

Pendergrass and Allied Families

Revisiting the Conventional Chaos

By Karen Marcum Pendergrass Brandon

P.O. Box 536, Grant, Florida, 32949

and, always, Booneville, Kentucky

“But avoid stupid controversies, genealogies, dissensions, and quarrels over the law,
for they are unprofitable and futile.” Titus 3:9

This book, incomplete as it cannot avoid being, is dedicated to the
strong
colonial and pioneer mountain women
who overcame hardship, poverty, illness and the loss of many infants
to bear us and rear us,
and whose own family identities have largely been lost
in the mists of male-dominated time.

KMPB 2023

Library of Congress Control Number:2017904502
ISBN 978-1-5323-3710-9
First edition 2023
copyright, all rights reserved
Published by Book1One, Rochester, New York



IN HONOR AND MEMORY OF
James Paul Pendergrass
July 3rd 1921 - March 6th, 1980

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Contents	i
Acknowledgements	iv
Cautions and Caveats	v
Key to the Begats and Other Technical Matters	vi
The Johns	vii
Overview and Migration of the Main Carolina Groups	viii
Chapter 1, The Name and All Its Spellings	1
A. Phillippe de Priondegras, Maurice and Historical Context	1
B. Spelling Variants	3
C. Current Conventions	3
Chapter 2, The Blessing and Scourge of the Internet	7
A.. The Advent of the Internet Created Unimagined Records Access, but with a Price	7
B Six Thousand Wrong Trees and Counting, Common Errors Online	7
Chapter 3, Allenisms and other Myths	9
A. Allen Pendergraft’s Book And the Damage It Has Done	9
B. Alas, Pocahontas Isn’t Ours,and Other Troubles	12
C. Edith Bolling (Galt)(Wilson)	16
D. John Hunt Morgan and Cherokee Princesses	16
E. Maximillian, Emperor of México	16
F. Revolutionary Pendergrasses,and not so Revolutionary Pendergrasses	17
Chapter 4, The Earliest Glimpses in the Southern Colonies (1607 - 1757)	25
A. Thomas Spendergrass, imported servant, (Barbadoes,1635)	25
B. Phillip Pendergast, imported servant (Jamestown,1643)	25
C. James Pendergras, imported servant (Virginia, 1671)	26
D. Jorden Pendergrasse, imported servant (Monserrat 1678)	26
E. Robert Pendergrass, imported servant (Westmoreland,1678)	26
F. James Spendergrass group (Richmond, before1697)	26
G. Northumberland County Group(1699-1715)	37
H. Edward Pendergrass (Middlesex County ,1701)	41
I Michael, Rebecca and John Pendergrass of New Kent County (marriage, 1709)	43
J. Spotsylvania/Orange County Virginia group(1728)	43
Chapter 5, The Earliest Glimpses in North Carolina	57
A. Spenser Spendergrass et al (John, William, John, Jr?).	57
B .”Buncombe”John	58
C Robert of Orange	59
D. Luke Prendergast of Baltimore	59
E. Richard, Indentured “Mulatto Manservant”	60
Chapter 6, The Unsolved Mysteries (1757 - 1794)	65
A. Origins of William of Granville/Bute and Robert of Orange, DNA	65

B. Origins of William, Mary, Rebeckah, Spencer and the Johns	68
C. The Tangled Johns of Old Granville and Bute Counties	77
D. The Paternity of “Buncombe” John	81
E. The Paternity of North Carolina Nimrod	82
F. Luke Prendergast of Baltimore, Orange, and Caswell Counties	83
G. Garrett “the Rogue” of Bedford County, Pennsylvania	84
H. Origins and Ancestors of Teddy Pendergrass	85
I. Origins and Descendants of Vincent Pendergrass of Page County, Virginia	91
Chapter 7, Descendants of “Wake” John Pendergrass and Hannah Unknown	99
A. Solomon	109
B. Jesse	110
C. “Buncombe” John ?	112
D. Nimrod of Iredell?	112
E. Benjamin	112
F. Moses	114
G. Anney	117
H. Raleigh of the Revolution?	118
I. Descendant Report	119
Chapter 8, Descendants of “Buncombe” John Pendergrass, and Betsy Oliver	323
A. Benjamin Oliver, Betsy Oliver and John Pendergrass	323
B.. Descendant Report	327
Chapter 9, Exotic Forebears and Descendants of Alma Tempest McDonald (the second litter)	365
A. Donald McDonald and María Luisa Maximiliano, Descendant Report	369
B. Phillippe de la Renaudière and Perrine Pivert, Descendant Report	386
Chapter 10, Descendants of Spencer Pendergrass Sr and Sarah Thornton	421
A. Sarah (unmarried)	425
B. Thornton	425
C. James	425
D. Spencer, Junior	425
E. Joel	425
F. Stephen , Who Never Existed	425
G. Descendant Report	427
Chapter 11, Descendants of (Bob’s) John Pendergrass and Margaret Pownall	469
A. Nathaniel	472
B. John, Junior	472
C. Nimrod of Tennessee	472
D. Descendant Report	472
Chapter 12, Descendants of Robert, William Sr., and Luke of Orange County, N. C.	489
A. The “Job” and Luke Groups of Orange County, Norht Carolina	489
B. “Chatham” John Sr	493
C. William Jr	496

D. David Sr	497
E. Job	498
F. Jemimah	500
G. “Third” William	501
H. Luke Prendergast	501
I. Descendant Report of Robert and/or William Sr, et al	502
J. Descendant Report of “third” William of Orange	562
K. Descendants Report of Luke Prendergast and Rachel Simmons.	564
L. Descendant Report of Phillip Pendergast and Margaret Hastings.	571

Chapter 13, Descendants of Richard Pendergrass, Indentured “Mulatto Manservant”	585
A. Early History, Indenture, and Caveat	585
B. Revolutionary Service, Land Records, Marriage, Children	585
C. Nuncupative Will	586
D. Descendant Report	587

Chapter 14. Descendants of Darby Pendergrass, of Charles Town, South Carolina	621

Chapter 15, Most Common Mistakes of Genealogical Research - Pitfalls for the Unwary	631
A. The Spelling Hangup	631
B. Not All Household Members Are Related	632
C. Other Unwarranted Assumptions	632
D. Not All Those of the Same Name Are the Same Person	632
E. Not All Those Whose Records Survived Are the Same Family	633
F. Not Reading the Entire Document, Page, or Index	634
G. Not Noticing the Neighbors	634
H. Tax Lists versus Census Lists	635
I. Ignoring County Formation	635
J. Not Having a Consistent Notation System for Sources	636
K. Accepting as True Something That is Only Printed	637

Chapter 16, Language, Superstitions, and Ballads of Eastern Kentucky	638
A. Hit’s Mundy in BOONEvul	638
B. Superstitions	642
C. Ballads	644

Chapter 17, The YDNA Project	645
A. What YDNA Is	645
B. How YDNA Has Changed Genealogical Research, Pendergraft Project Results	646
C. The Ongoing Quest	649

Personal Family History Pages	652

Index to Names	656

Acknowledgements and Gratitude

To the late Robert A. Pendergrast of Atlanta, Georgia, a true Southern gentleman whose meticulous research set the standard high, whose own book helped to clear away some of the mysteries while still creating others, and whose wonderful Bible verse I shamelessly copied. His wise counsel is sorely missed.

To my beloved late father, James Paul Pendergrass, whose genealogical enthusiasm was unparalleled, whose investigation of the Cordy descendants was painstakingly accurate, but whose conclusion-jumping about the very early generations in tandem with that of his friend Allen Pendergraft has created some of the misinformation this book seeks to rectify.

To my half first cousin, Daniel Boone Pendergrass the Third, (who believes he is only a Junior) for recording and preserving data, legends, and photographs, for pointing out inconsistencies in logic, for finding the lost child Cordy, and for his patient expertise and aid with photos and computer glitches.

To my half first cousin, Linda Hagood Giess, the burr under my saddle, whose doubts fueled much of the extra research and validation of the connections in this book, and whose many hours reading miles of microfilm turned up or inspired several valuable discoveries. Her disagreement with some of my conclusions often forced me to dig much deeper for solid evidentiary proof than I otherwise might have done.

To my dear paternal uncles, the late Daniel Boone Pendergrass II, the late Ernest Eugene “Kentucky” Pendergrass and the late Dr. George Washington Pendergrass, Junior, to my first cousins, half and whole, and their spouses for their sharp recollections and honesty about many of the humorous and tragic episodes of our family’s more recent history.

To my paternal first cousin, James Paul Murray, namesake of my father, and his sweet and patient wife, Robin Cinnamon Murray, for their generosity, hospitality, and dialectical assistance.

To my amazing friend Mary Fern Souder of the Orange County “Job” group for creating and coordinating the Pendergraft/Pendergrass YDNA project, sharing her extensive knowledge and tirelessly helping to sort fact from fiction through these many years, and to all those who contributed DNA samples.

To my many Sandy Creek fifth cousins for so generously sharing information and photographs- Charles Pendergrass, Peggy Rose Lassiter, Betty Pendergrass Velazquez, Gary Dean Allen, and Bennet George, among many others.

To my good young friends Adrian José Orozco Moisa and especially Mark Lee Russell for his patient expertise in formatting and adding exhibits to this book and helping to publish it in print and online,

To my dear friend and talented musician Randal Branham for his energizing support and sanctuary during these decades of research and writing, and for always believing in me.

To the unsung and patient archivists, librarians, court clerks, authors, editors, and patriotic organization members who dedicate their time to the preservation and transcription of documents, and to all those who have contributed memories, facts, records, photographs and encouragement, both online and in person. May those who come after us continue the ongoing effort to sort out, record, and keep safe our family’s history.

Cautions and Caveats

Not every descendant of every individual will appear in this book. So many early records are missing that it is often impossible to identify all the children of any family. Prior to 1850, only males appeared routinely in public court, land, census and tax records, with only the occasional mention of a widow, newborn, or bride.

Mortality was high, especially among children, and those who died, particularly those who died between census years before death records were mandatory, will usually not be found without an independent will, Bible, church, or cemetery record. Many of their graves are marked only with two simple fieldstones, sadly, too close together.

Daughters who married out before 1850 may never appear in any record under their maiden names unless a marriage record is found, and because of the twenty year census gap, a child born in the early 1880s, male or female, could easily marry, go off to the military, move to another household, die, or find outside employment before the next complete census in 1900.

At the time of the researching for this book, the most recent census records open to the public were for the year 1940 (now 1950.) Most children born thereafter, unless known from some personal family source, will likely not have been found through other records and included here. It is hoped that readers will take time to bring these lines forward, in their own copies of this book, for future generations.

Some descendants who ought to be easily located might not be found due to inconsistent spelling and indexing in public records, or because they were ducking the tax man, overlooked, hospitalized, relocating or incarcerated during the census, or because they disappeared deliberately.

Individual records prior to 1870 for those who were enslaved are scarce and hardly ever contain a surname, although there were far more early free black and mulatto families who left good records than one might imagine. The abhorrent institution of slavery, the barbarism toward and by Native Americans, the withholding of basic rights from other minorities, non-freeholders, and women, and the all-too-frequent inhumanity of war cannot be ignored in genealogical research. We sanitize history at our peril. Terms formerly used that we find offensive now may give important evidence of a person’s genetic heritage or geographic or employment history. Not only is there valuable family information in such documents, but reading the originals gives a much more flavorful and realistic view of events than does a history book written long after the fact. Reading the contemporaneous document in the original handwriting is always preferable to anyone’s transcription or second-hand account.

It is of extreme importance, therefore, that each reader verify information about his or her family before accepting it as true, in this book as well as all other sources, and preferably by reading the original paper document or a direct image of it, and applying logic and math. If an error is discovered in this book, and there are bound to be many, it is hoped that the reader will make it known to the author, so that it can be corrected in later editions and online. Unfortunately, perfection is unattainable.

Contact may be made by mail to P.O. Box 536, Grant, Florida 32949 or, currently, by e-mail to kbrandon@cfl.rr.com.

Key to the Begats and Other Technical Matters

Individuals are generally indexed by surname as the surname appears in the record where it was found. However, if there are multiple spellings in the same document or multiple spellings for the same individual, and it is clear what was intended, a standard name may have been fixed for indexing. Mistakes of indexing by others’ misreading of records have been corrected. For example, Pendergrap or Bendergross typed into a database by an indexer has been corrected to the spelling in the original document. When a first name appears in census records with a phonetic or bizarre spelling and is later corrected by a census taker or tax list maker, the corrected spelling is used to make searching easier; that is, Ardelana in 1850 who is Angelina in 1860 and 1870 will be usually found under Angelina. If a person has two first names and was known by the second one, the second name may appear in quotes, as in James “Paul” Pendergrass. Also in quotes are known nicknames used by or about an individual, such as Frances “Fanny”, or .Nicholas “Danger Nick” Combs. Women’s married names are in parentheses, maiden names in brackets.

Additionally, in the next section is an overview of the *assigned* nicknames used by cooperating Pendergrass/ft/st genealogists to distinguish the various early John Pendergrasses, so far as possible, from one another. These nicknames were often assigned by the county in which that John had a significant event of record. [tax list, deed, census, will, church or court record]

The reader is cautioned to check every possible spelling of the indexed surnames, including those which might arise by elision, such as Spendergrass in the S section, and to read through the whole section of the alphabet, disregarding current conventional spellings of any name.

The reader is also cautioned that the use of Junior and Senior did not always indicate a father/son relationship, nor should such terms as brother-in-law and cousin be assumed to have meant precisely what they mean today. Also, in early law, an “orphan” was anyone whose father had died, regardless of his mother’s condition, and the term “infant” was used as the term “minor” is today, meaning that an “infant” might be 17 (females) or even 20 (males) years of age.

In the long “begats” sections of this book which seek to organize and number individuals and generations, this book employs the D’Aboville method, one of four employed by Family Tree Maker and to the author’s mind the easiest - none is easy - to understand and search. The earliest and first individual (and spouse) in a family line is therefore indicated by the number 1, children are numbered 1.1; 1.2; 1.3, eldest to youngest, and so on. Children of 1.1 and spouse are numbered 1.1.1; 1.1.2; 1.1.3, children of 1.2 are numbered 1.2.1; 1.2.2, and so on. If looking for the original progenitors of a particular line, then, the reader who locates, for example, an individual with the number 1.5.2.1. would know to look backward through the pertinent sections for the second child of the fifth child of the first generation, removing the last number to find each prior generation. As an additional aid, the first child of each family has his or her primary ancestors listed and numbered; for example, John Henderson₄Pendergrass (Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, “Wake” John₁) indicating that John Henderson is son of Raleigh, son of Benjamin, son of “Wake” John.

To avoid the repetition generated by automatic computer programs, information and discussion about an individual or couple, such as known history, anecdotes, and record mentions, are usually given only the first time that individual or couple is mentioned, so it is important to search backward to the beginning when looking for detailed information about a given individual or family. A brief history of the origin of each major family branch is given at the beginning of its section.

Individuals who descend from George Washington Pendergrass, Sr’s “second litter” with his wife Alma Tempest MacDonald will find themselves listed in three overlapping sections: “Wake” John Pendergrass, Donald MacDonald, and Philippe de la Renaudière, (the latter two almost famous.)

Endnotes are at the end of each section, as are pertinent photographs, documents, and maps, as many as it was possible to fit into the book. Sadly, allowed space did not permit inclusion of many wonderful photographs and maps it would have been so nice to include.

The Johns

Because there were so many Pendergrass men with the first name John in so many early generations, researchers have been forced to identify them by nicknames as follows, with each man representing a specific group (or lack) of known descendants:

1. “New Kent” John, son of Michael Pendergrass and Rebecca Unknown
[Married Jane Pleasants, Quaker, d/o John and Dorothy, Henrico Co. Va. 9 February 1709.]
[no known issue] [marriage date transposed from Quaker to Julian Calendar]
2. “Northumberland” John, died there in 1715, Northumberland Co, Va, [issue undetermined]
[Married Elizabeth Unknown, left a widow]
- 3.. “Richmond” John,[I] Spendergrass born April 1697 Richmond Co., Va, died there in 1733.
[Married Elizabeth Cribin, left a widow]
- 4 “Richmond” John [II] born December 1734 to Robert and Elizabeth Spendergrass.
5. “Soldier” John, planter, b. 1734/5, enlisted Virginia militia in Northumberland Co. at age 21
[Possibly but not provably the same person as “Richmond” John [II]
6. “Middlesex” John died there 1718 (and another John born there in 1718)
7. “Carpenter” John of Orange County, Virginia, born somewhere by 1707, left there 1755/6.
8. “Wake” John born by 1730 or earlier, arrived in Old Granville Co. North Carolina in 1755, died in Wake Co. in 1794. [Married Hannah Unknown, left a widow]
9. “Bob’s” John, lived among the “Wake” John group in Bute Co. N.C. then removed to Lancaster County, South Carolina, whose descendants are the subject of the excellent book by the late Robert A. Pendergrast of Atlanta, Georgia.
[Married Margaret Pownall,(d/o John Pownall and Margaret Nelson), left a widow]
- 10 “Chatham” John, revolutionary veteran, born about 1749 into the Orange Co., N. Carolina “Job” group, so called because he appeared there on later census and pension records.
[married Mary Rigsbee, left a widow]
11. “Buncombe” John, born about 1768, probably in North Carolina, first appeared of record in Buncombe Co. NC in 1800, later in Marshall County, Ala.
[married Betsy Oliver, d/o Benjamin, left a widow]

These early Johns, as expected, produced many more Johns of their own who will be discussed individually throughout this book as the necessity arises. Adding to the confusion is that middle names for British Isles men were very rare until at least 1800, so for the early years they each had only the first name “John” with few indications of age. One often wishes there had been a legal requirement that each John Pendergrass be assigned a consistent lifelong number at birth.

The Overview and Migration of the Main Carolina Groups

Although detailed discussion of the early Virginia Pendergrass family groups follows, there is, as of this writing, no solid and provable evidence of the origins of *either* of the two main North Carolina Pendergrass groups prior to 1755, no matter what may be stated elsewhere. Except for Luke and Richard and their families, provable relationships and records began in North Carolina in the mid-1700s.

1. The **“RICHARD GROUP”**: He was first mentioned in Virginia, as an indentured servant, “free person of color, mulatto”, fought in the Revolution, purchased land in North Carolina, married a free black or mulatto woman, had children and left a nuncupative will. After leaving Virginia, he lived in Caswell and Person counties, North Carolina. Some of his descendants, including Richard Junior, moved into Clinton County, Illinois in the 1820s and became prominent citizens. A rare, possibly the *last*, direct male descendant of Richard’s was located after many years of searching, and YDNA testing indicated that Richard’s father’s haplogroup best matched men from Sub-Saharan Africa.

2. The **“JOB/ORANGE COUNTY GROUP”** The first Pendergrass/graft into the Chapel Hill, Orange County, North Carolina area was Robert, between 1752/5, whose apparent son or brother William, Sr, fathered several revolutionary veterans. William Jr and “Chatham” John remained in the general area, while David left for Chester County, South Carolina and Job took his family west to Burke County. Descendants of William Sr who have been tested as of this writing are not genetically related to other North Carolina Pendergrass groups, except Luke’s and Phillip’s, but do match male Prendergasts in County Mayo, Ireland.

3. The **“LUKE PRENDERGAST GROUP”** originated with the marriage of Luke to Rachel Simmons in Baltimore, Maryland in 1768. By 1777, the family had relocated to Orange County, North Carolina and lived there and in adjacent Caswell County as the boundaries changed. In 1819 he executed a detailed will in which he named all five of his children: Thomas A., George, John B(aker), Rachel (Harrison) and Elizabeth (Adams). Thomas A., George and Rachel remained in Caswell County for life , but John Baker Prendergast had left for Tennessee before his father’s will was written and after living some decades there, he moved west into Limestone County, Texas. Elizabeth’s identity was lost upon marriage to an unknown Adams. Luke’s family seems to have been somewhat more prosperous and more formally educated than the other North Carolina groups. He consistently signed his name in full as Luke Prendergast and many of his descendants have continued this spelling. His descendant’s YDNA matches the Orange County group and men in County Mayo, Ireland, but does not carry a specific mutation found in the “Job” subgroup.

4. The **“SPENCER GROUP”**. The first Pendergrass of record in the Sandy Creek area of Old Granville/Bute/Warren Counties in December 1755 was Spenser Spendergrass, accompanied or shortly joined by males, William and at least one John who became “Wake” John. Spencer and his family lived near Kittrell, North Carolina from 1763 to about 1782, and his children, James, Thornton, Joel, Spencer Jr, and Sarah then moved westward into Wilkes and Iredell counties before spreading into northern Alabama and points west. Spencer and William have close genetic and geographical ties to “Wake” John and are a solid genetic match to “Buncombe” John in the next generation.

5. The **“WAKE JOHN GROUP”**. In 1757, a John Pendergrass first appeared on tax lists as a head of household in the Sandy Creek area of Old Granville County in close proximity to William and Spencer, Sr. By 1771, three adult John Pendergrasses appeared on Bute county tax lists, and are discussed in detail herein. Wake John and wife Hannah Unknown remained in place as county lines changed around them (Granville/Bute/Warren) until 1786, then moved physically to Wake in 1789. John died there in 1794. Sons Solomon and Jesse (who married Rachel Vigers) brought up families in Wake and Warren. Benjamin and family left for Wilkes County by 1816, then to Indiana. Moses with his wife Nancy Wheeler and their family left for Wythe County, Virginia in 1825, then moved to Lee County, Virginia in 1839. Moses’ older son Aaron eventually took his family to Brown County, Ohio where he died between the 1840 and 1850 censuses and his children’s identities were lost. Vincent with wife Patsy Ann Perkins remained in Lee County and brought up a large family there. Ransom abruptly left Wythe County, in 1833, leaving behind his child(ren) with Milly Perry and starting a large second family in Greene County, Alabama with the much younger Elizabeth Ridgeway. Moses’ and Nancy’s youngest son Cordy, a Methodist minister, married Manerva Thompson in Virginia and led his

family into Owsley County, Kentucky. “Wake” John’s descendants have close genetic and geographical ties to Spencer’s descendants and solid genetic matches to “Buncombe” John in the next generation.

6. The **“BOB’S JOHN GROUP”**. “Bob’s” John married Margaret, the daughter of “Wake” John’s neighbor John Pownall, and relocated with her between 1772 and 1779 to Lancaster County, South Carolina with known sons Nathaniel, John Jr, and Nimrod. Descendants settled later in Jackson County, Georgia and in the town of Pendergrass. “Bob”, the late Robert Allison Pendergrast Sr of Atlanta, was tested and genetically grouped with the Sandy Creek “Wake” John, Spencer, and “Buncombe” John descendants. Bob’s John’s descendants are meticulously outlined in Bob’s Book, discussed and cited herein.

7. The **“BUNCOMBE JOHN GROUP”**. “Buncombe” John first appeared of record as a young householder with two small sons in Buncombe County, North Carolina, in 1800, married to Elizabeth “Betsy” Oliver, daughter of Benjamin Oliver, a revolutionary pensioner. They and most of their family moved through what is now eastern Tennessee and then into Marshall County, Alabama, by about 1830 and spread west from there. His location prior to 1800 is not presently known, but his descendants are a solid genetic match to both the “Wake” John and Spencer groups, and Benjamin Oliver, his father-in-law, grew up and inherited land on Eaves Mill Creek in Franklin County, North Carolina that he personally travelled back there to sell in 1786 while residing in Lauren’s County, South Carolina. The Oliver land was located about four miles from the Sandy Creek Pendergrass group.

8. The **“DARBY/SOUTH CAROLINA GROUP”**. Darby was a well documented inhabitant of Charles Town, South Carolina, a prosperous tailor, merchant, and citizen whose descendants with wife Sarah Warburton[?] (Moore) were owners of large quantities of land and holders of large numbers of slaves in Sumter, Williamsburg and Clarendon Counties, South Carolina. They moved inland from the coast and were not associated with the descendants of Orange County David Pendergrass in Chester County, South Carolina, who came south from North Carolina. Darby’s descendants in Clarendon County were the slaveholders of the ancestors of singer Teddy Pendergrass. Genetic testing of a direct male descendant of Darby Pendergrass revealed no close connection to any other tested colonial Pendergrass group.

9. The **“TEDDY GROUP”**. This family originally lived enslaved in Clarendon County, South Carolina and evidently took the Pendergrass name from its slaveholders at the time of its emancipation, since there were no free black Pendergrasses there in census records before 1870. No genetic testing has as yet been done, though efforts continue to find a suitable descendant. Any possible biological connection to their Pendergrass slaveholders or other families has not been determined. Some recent descendants of Smart Pendergrass, the first known patriarch of this family, moved to New York and Philadelphia, including Teddy Pendergrass, the well known singer, but many of Smart’s descendants still remain in Clarendon.

10. The **“GARRETT SR GROUP”** was based in Bedford County, Pennsylvania where old Garrett was an Indian trader and had a tavern, inn, and general store known as Pendergass’s. He was the subject of a history-based but *fictional* novel “Bedford Village”, based on the memories and research of its author Hervey Allen. The real Garrett Sr and his wife Ann appear to have had numerous children but few have been identified with certainty: Garrett Jr, killed and scalped at Ford Harrod in 1777, Jesse who inherited Garrett Jr’s land, and a young daughter Gertrude, also killed and scalped within sight of a Pennsylvania Fort. Garrett was in Orange County, Virginia in the 1740s, removed to Frederick County, sold land in Stafford County in 1752 to George Washington’s half brother Lawrence, and was back in Bedford, Pennsylvania by the early 1760s. Based on solid traditional record evidence, the YDNA of an apparent direct male descendant of Garrett Jr was tested and did not match anyone else in the entire Pendergraft DNA project. [see Chapter 17 for discussion] This author suspects a possible non-paternity in this genetic line.

11. The **“PHILLIP GROUP “** originated in Carlisle, Pennsylvania, in such close proximity to the Garrett Sr group that it has generally been assumed that he was one of Garrett Sr’s several sons. However, YDNA testing has put this theory in doubt unless there was a non-paternity in the Garrett group above [See Chapter 17 for discussion] Descendants of Phillip, especially through his son Edward, migrated to Ripley County, Indiana. A direct male descendant of Phillip closely matched the Job/Orange County Group, as well as a direct male descendant of Luke Prendergast, and men in County Mayo, Ireland.

Chapter 1, The Name and All Its Spellings



Arms of Lord Maurice de Prendergast

c.1145 - c.1205

It is customary to begin genealogies with a history of the name, description of the arms granted to the alleged related peer, and an outline of the great deeds done by people who bear the name. In this work, that custom will only be followed in abbreviated form because, first, the information is readily available from many other sources, and second, those of us mentioned in this genealogy have no way of knowing, absent a future DNA match, whether we descend from the Lord of the Manor or from his stableboy, or from someone who married in and took the title, or just assumed the name of the estate or town.

Although after centuries of residence there, the Prendergast name is closely associated with Ireland, the earliest Prendergast of record into the British Isles was not Irish at all and did not begin his journey in that direction, but from the North of France toward the Battle of Hastings in the South of England in 1066.

Even today, the fact that all true Gaelic names, without exception, begin with Ó (grandson of) or Mac (son of) [indicating paternal lineage through the *first* name] is undeniable and continuing proof of the significance of family and kin for the Irish¹, and even now hawkers of Irish wares bearing our name say, sometimes with a tinge of resentment, “Prendergast is not an Irish name at all. It’s a Norman name”, and they are at least partly correct.

It all began with Viking marauders, as so many things have done.

A. Phillippe de Prenhirlegast/Priondegras, Maurice and Historical Context

For centuries, plunderers from Scandinavia travelled the seas in lightweight dragon ships, at first as raiders and pillagers, then as traders and settlers. Early in the 10th century, one of these bands of raiders captured the town of Rouen on the River Seine and in a hundred years their descendants ruled a large tract of Northern France which had come to be called terra Normannorum, or land of men from the North, now known as Normandie². The Normans were proud of their distinctive origins, reflected in the name of the province, but were assimilated into the French culture in terms of its manners, language, customs and Christian religion.³ When Robert, then the unmarried Duke of Normandie, died during a pilgrimage to Jerusalem early in 1035, his designated heir was his illegitimate son William, born at Falaise in 1027/8 to Herleva, daughter of a local tradesman.⁴ Because of his father’s death, William had a perilous childhood in the midst of chaos and civil war and became friends with Prince Edward of England, later known as Edward the Confessor, who had fled to Normandie when Viking invaders had taken over and ruled England from 1016 to 1042.⁵ While in exile in Normandie, the childless Edward promised William that if he, Edward, were restored to his kingship, William would succeed to the throne at his death. However, on his deathbed and under pressure from a powerful political family in England, Edward instead bestowed the throne on Harold Godwineson.⁶ Harold, who had been captured earlier by William while travelling in France, had also sworn loyalty and the throne to William as condition of his release, but on his return to England repudiated his oath as given under duress, and ascended to the throne himself.⁷

Thus was the stage set for one of the most pivotal battles in history, and here enters the subject of our narrative, Philippe de Prenhirlegast or Priondegras, as the name is sometimes spelled, a knight who joined with William in his conquest of King Harold at the Battle of Hastings in 1066.⁸ [1-A, 1-B]

Those who are interested in the logistics and extreme bloodiness of the battle may read about it in great detail elsewhere, including the body count of volunteer men and unfortunate, conscripted, horses (brought along by boat), but on the list of those who boarded dragon ships to accompany William from Normandie to England to fight was one named, as best the ancient writing can be read, Preenhirlegast.⁹ Some sources spell it Prenliregast and state that the name was taken from a lost place called Brontegeest in Flanders near Ghent¹⁰. Others say it traces back to the village of Prendergast, located near Havorford West in Pembrokeshire, Wales.¹¹ Logically, both are likely true, but it is documented that the name in its Flemish form was first introduced into England by the Knight who came to fight with William the Conqueror, and long tradition together with written records have him as the original progenitor of the Prendergasts of England, Wales, and Ireland.¹² [1-C]

Archaeologia Cambrensis, Vol XLL, 3rd series, pp 67-68 has this to say: “The name Prendergast appears amongst the officers of William the Conqueror’s army, on the Roll of Battle Abbey, but the family was not Norman. The family of Prendergasts were Flemings. The suffix of “gast” means “host” and “Prendergast” would mean “Inhabitant or owner of the district of Pender”¹³ The name on the Battle Abbey Roll was not precisely “Prendergast”, however, and the spelling confusion continues to this day.

John Bernard Burke, Esq., editor of Burke’s Peerage and Burke’s Landed Gentry, also compiled a book about those who came to England with William the Conqueror, called The Roll Of Battle Abbey, for the fortress where the names of King William’s men were inscribed. On page 89 of this 1848 work¹⁴, is written:

“PREENHIRLEGAST: This name is supposed to be synonymous with Prendergast, which family, soon after the Conquest, held possessions in the County of Pembroke, and at Akeld in Northumberland, which last estate its owners forfeited in 1327 by their adherence to the Scottish party. Maurice, Lord of Prendergast, near Pembroke, was one of the most eminent of Strongbow’s companions in the conquest of Ireland in 1170, [about one hundred years after his forebear Phillippe assisted in conquering England]

Although, by Henry the Second’s orders he returned to England in 1175, and carried thence the rebellious Robert, Earl of Essex, captive into Normandy, yet in 1177, he again landed in Ireland, and in that country his descendants have ever after remained. One branch held Ferns and Enniscorthy, with the Garteens and other large estates in Wexford, forfeited in 1641. The elder line held Newcastle Prendergast, in Tipperary, from the conquest of Ireland until the death of Thomas Prendergast at the beginning of the 17th century. He had married Eleanor, sister to Walter, eleventh Earl of Ormonde, and aunt of the celebrated Duke of Ormonde. His children were deprived of their vast possessions by Cromwell, which were restored to them by a Decree of Innocency in 1660, to be again lost in 1689. [1-D, 1-E]

The present Viscount Gort, who uses the additional surname of Prendergast, is the heir general of this ancient family, whilst the male still flourishes in the persons of the gallant Major General Sir Jeffrey Prendergast, and Thomas G. Prendergast, of Jamestown Park, in Tipperary, Esq.”

Of course the “flourishing” was back in 1848.

Thus, the Prendergast name was also a title and was not necessarily passed from father to son in an unbroken line. Men, such as Viscount Gort, who married into the family might assume the title or add the name, and in very early times, those who served or were subject to the family or lived in the town of Prendergast might have adopted it as well. Also, there were Prendergast families in several scattered locations in Wales, England and Ireland.

As can be seen from this, not every male with the surname Prendergast or its many spelling variants is necessarily a direct descendant of the original Preenhirlegast who accompanied William into England or even of the Maurice who accompanied Strongbow into Ireland, one of many reasons why DNA testing is increasingly important. Very few of us with forebears in America since the 1600s or 1700s can even be certain who our original Pendergrass immigrant ancestors actually were.

All the same, it would be remiss to mention Strongbow and Maurice without also mentioning (just in case) “The Song of Dermot and the Earl” (*Chanson de Dermot et du comte*), an anonymous Anglo-Norman verse chronicle in heroic couplets of iambic tetrameter written in the early 13th century.¹⁵ It tells of the arrival of Strongbow in Ireland in 1170 (the "earl" in the title), and of the subsequent arrival of Henry II of England. It survives only in a single manuscript which was re-discovered in the 17th century, [*London, Lambeth Palace, MS Carew 596.*] Translated into modern English at line 431, it introduces the Baron Maurice de Prendergast:

Chanson de Dermot et du compte (extrait)

Que tere uodra v deners
Cheuals, hameis v destres
Or e argent, lur frai doner
Liuereson asez planer
Que tere v herhe uoidra auer
Richement lus frai feffer
Asez lur durra ensement
Estor e riche feffement
Quant les brefs esteient luz
E la gent les unt entenduz
Dune CO fist aparailer
Le fiz esteuene robert primer
Desque en Jrrlande
uolt passer Pur dermot li reis- eider

The Song of Dermot and the Earl (excerpt)

Whoever shall wish for land or pence,
Horses, armour, or chargers,
Gold and silver, I shall give them
Very ample pay;
Whoever shall wish for soil or sod
Richly shall I enfeoff them.'
He would also give them sufficient
Farm-stock and a handsome fief.
When the letters were read,
And the people understood them,
Then Robert the son of Stephen [*lines reversed for sense*]
Got himself ready the first;
He wished to cross over to Ireland
In order to aid King Dermot.

Cheualers uaiUans de gmnt prrs
Od sei menad ix. v. dis
Le un iert meiler, le fiz henriz
Que tant esteit poetifs
Milis iuint autresi
Le fiz leuesque de sein dau
Cheualers iuindrent e barus
Dunt io ne sai des acez lur nuns
Si passa vn baruns
Sei vtime compaignuns
Morice de prendregast out nou
Cum nus recunte le chansun

Brave knights of great renown
He brought with him, nine or ten.
One was Meiler the son of Henry,
Who was very powerful;
And Miles came there also
The son of the bishop of St. Davids.
Knights came there and barons
Whose names for the most part I do not know.
There crossed over a baron
With seven companions,
Maurice de Prendregast was his name,
As the song tells us.

Those who wish to read the entire poem, including the rousing call to arms made by Maurice himself about a battle plan and the rewards later given to the invaders, can easily find it online. It is too lengthy to reproduce here, but the translated speech itself, recollected in verse though not likely spoken that way, at line 665, is well worth reading:

“Then spake a baron:—Maurice de Prendergast was his name—‘Lords Barons all, Let us pass through this valley promptly, So that we may be on the mountain, On the hard field, and on the open ground. For most of us are well armed, Bold vassals and combatants, While the traitors are quite naked, They wear neither hauberks nor breast-plates; Wherefore if we turn to hard ground They shall have no protection from death. We shall strike manfully, And each together And all united shall strike, Footmen and horse, Against the men of Ossory Who will be opposed to us. Because if they are overthrown We shall be for ever dreaded, And because there is no escaping Either life or death here.’ This was the first pitched battle That was fought, without doubt, Between the English barons And the Irish of Ossory. And the Irish with great impetuosity Followed the Englishmen.”¹⁶

B. Spellings: Some 500 years after the baron Maurice helped invade Ireland, spelling confusion still reigned in the new world colonies, where so few people were literate and spelling was phonetic at best and fanciful at worst. The tax list makers and census takers, court clerks and clergymen wrote what they thought they heard, as best they could. Copyists made mistakes, as well. As a result, it is not uncommon to find the same person’s name spelled several ways on the same page, and in the various records at least dozens of different spellings have been found, including but certainly not limited to, Prenderghast, Pendergast, Spendergrass, Spenderdas, Pendergrays, Bendergross, Pindygrass, Pendegast, Lindergrass, Pendergraft, Pendergraph, Pendergrast, Prendegast, and the author’s personal favorite found in a Virginia court record - Powderass. In short, spellings of the name alone cannot be used to distinguish one group or person from another, and woe betide the researcher who tries to draw such inferences.

C. Current Variations: One often hears it said that “*our family changed the spelling to....*”, while the explanation of the change probably didn’t lie with the family itself at all but rather with a clerk or census taker who wrote it as he heard it and thought it should be written. Then, when literacy increased, and people began consulting old documents about their families for themselves, some who were not familiar with the old style looped double Ss misinterpreted it as “ft” or “st”. and other, more deliberate, spelling variations occurred as well. Many Orange County Job descendants adopted “Pendergraft” and the Georgia branch preferred “Pendergrast”. “Spendergrass”,apparently originally the result of elision, appears to have died out altogether. Prendergast has remained the preferred spelling in the British Isles, while in the United States today, the “Pendergrass” spelling is the most widely used. In this book, surnames will generally be presented as they are spelled in the original document, so that the same person may appear in the index under several variations of the name. [When looking for Pendergrass or its variants, don’t forget to look under “S”.]

¹ Grenham, John, “The Origins of Irish Surnames” [Irish Times](#) :2017 p. 1.

² Parker, Michael St. John, [William the Conqueror at the Battle of Hastings](#), 1996, p. 2.

³ Ibid, p. 3.

⁴ Ibid, p 4,5.

⁵ Ibid, *passim*

⁶ Ibid, *passim*

⁷ Ibid, *passim*

⁸ Ibid, *passim*

⁹ The Roll of Battle Abbey, Victorian Version, [image, as Preenhirlegast] and
Sir John Bernard Burke, The Roll of Battle Abbey, publ. by E Churton, London, 1848. p. 6. [as Preurtirlegast]

¹⁰ Ibid.

¹¹ Rollo Prendergast, The Prendergasts, 2005 edition, *passim*. [Note: this book contains a reconstructed list of fifteen generations of (some) direct descendants of Maurice de Prendergast, with no indication of any who came to the American colonies] also see Burke, Sir John Bernard, History of Landed Irish Gentry, 1912, London, p 576, and Burke's Peerage, 1826, and ensuing editions, London, *passim*,

¹² Ibid [all]

¹³ Archaeologia Cambrensis, Vol XLL, 3rd series, pp 67-68, The National Library of Wales.

¹⁴ Burke, Sir John Bernard, The Roll of Battle Abbey, p 89, Janaway Publishing, Inc, 1848

¹⁵ “The Song of Dermot and the Earl” (*Chanson de Dermot et du compte*) London, Lambeth Palace, MS Carew 596/431.

¹⁶ Ibid at line 665

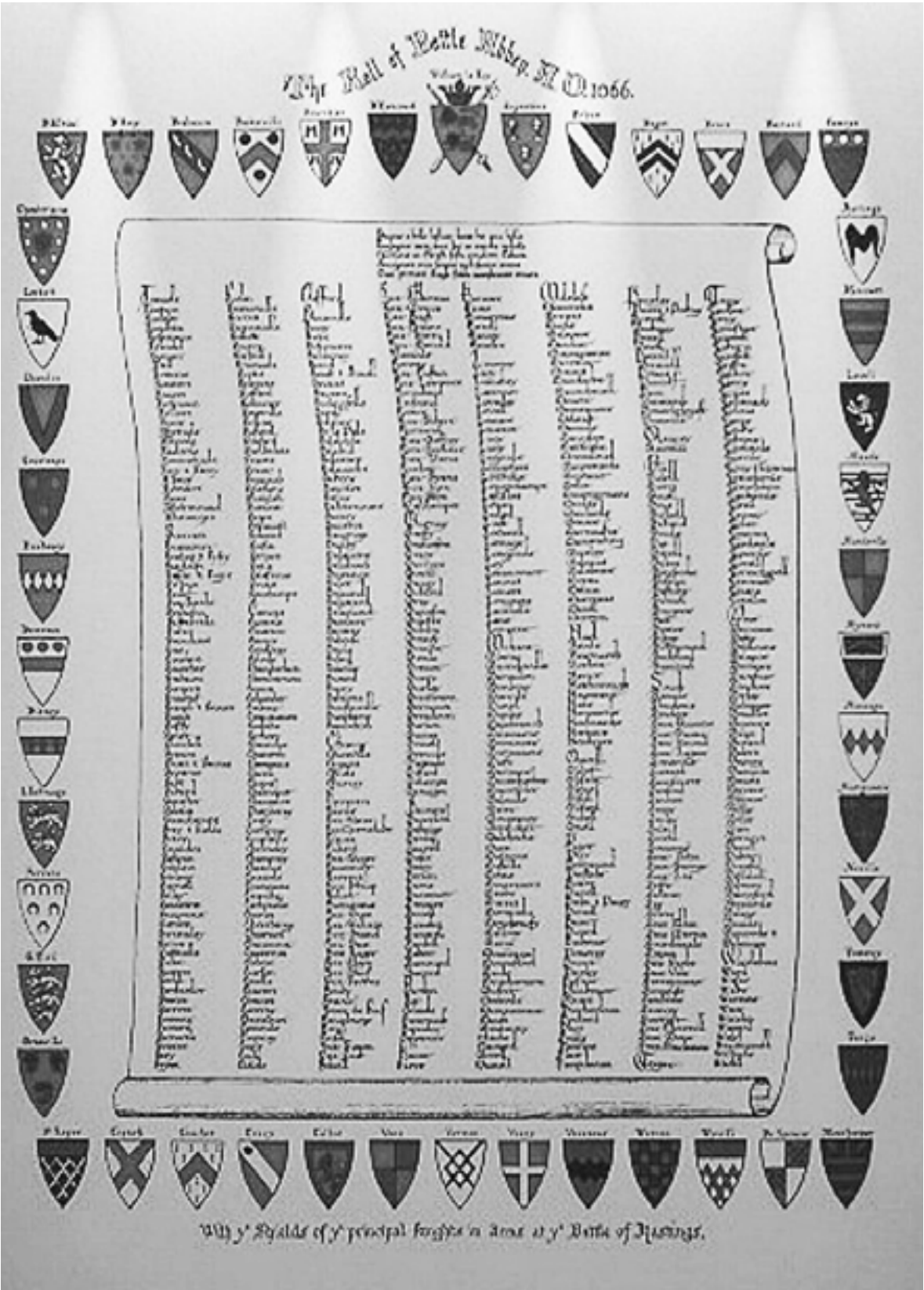
Scenes from the Bayeaux Tapestry Woven in 1067 to Celebrate the Victory over Harold by William, the New King



**[1-A] As a Knight, Phillippe de Preenhirlegast Would Have h
Outfitted and Mounted in This Manner**



[1-B] Battle Between the Normans and the English



**[1-C] One of Several Versions of the Battle Abbey Roll Listing Knights
Who Accompanied William the Conqueror at the Battle of Hastings**



[1-D] Prendergast Castle at Enniscorthy, County Wexford, Ireland

The first stone castle was built on site in the 1190s by Flemish-Anglo-Norman knight Phillip de Prendergast and his wife Maud. Their descendants resided there until the 1370s.



[1E] Ardfinnan Castle, County Tipperary, Ireland

built circa 1185 to guard the river crossing at Ardfinnan, situated on the River Suir, seven miles west of Clonmel. The castle is currently privately owned.

Chapter 2

The Blessing and Scourge of the Internet

A. The Advent of the Internet Created Unimagined Records Access, but with a Price - Once It's on the Internet, Right or Wrong, It Is There to Stay.

As convenient as it is to be able to view clear and searchable images of census, military, and other records in one's nightie in the wee hours without travelling to libraries or archives, easy internet access has also created pitfalls. Once a bit of information is placed online, it never goes away and it can be viewed, copied and repeated thousands of times almost overnight. Such repetition of information on multiple sites and online trees lends a sense of authority to information that may not deserve it.

While the websites themselves may be quite reputable, many make it far too easy to copy another person's family information with a simple mouse click or two, without the necessity of any real research. Some send subscribing members "hints" about target individuals, which can be helpful but which can also easily be confused with other individuals of the same name. Other sites compile information in a "voting" format, so that the information which is posted most frequently is assumed to be true, regardless of its origin or accuracy, and there is no way to correct it. Thus, the thousands of trees copied from one another online re-post the same errors repeatedly and cause them to be taken as "fact". Such errors are extremely difficult to eliminate, and proposed corrections are frequently ignored or resented. Other sites encourage users to discuss and form opinions as to the accuracy of the posted information as a committee, but without any means of posting document images or conflicting record evidence. The lone voice with real paper research and sources is drowned out by the overwhelming volume of internet postings. (This author was once taken to task most vigorously for "disrespecting" someone's 8great-grandmother by daring to suggest that she never existed, which in fact she did not. Appeals to history, math, and reason were useless.)

Almost every genealogical website or publication cautions the researcher to verify its information independently from real sources, but in these times of instant gratification, many researchers unquestioningly, and often illogically, simply copy what is presented without verifying it. Thus, there are often people listed in online genealogies as dying before they were born, living for 140 years, residing in places that didn't exist for another two hundred years, or marrying at age 8 and having children with someone who was all the way across the Atlantic ocean. Great care must be taken to apply logic and math to every fact that is added to any family tree, including those from this book, with the knowledge that others will view it and likely accept it without question solely because it is in print.

B. Six Thousand Wrong Trees and Counting.

As of the writing of this book, there are over 3,000 trees on Ancestry.com alone about the origins and descendants of "Wake" John Pendergrass and his apparent brother Spencer that are just plain wrong in their early generations, and at least that many about the origins and descendants of Robert Pendergrass of the Orange County, North Carolina group, because they are all largely based on Allen Pendergraft's writings as relayed to the Latter Day Saints Library. Since they were previously thought to be the same genetic family, the same errors are repeated for both major North Carolina groups. Almost all these trees have begun with real research on a branch of the researcher's own more recent relatives and then tied into an existing online tree based on that book, with no real research having been done by the poster of the tree about the early generations. Since this causes the same mistakes to be repeated in all of the thousands of trees about the two main North Carolina Pendergrass groups, as well as their subgroups, the inaccurate trees are easy to recognize, and this book strives to make them easy to correct.

Many of the errors have come from early attempts to wedge all people with the Pendergrass surname who came to any of the colonies into one large family, which DNA has now proven was not the case. Other mistakes have been based on the assumption that all people with the same name were the same person, that any unusual first name of a male child must have been his mother's maiden name, or that acting as bondman for a wedding meant that one was necessarily related to the bride or groom. In some cases, fictional daughters have been created from the assumption that everyone mentioned in a court record with a Pendergrass must have been an in-law. These errors have been compounded by those who have embellished them by adding fictional first or middle names or dates or by confusing two or more individuals into one, in thousands of online trees.

C. Common Errors in Online Trees Based in Part on the Allen Pendergraft Book

Here is a list of errors found in nearly every “bad” Pendergrass/Pendergraft/Pendergrast Ancestry, My Heritage, FamilySearch, or other online tree:

1. Reference to “ancestors” of any North Carolina Pendergrass group at any time before 1752.
2. Pendergrass descent from Pocahontas or her father Powhatan, or Jane Poythress, or Jane Rolfe.
3. Michael Pendergrass, father of New Kent John, as father of anyone else or son of anyone else.
4. Michael Pendergrass’ wife Rebecca with any maiden name at all, but particularly Bolling.
5. Ransom Pendergrass anywhere near Wilkes County, North Carolina.
6. The fictional Miss (Mary) Ransom as wife of “Wake” John Pendergrass, with or without fictional dates, or as daughter of John Ransome, or born in Kent, England, Wilkes County, or anywhere else.
7. Mary, widow of William Pendergrass of Bute/Franklin counties with maiden name “Raleigh” or dying in 1786.
8. Hannah “Grady “ as wife of “Wake” John, or any marriage for him in 1788 Philadelphia.
9. Bride of John Pendergrass of New Kent County as Anne rather than Jane Pleasants
10. Henrico County, Virginia, Jane Pleasants’ parents as Joseph and Jane instead of John and Dorothy.
11. Phillip Pendergrass, immigrant servant in Jamestown by 1643, as the ancestor of anybody.
12. Raleigh Pendergrass, *possible* son of “Wake” John, born 1760(?) and died 1761 rather than 1781.
13. Thomas Pendergrass as son of “Wake” John.
- 14.. Vincent Pendergrass as son of “Wake” John.
15. Edy Pendergrass as daughter of “Wake” John.
14. Orange County William Pendergrass Jr, listed as son of Bute/Franklin County William.
15. James Pendergrass/Spendergrass born 1640 who died [again] in 1718.
16. “Henri” as maiden name of Mary, wife of any James Spendergrass, or of anyone.
17. Mary Pendergrass, Middlesex County, as same person as Mary (Spendergrass) of Richmond County
18. Titus or Atwater or Jobe as the maiden name of any Pendergrass wife, especially William Sr’s.
19. Any Pendergrass other than Robert, b. 1711, and William b. 1714, born, married or deceased in St Stephen’s Parish register, Northumberland County, Virginia.
20. John Pendergrass who died in Northumberland County, Virginia in 1715 as definite father of anyone.
21. John Pendergrass who died in Northumberland County, Virginia in 1715 listed as born there.
22. John Pendergrass who died in Northumberland County, Virginia in 1715 as “New Kent County” John or married to Anne/Jane Pleasants or to anyone other than widow Elizabeth Unknown.
23. Anyone named Robert “Raleigh” Pendergrass or “Robert” Raleigh Pendergrass.
24. Anyone named “James” Spencer Pendergrass
25. Anyone named “Joseph” Job Pendergrass
26. Anyone named Solomon “Salisbury” Pendergrass
27. Any male Pendergrass with two given names prior to the Revolution - regard with great suspicion.
28. Benjamin Pendergrass married to anyone besides Amy Massey.
29. Benjamin Pendergrass as father of Ransom Pendergrass
30. Job born in County Mayo, Ireland or “at sea” or anywhere else specific.
31. “Wake” John as revolutionary veteran instead of “Chatham” John.
32. Mention of the (fictional) “line back to Phillip”, or Phillip as father of or married to anyone.
33. Any British Isles person born in Laurel County, (or anywhere in) Kentucky in the 1600s.
34. The first name “Pleasant” as an indicator that someone was descended from the Pleasants family.
35. Elizabeth Manley as wife of Orange County, North Carolina, Robert Pendergrass.
36. Hannah “Ransome” born in Wilkes Co, North Carolina and married to “Wake” John Pendergrass
37. John “J” Pendergrass born 1735 Northumberland County and becoming “Wake” John.
38. “Buncombe” John Pendergrass *born* in Buncombe County
39. Darby Pendergrass of Charleston, South Carolina related to anyone in Richmond County, Virginia.
40. An unbroken line of three men named John Eli Pendergrass as grandfather, father and son.
41. A barely older Matthew Pendergrass as father of the Matthew who married Naomi Bradford.
42. “Chatham” John Pendergrass with any wife other than Mary/Molly Rigsbee

If a book or family tree contains any one of these errors, it will very likely contain most of the others and the reader can be certain it is not to be trusted.

Chapter 3
Allenisms and other Myths

A. Allen Pendergraft’s Book and the Damage It has Done

It seems arrogant and ungrateful to criticize another researcher’s well meant best effort, knowing with certainty that one’s own best effort is bound to be flawed as well. Nonetheless, there is a work extant which has done such damage to real family history research on the early (S)pendergrass families of Virginia and North and South Carolina that it must be addressed individually, especially since the present author bears some small secondhand responsibility for it.

My late father, James Paul Pendergrass, a direct male descendant of “Wake” John, was as honorable and straightforward as any man could be, and possessed a keen sense of curiosity, which he passed on to me. When I began doing research on the Pendergrass family in the 1960s, he immediately caught the fever and began researching as best he could from his Gruesome Gulch desert home outside Tucson, Arizona. From microfilm and through interviews with older family members, he concentrated his efforts mainly on documenting all the Cordy descendants through 1975, which he did with amazing accuracy. Since I lived in the East, it was easier for me to get to libraries and archives to work on the earlier Pendergrass generations, and of course there was as yet no internet. My research was from original records or images of original records, only, and in the early days before his death in 1980, I shared my research liberally with my father and vice versa. We also collaborated with the remarkable Robert Allison Pendergrast Sr of Atlanta, who in 1980 published an excellent book¹ about his *proven* ancestors.

Meanwhile, not too far from Tucson in Sedona, Allen Pendergraft, a descendant of the Orange County “Job” group, was working on a book called *Pendergrass of Virginia and the Carolinas, 1669-1919*² and the two Arizona men met and became friends, sharing notes and ideas about their two different North Carolina family groups with the similar last name. My father and Allen, in their enthusiasm for the chase, were both Olympic caliber conclusion jumpers, and Allen in particular was given to some peculiarities of thought which will be discussed in detail later and will be mentioned time and again in other sections of this book. My father shared my notes and his own with Allen, who, intending only to be generous and thorough, included a section about our branch of the Pendergrass family in his own book, self-published in 1977 and reissued in 1982³. Among other things now disproven by YDNA testing, the two men believed and published that their two separate Pendergrass families were one. This single, thin volume, having swiftly gone viral online when personal computers came into use, has caused more damage to real research about the early generations of these two families than all American wars combined.

Unfortunately, Allen’s well-intentioned book is filled with speculation, assumption and hearsay about both family groups, and Allen himself had some unhelpful quirks, as well. For him and sometimes even my father, all people with the same name were the same people, no matter how far apart they lived in space or time, and for Allen, those whose written records survived *must have been* the only people who lived and *must* all have been related to one another lineally. Also, he had the problem of thinking that every relative’s unusual, (sometimes not even unusual), first name *must have been* the maiden name of some “maternal line”, even if the unusual first name occurred several generations later, and he often became obsessed with spelling variations and drew unwarranted conclusions from them in records written long before spelling had begun to be standardized. Many times, he included clerical errors and spelling variations as middle names of individuals who had no middle names, and he completely ignored the fact that among British Isles men prior to about 1800, middle names were extremely rare. In fact, Allen stated on page 54 of his 1977 book that “*surnames from maternal lines were used as middle names throughout the South soon after 1700*”⁴, which was simply not true for another hundred years. Aided and abetted by my father, this well-meaning gentleman published his book, which I did not see until it was already in print and distributed to libraries. It was then abstracted over my vigorous objection by distant family members (who shall remain nameless) and the “information” deposited with the LDS library. When the internet phenomenon occurred, the same “information”, by then totally muddled and augmented with further assumption, speculation, and error added by others who had done no research of their own, was posted on various online public trees. The fictional “*line back to Phillip*” has been copied without verification so many times that, sadly, it now appears to the beginning researcher to be true. Efforts to correct it are overwhelmed by the vast number of trees to which it has been copied without any research and by the fact that many people seem to prefer to have an online family tree which reaches unrealistically far back in time and contains as

many (preferably famous) people as possible, even if those people are not real or not related.

In this work, the “lines” do not go back so far, there are not as many people, and only a handful were almost famous, but each person and relationship in these pages can be verified from a real piece of paper that can be reviewed by anyone willing to take the trouble. It may seem that this author, not having as many individuals included and not being able to *prove* ancestors as far back in time, may not have done as extensive or detailed research as previous researchers, but the reverse is actually true. Years of extra time and energy have been devoted to checking all published and online assumptions and speculations for credibility and much extra effort has been expended in explaining from real documents what the verifiable facts actually were.

For example, Allen Pendergraft’s book⁵ says:

“*The first Prendergast of record in what is now the United States was Philip, mentioned in the Virginia Land Grants of October 16, 1643, July 8, 1647, and March 9, 1655 (Nugent, CAVALIERS AND PI-ONEERS⁶). He may be the same as Philip Prendergast, Gentleman, of the 1659 Irish census whose home was Killogenedy Parish, County Clare. Neighbors of Philip in 1659 are Edmond, Garrett and Geoffrey de Prendergast.*”⁷

First, Phillip was not given a land grant at all. It was a Captain John Bishopp who was given a land grant for importing him and several other servants under the headrights system, and Phillip did not have any family with him. Mere recopying or reassignment of ownership of the headsright in later years did not indicate that the rights were granted more than once and in any event they didn’t go to Phillip. Second, since Phillip could not afford to pay his own passage to Virginia and was there by 1643, he could not also have been Phillip Prendergast, Gentleman, of the 1659 Irish census or the father of anyone born in England after 1642, as has been postulated elsewhere⁸. The headright for Capt Bishopp’s transportation of Phillip was sold on to James Warradine in 1647⁹ and again to Richard Hamlet in 1655¹⁰. In each case, other names from Capt Bishopp’s original list were also included with Phillip’s, showing that there was only one Phillip, transported only one time.

Here is what that land grant actually says: **[3-A]**

1643 James City. Mr. John Bishopp receives 89 acres in James City County Oct 16, upon the head of David Jones Cr. ENE from Mr. Hoes uppermost plantation for the transportation of 18 persons: Phillip Pendergast, Robert Andrew, Tho. Hanscome, Eliza Sidney, Symon Haselton, Joyce Browne, Wm. Andrews, Ralph Lester, Jeffrey Denchfield, Richard Smith, Tho. Warner, Adrian Foord, Robert Taylor, Symon Symonds, John Bishopp his wife. [Note: Renewed in the name of Capt. Thos. Swann 8 Apr 1650.]¹¹

Allen goes on:

“According to [a] descendant of Job Pendergrass, our people lost an inheritance in the old country because the spelling of their name was changed after they came to America.”¹²

That something so patently absurd as losing land over spelling, which had yet to be standardized, would even be printed, and lapses in logic like the attempt to have a poor servant Phillip in two places an ocean apart and a “gentleman” at the same time, are only a few of the many such mistakes in prior works which dictated that this book must be written.

It is indeed painful to read a passage such as this one found on Page 54 of Allen’s 1977 book:

“Darby, (unplaced, b 1727-37) was a tailor when he arrived in Charleston [South Carolina], suggesting he may have been a son of James 3 Pendergrass, tailor. b. Feb 15, 1692 Northfarnham Parish, Richmond County Va d after August 4, 1751, Richmond Co deed. See page 1. James had son James 4 who was a ward of John Brown in Richmond Co Va in 1731....John 3 of Richmond Co, Va., son of James 2 probably also had a son James and a daughter Mary, wards of Robert Tomlin in 1733. An apparent brother of James 3 and John 3 was Edward 3 of Westmoreland Co, Va, ...”¹³

In truth, Darby, a prosperous tailor, born sometime around 1720, first appeared in Charles Town on the eastern coast of South Carolina and was never mentioned anywhere near the Northern Neck of Virginia. Continuous records place him firmly in Charlestown, South Carolina until his death and probate. James [the Tailor], of Richmond Co. Virginia, verified son of John Spendergrass and Elizabeth Cribin, was not born until 1729 and therefore *could not have been* Darby’s father. [see Chapter 14, *infra*]

Allen’s first two Jameses, 1 and 2, were actually the same person - the James Spendergrass [herein called Sr] who actually died (just the once) in Richmond County in late 1704 and was married to Mary Unknown (not Henri). Allen’s James 3 was actually James [Jr], orphaned minor son of the James [Sr] who died in 1704, and John 3 was actually just plain John, the other orphaned son of James [Sr] and Mary Unknown. James [Jr] was in fact born in 1692¹⁴ but he was not the tailor. He was apprenticed briefly to his brother-in-law Anthony Gilbert as a cordwayner (shoemaker), married Rebecca Unknown no later than 1720 but probably earlier, had two daughters of record, Winnefred born 1721¹⁵ and Eleanor born 1729¹⁶,

and likely other children, but no extant birth record of one named James. John, orphan son of James [Sr] is the Spendergrass male who bought the land on Totuskey Creek in 1727¹⁷ and married Elizabeth Cribin in 1728¹⁸. It was *their* son James [the Tailor], born 1729, *grandson* of James [Sr] and *nephew* to James [Jr] who inherited the Totuskey Creek land as a toddler when his father John died in 1733¹⁹, **[4-G]** and who sold it when he came of age in 1751, reserving a life estate in her dower third to his mother Elizabeth Cribin (Spendergrass) (Medford), who was still living at the time of the sale.²⁰

There is no doubt that John, the son of James [Sr] had a son James and a daughter Mary, for he named them in his 1733 will, leaving to his four year old son James (who was later bound out to Colo. Landon Carter to become a tailor) **[4-I]** the very land that James [the Tailor] sold in 1751. Robert Tomlin was never a “guardian” of John’s children, but was designated as a “friend”, asked only to step in on the children’s behalf in the event of abuse by a stepfather²¹. It is unclear when Elizabeth remarried, since she was listed on a tax list in 1744 as Eliz Spendergrass²² but that may have been a carryover of her name from a previous list. It is certain from later records²³ that Elizabeth did marry a Medford neighbor at some point before 1741 and that Robert Tomlin did honor John’s wish that he step in to protect the children’s interests²⁴ [c.f. Chapter 4F]

In 1745, John Brown was appointed guardian²⁵, (in the attorney ad litem sense, not in the physical sense), of the minor James who was still apprenticed to Landon Carter to learn to be a tailor. James was later represented again in court by John Brown, his next friend, in an unspecified civil matter involving the estate of Henry Medford, dec’d, who shared a property line with the land about which James [the Tailor] was still too young to litigate in his own right.²⁶ Elizabeth was still alive and living on or near the Totuskey Creek land when her son James [the Tailor] sold it in 1751,²⁷ and it is not known when she died.

Edward Pendegras [sic] “of Westmoreland” was an immigrant servant in Middlesex County who was adjudged by the court there to have been born *somewhere* in about 1688 and was said to have been an orphan, so not a son or brother of anyone in Richmond County. He was indentured to John Lohie in Middlesex in 1701.²⁸ **[4-A]** Whether he was the same person whose widow fled with his estate and her new husband to Westmoreland County is discussed in detail in Chapter 4G, Middlesex County, herein.

To sum up, then, *contrary to what is published elsewhere and/or posted online*, the actual paper records show that James Spendergrass [Sr], the first James into Richmond County who arrived there by 1697²⁹, and his wife Mary Unknown had three, and only three, *provable* children of record at his death in 1704: a real married daughter Elinor born no later than about 1688, who with her husband Anthony Gilbert was the original administratrix of James [Sr]’s estate before Anthony absconded with it³⁰, and two minor sons, James [Jr] born 1692 and John born 1697. James [Jr] married Rebecca Unknown no later than (likely earlier than) 1720, and had daughters of record Winnefred born 1721 and Eleanor born 1729 and other possible children to be discussed below. John, son of James [Sr], married Elizabeth Cribin in 1728 and had only two children before he died in 1733: James born about 1729, who was apprenticed to Colonel Landon Carter as a tailor, inherited his father John’s land and sold it in 1751, and Mary born about 1731, who was later found by the court to be a poor girl who needed to be bound out³¹, though no record of the binding out has been found. It is not known for certain when or where James [Jr] died, though detailed discussion of him follows in Chapter 4, Section F, *infra*.

Other (fictional) daughters of any Richmond County Spendergrass and the (fictional) maiden name “Henri”, created from nothing at all in other works, can safely be ignored.

To date, despite tantalizing hints and circumstantial evidence, there is no positive proof of any link between the Richmond County (S)pendergrass family and any North Carolina Pendergrass family. A detailed history of the Richmond County Spendergrass family is given in Chapter 4 and further discussion of possible connections in Chapter 6.

Although there were Pendergrasses in Virginia even earlier, another clear example of Allen’s tendency to speculate and even to publish a “variance from the facts”, is the February, 1709 Henrico County, Virginia Curles Meeting House marriage record of *some* John Pendergras and a Jane Pleasants. Transcribed, the entire actual record, original spelling intact, reads:

“John Pendergras the sone of Michale Pendergras and Rebecca : he being of New Kent County and Christian; the daughter of John Pleasants and Dorothy, Jane of the Henrico county did publish their marriage at a meeting of men and women friends at the hose [sic] of her father in the county aforesd on the twelfth day of the Eleventh month last past. And coming before the meeting the second time in her father’s howse they did publish their marriage againe on the Ninth day of this instant month and were married in the howse of her father on the Ninth day of the Twelfth month in the yeare 1709.”³²

Allen began by getting the names of the bride and both her parents wrong, calling the bride Anne instead of Jane and her parents Joseph Pleasants and Jane Larcome, instead of John and Dorothy [Cary?]

Pleasants³³, This newlywed couple is not found in any of the very few remaining New Kent County or Henrico County records, and it is not known whether they survived to have children.

“New Kent County” John, son of Michael, groom of Jane Pleasants in 1709, *cannot* have been the same person as “Northumberland County” John, as Allen assumed, since he could not have been living in two distant counties at once, and Northumberland County John was litigating continuously there from 1699 to his death in 1715. Also, Northumberland John’s widow was named Elizabeth³⁴.**[3-C]**

In their defense, Allen and my father were handicapped by lack of in-depth information, so readily accessible today in so many forms, and, more importantly, there are many instances in which even Allen said “perhaps” and others have posted the information online as fact with their own embellishments, which is hardly Allen’s fault. Even so, and with all the respect due to his many years of dedication and research, the bountiful errors in that book must be addressed and that thankless task has fallen to this author by default.

B. Alas, Pocahontas Isn’t Ours, and Other Troubles

Allen then went on to say:

*“If the family tradition is true that we descend from Pocahontas, then Michael may have married into the Bolling family which claims descent from Thomas Rolfe.”*³⁵ This comment is followed by several paragraphs about the Bollings and Thomas Rolfe as though Michael actually *had* married a Bolling.

From this single fanciful comment there have sprung several online family trees which list poor Rebecca, whose maiden name was never given and is still unknown, as definitely having been a Bolling and tracing her back as a descendant of Jane Poythress and Thomas Rolfe. There is even an entire web site devoted to the Pendergrass family’s descent from Matoaka’s father Powhatan, although there is not a glimmer of truth in the idea that any Pendergrass line descends from Pocahontas through the “red” Bollings. Matoaka, best known by her nickname Pocahontas, died nearly a century earlier than this Henrico Quaker marriage. Real Pocahontas descendants are relatively few and very well documented. No Pendergrass has married one from 1607 through at least the 1990s³⁶

Even if Rebecca Unknown's maiden name had been given, which it wasn't, and even if it had been Bolling, which there is no indication it was, let us apply some math and logic to the historic facts. Pocahontas had one son, Thomas Rolfe, born January 1615, who had one child, Jane Rolfe, born 1650 who married Col. Robert Bolling (who also later married Anne Stith creating the "white" Bollings.) The *only* child of Jane Rolfe and Robert Bolling was Col John Fairfax Bolling born 1676 who married Mary Kennon on December 29th,1697. Their descendants are the only “red” Bollings - blood descendants of Pocahontas - and their first child, Robert Jr, was not born until 1700.³⁷ There was no Rebecca and no one named Pendergrass.³⁸ No child born in 1700 or later could possibly have had a child old enough to marry in 1709 Henrico County, so there *cannot* have been a Rebecca "Bolling", Pocahontas descendant, who was born in time to be the mother of the New Kent John Pendergrass who married in 1709.

Alas, this lovely “family tradition” is only that - a wishful legend, heroic and romantic, but untrue.

Allen then made the mental leap that the John Pendergrass who died in 1715 in Northumberland County, up on the Northern Neck of Virginia, was the same John Pendergrass, son of Michael and Rebecca, who married Jane (not Anne) Pleasants in 1709 Henrico County³⁹, despite the fact that John Pendergrass, late of Northumberland County, deceased, left a widow named Elizabeth, not Jane.^{3B} More importantly, Northumberland John was litigating regularly in Northumberland County Court from at least 1699 to his death in 1715 and *cannot* have been the same person as the John Pendergrass “of New Kent County” who wed Jane Pleasants down in Henrico in 1709.

He went on to make further unwarranted assumptions that the Robert (born 1711) and William (born 1714) Pendergrass registered in St. Stephens’ Parish register⁴⁰ **[3-B]** *must have been* the children of John Pendergrass of New Kent/Henrico who *must have* moved to Northumberland and had those two sons, because he was the “*only adult male Pendergrass in the area*”.⁴¹ This type of assumption - that only those people who appeared in public records and for whom those records have survived - is at the core of many of Allen’s mistakes, because most people were never in the records, and most records did not survive. Not only was there an adult Peter Pendergrass involved in litigation in Northumberland County at the time,⁴² but there may well have been other adult Pendergrass men who did not appear in public records, or for whom the records, such as church, court, tax or titheables lists, did not survive.

In his book, Allen didn’t seem to know that Northumberland John’s widow was named Elizabeth instead of the Jane he called Anne, and he created a family relationship and an impossible daughter (if married in 1709, there was no time for John Pendergrass of New Kent to have had a married child by 1715) through one of his other worst assumptions - that all people mentioned in a record together must in some

way be related, “*probably through a maternal line*” or marriage. Thus, he told us that Henry Hutson was appointed John’s administrator because he *must have* married one of John’s (fictional) daughters,⁴³ when, had he read the actual court record, he’d have seen that in keeping with common custom, Henry Hutson was appointed John’s administrator because he was John’s greatest *creditor*.⁴⁴ **[3-C]**

These two baby Pendergrass boys were clearly brothers since their births were recorded some time after the fact in reverse order on the same day by the same hand in the Northumberland County Saint Stephen’s Parish Register **[3-B]** but neither parent is listed for either of them (the only births in the register not listing at least one parent or slaveholder.) Allen went on to *assume* that they were the same William and Robert who came into two different counties of North Carolina some forty years later with no documentation of any kind during those intervening decades. He may have been correct, or not, but if he was, then their families have some explaining to do, because their descendants’ YDNA does not match at all. *[see Chapter 17, infra]*

Also, contrary to online postings based loosely on Allen’s assumptions about these baby boys, they are the *only* two Pendergrasses listed in the entire, lengthy, St. Stephen’s Parish register as born, married or deceased. Even the demise of the John who was most sincerely dead in Northumberland County probate court records in 1715 is not mentioned in the register, so all online references to other Pendergrasses born, married, or deceased in Northumberland County are entirely unsubstantiated.

Allen’s book had other early (S)pendergrass men zipping back and forth across the ocean when most had to work as servants for four to six years to pay their passage the first time, and bringing back fictional Irish wives while also marrying Native American women. He continually made up maiden names for wives, wrote that certain minors must have already lost their mothers because they were referred to as orphans at their father’s death, had one of the Jameses dying twice and another selling land he didn’t own.⁴⁵ In short, and with all respect due his dedication to the cause, he had the Richmond County Spend-ergrass family so completely mangled that the reader will have to turn to those sections of this book or go to the archives in person to see what really happened.

Some other “Allenisms”, as I call them, can be found not only in Allen’s book itself but throughout thousands of online trees taken from it, and one of the most personally irritating is an entirely fictional “first” wife created by Allen and my overly-enthusiastic late father through their assumption that all those of the same name were the same person. “Wake” John Pendergrass, who came into North Carolina in about 1755 and died in Wake County in 1794, was married to a Hannah Unknown at the time of his death, according to his will.⁴⁶ There is no indication that she was not his only wife and the mother of all his five known or apparent children, as their last child was born about 1785. Regrettably, I shared with my father, who shared it with Allen, that I had stumbled upon a coincidental marriage record for *some* John Pendergrass and a Hannah Grady [Gradon?] who had tied the knot in April 1788 at Gloria Dei (Old Swede’s) Church several states away in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.⁴⁷ With no explanation as to why or how the aging John Pendergrass of Wake County, North Carolina, already married and with children born as early as 1760, had managed to travel there, these good gentlemen assumed and published on no authority whatsoever that the Pennsylvania marriage to Hannah Grady, coming as late as it did, *must* therefore have been a second marriage for the same John who died in Wake. This nonsense created an opening for the rôle of “first” wife, so it was supposed that since John (long after his death) had a grandson named Ransom (as well as grandsons named Raleigh, Bailey, Wright, Moses, Vincent, Aaron and others) that “*perhaps John’s first wife was a Ransom* ”.⁴⁸

From this one completely unsupported comment have come myriad online trees containing a newly imagined first name, (Mary) and birth and death dates for the entirely fictional Miss Ransom in counties that didn’t yet exist at the time of her fictional birth, and giving this non-existent woman credit for all of poor Hannah’s children (and some extras, as well !). First, with such common first names, it is illogical to assume that there was not more than one John/Hannah Pendergrass association in the colonies in the 1700s - at least three are documented. Second, there was a John Pendergrass, laborer, listed as living some 20 blocks from the Old Swede’s Church in the Pennsylvania Septennial census^{7M} in late 1793⁴⁹ while “Wake” John was busy in North Carolina getting ready to die in the Spring of 1794⁵⁰. While there is no proof that 1793 Philadelphia John Pendergrass was the same John who married Hannah Grady[Gradon] in 1788 Philadelphia, surely he is a likelier candidate to be that groom than a relatively poor, elderly, already married man several states away in North Carolina. Moreover, Pennsylvania Hannah has now been identified as a Hannah Gradon and has been claimed by a documented John Pendergrass family there. Thus, it seems only logical to assassinate the fictional Miss Ransom for now and forever, so if the reader has her in an online or other tree, **please take a moment right now to delete her from it.**

As to why one of “Wake” John’s grandsons was named Ransom, there were in fact so many sons

in so many families in the Sandy Creek area of North Carolina apparently first-named after the prominent Ransom family around 1800 that it leads one to wonder why this was so. In any case, the Ransoms were wealthy politicians, judges, and sheriffs [in Franklin Co. court minutes:”*Wm Ransom, [sheriff], unfortunately had his right ear bit off on the night of December 21st, 1790.*”]⁵¹ and not likely to have intermarried with the relatively poor and uniformly illiterate Pendergrasses of the day.

Other Allenisms, apparently not opposed by my late father, were identifying Orange County William Pendergrass Jr for no known reason as son of the William over in Bute, and Thomas Pendergrass who married Nancy Copes in 1786 as son of Bute/Franklin County William or Wake County John Pendergrass instead of Orange County William or someone else in that county⁵². William Sr of Orange County deeded land to William Jr of Orange County, on January 25, 1809, which deed made it abundantly clear that William Jr was William Sr’s son, and both are plainly listed as “of Orange County”⁵³. Thomas was assumed to be an extra son of Wake John or William *only* because he was married in Wake County and had a few acres of land there. However, by law, one married in the county of the bride’s residence, and Wake County shared its western border with Orange. Wake John’s family, after it moved from Warren to Wake in 1789, three years *after* Thomas’ marriage, resided in the extreme northeastern corner of the county across Moccasin Creek from Dunn District of Franklin County, and there was no contemporaneous Thomas near Wake John on any of the tax lists or other records there or in the counties where he previously lived. A study of the references to Thomas shows that after his marriage to Nancy Copes, he briefly resided just inside the western border of Wake County, only a stone’s throw from his Orange County relatives, and was listed on other records in Orange, (including reference to his second “marriage” to Miley Coulter) which place him firmly in the Orange County group.⁵⁴

There is no indication at all in Old Granville/Bute/Warren or Franklin County records of more than the one William Pendergrass, husband of Mary Unknown (not Raleigh) who came into the Sandy Creek area of Old Granville with Spencer and *some* John in about 1755 and died there no later than 1786, although his estate was not administered until September 1789⁵⁵. The deed from Orange County William Sr to Orange County William Jr verifies their father/son relationship, so why an extra William Jr was created in another county when the Orange County land and pension records are so clear remains a mystery, especially since in Allen’s 1977 book, it is stated on page 49 that Thomas of Mercer County, Kentucky was the only heir of a “third” William⁵⁶, whose land grant he endorsed, and there are even Orange County records cited for Thomas in court minutes and his second father-in-law’s will.⁵⁷

Another major flight of fancy in which “Wake” John acquired an online fictional child was the assumption, again based only on a similarity of first names in later generations, that a Vincent Pendergrass of Frederick County, Virginia, who was never in any record anywhere in North Carolina *must have been* a son of Wake John because Wake John had a grandson with the first name Vincent born some twenty years after his death. There is no evidence at all that these two Vincents were in any way related, and the elder Vincent, whose records⁵⁸ began *after* all the main Pendergrass groups had been in North Carolina for decades, remained on the far northern tip of Virginia, while Vincent the grandson of Wake John was born in Wake County, North Carolina, and moved to the extreme southwestern counties of Virginia with his parents, Moses and Nancy [Wheeler] Pendergrass in 1825.[*see Chapter 7*]

Many online trees also list revolutionary Raleigh Pendergrass as Wake John’s son, but have him fighting in the revolution at one year of age; born 1760, died 1761. There really was a Raleigh [Rawleigh, Rainleigh] Pendergrass who was mentioned five times in revolutionary records - twice on muster rolls, twice as having received posthumous pay vouchers cashed by someone else (not uncommon), and once as having had a land grant issued to his unnamed heirs, who later sold it off in small pieces, still unnamed. Raleigh himself enlisted from Duplin County in 1781 and died of the flux a few months later during the War.⁵⁹ Revolutionary Raleigh was listed in the general, statewide muster roll of the continental line⁶⁰, with no mention of his origin, and not listed with any other Pendergrasses or familiar neighbors. He died apparently unmarried and intestate. A Rawley Pendergrass was mentioned in 1780 carrying a survey chain⁶¹ very near the “Wake” John group on Sandy Creek but never appeared on a tax list or other record found there. “Wake” John later had many male descendants with the first name “Raleigh” [*see Chapter 7 for a discussion of Raleigh’s possible paternity*]

Athough “Wake” John’s *proven* older sons were of an age to have waged war in the Revolution, the muster rolls indicate that they did not, and neither did “Wake” John himself. In fact, “Wake” John’s listing in the DAR patriot’s index is an error caused by his having been confused with “Chatham” John, using Chatham John’s birth year and service record but Wake John’s widow Hannah and 1794 death year.⁶²

At this time, other than the first name Raleigh, there is no *definite* connection between Duplin County Revolutionary Raleigh and any of the North Carolina Pendergrass groups, and the same is true of

Frederick County, Virginia, Vincent, who according to the Virginia records never put a toe over the North Carolina state line.

Somehow, also, Allen and my father confused Wake John’s grandson Raleigh (son of Benjamin) with Wake John’s grandson Ransom, (son of Moses) and published that Ransom was in 1820 and 1830 census records in Wilkes County⁶³ with Benjamin after Benjamin moved there from Wake in about 1815. A thorough search of Wilkes County tax lists, court records, deeds, and state censuses from the formation of the County in 1777 to after 1850 shows no trace of Ransom there, because he wasn’t. His first cousin Raleigh was there with Raleigh’s father Benjamin before 1820, and it was he who was in those census and other records. Ransom was in Wake County from birth until 1825/6 when he went with his new Perry bride [Milly] and his parents, Moses and Nancy [Wheeler] to Wythe County, Virginia. A second grandson of “Wake” John also named Raleigh (son of Jesse) stayed in the Sandy Creek area. From John’s two (probably three) grandsons named Raleigh arose the assumptions that William’s widow Mary *must have had* the maiden name Raleigh and that revolutionary Raleigh *must have been* Wake John’s son, a triply dangerous assumption since William and Mary’s precise relationship to “Wake” John is still unclear.

Another tempting but still unsafe assumption made in other writings and online about the Sandy Creek group which has at least some faint evidence in its favor is that William Pendergrass and Mary Unknown were the parents of “Wake” John and “Old” Spencer. Their close but undefined relationship is discussed in depth in *Chapter 6, The Unsolved Mysteries*.

One major error in Allen’s book confuses Moses and Jesse, sons of “Wake” John, with Moses and Jesse, sons of Orange County Job.⁶⁴ Their ages, wives and children were all different, but Allen’s book nonetheless has Moses and Jesse hopping back and forth from Wake County all the way west to Burke County and then back again, which of course did not occur. The reason for the error is that Allen and my father Paul were working only from census lists and had little access to other records. While Job’s sons Moses and Jesse were in Burke County census records in 1820, John’s son Moses did not appear in the Wake county 1820 census *only* because the Wake and some surrounding county census records for 1810 and 1820 are missing. John’s son Jesse was in Franklin in 1790 and the part of Warren which was briefly Granville in 1810. Both Moses and Jesse, sons of “Wake” John, however, continuously appeared on Sandy Creek area tax lists and other records during those years, while Job’s sons Moses and Jesse were in records of Burke County far to the West.

At the time of their research in the 1970s, Allen and my father were convinced that the two family groups, Orange County “Job group” and Granville/Bute/Warren/Franklin”Wake John” or “Sandy Creek” group, sprang from the loins of the two baby brothers in Northumberland County and they entangled the two families in Allen’s book without explaining the forty year gap in the records between their births and their appearances in different counties of North Carolina. Why Northumberland Robert was chosen instead of one of several other Roberts in Virginia at the same time and about the same age, or why the two alleged brothers would settle in different areas of the same state, never to interact again, they did not explain. Why William Jr was not placed in Orange County with his father William Sr when the records are so clear, is also unexplained.

Now that YDNA testing is available, results of samples from men in the former group who descend through Robert’s apparent son or brother William, Sr absolutely *do not match* descendants of the “Wake” John group. Whether the two genetic groups might have diverged through a “non-paternity” event between 1711 and the present is unknown, but if so, it occurred before 1730. A further discussion of YDNA testing and results will follow in Chapter 17, The YDNA Project.

Between them, Allen and my father haphazardly killed off and created or confused numerous wives based on wrong assumptions about dates and first names as maiden names, creating for example a “first” wife for “Chatham” John he probably never had time to have⁶⁵, and replacing Amy Massey, only wife of Benjamin Pendergrass, with a “second” Bailey wife solely because Benjamin had a son with the first name Bailey⁶⁶. A close look at the various records shows that since Bailey was born years *before* his sister Massey Pendergrass, granddaughter of Amy’s father, Hezekiah Massey, the extermination of poor Amy solely because of her son’s first name was unwarranted. Many instances of this type of literary injustice will be examined in these pages and some of the verbally slain women resurrected to their proper places.

Since it was thought at the time of the publication of Allen’s book that both major Caucasian North Carolina family groups were descended from the two Northumberland County, Virginia, baby brothers, the many glaring errors about the early origins of those brothers have been repeated countless times in writings and online sites about *both* separate North Carolina groups and several subgroups, making those errors doubly difficult to eradicate. In that eradication effort, the aid of all serious researchers is requested.

C. Edith Bolling (Galt) (Wilson)

Also *only* because of the Bolling name, my father and his family were often heard to say that we were related in some close way to the widow Edith Bolling (Galt), who married President Woodrow Wilson in 1915. Although Obediah C. Bolling’s daughter Mattie did elope with our Daniel Boone Carter Pendergrass in 1879, if there is any relationship at all to Edith Bolling, it is buried deep in time and is certainly not a close one. A review of any biography of Edith Bolling reveals no Pendergrass connections. She did claim to be descended from Pocahontas, as do many people of the Bolling name, true or not.

D. John Hunt Morgan and Cherokee Princesses.

In oral interviews, one or two older Pendergrass ladies have maintained that Manerva Thompson, who married the Methodist minister Cordy Pendergrass in Virginia and went with him into Kentucky with their many children to forge a new life and found a new church, was a cousin of some sort to John Hunt Morgan of Civil War Raiders fame (or infamy), but no one seemed to know the exact relationship. Years of research have so far failed to turn up any connection or even any geographical proximity, but as the exact nature of the relationship was never given, it also cannot be disproven.

No family seems to be immune to these sorts of legends, which take us from the mundane and connect us to those more famous. In my mother’s family, there was firm insistence that, because someone with the maiden name of Poe married into the family, we are “direct descendants of Edgar Allen Poe”, who had no descendants at all. There is a genuine descendant of Daniel and Rebecca Boone in my mother’s family, but only by marriage, and, in the Pendergrass family, only the Daniel Boone name.

Among the most often repeated legends in many colonial families is that of “two brothers” or “three brothers” who came to this country early and married Indian women, or that someone’s great-grandmother was a “full-blooded Cherokee”. These legends are rarely true and are usually easy to disprove, especially in these days of genetic testing. In this book, there are so far only two verified Native Americans, 1) a Micajah Scott whose son William Thomas Scott, half Cherokee and born in White County, Tennessee, married Ida May Florence Pendergrass, daughter of Benjamin Franklin Pendergrass and Harriet Sutherland, in 1893 Crawford County, Arkansas, and 2)Angelique Jérôme dit St Mathe, Chippewah/Ojibwe who married “Jolly Joe” Rolette in Dakota Territory in 1846. Additionally, there is some persuasive evidence of Cherokee and mixed ancestry in some distant descendants of David Pendergrass, revolutionary veteran, who went from Orange County, North Carolina to Chester County, South Carolina. [see Chapter 12, *infra*]

DNA testing of the current author and several close relatives in hope of finding Native American ancestry has as yet turned up no trace of it.

E Maximilian, Emperor of México.

Sometimes family legends are hard to stamp out even when they completely defy logic.

Descendants of George Washington Pendergrass Sr and his second wife Alma Tempest McDonald (the second litter) have long been told that their ancestor Juan Maximiliano D’Arze, a Spanish soldier in Louisiana, or, alternatively, his son Juan Ignacio Maximiliano, was an illegitimate son of Maximillian of Austria, Emperor of México. Among other problems with this scenario is the fact that Juan Maximiliano D’Arze was born in Spain sometime around 1750 and his son, Juan Ignacio Maximiliano was born in 1782 in Louisiana⁶⁷, making the original Juan Maximiliano D’Arze born some eighty years *before* his alleged royal father, and his documented son, Juan Ignacio Maximiliano, born at least *fifty* years before him.

The Emperor Ferdinand Maximillian Joseph was the only monarch of the Second Mexican Empire (whose reign there lasted only three years).⁶⁸ Maximillian was his Christian name, not a family name that would have been passed down, even if European royals had had family names. He was of the House of Agustín de Iturbide, and was born July 6, 1832, at Schönbrunn Palace, Vienna, and married Charlotte of Belgium in 1857.⁶⁹ They had no natural children, though they adopted two children of relatives.⁷⁰ After a distinguished career in the Austrian Navy, he accepted an ill-fated offer by Napoleon III of France to rule México, which he did until he was captured by Mexican Republican forces, spurned the opportunity to escape disguised as a woman because he refused the indignity of shaving his beard, and died bravely when executed by firing squad on June 19, 1867, in Santiago de Querétaro, México.⁷¹ His wife Charlotte/Carlota had returned to Europe begging desperately for military assistance and went mad after his execution.⁷² He was not quite 35 at the time of his death and so far as is known was never in his life near Fort Natchitoches, Louisiana, where Juan Maximiliano D’Arze had been born fifty years before him.

All the same, the following outrageously fanciful narrative, taking a bizarre angle on the royal connection, was written by Mrs Paul Strickland for a local compendium of such narratives,⁷³ later published in all seriousness by the Daughters of the Republic of Texas and even reprinted in a local Texas newspaper.

Daughters of the Republic of Texas ,Volume 1, p 185:

“*JOHN MAXIMILLIAN (1756-1840) came to America in 1795 and made his home with Juan Ignacio Pifermo at Lobanillo Hacienda in Sabine County [Texas] . He was a native of Austria but had been visiting his sister Marie Antoinette, at Versailles, so came from France. He married Pifermo’s daughter, Marie Louisa Pifermo. Their son John Maximillian, (1782) married Anastacia Simms and had a son John Jr (1812) born at Lobanillo Hacienda, which John had inherited from Pifermo. John Maximillian Jr was a member of the Army that engaged in the battle of Nacogdoches (August 1932) against the Mexican army that occupied the Old Stone Fort. Before the order to charge, James Bullock promised his men that in the event they won the battle, he would reward the first man who entered the fort with a deed to the Old Stone Fort and the land on which it stood. John Maximillian was that man, but his home was Lobanillo Hacienda in Sabine County, so he traded the fort for a spotted pony and rode away. John Jr Married Polly Christy in 1835 and in 1836 had a son John J Maximillian*”⁷⁴

Let us begin with the fact that Marie Antoinette had no brother named John Maximillian, though she did have a brother Maximillian Franz Joseph [Hapsburg] who never left Europe.⁷⁵ Juan Maximiliano D’Arze was native, not of Austria, but of Aljeciras, España, a military sergeant at Fort Natchitoches, Louisiana, who first impregnated and later married not Maria Luisa Pifermo but Marie Françoise de la Renaudière in 1784,⁷⁶ having produced Juan Ignacio Maximiliano [Jr] in 1782 in Fort Natchitoches.⁷⁷ Marie Françoise’s childless sister, Marie Clémence de la Renaudière, married Jean le Baptiste Ignace Leger dit Piedferme (a Leger by birth but later called Juan Piefermo and John Pifermo in Texas) and it is they who brought up her beloved nephew, Juan Ignacio Maximiliano as their son and left their entire estate to him, including Lobanillo, because of his good character and devotion to them.⁷⁸ Juan Ignacio Maximiliano did fight at the Battle of Nacogdoches and did marry Anastacia Simms but it is *their* daughter who was named Maria Luisa Maximiliano and who married Donald MacDonald in Louisiana or deep East Texas in the early 1830s. Thus, the John Maximillian who was brought up by Jean Leger dit Piedferme a.k.a. Juan Piefermo, did not come to America in 1795 but was born in Louisiana in 1782, (fifty years before the Emperor Maximillian was born in Austria) of a Spanish father and a French mother - births, marriages and inheritance all firmly established by Catholic Church and French Post records. [c.f. *Donald MacDonald and Maria Luisa Maximiliano, Chapter 9, infra*.]

F. Revolutionary Pendergrasses (and not so Revolutionary Pendergrasses)

Another family legend for which this author bears some personal responsibility is that “Wake” John Pendergrass who came into Old Granville County, North Carolina, from parts as yet unknown in about 1755 and died in Wake County North Carolina in 1794 was the revolutionary veteran John Pendergrass who was “sick at Valley Forge”.⁷⁹ This is not so.

When I was a rookie researcher and many of the aunties and cousins were longing for entry into the prestigious Daughters of the American Revolution, there was great pressure on me to locate a qualifying ancestor. By then we had proven a solid paper trail back to “Wake” John and I shared with my father the revolutionary index card I found at the National Archives which did list *some* John Pendergrass as a revolutionary veteran without listing any county or identity for him, but I shared it with the strong caution that there were several John Pendergrasses in North Carolina at the time and only one was listed on the muster rolls (as it later turned out, near one of his Orange County brothers).⁸⁰ Several of the aunties and cousins threw my caution to the winds and used the record of this John Pendergrass to be admitted to the DAR, whose standards of proof were far less strict at that time than now. Our “Wake” John Pendergrass is currently listed in the DAR Patriots’ Index ⁸¹ along with his wife Hannah, but he should not be there. Later online imaging of revolutionary pension records with previously unavailable record-wide indexing shows clearly that it was “Chatham” John Pendergrass of the Orange County family group who was actually sick at Valley Forge. A supplementary affidavit from one of “Chatham” John’s brothers mentions that a brother of his had returned sick from service. [see Chapter 12, *infra*]

In his masterful compilation of North Carolina Revolutionary Patriots, J. D. Lewis concurs and makes plain that the John who was in the Revolution was from the Orange County Pendergrass group of brothers.⁸² For another thing, Wake John died in 1794, too early to have applied for a pension in the 1800s as “Chatham” John did.

Attempts, including a personal visit to Washington D.C. headquarters, to convince the Daughters of the American Revolution that “Chatham” John and not “Wake” John was in fact the revolutionary veteran have so far been frustratingly unsuccessful.

Although many descendants of “Wake” John served on both sides of the Civil War in the following century, there is no surviving record indicating *directly* that he or any of his family was in the Revolution, with two possible circumstantial exceptions:

“Bob’s” John. If evidence emerges in the future that “Bob’s” John (who married Margaret Pownall) was in fact a “Wake” John descendant (and he is in that genetic grouping), there is evidence that he served in the Revolution, apparently on both sides. He previously resided in the Sandy Creek area of North Carolina with the “Wake” John group. In 1771, there were three John Pendergrasses in Bute County, two of them living near John Pownall.⁸³ One of these Johns married Pownall’s daughter Margaret before 1770 and left with her family for South Carolina between 1772 and 1779. Since tax records for Bute are missing for most years of the Revolution, it is not possible to say exactly when he disappeared from them, but he bought 75 acres in Lancaster County on 24 February 1779, St. Mark’s Parish.⁸⁴ In the South Carolina archives is an undated list entitled “Return of Persons Who Have Gone over to the British in Capt Tillman’s Co., Col. Marshall’s Regt.” and there is presumptive evidence that John’s land was confiscated.⁸⁵ Unverified tradition in that branch of the family states that he was murdered toward the end of the Revolution by a band of marauding Tories.⁸⁶ [see *Chapters 6 and 11, infra*] In any event, “Bob’s” John was definitely part of the Sandy Creek group and definitely in the Revolution.

Raleigh Pendergrass Some researchers have assumed, that because “Wake” John Pendergrass had two (probably three) known grandsons and many later descendants with the first name Raleigh, that the Raleigh Pendergrass who served in the Revolution must have been “Wake” John’s son, but this is as yet speculative. There was a real Raleigh [Rawleigh, Rainleigh] who was mentioned five times in revolutionary records - twice on the general, statewide muster roll of the continental line,⁸⁷ with no mention of his origin, and not listed with any other Pendergrasses or familiar neighbors, twice as having received posthumous pay vouchers cashed by someone else (not uncommon)⁸⁸, and once as having had a land grant issued to his unnamed heirs⁸⁹ who later sold it off in small pieces, still unnamed⁹⁰ Revolutionary Raleigh enlisted from Duplin County, North Carolina, not near any of the other early North Carolina Pendergrass families, and was a private in 1781 under Captain William Allcock and Colonel James Kenan⁹¹. He died of the flux that same year, apparently intestate and unmarried, while in service in South Carolina.⁹²

Considerably later, there were numerous surveys of small parcels of land issued to assignees of his heirs, indicating that he did have family members who sold off the warrant for his bounty land⁹³, but a study of those surveys reveals no hint of their identity. [Note: an online indexing entry under Raleigh “L” Pendergrass is a clerical error and not in the original]

In 1780, *some* Rawley Pendergrass carried a survey chain for land on Sandy Creek very near the area where “Wake” John and his family were living at that time.⁹⁴ [see *Chapter 7, infra*]

The Orange County Patriots: Between 1752 and 1755 in the newly formed Orange County, North Carolina, *some* Robert Pendergrass was first listed on an undated tax list in the Chapel Hill area.⁹⁵ Although his age and birthplace are unknown, and he likely was born earlier, to have been taxed at all in 1752 he had to have been born no later than 1736. Records indicate that he obtained land there and was later joined on the land tax rolls⁹⁶ by a William Pendergrass [Sr] assumed by many to have been Robert’s son, though there is no record saying so. William [Sr] himself produced apparent children John [Sr], David [Sr], William [Jr], Job, Jemimah, and possibly Luke, several of whom served (or paid someone to serve) in the Revolution. [See also discussion of Luke, *infra*] More detailed records, histories and descendants of these Patriots can be found in Chapter 12, *infra*.

1. **“Chatham” John Pendergrass**, so nicknamed by researchers to distinguish him from other John Pendergrasses, first enlisted from Orange County on 20 May 1776 through 8 September 1778 under Colonel Thomas Clark, and it is he who was sick at Valley Forge. His widow Mary [Rigsbee] stated that he was three years a private and then on a new enlistment of two three month tours became a lieutenant. Final payment vouchers record his date of death as 3 June 1830 and Mary’s as 20 August 1850. Mary’s age in the 1850 census was listed as 100 but her age and marriage dates were quite unreliable.⁹⁷

2. **David Pendergrass** enlisted from Orange County on 20 April 1776 and served two and a half years under Captain Griffith, John McRee’s Company of the First North Carolina Battalion commanded by Colonel Thomas Clark. He left service in September 1778 and his widow Susannah Unknown aged 93 in 1846, stated that they were married November 1777, that he left her alone with children while he served, and that he died in November 1800 and she had not remarried. Their son David, Jr. made supplementary applications.⁹⁸

3. **William Pendergrass [Jr]** served personally in the Revolution during a tour or two with the local militia.⁹⁹ Also, the pension affidavit of Thomas Prichard says Prichard enlisted from Orange County first as a “substitute in the place of William Pendergrass “for a three month tour against the Torys” under Captain Abraham Alen [*sic*] and others.¹⁰⁰ In his affidavit supporting revolutionary benefits for his brother “Chatham” John, William [Jr] mentions another brother who was brought home for a furlough due to illness, as well as having received letters from his brothers from Pennsylvania and New Jersey.¹⁰¹ Taken together with his absence from the muster rolls on which his known brothers were listed, it appears that William [Jr] was at home during most of the revolution. This William did receive a land grant of fifty acres but not for service - much less acreage than his brothers Job, David and “Chatham” John received for military service. [Note: a different Will/William Pendergrass served the entire length of the war.]

4. **Job Pendergrass** enlisted from Orange County about 6 May 1776 for a full three year tour under Captain Roger Moore of the 10th North Carolina regiment. His pension application, filed from Burke County, stated that he was at the Battle of Stono and he believed also Beaufort. Unverified family legend states that he lost an earlobe to a musket ball at the Battle of King’s Mountain, but he is not listed on the roster of soldiers who were there. At the time of his application, Job stated that he was “a common farm laborer but physically incapable of work due to age and infirmity”, that he possessed nothing but 15 chickens, big and little, that his wife Mary was nearly 57 years of age, that his son Henry was 20 and healthy but his daughter Mary, 15, was subject to “fits”.¹⁰² He made no mention of any war wound or of the battle of King’s Mountain, but such a close call as losing an earlobe to a musket ball in *some* battle is the sort of story that is likely to be handed down the generations and might have had some basis in fact.

5. **Will Pendergast** [*unplaced*]. This Will has been misplaced in previous works as the son of a *fictional* William [Jr] of Bute County, himself misplaced as son of a different (real) William and Mary who lived some 60 miles away from Chapel Hill. The error occurred because an Orange County Thomas Pendergrass married Nancy Cope in 1786 in Wake County¹⁰³, which at that time still shared a northwestern border with Orange, and it was wrongly believed that Thomas was therefore a brother or son of “Wake” John. The genetically unrelated “Wake” John and his family, including the different William and Mary, were at that time still in Warren County. “Wake” John did not relocate to Wake until April 1789¹⁰⁴, and “Bute County” William never did. One married by law in the county of the bride, so normally it would have been Nancy Cope whose family lived in Wake and not necessarily Thomas, at least until his marriage. He was on road duty in Wake once¹⁰⁵ and was taxed there briefly, but his apparent second wife Milah Coulter was a sister to Fanny, the wife of Peter Pleasant Pendergrass in Orange, and Thomas’ family ties were clearly in Orange County. The connection between the two men (Will(iam) the revolutionary veteran and Thomas, who migrated to Kentucky later), is that Thomas endorsed the back of Will(iam)’s bounty land warrant as his only listed heir.¹⁰⁶ Tradition in this family, as cited elsewhere¹⁰⁷ is that this Thomas was Will(iam)’s son and this seems to be borne out by the endorsement of the grant as William’s sole heir but this Will’s parentage is unknown, and Thomas could as easily have been his brother or even father.

Will Pendergast appeared on a roster of soldiers¹⁰⁸ who received remuneration in North Carolina Army Accounts near a William Marshburn [Mashburn] and his account was listed as being payable on 17 December 1785 to [his lieutenant] James Scurlock or Will Pendergast, “Dept Com of Purchases Certificate”. Also, the *heir* of a William Pendergrass of North Carolina received land grant #3180 (later reassigned #2336) for 640 acres on the Harpeth River in Davidson County, Tennessee. The grant was for his service on the Continental Line during the entire 84 months (seven years) of the war and Thomas endorsed and assigned the grant to Stockley Donelson and William Terrell to be surveyed, and ultimately the grant was conveyed to a Thomas Molloy, who was buying them up, in 1797.¹⁰⁹

To have enlisted in 1776 when the first North Carolina battle of the war occurred - the battle of Moore’s Creek Bridge - this Will could have been born *no later* than about 1760. Having died after the war but before December 1785, he cannot have been Orange County William Sr, who was alive to deed land to son William Jr in 1809, and he cannot have been Orange County William Jr, who was alive in 1818 to sign affidavits for the revolutionary service of his brothers, none of whom was old enough to have had a son Will by 1760 or earlier.

In fact, pickings are slim for anyone who should get the cigar for Will’s paternity. William Sr of Orange already had a son William Jr, none of the revolutionary brothers was old enough, and Luke Pendergast, whose sons were all named in his probate and who was too young anyway, had no son named Will. Richard Pendergrass was still serving out his indenture in Virginia and probably not yet married. There was a Robert Pendergrass in the area at the right time and still fit enough to carry survey chains and help build roads in 1761, who may or may not have already been the father of a William [Sr] or of this revolutionary

Will, but surviving records are scarce for the period when this Will was born with no way to know what other adult males might have qualified. It is even *possible* that his mother was a Pendergrass and his father was not.

Yet, the land grant to this man who dedicated seven years of his life to the cause of American independence and didn’t live long to enjoy it, was in Davidson County where some of the land grants of William Sr’s sons were also located, and his name, though not on the same roster as theirs, contained familiar names of their neighbors, including James Scurlock of the prominent Chatham County family, and Orange County Mashburns, making it likely that he was related to the Orange/Chatham County Pendergraft group in some way, especially as his only heir lived and remarried there.

Richard Pendergrass, specified in that record as (free) “Negro”, of General Butler’s company was on a list of several dozen prisoners taken by the British, the list made 17 March 1781, at headquarters at Guildford [*sic*] two days after General Butler’s militia company saw action at the Battle of Guilford Court-house.¹¹⁰ It is not known for certain where Richard was captured - only that it was “at arms”. He began his young adult life as an indentured “mulatto man servant” to Samuel Jones in Virginia¹¹ but enlisted locally from North Carolina. He survived his imprisonment and the war, but unfortunately died in 1817,¹¹² too early to have filed a pension application further outlining his service and personal history.[*see Chapter 13*]

Garrett Pendergrass Jr, son of Garrett Pendergass Sr and Ann Unknown, of Bedford County, Pennsylvania, was killed and scalped by hostile Indians while running toward Ft Harrod, Kentucky in March 1777 and is correctly listed as a DAR Patriot for his service in the revolution.¹¹³

Phillip Pendergrass, a hatter by trade and previously assumed to have been a son of Garrett Sr, [*see Chapter 17*] was captured by Indians at the raid of Kittaning on 8 September 1756 during the leadup to the French and Indian War¹¹⁴and, according to his descendant Michael Boyce, enlisted in the Revolution from Carlisle, Pennsylvania and married Margaret Hastings.¹¹⁵ He was taxed for himself and three cows in 1782.¹¹⁶

Note: This section of information is intended only as a brief overview of North Carolina Pendergrass men in (and not in) the Revolution. More information is detailed elsewhere in this book and is widely available in other publications. Images of original revolutionary documents at the national archives in Washington, D.C., can easily be found online, as well.

¹ Robert A Pendergrast, *John Pendergrass of Bute Co, NC and Lancaster Co S.C.*, self-published, Atlanta, Georgia 1980

² Allen Pendergraft, *Pendergrass of Virginia and the Carolinas*,self-published,Sedona, Ariz.1977

³ Ibid.,2nd edition 1982.

⁴ Pendergraft, *Pendergrass*, p 54

⁵ Ibid.

⁶ Nell Nugent, *Cavaliers and Pioneers/Va Land Patents and Grants 1623-66*, Library of Virginia, Richmond,1934 p.148. .

⁷ Pendergraft, *Pendergrass*, p. vii, x.

⁸ Ibid.

⁹ Virginia Land Office Patents, Vol. 2, 1643-1651, p 101, headrights re-granted to James Warradine 8 July 1647.

¹⁰ Virginia Land Office Patents, Vol. 4, 1655-1664, p 9, headrights re-granted to Richard Hamlet 8 March 1655.

¹¹ Virginia Land Office Patents, Vol. 1, 1623-1643, (v 1&2) p 915 granted to Capt. Jno Bishopp 16 October1643 [*see also 3A*]

¹² Pendergraft, *Pendergrass*, p 1 (myth of “lost inheritance due to misspelling of name”)

¹³ Ibid, p 54

¹⁴ Richmond County, Virginia, Court Order Book 4, 1704-08 p 246 (James Spendergrass apprenticed to Anthony Gilbert)

¹⁵ North Farnham Parish Register, Richmond County, Virginia, 1663-1814, p 70 (Winnefred born 25 August 1721

¹⁶ Ibid, p 81 (Eleanor born 13 May, 1729, d/o James and Rebecah Spendergrass, as was Winnefred)

¹⁷ Richmond County, Virginia deed book 8 pp 443-445 (Totuskey Creek deeds in to John Spendergrass, 1727)

¹⁸ North Farnham Parish Register, Richmond County, Virginia 2 Dec.1728 p 193-4 (John Spendergrass married Eliz Cribin)

¹⁹ Richmond County Virgina Will Book 5 p 190, 1733 [*see Richmond Co. Chapter 4, Section F,*]

²⁰ Richmond County, Virginia, Deed Book 11, pp 70 and 84, 1751 [*see Richmond Co. Chapter 4, Section F,*]

²¹ Richmond County Virgina Will Book 5 p 190, 1733[*see Richmond Co. Chapter 4, Section F,*]

²² Richmond County, Virginia, Lunenburg Parish rent roll, 1744, unpagd, (as Eliz Spendergrass, 100 a, pd by Wm Garland)

²³ Richmond County, Virginia, Court Order Book 11, p 194 (Eliz Medford summoned re John Spendergrass estate)

²⁴ Richmond County, Virginia, Court Order Book 11, p 184 (Tomlin steps in to protect John Spendergrass’ children)

²⁵ Richmond County, Virginia, Order Book 12, p.23 (John Brown guardian of James Spendergrass [the Tailor] 6 Oct 1746)

²⁶ Ibid, p 200 and p 318

²⁷ Richmond County, Virginia, Deed Book 11, pp 70 and 84, 1751 [*see Richmond Co. Chapter 4, Section F,*]

²⁸ Middlesex County, Virginia, Court Order Book 3, p 406 (Edw Pendergrass bound out to Lohie)

²⁹ North Farnham Parish Register, Richmond County, Virginia, 1663-1814, p 80 (John Spendergrass born April 1797)

³⁰ Richmond County Virginia Court Order Book 4, p 143(Anthony Gilbert and Elinor Spendergrass, admin of James[Sr]1707)

³¹ Richmond County Virginia Court Order Book 11 p 306 et seq (binding out of Mary d/o John and Eliz ordered 1742/3)

³² Curles Meeting House Records, Banns and Marriage Book 7, p 4, 1696-1710 [Note: Before 1752, the 9th day of the twelfth month would have been February 9th, by the Quaker Calendar. Book is missing; transcript only]

³³ Pendergraft, *Pendergrass*, p.2 (wrong Pleasants bride and parents in marriage to New Kent John Pendergrass)

³⁴ Northumberland County, Virginia, Court Order Book 1713-1719 p 128. (John Pendergrass’ widow Eliz 1715)

³⁵ Pendergraft, *Pendergrass* p 2 (Rebecca “Bolling”, fictional maiden name of Michael Pendergrass’ wife)

³⁶ Stuart E. Brown, et al, *Pocahontas’ Descendants: A Revision*, 3rd edition,Genealogical. Publ. Co, 1995 .

³⁷ Ibid.

³⁸ Ibid, generally.[there is no page number as there is no Pendergrass within]

³⁹ Pendergraft, *Pendergrass*, p 2 (confusing New Kent John Pendergrass with Northumberland John Pendergrass)

⁴⁰ Saint Stephens’s Parish Register, Northumberland County Virginia, Section P,(first two names) p 136 (1711 and1714)

⁴¹ Pendergraft, *Pendergrass* p 3 (no adult male but Northumberland John Pendergrass in the county) (not accurate)

⁴² Northumberland County, Virginia, Order Book 1699-1713 (Sept.1708, May1709) (PeterPendergrass)

⁴³ Pendergraft,*Pendergrass* p 2 (Henry Hutson’s fictional marriage to a fictional Pendergrass daughter)

⁴⁴ Northumberland County Virginia, Order Book A 1713-1749, p 123 (will book itself missing, typed transcription in RG 975.52 Lew, p. 11. (Henry Hutson was John’s greatest creditor, not in-law),

⁴⁵ Pendergraft, *Pendergrass*, generally (early generations, through 1752)

⁴⁶ Wake County, North Caroliina, Loose will of John Pendergrass, 17 April 1794, Raleigh Archives search room.[*see 7-K*]

⁴⁷ Marriage Record of the Swede’s Church 1750-1810 (Gloria Dei) Philadelphia, 1788 p 383 (bride) and 481(groom)

⁴⁸ Pendergraft,*Pendergrass* p 41 (“perhaps John’s wife was a Ransom”) (not accurate)

⁴⁹ Pennsylvania Septennial Census 1779-1863 Dock Ward, p 176, 1793, [*see also exhibit 7M*]

⁵⁰ Wake County Court Minute Book Vol. 4, 1794-1799 p 2. C.099.30001 (“Wake” John’s will admitted to probate, 1794)

⁵¹ Franklin County North Carolina Court Minutes vol 1785-1794 p 218 (Sheriff Ransom’s ear bit off)

⁵² Pendergraft, Pendergrass p 50 (Wm of Orange as son of Wm of Bute) (not accurate)

⁵³ Orange County, North Carolina Deed Book 14, p 56 (Orange Co NC Wm Sr to Wm Jr dated 25 Jan 1809)

⁵⁴ Orange County, North Carolina Wills, 1822-1851, Volume F, p 280 (Will of Henson Coulter, Thos’ father-in-law)

⁵⁵ Franklin County Court Minutes vol 1785-1794, p 169 (Widow Mary appointed administratrix of William Pendergrass’ estate, Sept 1789) Inventory at Will Book A, p 46 at Franklin County Courthouse in Louisburg)

⁵⁶ Pendergraft,*Pendergrass* p 49 (Thomas Pendergrass of Mercer Co. Kentucky as son of wrong N. C. William)

⁵⁷ Orange County, North Carolina Wills, 1822-1851, Volume F, p 280 (Will of Henson Coulter, Thos’ father-in-law)

⁵⁸ Virginia Compiled Marriages 1740-1850, Frederick County, Virginia, FHL Film # 31456, ref i.d. 910. (Vincent Pendergrass to Mary Scarff, Frederick County 1803)

⁵⁹ Lewis, J.D., *North Carolina Patriots, 1775-1783*, 2012, Vol 2, pt 2, p 771, self-published, Little River, SC.

⁶⁰ Ibid.

⁶¹ Rawley Pendergrass, sworn chain carrier for Warren County N.C. grant # 43 survey 26 Sept 1780, on Sandy Creek

⁶² Patriot’s Index, publ. by Daughters of the American Revolution, 2003, Vol 3, p 2086.

⁶³ Pendergraft,*Pendergrass*, page 42 (confusing Moses’ son Ransom with Benjamin’s son Raleigh)

⁶⁴ Pendergraft,*Pendergrass*, p 45 (confusing Job’s sons Jesse and Moses with Wake John’s sons Jesse and Moses)

⁶⁵ Ibid p 6 (“Chatham John Pendergrass’ “first” wife) (unlikely)

⁶⁶ Ibid p 42 (Bailey as maiden name of Benjamin Pendergrass’ fictional “second” wife)

⁶⁷ Mills,Elizabeth Shown,Natchitoches, 1729–1803: *Abstracts of the Catholic Church Registers of the French and Spanish _____ Post of St. Jean Baptiste des Natchitoches in Louisiana*,Polyanthos, New Orleans 1977, Register 4, pp 214/215, Entry 1821

⁶⁸ *Encyclopedia Britannica*, Maximillian of Austria and México, Chicago, 2008. Michael Ray, editor.

⁶⁹ Ibid

⁷⁰ Ibid

⁷¹ Ibid

⁷² Ibid

⁷³ Nacogdoches County Genealogical Society, *Nacogdoches County Families*, Curtis Media Corp, 1985, Daughters of the Republic of Texas ,Volume 1, p 185

⁷⁴ Daughters of the Republic of Texas, *Patriot Ancestor Album*, no date, Turner Publ,Vol 1 p. 185

⁷⁵ Birnstiel, Frederic Guillaume, *Genealogie Ascendant jusqu’au quatreieme degre inclusivement de tous les Rois et Princes de maisons souveraines de L’eu-*

rope actuellement vivans, Bourdeaux 1768 p 1.

⁷⁶ Mills,Elizabeth Shown, Natchitoches, 1729–1803: Abstracts of the Catholic Church Registers of the French and Spanish Post of St. Jean Baptiste des Natchitoches in Louisiana,Polyanthos, New Orleans 1977, Register 2, pp 137/138, Entry 1074

⁷⁷ Ibid, Register 4, pp 214/215, Entry 1821 (birth of Juan Ignacio Maximilliano d’Arze [Jr] 1782)

⁷⁸ 28 July 1817. will translation and transcription made by the Daughters of the Republic of Texas, San Augustine.

⁷⁹ Patriot’s Index, published. by Daughters of the American Revolution, 2003, Vol 3, p 2086

⁸⁰ Lewis, J.D., North Carolina Patriots, 1775-1783, 2012, Vol 2, pt 2, p 771, self-published, Little River, SC.

⁸¹ Patriot’s Index, publ. by Daughters of the American Revolution, 2003, Vol 3, p 2086.

⁸² J.D. Lewis, North Carolina Patriots, supra.

⁸³ Bute County North Carolina Tax lists, taken by Bell and Henderson, 1771 (Raleigh Archives search room)

⁸⁴ Robert A Pendergrast, Family History:John Pendergrass of Bute Co. NC and Lancaster Co S.C., self-published, Atlanta, Georgia. 1980, pp 1-5.

⁸⁵ Ibid.

⁸⁶ Ibid.

⁸⁷ Roster of Soldiers from N.C. in the American. Revolution. Compiled. By D.A.R. of NC. Durham, 1932. (12,709p.):395 Vol 133, pages 487 and 492 (Raleigh on continental line)

⁸⁸ North Carolina Revolutionary Pay Vouchers, 1779-1782 Military Date 18 Sept 1781 and 1 May 1792

⁸⁹ North Carolina and Tennessee U.S. Revolutionary War Land Warrants 1783-1843 # 5130, p 47, 8 Dec 1797

⁹⁰ North Carolina and Tennessee U S Early Land Records 1753-1931 (earliest of many sales by heirs was 1822)

⁹¹ Lewis, J.D., North Carolina Patriots, 1775-1783, 2012, Vol 1, P section, self-published, Little River, SC.

⁹² NARA, American Revolution Pension Records(affidavit of Joseph Vick re deaths of two fellow soldiers) W6364 NC

⁹³ North Carolina and Tennessee U S Early Land Records 1753-1931 (earliest of many sales by heirs was 1822)

⁹⁴ _Warren County N.C. grant # 43 survey 26 Sept 1780, on Sandy Creek (Rawley Pendergrass, sworn chain carrier)

⁹⁵ Orange County, North Carolina tax list 1752/55, North Carolina Archives Search Room, Raleigh, *[also see image 5H]*

⁹⁶ Orange County, North Carolina, Deed Book 83 p 260, 9 Sept. 1778 on Obed’s Creek (Grant issued 9 Nov 1784)

⁹⁷ National Archives and Records Administration, (NARA) Washington D.C. American Revolution Pension Records, by surname (John Pendergrass of Orange County North Carolina and widow Mary Rigsbee)W18730 NC

⁹⁸ NARA, American Revolution Pension Records (David Pendergrass Sr and widow Susannah Unknown) R8086

⁹⁹ NARA, American Revolution Pension Records (affidavit of Sarah Pendergrass Oldham for Charles King R5940)

¹⁰⁰NARA, American Revolution Pension Records (affidavit of Thos Pritchard R8481 re: substituting for Wm Pendergrass)

¹⁰¹NARA, American Revolution Pension Records (affidavit of Wm in support of brother “Chatham” John W18730)

¹⁰²NARA, American Revolution Pension Records (Job Pendergrass and wife Mary Unknown, S41504 as Pendegrass)

¹⁰³North Carolina Marriage Records 1741-2011, Wake County Marriage Bonds, (index) page 392

¹⁰⁴ Wake County, North Carolina, Court Minute Book 1789-1794 Vol 3, p 43, C.R.099.301.3 (1789 deed to “Wake” John Pendergrass from John Ledbetter acknowledged in court, 1790. Deed and deed book are missing)

¹⁰⁵ Pendergraft, Pendergrass, p 50 (Thomas Pendergrass of Orange Co group assigned road duty in Wake Co 1787)

¹⁰⁶ Land Grant No. 3180/2980/2336 State Archives of NC microfilm reel S.108.360 - TN Davidson County File No. 2336

to heir of Will^m Pendergrass, dec’d., 19 Dec. 1785, endorsed by his (sole?) heir Thomas Pendergrass

¹⁰⁷ Pendergraft, Pendergrass, p 50.

¹⁰⁸ North Carolina Army Accounts, Vol II, Book AA, pp 1-44 (North Carolina State Library, Archives Search Room)

¹⁰⁹ Land Grant No. 3180/2980/2336 State Archives of NC microfilm reel S.108.360 - TN Davidson County File No. 2336

¹¹⁰ North Carolina Genealogical Journal, V:81 (Richard Pendergrass prisoner of Cornwallis 1781) *[See also exhibit 13B]*

¹¹¹ Virginia Gazette, Williamsburg, Virginia, 7 March 1767, page 3 re Richard Pendergrass, *[see also exhibit 13A]*

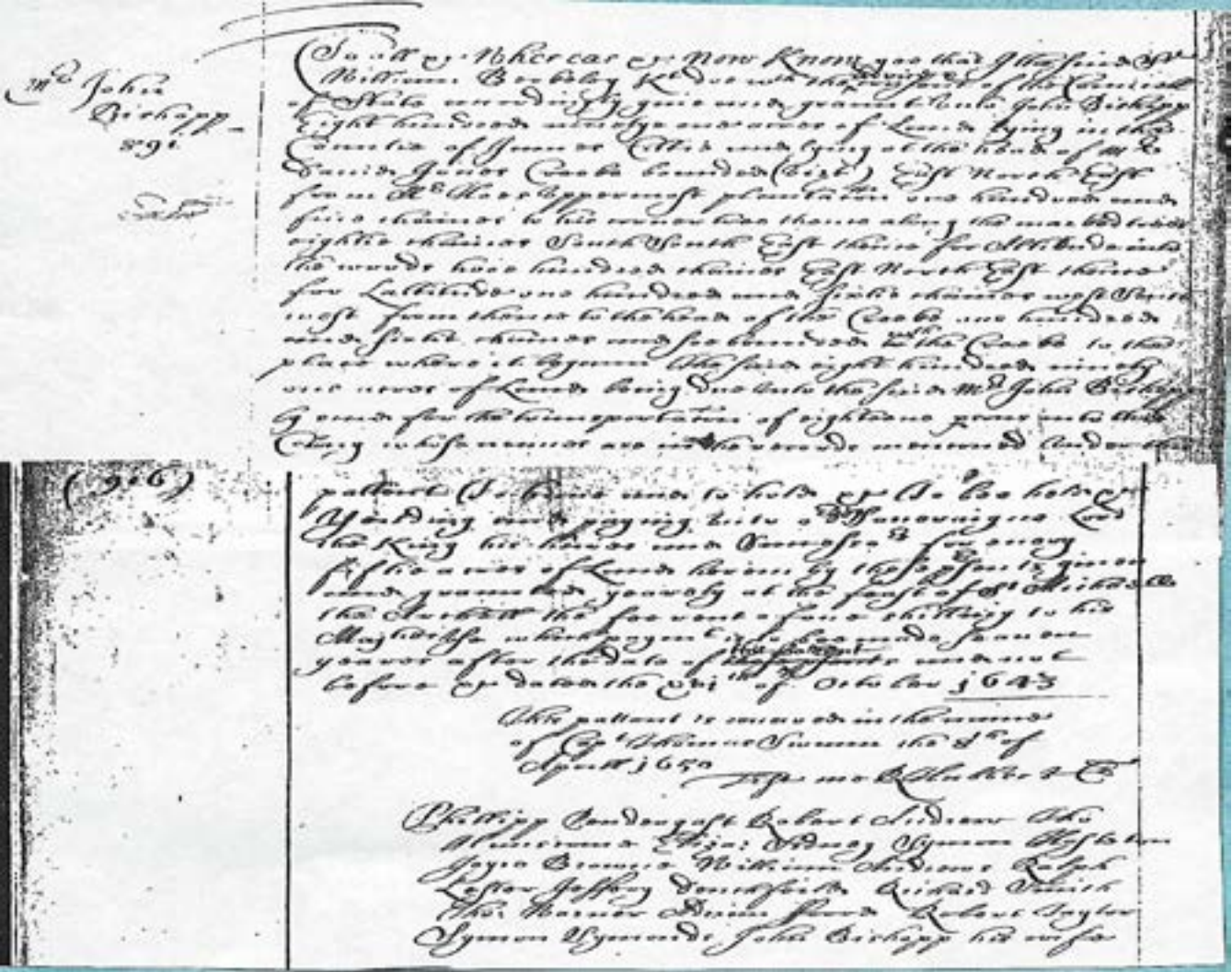
¹¹² Caswell County, North Carolina Will Book H page 132, 1818 (nuncupative) and loose will, *[see also exhibit 13G]*

¹¹³ Haggin, Judge James[?] in Draper Manuscripts: Capt. John Haggin’s Kentucky Adventures 1775-1777, published in “The Transylvanian”, Lexington, Ky, June 1829 (Garrett Pendergrass Jr revolutionary veteran scalped)

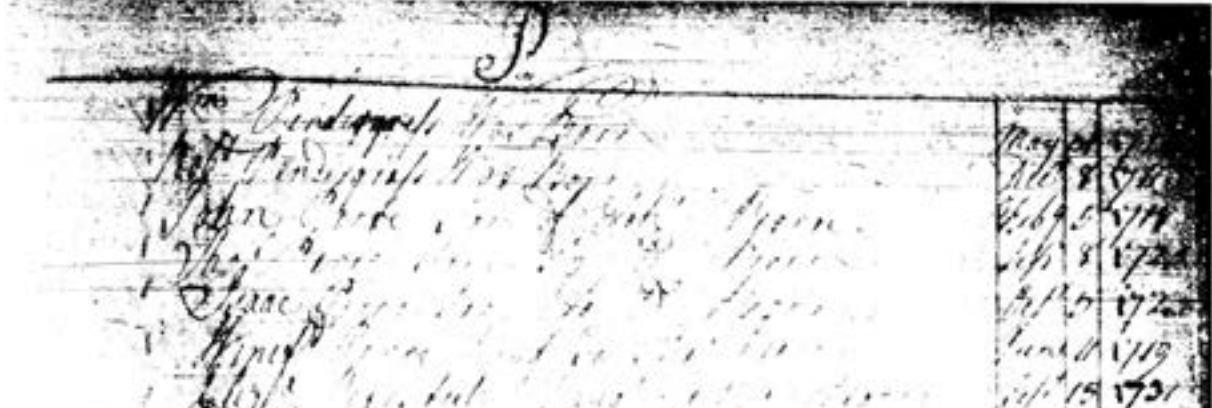
¹¹⁴ Egle, William Henry, M.D, editor, Officers and Soldiers in the Service of the Province of Pennsylvania. 1744-1764, Series 2, Vol II, Published by Pennsylvania State Archives, Wm S Ray, State printer 1898 (hatter, p136; captured p 459)

¹¹⁵ Interview with Michael Boyce about 2018, revolutionary service and marriage unverified. In the 1790 Cumberland County. Penn. census, Philip reported one white female with him in his household and is known to have had children.

¹¹⁶Pennsylvania Tax and Exoneration List, Carlisle, Cumberland County, Pennsylvania, 1782.p 43, State Archives, Harrisburg.



[3-A] 1643 Headrights Grant to Capt John Bishopp for Transportation of Phillip Pendergast and Others. Phillip, servant, Received No Land.



[3-B] St Stephen’s Parish Register,1711-1714 Northumberland County, Virginia, Births of Robert and William Pendergrass, No Parent Listed

Chapter 4

Earliest Glimpses in the Southern Colonies

(1607 - 1757)

It should be remembered that most records for most people who came into the New World, voluntarily or not, did not survive, and that people were pouring into the colonies constantly. For a good overview of conditions and considerations for emigration, there is no better source than the Peter Wilson Coldham series of books,¹ and no reason to repeat that information less ably here.

Some of the men whose records did survive are discussed below, but clearly they are not all related to one another. Unlike later European immigrants who travelled in family groups, early British Isles men usually arrived as young single men or boys, and married, if at all, in the colonies. To date, no surviving early transportation record has been discovered for any Pendergrass who travelled with any other family member of the name.

In other works, there have been extreme efforts to shoehorn every colonial Pendergrass whose record survived into one big interrelated family, but a closer examination of the existing evidence, together with YDNA testing, has plainly shown that not everyone with some variation of the Pendergrass name was related to everyone else of that name in the colonies. Below are a few of the early Pendergrass immigrant men whose records have survived. No record of a female colonial Pendergrass immigrant has been found.

A. Thomas Spendergrass, 1635

“April 3, Passengers with certificate of conformity from St. Katherine's, London, and having taken the oaths, to be transported from Gravesend to St. Christopher's and Barbadoes by the Paul of London. Thomas Spendergrass, 24 yoa.”² This is the earliest provable record found of a (S)pendergass bound for the New World, to the Barbadoes, after having sworn an obligatory oath of loyalty to the King and the Church of England. Nothing further is known about him. [Note the elision between first and last names]

B. Phillip, Imported Servant, 1643

In his 1977 book, Allen Pendergrast writes on page 1:

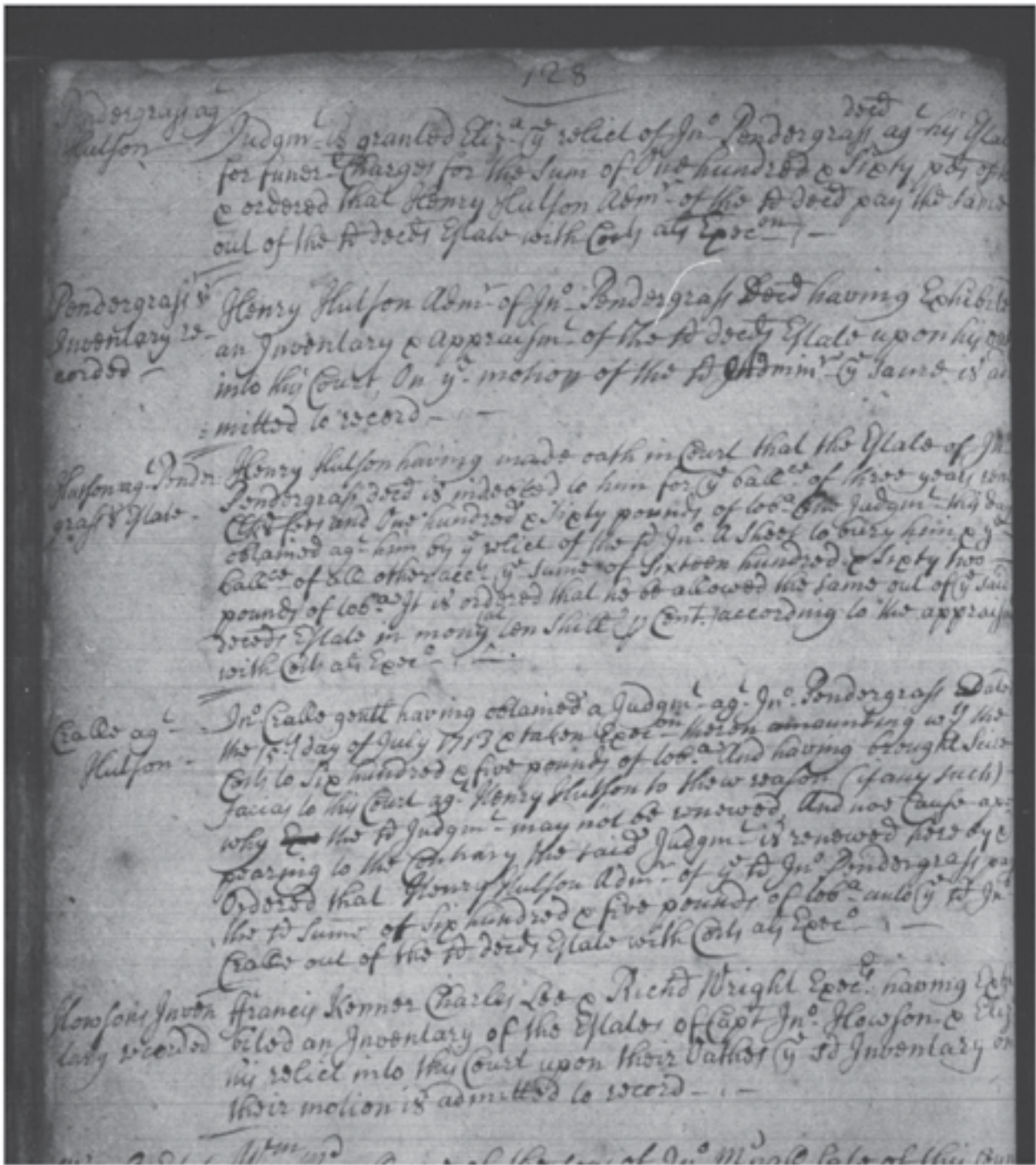
“James1 Pendergrass (Prendergast) the Immigrant, 1640?-1718

Tradition from the family of Dr. Charles Augustus Pendergrass, Jr., of Richmond is that the first immigrant was from Ireland originally but sailed to Virginia from England, that he brought two sons with him, and that a son or brother of the Immigrant remained behind. James was probably born by 1640 if the father of at least two sons in 1669, as professional genealogists use 26 as average age of a father at birth of first child when the father's age is unknown. James arrived 1668/69, meaning 1668 Old Style calendar; 1669 New Style used today. James might be the son of Philip Prendergast of the 1643, 1647, and 1655 Charles City County, Va., Land Grants, as Philip is the only Prendergast of record in Virginia before James, but Philip apparently did not remain in Virginia. That the wife of James1 may have been Mary is suggested by this entry in the Parish register of Christ Church, Middlesex County, Virginia: "Sep. 15, 1715: Mary Pendergrass died." The wife of James2 was also named Mary but she died before 1705 when James2 died, Dec. 5, 1705, Richmond Co. Inventory, as their children were then treated as orphans: James3 was bound out to Bartholomew Dorsey and John3 to William Phillips.”³

This passage from Allen's book is a total misstatement of nearly every “fact” he mentions as well as a baffling misinterpretation of them. Never mind that everyone from Ireland sailed from England in the 1600s because there were no direct voyages from Ireland at that time, never mind that children were treated as orphans when their fathers died regardless of their mothers' state of health, and never mind that four hundred year old family “traditions” are rarely supported by facts; there is no evidence of any such immigrant with two sons along for the trip. All the surviving early Pendergrass family transport records are of apparently young single males who signed on as servants to pay for the trip, or were orphans, or were convicted felons who avoided hanging by “volunteering” to be transported. [See John Pownall, *infra*.]

Here, again[3A], is the one and only surviving record regarding the early Phillip Pendergrass:

“On October 16th, 1643 Mr. John Bishopp received 89 acres in James City County [Virginia] upon the head of David Jones Cr. ENE from Mr. Hoes uppermost plantation for the transportation of 18 persons: Phillip Pendergast, Robert Andrew, Tho. Hanscome, Eliza Sidney, Symon Haselton, Joyce Browne, Wm. Andrews, Ralph Lester, Jeffrey Denchfield, Richard Smith, Tho. Warner, Adrian Foord, Rob-



[3-C] Northumberland County, Virginia, 1715 Court Record of Estate Administration of John Pendergrass, dec'd, appointing Henry Hutson, his greatest creditor, as Administrator, paying debts, and allowing his widow Elizabeth a sum for a winding sheet to bury him.

*ert Taylor; Symon Symonds, John Bishopp his wife. [Note: Renewed in the name of Capt. Thos. Swann 8 Apr 1650.]*⁴ **[[3-A]**

Please note that there were no other persons listed as family members of Phillip, that Phillip was someone who could not pay his own passage and therefore was not simultaneously a landed gentleman of the same name back in Ireland a decade later, as has been hypothesized elsewhere, and that a renewal or sale of the headrights of the same eighteen people for whom Mr John Bishopp originally got land does not mean that he or any of the other servants made additional trips back and forth across the Atlantic. Phillip himself did not get any land for being transported at Mr Bishopp’s expense, and the later reassignment of the same grant did not mean that Mr Bishopp got land for his headrights more than once. If Phillip survived long enough, he would have served out an average term of indenture of four to six years, with little control over his own destiny during that time. He would not have been able to marry without permission of his master, he would have received no pay other than room and board, and if he had to work for several years as a servant to pay for his passage to America, he certainly could not have paid his own passage back to England and Ireland. It is not known whether Phillip Pendergast survived to procreate in Virginia, but he was with no one else of his name when he arrived around 1640/3, and he was never again mentioned in any surviving record. He certainly did not travel back to England or Ireland to engender children there, and there is no indication of any relationship to a Michael, John or James (S)pendergrass or to anyone else.

As to the remainder of the quoted paragraph, which distorts and intertangles the Richmond County James Spendergrass [Sr] family, see Paragraph F, below.

C. James Pendergras, imported servant, 1671. He was transported that year from Bristol to Virginia on the Trial, servant to Robert Pennington for four years.⁵ No age or origin information was given. [See further Section F, below].

D. Jorden Pendergrasse, before 1678. He was an orphan transported and indentured prior to 1678, to the Carribean island of Monserrat in the Lesser Antilles.⁶ .No other age or origin information was given.

E. Robert Pendergrass, imported servant , 1678. Robert was born about 1661 and indentured by 1678 to Colonel Quigley in Westmoreland County, Virginia. 1678/80.⁷ **[see image 4-A]**

F. James Spendergrass Group, Richmond County by 1697 Contrary to other writings and thousands of online family trees based on them, there is no evidence whatsoever of any James Pendergrass born in 1640 and transported in 1688 who died in 1718. The birth date is an approximation based on erroneous assumptions, themselves based only on someone’s recollection hundreds of years later of a family “tradition”, and the 1718 death date is a factual mistake based on a court record showing that the estate of the real James Spendergrass [Sr, with wife, Mary Unknown] who died in 1704, was still in litigation in 1718 as his sons of record came of age and fought in court to regain recompense for their father’s stolen estate.

Whether the same person as Richmond County James or not, the first documented James Pendergras [*see paragraph C, supra*] into the colonies was transported from Bristol to Virginia as an indentured servant to Robert Pennington in 1671.⁸ According to the transport record, there was no one else of the Pendergrass name on the voyage, and it is not known whether Robert Pennington was physically there.

Also, contrary to speculation elsewhere, if a James were transported from England in 1671 (or even 1668) as a servant to Robert Pennington, a Phillip already in the New World by 1643, transported as a servant, could not have been his father. The “line back to Phillip” is only a well-intentioned fabrication.

James would not, by law, have been allowed to marry before his indenture was up, so he married, if he did, in the colonies and did not bring any sons with him. Unless extended or terminated, his indenture was up in about 1675, when he would have been free to marry, free to own land if he could afford it, and would have been given such assets as the law then required, sometimes a suit of clothes, sometimes a bit of land, sometimes a bit of money. It is not known whether this James survived the voyage, where he went if he did, or whether he was the same James as Richmond County James, or Calvert County, Maryland James, or both, or neither.

The first real, documented James (S)pendergrass who can be *proven* to have lived and died in Virginia is the one who appeared in Richmond County records,**[4-B]** on the Northern Neck in the area which later became North Farnham Parish, near Totuskey Creek [pronounced TO’tuskey] and whose family appeared frequently as “Spendergrass” and sometimes “Pendergrass” in early court and church records.

It is important to note that Richmond *County* is on the Northern Neck of Virginia across from Maryland and is not the same place as the City of Richmond, far to the South in Henrico County.

Richmond County James [Sr] was deceased by December 1704⁹, leaving a widow named Mary, maiden name *unknown* (not Henri), and for clarity of generations and to untangle some of the twisted information found elsewhere about him, he will be called James [Sr] in this book, although he was never so called in the records. For reference, the real James [Sr] who died (just the once) in late 1704 was just one person, erroneously identified elsewhere as two different generations called James I and James II. James [Sr]’s son, James [Jr], born 1692, was the shoemaker apprentice.¹⁰ James, the shoemaker’s *nephew*, born 1729,¹¹ son of John, and *grandson* of James [Sr], was the tailor who sold his late father John’s land in 1751.¹² Neither James [Sr] nor James [Jr] ever owned John’s land on Totuskey Creek and could not have sold it. The muddling of the several Richmond County James generations is just one example of why this book had to be written. For clarity, then, the documented descendants of James Spendergrass [Sr] are:

GENERATION 1

1. JAMES SPENDERGRASS [SR]’s birth date and place are unknown, but he was in North Farnham Parish, Richmond County, Virginia married to Mary Unknown no later than 1697, litigated briefly during 1704, and died there in late 1704/5.

James Spendergrass [Sr] and Mary Unknown had the following provable children:

1.1. ELINOR SPENDERGRASS₂ was born in an unknown location by about 1687 (Approximate birth year based on being married to Anthony Gilbert before 1705) in an unknown location. Neither her birth nor marriage was listed in the North Farnham register but she and Anthony were administrators of James [Sr]’s estate. No issue has yet been located, as Anthony absconded with James [Sr]’s estate in 1706 and no further record of him has been found. Anthony had been sued successfully for debts several times before he disappeared.

1.2. JAMES ("P") SPENDERGRASS [JR] [shoemaker apprentice] was born in an unknown location on 15 February 1692 (Birth date given in court record of James' voluntary apprenticeship to brother-in-law Anthony Gilbert). He married Rebecca Unknown no later than 1720, but probably much earlier, and his mark on documents was a “P”.

1.3. JOHN ("R") SPENDERGRASS [Planter] was born in April 1697 in North Farnham Parish, Richmond County, with parents James and Mary Spendergrass named in the Parish Register. He bought two parcels of land on Totuskey Creek in March 1727 and married in December 1728. His will was written in contemplation of death on January 19th and proved 2 April 1733 in Lunenburg Parish (formerly North Farnham), Richmond County, Virginia, by Robert Tomlin and John Dozier, witnesses; His wife Elizabeth [Cribin] was named executrix. She was born about 1710, based on her marriage to John on 2 December 1728, and she died after 1751, but it is not known when. By 1741,she had married a Medford neighbor.

GENERATION 2

1.1. ELINOR₂SPENDERGRASS, born in an unknown location by about 1687, married Anthony Gilbert before 1705.

1.2. JAMES ("P" his mark) SPENDERGRASS JR [shoemaker apprentice] and Rebecca Unknown had at least the following children, two proven and two tentatively placed for later discussion:

1.2.1. ROBERT₃ SPENDERGRASS **[TENTATIVE]**, born by 1713 in Richmond County, Virginia, (Robert and wife Elizabeth Unknown had a child John born December 1734, so Robert’s birth year is estimated from 21 years after putative father James's birth in 1792 and another 21 years to 1734. If each man fathered a child at about age 21, the dates fit. Robert’s birth year estimate is also calculated from litigation dates.

1.2.2. DANIEL SPENDERGRASS **[TENTATIVE]**, born before 1715 (Daniel had to have been 21 to be sued in his own right in 1736, so latest birth date is 1715.)

1.2.3. WINNIFRED SPENDERGRASS, born 25 August 1721 in North Farnham Parish, Richmond County, Virginia, birth listed in register as daughter of James and Rebeccah.

1.2.4. ELINOR SPENDERGRASS was born on 13 May 1729 in North Farnham Parish, Richmond County, Virginia, birth listed in register as daughter of James and Rebeccah.

1.3. JOHN ("R" his mark) SPENDERGRASS [Planter] and Elizabeth Cribin had only the two following children (*unless he fathered an illegitimate child with Sarah Lewis in his very early teens*):

1.3.1. JAMES ("J")₃SPENDERGRASS/PENDERGRASS [Tailor], born 23 November 1729 in North Farnham Parish Register, Richmond County, died after 1751 when he sold the Totuskey Creek land. His mark was a “J”.

1.3.2. MARY SPENDERGRASS,was born about 1731 in Richmond County, Virginia. (Age estimated from parents' marriage date and age of brother James, born 1729, death of father in 1733 and mention of her name in his will.)

The assertion by other authors that the widow Mary (maiden name unknown) Spendergrass in Richmond County died before 1705 because her children with late husband James were treated as “orphans” at that time is of course a plain factual mistake. Women had little or no legal standing in 1705 Virginia and children were treated as “orphans” when their fathers died, whether their mothers were alive or not. The death date of Mary Spendergrass of Richmond County, Virginia, is not known and was not listed in the North Farnham Parish Register, so among the possibilities are that she died unrecorded, moved away, or remarried quickly, as widows were often forced to do because they were unlikely to inherit more than a small temporary portion of their late husbands’ estates. The two minor boys were not “bound out”

to the Dorsey or Phillips families, as has been written elsewhere,¹³ but were only placed in their temporary care and tuition. [*See further; below*] That Mary Unknown (*not* Henri) was the wife of the James [Sr] who died in 1704 is not in doubt because she was listed as his wife in the North Farnham Parish Register (of births) in April 1697 when their younger son John was born.

The other real Mary Pendergrass who died down in Christ Church Parish in 1715 was in Middlesex County, not Richmond County, was a member of a totally different church parish across a wide river and was part of the Edward Pendergrass group which arose there and is discussed elsewhere in this book.¹⁴ This is a fine example of Allen Pendergraft's assumption that any two people with the same name were the same person and his insistence on blending the various unrelated Pendergrass groups into one big family. No age or relationship was given for Middlesex Mary's death, and although it was customary to list parents when an infant's death was recorded, it was not an ironclad rule, so it is not known whether this Mary died young or was aged, was married, unmarried, or widowed, or even whether Pendergrass was her married or maiden name.

The idea that the maiden name of either of these women would be "Henri" because there were boys in the family with the common first name Henry would not be credible even if there were boys in the family with the first name Henry, but the names of males in the Richmond County Spendergrass group were James, John, Robert and Daniel and, later, an Edward who seems to have passed through from Middlesex, but no Henry at all.

Moreover, James [Jr] the shoemaker apprentice was not married to a Mary *anyone* but to Rebecca Unknown, with whom he had daughters Winnefred and Elinor, whose births were duly listed in the North Farnham Parish register.¹⁵ Although there was no record of the wedding itself, the church birth records indicate that the children were born into a recognized marriage. There were no other children for this couple listed in the parish register, but this is not necessarily an indication that they had none. Court records indicate the existence of at least two possible sons, listed above, discussed below.

Also, for discussion purposes *only*, there is some scant evidence to be examined about possible origins of Richmond County James Spendergrass [Sr]: The (North) Farnham Parish Register commences in 1663 but no Spendergrass or Pendergrass appears in it until the birth of James [Sr] and Mary's son John in April, 1697.¹⁶ From court records, it is known that this couple had an older son James born *somewhere* on 15 February 1692/3 and an even older daughter Eleanor born early enough to have been married in 1704 when James died, so no later than about 1687, but these births and Eleanor's marriage are not listed in the parish register. This is a faint indication, *only*, that James and Mary may not have been in North Farnham Parish before about 1697. However, it should be noted that James Spendergrass's death is not recorded in the register and it is certain that he died within the County by late 1704.¹⁷ Also, the marriage of James Spendergrass [Jr] to Rebecca Unknown was not listed there, but the births of two of their children were, so the family was not punctilious about recording its life events with the church.

The transport record for the James Pendergras [*sic*] who departed England on the Tryall in 1671 indentured to Robert Pennington for four years stated that he was bound for Virginia,¹⁸ but this does not rule out (or in) the possibility that he began his new life in Maryland, directly across the water from the Northern Neck of Virginia. The age of the James who was indentured to Robert Pennington is unknown, but in any event he would have been unable to marry without the consent of his master before 1675, and if still underage, even later.

In his unpublished research notes, the author of the excellent book, Family History: John Pendergrass,¹⁹ Robert A. Pendergrast of Atlanta, mentioned this verified 1683 reference to an early James Pendergrass in Calvert Co, Maryland, just to the north of Virginia's Northern Neck Counties and with easy access to them by water. "*Petition Concerning Towne. The humble petition of the Inhabitants of Calvert Co. in the ffreshes of Pottuxen, &c. May it please your honors*" There follows a lengthy petition requesting that a town be laid out on the lands of John Boling, signed by 58 people, including James Spendergrass.²⁰ [Note the elision between the two names, and that this unusual spelling is continued in Richmond County, Virginia records later, even without elision.] The council met at St. Mary's, near the Potomac, between Calvert County, Maryland, and northern Virginia, and granted the request October 7, 1685.²¹

James Spendergrass signed this document with this spelling, and there is no indication of a mark for him in the clerk's copy, though the clerk diligently reproduced marks of other signatories.²²

Then, on 7 May 1688 also in Calvert County, Maryland, a James Spendergrass was security with Joseph Fry for Margaret Golaish, administratrix of the estate of John Golaish(e). According to the record, Richard Marsham exhibited the will of the late John Golaish(e), proved by Robert Dove, witness, the other witnesses being dead or having run away. Also exhibited was the bond of Margaret Golaish [*sic*] administratrix, and her securities, Joseph Fry and James Spendergrass.²³

Whether this James Spendergrass was the same man transported by Robert Pennington, and whether he wandered down from Calvert County, Maryland, to Richmond County, Virginia, both tempting and time-compatible theories, are not as yet proven and should not be accepted or published as fact until further evidence is collected. As yet, no signature or mark of Richmond County James Spendergrass has been located for comparison with that of the Calvert County, Maryland, James Spendergrass, who signed the petition in full. In any event, the only extant copy of the Maryland petition seems to be that made by the clerk in the court records, so the "signatures" were all in the clerk's handwriting anyway.

As mentioned above, then, what is known and provable from real paper records is that there was in fact a James Spendergrass [Sr] married to Mary Unknown residing in Richmond County, Virginia by 1697 and that the first entry for this couple in the (North) Farnham Parish Register, which commenced in 1663, was for the birth of their son John in April, 1697, day not given.²⁴ From later court records it is established that they also had a son James, born February 15, 1692²⁵ and a daughter Eleanor who, by James's death in December 1704, was married to Anthony Gilbert, shoemaker.²⁶ The court order books for the county are extant from 1692 but do not mention any (S)pendergrass until 1704, when James Spendergrass [Sr], whose occupation and social standing were not given (he was never styled "Gentleman" or by any occupation in court records), sued William Smith, shoemaker, who defaulted.²⁷ James in turn failed to perfect the order and on June 7th, a nonsuite was granted to William Smith, shoemaker, for the non-appearance of James, and Smith it was ordered that he recover his costs of the lawsuit from James.²⁸

It is possible that James failed to appear because he was dead or dying, since his next mention in the court records on 5 December 1704 was due to his death and the issues regarding his estate and minor sons, James [Jr] and John.²⁹ An order was entered that the elder son, "*James Spendergrass, son of James Spendergrass, dec'd do continue with Bartholomew Dorsey till it shall be otherwise ordered by this court.*" On the same page, it was similarly ordered that "*John Spendergrass, son of James Spendergrass, dec'd do continue with Wm. Phillips and that the said Phillips do take him into his care and tuition till it shall be otherwise ordered by the court.*"³⁰ Neither of these orders was for the "binding out" of the boys as apprentices or servants, as has been stated elsewhere, but only for their temporary care. Neither is there any reason to believe that either the Dorsey or Phillips family was related to the minor James and John by blood or marriage - in fact quite the contrary. The Phillips family tried to have John bound as their servant.

On 7 February, 1705, when the court sent [Gentlemen] Henry Bruce and James Ingo "*to assess the house where James Spendergrass late deceased did live and to inventory and appraise all and singular his estate*", the only two heirs mentioned were the minor James [Jr] and John.³¹ The appraisers were sworn and were instructed to bring in a true "appraisement" to the next court, which they did on March 6th, 1704/5. The inventory was ordered to be recorded but no record of it made at that time has been found.

On the following day, "*upon the petition of Anthony Gilbert and Eleanor [Spendergrass] his wife, an order for administration was 'granted unto them on all and singular the estate of James Spendergrass' dec'd, they giving security according to law*".³² Their unfortunate securities, William **Jenkins** and Robert **Port**, acknowledged themselves indebted to the "majesties justices" if Anthony and Eleanor did not administer and render a true account of James [Sr]'s estate. It is very important to note the names of these two securities in order to understand later events in the litigation of this estate and exactly whose estate was inventoried in the same court in 1718.

There were no living children younger than John, about age 7 at James' death, and had there been older sons of majority age in the area, the eldest would normally have had preference as administrator. The fact that daughter Eleanor and her husband were appointed instead makes it appear that either there were no such older surviving sons or that they were not residing in or near Richmond County. If James [Sr] owned land, and there is no indication whether he did other than the order to assess his personal property at a house which could have been rented, it could have passed automatically to his eldest son, if there had been one, by operation of law without ever having been mentioned in any record. No record of a later tax, sale or transfer of any such land has been found, however.

Shortly thereafter, James [Jr] Spendergrass, who had not been living with the Dorsey family after all, came into court and volunteered to be bound out to Anthony Gilbert, cordwayner, who "*set forth his petition to this court that his brother in law, James Spendergrass, was desirous to be bound to him to learn the trade aforesaid, and that he kept him and found him dyett and clothes for the 12 months past, said James Spendrgrass coming into court and signifying that he was willing to live with Anthony Gilbert upon the consideration aforesaid, ordered that James Spendergrass do serve Anthony Gilbert till he shall arrive at the age of 21 years as an apprentice to the trade of a cordwayner and that Anthony do keep said James to no other employment than the trade aforesaid and that he also keep him to his learning, said James being att the age of 14 years the 15th day of February last past.*"³³ **[4-C]**

In the next months, Anthony Gilbert appeared often in court orders, confessing a debt of 200 pounds tobacco to Henry Parker in July 1706,³⁴ and settling a suit by Edward Jeffreys the following day.³⁵ On 7 November, he dismissed his own suit against James Story, William Deecas dismissed a suit against Anthony, a special imparlance was granted for Emanuel Cleve and Anthony to discuss settlement before the next court³⁶ and that suit was dismissed on December 5th, 1706.³⁷ On the same day, judgment was issued to the Sheriff for 1230 pounds of tobacco to Griffin Fauntleroy for the non-appearance of Anthony Gilbert.³⁸ An attachment against Anthony Gilbert’s “estate” for that amount was issued, but in such proceedings at that time the term “estate” did not mean that the debtor was deceased unless the record said so.

On 15 February, 1707, an inventory of the estate of James Spendergrass [Sr], deceased, was taken at the house of Eleanor and Anthony Gilbert’s security Robert Port,³⁹ and by 3 November of that same year, securities William **Jenkins** and Robert **Port** were called into court, Anthony Gilbert having “*absconded and run away*.”⁴⁰ This event set the stage for more than a decade of litigation by the unfortunate heirs, James [Jr] and John, as they came of age. Nothing further is found of Eleanor Spendergrass and Anthony Gilbert in Richmond or surrounding counties and it is not known whether she was a knowing party to the theft or whether she left with her husband. Her brother, James Spendergrass [Jr] did not leave the county, but it is not known exactly where or with whom he was living after Anthony Gilbert left with most of the boys’ inheritance. There is no evidence whether the boys’ mother, Mary Unknown, was still living, and if so, where, or whether she remarried.

It should go without saying that the other hypothetical “children” listed elsewhere as offspring of James [Sr] and Mary Unknown did not exist as their children. Eleanor who married Anthony Gilbert was real enough, as were minor sons James [Jr] born 1692 and John born 1697, but Edward down in Middlesex (not in Richmond or Westmoreland until shortly before he died) was an orphaned immigrant and apparently not the son of anyone in Virginia.⁴¹ James [the Tailor] was James [Sr] and Mary Unknown’s grandson through their son John who married Elizabeth Cribin and he was born in 1729⁴² not 1692, (which is when his uncle James[Jr] was born). The fact that William Smith, shoemaker, sued James [Sr] for a debt, and John Smith was later asked by the court to value his estate, does not mean that either man was married to a (fictional) daughter of James [Sr] and Mary, as other authors have assumed.

Also sometimes misplaced as children of James [Sr] and Mary (or of the erroneously amalgamated Richmond County Jameses) are Darby, James, Mary, Elizabeth, Honor and Ann Pendergrass of Charleston, South Carolina, many miles to the south and born after James [Sr] was dead. This mistake was based on another author’s having confused the three generations of Richmond County, Virginia, Jameses and not realizing that James [the Tailor] was not born until 1729 and therefore could not have been the father of Darby, born some years before then. Additionally, the only link referenced was the fact that James Spendergrass born 1729 was apprenticed to Colo. Landon Carter to train as a tailor⁴³, and Charleston, South Carolina, Darby was a tailor, among other enterprises.[*see Chapter 14*] Neither “tailor” appeared in records anywhere near the other.

That the orphaned James [Jr] was briefly placed in the care of the Bartholomew Dorsey family does not mean that he was related to them by blood or marriage or even that he lived in their home. James [Jr] was not bound out to this family or a ward of this family and in fact had been living with his sister Elinor and her husband Anthony Gilbert for a year or more before being apprenticed legally to Anthony.

It is sheer folly to assume that every person who merely had legal dealings with a Pendergrass family was married to someone in it, but, again, a fictional daughter was created by Allen Pendergraft⁴⁴ merely because the Phillips family took in the orphaned John and brought him up for some years, not as an apprentice or ward or as his guardians, but because they expected to be paid for doing so. In fact, Susannah Phillips came into court and tried to have John declared a servant to the family until his 21st birthday, which his brother James prevented by objecting in court, repaying the Phillips family for John’s upbringing and taking on his upbringing himself.⁴⁵ Given such behavior, there is certainly no reason to assume that Susannah Phillips was John’s sister. In fact, Susannah, wife of William Phillips, was the daughter of Joan Lloyd, per Mrs. Lloyd’s 1703 Richmond County will.⁴⁶

Since James Spendergrass [Sr] and Mary Unknown already had a son John born 1697, it is difficult to understand why anyone would create a second son named John for them down in Middlesex County, yet there it sits in print in Allen’s book right on page one⁴⁷, an apparent creation of his confusion about the James generations. There was a real John Pendergrass who died in 1718 in Middlesex County (also one who was born there that year)⁴⁸, a different Parish and County from that of James [Sr] and Mary, and there is no record or logic connecting him to the Richmond County Spendergrass family.

So, again, what is *provable* about the children of James [Sr] and Mary Unknown is that they had a daughter Elinor born no later than about 1688 who married Anthony Gilbert before 1705, and two sons,

James [Jr] born 1692 and John born 1697, who were still minors in 1704/5. No other children were mentioned in any record and none besides James [Jr] and John came forward during the many years of litigation over James [Sr]’s missing estate. Had there been an older son available, he’d have received preference over Eleanor and her husband as administrator of James [Sr]’s estate. Had there been other married daughters, one of their husbands would have had preference to replace Anthony Gilbert after he absconded, but no one else appeared.

Likewise, there was no daughter of James [Sr] and Mary (or of any Spendergrass) who married Robert Tomlin. Robert’s wife was Elizabeth [widow of John Suggitt] and Robert was a friend of James [Sr]’s son John, so identified in John’s 1733 Richmond County will,⁴⁹ and was not formally appointed a guardian of John’s children in it but only asked to step in to protect the children from abuse by a stepfather if one should marry their mother. The widowed Elizabeth did later marry a Medford, first name not known, and the Medford plantation was adjacent to the land inherited by her young son James [the Tailor] and sold by him in 1751, reserving her third for life.⁵⁰ When an unspecified legal dispute arose regarding the deceased Henry Medford’s estate and the Spendergrasses, Robert Tomlin did not fail of his duties but stepped in to represent John’s children’s interests (outcome unknown).⁵¹

Michael Pendergras and his son John of New Kent County are discussed fully in a later section of this book. There is no known connection between them and any other (S)pendergrass group and certainly no reason to think Michael was the son of James [Sr] up on the Northern Neck. Some simple math shows that Michael had to have been born by the 1660s to have had a son marrying in 1709,⁵² and was therefore too old to have been a son of James [Sr] and Mary Unknown, (who were still having children in 1697), even if a Michael had lived anywhere near them or ever been mentioned with them in any record.

One cannot (or at least *should* not) simply make up people or relationships in a genealogy. The fact that someone sued someone or administered his estate or lived next door or had the same last name while living in a distant county, does not mean that there was a relationship through blood or marriage. Not every first name of a child was his mother’s maiden name. These fictional sons and daughters of James [Sr], created from absolutely no documentary evidence, are part of a pattern that recurs throughout Mr. Pendergraft’s book - that anyone who came near the family *must have* married a daughter of it, and any child’s first name, sometimes even common ones, *must have been* someone’s maiden.

Thus, fictional wives and daughters were created at whim and dispatched at will, sometimes solely on the basis of a child’s first name, which could have come from anywhere. (One unusual given name for a child which appeared nowhere else in the family was that of the doctor who successfully attended a particularly difficult birth.) One hopes that the intelligent reader will rely on the real documentary evidence presented in this book and available at the archives instead.

A few years after James [Sr]’s death, and while his son John was still under the care and tuition of the Phillips’ family, on March 5, 1711/12, one Sarah Lewis, a servant to a prominent Mrs. [Anthony?] Strother, was brought before the Richmond County Court on charges of having borne an [unnamed] illegitimate child and the court made inquiry as to its paternity.⁵³ **[4-D]** Sarah Lewis initially refused to name the father and was ordered to jail for the night and then to receive 21 lashes on her bare back at the public whipping post the following morning, and (if she lived) to remain in jail until she named the father.⁵⁴ Reflecting for a while upon this terrifying sentence, Sarah reconsidered, was brought back into court, and swore that John Pendergrass was the true father of her child.⁵⁵ Another year and a half was added to her servitude for her mistress’s “inconvenience”. John Spendergrass, orphaned son of James [Sr] in North Farnham Parish would barely have been fourteen at the conception of this child, and Sarah Lewis was listed as “of Saint Mary’s Parish”, so it is unknown whether Sarah’s child was his or that of some other John Pendergrass. The court order and probate books reflect no further mention of this child (of unknown gender), or of Sarah Lewis, and no attempt at all to punish the putative father. (No lashes for *him*.)

Between the time of his father James [Sr]’s death in 1704 and September 1, 1714, the minor John Spendergrass had been in the care of the William Phillips family, but his brother James [Jr] was by then an adult, and on that date, “*John Pendergrass, an Orphan Son of James Pendergrass, late of this County, was brought before Court by Susanna Phillips who prayed that the said John Pendergrass should be bound to her husband William Phillips. James Pendergrass, brother of the said John, objected against it and prayed that he might have the charge and tuition, which was granted, he paying William Phillips for the maintaining and bringing up of the said John.*”⁵⁶ On the same court day, “*James Pendergrass [Jr] in open court confessed judgment to William Phillips for 2400 pounds of tobacco, the same being the*

consideration allowed him for the maintaining and bringing up a brother of the said James named John Pendergrass which is ordered to be paid with costs alias execution”.⁵⁷ James [Jr] paid on the spot. [4-E]

On 30 January, 1715 in Richmond County, a John (“R”his mark) Spenderdas witnessed lease and release deeds from William Dunn of North Farnham Parish, Richmond County to Jno. Canterbury, same, for 100 acres at the head of a small branch between William Dunn & William Clark lying on branches of Totuskey Creek.⁵⁸ (Later, at about age 30, John Spendergrass, son of James [Sr], purchased two small parcels of land near this location.)⁵⁹ It should be noted that although John, son of James [Sr] would have been only 17 in January 1715, a free male could witness deeds, devise personal property, and perform certain other legal tasks at age fourteen.

A question arises, however, about the identity of the John who witnessed Dunn’s lease and release by using the mark “R”, because the John Spendergrass who witnessed the will of Joshua Singleton on 28 December, 1732 and signed his own will on 19 January, 1733 and who was provably John, son of James [Sr], signed in full both times, according to the clerk’s copies.⁶⁰ Whether John had learned to sign his name in the preceding fifteen years, or a clerk’s oversight omitted the mark, or whether this is a different John altogether is an open issue, particularly in view of the action of paternity by Sarah Lewis when the John born April 1697 would have been only 14 at the time of conception. The litigation involving John’s father’s estate clearly identifies him as James [Sr]’s son, and it is he who married Elizabeth Cribin and bought the land on Totuskey Creek, but there are additional lawsuits by and against a John Spendergrass who may or may not have been the same person. However, except for an inventory of the estate of the John who died in 1733, there were no further mentions in the public or church records of Richmond County of any John (S)endergrass other than the estate proceedings of John, son of James [Sr], who died in 1733.

While the John who died in 1733 was only 18 and still a minor, his older brother, James Spendergrass [Jr], by then an adult, had brought a lawsuit on 9 March 1715 against William **Jenkins** under the 1705 security agreement that Jenkins had entered to insure that Anthony Gilbert and wife Eleanor properly administered James [Sr]’s estate, which they did not do,⁶¹ and by May 2nd 1715 to which date the case was continued, James [Jr] had at last obtained a judgment against Jenkins for 978 pounds of tobacco, and costs of recovering it.⁶²

The court order books then remained quiet as to the Spendergrass family until 1718, when John Spendergrass, born 1797 and brother of James [Jr], approached the age of majority, and then the legal battles recommenced. The estate of James [Sr] who died in 1704 had never been fully administered, and the whole matter was reopened by the heirs.⁶³ It was fourteen years after James [Sr]’s death, the younger son John at last an adult and legally able to sue the securities on his own behalf.

*“On 2 July, 1718, John Smith came into court and made oath that James Spendergrass departed this life without making any will soe far as he knows or believes and on his petition giveing security for his just and faithfull administration of the said decedent’s estate, Certificate is granted him for obtaining letters of administration In Pax Forme.”*⁶⁴

It is easy to see why a new administration of James [Sr]’s estate so many years later would be confusing, and might give rise to the assumption that this was a different James, but the key to identifying the estate as James [Sr]’s is that his sons, as soon as they reached majority, each sued the original securities, **Jenkins** and **Port**, who had naively and to their own misfortune guaranteed the good conduct of Anthony Gilbert and the heirs’ sister Elinor.

On 6 August 1718, John Smith (not the long since dead Jamestown John Smith, of course) was court ordered to do the administration of James Spendergrass [Sr] dec’d’s goods, chattles, and credits, and on 3 September he brought in the first “appraisement” of the estate and it was duly recorded.⁶⁵ The debt account owed by James Spendergrass, dec’d’s estate amounted to 640 pounds of tobacco as submitted by John Smith, and included items *“paid to Henry Harford (60 lbs tobacco) 3 months accommodations, 1 gallon and 1 pint rum, 2 bushels corn paid Doyle, paid Henry Harford, funeral charges, Clerk’s and Securities’s fees for the Total: 640 lbs tobacco, errors excepted, per John Smith.”*⁶⁶

On the same day, John Smith, Samuel Bayley, John Yeatman, and David Jackson *“met at the house of John Smith and then and there did appraise the estate of James Spendergrass as was brought to our view as follows: a small parcel of new goods, an old chest lock and key, a parcel of old wearing clothes. Total: 2 pounds 14 shillings, no pence.”*⁶⁷ This was all that was left of James [Sr]’s estate.

On the following day, the court ordered that the Sheriff summon to next court William Jenkins, security for the proper administration of the estate of James Pendergrass [Sr] dec’d to answer to the petition of John Pendergrass.⁶⁸ As his brother James had done before him, John (S)endergrass, when he

became an adult and able to come into court in his own right, sued the same security, William Jenkins, for his bonding the person who mishandled their father’s estate. However, on November 5th, John’s petition against William Jenkins was “dismist, the plaintiff not prosecuting”.⁶⁹ No further reason was given, but the case was far from over.

In May of 1719, the court *“Ordered that the Sheriff summons to next court William Jenkins to answer the petition of James Spendergrass”*⁷⁰ and on June 4th, *“The petition of John Pendergrass agn’t Wm Jenkins is continued to next court and ordered that the Sheriff summons to the said next court, Hannah Port, administrator of the estate of Robert Port dec’d, to answer the same.”*⁷¹

It was by then fifteen years after the death of James Spendergrass [Sr] and the court apparently was wearying of the litigation, for on 1 July, 1719 it decreed: *“The difference between John Spendergrass, Petitioner and Wm Jenkins and Hannah Port Defendants, for his part of his father’s estate in their hands is referred to James Ingo, Gent. to settle accounts between them and that he report the same to the next court”*⁷² The language of this order is significant, because it clearly identifies the deceased James [Sr] as the father of John Spendergrass and the persons being sued as the original securities who were appointed for James [Sr]’s estate in 1704/5.

Thus, the mysterious and fictional James Spendergrass born 1640 who “died” a second time in 1718 in other works about this family is finally laid to rest. He never existed.

James Ingo did settle the accounts in what amounted to an early eighteenth century court ordered arbitration, and on 5 August 1719, judgment was finally granted to James [Sr]’s son and heir John Spendergrass against William Jenkins and Hannah Port (because she was administratrix of Robert Port’s probate estate) for 3,987 pounds of tobacco which was ordered to be paid with costs alias execution⁷³

Not long afterward, James [Jr] and his wife Rebecca Unknown recorded the births of two daughters in the North Farnham parish register, Winnefred, born 25 August 1721 in Richmond County and Elinor born there 13 May 1729.⁷⁴ If there were other children, their births were not recorded there. [Note: Pendergrass and (more often) Spendergrass were used interchangeably in the register for the same individuals.]

On 25 February 1722, James Spendergrass [Jr] of North Farnham Parish was summoned to court on a presentment by the grand jury, but failed to appear to defend himself and was fined five shillings or fifty pounds of tobacco for failing to frequent his parish church for one month.⁷⁵ [4-F]

Although he was the younger of the two minor sons of James [Sr], John Spendergrass’ short, sad life will be set forth first because it is clear, well documented and over quickly, leaving the more complicated and murkier relationships in Richmond County for later, more detailed discussion.

John was never long out of litigation. While his older brother James [Jr] who had rescued him from years of servitude in the Phillips household, had gone on to marry and begin a family, John, or someone of the same name, continued appearing in court.

In March of 1723, William Rust obtained an attachment against John Pendergrass’ estate for a sum of tobacco due by account served in the hands of Jane Carther, but no further explanation was given and Jane Carther was unidentified in the record.⁷⁶ Then, John himself dismissed a civil case against Thomas Mules, of which no details were given.⁷⁷ There is no indication of where John was living within North Farnham Parish, or what he was doing to earn a living. However, he was not without funds, because on March 1st, 1727, John Spendergrass purchased two contiguous pieces of land on the branches of Totuskey Creek⁷⁸ under the customary legal fiction of lease and release, which was the usual way around the requirement that in order to avoid fraud, land could not be bought without physically grasping a handful of dirt. from its premises.

On 1 March 1727. John Spendergrass for 5 shillings leased land from Lewis Pugh [both of Farnham Parish, Richmond County, as was the land] *50 acres beginning at a small red Oak at the head of a branch, running down the said branch So 5 deg East 80 pe to a stake in the angle of one white oak, one black gum and one spanish oak thence S 85 deg, W 80 pe to a stake in the angle of one white oak, one scrubbed oak and one chestnut, thence N 63 deg: west 65 pe to a spanish oak in the said Branham’s line thence along his line north [etc] on the branches of the Totuskey, together with houses, outhouses, orchards.*⁷⁹ The next entry in the deed book is the actual release deed in to John on March 3rd in return for 1,450 lbs of tobacco. The reference to houses, outhouses and orchards and so on appears to have been standard language and not an indication whether they existed on the land.

Two weeks later, on 16 March *“in the first year of the reign of our sovereign Lord George by the Grace of God King of Brittain, France and Ireland, Defender of the Faith”, John Spendergrass from Richd Branham Sr (both of parish of North Farnham, Richmond Co) for 600 lbs good sound merchantable tobacco, 25 acres, Pt of the tract whereon the sd Rich Branham now lives being granted to Leonard Jones by patent entered in the year 1662 and from him conveyed to the abovesaid Richard Branham [Bramham],*

South with the line of Bryant Sisson, Southerly with the land of John Spendergrass to his corner in the head of a branch on the sd Rich'd Branham's land, thence northwest from the corner through Richard Bramham's old feild [sic] to Sisson's line together with houses, outhouses, orchards, etc . The deed was witnessed by Wm Walker and Eliz (X) Gill.⁸⁰

The names of the adjacent neighbors, Bryant Sisson and Richard Branham, should be noted as possible evidence of migration by this group in later years.

Shortly afterward, on 3 April, John Spendergrass' deed from Richard Branham Sr was recorded via a power of attorney to Benjamin Rust from Richard Branham Sr. acknowledging it because of Branham's "*being very sick and incapable of appearing in person at Richmond court*".⁸¹

Having acquired land, John had put himself in position to take a wife and make a home. On 2 December, 1728, John Spendergrass married Elizabeth Cribin and the marriage was duly recorded in the North Farnham Parish Register.⁸² Two children followed quickly, with the birth of James, son of John and Elizabeth Spendergrass (*grandson* of the James [Sr], who died in 1704), *nephew* of James [Jr], shoemaker apprentice) on 28 November 1729 recorded in the same register,⁸³ and a daughter Mary, whose birth was not recorded there but who appeared twice in court records.⁸⁴

Of importance to researchers is the formation of Lunenburg Parish from North Farnham and Sittingbourne in 1732, described as "...*divided into two distinct parishes; by Totaskey, and the Cross Creek thereof, to Colonel John Tayloe's mill, and up that mill branch, to the Forest-Quarter road, and by that road till it intersects with Westmoreland County, and that all that part of the said county of Richmond, which lies below the said bounds, shall...be... North Farnham; and all that other part of the said county which lies above those bounds, shall thereafter be called and known by the name of Lunenburg.....*"⁸⁵ The Spendergrass land was located in the area which became Lunenburg Parish, and by good fortune, the Lunenburg Parish register has survived, though there are no further mentions of any(S)pendergresses in it. The North Farnham and Lunenburg registers are most often published together and transcriptions can be found online as well as in libraries.

Prophetically, on 28 December, 1732, John Spendergrass witnessed the will of his friend Joshua Singleton.⁸⁶ Other witnesses were Thos Dickenson and Mary ("M") Thornton. Joshua Singleton of Richmond County, Parish of Lunenburg "*being weak and sick, but of sound mind,*" left to sons Robert and Stanley all his land in Prince William County, to son Joshua the plantation where he then lived in Richmond County. and made other devises. He directed that his children be kept in school, appointed his wife as executrix, which did not always happen, and directed that Benjamin Rust was to handle the children's estate. There was no indication in the clerk's copy of the will that John Spendergrass used a mark to sign as witness to his friend's will. (Lest there be any temptation to create yet another fictional Spendergrass daughter, Joshua Singleton's wife was born Anne Gower, daughter of Stanley Gower, Sr.)⁸⁷

Whether they suffered from the same fatal ailment, or whether the death of his friend inspired him to do so is not known, but on January 19th, 1733, John Spendergrass, knowing he was soon to die, either dictated or wrote and executed the following most unusual and revealing last will and testament:

" I, John Spendergrass, County of Richmond, Lunenburg parish, being very sick and weak but of sound sence and memory, remembering the uncertainty of this frail life on earth and desirous to settle things in order, do make this my Last Will and Testament, in manner and form following, that is to say first I recommend my soul to almighty God through the mercy of Jesus Christ Amen and my body to be decently buried by my executrix hereafter named.

(Item) First, I give to my son James Spendergrass all my lands

(Item) Likewise I give to my son James Spendergrass my gun and [chest?]

(Item) I give to my daughter Mary my gold ring and trunk.

(Item) My will is that the rest of my estate be equally divided amongst my loving Wife and two children.

(Item) My will is if my wife do marry and by that marriage my children should be abused that then my will and desire is that my friend Robert Tomlin, if he pleases, do alter the same by making use of such means as he shall think proper to prevent such usage.

(Item) It is my will and desire that my loving Wife Elizabeth Spendergrass be my executrix to perform this my Last Will and Testament.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand, fixed my seal the day and year above written.

John Spendergrass [no indication of a mark in the clerk's copy; the loose original will is missing]

*Testes: Robert Tomlin, John Dozier*⁸⁸

The sensitive, touching provision concerning the possible abuse of his children by a prospective stepfather is, to say the least, quite rare, and what Robert Tomlin was supposed to do to prevent it is un-

known and probably illegal. It raises the question of what sort of treatment John received at the hands of the Phillips family or what he may have seen in other local families. Clearly he had great affection for his two little children.

By 2 April of 1733, the brief life of John Spendergrass had ended and his will was admitted to probate, and an inventory submitted, but evidently not extant.⁸⁹ On June 4th 1741, according to the court minutes, a second inventory was submitted⁹⁰ but has not been located. **[4-G]**

After his death, the little family struggled on. Elizabeth stayed on or near the two parcels of land left to her toddler son, James [later, the Tailor], and paid a small debt in 1733 to the estate of Leonard Dozier, dec'd.⁹¹ She appeared on a rent roll of Lunenburg Parish (part of North Farnham until 1732) in 1744, as Elizabeth Spendergrass, taxed for one hundred acres worth of rent which was paid on her behalf by William Garland, a well-to-do neighbor.⁹² She was listed on the rent roll still as Spendergrass, though she had remarried a Medford by 1741.⁹³ It is not known when the rent roll was taken or why someone else paid the rent for her. It does not appear to have been her minor son's land, since her son James had inherited only 75 acres and had owned it outright. [Note: however, in 1751, James sold off first 10 and then 100 acres, more or less]. Both parcels of this inherited land were sold in 1751, by her son James [the Tailor], not his uncle, James [Jr, the shoemaker], reserving a life estate to her in her third of the property.⁹⁴

It appears that the widowed Elizabeth Cribin (Spendergrass) married a Medford neighbor, with whom she shared a property line, by 1741, as she was called Elizabeth Medford when she was summoned to court as administratrix of her late husband John's estate in 1741 and on 4 August returned to court with Thomas Thornton as her surety for her "*just and faithfull administration of the estate of John Spendergrass, dec'd*".⁹⁵ Henry Medford shared a property line with John's land that his son James inherited, but Henry was deceased by 1741, his servants having previously complained so bitterly of ill treatment twice, that the court had ordered their indentures to be sold to someone else.⁹⁶ Henry had minor children, but since no second marriage record for Elizabeth has been located, it is not known for certain which Medford she married. Also in 1741, Robert and Rachell, orphans of Henry Medford, dec'd, were ordered to be bound out by the church wardens, as they were deemed poor and likely to become an expense to the parish.⁹⁷ Henry's death appears to have caused a flurry of litigation among his adjacent neighbors, including one with Elizabeth's still minor son, James [the Tailor].

In 1734, Colonel Landon Carter, Esquire, a wealthy and prominent gentleman, had begun to build a stately home and grounds called Sabine Hall in the Warsaw area of Richmond County. In 1743, at the age of 14, James Spendergrass, son of the late John and his widow Elizabeth Cribin, and grandson of James [Sr], was bound out to Colonel Carter to learn the trade of a tailor.⁹⁸ **[4-I]** In the same year, the court had appointed John Brown as guardian [*ad litem*] of the minor James (son of John) and of the minor Elizabeth Wyatt, for legal purposes, with no particular reason stated in the record.⁹⁹

On 8 March 1742, the Richmond County court recorded that Mary Pendergrass, a poor girl, was referred to the church wardens to be bound out according to law.¹⁰⁰ **[4-H]** Her mother Elizabeth would have had no power to stop it had she wanted to do so. No further record has been found about John's daughter Mary (S)pendergress, *granddaughter* of the James [Sr, who died in 1704] indicating whether she was in fact bound out, and if so to whom, nor has any record been found of her marriage or death.

Meanwhile, in the early 1730s, as James [Jr] the orphaned son of James [Sr] was an adult raising a family with his wife Rebecca Unknown, and the widowed Elizabeth Cribin (Spendergrass) was left at least for a time to rear her two toddlers alone, new characters began entering the stage in the records of Richmond County.

The first mention of a Robert Spendergrass in Richmond County was in the North Farnham parish register when Robert Spendergrass and Elizabeth Unknown, his wife, listed the birth of their son John, born 10 December 1734.¹⁰¹ Robert's parentage is unproven and he may or may not have been the same Robert born in Northumberland County in 1711 [23 in 1734], the Robert born in Middlesex in 1717 [17 in 1734], or the (much older and less likely) imported servant Robert who was born in 1661 [73 in 1734] and indentured in Westmoreland County in about 1678, but it is mathematically, geographically, and logically *most* likely that this Robert was the son of the James [Jr] who was born in 1692. There is no record indicating Robert's birth, but in August 1737, James [Jr?] and Robert Spendergrass were joint defendants in a lawsuit.¹⁰² That the two of them shared a surname, lived in the same parish, and were sued together indicates some close familial relationship. Also, John Spendergrass, son of James [Sr] and beloved brother to James [Jr] had just died in the same parish the previous year, and Robert named his first son John.¹⁰³

Robert and Elizabeth's son John, born in December 1734, was just the right age to have been the "soldier" John who enlisted in the militia in adjacent Northumberland County at age 21, but there is no evidence whether he was or was not. [*see further, infra*]

Another newcomer to the Richmond County court records was Daniel Spendergrass, who first appeared as a defendant in a May 1736 lawsuit against him by a certain Watts, who obtained a judgment against Daniel on June 7th for 547 pounds of tobacco as recompense for some unspecified debt.¹⁰⁴ Having been sued in his own right in 1736 indicates that Daniel was born no later than 1715, so it is also mathematically, geographically, and logically possible for him to have been the son of James [Jr], though again there is no record of his birth in the church register or other proof of his parentage. However, there was some close relationship between Daniel Spendergrass and Elizabeth Cribin (Spendergrass), widow of John, because Daniel’s answer to his debt problem was to go into court as a free adult that year and indenture himself voluntarily to Elizabeth’s next door neighbor, Tobias Purcell, for 6 years and 7 months in return for Purcell’s paying his debts.¹⁰⁵ (When Elizabeth’s son James [the Tailor], grandson of James [Sr, who died 1704] later sold the land he inherited from his father John, deeds showed Tobias Purcell in the legal descriptions both as a buyer and an adjacent landowner.¹⁰⁶)

On 28 January 1737 Robert Pendergrass executed a promissory “noate” to Joseph McGee for 294 pounds of tobacco, for which he was later sued,¹⁰⁷ and August 1st, “ *William Heartly his petition against James Pendergrass [Jr] and Robert Pendergrass for 628 pounds and 3/4 of tobacco upon balance of a bill dismiss, the Plaintiff not prosecuting.* ”¹⁰⁸ This James cannot have been James [Sr] who was long since dead, nor James his grandson, who was still a minor not yet bound out to Landon Carter, so possibilities are that this and other records in the next few years were of James [Jr] himself, then about 45 years old, or that he had a [purely hypothetical] son James [III?] whose birth was not registered with the church, or that yet another adult James Pendergrass had arrived from parts unknown, the latter less likely.

On February 28th of 1738 , James (“P”, his mark) Penderass [*sic*] and Jos Russell Jr witnessed a deed from Jeremiah Nash of Copely Parish in Westmoreland County, planter, to John McKenny of Lunenburg parish,¹⁰⁹ fifty acres on one of the branches of Totuskey Creek, formerly known as Cross Creek. This James’ mark was a crude “P” and the name of his fellow witness Joseph Russell should be noted as someone this James knew in Richmond County for comparison to later possible associates elsewhere.

In the next few years, James [Jr?] and Robert were each in court several times as defendants sued by creditors. In 1739, Robert was sued by Joseph McGee through William McCall for the note he executed in 1737 and Robert not having appeared in court to defend, a judgment was entered for 236 pounds of tobacco.¹¹⁰ The next year he was sued again by Teleif Alverson, and again failed to appear, resulting in another judgment for 294 pounds of tobacco, for the balance of a 1739 note.¹¹¹ In 1741, Robert was sued yet again by Teleif Alverson and lost for a judgment of 317 pounds of tobacco, costs, and one attorney’s fee, Teleif Alverson apparently having extended Robert more credit even after the first lawsuit.¹¹²

Daniel Hornby, Gent, wasted no time in suing James Spendergrass [Jr?] in October 1740 for a note “sealed with his seal” in August of that same year for 4 pounds 8 shillings 4 pence by his Writing Obligatory. James confessed the debt and was ordered to pay it with interest.¹¹³ [Note: The reference to a seal is not an indication one way or the other whether James possessed a physical seal and the reader should not form any grandiose assumptions about James’ social station. The “seal” was usually nothing more than a scribbled circle on the paper with the word “seal” written inside.]

In deference to our ancestors in general, though, it should be noted that such lawsuits were quite common and not an indication of any particular dishonor on the part of the debtor. It was customary to purchase supplies on account to be paid when the year’s crop came in, and it was understood to be something of a gamble for both parties. Most such debts were paid amicably at some point unless personal rancor became involved.

In 1748, during the time that James Spendergrass, grandson of James [Sr] was still a minor tailor’s apprentice and still bound out to Colo. Landon Carter, Edward Spencer, Gentleman, of Orange County, Virginia, deeded a hundred acres of land in Lunenburg Parish to Landon Carter of Richmond County, the land bounded by Benjamin Rust¹¹⁴, and others, and the following year, John Brown, acting as next friend of James Spendergrass, (grandson of James [Sr]) still a minor, sued Benjamin Rust as executor of an unnamed estate, with no further details given.¹¹⁵ From other court records [*infra*] it is likely that the estate was that of deceased neighbor, Henry Medford who shared a property line with the Spendergrass family’s land on or near where Elizabeth Cribin (Spendergrass) (Medford) was still living at least until after 1744, when William Garland paid rent on one hundred acres on her behalf.¹¹⁶ Evidently, either William Garland, a prominent neighbor, still thought of her as Spendergrass or the rent roll had not been updated since her remarriage to a Medford neighbor.

Also in 1748, on March 4th, *William Northen of Richmond County and Parish of Lunenburg, Planter; deeded to Tobias Purcell the same County and Parish, Planter, and his heirs forever all that piece or parcel of land situate, lying and being in the aforesaid County and Parish containing by estimation*

*fifteen acres be the same more or less: Beginning at a corner hickory to Purcell and Thrifts, from thence along a line of marked trees to a corner red oak standing near the head of a branch, from thence along a line of marked trees that divides the said land of Medford and Spendergrass to a black oak standing in the edge of an old fieald formally known by the name of Linches Old Field, and from thence to Purcell's line Signed, sealed and delivered by William Northen in presence of William Garland,,Jeremiah Brown, Andrew Anderson, John Purcell, Junior.*¹¹⁷ This entry makes plain that while James was in servitude to Colonel Carter, whether he was living on the land he inherited or not, this adjacent parcel was still owned by him and was still known as Spendergrass land. Elizabeth Cribin (Spendergrass), James the tailor’s mother, was taxed for rent in 1744¹¹⁸ and was still living there or nearby in 1751 when the land was sold.¹¹⁹

It is not known whether James [Jr] and his family were living on the land with Elizabeth while her son James was becoming trained as a tailor. There is no record indicating that they were, but likewise no surviving record indicating a land purchase or rent payment by James [Jr] and Rebecca in Richmond County. Daniel Spendergrass indentured himself voluntarily to Tobias Purcell, next door.¹²⁰

The stately Sabine Hall is currently in private hands and the published diaries of Colonel Landon Carter¹²¹ shed no light on anything concerning James’ training or servitude or whether it took place there. All that is known is that he did become a tailor by 1751, at a time when all cutting and sewing had to be done manually. Colonel Carter himself seems to have had a taste for fussy clothing with lacy frills at neck and wrist, but there is no way of knowing whether James had a hand in their making or whether he was relegated to more mundane tasks.

1750/1 would normally have been the end of James Spendergrass’ servitude to Landon Carter, and in 1751 James, by then 21 and acting for himself, sold the two pieces of land he had inherited as a toddler from his father John in 1733, reserving a life estate in her widow’s third for his mother, who by then was at least in her forties.¹²² Both deeds out specified that the seller was James Spendergrass, “Taylor”, and it was he who inherited this land from his father John, and only he who had the right to sell it, not his uncle James [Jr] who had apprenticed as a shoemaker. A reading of John’s 1733 will makes quite plain the identity of this James, regardless of what may have been published elsewhere.

In 1751, 6th of May, *James Spendergrass, of Lunenburg Parish, Taylor, (24th year of Lord King George II) sold 10 acres of land to Tobias Purcell, Planter, same parish, for 3lbs 15 shillings current Va money, From a red oak by the side of a road that leads to Capt Thomas Barber’s on the west side thence running along a line of Benjamin Bramham’s to a corner red oak thence along a line that divides this land and some other land of Purcell’s to a corner black oak thence along another line of the sd Purcell’s to a corner white oak in a bottom near the head of a branch thence along a line of Henry Medford, dec’d to a corner oak by the aforesaid road thence along the sd road to the beginning. Witnesses: Robt. Smith, John Purssell, Wm. Garland.*¹²³

Also in 1751, 4 August, *James Spendergrass, Taylor; sold land to George Ball, Gent. both of Lunenburgh parish, for the sum of 13 pistoles, 100 acres of land more or less, on the branch of Totuskey Creek “except my mother’s third of the land during her life” Beg at a corner in the line of Benjamin Branham on the east side of a main road that leads to Capt Thomas Barber’s and running along the line of the said Branham’s to the land of John Norton[Northen], to the land of Daniel Lawson [Sisson?] thence along the line of the said Lawson to the land of Henry Medford, dec’d, to the afors’d road thence along the sd road its several courses to the Beg. Witnesses: Wm. Garland, Wm. Thrift, Wm. Jacobs*¹²⁴

Both deeds out were witnessed by neighbor William Garland, who had paid the taxes for Elizabeth Spendergrass’ land in 1744.

James signed both these deeds with the mark “J”, and no record of him or of any other (S)pendergrass in Richmond County thereafter has been found. A diligent search for a direct male Spendergrass descendant in or from Richmond County, or the Northern Neck of Virginia, has turned up no one appropriate for YDNA testing, or in fact anyone at all. It appears from later records, that the remnants of this family, at least James [Jr] and (briefly) Daniel, *may have* moved west into Stafford and Spotsylvania counties. [*see Chapter 6*]. It is not known where James Spendergrass [the Tailor] went, if anywhere, after selling the land in 1751, or what happened to Robert Spendergrass and Elizabeth Unknown, or their son John who may or may not have become the “Soldier” John who enlisted in the Northumberland County militia at age 21. Likewise, there is no record of marriage or death for James [Jr]’s daughters Eleanor and Winnfred, or for his brother John’s daughter Mary, born about 1731.

G. The Northumberland County Group

The first Pendergrass of record in Northumberland County, Virginia, was named John and was born sometime before 1676, because he was litigating as an adult by 1699, but it is not known where or when

he was born. He executed a promissory note to Sam’ll Churchill for 800 pounds of tobacco in 1699¹²⁵ and was sued in his own right and filed suits against others as reported in the Northumberland County court order books many times before his death in 1715.[*see below*] His constant litigation in Northumberland County far up on the Northern Neck of Virginia makes it plain that he *cannot* also have been the John of New Kent County who married a different woman, Jane Pleasants, in Henrico County in 1709¹²⁶. The Northumberland court records reflect:

1699, 23 Nov *John Gethlin dismissed a suit against John Pendergrass*

1701, 17 July *Dan’ll Beauchamp’s suit against John Powdergrass was dismiss.*

1701, 8 Aug *John Pendergrass executed a note for 408 lbs tob’o to John Clement*

1702, 16 Sep *John Pendergrasse “ confesseth judgment unto Jane Clement, exec’x of John Clement for the payment of 862 l bs of tob’o & casq’ due to the sd John Clement upon the balance of two bills, One for 800 lbs tobacco assigned by Sam’ll Churchill dated Sep 2, 1697 and the other passed to the said Clement 8 Aug 1701 for 408 lbs tobacco and casq and ordered the sd Pendergrasse pay the said sum’s of 862 lbs tobacco and casq’ due on ballance as aforesaid with costs al’s execution*

1702, 9 Nov, *John Pendergrass incurred a bill owed to Edw Woolridge 500 lbs tob’o*

1703, 18 Sep, *Willoughby Allerton ,Gent., his suit against John Pendergrass dismiss*

1703, 18 Sep , *”Whereas John Duffy was arrested at the suite of Mr Dan’ll McCarty and hath failed of his appearance to answer the said suite, order is therefor granted the said Mr. McCarty ag’t John Pendergrasse, security for the said Duffyes appearance accdg to law”*

1705, 20 Sep, *John Pendergrass confesseth judgment to Col. Rodham Kenner for payment of 510 lbs tobacco due by account & ordered to be paid with costs*

1705, 20 Sep. *John Pendergrass confesseth judgment to Edw Woolridge for 500 Lbs tob’o bill dated 9 Nov 1702*

1706, 23 Nov. *Suit of Stephen Wells ag’t John Pendergrass dismiss*

1707, 22 May *John Pendergrass enters Mr Daniel McCarty as his atty against suit by James Thomas*

1707, 23 May *James Thomas suit against John Pendergrass “special imparlance”[continued to try to settle] Judgment granted to James Thomas against John Pendergrass for payment of 478 lbs of tobacco due by bill dated 27 Aug 1706. John Pendergrass ordered to pay with costs alias execution.*

1708, 4 April, *the will of Charles Dermott gives his son in law Robert Bradley a mare Charles “Bought of Pendergrass”. [first name and date of sale not given]*

1710, 17 April *John Pendergrass incurred a bill owed to John Cralle, Gent*

1711, 20 July, *Geo Eskridge’s suit against John Pendergrass was dismissed.*

1713, 15 July. *John Pendergrass confessed judgment unto John Cralle, Gent. for payment of 500 lbs tobacco due by bill dated 17 Apr 1710 .John Pendergrass ordered to pay same.*

1714 *Return of execution 24 May issued against the body of John Pendergrass* [note: from contemporaneous records, it was apparently customary to put debtors in jail nights until their debts were paid. At the very least, John was brought into court physically]

1715, 20 July, John Pendergrass had died intestate and his estate was being administered. His widow was named Elizabeth, and his greatest creditor, Henry Hutson, was appointed administrator by the court. There was no mention of children in the several court records about the estate.

During this time, another adult Pendergrass male, Peter, born no later than 1687, was briefly litigating in the Northumberland County court, as well:

1708, 21 May *Peter Pendergrass suit against Jos Heath dismissed*

1709 21 Sep *Thos Brome suit against Peter Pendergrass brought into court* [copied twice by clerk]

1709 21 Sep *Peter Pendergrass dismisses his suit against Rochard Dinsley*

No other surviving record about Peter Pendergrass has been found, and like John Pendergrass, there is no evidence of his parentage, origins, connections, or subsequent location.

In the Saint Stephen’s parish church register, there were two, *and only two*, Pendergrass births recorded, with no mention of either parent or any explanation of the omission.¹²⁷The births were recorded in reverse order by the same hand, indicating that they were both recorded at once but some time after the actual births. Robert Pendergrass was listed as born December 8th, 1711 and William was born May 14th, 1714.^{3D} This is all the information ever given about these two brothers in Northumberland County and they were not mentioned in the numerous court records concerning the death of John Pendergrass the following year. It has been assumed by other authors that John Pendergrass *must have been* the father of these two boys “*since he was the only adult male in the area*”,¹²⁸ but of course this assumption cannot be made. First, there was Peter Pendergrass, another adult male, roaming about the courthouse in 1708/9,¹²⁹ and

second, there could also have been any number of adult Pendergrass men who never appeared in public records or whose records did not survive. Lastly, there is the possibility that the boys were born elsewhere and their births recorded when someone who lived remotely was able to travel to a church. The fact that John Pendergrass died in 1715 and no further births of Pendergrass children were recorded is suggestive, but not conclusive, particularly since the births were not recorded as they occurred.

It should also be noted that the Saint Stephen’s parish register commences in 1661 and ends in 1810 and that the births of these two brothers in 1711 and 1714 are the *only* mentions of anyone named Pendergrass in the entire register. Any postings elsewhere of *any* other people assumed to have been born, married, or deceased in Northumberland County besides these two births and John’s 1715 death (which definitely occurred there but was not listed in the register) are completely unsubstantiated.

Whether these two baby boys are the very same Robert and/or William who were found in Orange and Old Granville Counties, North Carolina, respectively, after a forty year time gap is an open question. There is no documentary evidence proving that they were, and later YDNA testing has shown that the descendants of men associated with William and Mary in Old Granville and the descendants of Robert’s apparent son or brother William Sr in Orange are not at all a match. Therefore, either one of these families had a “non-paternity” before 1730 or at least one of the two baby brothers was not the same man of the same name who came into North Carolina counties (Robert to Orange and William to Granville) to settle. More detailed discussion of this very important issue follows in Chapter 6.

What is known from solid evidence, though, is that *some* John Pendergrass, birth place and date unknown, had died in Northumberland County by 1715, leaving widow Elizabeth¹³⁰, and since the bevy of lawsuits stopped in its tracks thereafter, it seems safe to conclude that the John who died was the one who was constantly sued as a debtor. Misinterpretation and misapplication of these records abound online and in other publications, however, so the court orders are presented in detail here:

On the 20th of July 1715, the estate of John Pendergrass was ordered to be administered by Henry Hutson, not because he was related to John by blood or marriage, but because he was John’s *greatest creditor*, laying to rest any idea that Henry Hutson *must have* married a fictional daughter of John and Elizabeth’s. This record appeared in Order Book A 1713-1749, but the will book itself is missing. The court order reads as follows:

“Northumberland County the 20th day of July Anno Domini 1715. Henry Hutson,greatest creditor of Jno Pendergrass deced came into court and made oath that the sd Jno Pendergrass departed this life without making any will so far as he knows or believes and on his motion and giving security, for his full and faithfull adm^{on} of the sd deced’s estate, Certificate is granted him for obtaining letters of adm^{on} pro forma.¹³¹ [3-C]

In the same Order Book and year on page 128, several more orders were recorded¹³² [3-C], some of them very dark or faded and quite difficult to read but transcribed as best they can be, as follows:

*Judgment is granted **Elizabeth** the relict of John Pendergrass, dec’d against his estate for funeral charges for the sum of one hundred and sixty pounds tob, and ordered that Henry Hutson administrator of the said deceased pay the same out of the said deceased’s estate, with costs als execution*

Henry Hutson, administrator of Jno. Pendergrass dec’d having exhibited an inventory and appraisalment, of the sd dec’d’s estate, upon his oath into this court on the motion of the sd administrator the same is admitted to record .

Henry Hutson having made oath in Court that the estate of Jno Pendergrass dec’d is indebted to him for the ballance of three years rent, Clk’s fees and 160 pounds tobacco [Agnst?] judgment this day obtained against him by the relict [Elizabeth] of the sd Jno a sheet to bury him and the ballance of all other accounts the sums of 1662 pounds of tobacco. It is ordered that he be allowed the same out of the sd decd’s estate in [mony and/or shillings and certified?] according to the appraisalment with costs alias execution.

Jno Cralle, gent. having obtained a judgment against Jno Pendergrass dated the 15th of July 1713 and taken execution thereon amounting with costs 605 pounds tobacco and having brought scire facias to this court agt Henry Hutson to show reason (if any such) why the sd judgment may not be renewed and noe cause appearing to the contrary, the sd judgment is renewed hereby and ordered that Henry Hutson administrator of the sd Jno Pendergrass pay the sd sum of 605 pounds of tobacco unto the sd Jno Cralle out of the sd decd’s estate with costs als execution.¹³³

It should be noted here once again that the widow of this John Pendergrass is named Elizabeth, not Jane, and that British Isles people of the time hardly ever had middle names before 1800. Further, this *cannot* be the same John of New Kent County who was married to Jane (not Anne)Pleasants in Henrico in 1709, as this John was litigating continuously in Northumberland in the far Northern Neck from 1699 to his death in 1715 with no time out to be John “of New Kent County” in 1709.¹³⁴ Another fault in logic

printed elsewhere and on many websites is that Northumberland John not only was the same person as New Kent County John who married in 1709 *but also* had (fictional) married daughters in Northumberland by 1715 (who if they had existed at all would have been at most six years old).

A search of available records from 1735 to 1856 turned up no marriage bonds in Northumberland County for Pendergrass or Spendergrass, and after John Pendergrass’ estate was settled in 1715, the court order books and other public records were silent as to any Pendergrass until the 1750s.

Then, on 8 April 1754, Hannah Deputy Pendergrass with all three names written out clearly and in full, was ordered to be paid a witness fee by Turner of 103 lbs of tobacco for 1 day’s attendance 26 miles each way at court in the assault and battery case of William Turner vs. Bennit. (This unusual entry for a woman was plainly written and verified in detail from a clear, microfilmed image.)¹³⁵

On March 14th, 1757, some John Pendergrass appeared in court and agreed “*to serve John Wilkins the space of 4 yrs in consideration of which the sd Wilkins is to learn him the trade of a carpenter and to find him sufficient clothing.*”¹³⁶ To have done so on his own as an adult, John would have had to have been born by 1736 or earlier. However, a boy could consent to an apprenticeship at about age 14, and if this were the case, he could have been born as late as 1743.

Whether these two people were related, and their origins, ages, and parentage are all unknown. It was very unusual for any non-European at the time to have had a middle name of any kind, not to mention one that was likely a surname from a birth family or a prior marriage. In general, a servant could not marry without consent from the master, and to go into servitude by choice normally required the prospective servant or apprentice to be at least 14 years of age. It is dangerous, therefore, to make assumptions about these two people and their relationship to one another, if any, no matter how tempting it is to make them.

Also, it was not unheard of for a master to rent out a servant for military service, even contrary to a legal agreement to teach him a particular trade.

Next of record in Northumberland, though he wasn’t later stationed there, was the John Pendergrass who has been nicknamed “Soldier” John by genealogists to distinguish him from the many other men of that name. A reliable published secondary source, *Colonial Soldiers of the South 1732-1774*,¹³⁷ outlines the activities of this John, who called himself a Planter by trade, and showed that he enlisted in Northumberland County, at age 21, but the location of his *birth* was not given and was not necessarily Northumberland County.

It has been assumed at times that this John is the same person as “Wake” John of old Granville, Warren and Wake counties, and this assumption accounts for “Wake” John’s birth year so often having been given as 1634 or 5, like “Soldier” John’s. As enticing as this assumption is, especially with such personal detail given about “Soldier” John, it is unlikely that these two Johns were the same person. Later research has shown that “Wake” John was probably born *before* 1635, but more importantly, a John appeared consistently on old Granville North Carolina tax lists commencing no later than 1757¹³⁸, while “Soldier” John was still in military service in Fort Hopewell, Virginia through 1758.¹³⁹

Although there is no proof that “Soldier” John was the same person as the John Pendergrass born to Robert Pendergrass and Elizabeth Unknown in Richmond County on 10 December 1734.¹⁴⁰ their ages were very close. Richmond County John, born 10 December 1734, would have turned 21 at the end of 1755 and have been 21 for nearly all of 1756. His exact enlistment date and location were not given.

This is what was preserved of his military record:¹⁴¹
1757 *August. Jno. Pendergrass on size roll of Capt. Thomas Waggener’s company, age 21, height 5’3”, Country: Virginia, Planter; enlisted Northumberland County, Ft Holland on the south branch [p 463]*
1757 *Sept 14, John Pendergrass #21 Virginia militia, Capt Thos Waggener’s Co [p 467]*
1757 *John Pendergrass issued military items - uniform, weapons, etc. [p 473]*
1757 *Dec 4, Jo.n [sic] Pendergrass. on necessary roll of Thos Waggener’s Co.[p 482]*
1757 *Sept. John Pendergrass “ret.” [p 488]*
1757 *John Pendergrass, private, Thos Waggener’s Co [p490]*
1758 *Mar.1st John Pendergrass, at Fort Hopewell on the S branch [p 493]*
1758 *Apr. 1st, John Pendergrass on necessary roll, Fort Hopewell [p 494]*

Fort Holland was on the south branch of the Potomac River near Cumberland, Maryland. Fort Hopewell was near Petersburg, Virginia and the conflict involved was known in the colonies as the French and Indian War.¹⁴² General George Washington ordered a series of forts to be built to a specific set of plans to help protect the settlers, Fort Holland and Fort Hopewell among them.¹⁴³

Contrary to popular belief, The French and Indian War (1754–1763), [La Guerre de la Conquête], was not fought by the French against the Indians (or even vice versa !). It was the North American theater of the worldwide Seven Years’ War and was fought a few years before the American Revolution between

the still British colonists and those of New France, with the help of Great Britain for its colonies and with New France having support from both its mother country and from alliances with Native Americans.¹⁴⁴ Without their Indian allies, the French colonists were outnumbered more than two to one.¹⁴⁵ After numerous smaller conflicts, the French and American colonists declared war on each other in 1756, with much of the same area along the frontiers in dispute then as later in the War of 1812.¹⁴⁶ Although the war ranged from Virginia to Nova Scotia, the first real violence, over control of certain river rights, occurred in May 1754 when a young George Washington and his Virginia militiamen ambushed a French patrol at the battle of Jumonville Glen, Pennsylvania,¹⁴⁷ in May, 1754.

As Captain Thomas Waggener was in command of various troops at various locations during the War, it is not known whether this John Pendergrass saw battle, and it is not currently known what happened to “Soldier” John after April 1st 1758. There is further discussion of him in *Chapter 6, Unsolved Mysteries*.

H. Edward Pendergrass, the Middlesex County Group

The first mention of a Pendergrass in Middlesex county was in 1701 when Edward Pendergras was indentured to John Lohie.¹⁴ Adjudged by the Middlesex County Court to have been 13 years of age, he was born about 1688, and nothing more is known of his parentage or origins. In fact, he appears to have been listed as an orphan, meaning that he was fatherless, yet another reason that he could not have been the son of James [Sr] of Richmond County who was still living through most of 1704. Edward would still have been a minor about 16 years of age when James[Sr] died, but there is no mention of him in those copious court records.

Edward is listed and the order is quoted in the Immigrant Servants database¹⁴⁹, indicating that it was thought he was an immigrant, but no record of his actual transportation has been found, only his indenture to Lohie, which normally would have occurred shortly after his arrival.

In 1711, on February 26th, when this Edward would have been about 23, an Edmund Prendergast married Elizabeth Hickey, apparent daughter of John Hickey,¹⁵⁰ and when Elizabeth’s father died in March of 1713, Edw [sic] Pendergrass and Elizabeth were court ordered to give new security for administering John Hickey’s estate¹⁵¹ and a lawsuit against them by Kidd et al was continued for that purpose. In the church and court records, “Edmund” and “Edward” and abbreviations for them were used interchangeably.

On 15 September 1715, *some* Mary Pendergrass died and was buried on the 17th, according to the Christ Church Parish register.¹⁵² There is no information as to her age, marital status, or whether Pendergrass was her maiden or married name. There is nothing to connect her to a different church parish attended by the Richmond County Spendergrass family up on the Northern Neck, or to any of the other known Virginia groups. Among the many possibilities are that she was an infant daughter of Edward Pendergrass and some earlier wife, or that she was an earlier wife of Edward or some other Pendergrass, or that she was recently imported into the colonies, or that she came in from somewhere else in Virginia, or that some other entirely different explanation exists. There is no way to know, and no assumptions should be made about her from this scant final record, which places her in Middlesex County and nowhere else.

There follow a very few Middlesex County court records and a somewhat confusing array of church parish records. On March 6th, 1716, an action of debt was filed by some John Pendergrass in the Middlesex County Court against Robert Dudley, Defendant.¹⁵³ The case was dismissed when neither party appeared. To have litigated in court in 1716, this John would have had to have been born at least by 1695, too early to have been Richmond County John Spendergrass. Moreover, two months later on May 2nd, 1716, this John married Mary Alford,¹⁵⁴ distinguishing him further from the Richmond County John Spendergrass who married Elizabeth Cribin there in 1728.

On 29 July 1717, an Elizabeth Pendergrass died and was buried two days later, again with no way of knowing her age or marital status.¹⁵⁵ However, Edmund Pendergrass had married Elizabeth Hickey, and by December 10th of that very same year, a Robert Pendergrass was born to Edmund/Edward and Mary Pendergrass and baptized on January 4th.¹⁵⁶ It is unknown whether this is the same Edmund/Edward or whether there were in fact two. The Edmund who married in 1711 would not have had time to have an adult son by 1717, so the situation is puzzling indeed.

Even if he had lived there, this Robert, born to Edmund and Mary in 1717 would have been very young to be the Robert of Richmond County who had a child with wife Elizabeth in 1734, unless he was married and fathered a child at age 16, and of course he cannot be the same Robert born to unknown parents in Northumberland County, Virginia in 1711.

More events open to several interpretations were recorded in Middlesex County Christ Church parish register in 1718.¹⁵⁷ On 29 January, a John Pendergrass died and was buried January 31st.¹⁵⁸ In April, on

the 25th, John Pendergrass, son of John and Mary [Alford?] Pendergrass was born, but not baptized until June 1st.¹⁵⁹ Since neither John was mentioned again in the Christ Church register, it is reasonable to conclude that the John who died in January was the father of the child Mary [Alford?] delivered three months after his death, but this is not the only possible explanation. By 1720, a Mary Pendergrass who may or may not have been John’s apparent widow Mary Alford, had married Patrick Knight in Christ Church Parish on January 12th.¹⁶⁰ It is not known what happened to the John Pendergrass born 25 April, 1718, who could have been any or none of the John Pendergrasses who appeared in Virginia and North Carolina later.

Meanwhile, Mr. James Walker was repaid by the Parish Vestry for collecting an overdue levy from Edward (or one of the Edward/Edmunds) in 1719,¹⁶¹ but sometime between then and 28 March 1729, Edward had died with his death unrecorded in the Christ Church (or any other extant) parish register and Mary Pendergrass, widow of Edward, had remarried Edward Bussey and was residing in Westmoreland county.¹⁶² Another question arises as to whether Edward and his wife (or his widow) passed through Richmond County on the way to Westmoreland or whether these are two different Edward/Edmunds altogether.

It is also barely possible that the Edward/Edmund Pendergrass in Richmond County was part of the Richmond County Spendergrass family all along and not connected with the Middlesex group, but if so there is no mention of him in any record until 1723 or in any record about James [Sr]’s estate. Richmond County, across the Rappahannock River from Middlesex County, is on the way to Westmoreland.

It is important to remember that a claim against someone’s “estate” in the 1700s did not mean that the person was dead, and the wording of some of the lawsuits can be tricky to interpret for that reason. Normally, if a person had died, the court record clearly indicated that the person was “dec’d” and that was not done here, but there was something subtly odd about the wording of the creditor’s having been “paid from the estate” and the claim having been filed and served “*against the estate of Edw.*” instead of just filed and served “against Edw.”.¹⁶³ This, together with his widow’s remarriage and having the same name as Edward’s wife in Christ Church parish suggests that he was deceased sometime after 1723 and that he was living in Westmoreland County when he died. There is no notation that he was deceased in the Richmond County orders, nor is the name of his wife or widow given. Either way, if he was Edward of Middlesex and was not already dead by the end of 1723, his days were surely numbered.

On 26 March 1723, Edw Pendergrass’s estate was attached by Newman Brockenbrough and the claim continued to next court.¹⁶⁴ On the next page on the same date, there is the following entry:

Obtained by Thomas Samford from Charles Colston, Gent., one of his Majesty’s Justices of the Peace for this County against the estate of Edw Pendergrass for 300 lbs of __? tobacco and rent; being ret’d served on the sd Pendergrass’ estate by Wm Hill Sf and the said Pendergrass being now called and not appearing, on the motion of the plaintiff, judgment is granted him Against the Estate of the sd Pendergrass for 790 pounds tobacco., makeing oath in Court it is justly due and costs alias execution. The said return is admitted to record and is as followeth: “Richmond Js, In obedience to the written [precept?] I went to the estate of Edward Pendergrass which is within mentioned and did attach the articles below mentioned and had the same valued and delivered the same into the custody of Samuell Samford for which things I have his receipt which things in his hands doe lye Secured for appraisment after further proceedings Viz; To One Cow with Calfe, to one yearling, to 7 barrells, of Indian Corne atteached by Wm Hill Sf the 26th March 1723. Which particulars it is ordered that the Sheriff of this county cause to be appraised by three men they being first sworn before a magistrate of this county and that he deliver the same, or soe much thereof to the said Thomas Samford as will satisfye the said judgment and costs “.¹⁶⁵

Newman Brockenbrough’s claim against the estate of Edw Pendergrass was then continued¹⁶⁶ and on December 5th, 1723 his claim against the estate of Edw Pendergrass was granted and it was ordered that he be paid from the estate (the previously seized cow, calf, and corn.)¹⁶⁷

By 28 March, 1729, Edward was decidedly dead and his widow Mary had remarried and relocated with her new husband to nearby Westmoreland County. Edward Bulger had agreed to act as security for the administration of Edward’s estate, but in October of 1728 had expressed concern to the Westmoreland County Court that he would be held liable for the new couple’s embezzlement of Edw.’s estate, as follows:

Edward Bulger by his pet. to October Court Last therein Sett forth that he being security for Mary Pendergrass due admn. of the Est. of her dec. husband Edward Pendergrass and the sd Mary being Married again to one Edward Bussey who together with the said Mary had Imbezld a Great part of the sd Decd. Est. for which the plt. was Security so that he was likely to be assest Sufferrr whereupon a summons Issued which being by the Sheriff returned served and now at this Court the said Bussey and Mary his wife not appearing or anyone for them It is ordered that Edmund Bulger Take possession and have in his Custody what of the Est of the sd Edward Pendergrass is now left or can be found for and towards Indemnifying the sd petitionr. from his Securitiship as aforesaid.¹⁶⁸

The Order Book for cases between 1740 to 1745 in Middlesex Co is negative for any mention of Pendergrasses, and no further mention has been found of Edward or his livestock and Indian Corn, or his embezzled estate in Richmond or Westmoreland County records.

I. Michael, Rebecca and John Pendergras of New Kent and Henrico Counties 1709

[Note: Until 1752, the Quakers used a calendar year of their own which commenced with March as month one, so this marriage actually occurred on February 9th rather than December 9th 1709 O.S/Julian. or 22 February 1709 N.S./Gregorian.]

Herewith, the *entire* record concerning this six person family unit:

“John Pendergras the sone of Michale Pendergras and Rebecca : he being of New Kent County and Christian; the daughter of John Pleasants and Dorothy, Jane of the Henrico county did publish their marriage at a meeting of men and women friends at the hose [sic] of her father in the county aforesd on the twelfth day of the Eleventh month last past. And coming before the meeting the second time in her father’s howse they did publish their marriage againe on the Ninth day of this instant month and were married in the howse of her father on the Ninth day of the Twelft month in the yeare 1709.”¹⁶⁹

Please note carefully: *There is no maiden name given for Rebecca* and no reason to believe it was Bolling or any other particular name. There is no tie to Pocahontas [*See Ch 3,B, supra*]. The bride’s name was Jane, not Anne, and her parents were John and Dorothy Pleasants, not Joseph and Jane [Larcome] as has been written elsewhere and posted repeatedly online. There is nothing to indicate the parentage of Michael or Rebecca or their origins, birth years, or other children or kin. The surname Pleasants has nothing to do with the many babies in the many families across the nation who were first-named Pleasant in the hope that the child would in fact have a pleasant disposition, just as female babies were often named Piety, Patience, Prudence, Charity or Temperance in hope that they would possess those traits.

There is no indication of what happened to these young people after their marriage, whether they stayed in Henrico County where the bride’s Quaker family lived, or she went with the groom to New Kent County where his family lived. New Kent County is a “burned” county with very few records extant, so chances of ever finding out what happened to this couple are slim. There is no further trace of them in Henrico records, nor, despite the specific cite to a book and page of The Curles Quaker Meeting House Records, can the original marriage document be located. It is clear that the transcriber of the record was physically viewing it, though, as that person mis-transcribed the thorn symbol “y^e” (pronounced “the”) as “ye”, so the original document contained that symbol and the transcriber was looking at it while faithfully making the transcription.

There is also no evidence whatsoever that this couple migrated up to Northumberland County or that the groom became the John Pendergrass who was already litigating there by 1699 and who died there in 1715 leaving a widow named Elizabeth, not Jane. Middle names were exceedingly rare in the British Isles population until well after the Revolution, so she was not “Elizabeth” Jane Pleasants and efforts to implant this couple into Northumberland County with a (fictional) married daughter only 7 years after their wedding are not remotely credible. There is no reason to think that this couple did not live out a long quiet life in New Kent or Henrico County, and equally no reason to think they didn’t die in the next cold winter. If they left descendants, there is no trace of them in the records and no known connection to other Pendergrass groups, though it is certainly possible they had children who survived.

This tiny family unit simply existed in one place for one day on one record and then was lost.

J. The Stafford/Spotsylvania/Orange County Group

A few words about Stafford County Pendergrasses are in order here, although they have only an apparent and not yet proven connection backward to Richmond County and forward to Spotsylvania, and Orange Counties, Virginia.

In Richmond County, the tradesman or servant class James Spendergrass family lived and attended church in close proximity to Thorntons, Russells, Grimes, Sissons, Branhams, and certain other prominent families, and in later years wherever Pendergrasses were found in these three Virginia Counties, there were Thorntons nearby. A deeper and more detailed exploration of this migration is given in a later chapter, but here only the bare, documented facts are outlined.

In 1724, a James Pendergrass was listed in Overwharton Parish of Stafford County as a planter who tended 5,210 tobacco plants for that growing season.¹⁷⁰ Although some lists for that year do indicate the ages of minors as well as the number of titheable males in the household, there was only one adult titheable, himself, listed for James. The land was located between Aquia and Quantico, Virginia, and there was no indication whether James owned or leased it other than the fact that no deed in to him for that

land has been located. The following year, *some* John and James Pendergrass, both listed as “of Stafford County” were jointly granted 140 acres of land on Town Run (a watercourse) in an exquisitely penned formal document,¹⁷¹ but for reasons unspecified, this grant was never perfected and the land was re-granted almost immediately to someone else.

All that can be stated with certainty about this John and James is that each was supposed by law to have been 21 years of age or older to obtain the land, and therefore each should have been born no later than 1703/4. No further record of them in Stafford County has been found, and although the Overwharton parish register is extant, with a few scant entries from those very early years, they were not in it. Not far away, though, were John Grimes, Bryant Sisson, familiar Thorntons, and Captain William Russell, whose names should be noted for later discussion, particularly that of the rascally William Russell.

John and James [Jr], the orphans of the James [Sr] who died in 1704 Richmond County, were both born prior to 1704 and would have been old enough to have bought the land, but other factors must be considered before assuming that they were the ones who did.

Here we shall leave John and James suspended for the moment and leap forward in time some 25 years to a singular, colorful entry in Stafford in 1752, about the scalawag, Garrett Pendergrass, whose connections are unknown except that the entry states he had a wife and children at the time of his alleged outrageous conduct. (This is the same Garrett Pendergass [*sic*] of Bedford County, Pennsylvania fame.)

Ten years earlier, in nearby Orange County, on 16 February 1742, a Garrett Pendergrass had been sued by Abraham Stricklin/Strickler for Trespass¹⁷² and the case came to court again on June 25th.¹⁷³ Finally, the suit in assumpsit (breach of contract) was dismissed. Service of process could not be executed because by then Garrott/Gerrard was living in Frederick County.¹⁷⁴

Then, in 1752 in Stafford County, the following appeared on the back of a survey sheet:

Major Lawrence Washington of Fairfax Co, assignee (in 1752) of Garriot Pendergrass and Colo. Michael Cresup; no war't, surved N d.; Two surveys, one for Cresup & one for Pendergrass, are on one page. Each contained 371 acres and were platted together. *Land on N Branch of Potomack. CC-John Miller and Wm Smith. Survey Guy Broadwater.* [Major Lawrence Washington was the younger half brother of the George Washington who later became President]

In Guy Broadwater's handwriting on verso of survey, undated: *"The complaint of Abner Anderson against Garriot Pendergrass that he built a hous & Cleared a plantation Garriot Pendergrass Sold his place for fivety pounds and he & his Wife & Children Came to My hous for then they had now place to put there heads In & Itt Rained then I told him that he was Welcome to Such ass I had [until] he Could provide a place for him Selph two or three days after that I goes Out About my Business & my Wife had Som Ocation to Go out of y^e [pronounced “the”] dore then this Pendergrass Shut y^e dore & Swore She Nor hur husband Should never Come into y^e hous again then I Came home to y^e hous & Abraham Richardson. He stands in y^e dore Whith an axx in his hand & Swore a bitter Oath that If I Offered to Step One foot farther he would Splitt my Branes Open I steped Up to y^e dore he up Whith y^e axx and If itt had not abin for Abraham Richardson Cetched hold of y^e axx he would have bin ass good ass his Word to Splitt my Brains Open & I never Could gitt Into my hows again In a Short time he Sells that plantation for Sixty pound then he watched Coll. Cresup Son after he had built a hous & Swore he would Splitt Any Body Brains Out that Offered to Com there Any More I doe be Leave there could nott be Less than fourty people & all whith One accord said they Believed that there was Nott Such an Roge to be found in y^e Countery.”*¹⁷⁵

This is the last mention of a Garrett Pendergrass found in the area, and by the early 1760s he had returned to and rebuilt his trading outpost, inn and tavern known simply as “Pendergass’s” in the former Raystown, in Bedford County, Pennsylvania.¹⁷⁶ For more about the roguish Garrett, see *Chapter 6G*.

We turn now to Spotsylvania County, formed in 1721 from Essex, King and Queen, and King William Counties, and named for Colo Alexander Spotswood, who owned vast tracts of land, plantations, and settlements in the area and who in 1710 was lieutenant governor of Virginia.¹⁷⁷ Spotswood, among his many other explorations and exploits, caused the Pirate Blackbeard to be killed in a clandestine raid in November 1718.¹⁷⁸

In 1725, July 25th, an indenture was made between *William Russell late of the Co of King and Queen, Par of Drysdales, now of Co of Spotsylvania, Parish of St George, deeding to Thos Chew 614 acres on the branches of the Mallapony River at Warner's River adj land of Augustus Smith of Glouster Co.;* the original grant was to Augustus Warner, Esq. Dec'd and land of Alexr Spotswood, Esq., Nicolas Hawkins, Robert Huckson, then occupied by Thos Chew.¹⁷⁹ William Russell, Gentleman (by title if not conduct), who came into Spotsylvania from King and Queen County, and Alexander Spotswood, the former governor with his vast holdings, and Francis Thornton, Gentleman, were important individuals in the lives of the (S)pendergrasses in Spotsylvania and Orange Counties, Virginia.

According to Spotsylvania court records, on June 4th, 1728, James Pendergrass, *shoemaker*, servant to Alexander Spotswood, was brought into court as a witness in a criminal theft case against Joseph Marsh, who had stolen from fellow servants, including breaking into James’ own shop. Among items taken in the theft from James were two pairs of shoes and a jacket. James was required to post a witness appearance bond, with John Grime/Grame/Graham, Gentleman, as his bondsman, because “*the next ct of Oyer and Terminer being so nigh at hand and this court so farr distance being impossible to have tryed there and at that time.*”¹⁸⁰

In November of that same year, 1728, a John Pendergrass, whose exact relationship to James, although circumstantially close, is not known, was indicted by the grand jury for “*not attending his parish church or chapell two months last past*”¹⁸¹ On December 5th, he came again to the attention of the court for not having attended church in September and October, and a court date was set for his trial in February of the following year. Although he had appeared personally in court on 7 November to confess a 500 pound debt to John Hopper, due per obligation, which he was court-ordered to pay together with an attorney’s fee,¹⁸² John failed to appear in February 1728/9 to defend himself regarding his failed church attendance for two months. However, thanks to the testimony of Samuel Wright, he was fined for only one month’s failure to attend.¹⁸³ Who Samuel Wright was or what excuse he made for John was not made part of the record, and freedom of (or from) religion was still many years away.

John [the Carpenter] continued to be found often in Spotsylvania and Orange public records, usually near or within the same small pool of familiar names:

1729, 4 Feb, *An action brought by Wm Russell, executor for estate of Wm Thompson dec'd, to collect a debt owed to the estate by John Pendergrass, but on the motion of the plaintiff [Wm Russell] John Pendegrass was “granted special bail and James Mack Cullow [McCullough/Micall] came into court and assumed to be the defendant’s special bail. Afterwards, the Deft pleaded payment which issue the Plaintiff joyned & the same is referred to the next court for tryall”*¹⁸⁴

1729, 4 March John Pendegrass failed to appear in the suit by the estate of Wm Thompson, dec’d.; Judgment for 660 pounds tobo. William Russell was still executor of Thompson’s estate.¹⁸⁵

1729, 6 May, John Pendergrass was mentioned in a court record regarding the attachment of the estate of John Blackey, also represented by William Russell, as John allegedly had some of Blackey’s personal estate in his hands.¹⁸⁶

1729, 3 June, John (x) Pendergrass witnessed a deed out from John (x) Hadocks of St. Geo. Par., Spts. Co., planter, to *Francis Thornton of St. Mary's Par., Caroline County for 5000 lbs. tob., for 200 a. in St. Geo. Par., Spts. Co., in fork of Rappa. River. Dorothea, wife of John Hadocks, acknowledged her dower in the sd. land, etc.* The other witnesses were Robert Green and John (x) MiCall.¹⁸⁷ Another deed the same day transferred 800 acres of land in Spotsylvania from John Kilgore of St George parish, Spotsylvania, to John Hadocks, same parish and county, this deed witnessed by Francis Thornton, Robert Green, and Francis MiCall.[Note the significant name, Francis Thornton]

1729, 3 Dec, William Russell having sued John Pendergrass on behalf of the estate of Wm Thompson dec’d, John failed to appear and judgment was entered against him and his security [James McCullough/Micall]¹⁸⁸

1730, 17 April Mr. Robert Turner, deputy sheriff, made executions against several people, including John Pendergrass for 660 pounds tobo, atty’s fees, etc.¹⁸⁹

1732, 3 Aug John Pendergrass sued [his former security] James McCullaugh (special imparlance.)¹⁹⁰

1732, 7 Sept John Pendergrass’ suit vs James McCullaugh, Plaintiff having joined Defendant’s plea, [for more time] was continued for trial next court.¹⁹¹

1732, 4 Oct. John Pendergrass was given a jury award of 256 lbs tobacco due by note from James McCullaugh/MiCall.¹⁹²

1733 5 Sept John Pendergrass’ award against James McCullaugh was executed for 256 lbs tobacco plus 424 1/4 lbs tobacco in costs and attorney’s fees [for unnamed attorney]¹⁹³

In 1734, Spotsylvania County was divided and the western portion became Orange County, Virginia. Most of the Pendergrass legal action afterward was then in Orange County, but the church records for their parish were still in Spotsylvania, so in this section, events will be reported for both counties in date order rather than by individual county.

A mention found on page 47 of a print volume called *Annals of Augusta County, Virginia 1726-1871*, of John Pendergrass on 26 February 1743 having been fined ten shillings or one hundred pounds of tobacco payable to the church wardens for (once again) not attending his parish church has long troubled researchers because there was no reason to think John was there, and because Augusta County did not exist until 1738.¹⁹⁴ The late and wonderful Robert A Pendergrast searched long, hard, and in vain for this

record at the Augusta County courthouse, but as it turns out, the original court record was actually an Orange County order, a *mention* of which was included in *Annals of Augusta County*, but in an Orange County reference.

In 1734 Orange County, also, William Russell sued Joseph Keaton for a note signed April 11th of that year, both parties of Saint Mark's Parish, Spotsylvania County at the time of signing. This note was witnessed by Edward Herndon, Jr and *Daniel (x) Pendergrass*.¹⁹⁵ Males could witness notes at age 14, so this Daniel was born no later than 1720, and is not disqualified from being the same Daniel of Richmond County, born no later than 1715, who later indentured himself to Tobias Purcell (next door neighbor to Elizabeth Cribin (Spendergrass) until about 1743. Daniel is discussed in Chapter 6, but no further mention of him was found in either county.

In Isaac Hadock's precinct, on the same list as one of the several Francis Thorntons and *the tithes of Colo. Spotswood*, Jno Pendergrass listed two titheables in 1737 - himself and one other unnamed male over the age of 16.¹⁹⁶ The list next to it had Henry Thornton, overseer. To be titheable in 1737, this John would have to have been born no later than 1721, but to be head of household, likelier before 1716. If the other taxable male in his household was a son over the age of 16, (and there is no evidence of that male's identity) this John had to have been born no later than about 1696. [Richmond County John Spendergrass having been born in 1697 but having died in 1733 *cannot* have been this John, of course.]

In November of the same year, William Russell, Gentleman, of Saint Mark's Parish, who before and afterward so often sued and was sued by John Pendergrass, was chided by his fellow peers on the Orange County Court as follows: "*We find that William Russell, Gent., of Parish of St Marks doth live in adultery with the wife of one William Gradon living in London, as it appears to us. Richard Winslow, for-man.*"¹⁹⁷ No punishment at all was specified, much less 21 lashes, which was the 1711 sentence for unwed mothers (at least for those not of the gentry) who refused to name the father.¹⁹⁸

On Thursday, 24 November 1737, the suit on a Petition brought by William Kelly against John Pendergrass in Orange over an unspecified issue was dismissed.¹⁹⁹ and in 1738 Orange County, John Pendergrass incurred a debt to Bellsfield Thomas Wright but didn't pay it. [Note the very rare use at that time of three names for one man, who at first appeared to be a company or law firm]

In 1738, Augusta County was formed from Orange but public records concerning (S)pendergrasses continued in Orange County.

The terms of servitude of James Pendergrass, shoemaker, under Colo Alexander Spotswood have not been found and no Pendergrass or shoemaker was mentioned in the published writings of Colo Spotswood, but whatever the effect on James may have been, Colo Spotswood died in 1740.²⁰⁰

More litigation ensued, first on July 23rd of 1742 over a debt owed by John Pendergrass of Orange county, "*otherwise called John Pendergrass of Orange County, Carpenter*", (the first time his occupation was specified) to Alexander Cummins, ordinary keeper. The nature of the debt was not given. At first, the court clerk reflected that John, "*the Def not appearing & the Sheriff having ret'd a copy left at the Plaintiff's Motion it is ordered that an alias capias (pickup order) issue against the Def returnable to next court.*" However, on that same day John or an attorney for him evidently hurried in and the court then said: *In the action of covenant broken bet Alexr Cummins, Pl, and John Pendergrass, Def, at the Def's motion Oyer of the covenant in ----- declaration , motion is granted him & the suit is continued to next court.*²⁰¹

By the end of September, the parties had settled.²⁰² but in the interim, John was sued on September 5th by Bellfield Thomas Wright, on the note he had signed in 1738, and when John failed to appear to defend, a judgment against him with interest since 1738 was entered, so he was in debt again.²⁰³

Court records concerning women are relatively few, so an important find was an Orange County order dated Friday March 1st, 1744 that a Rebecca Pendergrass was paid a witness fee of 75 lbs of tobacco for three days' attendance at court as a witness in the case of Wm Johnson/Johnston vs Wm McRory/Mackelroy.²⁰⁴ Other witnesses received similar payments from the court for the same lengthy trial. It is not known on whose behalf Rebecca testified and no hint of her age, residence, or marital status was given.

By 24 November 1744, John Pendergrass was in trouble again for skipping church: *the Sheriff having returned the summons for the Defendant to appear to answer the presentment aforesd for not frequenting his parish Church executed and the Defendant being called and failing to appear it is ordered that he pay a fine of five shillings current money to the church wardens of St Mark's Parish as also the costs of this sd presentment.*²⁰⁵

On 22 August 1745, John Pendergrass presented (along with many others making claims on the estate) a receipt for unspecified work done by him to be paid from a guardian account by Henry Field, guardian of the four children of the dec'd Wm Stanton, which was eventually paid,²⁰⁶ and in March of 1747, he settled out of court a suit, then dismissed, by Robert Jackson, this debt for several barrels of

Indian Corn obtained from Jackson in 1743/4.²⁰⁷ On 29 May, 1747 John filed an ill-fated suit²⁰⁸ against William Russell, Gent. in "case" [a catchall form of civil legal action] and much hotly contested litigation ensued which the court eventually had to have arbitrated. The dispute was over carpentry work that John had done for William Russell, and for which Russell refused to pay on grounds that it was not done to his satisfaction. John appeared with George Wythe, Gent., his atty, and Wm Russell, Gent., by Zachary Sisson. The case was continued for the Defendant to plead at the next court. The exact sequence of events is somewhat unclear, and it is difficult to imagine what outcome John Pendergrass expected from suing William Russell when the Judges sitting that day were Robt Green, Sam'l Ball, Francis Slaughter, *William Russell*, Henry Field, Phillip Clayton, and James Pendleton. One hopes that William Russell at least stepped down from the bench while John's case against him was being heard, but at that time and place, recusals seem to have been rare.

The next case is captioned William Russell, Gent. vs John Pendergrass, as William Russell retaliated by suing John. The court then ordered that "*John Finleson, Gent., Benj. Richards, Capt Wm Peyton, Christopher Zimmerman, or any two or more of them do go to and value the work done for the Plaintiff by the Defendant and make report thereof to the next court.*"²⁰⁹

Not surprisingly when the Defendant was a sitting judge in the court where the lawsuit was brought, John Pendergrass, Plaintiff's, case was dismissed and he was ordered to pay back William Russell his court costs. The clerk's margin note: Costs: 29 pounds/15 Lbs tobo pd 28_ 1747²¹⁰ A few pages later, it was noted that "*upon the Petition of William Russell, Gent. vs John Pendergrass this day came as well the Plaintiff by Zachary Lewis, Gent, his attorney, as the Defendant by George Wythe, Gent his attorney, who being fully heard it is considered by the court that the Plaintiff recover against the sd defendant ,1 lb, 7 shillings 11 pence half penny and his costs by him about his suit in his behalf expended.*" Clerk's margin note; Costs: 108 lbs tobo.²¹¹ There is no indication of payment in the bundle of papers regarding this suit, as there was in some of the other cases.

Although he normally paid his just debts promptly, John Pendergrass of Orange County, Carpenter, made William Russell, Gentleman, work for his money. In 1748 the sheriff returned the execution order with the note, "*I have satysfied the Plt of his debt and damages as within I am commanded*" without saying how. (In some cases he listed the items or livestock collected). The clerk's fee book recorded the sums paid by John Pendergrass for his judgments, but *also* the costs William Russell paid to collect them.²¹²

John's court troubles were not over even then, because in November 1749, judgments were entered against him by the court for unpaid parish levies²¹³ [all families were required to support the parish church annually] for 14.3 in 1747 and 22.5 in 1748. These two levy lists can be found in Orange County judgments, "levies", box 21. Only a few years' lists are extant, and after 1749 no (S)pendergrass appears on any that have survived. Notes were made on the lists by each name indicating the collection status, similar to a delinquency list of insolvents, with some of the householders "not found", some "runaway", some "removed" and some with "no effects". John was in the latter category, owning nothing which could be seized to satisfy the judgments. [4-J] [4-K]

In 1737 and again in 1747, John Spendergrass listed two titheable males in his household, but in 1748, a total of 3, all except himself unnamed. No other (S)pendergrasses appeared under any spelling variation in any of the lists.²¹⁴ This record suggests, among other things, that between 1747 and 1748 a male in John's household turned 16, and so was born in 1732, but his relationship to John is not indicated.

Despite John's apparent resistance to attending his parish church, he continued to be involved in its business dealings. Had the church register of births, deaths, and marriages for Saint Mark's survived to the present, it seems certain that many of the mysteries of this family would have been solved, but, sadly, and tantalizingly, its whereabouts are not known. What remains is the parish vestry book,²¹⁵ which includes the parish's income and outgo for the years 1730 through 1785 and gives a few precious, fleeting glances into the circumstances of the Spotsylvania/Orange County (S)pendergrass family.²¹⁶

1749 October 14, James Pendergrass was ordered discharged from the vestry levy "*for the futur*".[usually because of age or infirmity. Richmond Co. James [Jr] would have been about 57] [p 43]

1752 John Pendergrass was paid by the St Mark's vestry 150 pounds tobacco for "workman ship" on a horse [mounting] block [p 65]

1755 John Pendergrass was paid by St Mark's vestry 700 pounds for keeping James Pendergrass for the past year . (Richmond County James [Jr] would have been about 63.)[p 66]

1756 John Pendergrass' accounts (personal - 204 pounds of tobacco, and cask, paid by vestry to his **assignee Colo Wm Russell**.[p 67]

There are no further mentions of any (S)pendergrass by any spelling in Saint Mark's vestry book

through its end in 1785. No record of James’ death has been found, though the parish register is missing. That John was paid for James’ upkeep for one year but not for the next is suggestive but by no means conclusive evidence of James’ death.

Orange County, Virginia, marriage records didn’t begin until 1757 and were searched through the end and no (S)pendergrass was found. From the formation of each county, Spotsylvania and Orange, until well into the 1800s, no (S)pendergrass obtained land by any surviving grant or deed, and no (S)pendergrass left a last will or estate administration. There are a few scattered poll and titheables lists surviving afterward, with no (S)pendergrass listed. The 1755/6 vestry book entry is the last mention of a (S)pendergrass found in Spotsylvania or Orange County.

A tedious search of un-indexed Orange County judgment packets from their beginning until after the Revolution revealed executions of judgments for debt against John Pendergrass from time to time, but none after 1755/6, and no sheriff’s return indicating John’s location or departure from the bailiwick. He was not mentioned again in court records there, including that there was no mention of his death in probate records.

Meanwhile,in Saint George’s Parish of Spotsylvania County, John, Francis, and Francis, Jr , Thornton were vestrymen where a William Oliver was living in 1757 and 1758. As in Saint Mark’s Parish, the register for Saint George’s Parish has not survived, but the (unpaged) vestry book²¹⁷ is extant, and is noted here (of interest to “Buncombe” John descendants, if not to others as well) :

1756, 17 Dec *William Oliver was paid 1000 pounds by St George parish for keeping Thomas Moore a poor man, for one year*

1757, 23 Sept *William Oliver received a refund for overpaying St George parish levy*

1758 11 Dec *William Oliver was again paid 1000 pounds by St Geo parish for keeping Thomas Moore for one year*

1758 Oct *William Oliver was paid 500 pounds by St George parish for keeping Thos Moore for six months* and was not mentioned again in the vestry book, which runs through 1817.

The next mention of William Oliver was on the 1757/8 tax list of old Granville County, North Carolina where he was added as an afterthought at the bottom of the list after it had already been totalled, just under the last listed names of *some* John Pendergrass (appearing for the first time in North Carolina) and John Serug Askew/Ayscue.²¹⁸

It is also noteworthy that some John Askew/Haskew was on a grand jury convened for the purpose of indicting those in trouble for skipping church, swearing oaths, or in the case of the Reverend Richard Heartswell, being drunk, in Orange County in 1741²¹⁹, was on Phillip Burke’s tax list with five tithes in September1749²²⁰, was subpoenaed as a court witness in Orange County about 1755²²¹, and was on John Bryant’s tax list there in July 1756.²²²

Pendergrasses, Olivers and Askew/Ayscues intermarried in and near Sandy Creek, North Carolina.

¹ Coldham, Peter Wilson, Complete Book of Immigrants 1607-1660 Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc. Baltimore, Maryland,1987 [see also other excellent books by this author/editor]

². Ibid. p 133

³. Pendergraft, Allen, Pendergrass of Virginia and the Carolinas 1669-1919, self-published Sedona, Arizona, 1977, p 2

⁴ Virginia Land Office Patents Vol 1, p 915, also Nugent,Nell Marion, Cavaliers and Pioneers,Va Land Patents and Grants 1623-1800 VA/RG/929.3755 Dietz Print Company Richmond 1934, p 148.

⁵. Coldham, Peter Wilson,The Bristol Registers of Servants sent to foreign plantations,1654-1686,Genealogical Publishing Company, Baltimore, 1988 p 279

⁶. Census of Montserrat, State Papers, Colonial Series, America and West Indies, 1677-1680, Reference Vol. X:741 (1678)]

⁷ Westmoreland County Court Order Book 1675/6-1688/9 p 78, also Dorman, John Frederick, Westmoreland County Order Book 1675/6-1688/9 self published, pp 138, 190.

⁸. Coldham, Peter Wilson,The Bristol Registers of Servants sent to foreign plantations,1654-1686,Genealogical Publishing Company, Bartimore, 1988 p 279

⁹. Richmond County, Virginia, Order Book 4, p 95 (placing orphaned sons James [Jr] and John,1704)

¹⁰.Richmond County, Virginia Order Book 4 p 246 (James[Jr] apprenticed to Anthony Gilbert, 1706/7)

¹¹.North Farnham Parish Register 1663-1814, 23 Nov 1729 p 83 (James Spendergrass [the Tailor],son of John and Eliz born)

¹².Richmond County, Virginia Deed Book 11 pp 70 and 84. 1751. (James Spendergrass [the Tailor]’s deeds out)

¹³.Pendergraft, Pendergrass of Virginia p 2

¹⁴.Christ Church Parish Register, Middlesex County, Virginia 1653-1812, p 140 (Mary Pendergrass dyed 1715)

¹⁵.North Farnham Parish Register, Richmond County, Virginia 1663-1814, 1721 and 1729, pp 70 and 81.

¹⁶.North Farnham Parish Register, Richmond County, Virginia,1697, p 80.

¹⁷.Richmond County, Virginia, Order Book 4, p 95 (placing orphaned sons James [Jr] and John,Spendergrass1704)

¹⁸.Coldham, Peter Wilson,The Bristol Registers of Servants Sent to Foreign Plantations,1654-1686,Genealogical Publishing Company, Baltimore, 1988 p 279

¹⁹.Pendergrast, Robert A. Family History: John Pendergrass of Bute County, North Carolina and Lancaster County, South Carolina, self published, Atlanta, 1980.

²⁰ Maryland Governor and Council Proceedings 1671-1686, MSA, S.1071 RB/01/01/000, 4549

²¹ Ibid.

²² Ibid

²³.*Testamentary Proceedings of the Prerogatives Court of Maryland,14:70 ,folio 70.* The will of John Golaish 1688 in Calvert County in Liber 4, folio 299, and the original will in Box G, folder 51.

²⁴.North Farnham Parish Register, April 1697, p 80 (birth of John Spendergrass to James [Sr] and Mary Unknown)

²⁵.Richmond County Virginia Order Book 4 p 246 (James[Jr] apprenticed to Anthony Gilbert, 1706/7)

²⁶ Ibid, p 143, 1705 (Anthony Gilbert and Elinor [Spendergrass] appointed administrators of James Spendergrass [Sr].

²⁷ Ibid, p.54, (suit against John Smith by James Spendergrass [Sr]

²⁸ Ibid, Order Book 4, p 54 Order 1692 (default granted to John Smith v James [Sr] 7 June 1704)

²⁹ Richmond County, Virginia, Order Book 4, p 95 (placing orphaned sons James [Jr] and John Spendergrass,1704)

³⁰.Ibid.

³¹.Ibid, p 134,136 (illegible in places)

³².Ibid, p 143 (securities appointed)

³³.Richmond County, Virginia Order Book 4 p 246 (James Spendergrass[Jr] apprenticed to Anthony Gilbert, 1706/7)

³⁴.Ibid, p 172. (Gilbert v Parker, 1706)

³⁵.Ibid, p 172 et seq. (Jeffreys v Gilbert, 1706)

³⁶.Ibid, 7 November 1706

³⁷.Ibid, 5 December 1706

³⁸.Ibid. p 248 (attachment of Anthony Glibert’s estate 5 Dec 1706)

³⁹ Richmond County Wills, f115v (15 Feb 1707/8 inventory of James [Sr]’s estate at house of Robert Port)

⁴⁰.Richmond County Order Book 4, p 316, 3 November 1707, (Anthony Gilbert absconded with estate of James [Sr])

⁴¹.Middlesex County, Virginia Court Order Book 3, p 406.

⁴².North Farnham Parish Register, Richmond County, Virginia, 1729, p 83 (James [the Tailor] born)

⁴³Richmond County, Virginia Court Order Book 11 p 233 (James [the Tailor] apprenticed to Landon Carter, 1743)

⁴⁴.Pendergraft,Pendergrass of Virginia, p 2 (fictional daughters of James Spendergrass [Sr] and Mary Unknown)

⁴⁵ Richmond County, Virginia Court Order Book 6, p 244, 1714 (James Spendergrass[Jr] objects to brother’s servitude)

⁴⁶ Headley, Robert K, Jr, Wills of Richmond County, Virginia 1699-1800 p 11, dated 8 January 1703, filed 2 Feb 1703/4, also Richmond Co Wills between f65r and f65v. (Susannah Phillips d/o Joan Lloyd)

⁴⁷. Pendergraft,Pendergrass of Virginia, p 1

⁴⁸.Christ Church Parish Register, Middlesex County, Virginia, 1718 p 175 and p 99 (Middlesex John Pendergrass)

⁴⁹.Richmond County, Virginia Wills 1725-1753, Book 5, p 190

⁵⁰ Richmond County, Virginia Deed Book 11, pp 70 and 84 (James [the Tailor] Spendergrass 1751 deeds out, both).

⁵¹ Richmond County, Virginia, Court Order Book 11, p 184 (Robt Tomlin sues to protect John Spendergrass’ children)

⁵².Curles Meeting House Records: Banns and Marriage Book 7, p 4 1696-1710 (only transcript extant?)

⁵³.Richmond County, Virginia, Court Order Book 6 p 3.(Sarah Lewis refused to name father) Also briefly cited in Headley, Robert K. Married Well and Often:: Marriages of the Northern Neck of Va 1649-1800 ,p 278 but without important details.

⁵⁴. Ibid (Sarah sentenced to 21 lashes on her bare back at the common whipping post, for the sin of fornication)

⁵⁵ Ibid, p 4 (Sarah Lewis reluctantly named John Pendergrass as father of her unnamed child)

⁵⁶. Richmond County, Virginia, Court Order Book 6 p 244 (James Spendergrass[Jr] objects to brother John’s servitude)

⁵⁷. Ibid. (James Spendergrass [Jr] paid for brother John’s upkeep to avoid his servitude)

⁵⁸. Richmond County, Virginia Deed Book 7, p 93 (John “R” Spenderdas witnessed Dunn deed 30 Jan 1715)

⁵⁹ Richmond County, Virginia Deed Book 8, pp 443-445 (John Spendergrass deeds in on Totuskey Crk in 1727)

⁶⁰.Richmond County, Virginia Wills, Book 5 p 184 (John Spendergrass witnesses Singleton will)

⁶¹.Richmond County, Virginia, Court Order Book 6 p 430 (James [Jr] sues Jenkins)

⁶².Ibid p 480 (James [Jr] gets judgment from Jenkins)

⁶³.Ibid, book 8 p 49 (John Spendergrass sues Jenkins, security for father James [Sr]’s stolen estate)

⁶⁴ Richmond County Court Order Book 8, p 27

⁶⁵.Richmond County, Virginia Wills f 96 r (John Smith’s appraisalment of James [Sr]’s estate]

⁶⁶ Ibid, f 115 v (debts of James [Sr]’s estate)

⁶⁷.Ibid.

⁶⁸.Richmond County Court Order Book 8, p 49

⁶⁹.Richmond County Court Order Book 8, p 60

⁷⁰.Richmond County Court Order Book 8, p 101

⁷¹.Richmond County Court Order Book 8, p 60, 101 (Jenkins and Port summoned)

⁷².Richmond County Court Order Book 8, p 129

⁷³.Richmond County Court Order Book 8, p 136

⁷⁴.North Farnham Parish Register, Richmond County, Virginia, p 70 and 81 (Winnefred, Eleanor born)

⁷⁵ Richmond County, Virginia, Court Order Book 9 p 50 (James Spendergrass in trouble for skipping church Feb 1722/3)

⁷⁶.Richmond County, Virginia, Court Order Book 9, pp 109 and 118 (Benj Rust v John Spendergrass, 1723)

⁷⁷ Ibid, p 132 (John Spendergrass dismissed suit v Mules, 1723)

⁷⁸.Richmond County, Virginia, Deed Book 8, pp 443-445 (John Spendergrass two parcels, Totuskey Crk, deeds in)

⁷⁹.Ibid, p 443 (Totuskey Creek deed in to John Spendergrass from Pugh)

⁸⁰.Ibid, p 445 (Totuskey Creek deed in to John Spendergrass from Branham/Bramham)

⁸¹.Ibid, p 445 et seq (POA from Branham, unwell, to Benj Rust to sell parcel to John Spendergrass)

⁸² North Farnham Parish Register, Richmond County, Virginia, p 88 (John Spendergrass marriage to Eliz Cribin 1728)

⁸³.Ibid p 83 (birth of James [the Tailor] 1729 to John and Eliz [Cribin] Spendegrass)

⁸⁴.Richmond County, Virginia Will Book 5, p 190 and Court Order Book 11, p 306 et seq (Mary will and binding out)

⁸⁵.Hening, William Waller, Laws of Virginia 1619,(Hening’s Statues at Large) Vol 4 p 367 (Lunenburg Parish formed from North Farnham)

⁸⁶Richmond County, Virginia, Will Book 5 p 184 (John Spendergrass witnessed Singleton will)

⁸⁷.Headly, Robert K-Married Well and Often:Marriages of the Northern Neck of Virginia 1649-1800, p 320 (Joshua Singleton to Anne, d/o Stanley Gower)

⁸⁸.Richmond County, Virginia Will Book 5 p 190 (John Spendergrass b. 1697 d. 1733)

⁸⁹.Ibid, p 190 (John Spendergrass’ will admitted 1733)

⁹⁰ Ibid, p 198, in 1733 and p 383 in 1741 (inventory and further inventory of John Spendergrass estate filed)

⁹¹ Richmond County Virginia, Account Book, Part 1, p 27, 2 July 1733 (Eliz Spendergrass pd debt to Dozier)

⁹². Richmond County, Virginia, rent roll 1744 , (Virginia Archives search room)

⁹³ Richmond County, Virginia, Court Order Book 11, p 194 (Eliz Medford summoned re John Spendergrass estate)

⁹⁴ Richmond County, Virginia Deed Book 11, pp 70 and 84 (James [the Tailor] Spendergrass 1751 deeds out, both)

⁹⁵. Richmond County, Virginia Court Order Book 11 p 194 (Eliz Medford executrix, Thos Thornton. security)

⁹⁶ Richmond County, Virginia Court Order Book 10/11 (Medford servants terms sold for cruelty)

⁹⁷ Richmond County, Virginia Court Order Book 11, pp 366 and 464 (1743 and 1745) (Medford children bound out)

⁹⁸.Richmond County, Virginia,Order Book 11, p 233 (James Spendergrass, orphan of John,bound to Landon Carter, 1743)

⁹⁹. Ibid, p 23 (John Brown guardian of John Spendergrass and Elizabeth Wyatt, minors)

¹⁰⁰ Richmond County Virginia Court Order Book 11 p 306 et seq (binding out of Mary d/o John and Eliz ordered 1742/3)

¹⁰¹ North Farnham Parish Register, Richmond County, Virginia, p 88 (John Pendergrass b. 1734 to Robert and Elizabeth)

¹⁰².Richmond County, Virginia, Court Order Book 10 p 541 (Heartly suit against James and Robt Spendergrass, jointly)

¹⁰³ North Farnham Parish Register, Richmond County, Virginia p 88 (John b. 1734)

¹⁰⁴.Richmond County, Virginia Court Order Book 10 p 100 and 413.(Watts v Daniel Sp)

¹⁰⁵.Ibid, Order Book 10, 1732-1739, p 414 (Daniel Spendergrass, adult, voluntarily indentured to Tobias Purcell for debts)

¹⁰⁶ Richmond County, Virginia Deed Book 11, pp 70 and 84 (James [the Tailor] Spendergrass 1751 deeds out, both)

¹⁰⁷.Richmond County, Virginia Court Order Book 11 p 77.(Robt Spendergrass signed note to McGee)

¹⁰⁸.Richmond County, Virginia Court Order Book 10 p 541.

¹⁰⁹.Richmond County, Virginia, Deed Book 9, p 524 (James “P” Penderass witnesses Nash deed, 1738)

¹¹⁰ Richmond County, Virginia Court Order Book 11 p 77. (Robt Spendergrass sued by McGee)

¹¹¹.Richmond County, Virginia Court Order Book 11 p 112.(Robt Spendergrass sued by Alverson)

¹¹² Richmond County, Virginia Court Order Book 11 p 227.(Robt Spendergrass sued by Alverson)

¹¹³.Richmond County, Virginia Court Order Book 11 p 134.(James [Jr] Spendergrass sued by Hornby)

¹¹⁴. Richmond County, Virginia, Deed Book 10 p 39 (Edw Spencer deed to Landon Carter 1748 bounded by Benj Rust)

¹¹⁵.Richmond County, Virginia,Order Book 12 pp 200,318 (Brown v Rust/Medford as next friend of James the Tailor 1749)

¹¹⁶ Richmond County, Virginia rent roll 1744 (Eliz Cribin (Spendergrass) (Medford) taxed for 100 a, pd by Wm Garland)

¹¹⁷.Richmond County, Virginia Deed Book 10 p 48 (Northen to Purcell adj Spendergrass and Medford) 1748

¹¹⁸.Richmond County, Virginia rent roll 1744 (Eliz Cribin (Spendergrass) (Medford) taxed)

¹¹⁹ Richmond County, Virginia, Deed Book 11 pp 70 and 84 (James Spendergrass [the Tailor]’s Totuskey Crk deeds out.1751)

¹²⁰. Richmond County, Virginia, Court Order Book 10, 1732-1739:p 414 (Daniel indenture to Purcell)

¹²¹ Carter, Landon-The Diary of Colonel Landon Carter of Sabine Hall, 1752–1778. [Virginia Historical Society Documents, Volumes IV and V.] (Charlot-tesville: University Press of Virginia for the Society. 1965, generally.

¹²².Richmond County, Virginia, Deed Book 11 pp 70 and 84 (James Spendergrass [the Tailor]’s Totuskey Crk deeds out. 1751)

¹²³.Richmond County, Virginia Court Deed Book 11 p 70.(James [the Tailor]’s deed out to Tobias Purcell)

¹²⁴.Richmond County, Virginia Court Deed Book 11 p 84.(James [the Tailor]’s deed out to George Ball)

¹²⁵ Northumberland County Court Order Book Part I, 1699-1713, p 219 (John Pendergrass note to Churchhill 1697 and Clement 1701, sued for both 1702)

¹²⁶ Curles Meeting House Records, Banns and Marriage Book 7, p 4, 1696-1710 [Note: Before 1752, the 9th day of the twelfth month would have been February 9th, by the Quaker Calendar. Book is missing; transcript only]

¹²⁷Northumberland County, Virginia, St. Stephens Parish Register, p 136, (Robt b 1711, Wm b 1714)

¹²⁸ Pendergraft, Pendergrass, p 3.

¹²⁹ Northumberland County, Virginia, Order Book Part II 1699, p 617 (Peter Pendergrass 21 May 1708 and in 1709)

¹³⁰Northumberland County, Virginia, Court Order Book A, 1713-1749 p 127, 128.

¹³¹ Ibid. [Elizabeth, relict of John Pendergrass, dec’d]

¹³²Ibid

¹³³ Ibid (Henry Hutson to pay bills of estate) p 123 and 128.

¹³⁴ Curles Meeting House Records: Banns and Marriage Book 7, p 4 1696-1710 (only transcript extant?)

¹³⁵ Northumberland County, Virginia, Court Order Book 1753-56, p 101, 1754 (Hannah Deputy Pendergrass, witness)

¹³⁶ Northumberland County, Virginia, Court Order Book 1756-58, p 124, 1757 (John Pendergrass apprenticed to Wilkins)

¹³⁷ Clark, Murtie June, Colonial Soldiers of the South 1732-1774, pp 463 et seq. Genealogical Publishing Company, Baltimore, 1983. also F20.C58.

¹³⁸ Granville County, North Carolina, Martin’s tax list 1757, North Carolina State Archives search room

¹³⁹ Clark, Colonial Soldiers, p 463 et seq.

¹⁴⁰.North Farnham Parish Register, Richmond County, Virginia, 1663-1814, p 88 1734 (Birth of John to Robt and Eliz 1734)

¹⁴¹ Clark, Colonial Soldiers, p 463 et seq.

¹⁴² Office of the Historian, U. S. Department of State “Milestones 1750-75, French and Indian War/Seven Years War 1754-63”

¹⁴³ Maloy, Mark, “*Forts and Fortifications of the Revolutionary War*” American Battlefield Trust, 2021.

¹⁴⁴ Staff Editors, Encyclopedia Britannica, The French and Indian War, North Ameicna History, 2022 update, p 1 et seq.

¹⁴⁵ Ibid, p 5 and generally.

¹⁴⁶ Borneman, Walter R, 1812. The War That Forged a Nation, HarperCollins Publisher , New York, 2004, p 54 et seq.

¹⁴⁷ Bluhm, Raymond K, “*Battle of Jumonville Glen*” 28 May 1754,Britannica, updated 21 May 2021.

¹⁴⁸.Middlesex County, Virginia, Order Book 3 p 406 (Edw Pendergrass indentured to Lohie)

¹⁴⁹ Ibid [The original Immigrant Servants Database is no longer viable online]

¹⁵⁰ Christ Church Parish Register, Middlesex County, Virginia, 1653-1812, Colonial Dames of America, Genealogical Publishing Company 1964 (orig. 1897, Richmond) p 82.

¹⁵¹ Middlesex County, Virginia, Order Book 1712-1714, p185, (Edw Pendergrass ordered to find new security for lawsuit by Kidd et al 1713)

¹⁵² Christ Church Parish Register, Middlesex County, Virginia, p 85.(Mary dyed 1715)

¹⁵³ Middlesex County, Virginia, Order Book 1710-1726, p 315 (Pendergrass v Dudley dismissed)

¹⁵⁴.Christ Church Parish Register, Middlesex County, Virginia, p 83.(John Pendergrass to Mary Alford)

¹⁵⁵.Christ Church Parish Register, Middlesex County, Virginia, (Eliz. Pendergrass death indexed, but not on page 91)

¹⁵⁶.Christ Church Parish Register, Middlesex County, Virginia, p 101 (Robert Pendergrass born)

¹⁵⁷.Christ Church Parish Register, Middlesex County, Virginia, generally.

¹⁵⁸.Christ Church Parish Register, Middlesex County, Virginia, p 175.(John Pendergrass died 1718)

¹⁵⁹.Christ Church Parish Register, Middlesex County, Virginia, p 99.(John Pendergrass born 1718)

¹⁶⁰ Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia, Virginia Marriages, 1785-1940. Salt Lake City, Utah: FamilySearch 2013. (Mary Pendergrass to Pat-rick Knight, 12 Jan 1720)

¹⁶¹.Chamberlayne, C G, editor, Christ Church Parish Vestry Book 1663-1707 Middlesex County, p.170 Old Dominion Press Richmond, 1927

¹⁶².Westmoreland County Virginia Deeds and Wills Book 1721-31 p 258 1729 (Edw Pendergrass’ widow remarried)

¹⁶³.Richmond County, Virginia Court Order Book 9 p 108

¹⁶⁴.Richmond County, Virginia Court Order Book 9 p 108

¹⁶⁵.Richmond County, Virginia Court Order Book 9 p 109

¹⁶⁶ Richmond County, Virginia Court Order Book 9 p 117

¹⁶⁷.Richmond County, Virginia Court Order Book 9 p 128

¹⁶⁸ Westmoreland County, Virginia Deeds and Wills Book 1721-31 p 258,1729 (Edw Pendergrass’widow embezzled from est)

¹⁶⁹ Curles Meeting House Records: Banns and Marriage Book 7, p 4 1696-1710 (only transcript extant?)

¹⁷⁰ Mason, G, ,Transcriber, List of Tobacco Tenders from South Side of Potomack [Creek] to the Lower End of Overwarton [sic] Parish [Stafford County,Vir-ginia]1724,Virginia Colonial Papers, Folder 52, p 9,

¹⁷¹ Stafford County, Virginia, , Deed Book 1722-1728, p 139 (John and James, 140 a. on Town Run 1725)

¹⁷² Orange County,Virginia Court Order Book 3 p 385 (Garrett Pendergrass/gast sued by Strickler)

¹⁷³ Orange County,Virginia Court Order Book 3 p 482

¹⁷⁴ Orange County,Virginia Court Order Book 4 p 59

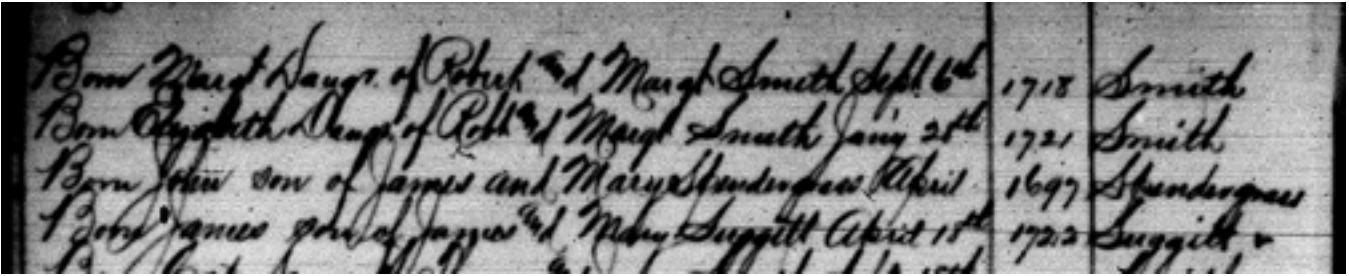
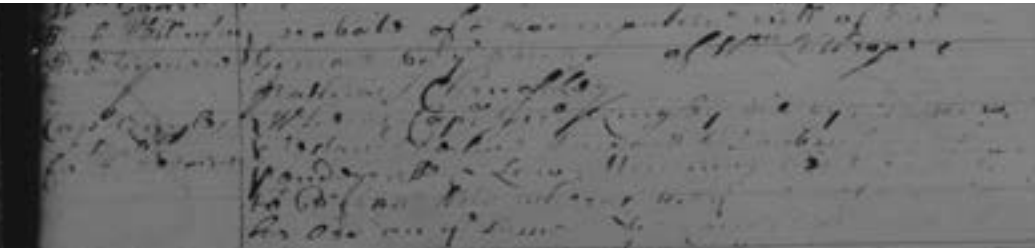
¹⁷⁵ Pennsylvania State Archives search room, Harrisburg, oversized loose document, Virginia section, unpagged

¹⁷⁶ Schell,Hon.William P, Annals of Bedford County, Pennsylvania, Gazette Pub. Co. Print, 1907, p 23.

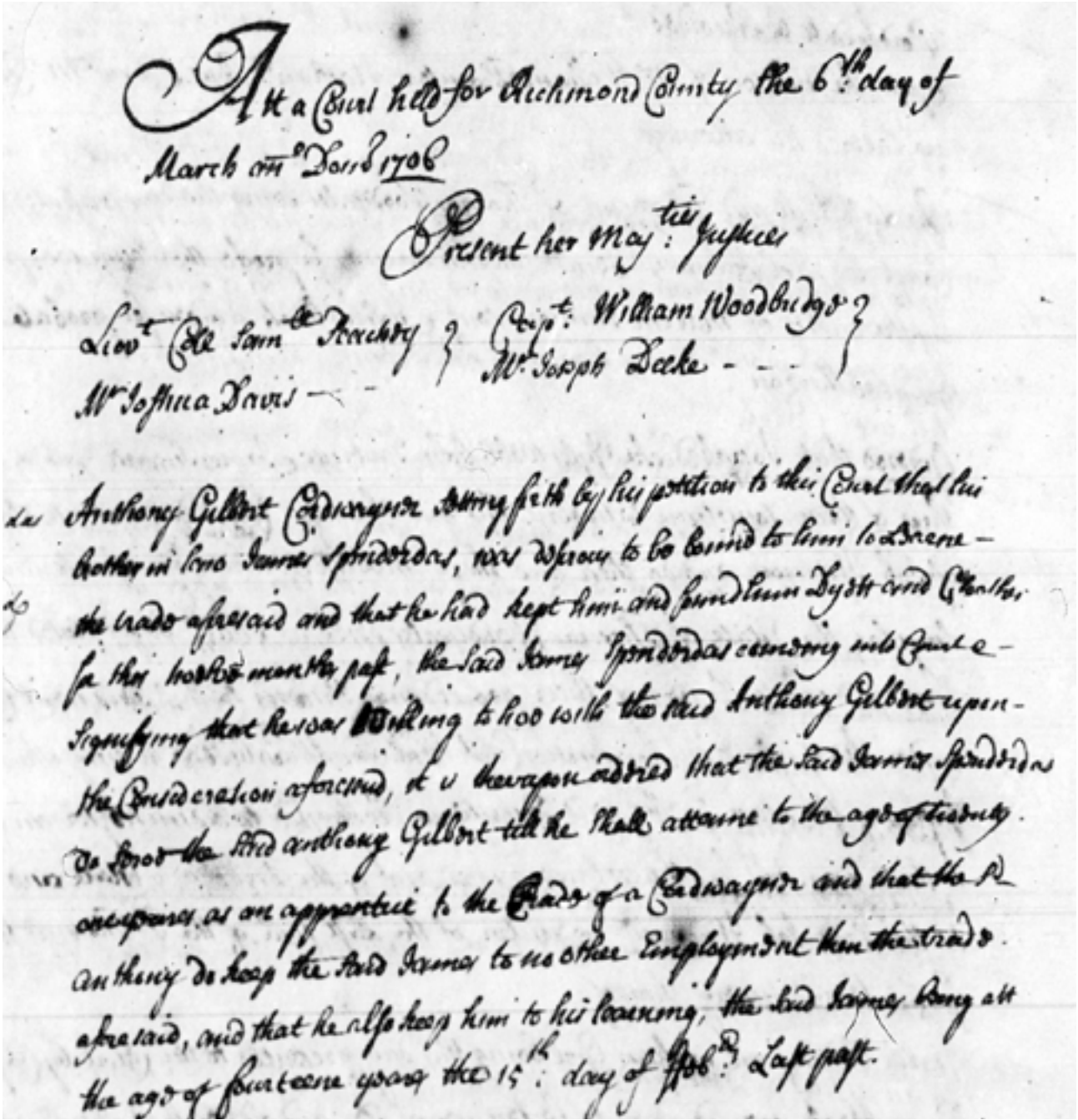
¹⁷⁷ Shrock, Randall, Encyclopedia Virginia, Spotswood, Alexander 1676-1740,Charlottesville, generally.

- ¹⁷⁸ Ibid, Section 2
- ¹⁷⁹. Spotsylvania County, Virginia, Deed Book A p 122-25 (deed out from Wm Russell to Chew 25 July 1725)
- ¹⁸⁰. Spotsylvania County, Virginia, Court Order Book 1724-1730, p 234,(4 June 1728 James Pendergrass,shoemaker, servant to Spotswood req to post witness bond in burglary case v Marsh.)
- ¹⁸¹. Spotsylvanina County, Virginia, Order Book 1724-1730 p 273 (John skipped church 2 mos 1728_
- ¹⁸². Spotsylvanina County, Virginia, Order Book 1724-1730 p 283 (John confessed judgment to Hopper 1728 (carpenter John?)
- ¹⁸³. Spotsylvanina County, Virginia, Order Book 1724-1730 p 289 (John fined only one month due to Sam'l Wright's testimony)
- ¹⁸⁴. Spotsylvanina County, Virginia, Order Book 1724-1730 p 367 (William Russell sued John 4 Feb 1729/30 for Thompson)
- ¹⁸⁵. Spotsylvanina County, Virginia, Order Book 1724-1730 p 36 (John FTA'd 4 Mar 1729/30 on above)
- ¹⁸⁶ Spotsylvanina County, Virginia, Order Book 1724-1730 p 307 (6 May 1729, Blackey property in John's hands, suit by Wm Russell
- ¹⁸⁷. Spotsylvania County, Virginia, Deed Book A 1722-29 p 106 (1729 John Pendergrass wit deed of J Hadocks)
- ¹⁸⁸ Spotsylvanina County, Virginia, Order Book 1724-1730 p 383 (3 Dec 1729 John FTA'd re Thompson estate)
- ¹⁸⁹ Spotsylvanina County, Virginia, Order Book 1724-1730 p 387 (sheriff attached 660 pounds tobo 17 April or 4 March 1730)
- ¹⁹⁰ Spotsylvanina County, Virginia, Order Book 1730-1738 p 158 (John sues Mccullough 1732 3 Aug, probably for not going to court for him?)
- ¹⁹¹ Spotsylvanina County, Virginia, Order Book 1730-1739 p 158 Ibid (case continued 7 Sept 1732)
- ¹⁹² Spotsylvanina County, Virginia, Order Book 1730-1738 p 167 (4 Oct 1732 John gets judgment v McCullough)
- ¹⁹³ Spotsylvanina County, Virginia, Order Book 1730-1738 p 245 (John gets paid by McCullough 5 Sept 1733)
- ¹⁹⁴. Waddell, Joseph A, Annals of Augusta County, Virginia 1726-1871 publ. by C Russell Caldwell p 47.
- ¹⁹⁵ Orange County, Virginia, Order Book 1, 1734-1739 p 17 (Wm Russell v Keaton note, Daniel Pendergrass witnessed)
- ¹⁹⁶ Orange County, Virginia, Isaac Hadock's 1737 titheables list (John Pendergrass 2 tithes, also Spotswood's tithes on same list) (Virginia Archives)
- ¹⁹⁷ Orange County, Virginia Court Order Book 1, p 248, 24 Nov 1737.(Wm Russell living in adultery)
- ¹⁹⁸ Richmond County, Virginia, Court Order Book 6 p 3.(Sarah Lewis refused to name father) Also cited in Headley, Robert K, Married Well and Often :Marriages of the Northern Neck of Va 1649-1800 p 278 (21 lashes for fornication 1711)
- ¹⁹⁹.Orange County, Virginia Court Minutes, Book 1, p 254, 24 Nov 1737. (Kelly v John Pendergrass)
- ²⁰⁰. Shrock, Randall, Encyclopedia Virginia, Spotswood, Alexander 1676-1740,Section 4. Charlottesville.
- ²⁰¹ Orange County, Virginia, Court Order Book 3 p 268 (3 July 1742, John Pendergrass sued by Cummings)
- ²⁰² Orange County, Virginia, Court Order Book 3 p 253 (Sept 1742, Pendergrass/Cummings suit settled)
- ²⁰³ Orange County, Virginia, Court Order Book 3 p 268 (John Pendergrass sued by Bellfield Thos Wright on note)
- ²⁰⁴ Orange County, Virginia, Court Order Book 4, p 263 (Rebecca pd witness fee)
- ²⁰⁵ Waddell, Joseph A, Annals of Augusta County, Virginia 1726-1871, publ by C Russell Caldwell, p 47 (Orange Co John skipped church 24 Nov 1744
- ²⁰⁶ Orange County, Virginia , Order Book 4, 1743-1746, p 413 (claim by John v Stanton estate 1745 pd)
- ²⁰⁷ Orange County Deed Book 9 p 130 ([Carpenter] (John Pendergrass settled debt to Jackson for Indian Corn)
- ²⁰⁸ Orange County Order Book 4a 1746-1747 p 160 (28 March 1747 suit by "Carpenter" John Pendergrass v Wm Russell) and Book 5, 1747-1754 p 9
- ²⁰⁹ Orange County, Virginia, Deed Book 9, p 145 (committee to view John Pendergrass' carpentry work)
- ²¹⁰ Ibid, p 160 (judgment against "Carpenter" John Pendergrass) (clerk's margin notes re costs)
- ²¹¹ Orange County, Virginia, Deed Book 10, p 182
- ²¹² County, Virginia loose judgment packets, 1748, and Clerk's Fee Book (Richmond archives search room and on microfilm)
- ²¹³ Orange County, Virginia, Levies Box 21, 1737, 1747, 1748.(Richmond archives search room)
- ²¹⁴ Ibid.
- ²¹⁵ Davis, Rosalie Edith Rogers, editor, Saint Mark's Parish Virginia Vestry Book and Levies, 1730-1785, Spotsylvania, Orange and Culpeper Counties., Heritage Trails, Manchester, Missouri, 1983, pp 43, and 65-67.
- ²¹⁶ Ibid.
- ²¹⁷ Minutes of the Vestry of St. George's Parish, Spotsylvania County, Virginia 1726-1745, Fredericksbug, filmed at Alderman Library, Univ. of Va. Charlottesville, by the Genealogical Society, Salt Lake City, unpaged, (also as edited by John Frederick Dorman, Fredericksburg, Virginia, (no publisher, 1997)
- ²¹⁸ Granville County, North Carolina tax list,1757/8, John Martin's List,(Raleigh archives search room)
- ²¹⁹ Orange County, Virginia, John Askew listed on grand jury 1741 Orange County Judgment packets, unindexed, unpaged, Library of Virginia, Richmond.
- ²²⁰ Ibid. John Askew taxed for five tithes on Phillip Burke's tax list, 1749
- ²²¹ Ibid. John Askew subpoenaed as witness, 1755
- ²²² Ibid. John Askew taxed on John Byrant's titheables list 1756

[4-A] Westmoreland County, Virginia, Robert Pendergrass, imported servant , born about 1661,indentured by 1678 to Colonel Quigley.



[4-B] North Farnham Parish, Richmond County, Virginia, birth of John Spendergrass to James [Sr] and Mary, April 1697 (first mention in Richmond County)



[4-C] Richmond County, Virginia, James Spendergrass [Jr], orphan of James [Sr] . volunteers to be bound to Anthony Gilbert, Cordwayner, on March 6th, 1706

Sarah Lewis servant to M^{rs} Strother being this day brought before this Court for committing the sin of Fornication and having a Bastard child, and Refusing to declare who was the true father thereof; and Offering no Security for the paying her fine for the said offence it is — therefore Ordered, that She have twenty one lashes on her bare back, at the public whipping post and that the Sheriff commit her to the County Gaole till she declare whom the true father of the Child is; and give Security to indemnify the parish of St. Marys from all charges that may accrue by means of the child aforesaid. And it is also ordered that She serve her said M^{rs} on her aforesaid according to Law after her term by Indenture (Custom or otherwise lawfully Expired) in Compensation for the trouble of her House while She lay in it: &c. Child.

[4-D] Richmond County, Virginia, 1711, Sarah Lewis, servant to Mrs Strother, sentenced to 21 lashes at public whipping post for bearing child of John Pendergrass

John Pendergrass an orphan son of James Pendergrass late of this County and being brought before this Court by Rebecca Phillips who prayed that the said John Pendergrass should be bound to her husband William Phillips, James Pendergrass brother of the said John came into Court and objected against it and prayed that he might have the Charge and tuition, which was granted he paying the said William Phillips for the maintaining him &c. accordingly did —

James Pendergrass in open Court Confessed Indebted to William Phillips for two thousand five hundred pounds of tobacco the same being the punishment allowed him for the maintaining and bringing up a brother of his father's named John Pendergrass which is ordered to be paid with Cost &c.

[4-E] Richmond County, Virginia, 1714, James Spendergrass [Jr] saves brother John from servitude to the Phillips family by paying them the debt for his upbringing.

In the action of Covenant broken between a lay Communion &c. by John Pendergrass &c. between called John Pendergrass &c. for master of Orange County. Def^t The Def^t having put in his replication to the Def^r Dec^r 1722. Def^r Motion Simile given him until the next Court to consider the replication.

[4-F] Richmond County, 1722, James Spendergrass is fined for skipping church.

In the Name of God Amen. The 19 Day of Jan. 1733
I John Spendergrass of the County of Richmond wth Bishop of Lincoln being
Very Sick and weak but of Sound Sense and memory, Remem^ring my
Will: of this frail Life on Earth, & Desirous to settle things in order, Do make this
my Last will & Testament: In manner Following, that is To Say, first I
Commend My Soul To Almighty God, through the Merit of Jesus Christ
(Amen) & my Body to be Decently buried by my Ex^{rs} hereafter Named

Item First I Give unto My Son James Spendergrass all my Lands
Item Likewise I Give unto My Son James Spendergrass My Gun &c. (the
Item I Give To My Daughter Mary Spendergrass my gold ring
Item My Will is that the rest of My Estate be Equally Divided
Amongst my Loving wife & Two Children
Item My will is that If my wife Do marry, and by that Marriage
My Children should be abused, that then my will is Desires
that My friend Robert Tomlin, if he Please, Do, after the said
By making use of such means as he shall think Proper to provide
Such usage It is My Desires That my Loving wife Elizabeth
Spendergrass be my Ex^{rs} to Perform this my Last will & Testament
In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand & fixed my Seal
The Day & Year above Written

Testes Robert Tomlin John Drier John Spendergrass Seal

[4-G] Richmond County, Virginia, Will of John Spendergrass, 1733

This Court being Informed that Mary Spendergrass
is Very Poor and likely to become a Burden Charge There
upon it is the Opinion of this Court that the church
wardens of Lynnhurgh Dist^{ct} do bind out or put
out to Service or apprentice the said Mary Spendergrass
for such time or term and under such
Covenants as hath been usual and customary —
or the Two Directs in the Case of orphan Children

[4-H] Richmond County, Virginia, 1742, Mary Spendergrass, orphan, of John is found to be a poor girl and ordered to be bound out as a servant

Chapter 5

The Earliest Glimpses in North Carolina

A. Spencer, William, John (Sr), Other John's. and Orange County Robert

Just below the Virginia border in what was then the fairly new Granville County, North Carolina, formed in 1746 and constantly being broken up into smaller counties,[5-B] militia captains were on high alert, mustering their neighbors (to be joined by several Pendergrass families before 1755) and preparing to defend themselves and their property during the French and Indian War.

Militia duty for all males capable of bearing arms was mandatory in North Carolina, except for a very select few.¹ Even those who were otherwise exempt due to disability were required to turn out in the event of an actual attack. Meetings to drill were held at least annually and were not known for their orderliness or sobriety.² Heavy absences were not uncommon. All the same, each unit Captain was required to submit a detailed muster roll of all males who were subject to service, voluntary or otherwise, and these lists became of critical importance at the start of the conflict.

Although most of the few surviving lists contain only names of officers or have missing pages, for the year 1754 there is a surprisingly complete list which includes all eight militia units in old Granville County and a synopsis of the number of men in each, along with a complete list of all names, not only of the officers but of all enlisted men. [5-C] (Such a list for the then recently formed and adjacent Orange County, if it ever existed, has not survived.)

Since the militia units were geographical, and were also used as one basis for listing heads of household and collecting taxes, these lists are of great importance in locating ancestors and their neighbors and close acquaintances who might also be mentioned in other records. For many early years, the names of the militia Captains and Constables were used to identify tax districts and therefore changed with each successive officer. Later, these same districts came to be designated by geographical features or local heroes, and it can be difficult to determine their boundaries now without reference to the men who lived within them then.

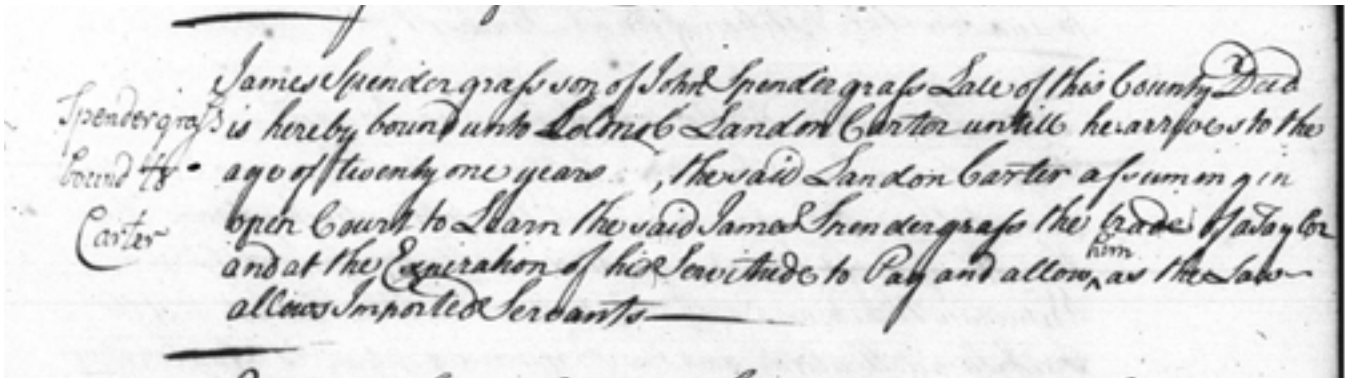
To the history of the Sandy Creek, North Carolina “Wake” John, Spencer , Bob’s John and “Buncombe” John Pendergrass group, however, the most important thing about the 1754 Old Granville militia list is that they were not on it. No Pendergrass by any spelling was listed in any of the eight districts. Since the lists are complete and the men who shortly thereafter became their close friends, neighbors, and in-laws were in their respective places in Captain Sukan “Sugar” Jones’ district, including Roger and Henry Thornton, Hezekiah Massey, Robert Day, and even John Pownall, it is apparent that Spencer, William and John Pendergrass of the “Wake” John/Sandy Creek Pendergrass family had not yet arrived in old Granville County by the end of 1754.

Quakers were excused from militia duty, but “Wake” John’s 1794 will³ shows that he was not likely a Quaker, since it began, “In the name of God, Amen”, a phrase which no Quaker will would normally have contained. [At least one grandchild of “Wake” John’s, though, was, or later became, a Quaker.]

A thorough search of tax lists, jury tickets, deeds, court records, bastardy and apprentice bonds and all other available records shows no other reference to any Pendergrass from the beginning of Old Granville and Orange counties and their predecessor counties through the end of 1754. In an adjacent predecessor county (Edgecombe), there was an early family of Penders, and even the first name Solomon, but that family was still intact on tax lists in that county well after the Pendergrasses’ arrival in Old Granville, and Orange, so can be ruled out as the same group.⁴

The oldest known document (at the publication of this book) mentioning a Sandy Creek Pendergrass in Old Granville County is a plat map and survey of 477 acres on both sides of Sandy Creek somewhere just south of present day Vicksboro, granted to Henry and Roger Thornton in December, 1755[5-D]. Spenser Spendergrass was listed, along with a Richard Persons, as a sworn chain carrier. Chain carriers were normally, but not always, younger men able to endure the hard work of clearing brush and assisting physically in the survey. This document firmly places Spenser Pendergrass in the area, (which later became part of extinct Bute County, and then Warren County) by the end of 1755, while he was not there on the militia list in 1754. It also shows that he was acquainted with Roger and Henry Thornton by at least 1755. Spencer married Sarah Thornton, apparent daughter of Roger and Catherine before 1760.⁵

A history of North Carolina states that in the year 1755, some 5,000 new settlers came to old Granville County, almost all of them overland from various parts of Virginia.⁶ [5-A] However and from



[4-I] Richmond County, Virginia, 1743, James, orphan son of John Spendergrass, bound out to Colo. Landon Carter to learn to be a tailor

Richard Dunn. not found	1	7
Elias Griffin. no list	1	7
Thos. Wright. no list	1	7
Abraham Cooper. no list	1	7
Samuel Vich. not found	1	7
John Dayson. not found	1	7
John Baker. Turner. living in Scotland	1	7
Jonas Mansfield. Gone to Brunswick County	1	7
Oliver Small. no list	1	7
Robert Mathews. not found	1	7
Smith Johnson. Gone to Brunswick County	1	7
George Underwood. Gone to Carolina	1	7
White Johnson. not found	5	7
Elias Marquer. Run away	1	7
Wm. Smith. not found	1	7
John Dwyer. no list	1	7
Tabuton Davis. not found	1	7
Wm. Tanner. not found	1	7
Maximillian Bush. no list	1	7
John Spendergrass. no list	2	14
		500

Mary Browner. no list	1	7
William Cuttler. no list	1	7
William Smith. not found	2	18
Job Cotton. no list	1	7
Henry Hest. moved into King George	1	7
John Kelly. not found	1	7
Isachary Therman. Gone to Germany	2	18
Wm. Bell. Run away	1	7
Eleazer Hume. no list	1	7
David Moore. no list	2	18
Wm. Carpenter. Run away	4	30
David Enfield. no list	1	7
Wm. Robinson. no list	1	7
Charles Dwyer. Run away	5	35
John Hugh. not found	1	7
Francis James. no list	1	7
Wm. Ramsey. no list	1	7
John Dwyer. Run away	1	7
Michael Dwyer. not found	1	7
Andrew Gray. not found	1	7
John Spendergrass. no list	3	21
Peter Dwyer. not found	1	7
Wm. Arnold. Gone to Brunswick County	1	7
Wm. G. not found	1	7
Levi May. not found	1	7
Oliver Butler. no list	4	30
Thomas Wright. no list	1	7
		500
		615

[4-J] Orange County, Virginia, 1747
titheables list
for John Pendergrass, two tithes.

[4-K] Orange County, Virginia,
1748 titheables list
for John Spendergrass, three tithes.

wherever they arrived, at least three new Pendergrass heads of household were among them and settled in Sandy Creek district not far southeast of tiny Coley’s Crossroads, now called Vicksboro.[5-B, 5-E]

The next mention of a Pendergrass in the Sandy Creek area was a 1757 old Granville County tax list which added John Pendergrass, and John Serug/Searidge Askew (a rare exception to the no-Brits-with-middle-names-before-the-Revolution rule) at the very end of the list, and William Oliver as an after-thought under the original totalled list of heads of households.⁷ It isn’t known exactly when the last three names were added and Spencer and William weren’t listed on that list. John had only one taxable male over the age of 16 in his household (himself) and no other taxable property. The Sandy Creek district was located in the area around the present day junction of Franklin, Warren and Vance Counties including Kittrell, Bobbitt, and Vicksboro, and its borders changed several times, with Vance County not having been created and plopped atop Franklin and Warren counties until 1881 and so of little note in these early pages.⁸

Each district captain or undersheriff was charged with making a complete list of all householders who were to be taxed in his district, and there were at times in North Carolina both poll and property tax lists. Each householder was responsible for turning in his list of taxables and paying his tax, and the tax collector did not go from door to door as census takers later did, so proximity of householders’ names on a tax list did not necessarily indicate physical proximity of their houses. The penalty for failing to turn in a list and pay taxes or for falsifying an age or otherwise hiding a taxable person, if caught, was double the tax.⁹ The individual district lists were then given to the sheriff, and in most cases a county-wide listing of all householders in all districts was made, usually grouped by first letter of the last name, but sometimes alphabetized and sometimes in random order. Since North Carolina was concerned about collecting taxes, tax lists were more likely to be preserved than most other records, but over the years even those have sometimes been lost. Thus, in the same year, a householder might appear on a small list with his close neighbors and then on a much larger county-wide list near others with the first letter of his last name, and perhaps even on a delinquents’ list if he hadn’t paid, or an insolvency list if he couldn’t. In another year, any or all of these lists might be missing. There were often property tax lists in addition to poll tax lists.

Before the Revolution, all white males over the age of 16 were taxed unless exempted. Free white women who were heads of households, usually widows, were not taxed for themselves but were otherwise taxed like men for males over 16 in their households, slaves, livestock, and, occasionally, for land or other property such as clocks or carriage wheels.¹⁰ After the revolution, North Carolina experimented with different tax rules and age limits, but by about 1800 had settled down to taxing free males over the age of 21 and under the age of fifty.¹¹ Additionally, throughout all the rule changes, a householder could be exempted from paying taxes or parish levies due to age, infirmity, poverty, or service to the community, such as being a constable or captain. [Note: free blacks were taxed under a different, unfair system]

By 1758, there were three Pendergrass heads of household on a tax list in Sheriff William Johnson’s district which is titled “*a list of those omitted from the 1757 list and known to be living in the county for the past year*”: John, Spencer, and William were each listed as heads of household, each with only one taxable male and no other property. Each appeared on tax lists consistently for the next several years, but in 1761 there occurred the first hint of the mystery surrounding the various Johns. On a short list of “*Haus Capers warn’d to turn in their lists*” [5-F] in the Sandy Creek area appeared a John Pendergrays **Senior**, a John Pendergrays and Spencer Pendergrays, each as an independent head of household and only one name apart from each other. (William was in a different tax district and/or had already turned in his list and paid his tax for that year.)

“Bob’s” John lived near or with the somewhat older original Sandy Creek group, was closely related to them genetically, and before 1770 had married Margaret, the daughter of close neighbor John Pownall. By about 1772, Bob’s John, Margaret and their young children had gone with John Pownall from Sandy Creek to Lancaster County, South Carolina. It is therefore unlikely that he was the original immigrant of his line as was previously thought.

B, “Buncombe” John Pendergrass is so nicknamed because he first appeared on the 1800 census in Buncombe County as a young man born 1775-1784 with a wife in the same age range and two small apparent sons born between 1790 and 1800.¹² From this census and from documents related to the revolutionary pension application of his father-in-law Benjamin Oliver, it is learned that he was born somewhere unspecified in about 1768 and that he married Elizabeth “Betsy” Oliver, daughter of Benjamin, around 1795. From YDNA testing of his descendant(s), it is established that he was a very close genetic match to the Sandy Creek Pendergrass men - “Wake” John, Spencer and William - but the exact relationship is not known. Spencer’s descendants born prior to 1850 were identified in his daughter Sarah’s probate admin-

istration, and “Buncombe” John was not among them.[*see further, infra*]

However, sometime prior to June 1796 a Spencer Pendergrass [Jr] obtained *100 acres on the northeast side of the French Broad River in the Burke County line on top of the blue ridge*.¹³ in what was to become Buncombe county. Almost simultaneously, in 1800 and again in 1810, “Buncombe” John and his growing family were also somewhere in Buncombe County and by 1813, and again in 1816, he had obtained land, also on the French Broad River.¹⁴ Whether the two lived near one another on that river is not known because the river bisects the entire county.

In 1817 and 1821, “Buncombe” John divested himself of the land, which he sold to a William Galloway and William Gillespie, (who may have been the same person under different spellings)¹⁵, and began making his way to Jackson and Marshall counties, Alabama, where some of the Spencer descendants were living. (Spencer, Junior, was in Iredell County, North Carolina by 1800 and Talladega County, Alabama by 1820) “Buncombe” John’s older children later stated that they were born in North Carolina, but the family is not found in the 1820 census under John’s name and son Moses stated that he was born in South Carolina, a corner of which would have been on route to northern Alabama, where the younger children were born. [*see further, infra*]

C. Robert of Orange County and the Revolutionary Pendergrasses lived around Chapel Hill, North Carolina [5-B]and spread from there. Robert first appeared on an Orange County, North Carolina tax list taken between the county’s formation in 1752 and the completion of the list about 1755.[5-G] Interestingly, the tax list maker remarked on the cover of the list that “*I am of the opinion that there may be to the number of thirty who have concealed themselves, and about twenty who have inlisted themselves twice*”. Whether this Robert was or was not the same Robert whose birth was listed in the St. Stephen’s parish register in Northumberland County, Virginia in 1711, forty years earlier, is unknown, as there were several eligible Roberts in Virginia and more people coming into the country all the time. Robert was listed as a head of household with no other males over the age of 16 and there were no other Pendergrasses in surviving county records until considerably later. In 1761 he was mentioned in an Edwards deed as an adjacent land owner,¹⁶ and *some* Robert Pendergrass was a sworn chain carrier for Joshua Easton’s survey in March 1762.¹⁷ If he were the Robert born in 1711, he’d have been 51 at the time - an unusually advanced age for that job. He appeared again on tax lists in 1779 and 1780, still with no males over the age of 16 except himself in his household. In September 1778, though, a William Pendergrass obtained land on Obed’s Creek in the same area where Robert was living¹⁸. and appeared on the same tax lists as he did in 1779 and 1780.¹⁹ It has been assumed that this William was Robert’s son, and the father of the Revolutionary brothers. William Jr, John, Job, and David, but if so, he would have had to have been born by about 1730. This raises the question of why he was never mentioned in any Orange County record prior to 1778, either as a male over 16 in Robert’s household or as a head of his own household. For that matter, he does not seem to have appeared in any surviving Virginia records, as there is no known mention of a William Pendergrass after the birth in 1714 Northumberland. It is not impossible for William, Sr, father of the Revolutionary brothers, to have been the William born in 1714 as brother to Robert, since the Revolutionary brothers were being born to William, Sr while the William born in 1714 would have been in his 30s and 40s. The relationship is discussed further in Chapter 6-A., and descendants are outlined in *Chapter 12*.

The Orange County, North Carolina, Pendergrass family is not a genetic match to any other North Carolina Pendergrass/Pendergraft family except Luke’s (and Phillip’s in Pennsylvania), but is a solid match within itself and a solid match to Prendergast men in County Mayo, Ireland. [*see Chapter 17*]

D. Luke Prendergast of Baltimore, Maryland is one of only two Pendergrass men whose location immediately before coming into North Carolina is definitely known. On 26 January, 1768, he married Rachel Simmons, born 1751, apparent daughter of George and Elizabeth [Fuller] Simmons, in Saint John’s Parish, Baltimore County, Maryland.²⁰ By 1778, the couple had relocated and owned land in Orange and Caswell Counties, North Carolina, where the family lived among the Robert and William Sr Pendergrass group, but did not appear to belong with them. Luke was considerably better educated and well-off than they, always signed in full as Luke Prendergast, and his will naming his five children was professionally prepared well in advance of his death.²¹ Identity is proven by the 1850 census for their known son George, who stated that he had been born in Maryland. Luke’s parentage has not been determined, but a YDNA test of one of his descendants shows a match to the Orange County, North Carolina group. It is not known whether he was born in North Carolina and sent to Maryland to be educated or if the match occurred further back in time, or if there is some other explanation altogether.[*see Chapters 6-F and 12*]

Some of Luke’s children remained in North Carolina but son John Baker Prendergast moved first

to Tennessee and then established an extensive family line in Limestone County, Texas.

E. Richard, Free “Mulatto” Manservant, was first mentioned in North Carolina records when he obtained land in Caswell County in 1777²², and of all the North Carolina Pendergrass men, he is one of only two whose location prior to arriving in North Carolina is known. An advertisement in the Richmond Gazette in 1767 placed by Gideon Patteson stated that in Halifax County, Virginia, Samuel Jones had died owing Patteson money and that Patteson therefore had a claim on all of Samuel Jones’ “property”, including the remainder of the servitude of “*one mulatto manservant, Richard Pendergrass.*”²³ Once free of his indenture, Richard was quite visible in North Carolina records, owned land, fought in the Revolution, was captured by the British, married and had at least four known children, and left a nuncupative will. Some of his descendants later prospered in Clinton, County Illinois. [see Chapter 13]

Recent YDNA testing of a direct male descendant of Richard indicates that his father’s profile best matches men in Sub-Saharan Africa. Richard’s known descendants are outlined in Chapter 13.

¹ Clark, Walter, ed. Laws of North Carolina “An Act for the Better Regulating the Militia of this Government” p244-5 June 28, 1746. (required to muster militia)

² Records of the Moravians, 1754, at Bethabara, North Carolina Archives, Raleigh, North Carolina.

³ Loose will at N. C. State Archives, dated 17 April 1794, probated fall term of Wake County Court, Recorded Book D p. 32 in 1797.

⁴ Edgecombe County, North Carolina, tax lists for Pender family, located at N.C. State archives in Raleigh, *passim*.

⁵ There is no extant record of this marriage, but convincing circumstantial evidence [c.f. Chapter 10]

⁶ Watson, Alan D, Society in Colonial North Carolina, p 4,(quoting Virginia Minister James Maury)

⁷ Granville County, North Carolina, 1757 September tax list of John Martin, North Carolina Archives at Raleigh

⁸ Powell, William S, ed. “Vance County” Encyclopedia of North Carolina, University of North Carolina Press, Chapel Hill, 2006. (County formed 1881).

⁹ Leary, Helen F.M ed. North Carolina Research p 232, North Carolina Genealogical Society, 2nd edition 1996.

¹⁰ Ibid

¹¹ Ibid.

¹² 1800 census, Morgan, Buncombe, North Carolina; Series: M32; Roll: 29; Page: 185; Image: 130; Family History Library Film: 337905

¹³ List of exceptions to grant made by Sec.of St. to John Gray Blount, NE side of French Broad River, at Burke Co. line, top of Blue Ridge, by 20 June 1796, and probably after 1794. [Originals now missing]

¹⁴ Buncombe County, North Carolina. Deed Book 12, p 135, (200 acres on French Broad River Book)

¹⁵ Buncombe County, North Carolina Deed Book 5, p 11 (deed out 29 March 1821 to Gillespie, recorded 1 July 1823)

¹⁶ Orange County, North Carolina, Deeds, Volume 1, p 43.[Robert was sworn chain carrier]

¹⁷ Orange County, North Carolina, survey for Joshua Easton 8 March 1762 [Robert was sworn chain carrier]

¹⁸ Orange County, North Carolina,Deed Book 83, p 260 (deed in 9 September 1778,) (Grant issued 9 Nov 1784)

¹⁹ Orange County, North Carolina 1780 Robert on property tax list, St Mary’s dist, William P. on Thos. Hunt’s dist.

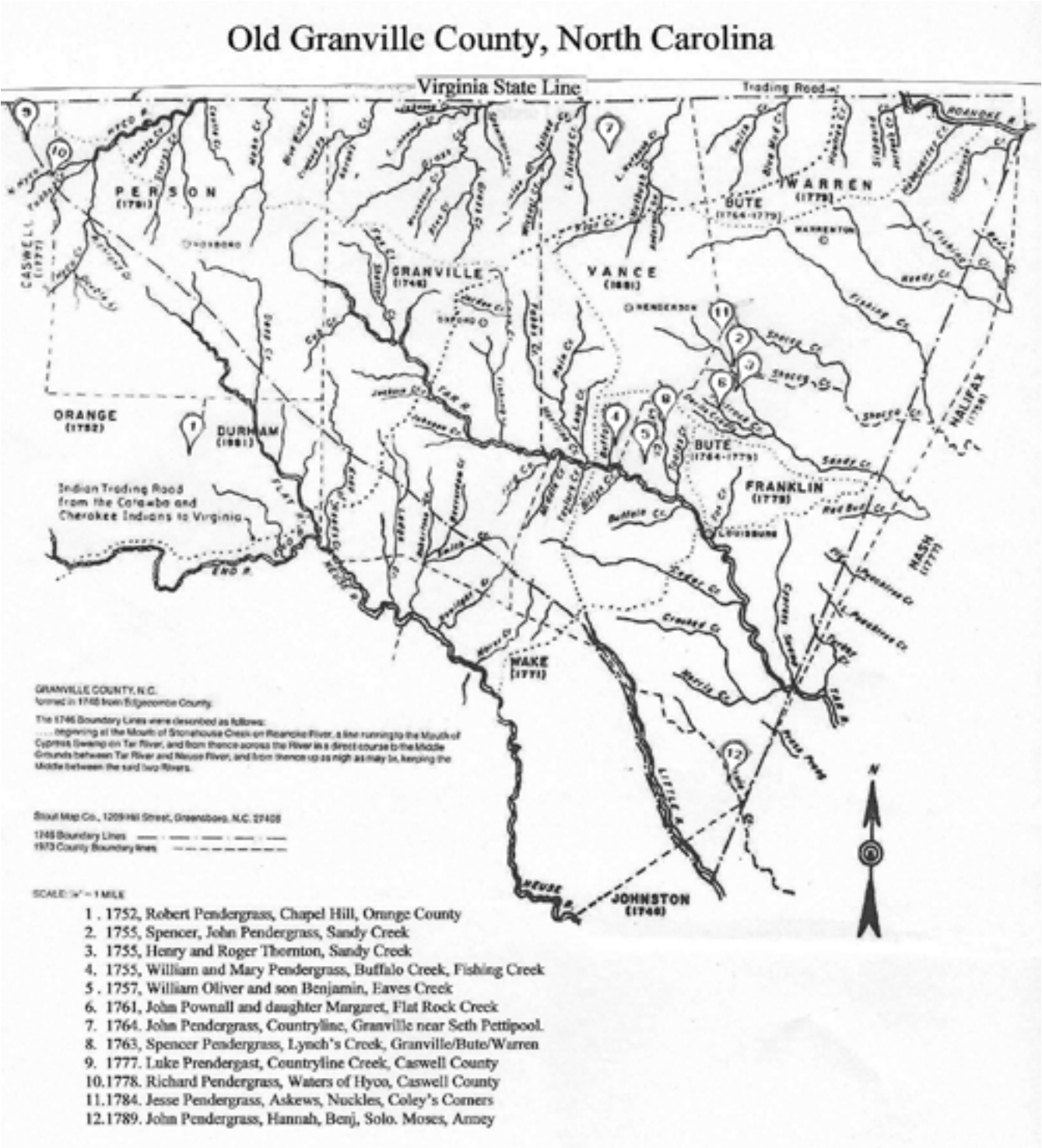
²⁰ Maryland Marriages 1634-1777 p 140 Baltimore County, 26 January 1768 [as Pindergist]

²¹ Caswell County loose wills, N.C. Archives, Raleigh, written 11 November 1819, probate 1831.

²² Caswell, Grant 502 entry 503, Bk 54 p 319, 10 December 1778, finalized 13 October 1783, 217 acres.

²³ Virginia Gazette, caveat dated 17 April 1767, Cumberland,, published 7 May 1767.

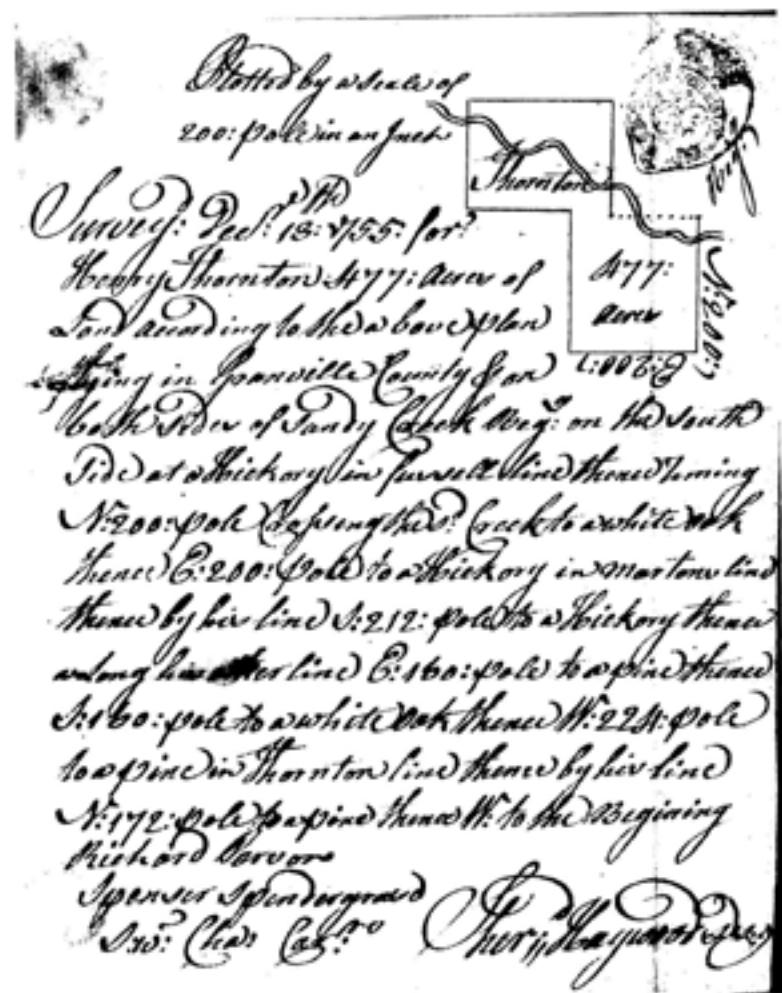
[5-A] Person’s Ordinary founded mid-1700s



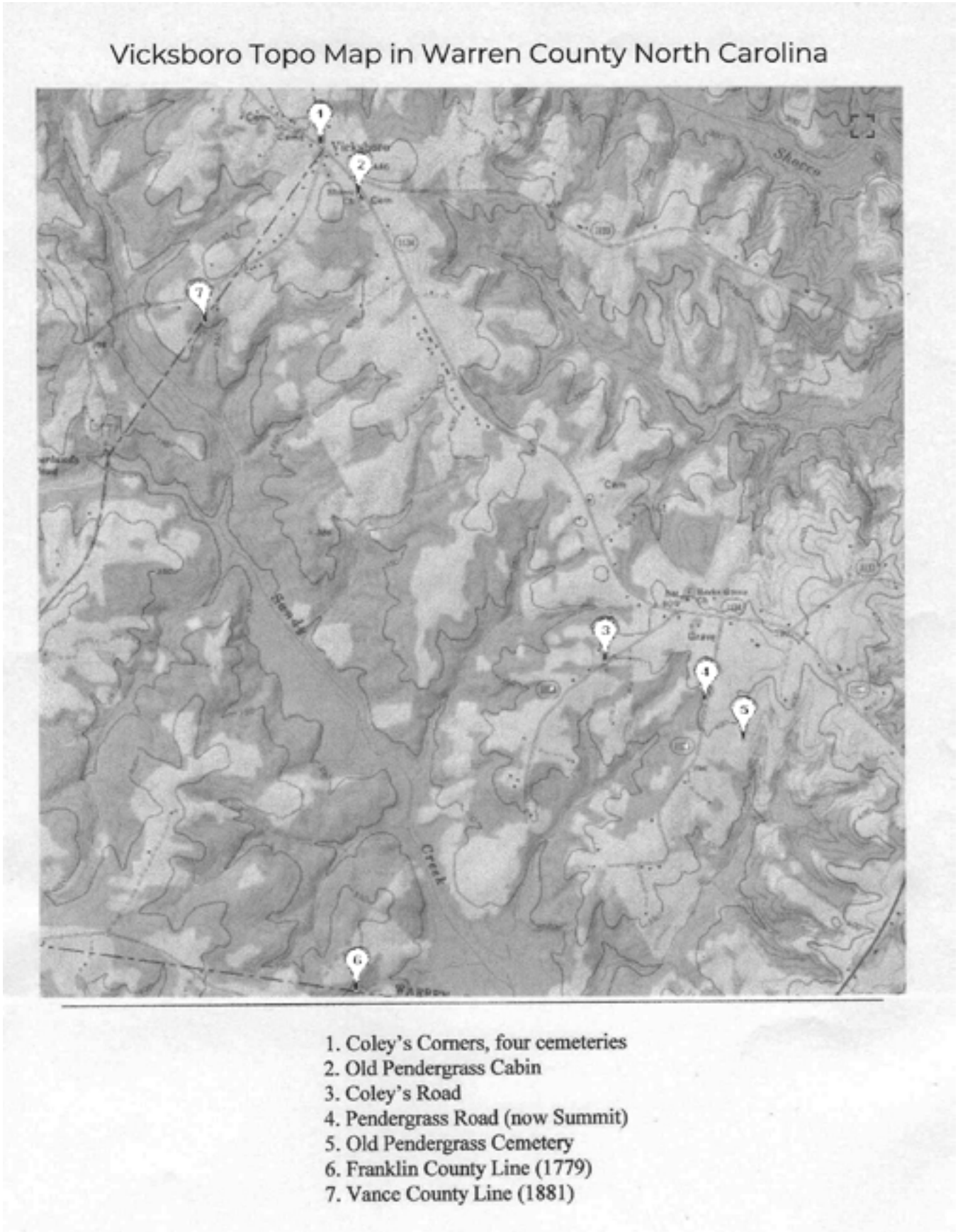
[5-B] Map of Old Granville County

58 Robert Cheek	91 William Beckham Junr
59 Williamson Silas	92 Ephraim Ebrige
60 Benjamin Thomson Junr	93 Aaron Sherard
61 John Thomson	94 Thomas Wooton
62 William Thomas	95 George Wooton
63 Emanuel Falker	96 Daniel Wooton
64 William Falker	97 Robert Craper
65 Simon Beckham	98 Richard Pinnel
66 John Rainwater	99 John Pinnel
67 James Rainwater	100 Joshua Pinnel
68 Lewis Brantley	101 William Saul
69 Joseph Brantley	102 Thomas Sing
70 John Brantley Junr	103 William Willis
71 Hopkin Wilder	104 Thomas Martin
72 John Watson	105 Atkins McLeomore
73 Thomas Cooper	106 James Talbot
74 Browning Williams	107 Joshua Yarbrough
75 Hezekiah Ferrell	108 Thomas Sale
76 Francis Strother	109 Jeremiah Wooton
77 James Ray	110 John Wooton
78 William Underwood	

[5-C] section of 1754 Granville County Militia List, Suga Jones District



[5-D] Granville County, December 1755, Spenser Spendergrass is sworn Chain Carrier for Roger and Henry Thornton on Both Sides of Sandy Creek



[5-E] Topographic Map of Vicksboro Area showing the former Pendergrass Road (now Summit)

Chapter 6

The Unsolved Mysteries (1750 - 1794)

Note: The late, great Robert A Pendergrast, whose excellent genealogy was published in 1980, chose not to include any of his meticulous research about the very early Pendergrass groups for fear that it would be published or posted as fact in the way that occurred with so much inaccurate speculation from Allen Pendergraft's book, and as Bob was absolutely correct in this judgment, the present author is very reluctant to publish anything theoretical, even when clearly labelled as such. However, since over fifty years of intensive research have gone into these finds, some of them Bob's, some of them others', many of them this author's, and since the theories laid forth here can hardly be worse than those circulating currently, this author has with great trepidation chosen to include *discussions* of some of the early facts and the *possibilities* based on them in order that the many decades of hard-earned gleanings not be lost. Until further facts come to light, if they ever do, the reader is implored not to draw, post, or publish any conclusion based on these discussions and speculations and warned of retribution by public chiding (or private haunting) by this author if such occurs. It is already confusing enough that the currently circulating origin theories - any before 1750, at least - are at best unsupported and in almost all cases provably *wrong*.

A. Origins of Robert of Orange County, North Carolina:

The prevalent but *incorrect* origin theory for the Orange County, North Carolina Pendergrass group (actually for both major Caucasian North Carolina groups) as set forth by Allen Pendergraft in his books¹ and the online trees copied from them is this: Phillip Pendergrass who arrived in Virginia by 1643 and had a completely fictional wife (Mary James) engendered a (partly fictional) James Pendergrass who was married to Mary (Henri), and they had a son Michael who had a son John who married Anne Pleasants in 1709 Henrico and then died in Northumberland County in 1715 leaving two sons born there: Robert in 1711 and William in 1714, as well as some fictional married daughters. The old theory continued that Robert went to Orange County, North Carolina in 1752/5 and had a son William born 1730ish who had the revolutionary brothers, and that Robert's baby brother William went to Old Granville/Bute County, North Carolina in 1755 and had Spencer and "Wake" John there.²

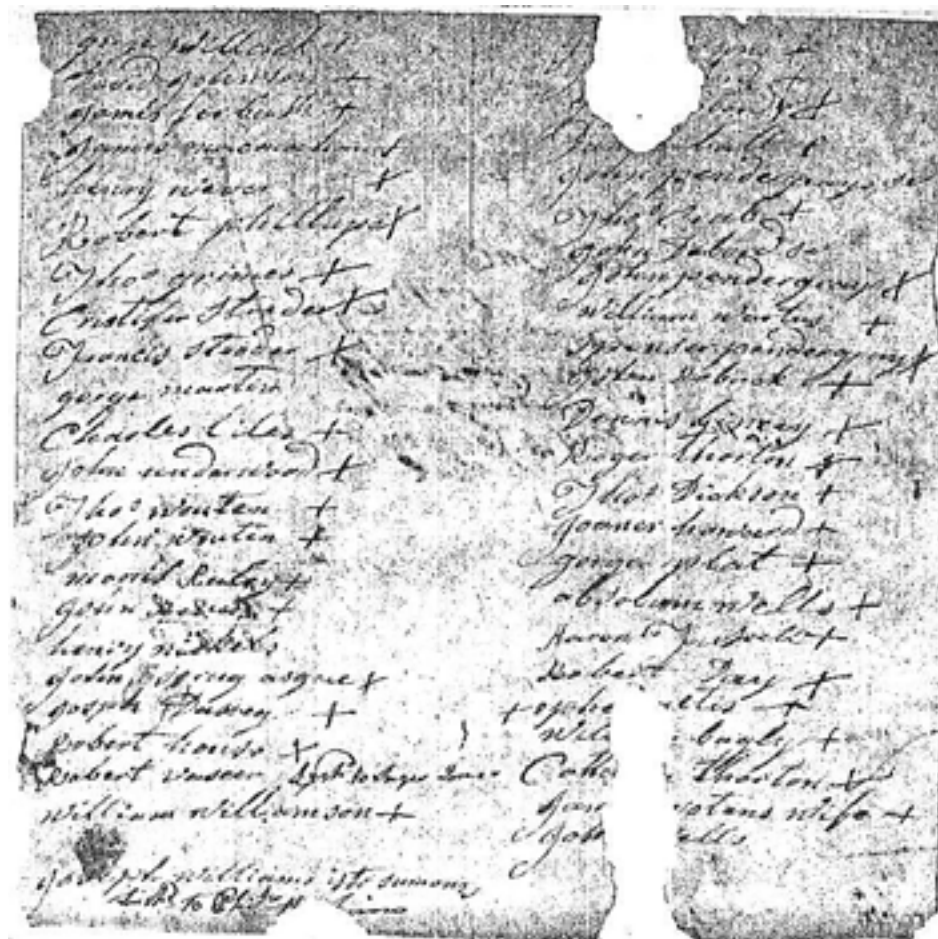
There is deeper discussion of the many problems with this theory in other chapters of this book, but in short, Phillip came to Virginia alone, apparently as a servant for whom the boat captain got headrights to acreage in 1643³, and Phillip was never mentioned again in any extant record except when those same headrights were re-sold. Obviously, he was only transported once. There is no record of his place or year of birth or death, no marriage record to anyone, no Mary James, and no known connection between Phillip and any other person named Pendergrass.[3-A]

Not the fault of that author is that several online trees illogically show this 17th century Phillip as a son of Baron/Lord Maurice de Prendergast, who lived and died in the 12th and 13th, not 17th, century.⁴

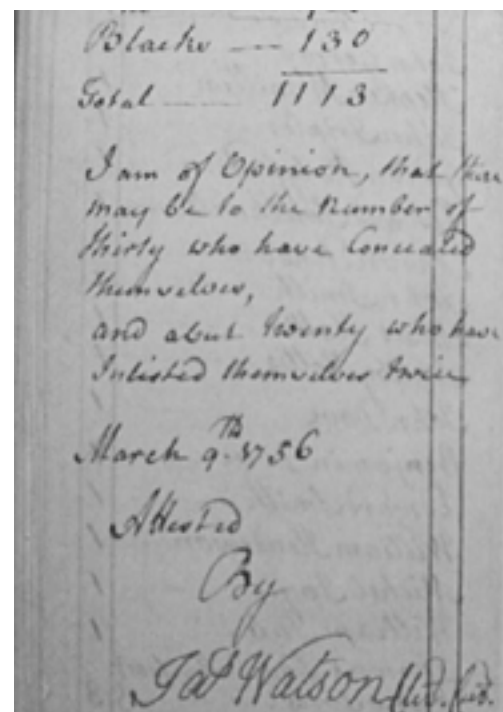
Mixed into this origin theory was the idea that because Darby Pendergrass of South Carolina at times was a tailor, and one of the real Richmond County Jameses was a tailor, that James [the Tailor] fathered Darby, but this, too, is impossible, because Darby was born at least ten years *before* the James Spendergrass who later became a tailor. This error was due to confusion of the three Richmond County James Spendergrass generations by the 1977 author, who invented a James who lived from 1640 to 1718 as well as his fictional wife (Mary) with a fictional maiden name (Henri).⁵ This invention of an extra James was based on that author's misinterpretation of the ongoing probate proceedings of the James[Sr] who died in 1704/5, not again in 1718, and his confusion about which James sold land in 1751.[see *Chapter 4F for the untangling of the Jameses*]

There was, however, a real James Spendergrass [Sr], birth year and place not known, who began appearing in church and court records in Richmond County, Virginia, up on the northern neck of the state, by 1697⁶, and he was in fact married to a Mary Unknown, but he had no son Michael or Darby and he died in late 1704⁷ and not a second time in 1718. He left a married daughter Elinor and two minor sons, James [Jr] born 1692 *somewhere* and John born 1697 **[4-B]** in Richmond County.⁸ That John is well documented and married Elizabeth Cribin in Richmond County,⁹ not anyone in Henrico or Northumberland County. He died in 1733 in Richmond County¹⁰ and is therefore also not “Northumberland’ John who died in 1715.¹¹

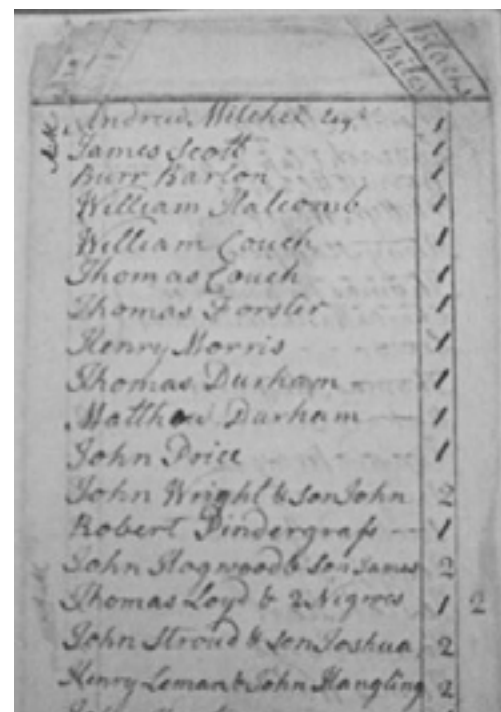
“Richmond County” John’s older brother, James [Jr] married a Rebecca Unknown (not Bolling),¹² and, unconnected to Richmond *or* Northumberland County, were Michael Pendergrass and his wife, an-



[5-F] Granville County 1761 List of Haus Capers Warn'd to Turn in their Lists



[5-G] Orange County, North Carolina, section of first tax list 1752/5 with Robert Pendergrass



other Rebecca Unknown (not Bolling) whose son John, “a Christian of New Kent County” married Jane (not Anne) Pleasants at a Quaker meeting in 1709 Henrico County.¹³ The old theory was that “New Kent” John became the John who died in Northumberland County, Virginia in 1715, leaving the two baby boys and some mathematically impossible married daughters.¹⁴ This cannot be true for two reasons: first, “Northumberland” John was transacting business and litigating continuously in that county from at least 1699 to his 1715 death¹⁵ and therefore could not also have been John “of New Kent County” who married down in Henrico in 1709.¹⁶ Second, Northumberland John’s widow was named Elizabeth, not Jane.¹⁷

The Pocahontas myth as it pertains to the Pendergrass origin theory is based on one silly remark in the 1977 book that “if the tradition is true that the Pendergrasses descend from Pocahontas, then perhaps Rebecca was a Bolling”¹⁸ It isn’t. She wasn’t. Any quick read of Pocahontas’ verified descendants shows that she did not and could not have had a descendant named Rebecca Bolling who was old enough to have had a son marry in 1709.¹⁹ That author then went on to get the names of the Quaker bride and both her parents wrong and to write several paragraphs about the early Bollings as though Rebecca really had been one, thus creating hundreds of rather odd online trees that mistakenly track back to Powhatan.²⁰

The births of the two Northumberland baby boys were registered after the fact and in reverse order by the same hand at the same time in the Saint Stephen’s Church of England parish register of Northumberland County. **[3-B]** Clearly brothers, Robert was born December 8th, 1711 and William was born May 14, 1714.²¹ Frustratingly, neither parent was listed for either child, the only time this occurred in the register. It is not known if the children were actually born in St Stephen’s Parish or even in Northumberland County, but as people were strictly required to attend their parish churches, were fined if they didn’t, and paid an involuntary annual levy for the court-enforced privilege, it is a good working hypothesis that the boys were born in Northumberland County to members of the parish. John Pendergrass died in the county in late 1715, leaving widow Elizabeth to buy his winding sheet²² with his estate probated in court records but with no mention of his death in the parish register. **[3-C]** As there were no further Pendergrass births (or deaths or marriages) registered after 1714, John and Elizabeth were feasible, but not *proven*, candidates for Robert and William’s parents. There was another adult Pendergrass male, Peter, who appeared in court records at the time,²³ as well as those in neighboring counties and those who might never have appeared in surviving public records at all.

Another part of the former theory confused the Robert born in Richmond County (*probably* to James [Jr] and Rebecca) with the Robert born in Northumberland County in 1711 (*probably* to John and Elizabeth), giving the Robert who came to Orange County, North Carolina, a wife with the first name of Richmond County Robert’s real wife and making up a maiden name of “Manley” for her only because there was a child with the first name “Manley” several generations after Robert died.²⁴ While it is theoretically *possible* that James Spendergrass [Jr] and his wife Rebecca Unknown were the parents of the baby boys Robert and William, they were members of North Farnham Parish in Richmond County and registered the births of their daughters there in 1721 and 1729²⁵ so it seems unlikely that they would have travelled to Northumberland County to register their earlier children’s births, and while there is circumstantial evidence of a possible son Robert, born to them by about 1713,²⁶ in *Richmond* County, there is no known evidence that they ever had a son named William and no record of one in Richmond county.

Once the fictional or confused early generations are out of the way, what is known and *provable* is that “Northumberland” John was a real adult male of child engendering age, he was known to have been married (to an Elizabeth), and whether his or not, baby boys Robert and William, were real people, as well.

However, weighing heavily against the theory that Robert went to Orange County, North Carolina, and his brother William went to a different part of that state are three major factors: first, there is a forty year gap in the records between the Northumberland births and the first appearances in North Carolina, second, it would be strange for brothers to locate so far apart in the same state about the same time and never interact again, but third and *most* important is that the YDNA of descendants of Robert of Orange County and that of the descendants of William of the old Granville/Bute/Warren Sandy Creek group absolutely do not match, at least as far back as about 1700. Each group strongly matches its own members, but the two groups are completely unrelated genetically, putting to final rest the idea that the two Northumberland baby brothers settled in two separate North Carolina counties.[*c.f. infra and Chapter 17*]

Discussion and Theory: The “line back to Phillip” and in fact *any* ancestry of the Orange County group before 1752, when Robert first appeared of record in Orange County, North Carolina,**[5-G]** is totally unproven, and there was no known connection with the well documented Richmond County Spendergrasses, who attended a different church in a different parish in a different county. None of the three Jameses there could have fathered “Northumberland” John in any manner that would have given him the Pendergrass surname. Only James [Sr] was old enough, and he had a legitimate son John born in 1697.

“Northumberland” John was old enough to sign a promissory note there in 1697,²⁶ so born no later than 1676. Likewise, there is no known connection to any Pendergrass in Middlesex County, the patriarch of that group having been Edward, an *orphan* born in an unknown location about 1688 and bound out to John Lohie at adjudged age 13.²⁷ There is nothing to suggest that the Mary Pendergrass who died there in 1715 in Christ Church Parish was the same Mary who was married to Richmond County James Spendergrass [Sr]. Middlesex Mary’s age and marital status at death were not given.²⁸

Between “Northumberland” John’s demise in 1715 and the first appearance of Robert in North Carolina in 1752/5, and his relative William in 1778, there is nothing evidential except the two first names Robert and William, two common enough first names, appearing together in the two locations.

One intriguing fact is that Garrett Pendergrass of Bedford, Pennsylvania, was roughly a contemporary of the Northumberland baby boys, and that he was briefly in Orange, Frederick, and Stafford Counties, Virginia, **[6-D]** married with several children, no later than 1752.²⁹ Although a descendant of Garrett traced by traditional means did not match anyone in the Pendergraft YDNA database[*c.f. Chapter 17*], two men who lived near him in Pennsylvania (Phillip Pendergrass of Carlisle, long *assumed*, but not proven, to have been one of his sons, and Luke who married in Baltimore in 1768 and moved to North Carolina) both have YDNA profiles similar to the Orange County North Carolina group. [*c.f. Chapter 17*]

This author, then, can offer no solid theory as to the true origins of the Orange County group prior to 1750 except that YDNA testing has shown matches to men in Pennsylvania and County Mayo, Ireland. They are not genetic matches to the South Carolina “Darby” group or the Sandy Creek, North Carolina group, and “Northumberland” John was not the “New Kent” John who married Jane Pleasants in Henrico and therefore “Northumberland” John was not the son of Michael Pendergrass and Rebecca Unknown. Before 1752, there is really no path backward from Orange County, North Carolina, at this time which neatly fits the established facts.

However, going forward, this author accepts the *likelihood* that “Northumberland” John and his wife/widow Elizabeth were the parents of the two baby boys, Robert and William, based on the fact that John was frequently in court records there for over fifteen years, and apparently was mentioned in a 1708 will as just “Pendergrass”, from whom the testator had bought a horse.³⁰ With only one brief mention of one other Pendergrass adult male in extant church and court records (Peter), the church registrar may have felt it was unnecessary to specify John as their father because it would be assumed. Additionally, William’s birth was in 1714 and no more Pendergrass children were registered after John’s death in 1715. (There is no extant marriage record - only the mention of his widow Elizabeth in the probate records, and no mention there of any orphaned children)**[3-C]**

Although a forty year gap in records is a lot to swallow when assuming that two individuals of the same name were the same person, the association of the given names Robert and William in both Northumberland and Orange Counties, the lack of the name Robert in the Sandy Creek group at that time, and the relative rarity of the Pendergrass surname in the colonies (only 26 households in the whole 1790 federal census) at least raises the possibility that the two Northumberland baby boys were the same Robert and William who settled by about 1752/5 in what soon became Orange County, North Carolina.

Since it is now known for certain that brothers Robert and William did *not* become the progenitors of the two separate, genetically unrelated, North Carolina Pendergrass families, whose paper trail never intersected, a reexamination of the provable facts is in order.

Robert first appeared of record in North Carolina on the first Orange County tax list, which began in 1752 but was not completed until 1755.³¹ He was listed as head of household with no other males over the age of 16, (brother William would have been 38, a son William born about 1730 would have been 22) and there was no William as a head of household in the county. The old assumption has been that Robert had a son named William born about 1730 because a William was granted nearby land in 1778 and not before.³² Also, it is known from his sons’ revolutionary pension applications that by 1749 William Sr was fathering children *somewhere*, though the applications do not state their birth locations. If William’s first *known* child (“Chatham” John) was born in 1749, and the average marriage age for males was 26, this puts William’s birth year at about 1723, or later if he married younger. If born by 1723, he could have owned land as early as 1741, and certainly by 1751, but if he did, there is no record of it in Orange or its predecessor counties. It should be noted that tax lists for early Orange County are quite spotty, and that early militia lists named only officers. However, the 1752/5 tax list is complete and no William was on it.

William was neither in Robert’s household nor his own head of household on the same lists, and was not mentioned in any surviving record until 1778.³³ Among several possibilities are that he had not yet arrived in North Carolina (though he hasn’t been found elsewhere), was living with in-laws or other relatives, or was listed as part of a partnership, company, or farm where he worked or sharecropped.

Also, it is not known whether the child born to William Sr and Martha “Patti” Unknown in 1749 was actually their firstborn. Of their sons in the revolution, “Chatham” John was apparently the eldest, but there were other children whose birth years are unknown, as well as the possibility of unidentified children born earlier, especially daughters who married out.

If Robert and William were not father and son, as has been assumed previously, but were in fact the two Northumberland baby brothers, then Robert would have been about 40 years old and William about 37 when Robert settled in Orange County. Other than Luke Prendergast, all of whose children were named in his will [*discussed below*], there were only two identified Pendergrass men in Orange County of an age to have had sons in the Revolution. William’s known son William Jr was in the militia, but there was also another William”Will” Pendergrass from Orange or Chatham County who was in the war for its entire duration, died before 1785, and received 640 acres of bounty land, the warrant for which was endorsed by his apparent sole heir, Thomas.³⁴ If Robert were William Sr’s brother rather than father, then he could have fathered “Third” Will.

There is also the matter of the Robert who carried a survey chain in 1761 and 1762, usually the job of younger men, though a man in his fifties was not out of the question.³⁵ A Robert was also tasked in 1761 with helping to build a road from the Hillsborough courthouse to Pendergrass Ford of Morgan’s Creek and in 1765 was court ordered to plan a road from Little River to Johnson’s plantation.³⁶ In July 1784 when “Northumberland” Robert would have been 73, *some* Robert bonded to marry Nancy McDonnell.³⁷ So far as is known, William Sr did not have a son named Robert, leaving Robert [Sr] as *possible* father of the younger Robert[Jr] and of revolutionary “Third” Will.

In 1809, when *some* Orange County William Sr gifted land to William Jr, the William born 1714 in Northumberland would have been 95 years old. Did he live this long, or did “Militia” William, Jr, apparent brother of Job, David, and “Chatham” John, assume the title of “senior” upon his father’s death as was the custom, or is there some other explanation entirely?

Clearly, without the discovery of further evidence, it is impossible to know whether Orange County Robert and William were in fact the Northumberland County baby boys. New people were pouring into the country every day. It is equally impossible to know whether William was Robert’s son or brother or some other relative, and in many cases to know exactly which of the younger Pendergrass children belonged to whom. Pension applications and affidavits are a valuable source but don’t tell the complete story.

Weighing what scant evidence there is, though, and taking into account the younger Robert and the “Third” William who served the entire war, this author *leans* toward the theory that the Northumberland baby brothers were sons of “Northumberland” John and Elizabeth, and were the same Robert and William who settled in Orange County, North Carolina by about 1752/5, but it must be remembered that there is nothing verifiable about the origin of this group before their arrival in North Carolina.

B. Origins of William, Mary, Rebeckah, Spencer and the Johns: Because the previous origin theory was that the “Wake” John/Sandy Creek group and the Orange County group were descendants of the two Northumberland baby brothers, which has now been proven incorrect by YDNA and other evidence, all the same errors from the early generations of the Orange County group pertain to the Sandy Creek group as well, so Section A, above, explaining those mistakes, should be read before delving further into the Sandy Creek group’s origins. As in the Orange County group, nothing *provable* is known about the ancestry of the Sandy Creek group before 1755 and any theory presented here, while based on verified facts, is still speculative as to what those known facts might mean and what unknown facts might be missing that would change the entire picture.

In short, this author believes, but *cannot prove*, that the Sandy Creek Pendergrass family originated in Richmond County, Virginia, and (as their servants and tradesmen) followed the prominent Thornton, Strother, Branham, and Spotswood families through Stafford, Spotsylvania, and Orange Counties, Virginia, before arriving in the Sandy Creek area near present day Vicksboro, North Carolina in 1755.

It is important to note that Orange County, North Carolina, where the “Robert” group first settled, and Orange County, *Virginia*, which will be mentioned often in this section, are two different counties in two different states about two hundred miles apart from county seat to county seat.

The detailed, *completely conjectural*, and complicated origin theory of the “Wake” John/Sandy Creek Pendergrass family is presented here in three phases, any one of which could be partly or entirely wrong in its construction and interpretation of the known facts, or could be completely unconnected to the other two.

Phase One: 1671-1697 In 1671, a James Pendergrass was transported from Bristol, England to Virginia on the Tryall/Trial as a servant to Robert Pennington for a four year term.³⁸ There is no clue as to his birthplace or age, though indentured servants tended to be young in order for their masters to get the most use from them. Whether he survived the voyage and where he actually went are unknown. No Robert Pennington of that time period has been located in records of Richmond County, Virginia, or the Northern Neck, (surviving records that early are sparse) though there was an enclave of Penningtons in nearby Maryland. Even if of age, James would not have been free to marry without his master’s consent until 1675, when he normally would have received his freedom and a small amount of money, clothing, or land, depending on his contract with his master. If old enough to marry by 1675, he could easily have had a daughter old enough to be married by 1704, but not have been too old to have fathered a child in 1697.³⁹

There is nothing to rule out (or confirm) that the James transported in 1671 was the same James Spendergrass Sr who litigated, procreated, and died in Richmond County, Virginia.

Another question concerns the identity of the James Spendergrass who signed a petition in full that way in 1683 Calvert County, Maryland with 57 other inhabitants.⁴⁰

Robert A. “Bob” Pendergrast of Atlanta found this 1683 reference to James Spendergrass in Calvert County, Maryland, on Chesapeake Bay some 30 miles north (by water) of Northumberland County, Virginia: “*Calvert Co., petition concerning Towne. The humble petition of the Inhabitants of Calvert Co. in the ffreshes of Pottuxen, &c. May it please your honors*” There was a lengthy petition requesting that a town be laid out on the lands of John Boling, signed by 58 people including James Spendergrass. Bob added, “*Note: the unusual phonetic spelling due to transference of the ‘s’ at the end of James. The council met at St. Mary’s, near the Potomac between Calvert Co., and Northumberland Co., Virginia, and granted the request October 7, 1685.*”⁴¹

Also, in 1688 Calvert County, on 7 May, *some* James Spendergrass was security with Joseph Fry for Margaret Golaish, the administratrix of the estate of John Golaish(e). Richard Marsham exhibited the will of John Goliash(e), proved by Robert Dove, witness. Other witnesses were dead or runaway.⁴² This author travelled to the Maryland archives to obtain an image of this petition and the probate proceedings, but the originals are gone and all that remains are the clerk’s copies, in which he dutifully recorded the marks of those who were unable to write. James Spendergrass signed the petition in full, but his signature on the copy was in the clerk’s handwriting, not his own. He either did not sign the bond for the probate, proceeding or the court did not preserve it. At any rate, even if there had been an original signature of “Maryland” James Spendergrass, no signature of “Richmond” James Spendergrass[Sr], has been located for comparison - not even an indication of whether he could sign his own name. (His sons could not.?)

James Spendergrass[Sr] first appeared of record in Richmond County, Virginia, with his wife Mary Unknown, in the North Farnham Parish register with the birth of their last child, John, in April of 1697.⁴³ Although the county records go back to 1692, when his son James [Jr] was born, no (S)pendergrass was mentioned in them until 1697 and no mention was found in predecessor counties on the Northern Neck.

The best that can be distilled from these few facts is that Calvert County, Maryland, James Spendergrass was able to write his own signature, though we don’t know how well, and that there is nothing to rule him out or in as being James Spendergrass[Sr] of Richmond County.

Therefore, it is *possible* that the James Pendergrass who was transported in 1671 by Robert Pennington for a four year indenture could have served out his term in Virginia or nearby Maryland, married after 1675, lived in Maryland through the 1780s and relocated with his family to Richmond County on the Northern Neck between 1692 and 1697, explaining why he did not appear in records there before then.

He *could have been* the same person transported to Virginia in 1671, or the literate James Spendergrass of Calvert County, Maryland, or both...or neither.

Phase Two: 1697- 1755 Whether he was or was not either or both of the earlier identified James (S)pendergrasses, and wherever he was in the years before then, there was a real James Spendergrass[Sr] with a real wife Mary Unknown who registered the birth of their son John in April 1697 in the records of North Farnham Parish, Richmond County, Virginia.⁴⁴ **[4-B]** Though there is no known record of their marriage, the child was born into a recognized religious union. This was their first known appearance of record in Richmond County or anywhere on the Northern Neck. [Note: Richmond County is in the northern part of Virginia near Maryland, and is not near the capital city of Richmond in the southern part of the state.]

Contrary to the former theory, there was no hint of this James[Sr]’s birth place or year other than his having had a (real) daughter married by 1704⁴⁵ and still having been able to father children with a wife of childbearing age in 1797 (their last child). It is not known whether she was his first and only wife, so age calculations based on her last child having been born in 1697 are futile, except that James [Sr] had a

daughter married to a scoundrel by late 1704. Assuming his daughter Elinor’s age as at least 18, because she went into court as a married woman at the time of his death, James[Sr] had to have been born no later than about 1665, and perhaps earlier. There may have been other children born before or between Elinor and James[Jr] who stayed behind when James came to Richmond County, or who did not survive childhood, but only three children have been identified with certainty: Elinor, who had married Anthony Gilbert, cordwayner, by 1704 (so born no later than about 1686)⁴⁶, James[Jr] born 15 February 1692⁴⁷ and John, born April 1697.⁴⁸

There was no James born in Ireland in 1640 who married a Mary (Henri- a completely fabricated maiden name) and died in 1718, certainly no Pendergrass brothers who imported brides across the Atlantic while also marrying native American women, or who hopped back and forth to Ireland - there was only the one real James[Sr], his wife Mary Unknown, and their three verified children. There was no Michael or Darby or Edward associated with them at any time.

Between the birth of his last child in 1697 and his death, James[Sr] filed one lawsuit in 1704 against a John Smith, shoemaker, but did not follow it up, perhaps because he was dead or dying, and in June of that year William Smith, shoemaker, obtained a dismissal of the case due to James’ non-appearance. [Note: shoemaking is a recurrent theme in this family.]

By December 1704, James[Sr] was deceased and his minor sons were placed (not bound out or apprenticed) with other families and this sequence of events is laid out in detail in Chapter 4, above.⁴⁹ James [Jr] was temporarily placed with Bartholomew Dorsey, though before long he was actually living with his sister and her husband, and John was placed in the home of William Phillips for his “*care and tuition until further order of the court*”, where John did live for several years.⁵⁰ In February 1704/5, an inventory and appraisal of James[Sr]’s estate was ordered,⁵¹ and in March, when it was delivered, Elinor’s husband Anthony Gilbert and she applied for and were granted the administration of the estate, with securities William **Jenkins** and Robert **Port**, who “*acknowledged indebtedness to their majesties justices*” if Anthony and Elinor did not “*administer and render a true account*”.⁵² [Note: even if she survived him, it would have been rare for James’ widow Mary to have been appointed his administrator unless so named in a will.]

On 6 March 1706/7 , Anthony Gilbert petitioned the court for his brother-in-law James Spendergrass[Jr] to be apprenticed to him to age 21 to learn the trade of a cordwayner (fancy shoemaker), and stated that James[Jr] had been living with and supported by him for the past year. James[Jr] signified to the court that he agreed to the apprenticeship and Anthony promised to teach him the trade, keep him to no other, and to keep him to his learning, “*the sd James being att the age of 14 on the 15th day of Feb^y last past* “ (so born February 15th, 1692/3)⁵³

Anthony, however, was racking up some debts he could not pay and had several judgments entered against him in the next year. On 15 February 1707/8, another inventory was done of James[Sr]’s, estate at the house of security Robert **Port** and on 3 November of that year, **Jenkins** and **Port** were called into court because Anthony Gilbert had “absconded and run away” with most of James’ estate, leaving the hapless securities hanging out to dry.⁵⁴

In 1714, when he was barely over 21, James[Jr] rescued his brother John from involuntary servitude to the Phillips family by objecting to their claim in court and paying a substantial sum for his upkeep since 1705 and taking over his “tuition” himself.⁵⁵ Then, in 1715, he sued the securities, **Jenkins** and **Port** for their failed guarantee that his father’s estate would be administered properly, and when he was old enough, John sued them, too.⁵⁶ A new inventory was done by John Smith (shoemaker?) and the litigation dragged on into 1718/19. The whole saga can be read in Chapter 4, above, but this is the sole source of the invention elsewhere of a James Spendergrass who died (again) in 1718. The key to his real identity as the same James[Sr] who died in 1704/5 is that the original securities, **Jenkins** and **Port**, were sued and the language in the court documents made it plain that the money sought by James[Jr] and John was for the loss of the bulk of *their father James*’ estate.⁵⁷

Anthony Gilbert, cordwayner, was never mentioned again in any record yet found on the Northern Neck and it is not known whether Elinor stayed behind or left with her husband. Likewise, it is not known where James[Jr] was living after they left, or whether their mother Mary was still alive, but for at least two years, James[Jr] born 1692, was training to be a *shoemaker*.

In 1723 John sued and was sued civilly, but from 1724 to 1727 both young men were absent from surviving Richmond County records completely.

Interestingly, in 1724 in nearby Stafford County, where the Thorntons, Branhams, Spencers and Strothers had migrated from Richmond county before spreading into Spotsylvania and Orange, and where Capt. William Russell had relocated from King and Queen county, *some* James Pendergrass was listed as tending 5,210 tobacco plants for the 1724 growing season in Overwharton Parish, and nearby him on the

list was John Grimes, a neighbor of the Spendergrasses from Richmond County.⁵⁸ In 1725, a John and James Pendergrass, both “of Stafford County” took up 140 acres on Town Run (watercourse) but lost it almost immediately and it was re-granted to someone else.⁵⁹ All that is known about the James and John who did not complete the acquisition of land in Stafford County is that legally they each had to have been born before 1704 to be eligible to buy or rent land in 1725, which the Richmond County James [Jr] and John both were. It seems odd that James[Jr] would have given up making shoes to tend tobacco, but only two years later, in 1727, his younger brother John did buy two pieces of farm land adjoining tobacco planters on Totuskey Creek in North Farnham Parish where he was born.⁶⁰ In February 1728, some James Pendergrass, *shoemaker*, a servant to Colo Spotswood in Spotsylvania County, was placed under a witness bond to testify about a theft from his shop.⁶¹ Back in Richmond County, John Spendergrass got married on 2 December that same year.⁶²

There is no way to know whether the two sons of James[Sr], (James [Jr] and John) took a break from Richmond County to try their luck in nearby Stafford and then decided to return, or whether there were two different sets of John and James, but James[Jr] was not mentioned again in Richmond County records until, the birth of his second known daughter in 1729.

In 1727, John, the son of James[Sr] bought a parcel of acreage on the drains of Totuskey Creek from Lewis Pugh and another from Richard Branham, all “of North Farnham Parish, Richmond County”.⁶³ One of the pieces of land adjoined Branham’s own land, and one adjoined ***Bryant Sisson[Sr]***. In December 1728, John married Elizabeth Cribin⁶⁴ and the two quickly had a son James born in 1729⁶⁵ and a daughter Mary by about 1731.⁶⁶ In December 1732, he witnessed the will of neighbor Joshua Singleton along with Mary (M) Thornton and Thomas Dickenson⁶⁷ and a month later, being very sick, he signed his own will in contemplation of imminent death,⁶⁸ leaving the two parcels of land to his toddler son James, who was later bound out to Colo. Landon Carter to become a tailor.⁶⁹ At age 21, James [the Tailor]’s servitude was up and he sold the two parcels of land to adjoining neighbor, ***Tobias Purcell***, (Planter)⁷⁰ reserving a life estate in her third to his mother, Elizabeth Cribin (Spendergrass) who by then had remarried an adjoining Medford neighbor.⁷¹ After the sale of the land in 1751, James [the Tailor] has not been found in any Richmond County, Northern Neck, or other Virginia record, and it is not known where he went, whether he married, or when he died. Born in 1729, he could not have been the James put under witness bond in 1728 or very likely the one discharged from the St Mark’s parish levy and “kept” in his apparent last months by John (the Carpenter).

Although there are definitely difficulties with math when calculating relationships, especially with James born February 1692 as the father of Carpenter John of Orange County, who had to have been born by about 1707 (or emancipated by marriage) to have gotten in court trouble for skipping church in 1728, there are still circumstances connecting the Richmond County Spendergrass family with the Stafford/ Spotsylvania/Orange County(Virginia) Pendergrasses, to James (shoemaker to Colo Spotswood) and to “Carpenter” John, in ways that seem more than coincidental.

Among those circumstances are that the (S)pendergrasses, Thorntons, Strothers, Sissons, and others all attended North Farnham Parish church and were listed in the register there. Later, all were also found attending the same church of Saint Mark’s Parish, in Spotsylvania/Orange counties, including *some* James and John (S)pendergrass.

Lewis Pugh, born sometime in the late 1600s, and who died in the 1730s, listed the birth of his son Lewis Pugh in 1717 in the North Farnham Parish register where the Spendergrasses attended church.⁷² The elder Lewis Pugh sold land on Totuskey Creek in that Parish to John Spendergrass in 1727.⁷³ In 1758, a Lewis Pugh appeared on the same Granville County, North Carolina delinquents list as William Pendergrass of the Sandy Creek group.⁷⁴ In the same North Farnham register, Roger Thornton[Sr] and his wife Isabell Guy listed the births of sons Henry Thornton, born 12 November 1709 and Roger[Jr] born 14 June 1725,⁷⁵ whose land on Sandy Creek in North Carolina Spenser Spendergrass helped survey in December 1755.⁷⁶ Roger Thornton[Jr] and his wife Catherine Lindsay became Spenser’s in-laws when he married their daughter Sarah some time before 1760.⁷⁷

Francis Strother was born in 1698 in adjacent St Mary’s Parish of Richmond County,⁷⁸ and moved westward into St Mark’s Parish of Spotsylvania, Orange and Culpeper counties, where he was prominent and where John and James Spendergrass attended church. The elder Francis Strother died in Saint Mark’s parish in 1752,⁷⁹ and in 1761 his son Francis Strother appeared on the 40-name Sandy Creek “*haus capers warn’d to turn in their lists*” **[5-F]**document with John ***Sr***, another John, and Spencer Pendergrays.⁸⁰

Bryant Sisson, who was born 20 February 1694/5 in Sittenburn Parish (predecessor to North Farnham)⁸¹owned land adjacent to the parcel that John Spendergrass, son of James[Sr] purchased in 1727⁸² and his son James (the Tailor) sold in 1751.⁸³ Bryant Sisson later died in 1771 in St. Mark’s Parish, Orange

County, Virginia,⁸⁴ where John the Carpenter and his close relative James Spendergrass attended church. Also at St Mark’s were younger members of the same family of Branhams from whom John Spendergrass, son of James[Sr] had bought land on Totuskey Creek in North Farnham Parish in 1727.

As the more prominent and wealthier Thornton, Strother, Branham, Spencer, and Sisson families were joined by Colonel Spotswood and moved further west and south, the Spendergrasses appear to have moved with them.. County lines were often blurred by geography so that sometimes the Parish Church one attended was in a county adjacent to the courts where one litigated, and there were also situations in which one or more of the Richmond County Spendergrasses seem to have left for a while and then returned.

One clear example of this is Daniel (S)pendergrass, apparent son of James [Jr] born no later than 1715, probably in Richmond County, who witnessed a promissory note from Joseph Keaton to Captain William Russell (Carpenter John’s nemesis).⁸⁵ Both parties were “of St Mark’s Parish, Spotsylvania County”, where the signing evidently took place on April 11th, 1734.⁸⁶ However, two years later, Daniel (as far as is known there was only one) was sued in Richmond County Court and a judgment was entered against him.⁸⁷ As an adult who chose to do so voluntarily, Daniel then went into servitude for 6 years and 7 months, in return for his new master’s paying off all of Daniel’s debts.⁸⁸ The new master was none other than ***Tobias Purcell***, next door neighbor to the recently widowed Elizabeth Cribin (Spendergrass), wife of the John born 1797 who died in 1733, and mother of James Spendergrass (the Tailor) and his sister Mary.

Thus, it can be *theorized* that Daniel followed his father James[Jr](shoemaker) into St Mark’s parish for a while but returned to North Farnham/Lunenburg to live with or near his widowed aunt, Elizabeth Cribin (Spendergrass) and become indentured to her next door neighbor, Tobias Purcell. Daniel’s apparent brother Robert and wife Elizabeth were still living in the parish in 1734 when their son John was born.⁸⁹

It is clear that the Richmond County Spendergrass family remained closely associated with the more prominent families of that county as they moved southwest and were soon joined by Colo Spotswood, with whom the Thorntons, Strothers, Branhams, and Sissons also had major business dealings.

After 1733, when the John born 1697 died, the only known surviving male remnants of the James [Sr] and Mary Spendergrass family were James [Jr.] who had trained as a shoemaker, born 1692, his nephew James (the Tailor) born 1729, James [Jr]’s apparent sons Daniel and Robert, born before 1715, and Robert and Elizabeth’s son John, born in North Farnham Parish in 1734.

Since it is known that James [the Tailor] was bound out to Colonel Landon Carter to learn the trade,⁹⁰ and that Daniel indentured himself, it is not unthinkable that James Spendergrass[Jr], who had trained as a shoemaker for a least two or three years under the tutelage of Anthony Gilbert, had gone into servitude with Carter’s peer, Alexander Spotswood, and was the same James Pendergrass, shoemaker, whose shop on Spotswood’s Spotsylvania County estate was burglarized in 1728 by a fellow servant.⁹¹ There are no known records placing him in both counties at the same time. James[Jr] was missing from Richmond county records between the births of his two daughters in 1721 and 1729, then litigated there (once as a joint defendant with Robert) until 1740, after which he was not mentioned there again. [Note: the James sued jointly with Robert in 1737 could not have been James [the Tailor] who was still a child. James [Jr] would have been 45 and of the right age to have had an adult son.]

In 1722, James [Jr] of Richmond County was fined by the Court for not attending his parish Church, a fairly unusual event at the time.⁹² **[4-F]**

From 1728, with *his* first indictment for not attending church,⁹³ **[6-E]** *some* John (S)pendergrass, a carpenter, **[6-A]** appeared continuously in court and church records of Spotsylvania and Orange counties and St Mark’s parish.⁹⁴ He engaged in an ongoing legal skirmish with the rascally and very prominent William Russell⁹⁵(the same William Russell for whom Daniel Spendergrass had witnessed a promissory note). In 1729, he witnessed a deed of land from John Hadocks of St George’s parish, Spotsylvania to Francis Thornton of St Mary’s parish in Caroline County,⁹⁶ signaling Francis Thornton’s move to Spotsylvania/Orange. Francis Thornton previously dwelt and attended church in North Farnham Parish with the Spendergrasses there.

In 1737, John appeared in John Hadock’s precinct of Orange County, and was taxed for two tithes, so his household contained himself and another white male, both born before 1721.⁹⁷ On this same list were Colonel Spotswood’s tithes, for whom James the shoemaker had been working in 1728.⁹⁸ The adjacent precinct was headed by overseer Henry Thornton, who in 1755 with his brother Roger Jr bought land on Sandy Creek with survey assistance by Spenser Spendergrass.⁹⁹ [Of note is that Edward *Spencer* was a prominent citizen in Orange County, Virginia, but had peviously married into a tangle of Richmond County families who were neighbors and associates of the Spendergrasses there.]

In March,1744, a Rebecca Pendergrass was paid a witness fee by the Orange County (Va) court.¹⁰⁰ John continued to ply his carpenter trade, sued and was sued, and continued getting indicted and fined for

skipping church. In 1747 he and William Russell sued each other over unspecified carpentry work John did for him that William Russell found unsatisfactory.¹⁰¹ Each party armed himself with an attorney and litigated fiercely until the court finally appointed a neutral committee to go out and value the work.¹⁰² William Russell was one of the judges on the court where the lawsuits took place, so it is not surprising that a judgment was entered against John for some portion of the total, which he made William Russell work to collect but did eventually pay.¹⁰³

Also in 1749, judgment was entered against John by the parish for being delinquent on his levies in 1747 and 1748.¹⁰⁴ In both years he was said to have had “no efects”, and for the year 1747 was taxed for two tithes, himself and another white male born before 1728. In 1748, John still had “no efects” but was taxed for *three* tithes, indicating, among other possibilities, that some white male in his household had attained the age of 16 in the past year (so born 1732). John the Carpenter, having been at least 21 in 1728 (unless emancipated) was old enough to have had sons over age 16 in 1737, 1747 and 1748.**[4-J, 4-K]**

In 1751, back in Richmond County, James(the Tailor) sold his two parcels of land and disappeared¹⁰⁵. No trace of him has been found in Richmond County after the sale or anywhere in Virginia. (In 1798 Louden County, a Thomas Scolfield was taxed for himself, Thomas Scolfield Jr and *some* James Pendergras,¹⁰⁶ but James [the Tailor] would have been 69 years old by then, and the Sandy Creek Pendergrass-es had been in place in North Carolina for over forty years, so there seems to have been no connection.

In the years below, the St Mark’s parish vestry book recorded the following annual expenses:

In 1749, James Pendergrass was ordered discharged from the parish levy “for the futur”.(James[Jr] would have been 57 in that year)¹⁰⁷

In 1752, John Pendergrass was paid for constructing a horse (mounting) block.¹⁰⁸

In 1755, John Pendergrass was paid for “keeping James Pendergrass for the past year”¹⁰⁹

In 1756, John Pendergrass’ personal accounts due to him from the parish were paid to his assignee, Colonel William Russell,¹¹⁰ indicating that John was no longer there to collect the money owed him.

Thereafter, despite a diligent search, no mention of any (S)pendergrass has been found in Orange or Spotsylvania counties. By the end of 1755, Spencer was with Henry and Roger Thornton surveying land on Sandy Creek, North Carolina,¹¹⁰ and by 1757, *some* John was noticed by the tax collector, and added to the list as his first mention in North Carolina,¹¹¹ the same year Spencer and William were also added.

The temptation is strong to string these facts together as proof that James[Jr] named a son John after his beloved brother John (who died in 1733) and that this son John became Carpenter John of Orange County, Virginia, who cared for his father James[Jr, the Shoemaker] until his death in 1755. Many of the facts do fit this theory - both Richmond County James[Jr] and James, servant in Spotsylvania County, were shoemakers. James [Jr] in Richmond county shared close neighbors and associates with the same families he lived near in Spotsylvania and Orange. James [Jr] was married to a Rebecca and a Rebecca appeared in court in Orange County. Daniel, apparent son of James[Jr] witnessed a promissory note in Spotsylvania/Orange County and then (assuming there was only one Daniel) returned to Richmond county to indenture himself to the next door neighbor of James[Jr]’s brother John. It all fits together quite neatly, *except* for the one giant fly which stubbornly keeps flopping into the ointment:

Born February 1692/3 James [Jr] would have been very young indeed to have fathered a son who was in trouble for skipping church in November 1728 and was also sued at that time as an adult. At the latest, Carpenter John of Spotsylvania/Orange must have been born by 1707, when James [Jr] would have been only about 15. [*Some* John Pendergrass was accused of paternity when John, son of James[Sr] would have been 14 or 15,¹¹² and at least one modern Pendergrass man fathered a child at age 15¹¹³ so not impossible, just unlikely]

Among the possibilities are that James[Jr]’s age was misjudged when he was apprenticed to his brother-in-law, but the wording of the court that he was 14 on February 15 last past seems very specific.

If James[Jr] married early - by 17 or 18 - and John the Carpenter did also, both would have been emancipated by marriage, and it is barely possible that John the Carpenter could have been sued before reaching age 21. If James[Jr] married by 1710, and John was born immediately, he *could have been* married by 1728, but this seems to stretch the facts very thin to fit the desired result.

Another possibility is that Spotsylvania/Orange John and James had no connection to Richmond County at all and were in fact the John and James who were tending tobacco plants and failing to acquire land in 1725 Stafford County. (The appearance of Daniel in both Richmond County and near John the Carpenter in Orange having been either a pure coincidence, two different Daniels, or because the Stafford County John and James were related to the Richmond John and James in some way as yet undiscovered.)

Another question is whether Stafford County John and James could have been connected in some way to Garrett Pendergrass, who bought and sold land there for a short while, They were born before he

was, so they were not his sons, but was there some other kinship? Since Garrett seems to have originated in Pennsylvania and returned there as soon as he could, it seems unlikely, but it is *possible*. Another issue with this theory is YDNA testing, discussed herein. [*c.f. Chapter 17*]

The difference of a word or two - or the difference of a year or two - could completely change the picture of these relationships, but for now what is known for certain is that John the Carpenter of Orange County, Virginia, was litigating there from 1728 to 1755, that he had taxable white males in his household other than himself, one of whom *may have been* born in 1732, that he cared for *some* James in that James' apparent last year of life, and that he disappeared from Orange County, Virginia records after 1755, leaving money owed to him by the St Mark's parish church to be paid to William Russell in 1756.

Phase Three: 1755-1794 The circumstantial case for the transition of John Pendergrass of Orange County, Virginia, Carpenter, into John Senior of the Vicksboro, Sandy Creek area of North Carolina is a more compelling one. A single significant word in one adjacent state or the other could be sufficient to tip the scales from "unproven" to "reasonable certainty", but so far, despite years of diligent research, that one word has been elusive. A four day search of the unindexed, only roughly sequential judgments of Orange County, Virginia, turned up many instances in which the defendant to be served could not be found in the county because he had "run off" or was living in another county - even another state - and even "gone to North Carolina". Sadly, no such Sheriff's notation was found for "John (S)pendergrass, Carpenter, nor has there been any record found mentioning Spencer (S)pendergrass by name in that Virginia county (though because of the popularity and influence of Edward Spencer and his wife Winnefred Greene, the first name Spencer was found more often there than in most other counties.(In fact, the birth of Edward Spencer born 1710, son of Edward and Winnifred, was registered in the same North Farnham Parish as the Spendergrasses and Thorntons.¹¹⁴) The James[Jr] born 1692 and his wife Rebecca had a daughter named Winnefred, as well.¹¹⁵

Likewise, a single word or two in early North Carolina records about John, or anyone in the group, such as "late of Virginia" or "carpenter", or even a listing of carpenter's tools in an inventory or lawsuit, might tighten the identity link, but no such entry can be found.

Also frustrating is that while the vestry book for St. Mark's parish survived, with intriguing entries about John the Carpenter and the James Pendergrass for whom he cared in James' apparent last months, the parish register for those years has been lost. Those birth, death, and marriage records might quickly have solved many of the mysteries surrounding this family.

Nonetheless, there is evidence enough to make a tentative connection.

However they were related and whether they were connected to the Richmond County Spendergrass family, or the John and James who lost land in 1725 Stafford County, there were in fact a James and a John (S)pendergrass who appeared in St Mark's parish¹¹⁶ of both Spotsylvania and Orange County (which split off from Spotsylvania in 1734). In June 1728, James, a shoemaker servant to Colo Spotswood, was bonded to appear as a trial witness,¹¹⁷ and in November John was brought to the attention of the court for skipping church.¹¹⁸ (like a James in 1722.) There followed a long series of litigation events in which John sued and was sued for debts, and was in trouble more than once for not attending his parish church or chapel at least monthly. John, who appeared in both counties often, was designated in Orange County records as "John Pendergrass of Orange County, Carpenter". The most significant of these lawsuits was a series by or against the prominent but not always very nice **William Russell** [*see Chapter 4*]

It is of note that after his mention in 1728 as a witness and victim in a theft case, James did not appear by name again in either Spotsylvania or Orange until October 1749 when he was excused from paying the parish levy. No reason was given, but levies were normally forgiven only for age, infirmity, or poverty. James [Jr] of Richmond County would have been 57. It is of note that *some* James (S)pendergrass, after no mention of any James in Richmond County records between 1721 and 1729, was again named in records there from 1729 to 1740 and not thereafter.

It is also interesting that Daniel, apparent son of Richmond County James [Jr] and Rebecca, witnessed a promissory note from Joseph Keaton to **William Russell**, both parties of St. Mark's parish, in Orange County in 1734, for which note Joseph Keaton was promptly sued.¹¹⁹ Then, in 1736 Daniel himself was successfully sued back in Richmond County for 547 pounds of tobacco,¹²⁰ which with his other debts, must have been a sizable sum, because in order to have his debts paid, Daniel voluntarily indentured himself as an adult to **Tobias Purcell**, the next door neighbor to widow Elizabeth Cribin (Spendergrass) (Medford) for 6 years and 7 months.¹²¹

During this time, from 1729 to at least 1740, some James (S)pendergrass was back in Richmond court records again. The 1729 parish record was for the birth of a daughter to James[Jr] and Rebecca, and James was sued jointly in 1737 with a Robert Pendergrass, his apparent son.¹²² By 1743, the term of Dan-

iel's indenture to Tobias Purcell in Richmond County should have expired, and it is intriguing that in 1744, in Orange County, a Rebecca Pendergrass was paid a witness fee for three days' attendance in court,¹²³ and that in 1749 there, James was excused from the St Mark's parish levy¹²⁴ and that in 1755 John the Carpenter was paid by that parish for having "kept" James for the past year, evidently due to his failing health.¹²⁵ Richmond County James[Jr] with known wife Rebecca would have been 63 in that year.

Carpenter John was taxed for two white male tithes in 1737, two in 1747 but *three* in 1748, indicating a likelihood that a white male in his household turned 16 in that year and was therefore born in 1732. (Other explanations exist, of course, but this event is noteworthy.)

The St Mark's vestry book for 1749 discharged James Pendergrass (evidently for age or disability) from future levies, in 1752 listed a payment to John Pendergrass for building a horse block for the church (so this was Carpenter John), in 1755 for "keeping" James Pendergrass for the previous year" (evidently his last) and in 1756 paid John's account to his assignee (and nemesis), **Colonel William Russell**, after which there is no further mention of any (S)pendergrass in Spotsylvania/Orange County, Virginia.

A complete list of all the men in all the militia districts in old Granville County, North Carolina, is extant for December 1754¹²⁶ and contained no one named Pendergrass by any spelling. In Capt Sugar [Sugan] Jones' company appeared many of the Pendergrass' soon-to-be close neighbors and in-laws, but no Pendergrass was there. Since militia duty was mandatory, this is solid proof that they arrived in North Carolina in 1755, because the first mention of any (S)pendergrass in the Sandy Creek area of North Carolina occurred in December 1755, when Spenser Spendergrass carried a survey chain for Roger and Henry Thornton.¹²⁷ Both Thorntons had been born in North Farnham parish where the Richmond County Spendergrass family also lived and worshipped. No later than 1760, Spencer had married Roger's daughter Sarah Thornton, and in fact was listed as his own taxable head of household by 1757.¹²⁸

Next to appear in old Granville County records was *some* John Pendergrass who was listed at the end of the 1757 tax list along with John Serug Askew, whose descendants married Jesse Pendergrass descendants, and William Oliver, fresh from St George's parish in Spotsylvania County, whose granddaughter Betsy later married "Buncombe" John Pendergrass. William Oliver was added as an afterthought under the totalled list.¹²⁹ On this same list appeared Francis Strothers, son of the Francis Sr who had been prominent in St Mark's parish church and Orange County, Virginia court matters.¹³⁰

The first three Pendergrass men into old Granville/Bute/Warren counties North Carolina, were Spencer, William, and *some* (at least one) John. In 1757/8, all three were taxed as "*those known to have been living in the county for the past year*"¹³¹ and on that same list appeared, Lewis Pugh, whose father Lewis Pugh Sr had sold a parcel of land to John, son of James[Sr] in 1727 Richmond County, Virginia.¹³²

The old theory, taken from the 1977 book and outlined in Section A, above, hypothesized that the two baby boys born in Northumberland County, Virginia (Robert in 1711 and William in 1714) *forty* years later came to settle in two different North Carolina counties (Robert in Orange and William in old Granville/Bute). This theory has now been disproven because YDNA of the two groups does not match, at least as far back as the 1730s. For certain, the Robert who settled in Orange and the William who came into old Granville with a Spencer and at least one John cannot have been brothers.

The previous theory, that William and his wife/widow Mary were John and Spencer's parents, was based on the supposition that William was the baby boy born 1714 in Northumberland and therefore was a generation older than they. Since YDNA testing has now shown that this is very unlikely, leaving William's age unspecified, this author proposes an alternate and more fact-compatible **theory** - that Carpenter John of Orange County, Virginia, was the *father* of William, Spencer, and the John who became "Wake" John, and as grounds therefore would state:

The link between Carpenter John of Orange County, Virginia, is strengthened by the timing of his disappearance from all records there in 1755/6 and the immediate arrival of someone of the same name into the Sandy Creek area of North Carolina, first in old Granville, then Bute, then Warren/Franklin counties as the boundaries changed around them.

An influx of some 5,000 new settlers travelled overland into old Granville county from Virginia in 1755, following an established trading route,¹³³

In Orange County, Virginia, John (S)pendergrass the Carpenter had other white males over 16 in his household besides himself in 1737 (one) 1747 (one) and 1748 (two). One of the 1748 males, it can be argued, had just turned 16 and was therefore born in 1732. An older male, over 16 in 1737 would account for the seemingly somewhat older William, and the two males in 1748 for John and Spencer, whose ages, from the births of their children, seem to be closer together. There are, of course, other interpretations of this data, which does not identify the white males by name or explain 1737 William's whereabouts if "Wake" John and Spencer are the two 1747 and 1748 males. Another possibility is that William and one

of the other two were the two taxables and a third was still under 16. (If “Carpenter” John had a son John who was not of age 16 in 1748 this could explain why only one John was taxed in old Granville between 1757 and 1761, when two Johns were first listed)

Also, of course, the “extra” males could have been hired hands, sons-in-law or even James the Shoemaker, but for this origin *theory* discussion, the likeliest cause of paying (or in this case, *not* paying) a parish levy for free white males in one’s household is that they were one’s sons. [Note: The fact that John was paid by the church for “keeping” James in 1755 is at least some faint indication that he was not normally in that household until he became older or infirm and unable to care for himself]

Titheables lists between 1737 and 1747 for Orange and Spotsylvania are missing, which deprives researchers of valuable information about this family during those important years, and, lamentably, the St Mark’s parish register which should have contained birth, death, and marriage records is also missing for those years. However, from those records which remain, it is clear that John the Carpenter had other, younger, white males in his household before leaving the area in 1755.

In 1761 Sandy Creek district, on a delinquents list of “*haus capers warn’d to turn in their lists*” comprised of 38 men and two widows, there were listed a John *SENIOR*, a John and a Spencer Pendergrays [*sic.*]¹³⁴ William was in a nearby tax district slightly further to the south. On this same short list was Francis Strother [Jr], whose father Francis Strother[Sr] was prominent in Spotsylvania/Orange society and in the same church that John the Carpenter and James attended. The elder Francis Strother died in St Mark’s parish in 1752, and his son settled in the same small area of the county as the Pendergrasses, Thorntons, and Olivers. Roger and Henry Thornton had likewise been in St Mark’s parish and on tax lists with Carpenter John there before buying the land on both sides of Sandy Creek that Spencer Spendergrass helped survey in December 1755.¹³⁵ There are other families in records of Orange County, Virginia, who later appeared in old Granville records, [6-C,7-B] and there even appears to have been *some* William Russell who settled in old Granville County.

Another link between John the Carpenter of Orange County, Virginia and the Pendergrasses of Sandy Creek, is that Thomas and Mary Garrett were also living in Orange County, Virginia,[6-B] in the 1740s and then came to the Sandy Creek area. By 1778 when Thomas Sr had died and his son Thomas laid claim to some disputed land, Thomas’ mother, the widowed Mary Garrett, the widow Weaver, and *some* widow Pendergrass were all living on the same piece of land.¹³⁶ Since Spencer, “Wake”John, and “Bob’s” John, and *possibly* William, were all still living, the question arises as to just whose widow the Widow Pendergrass actually was.

One of several answers is that she *might have been* the widow [Rebecca?] of Carpenter John, who had (theoretically) died between his appearance as John *SENIOR* on the 1761 Haus Capers’ list and 1778 when she was mentioned as a widow and living on Garrett land. There is no record of any land purchased by any Pendergrass in the Sandy Creek area until Spencer bought land on Linches Creek in 1763.¹³⁷ There is no indication of what, if any, family relationship existed between the three widows.

Since Richmond County James[Jr] was married to a Rebecca Unknown, and a Rebecca Pendergrass testified in an Orange County, Virginia, court, it is even possible that the Widow Pendergrass was Rebecca, widow of James[Jr], who had come to North Carolina with the family after James’ death. (Assuming that James [Jr] of Richmond was in fact the same person as James the shoemaker in Orange.)

Because the Allen Pendergraft book misplaced “Third” Will Pendergrass, revolutionary soldier of the Orange County, North Carolina, group (the William who served the entire war and died by 1785) with the unrelated Sandy Creek/“Wake” John group, Will’s verified 1785 death date has been attributed to William of the Sandy Creek group, and since William’s widow Mary was head of household in July 1786,¹³⁸ this attribution has not been questioned. However, a diligent search of the Sandy Creek area records does not reveal any mention of William after his appearance on Hawkins’ Granville/Bute insolvents list in 1771. Bute County tax lists are missing for the intervening years, so it is not possible to say exactly when William died.

By 1786, though, Mary was listed as head of household in the Fishing Creek district, with only one other household member - a free white female with no name or age given.[Rebecca?]

There is no explanation (or penalty) given for Mary’s not having had William’s estate administered within the required 90 days, but the triggering event seems to have been the death of a Rebecca Pendergrass in 1789.¹³⁹ John Pendergrass (the only known John left in the area by then was “Wake” John) posted bond to administer her modest estate and on the same day in September, Mary posted bond to administer William’s also modest holdings.¹⁴⁰ In neither estate was there any mention of land. Two items among Rebecca’s belongings were “a bed and chest left in the hands of William Pendergrass [for] his life and [then to his] heirs”¹⁴¹ Unfortunately, there is no mention of who those heirs might have been, and even

more frustratingly, if any record of an estate sale for either ever existed, this author has not been able to find it after exhaustive searches of the archives and the Franklin courthouse (where the original inventories are stored), even with professional assistance of those very familiar with such records..

One might readily interpret the “bed and chest left in the hands of William” for his life and then to his heirs as Rebecca’s way of keeping those items in her (eldest?) son’s (or grandson’s) possession to be passed down through the family. That John was granted the administration of her estate is another indication that he was her son or grandson. With Spencer having been absent from area records since about 1782, presumed deceased, and William definitely dead by 1786, “Wake” John would have been the natural choice. Also, *some* Rebecca Pendergrass testified as a witness in Orange County, Virginia court in 1744 at the very same time Carpenter John was in the same courthouse busily suing and being sued.¹⁴²

An excellent observation made by Bennet George, a “Wake” John descendant, in discussions about these matters is that the best estimates put Spencer’s death at about 1782, William’s by 1786, and “Wake” John’s in 1794, giving at least some indication that they were of the same generation and that William was an older brother to Spencer and “Wake” John rather than father. Also, William was still paying poll tax in Bute County in 1771, and possibly later (lists are missing), so was not likely to have been born much earlier than about 1721. Spencer Sr. and “Wake” John were heads of household by 1757, and having families no later than 1760, so born in the 1730s, too early to have been sons of someone still paying poll tax in 1771. This would explain more handily why Rebecca would leave a bed and chest in William’s hands to be passed down to his heirs, and it would also assist in untangling the several Bute County Johns, “Buncombe” John, and Nimrod of North Carolina.[*See section 6C*] Additionally, it would help explain whose widow the “Widow Pendergrass” on Garrett land was in 1778, and who the other white female living with Mary was in July 1786, - her mother-in-law or grandmother-in-law - and why Mary waited until after Rebecca’s death to administer William’s estate.

It is clear that Rebecca Unknown (Pendergrass) was a widow who had not remarried, because husbands owned their wives’ property at that time and her estate would have gone to her husband without court proceedings if he had survived her. For the same reason, it is clear that although “Wake” John was appointed her administrator, he was not her husband.

“Wake” John and later his son Jesse were continuously on tax lists in the same Sandy Creek neighborhood from 1757 until 1785 when they both disappeared from records for about three years. From tax and census lists, it appears that first Spencer and later Jesse (son of “Wake” John) went to live with or near Mary for a while after William’s death. Then, in April 1789, “Wake” John bought and physically moved to land in the extreme northeastern corner of Wake County,¹⁴³ dying there in 1794¹⁴⁴ and leaving as his widow his only known wife, Hannah Unknown.

Last and most definitely least, because it is perilous to place reliance on anything even remotely connected to the spelling of surnames, is the use of the unusual surname spelling “Spendergrass”. The earliest known instance of it, in this family history, and the probable origin of it as elision, was the Maryland James Spendergrass who signed in full the petition for laying out a town in 1683 Calvert County.¹⁴⁵ It was next seen in the Richmond County, Virginia records, where Spendergrass, commencing with James[Sr], was normally used in court and parish records, even without elision, more often than Pendergrass and other variants. Then, living alongside the Thorntons, Sissons, Spencers, Branhams, and other associated Richmond county families who had moved southwest, Carpenter John was listed in several Spotsylvania/Orange records, particularly titheables lists, as John Spendergrass, though less often than as Pendergrass in his many court battles. In the case of “Carpenter” John there was no elision. Finally, in his 1755 first mention in North Carolina and again without elision, Spenser Spendergrass was a sworn chain carrier for the Thorntons,¹⁴⁶ and was called Spendergrass again when mentioned in a deed not long afterward.¹⁴⁷ Thereafter, no instance of the “Spendergrass” variant has been found in any record (though other variants of Pendergrass certainly abound)

C. The Tangled Johns of Orange, Old Granville and Bute Counties Before YDNA testing, it was thought by some researchers that “Wake” John and Spencer were William and Mary’s sons, and by at least one author (widely copied) that “Sandy Creek/Bute” William was the brother of Orange County,North Carolina, Robert and that both were the baby boys born in Northumberland County, Virginia. It was also thought that “Bob’s” John, who married Margaret Pownall before 1770, appeared independently directly from England and was only coincidentally associated with the Sandy Creek Pendergrasses. Later, when YDNA showed that “Wake” John, Spencer, “Bob’s” John and “Buncombe” John were all closely related genetically, (*not* at all related to the Orange County NC group) researchers began to consider that “Bob’s” John might have been “Wake” John’s son, but the timeline was very tight when all facts were considered.

In previous works,¹⁴⁸ the Orange County [North Carolina] Pendergrass group and the Sandy Creek Pendergrass group, were thought to have been one big family, by that author, and as a result there has been considerable confusion of the North Carolina Johns and Williams.

To dispense with him quickly, there was “Chatham” John, so called because he was living there when he applied for a revolutionary pension, after Chatham split from Orange County. He was born in 1749. This John (apparent son of William Sr and Martha “Patti” Unknown) and his wife/widow Mary Rigsbee had a son John [Jr]. and “Chatham” John[Sr]’s military service has sometimes mistakenly been attributed to “Wake” John, who did not serve. Efforts to correct this error, published by the DAR in its Patriot Index, have not been successful. These two Orange/Chatham Johns are not connected to the Sandy Creek Pendergrass group genetically or by any known documentary evidence.

It was also a series of mistakes by that 1977 author which confused the four early Williams and wrongly placed William Jr (and a Thomas) with the Sandy Creek group.¹⁴⁹ William Jr is now firmly placed in Orange County by a deed of gift from his father, William Sr.¹⁵⁰ and with “third” Will Pendergrass, none of whom were connected with Granville/Bute/Franklin County William.

As stated above, the previous theory, that Sandy Creek William and his wife Mary were John and Spencer’s parents, was based on the supposition that William was the baby boy born 1714 in Northumberland and therefore was a generation older than they. YDNA testing has now shown that Sandy Creek William was *not* the brother of Robert of Orange County, and *not* likely the William born in 1714, so his age and generation are unspecified, as well as his relationship to Spencer and the Bute County Johns.

Aside from the numerous Orange/Chatham Johns, there were at least seven John Pendergrasses in old Granville/Bute counties, or having possible connections there.

John Senior from the “1761 “Haus Capers” list (Carpenter John of Orange Co, Va?)

John [Jr] from the 1761 “Haus Capers” list

“Wake” John of Sandy Creek who died 1794 (same person as John Jr?)

“Bob’s” John who married Margaret Pownall (Margaret was born in 1748.)

“Countryline” John of that tax district in Granville County in the 1760s

“Soldier” John born Virginia 1734/5, in militia in Virginia 1757/8.

“Buncombe” John born *somewhere* in about 1768, who married Betsy Oliver.

In old Granville/Bute, each of these first five Johns always appeared as only one white poll on tax lists, commencing with one John in 1757 without any indication of age, so that the best that can be done is to extrapolate their ages from the births of their children and the dates of their deaths.

From 1757 through 1760, only one John was listed on old Granville tax rolls, near Aaron Fussell and John Pownall. In 1760, *some* John Pendergrass carried a survey chain for close neighbor Thomas Crabb, a physically demanding job usually done by younger men.¹⁵¹ In 1761, John Pownall, father of “Bob’s” John’s bride, purchased new land on Flat Rock Creek, south of Sandy Creek.¹⁵² On the 1761 countywide tax roll, which did list the names of those for whom the head of household was taxed, only one John Pendergrass was listed and with no taxable sons. “Carpenter” John of Orange County Virginia would have been at least 54 years old.

In the same year, though, on the “Haus Capers” roster of 40 delinquent Sandy Creek householders, there appeared close together a John *Senior*, a John and a Spencer, all independent heads of household.¹⁵³ There was no indication of how many taxables were in their households because their numbers had not yet been submitted when the list was made. This is the only known instance of any of these Johns having been designated as senior or junior, and the fact that a John was carrying a survey chain in 1760 and was added to a delinquents list with a Sr in 1761 is a strong indication that John, son of John Sr, was just coming of age and perhaps setting up his own household. This argument is bolstered by the fact that “Wake” John and Hannah’s first known child was born about 1760, and that in 1766 close neighbor Robert Day was taxed for a John Pendergrass in his household.¹⁵⁴ Meanwhile, at least one John, William and Spencer continued to appear on various Sandy Creek tax lists.

Around this time, there appeared an unidentified John Pendergrass who in 1763 carried a survey chain for land on Jonathan’s Creek, a good ways to the northwest of Sandy Creek but still in old Granville County.¹⁵⁵ When Bute was created from the eastern half of old Granville, this John remained in Granville, listed as one white poll in Countryline district (which adjoined the Virginia state line). He was always near a Seth Pettipool (even when lists were not alphabetized) in each year from 1764 to 1771, in which year he also signed a petition about a church building.¹⁵⁶ Thereafter, he was not found in Granville or Bute County records (at least in that location). “Countryline” John had to have been born *no later than* 1748.

“Chatham” John, born 1749, was slightly too young to have been “Countryline” John, as was

“Buncombe” John, not yet born, and “Bob’s” John, with *estimated* birth year of about 1745 (based on his wife’s documented birth year of 1748)¹⁵⁷, who could have been born earlier but is still a somewhat tight fit for married head of household by 1764.

However, just to cover all bases, since “Countryline” John disappeared from there after 1771 and John Pownall disappeared from North Carolina after 1772 (buying land in South Carolina in 1775)¹⁵⁸ it is at least *conceivable* that “Countryline” John was the same person as “Bob’s” John, born sometime around 1745, which would leave the other two Johns living in 1771 Sandy Creek district as “Carpenter” John and “Wake” John. “Bob’s” John was married to John Pownall’s daughter Margaret no later than 1770, but could have married sooner or have gone away to work and then returned. “Countryline” John first appeared as an independent householder in 1764, Bob’s John’s first *identified* child was born in 1771. (Almost anything is possible.)

“Bob’s” John had his own well-documented son John, Jr, born in 1777 in South Carolina, who married Jane “Jincy” Howse.¹⁵⁹

Another John was born in some unknown location around 1768 (from his stated age on his father in law’s pension application)¹⁶⁰ that researchers have nicknamed “Buncombe” John because that is where he first appeared of record.¹⁶¹ From a very strong YDNA match to “Wake” John and Spencer, along with the names of his children, and the fact that his wife’s father grew up near the Sandy Creek group, it is certain that “Buncombe” John was *somehow* part of the Sandy Creek family. [See section 6D, below] A year or two later, Nimrod of North Carolina was born somewhere in the state. [See section 6E, below].

In 1771, “Countryline” John Pendergrass was taxed for one white poll in that district, a John head of household with no other taxable white males was on a list taken by Thomas Bell, and another John was on Henderson’s list near Arron Fussell and John Pownall.¹⁶² [Note: Unlike census lists, tax lists were turned in by householders, not taken door to door.]

Postulated in the past but now generally rejected by researchers is the idea that “Wake” John was “Bob’s” John’s father, with “Wake” John as the John *Senior* from the “Haus Capers” list and ‘Bob’s John as the John listed below him who married Margaret Pownall by 1770. The reasoning is this: Margaret Pownall’s birth was recorded along with her parents’ marriage in Overwharton Parish, Stafford County, Virginia, in 1748.¹⁶³ Statistically, her husband would most likely have been born by then or a few years earlier, putting his birth year somewhere around 1745. Their first known child, Nathaniel, was born in September 1771, so they were married no later than 1770, when “Bob’s” John would have been about 25.

“Wake” John and Hannah Unknown’s first known child, Solomon, was born about 1760, with siblings born every two or three years until about 1785. A gap between 1745 (or even 1748) to 1760 is a very long gap between births for a known childbearing couple, and to have been the parents of “Bob’s” John, they would have had to have been born by 1725, married young by 1745 and continued having children, for the next forty years, with a fifteen year gap between the first two. Moreover, “Wake” John was still paying poll taxes in 1785 but excused by 1792.¹⁶⁴ Although 50 was not yet the firm tax exemption age, it was generally observed, so he likely turned 50 sometime between those years, putting his birth somewhere around 1735, too young to have fathered “Bob’s” John in 1745, but just right to have started a family in 1760. As far as is known, Hannah was “Wake” John’s only wife, so to have had her last child in about 1785 (Anney, who married in 1805) Hannah could not have been born much earlier than 1735 and was therefore too young to have been “Bob’s” John’s mother.

It has also been postulated that “Wake” John was the same person as “Soldier” John, Planter, who enlisted in the Northumberland County militia at age 21,¹⁶⁵ and that “Soldier” John was the same John who was born to Robert and Elizabeth Spendergrass in North Farnham Parish, Richmond County, Virginia in 1734.¹⁶⁶ The math fits for “Soldier” John to have been Robert’s son, and Northumberland was very near Richmond County, but there is nothing proving the connection and no mention of what happened to “Soldier” John after his service. Whether “Soldier” John could have been “Wake” John is somewhat trickier, since the Sandy Creek Pendergrass group arrived there no later than December 1755 while “Soldier” John was still on active military duty at Ft Hopewell Virginia into April of 1758.¹⁶⁷ It is conceivable that after he was discharged.(it is not known when), “Soldier” John came to North Carolina to rejoin the Sandy Creek group, but there is nothing to support this hypothesis. *Some* John was on tax lists in Sandy Creek in 1757.

Then, by 1778, *some* widow Pendergrass was living on Garrett land very near the Sandy Creek group in adjacent Franklin County while “Wake” John, “Bob’s” John, Spencer, *possibly* William, and “Buncombe” John were all still living. Which Pendergrass man, then, had died to create a widow?

By 1786, Mary, wife of William, was taxed as a widow, and in July had in her household one unnamed female of unspecified age.¹⁶⁸ In 1789, Rebeckah Unknown (Pendergrass) possibly an unmarried sister, but likelier a *widow*, died and her estate was administered by some John Pendergrass,¹⁶⁹ assumed to

have been “Wake’ John, who was the only John left in the area after “Bob’s” John went to South Carolina.

Spencer[Sr] was not mentioned in North Carolina after 1782, when he was taxed in Epping Forest district near Mary’s neighborhood, nor was he mentioned in court proceedings about William or Rebeckah’s estates in September 1789. There is no record of his death, but his wife and children all moved out of the area, his wife was head of household in 1820 Overton County, Tennessee. and it is assumed that he was deceased much earlier. His unmarried daughter Sarah died in Marshall County, Alabama, in 1850, leaving a detailed list of all Spencer[Sr]’s children and grandchildren,¹⁷⁰ and he did not have a son named John, thus eliminating him as a contender for the paternity of either Bob’s John or “Buncombe” John.

Once the old theory that William and Mary were the parents of “Wake” John and Spencer is discarded, at least for purposes of *discussion*, the pieces begin to fit into the puzzle more smoothly.

Suppose, that instead of John *Senior* of the 1761 “Haus Capers” and early tax lists having been “Wake” John and his mathematically unlikely son “Bob’s” John, we assume, *arguendo*, that John *Senior* was actually “Carpenter” John of Orange County, Virginia, and that when he disappeared from St Mark’s parish in Virginia, he and his sons, William, Spencer and “Wake” John followed Roger and Henry Thornton into Sandy Creek, North Carolina, in 1755. Spencer married Roger Thornton’s daughter Sarah by 1760.(Spencer was a head of household by 1757). Assume that “Carpenter” John left St Mark’s parish because his father (or other close relative) James Pendergrass, for whom he had been caring in his home during James’ last months, had passed away, and that he brought along the Rebecca who testified in court in 1744 (either Rebecca who married James[Jr] of Richmond County, or the wife of “Carpenter” John).

Between 1737 and 1748, there were three titheables lists showing that “Carpenter” John of Orange County, Virginia, had at least two and likelier three white males in his home besides himself,¹⁷¹ accounting for William, listed first in 1737 and who as the eldest, had lifetime use of Rebecca’s bed and chest, then in 1747 and 1748, Spencer and “Wake” John. In 1748, one of those males appears to have been born in 1732, the right age to have been either Spencer or “Wake’ John, both of whom started families about 1760. Alternatively, the two 1748 extra taxable males could have been William and Spencer, with “Wake” John still under 16, explaining why John the Carpenter was the only head of household named on the three surviving Orange County, Virginia, titheables lists.

On the 1761 Sandy Creek “Haus Capers” list, then, assume John *Senior* was “Carpenter” John and the other John, listed with Spencer, was the John who later became “Wake” John. He had just become a head of household with Hannah and his first known child, Solomon, was born around that time. This would explain why until 1761, only one John had appeared on tax lists in old Granville.

“Carpenter” John would not have had *two* sons named John, and since “Buncombe” John descendants are a closer YDNA match to “Wake” John than descendants of “Bob’s” John (whose age doesn’t fit), and since he had children named for the “Wake” John family, *and* was born during the time when “Wake” John and Hannah were having their children (slotting in neatly between Jesse and Benjamin), the *likeliest* placement for “Buncombe” John is as son of “Wake” John and grandson of “Carpenter” John.

Spencer did not have a son named John, so this configuration frees up the eldest, and apparently older brother, William and his wife Mary Unknown to have been the parents of “Bob’s John, born some-time around 1745. If William were the first white male besides “Carpenter” John listed as over 16 in 1737, then he was born no later than 1621, could easily have married Mary and had “Bob’s” John by 1745, explaining why “Bob’s” John is a solid match to the Sandy Creek group genetically, but not quite as close a match to “Wake” John and Spencer descendants as “Buncombe” John. William’s widow Mary was still alive in 1799 to witness a Dickerson will,¹⁷² though it is not known with whom she was then living.

“Carpenter” John, born by 1707 to have litigated in 1728, would have been at least 54 years old when named on the “*Haus Capers list*” in 1761. Only he and one other man were designated as “senior” and neither had a check by his name as having turned in his list, though nearly everyone else, including John and Spencer, had done so. It is at least *possible* that he had been exempted from taxes for age.

By 1778, when the widow Pendergrass was living with two other widows on Garrett land (the Garretts having come in from Orange County, Virginia, with several sons of their own), “Carpenter” John would have been at least 71, and if he had died between 1761 and 1778, that would explain whose widow she was, though she *could* also have been “Carpenter” John’s widowed mother (Rebecca, wife of James[Jr]?). If the latter, there might never have been an occasion for “Carpenter” John’s wife to have been mentioned in any record, especially if she predeceased him..

In July 1786, William’s widow Mary Unknown was living with another white female whose name and age were not given, who may or may not have been the same Rebecca who died in 1789 leaving the bed and chest to William’s heirs. On the same day that (“Wake”?) John posted bond to administer Rebecca’s estate. Mary bonded to administer William’s. Mary, as William’s widow, would have had preference

as his administrator, but not necessarily as Rebecca’s. John, as her son or grandson, would have had preference to administer Rebecca’s estate, all of them tied together as a family by Rebecca’s having left the bed and chest in William’s hands for life and then to his unnamed heirs.

So, it is this author’s contention, based on the best and most current research available, that “Carpenter” John of Orange County, Virginia, and his wife (or mother?) Rebecca, with his three sons, William, Spencer, and (“Wake”) John, left St Mark’s Parish when John’s father (or other close relative) James died there in 1755, and followed the Thorntons into the Sandy Creek area of North Carolina, near present day Vicksboro. Further, it is posited that the John *Senior* on the 1761 “Haus Capers” list was “Carpenter” John and that the other John was “Wake” John, that “Buncombe” John was the son of “Wake” John and Hannah, and that “Bob’s” John was therefore the son of elder brother William and his wife Mary.

Once again, the reader is reminded that this author is reasoning *hypothetically* in this Chapter, and that although the facts are verified, the theories based on them are not.

D. The Paternity of Buncombe John: While there is no documentary evidence of “Buncombe” John’s paternity, a sturdy circumstantial case can be made for his having been the son of “Wake’ John.

The two strongest pieces of evidence are that his direct male descendant was a perfect YDNA genetic match to several “Wake” John and Spencer descendants, and that the first names of his children were eerily similar to those of “Wake” John, Hannah, and their close family. Recently, autosomal DNA testing has further cemented the bonds between “Buncombe” John descendants and their “Wake” John cousins.

“Buncombe” John first appeared of record, not in Warren or Wake, North Carolina, but in the Buncombe County, North Carolina, 1800 census as a married head of household with two toddler sons, so the strong genetic match to the Sandy Creek group came as something of a surprise.

However, his father-in-law, Benjamin Oliver, born in Fairfax County, Virginia,¹⁷³ was brought to old Granville County (later Bute, then Warren/Franklin) as a child, and grew up on Eaves Mill Creek about four miles from “Wake” John’s Sandy Creek family. Benjamin’s father, William Oliver, first appeared as an afterthought with John Pendergrass and John Serug Askew on the 1757/8 county-wide tax list, his name having been added after the original totals had been made, indicating that he had only recently been discovered in the county. William Oliver had abruptly disappeared from the St. George’s Parish (Spotsylvania County, Virginia) vestry book after 1757/8,¹⁷⁴ and his estate was probated in 1762, leaving his land to Benjamin, then about age 10, and to Benjamin’s sisters.¹⁷⁵

As a young man, Benjamin Oliver left the area and at about age 25, joined the revolution from Washington County, North Carolina,¹⁷⁶ then in the western frontier and not where a county by the same name is located today. After the revolution, in 1786, when “Buncombe” John would have been about 18, Benjamin personally travelled back to Franklin County to sell his half of the property on Eaves Mill Creek that he had inherited from his father.¹⁷⁷ In that deed, his residence was given as Laurens County, South Carolina. In 1786, his daughter Betsy, who married “Buncombe” John at some later time and place, would have been no more than about ten years of age, at least based on later census records. (A male born in 1768 would not yet have appeared on a tax list by 1786, the age having been raised to 21 by then.)

It is not known whether “Buncombe” John left with Benjamin Oliver for some reason, or connected with him from somewhere else later, but the fact is that there was opportunity for them to have known one another in Franklin or Warren County, and Benjamin Oliver’s pension records confirm that “Buncombe” John did marry Benjamin’s daughter Betsy.

Those same pension records gave “Buncombe” John’s birth year as around 1768, without specifying a location. Spencer Sr’s children were set forth by name in his daughter Sarah’s 1850 Alabama estate administration, and he did not have a son named John, leaving only two identified adult males of the genetic Sandy Creek family likely to have fathered him. “Wake” John, who was having known children from at least 1760 through about 1785, and William, who had no *documented* children but seems the best candidate to have fathered “Bob’s” John.

Neither of these men would have been likely to have had two sons named John, but there were in fact two identified Johns of that genetic group - “Bob’s” John, born *about* 1745/51,¹⁷⁸ who is known to have lived near the group and to have married Margaret Pownall there, and the younger “Buncombe” John, born about 1768. William appears to have been the older of the two possible fathers, though there is nothing solid that says so other than his death a few years before “Wake” John’s.

Two factors seem to break the tie: a direct male Buncombe John descendant was a solid YDNA match to both “Wake” John and Spencer descendants, and he was a *slightly* closer match to them than “Bob’s” John’s descendants. While it is never safe to make assumptions based solely on names, and while there was a fairly small pool of British Isles first names, there is still the fact of “Buncombe” John’s chil-

dren’s names, so similar to “Wake” John, his wife Hannah, their sons Benjamin and Moses (and perhaps Raleigh), daughter Anna, two grandsons named Raleigh, and William’s wife/widow Mary, Among “Buncombe” John’s eldest children were Benjamin, Raleigh, Hannah, Mary, Moses, and a bit further down the line, a John. “Benjamin” could certainly have been for his father-in-law, but the first name “Raleigh” was rarely seen in Pendergrass families other than “Wake” John descendants, where it was used with unusual frequency.

Recently, as previously mentioned, there have also been autosomal DNA matches between “Wake” John descendants and “Buncombe” John descendants, though in fairness, there are no known William descendants to test if “Bob’s” John was *not* his son.

Given all the circumstances and the strong YDNA and autosomal matches, this author concludes that “Buncombe” John was *almost* certainly “Wake” John’s son, but cautions that as of this writing there is no documentary proof of that paternity.

Because paternity is not proven conclusively, “Buncombe” John’s history and descendants are outlined separately from “Wake” John’s in Chapter 8, below.

E. The Paternity of Nimrod of North Carolina: One of the most puzzling individuals in this book, Nimrod Pendergrass of North Carolina, (not to be confused with Nimrod of Tennessee, son of “Bob’s John) according to later census records was born about 1769 somewhere in North Carolina and first appeared of record in Capt. Lewis’ tax district 11 in 1795 and 1797, intriguingly near sons of Spencer Pendergrass Sr, In the 1800 Morgan, Wilkes County, census, he was 26-45 with a white female of the same age, two white males and a female under ten. By the 1810 census, Nimrod and family had relocated, apparently physically and not due to a boundary change, to adjacent Iredell County. where they remained until his death after the 1850 census, when he was living with his son (yet another) John Pendergrass and family.

Although Nimrod himself lived past 81, as did his son John, his other descendants seem to have had extraordinarily bad luck. His older son Warren died in 1843,¹⁷⁹ and Warren’s children almost all died young. Amanda, born 1818 died soon after her marriage in 1844, apparent daughter Mary Ann in 1853,¹⁸⁰ son Franklin M died at age 19 without marrying,¹⁸¹ son Julius Rufus, a physician, died at age 26 leaving everything to his mother,¹⁸² Harvey A, born about 1834 died at age 19,¹⁸³ and Junius Filow, a bank clerk, died of diphtheria at age 17.¹⁸⁴ Near Warren’s headstone in the Old Union Burying Ground in Stony Point, Alexander County, besides those of Franklin, Harvey and Junius, there are other Pendergrass burials of probable children who died early - A Gareith at age 16/17 and a Mary Ann, probable daughter or daughter -in-law who died at about age 27.

Nimrod’s son John Pendergrass married Delilah Jane Patterson by about 1836¹⁸⁵ and in the 1850 Iredell County census they listed only one child: S or L Houston Pendergrass, shown as a *female*. [Note: about this time the custom of naming children for military and political “heroes” was coming into vogue, and Sam Houston was prominent in Texas in the 1830s, so it is tempting to believe that the name was S. Houston and that the female designation was a clerical error, but in all census records she was female.

Nmrod and family have not been located in the 1860 census but in 1870 census they were in Alexander County living with a Medora Lyons, who was listed as a domestic servant but who was related in some way, because Delilah died between 1870 and the 1880 census, in which John was listed as widowed and living with his nephew, Bedford B Lyons. In no record yet located is there any indication of any other child for John or any further mention of S or L Houston Pendergrass.

Thus, this Nimrod’s family daughtered out completely and if there are any surviving descendants, they have not yet been located, leaving no one for YDNA comparison or even autosomal testing.

Despite the lack of genetic proof of a relationship, there are two things which connect Nimrod to the Sandy Creek “Wake” John Pendergrass group.

“Nimrod” even at that time was a rather unusual Biblical first name, but it was also found in one other Sandy Creek Pendergrass family. “Bob’s” John who married Margaret, daughter of “Wake” John’s neighbors John Pownall and Margaret Nelson, had a son also named Nimrod, born in Lancaster County, South Carolina in 1781, 12 years later than North Carolina Nimrod.¹⁸⁶ There is no question that this *younger* Nimrod was closely related to the Sandy Creek group, both through traditional documentation and genetic matches and two such identical first names in a small associated group of men with the same unusual surname cannot be coincidence.

Though they are often confused with one another, “Bob’s” John’s Nimrod married Martha “Patsy” Reynolds in 1804 Lancaster County and lived most of his later life in Tennessee.¹⁸⁷ “North Carolina” Nimrod was married sometime around 1790 in North Carolina, though his wife remains unidentified, and he stayed in North Carolina for life.

The Nimrod born in North Carolina about 1769 was not a descendant of Spencer Pendergrass Sr, according to Spencer Sr’s daughter Sarah’s estate administration in 1850 Marshall County, Alabama, which named her siblings, dead and alive, and their descendants in great detail.¹⁸⁸ It is therefore very interesting that Spencer Sr’s eldest son James was taxed for land in Wilkes County in 1782 and that James and his brothers Thornton and Joel were there in the same small tax district with Nimrod in 1795 and 1797, the only Pendergrass men listed on Capt Lewis’s tax rolls, and in the entire county.¹⁸⁹

Nimrod was the only Pendergrass in the 1800 Wilkes County census, while Spencer Jr was in adjacent Iredell County in that year. By 1815, Nimrod had also moved to Iredell County where he was listed in Capt Alexander’s district and where he reared his ill-fated family.¹⁹⁰ Not long after Nimrod left Wilkes County, “Wake” John’s son Benjamin, with his large family, relocated there.

There are many other possible explanations for Nimrod’s presence near Spencer’s sons, including that he was an out of wedlock son of someone’s Pendergrass daughter, but given his age and unusual first name, the likeliest is that they were his first cousins and that “Bob’s” John’s Nimrod was his nephew and namesake. This leaves open the question of Nimrod’s paternity, with only rank speculation for an answer.

Since, like “Buncombe” John, there were only two identified Pendergrass males of the right age in the Sandy Creek group who were likely to have fathered him, the only viable candidates were William or “Wake” John, each about as likely as the other. There is no documentary evidence of a Nimrod Pendergrass in the Sandy Creek or Wake County areas at any time. However, the tax laws changed in 1784 to raise the tax age from 16 to 21, so his birth about 1769 would not have placed him on a tax list before 1790, by which time he (as well as “Buncombe” John) could have struck out on his own.

Since this author tentatively attributes Bob’s John’s paternity to William [*see section C, supra*], and “Bob’s” John was born by about 1748 or earlier, the likelier scenario, based on very little solid fact at all, would place Nimrod as a likelier son of “Wake” John..

Again, the reader is strongly cautioned that there is no proof at all of this Nimrod’s paternity, only *some* close familial relationship to the Sandy Creek Pendergrass group, which is why he is in the Unsolved Mysteries Chapter.

F. Luke Pendergrast of Maryland, and Orange and Caswell Counties, North Carolina

Luke Prendergast was born around 1747-1750 without stating his birth location in any known record.¹⁹¹ On 26 January, 1768, he married Rachel Simmons in Baltimore County, Maryland,¹⁹² and later relocated with his young family to Orange and Caswell Counties, North Carolina, owning land in both. Unlike most sons of William Sr, he was literate, always signing his name in full as “Luke Prendergast” and somewhat wealthier than other North Carolina Pendergrasses. He considerably executed a professionally prepared written will naming all his children on 11 November, 1819 in Orange County, North Carolina, and died prior to its probate there in April 1831.¹⁹³ He left a life estate in everything he owned to his “well beloved wife, Rachel”, made specific bequests to two grandchildren, Abi Harrison, daughter of James Harrison and grandson Luke B Prendergast. The remainder was left to be divided among “*my five children, Thomas, George, John B(aker) of Tennessee, Elizabeth (Adams) and Rachel (Harrison)*”.¹⁹⁴

A brief discussion of Luke is placed here because there are unanswered questions surrounding his origins and because his parentage is in question. It is tempting to assume that he was a son of William Sr of Orange County, North Carolina, who had Biblically named sons in the same time frame and because Luke had property in the same counties as William Sr and some of his sons, but because of his marriage and the birth of at least one of his children listed in Maryland, researchers had previously concluded that Luke had an origin story different from the Orange County group. Many have postulated that he was a son of Garrett Sr, a trader, scout and tavern owner in Bedford, Pennsylvania. A historical novel [*see section G, below*] based loosely around Garrett’s real trading post, listed some of his sons as Matthew, Mark, Luke and John, and although these were pseudonyms, the fact that Luke was one of the fictional names has added to the assumption. For this reason, many online trees erroneously list Luke as a definite son of Garrett Pendergrass, Sr and his wife Ann, whom they call “Rose”, her fictional name in the novel.

However, a 2018 YDNA test of a gentleman descended from Garrett Jr (according to documentary evidence) was not a match to a descendant of Luke who tested at the same time, and the Luke descendant in fact was a match to descendants of William Sr of Orange County, North Carolina, to a Phillip descendant and to men in County Mayo, Ireland.. There was one distinctive marker he did not share with the known descendants of Job Pendergrass/Pendergrast of the Orange County group, indicating that his relationship to them may have been further back in time. For this reason, his precise relationship to the Orange County group remains a mystery, Further information about Luke and his descendants has been placed in Chapters 12 and 17.

G. Garrett Pendergass “The Rogue” of Virginia and Bedford, Pennsylvania.

There was a real Garrett Pendergrass Sr and his wife Ann in what later became Bedford, Pennsylvania, owners of an early trading post and tavern who had proven sons Garrett Jr and Jesse and a daughter Gertrude who was killed and scalped by hostile Indians.¹⁹⁵ However, Garrett, Sr. was on generally friendly terms with the local tribes and there is a historically interesting deed to him from Native Americans replacing a tract of land he had lost because of the French and Indian War.¹⁹⁶ The younger Garrett’s death is officially documented as having occurred just outside Fort Harrod, the oldest permanent settlement in Kentucky, as part of his revolutionary service, recorded in real records found at the D.A R. library in Washington, D.C.¹⁹⁷ In the legend, Garrett Jr and another man were said to have been running toward the safety of the Fort when overtaken by Indians, the other man survived, but Garrett Jr was killed and scalped in full view of the people inside the Fort, including, presumably, his family. A play recreating events about the founding of Harrodsburg, staged from time to time at the reconstructed Fort, features his death as part of the action, but without giving his name.¹⁹⁸ Some accounts indicate a less dramatic death scene not in view of the fort, but others confirm the legend.[Note: the term “Indian” is used in the original documents]

Because of a rather depressing historical novel called “Bedford Village”¹⁹⁹, there is a great deal of confusion between fiction and reality with this family. Although the novel was loosely based on events remembered by locals, the author admitted that much of what he wrote was not supported by documents. It does seem to be undisputed that Garrett had a large family and did have several sons, who were given Biblical names Matthew, Mark, Luke, John and others in the *novel*, but only three of his real children have been identified - Jesse, Garrett Jr, and Gertrude. In the novel, Garrett’s wife is called Rose and said to have been an immigrant from Ireland or England, but her name was actually Anne.²⁰⁰ Garrett is portrayed as a garrulous, hard-drinking man, probably Irish - at least some of this characterization supported by fact. [Note: In some places, Anne has been assigned the maiden name Baker or Barker based on the *assumption* that Luke *was* a son of Garrett and the name of Luke’s real son, John Baker Prendergast]

The best estimate of Garrett’s birth is somewhere around 1712, and some online trees say it was in Blair, Pennsylvania, but this is unverified and no sources have been located. Garrett seems to have been very independent and given his isolation, it seems *likely* that he was the original immigrant of his line.

If Phillip, born 1734 was one of his sons, then Garrett had married Anne by about 1733, if not, perhaps a few years later. No marriage record has been found. He was mentioned as “of Allegheny County” on 4 August 1738, but was in Westmoreland County as part of a deputation to capture Thomas Cressup in 1733²⁰¹ and was building his remote trading post, tavern and inn in the location which later became Raystown and then Bedford, Pennsylvania, but was forced to abandon the business furing the French and Inidan War. He was sued in assumpsit [breach of contract or for debt] by Abraham Strickland in Orange County, Virginia (where James and “Carpenter” John were also mentioned) but failed to appear on 25 June, 1742 and again on 16 February 1742/3.²⁰² In 1743, the suit was dropped because the sheriff could not serve Garrett, “removed to Frederick County,”²⁰³ and in 1744, he appeared on a tax list there.

It should be remembered that although they are in different states, Bedford and its successor counties were not actually far distant from Stafford and Frederick counties, Virginia, the latter being near the Pennsylvania border.

In 1750, Garrett obtained more land from the Indians in Pennsylvania and at about the same time sold “Pendergrass’ Bottom” in Stafford County, Virginia to Lawrence Washington, half-brother to George.²⁰⁴ This land was also mentioned in Lawrence’s 1752 will²⁰⁵ at about the same time that Garrett, as stated in his 1766 petition to the Governor of Pennsylvania, settled in 1752 on what became Bedford but “had to leave due to Indian incursions which laid waste to his round log house and cleared land.”²⁰⁶ Also around 1752 in Stafford County, Abner Anderson bitterly complained that Garrett had been offered Anderson’s hospitality because after the sale of his land, Garrett and his wife and children had no roof over their heads, whereupon Garrett took forcible possession of Anderson’s house, threatened to split his brains open with an ax and nearly did so had not someone caught the ax in mid-swing. Anderson went on to say that Garrett had done something similar to another neighbor and that “I doe be Leave there could nott be less than fourty people & all whith one accord said they Believed that there was nott such an Roge to be found in ye Country” [*for full text of this colorful complaint, see 4J*]

From this account, it seems that Garrett still had children at home in 1752.

On 17 January 1754, Garrett paid taxes in Frederick County Virginia,²⁰⁷ but he was under consideration as possibly being of use in the French and Indian War in Pennsylvania. In December, Governor Sharp of Maryland wrote to Governor Morris of Pennsylvania to inquire about Garrett, Indian Trader, on the Juniata, as a person well acquainted with the back country. Governor Morris replied that Garrett “*is known to Mr Peters, who says he kept a Publick house at Raystown, is a little addicted to drink, but knows*

the woods extremely well and might Serve, for want of a better. in the capacity of a guide”.²⁰⁸

In 1757, Garrett and Ann’s daughter Gertrude was killed and scalped by rogue Indians within sight of Ft Lyttleton,²⁰⁹ the same way their son Garrett, Jr was to die at Fort Harrod, Kentucky twenty years later.

On 10 October 1766, Garrett’s wife Ann Unknown (Pendergrass) signed a petition to the governor of Pennsylvania asking recompense for Indians having burned their improvements and for the King’s generals having built a fort on their land,²¹⁰ and in the following year, Garrett was involved in a land transaction by which he evidently sold land at Friends’ Cove in Frederick County to John Cunningham and Cunningham sold Garrett a tract near Winchester, Virginia, while Garrett was listed as “of Cumberland County”. [Pennsylvania].²¹¹ Then, in February, 1770, because Garret was not able to occupy the land they had given him before, friendly Indians deeded to him a *third* piece of land, on which he rebuilt.²¹² In 1770, he was living near Bedford Village, Pennsylvania, and in 1772, he and Ann deeded 300 acres to Garrett Jr. where Bedford Village stood.²¹³ In 1773, Garrett was taxed in Hempfield, Bedford County, in Fairfield District, and ten years later in North Huntington, Westmoreland County, (Pennsylvania). In 1784, Garrett sold land in Westmoreland County to Andrew Steele,²¹⁴ but appeared on tax lists there in 1786, 1787 and 1800, after which it is assumed that he died.

Some Garret Pendergast and an Alexander Pendergrass were on the roster of the revolutionary battle of King’s Mountain, 7 October 1780 in Cherokee County, South Carolina. Garrett Sr would have been quite elderly and Garrett, Jr had been killed in 1777, so this Garret remains unidentified by this authot.

So, since Garrett Sr was such a visible figure with so much known about him, even about his character and personal habits, why does he have a section in the Unsolved Mysteries Chapter of this book? Among the unanswered questions are these:

Was Garrett the original immigrant in his line? If not, who were his parents?

Was Phillip Pendergrass, long believed to have been a son of Garrett and Ann, really their son? From his proximity to their location and the date of his birth, it would seem likely that he was - to the point that it has often been assumed. However, a direct male descendant of Phillip, identified through a solid documentary trail, did not match a descendant of Garrett, identified by a solid documentary trail. Was Phillip a son, but there was a non-paternity somewhere in his downline or in the Garrett decendant’s? Did one of Phillip’s female descendants have a child out of wedlock born with the Pendergrass name? Was there some other explanation altogether?

Although it seems from the few court records there that Garrett only hit a glancing blow to Orange County, Virginia, and was there barely long enough to be sued in 1642, taking off for Frederick County before he could be served, it must be asked if there might have been any connection to “Carpenter” John, who was litigating there constantly before and after Garrett’s brief appearance. John, having been sued in 1728 and James the shoemaker, having been put under witness bond in the same year, both had to have been born before 1707 and so could not have been Garrett’s sons, but could there have been some other relationship? Could Garrett have been a brother or cousin to them or to the John and James who got land in Stafford county in 1725 but didn’t perfect the claim?

Or, was Garrett perhaps related in some way to the Orange County, North Carolina, Pendergrass group, since the Phillip *assumed* to have been Garrett’s son and the Maryland Luke who lived in Orange County were genetic matches to that group ? Or. was the match further back in [County Mayo?] Ireland?

Finally, Garret and Ann were reputed to have had quite a large family with several sons, and Abner Anderson specifically mentioned Garrett’s wife and *children* in 1754. Only Garrett Jr, Jesse (from dealing with Garrett Jr’s estate) and Gertrude are verified in records as offspring of Garrett Sr and Ann, so who were the rest of their children and what happened to them?

H. The Origins and Ancestors of Teddy Pendergrass

A question often asked of Pendergrass researchers is if and how the famous singer and musician Teddy Pendergrass [6-H] fits into one of the Pendergrass family groups, and how he and his African-American ancestors acquired such a Noman/Irish surname. Because it is almost impossible for many African-Americans to discover their true, original African names after having had foreign names imposed upon them for hundreds of years, or to find much specific information prior to the Civil War about their ancestors who were enslaved, research on this family has been placed in the Unsolved Mysteries section. Teddy’s true family identity will probably never be known, and the closest many such families can come to finding their real origins is through DNA testing in the hope that it will lead back to cousins in the area or village from which their ancestors were forcibly taken.

What it *has* been possible to establish through paper research is that there was a family of Pendergrass slaveholders in the 1830, 1840, 1850 and 1860 Williamsburg/Sumter/Clarendon County census

records in the precise area of South Carolina where Teddy’s people later worked as sharecroppers growing tobacco and cotton, that there were no free black Pendergrass families on census records in the area prior to 1870, and that among the slaves held captive were several young males of the right age to have been the patriarch of the family, Alex Pendergrass, born about 1854, and others the right age to have been his parents, Smart Pendergrass and Rosa Unknown. Many descendants of this family remain in Clarendon County, South Carolina to this day. [6-G]

In the 1823 estate administration of Samuel Pendergrass, Jr, an appraisal filed 5 March if that year included and valued the fifteen slaves he was holding in bondage,²¹⁵ among them Jack valued at \$250.00, Smart, valued at \$500.00 and Straphon, valued at \$450.00. No Rosa was listed. In the next generation, Smart had a son Smart, Jr and a son Straphon Jack, indicating close ties with his fellow captives. Old Lydia was first valued at \$5.00 and then reduced to \$1.00, twenty five cents more than a bushel of corn.²¹⁶ While it is repugnant to think of people having been priced like livestock and grain, it is still worth noting that of all the estate’s slaves, Smart was considered the most highly valued.²¹⁷ In the division of the estate, Smart, Jack, and Straffon/Straphon, among others, were transferred as part of her two thirds share of the slaves, to Samuel Pendergrass’ only daughter Mary Eliza Pendergrass, daughter of Ann Eliza Conyers (Pendergrass) (Bagnal), who received the other third as Samuel Jr’s widow.²¹⁸ [6-F]

It was not uncommon for newly freed slaves to take the name of their former slaveholders, who also were likely to be their new employers, and it is assumed absent evidence to the contrary that this is what happened with Smart Pendergrass born about 1805, Rosa [Pendergrass?] born about 1810, and their known sons Straffon Jack, Hackey, Smart, Jr, and Alex and daughter Sarah Pendergrass. It should be remembered that in these cases, people who adopted the slaveholder’s surname when liberated may not have been genetically related and may have married one another, which can make it doubly difficult to establish individual families in the early years after emancipation.

Such is the case with Sharper Pendergrass, born nearby in 1795. He could easily have been a biological brother to Smart, but he could also have been someone with whom Smart grew up and who also adopted the Pendergrass name. Some of his descendants followed the same pattern as Teddy’s descendants in intermarrying with the same neighboring families in South Carolina and later moving to Philadelphia. The search for Sharper’s descendants was especially interesting, so his family line is included below Smart’s line with the caution that they may or may not have been biologically related.

Apologies to my young friend Bryce Williams, who asked for assistance in determining his relationship to Teddy, as his family tradition is that Teddy was a cousin to his grandmother, Louise Fulton. Bryce’s family intermarried with families who intermarried with Teddy’s, and Teddy’s family intermarried with Fultons, so although the exact biological relationship has not yet been determined, this author is convinced that there was one. [Note: Bryce’s family has its own quite fascinating history which perhaps he will one day write]

Before his death from complications of cancer in 2010, Smart’s famous descendant Teddy (through Smart’s son Alex) co-authored an autobiography titled “Truly Blessed”, first published in 1998 by Penguin Publishing,²¹⁹ and the reader is referred there as the best source for details about his personal life, music career, and the automobile accident which left him paralyzed in 1982.

Ancestors of Teddy Pendergrass of Clarendon County, South Carolina

The earliest known male Pendergrass ancestor of this line, Smart Pendergrass, was born in South Carolina, apparently into slavery, and there met Rose [Pendergrass?] the mother of his children. She was also born in South Carolina, but this information, taken from Alex’s testimony in the 1900 Clarendon County census, and his death certificate, is the only documentary evidence of their origins. Since there are significant gaps between the births of their five known or probable children, it is likely there were more who still remain unidentified.

Generation 1

1. SMART PENDERGRASS was born about 1805 in South Carolina and married Rosa [Pendergrass?], who was born about 1810 in South Carolina.

Smart Pendergrass and Rosa had at least the following children:

1.1. STRAFFON JACK, PENDERGRAS(Smart,) was born in March 1836 in South Carolina and about 1850, he married (1) Flora Unknown and in 1864 he married (2) Elsie Bennett, who was born in April 1873.

1.2. HACKEY, PENDERGRASS was born in May 1842 in South Carolina and died in August 1918 in Clarendon County. (parents listed on death certificate as Smart and Rosa Pendergrass, Alex Pendergrass, Hackey’s brother, informant.) Hackey married Hester Unknown about 1878. She was born in April 1850 in South Carolina. In the 1900 Mount Zion, South

Carolina census, Hackey and Hester were listed as having been married 22 years and having two children still living but no longer at home.

1.3. SMART PENDERGRASS JR was born in 1843 in South Carolina and married Salina Unknown, who was born there about 1845 .

1.4. ALEX, PENDERGRASS was born about 1852/4 in South Carolina, and in 1878 he married (1) Julia Unknown in Clarendon County. She was born in South Carolina about 1853. In 1898, he married (2) Missouri “Zora” Reid[?] who was born in February 1875 in South Carolina. Although Missouri should have appeared with her parents in the 1880 census, as she stated that she and her parents were all born in South Carolina, she has not been located. Missouri as a first name was very popular at that time and place so there were several girls with that first name in the census but not with the surname Reid and none in Clarendon County, In fact, it is only family tradition and not a certainty that her maiden name was actually Reid.

1.5 SARAH PENDERGRASS was born about 1854 in South Carolina.

Generation 2

1.1. STRAFFON JACK, PENDERGRASS(Smart,) was born in March 1836 in South Carolina and about 1850, he married (1) Flora Unknown and in 1864 he married (2) Elsie Bennett, who was born in April 1873. All children with both wives were born in South Carolina.

Staffon Jack Pendergrass and Flora Unknown had the following children:

1.1.1. JANE (VIRNELL?), PENDERGRASS was born about 1854.

1.1.2. GEORGE PENDERGRASS was born about 1856.

1.1.3. GRACE PENDERGRASS was born about 1862.

1.1.4. LYDIA PENDERGRASS was born about 1864.

1.1.5. SMART PENDERGRASS was born about 1868.

1.1.6. EMMERETT PENDERGRASS was born about 1869.

1.1.7. MORGAN PENDERGRASS was born about 1870.

1.1.8. RITTER PENDERGRASS was born about 1872.

1.1.9. COLCLOUGH PENDERGRASS was born about 1873.

1.1.10. MATTHEW PENDERGRASS was born about 1878.

Straffon Jack Pendergrass and Elsie Bennett had the following children:

1.1.11. SAMUEL, PENDERGRASS was born on 26 December 1895 in Clarendon County, South Carolina and died 28 October 1993. There is some confusion about his marriages, as one census lists his wife as Ruth, but this appears to be a clerical error, as he was definitely married to Rosa Sabb, born about 1904 in South Carolina..

1.1.12. BENJAMIN PENDERGRASS was born in January 1896.

1.1.13. ENOCH PENDERGRASS was born in February 1897.

1.1.14. EULICIUS PENDERGRASS was born February 1898.

1.1.15. CORNELIA PENDERGRASS was born in April 1900.

1.1.16. ERNEST PENDERGRASS was born in 1904 and died 17 May 1924.

1.1.17. WALLY PENDERGRASS was born about 1907.

1.3. SMART, PENDERGRASS JR was born in 1843 in South Carolina and married Salina Unknown, who was born there about 1845. All children were born in South Carolina.

Smart Pendergrass Jr and Salina Unknown had the following children:

1.3.1. JANE, PENDERGRASS was born about 1865.

1.3.2. JEFF PENDERGRASS was born about 1867.

1.3.3. JACK PENDERGRASS was born about 1869.

1.3.4. TYSON PENDERGRASS was born about 1871.

1.3.5. WILLIAM PENDERGRASS was born about 1873.

1.3.6. JOHN PENDERGRASS was born about 1875.

1.3.7. ROBERT PENDERGRASS was born about 1880.

1.3.8. MARY PENDERGRASS was born about 1881 (or 1877?)

1.4. ALEX, PENDERGRASS (Smart, Sr) was born about 1852/4 in South Carolina, and in 1878 he married (1) Julia Unknown in Clarendon County. She was born in South Carolina about 1853. In 1898, he married (2) Missouri “Zora” Reid[?] who was born in February 1875 in South Carolina.

Alex Pendergrass and Zora (Reid?) had the following children:

1.4.1. MACKEY, PENDERGRASS was born on 20 Jul 1900 in South Carolina, and married Isabell Melvin, who was born on 1 July 1893 in Lanes, South Carolina.

1.4.2. ROSA PENDERGRASS, born 1902, married William Williams, born 1898.

1.4.3. ADDIE PENDERGRASS was born about 1905 in South Carolina.

1.4.4. CORA/CARO PENDERGRASS was born about 1906 in South Carolina.

1.4.5. VINIE/VINEY PENDERGRASS was born on 15 July 1907 in South Carolina and died in September 1984 in Greeleyville, Williamsburg County, South Carolina. She married Cleveland June, who was born about 1906 in South Carolina.

1.4.6. ANITA “NEETER” PENDERGRASS was born 1915 in South Carolina

Generation 3

1.1.11. SAMUEL, PENDERGRASS (Straphon Jack,, Smart,) was born on 26 December 1895 in Clarendon County, South Carolina and died 28 October 1993. He married Rosa Sabb, born about 1904 in South Carolina..

Samuel Pendergrass and Rosa Sabb had the following children:

- 1.1.11.1. JACKSON₄ PENDERGRASS was born about 1922 in South Carolina.
- 1.1.11.2. BERTA PENDERGRASS was born about 1924 in South Carolina.
- 1.1.11.3. NERO/RENO PENDERGRASS was born about 1926 in South Carolina.
- 1.1.11.4. WILLIE PENDERGRASS was born about 1928 in South Carolina.
- 1.1.11.5. VIRGINIA PENDERGRASS was born about 1931 in South Carolina.
- 1.1.11.6. SADIE PENDERGRASS was born about 1934 in South Carolina.
- 1.1.11.7. GEORGE PENDERGRASS was born about 1936 in South Carolina.

1.4.1. MACKEY₃ PENDERGRASS (Alex₂, Smart₁) was born on 20 July 1900 in South Carolina and married Isabella Melvin, who was born 1 July 1893 in Lanes, South Carolina.

Mackey Pendergrass and Isabell Melvin had the following children:

- 1.4.1.1. FELIX₄ PENDERGRASS was born on 1 January 1906 in South Carolina and died on 29 December 1995 in Johnsonville, Florence, County, South Carolina. He married Georgeanna Gregg, who was born 2 April 1913 and died 3 June 1991 in Johnsonville, Florence County.
 - 1.4.1.2. ALITHEA PENDERGRASS was born about 1908 in South Carolina.
 - 1.4.1.3. TRESVANT PENDERGRASS was born about 1911 in South Carolina.
 - 1.4.1.4. JESSE PENDERGRASS born about 1914 in South Carolina, married Ida Geraldine Epps. He died on 13 June 1962 in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, from a stab wound to the chest..
 - 1.4.1.5. JOHN S PENDERGRASS was born about 1914 in South Carolina.
 - 1.4.1.6. JULIANNE PENDERGRASS was born about 1918 in South Carolina.
 - 1.4.1.7. WALLACE PENDERGRASS born about 1919 was adopted into the family.
 - 1.4.1.8. LIZZIE PENDERGRASS, born 1920, died 5 August 1999, married a Burgess..
 - 1.4.1.9. MARTHA PENDERGRASS born 1923 in South Carolina, married a Wise..
 - 1.4.1.10. MARY PENDERGRASS,born about 1924 in South Carolina, Married a Hill..
 - 1.4.1.11. JEFFREY PENDERGRASS was born 2 October 1925 in South Carolina and died 25 March 1996 in Cades, Williamsburg. He married Esther Lean Fulton, who was born 14 February 1934 in Williamsburg and died 22 December 2001.
 - 1.4.1.12. ARCHIE EPPS PENDERGRASS SR was born about 1931 in South Carolina.

- 1.4.2. ROSA₆ PENDERGRASS (Alex₂,Smart₁) born about 1902, married William “Willie” Williams, born 1898.in S. Carolina.

William Williams and Rosa Pendergrass had the following children:

 - 1.4.2.1. LORYNA “LAUREE”₄ WILLIAMS was born about 1924 in South Carolina.
 - 1.4.2.2. OPHELIA MISSOURI WILLIAMS, born 13 November 1924 or 7 November 1918 in Foureston, South Carolina, died 15 December 2005 in San Francisco, California. She married an Allen.
 - 1.4.2.3. GENEVA DELORES WILLIAMS was born 6 November 1926 or 6 October 1928 in Clarendon County, South Carolina, and died 5 October 1997 in San Francisco, California. She married Roosevelt Brown in 1943.Leon County, Florida.

- 1.4.5. VINIE/VINEY₁ PENDERGRASS (Alex₂, Smart₁) was born 15 July 1907 in South Carolina and died in September 1984 in Greeleyville, Williamsburg County. She married Cleveland June, who was born about 1906 in South Carolina.

Cleveland June and Viney Pendergrass had the following children:

 - 1.4.5.1. ELLA₄ JUNE was born about 1926 in South Carolina.
 - 1.4.5.2. AZALLIE JUNE was born about 1926 in South Carolina.
 - 1.4.5.3. WILLIS JUNE was born about 1929 in South Carolina.

Generation 4

- 1.4.1.1. FELIX₄ PENDERGRASS (Mackey₃,Alex₂,Smart₁) was born on 1 January 1906 in South Carolina and died on 29 December 1995 in Johnsonville, Florence, County, South Carolina. He married Georgeanna Gregg, who was born 2 April 1913 and died 3 June 1991 in Johnsonville, Florence County.

Felix Pendergrass and Georgeanna Gregg had the following children:

 - 1.4.1.1.1. ELIJAH₅ PENDERGRASS was born in 1947 and died 26 February in Florence.
 - 1.4.1.1.2. JOSEPH PENDERGRASS
 - 1.4.1.1.3. ISAAC PENDERGRASS
 - 1.4.1.1.4. MAGDALENE PENDERGRASS
 - 1.4.1.1.5. REBECCA PENDERGRASS
 - 1.4.1.1.6. NAOMI PENDERGRASS
 - 1.4.1.1.7. ELIZABETH PENDERGRASS
 - 1.4.1.1.8. NATHANIEL PENDERGRASS
 - 1.4.1.1.9. JOSEPH PENDERGRASS
 - 1.4.1.1.10 ISHMAEL PENDERGRASS

- 1.4.1.4. JESSE₄ PENDERGRASS (Mackey₃, Alex₂, Smart₁) was born about 1914 in South Carolina and died 13 June 1962, murdered by a stab wound to the chest in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. He married Ida Geraldine Epps, who was born about 1919 in South Carolina.

Jesse Pendergrass and Ida Gerladine Epps had the following child:

 - 1.4.1.4.1. THEODORE DERESEE “TEDDY”₅ PENDERGRASS, Sr (Jesse₄,Mackey₃,Alex₂, Smart₁) was born on 26 March 1950 in the Thomas Jefferson Hospital of Philadelphia, Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania, and died on 13 Jan 2010 in Narberth, Montgomery, Pennsylvania of respiratory complications after surgery. [see below for marriages and children]

- 1.4.1.11. JEFFREY PENDERGRASS (Mackey₃,Alex₂,Smart₁) was born 2 October 1925 in South Carolina and died 25 March 1996 in Cades, Williamsburg. He married Esther Lean Fulton, who was born 14 February 1934 in Williamsburg and died 22 December 2001.

Jeffrey Pendergrass and Esther Lean Fulton had the following children:

 - 1.4.1.11.1. WADDELL₅ PENDERGRASS,born December 1966, married Inez Whiteside.
 - 1.4.1.11.2. LORANN PENDERGRASS, born 16 April 1968, married a Chandler.
 - 1.4.1.11.3. JOSEPH PENDERGRASS
 - 1.4.1.11.4. LOUELLA PENDERGRASS married a Major.
 - 1.4.1.11.5. CHARLIE PENDERGRASS
 - 1.4.1.11.6. JEROME PENDERGRASS
 - 1.4.1.11.7. ELLA MAE PENDERGRASS married a Fulmore.
 - 1.4.1.11.8. MYRTLE PENDERGRASS
 - 1.4.1.11.9. PATRICIA PENDERGRASS married a McFadden.
 - 1.4.1.11.10 EULEE PENDERGRASS married a McFadden.

Generation 5

- 1.4.1.4.1. THEODORE DERESEE “TEDDY” PENDERGRASS, Sr (Jesse₄, Mackey₃,Alex₂, Smart₁) was born on 26 March 1950 in the Thomas Jefferson Hospital of Philadelphia, Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania, and died on 13 Jan 2010 in Narberth, Montgomery, Pennsylvania of respiratory complications after surgery. During his years as a musician, he had two daughters with Brenda Holloway, and one son with Rose Croutch. He married (1) Karen Still, and (2) Joan Williams, with no issue from either marriage. For details about Teddy’s life and music career, see his autobiography “Truly Blessed “

Theodore deReese “Teddy” Pendergrass and Brenda Holloway had the following children:

 - 1.4.1.4.1.1. TISHA₆ PENDERGRASS was born in Jan 1974.
 - 1.4.1.4.1.2. LADONNA PENDERGRASS was born in Oct 1974.

Theodore deReese“Teddy”Pendergrass and Rose Croutch had the following child:

 - 1.4.1.4.1.3. THEODORE DERESEE “Teddy II” PENDERGRASS II was born on 20 December 1974, and met or married an unknown partner with whom he had two children.

- 1.4.1.11.1. WADDELL₅ PENDERGRASS(Jeffrey₄, Mackey₃, Alex₂,Smart₁), was born 6 December 1966, and married Inez Whiteside

Waddell Pendergrass and Inez Whiteside had the following child:

 - 1,4,1,11,1,1, PATRICIA₆ WHITESIDE/PENDERGRASS was born on 4 January 1948 in New York, New York and died in 24 February 1954 in High Point, Guilford County, North Carolina.

Generation 6

- 1.4.1.4.1.3. THEODORE DeREESE₆ “Teddy II” PENDERGRASS II (Teddy₅,Jesse₄,Mackey₃,Alex₂,Smart₁) was born on 20 December 1974, and met or married an unknown partner with whom he had two children.

Teddy II Pendergrass had the following children:

 - 1.4.1.4.1.3.1. ALAYNNA PENDERGRASS
 - 1.4.1.4.1.3.2. THEODORE DERESEE “Teddy III” PENDERGRASS

Descendants of Sharper Pendergrass, Possible Brother, Close Relative, or Friend of Smart

Generation 1

- 1. SHARPER₁ PENDERGRASS was born about 1795 in South Carolina, and married Kate [Pendergrass?], who was born about 1810 in South Carolina.

Sharper Pendergrass and Kate [Pendergrass ?] had at least the following children:

 - 1.1. JEFFRY₂ PENDERGRASS was born in 1814 in South Carolina and married Kate Unknown, who was born about 1816 in South Carolina.
 - 1.2. FREDERICK PENDERGRASS was born in 1830 in South Carolina. He married (1) Rena, who was born in 1835 in South Carolina. He married (2) Jane Harriet “Hattie” Gamble in 1880. She was born about 1861 in South Carolina.

Generation 2

- 1.1. JEFFRY₂ PENDERGRASS (Sharper₁) was born in 1814 in South Carolina and married Kate Unknown, who was born about 1816 in South Carolina.

Jeffry Pendergrass and Kate had at least the following children:

 - 1.1.1. KATE₃ PENDERGRASS was born about 1856.
 - 1.1.2. JEFFRY PENDERGRASS JR was born about 1856 in South Carolina.

- 1.2. FREDERICK₂ PENDERGRASS (Sharper₁) was born in 1830 in South Carolina and married (1) Rena Unknown, who was born in 1835 in South Carolina. He married (2) Jane Harriet “Hattie” Gamble in 1880. She was born about 1861 in South Carolina.

Frederick Pendergrass and Rena Unknown had the following children:
1.2.1. CAESAR J₃ PENDERGRASS was born about 1853 in South Carolina and married Ceala (Pendergrass?), who was born about 1855 in South Carolina.
1.2.2. HESTER PENDERGRASS was born about 1855 in South Carolina.
1.2.3. JULY PENDERGRASS [male] was born about 1858 in South Carolina.
1.2.4. MOLLIE PENDERGRASS was born about 1860 in South Carolina.
1.2.5. SCIPIO PENDERGRASS was born about 1862 in South Carolina.
1.2.6. QUEEN CELIA PENDERGRASS was born about 1866 in South Carolina.
1.2.7. RENA PENDERGRASS was born about 1869 in South Carolina and died on 17 March 1923 in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. She married a Scott.
1.2.8. FREDERICK PENDERGRASS was born about 1875 in South Carolina and married Eliza Fulton, who was born about 1877 in South Carolina.
Frederick Pendergrass and Jane Harriet Gamble had the following children:
1.2.9. HARRIET PENDERGRASS was born in 1884 in South Carolina.
1.2.10. DAVID PENDERGRASS was born in 1890 in South Carolina.
1.2.11. KYER PENDERGRASS was born in 1894 in South Carolina.
1.2.12. BENJAMIN PENDERGRASS was born in 1896 in South Carolina.
1.2.13. JULIA PENDERGRASS was born in 1898 in South Carolina.
1.2.14. MATTHEW PENDERGRASS was born on 11 April 1898 in South Carolina and died on 22 March 1944 in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania

Generation 3

1.2.1. CAESAR J₃ PENDERGRASS (Frederick₂, Sharper₁) was born about 1853 in South Carolina. He married Ceala (Pendergrass?), who was born about 1855 in South Carolina.
Caesar J Pendergrass and Ceala had the following children:
1.2.1.1. MARTHA₄ PENDERGRASS was born about 1871 in South Carolina.
1.2.1.2. BELL PENDERGRASS was born about 1875 in South Carolina.
1.2.1.3. JOHN PENDERGRASS was born on September 1879 in South Carolina.

1.2.8. FREDERICK₃ PENDERGRASS (Frederick₂, Sharper₁) was born about 1875 in South Carolina and married Eliza Fulton, who was born about 1877 in South Carolina.
Frederick Pendergrass and Eliza Fulton had at least the following children:
1.2.8.1. ENOCH₄ PENDERGRASS SR was born on 15 May 1897 in Kingstree South Carolina and died on 20 June 1944 in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. He married (1) Jettie Mae Gamble, who was born about 1904 in South Carolina and died in Manning, Clarendon County, South Carolina. He married (2) Louisa Unknown.
1.2.8.2. VEOLA PENDERGRASS was born about 1899 in South Carolina.
1.2.8.3. JAMES PENDERGRASS was born about 1915 in South Carolina.
1.2.8.4. MATTHEW PENDERGRASS was born about 1916 in South Carolina.
1.2.8.5. MARGARET PENDERGRASS was born about 1919 in South Carolina.

Generation 4

1.2.8.1. ENOCH₄ PENDERGRASS SR (Frederick₃, Frederick₂, Sharper₁) was born on 15 May 1897 in Kingstree South Carolina and died on 20 June 1944 in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.
Enoch Pendergrass Sr and Jettie Mae Gamble had the following children:
1.2.8.1.1. ERNEST₅ PENDERGRASS, born 1925 in South Carolina, died 12 March 2004.
1.2.8.1.2. JAMES PENDERGRASS SR was born on 10 April 1926 in Hopewell, Williamsburg County, South Carolina and died on 3 September 2004 in Manning, Clarendon County. He married Ruth Dingle, daughter of Ervin Dingle and Thela Riley, born 18 August 1927 in Manning, Clarendon County and died there 28 March 1961.
1.2.8.1.3. NORMAN MANN PENDERGRASS, born 1929 in South Carolina, died on 18 December 1944 in Berkeley, South Carolina (killed at age 17 in a car wreck).
1.2.8.1.4. ENOCH PENDERGRASS JR was born on 27 June 1929 in South Carolina and died on 7 May 1997 in Baltimore City, Maryland.
1.2.8.1.5. QUEEN ETHEL PENDERGRASS was born on 8 November 1931 in South Carolina and died on 19 February 2001. She married a Murray.
1.2.8.1.6. CLEASY MAE PENDERGRASS was born on 18 August 1933 in Manning, South Carolina and died on 11 October 2002 in Baltimore City, Maryland. She married Seymore(?) Felder.
1.2.8.1.7. CHESTER PENDERGRASS was born in 1935 and died in 2004.
1.2.8.1.8. MATTIE LOUISE PENDERGRASS, born 15 February 1937 in Manning, South Carolina, died on 28 March 2002 in Newark, Essex County, New Jersey. She married Charlie Weathers Jr.
1.2.8.1.9. ROBERT LEE PENDERGRASS was born 28 June 1945 in Manning, Clarendon County, South Carolina and died there 30 April 2016. He married Mattie Mae Roundtree, who was born 10 June 1946 in Williamsburg County and died 12 November 2009 in Alcolu, South Carolina..
1.2.8.1.10. DOROTHY PENDERGRASS.
1.2.8.1.11. RUTH PENDERGRASS.
1.2.8.1.12. DALE PENDERGRASS.
1.2.8.1.13. DURANT PENDERGRASS

Generation 5

1.2.8.1.2. JAMES₅ PENDERGRASS SR (Enoch₄Sr, Frederick₃,Frederick₂,Sharper₁) was born on 10 April 1926 in Hopewell, Williamsburg County, South Carolina and died on 3 September 2004 in Manning, Clarendon County, South Carolina He married Ruth Dingle, daughter of Ervin Dingle and Thela Riley, who was born 18 August 1927 in Manning, Clarendon County, and died there 28 March 1961..
James Pendergrass Sr and Ruth Dingle had the following children:
1.2.8.1.2.1. ELSIE MAE₆ PENDERGRASS (REED) was born on 15 March 1946 in Manning, Clarendon County, South Carolina, and died there on 1 April 1996.
1.2.8.1.2.2. ROSA LEE PENDERGRASS was born 14 May 1947 in Manning, Clarendon County, South Carolina and died there 17 October 2008. She married a Goodwin..
1.2.8.1.2.3. JAMES J PENDERGRASS JR was born on 5 January 1953 in Foreston, Clarendon County, South Carolina, and died on 4 March 2010 in Florence, Florence County, South Carolina.

Generation 6

1.2.8.1.2.1 ELSIE MAE₆PENDERGRASS(James₅Sr,Enoch₄Sr,Frederick₃,Frederick₂,Sharper₁) was born 15 March 1946 in Manning, Clarendon County, South Carolina and died there 1 April 1996. She married a Reed.
Unknown Reed and Elsie Mae Pendergrass had the following children:
1.2.8.1.2.1.1. ANGELA₇ REED, was born and died 1968 in Williamsburg County, South Carolina..
1.2.8.1.2.1.2. LETINA REED was born 26 September 1970 in Kingstree, Williamsburg County, South Carolina and died 23 July 2018 in Columbia, Richland County, South Carolina.
1.2.8.1.2.1.3 .PERRY REED was born and died in Williamsburg County.
1.2.8.1.2.1.4. LESTER REED was born in Williamsburg County.

[Note: The slaveholding Pendergrass family of Clarendon County, South Carolina descended from Darby Pendergrass, a prosperous tailor and merchant of Charles Town, South Carolina whose descendants moved inland to Williamsburg and Clarendon Counties and acquired large plantations and large numbers of slaves. For a history of Darby Pendergrass and his descendants, see Chapter 14.]

I. The Origins and Descendants of Vincent Pendergrass and Mary Scarff

Vincent is placed here in the Unsolved Mysteries chapter.because no information has been found about his birth date or place and no direct male descendant has been located for YDNA testing that might help place this family with any other group. Only one son has been located, that son had two known sons, one of whom appears to have had no children and the other of whom had two sons who apparently had no children. The first mention found of him is his marriage to Mary Scarff in 1803 Frederick County, Virginia and in the 1810 Norfolk Borough census, they were the only two household members listed.

Although Garrett (the Rogue) passed through Frederick County in the 1750s and lived in nearby Pennsylvania, 1788 seems too late for Vincent to have been his son, but perhaps some other relative. There is no known connection at all to the Sandy Creek Pendergrass group or the Vincent born to Moses and Nancy Pendergrass in Wake County, North Carolina about 1806.

Generation 1

1. VINCENT₁ PENDERGRASS born sometime around 1788, married Mary Scarff on 3 September 1803 in Frederick County, Virginia. She was born about 1790.

Vincent Pendergrass and Mary Scarff had at least the following child:

1.1.JOHN₂PENDERGRASS was born about 1804 in Frederick or Page County, Virginia and died 11 October 1870 in Leakesville. On 18 January 1836 in Page County, he married Matilda Mayse, who was born about 1818 in Virginia.

Generation 2

John Pendergrass/gast and Matilda Mayse had the following children:

1.1.1. SARAH E₃ PENDERGAST, was born about 1839 in Virginia.
1.1.2. MARY E/C PENDERGAST was born about 1840 in Virginia.
1.1.3. SELINA “REBECCA” PENDERGAST , born in April 1840 in Page County, married James Leeth on 25 April 1886 in Page County. He was born about August 1844 in Warren County. No children from this marriage have been located.
1.1.4. JOHN THOMAS PENDERGAST, born 26 June 1842 in Page County died 11 August 1924 in Stanley. He married Eliza M /A Cave on 12 September 1867 in Page, where she was born in April 1844. She died in 1918.
1.1.5. ANGELINE M PENDERGAST was born about 1843 in Virginia.
1.1.6. JAMES H PENDERGAST, born about 1844 in Virginia married Luvenia V Unknown in 1898. She was born January 1872 in Virginia.

1.1.7. MARTHA J “MATTIE” PENDERGAST. born 11 October 1847 in Page County, died 7 September 1873. She married Henry Moffett, son of Colo Anderson Moffett, Jr and Margaret H Davis on 9 January 1872 in Rockingham. He was born there 11 June 1848 and died there 10 March 1907.

Generation 3

1.1.4. JOHN THOMAS₃PENDERGAST (John₂,Vincent₁), born 26 June 1842 in Page County died 11 August 1924 in Stanley. He married Eliza M /A Cave on 12 September 1867 in Page, where she was born in April 1844.

John Thomas Pendergast and Eliza Cave/Cove had at least the following children:

1.1.4.1. MARY IDA₄PENDERGAST, born 15 November 1869 in Page County, died 24 November 1932 in Stanley. She married Rev. Adam Poe Boude on 12 March 1907 in Luray. He was born in 1835 in Clarke County and died in 1919.

1.1.4.2. JAMES HENRY PENDERGAST , born 10 February 1872 in Virginia, died 8 January 1965 in Fairfax. He married and divorced (1) an unknown wife, and (2) Lavinia Virginia Hockman in 27 December 1897 in Page County. She was born 29 January 1872 in Newport and died 6 August 1950. No issue from either marriage has been located.

1.1.4.3. LESTER P PENDERGAST, born 19 May 1879 in Marksville, died 1931. In 1903, he married Lucy May Henderson, born 24 September 1885 in Page, and died 5 September 1953 in West Virginia.

1.1.7.MARTHA J₃ “MATTIE” PENDERGAST (John₂,Vincent₁) born 11 October 1847 in Page County, died 7 September 1873. She married Henry Moffett, son of Colo Anderson Moffett, Jr and Margaret E H Davis on 9 January 1872 in Rockingham. He was born there 11 June 1848 and died there 10 March 1907.

Henry Moffett and Martha J Pendergast had the following child:

1,1,7,1, HARRY A₄MOFFETT, born 27 October 1872 in Rockingham County, died there 24 December 1891.

Generation 4

1.1.4.3. LESTER P₄ PENDERGAST (JohnThomas₃,John₂,Vincent₁), born 19 May 1879 in Marksville, died 1931. In 1903, he married Lucy May Henderson, born 24 September 1885 in Page, and died 5 September 1953 in Bardane, Jefferson County, West Virginia.

Lester P Pendergast and Lucy May Henderson had the following children:

1.1.4.3.1. RUSSELL SHELBY₅PENDERGAST born 25 February 1904 in Page County, died 25 February 1987 in Harrisonburg. He married Carrie Frankie B, born 24 August 1905 in Catawba County, North Carolina and died 26 July 1982 in Virginia. No issue of this marriage has been located.

1.1.4.3.2. CHARLES BYRON PENDERGAST 25 February(?) 1908 in Page County, died there 20 October 1980. About 1929, he married (1) Nellie Elizabeth Koontz, and on 25 August 1946 in Luray. he married (2) Agnes Elizabeth Price, born 25 August 1917 in Page, died 6 July 1985 in Harrisonburg.No issue of either marriage has been located.

¹ Pendergraft, Allen, Pendergrass of Virginia and the Carolinas, 1669-1919, self- published Sedona, Arizona, 1977, generally

² Ibid, plus hundreds of online trees (Ancestry, Wikitree, etc) which embellished it.

³ Virginia Land Office Patents, Vol. 1, 1623-1643, (v 1&2) p 915 granted to Capt. Jno Bishopp 16 October1643 [see also 3A]

⁴ MacCotter, Paul. M.A., Ph.d, The Pendergast alias MacMaurice Lineage of Clanmaurice Barony, Co. Mayo, The Irish Genealogist, p 295 (accompanied Strongbow into Ireland in 1169) Also Pendergast, Rollo, editor, The Pendergasts. Self-published, 2005 2nd edition, p 133, (Maurice died 1205)

⁵ Pendergraft, Pendergrass, p. 2 et seq.

⁶ North Farnham Parish Register, Richmond County, Virginia, 1663-1814, p 80 (Jno Spendergrass born 1697)

⁷ Richmond County, Virginia Order Book 4, p 95, (placing orphans James[Jr] and John 1704)

⁸ Ibid, and Richmond County Court Order book 4,p 143 (Anthony Gilbert and Elinor (Spendergrass appointed)

⁹ Richmond County, Virginia, North Farnham Parish Register, p193/4 (John Spendergrass to Elizabeth Cribin 1728)

¹⁰ Richmond County, Virginia Will Book 5, p. 190 (will of Richmond County John Spendergrass in 1733)

¹¹ Northumberland County, Virginia, Order Book A 1713-1749 p 123 (transcript RG975.52 Lew p 11)

¹² Richmond County, Virginia, North Farnham Parish Register, 1663-1814, p 70 (Winnefred Spendergrass born 1721)

¹³ Curles Meeting House Records: Banns & Marriage Book 7, Page 4, 1696-1710 [transcript only]

¹⁴ Pendergraft, Pendergrass p 2 (confusing Northumberland John with New Kent John)

¹⁵ Northumberland County Order Books from 1697 to 1715 (John Pendergrass litigating from 1697 to 1715)

¹⁶ Curles Meeting House Records: Banns & Marriage Book 7, Page 4, 1696-1710 [transcript only]

¹⁷ Northmberland County, Virginia, Court Order Book 1713-19 p 128 (John Pendergrass’ widow was Eliz, not Jane)

¹⁸ Pendergraft, Pendergrass, p 2 (Rebecca “Bolling” fictional maiden name of Michael Pendergrass’ wife)

¹⁹ Stewart E. Brown, et al, Pocahontas’ Descendants: A Revision,3rd edition, Gen Publ Co. 1995, passim.

²⁰ Pendergraft, Pendergrass p. 2 et seq. (Allen’s paragraphs about the Bollings)

²¹ Northumberland County, Virginia, St. Stephens Parish Register, section P, p136 (Births of Robt and Wm Pendergrass)

²² Northumberland County, Virginia Order Book 1713-19 p 128 (widow Eliz, granted winding sheet)

²³ Northumberland County, Virginia, Order Book 1699 Part II p 617 (Sept 1708, May 1709, Peter Pendergrass)

²⁴ Richmond County, Virginia, North Farnham Parish Register, 1663-1814 (p70 Winnefred, p 81 Elinor.Spendergrass born)

²⁵ Richmond County, Virginia, Order Book 10, p 541 (Robert and James sued jointly 1737)

²⁶ Northumberland County, Virginia, Order Book 1699-1713, Part I, p 219 (16 Sept 1702, John sued for note signed to Churchill 2 Sept 1697)

²⁷ Middlesex County, Virginia, Order Book 3 p 406 (Edw Pendergrass bound out to Lohie)

²⁸ Middlesex County, Virginia Christ Church Parish Register, 1653-1812 p 140 (Mary dyed 1715)

²⁹ Pennsylvania State Archives, search room, Virginia Section, oversized loose document, unpagd.)

³⁰ Northumberland County, Virginia, Wills, 4 April 1708 (will of Charles Dermott devises “ mare bought of Pendergrass”)

³¹ Orange County, North Carolina, tax list, 1752/5 State Archives, Raleigh. NC. (Robert Pendergrass 1752/5 tax)

³² Pendergraft, Pendergrass p 4 et seq. (Allen’s assumption that Wm Pendergrass Sr was Robert’s son)

³³ Orange County, North Carolina, Deed Book 83, p260 (Wm’s grant 1778 issued 1784)1780 tax list.

³⁴ Land Grant No. 3180/2980/2336 State Archives of North Carolina microfilm reel S.108.360 - TN Davidson County File No. 2336 (to heir of William Pendergrass, dec’d., 19 Dec. 1785, endorsed on the back by his apparent sole heir Thomas Pendergrass)

³⁵ Orange County, North Carolina, Deed Book Vol 1 p 43 (Robert carrying survey chain 1761)

³⁶ Orange County, North Carolina, Minutes of the Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions 1761 and 1765 (Robert Pendergrass to provide hands and on road jury)

³⁷ Orange County, North Carolina marriage bonds, state archives, Raleigh, 7 July 1784 (some Robert Pendergrass wed Nancy McDonnell)

³⁸ Coldham, Peter Wilson, The Bristol Register of Sevants Sent to Foreign Plantations 1654-1686, p279 Genealogical Publishing Company, Baltimore 1988 (James Pendergrass 1671 by Pennington)

³⁹ Richmond County, Virginia,North Farnham Parish Register,1663-1814, p 80 (John Spendergrass 1697)

⁴⁰ Maryland Governor and Council Proceedings, 1671-1686 MSA, S.1071RB01/01/000 4549 (Petition)

⁴¹ Pendergrast, Robert A, Atlanta, Georgia, unpublished notes generously shared with this author before his death.

⁴² Testamentary Proceedings of the Prerogatives Court of Maryland,14:70 ,folio 70.(Will index lists the will of John Golaish 1688 in Calvert County in Liber 4, folio 299, and the original will in Box G, folder 51.)

⁴³ Richmond County, Virginia, North Farnham Parish Register, 1663-1814, p 80 (John Spendergrass born 1697)

⁴⁴ Ibid

⁴⁵ Richmond County Court Order book 4,p 143 (Anthony Gilbert and Elinor (Spendergrass) apptd.1705)

⁴⁶ Ibid (Elinor)

⁴⁷ Richmond County Virginia, Order Book 4 p 246 (James Spendergrass[Jr] apprenticed to Anthony Gilbert, 1706/7)

⁴⁸ Richmond County, Virginia, North Farnham Parish Register, , 1663-1814, p 80 (John Spendergrass 1697)

⁴⁹ Richmond County, Virginia, Order Book 4, p 95 (placing orphans James [Jr] and John Spendergrass,1704)

⁵⁰ Ibid.

⁵¹ Ibid, p 134,136 (illegible in places)

⁵² Ibid, p 143 (securities Jenkins and Port appointed)

⁵³ Richmond County, Virginia, Order Book 4 p 246 (James Spendergrass[Jr] apprenticed to Anthony Gilbert)

⁵⁴ Richmond County, Virginia, Order Book 4, p 316 (3 November 1707, Anthony Gilbert absconded with estate of James [Sr])

⁵⁵ Richmond County, Virginia Court Order Book 6, p 244, 1714 (James Spendergrass[Jr] objects to brother John’s servitude)

⁵⁶ Richmond County, Virginia, Order Book 6, p430 1715 (James[Jr]) and Book 8 p49 1718 (John)

⁵⁷ Ibid. (Suing securities about their father’s estate)

⁵⁸ Mason, G., transcriber, List of Tobacco Tenders from South Side of Potomack [Creek] to the Lower End of Overwarton [sic] Parish [Stafford County,Virginia] 1724,Virginia Colonial Papers,Folder 52, p 9,

⁵⁹ Stafford County, Virginia, Deed Book 1722-1728, p 139 (John and James Pendergrass, 140 a. on Town Run 1725)

⁶⁰ Richmond County,Virginia Deed Book 8,pp 443-445 (John Spendergrass deeds in on Totuskey Crk 1727

⁶¹ Spotsylvania County, Virginia, Court Order Book 1724-1730, p 234,(4 June 1728 James Pendergrass, shoemaker, servant to Spotswood required to post witness bond in burglary case v Marsh.)

⁶² Richmond County, Virginia, North Farnham Parish Register, p193/4 (John Spendergrass to Elizabeth Cribin 1728)

⁶³ Richmond County,Virginia Deed Book 8, pp 443-445 (John Spendergrass deeds in on Totuskey Crk 1727)

⁶⁴ Richmond County, Virginia, North Farnham Parish Register, p193/4 (John Spendergrass to Elizabeth Cribin 1728)

⁶⁵ Richmond County, North Farnham Parish Register 1663-1814, 23 Nov 1729 p 83 (James Spendergrass [the Tailor],son of John and Elizabeth born)

⁶⁶ Richmond County, Virginia Will Book 5 p 190 (John Spendergrass b. 1697 d. 1733)

⁶⁷ Richmond County, Virginia Wills, Book 5 p 184 (John Spendergrass witnessed Singleton will)

⁶⁸ Richmond County, Virginia Will Book 5 p 190 (John Spendergrass b. 1697 d. 1733)

⁶⁹ Richmond County, Virginia Court Order Book 11 p 233 (James Spendergrass [the Tailor] apprenticed to Landon Carter, 1743)

⁷⁰ Richmond County, Virginia Court Deed Book 11 p 70.(James Spendergrass [the Tailor]’s deed out to Tobias Purcell) p 84 (deed out to George Ball)

⁷¹ Richmond County, Virginia Court Order Book 11 p 194 (Elizabeth *Medford* executrix of John Spendergrass dec’d, Thos Thornton. security)

⁷² Richmond County, Virginia North Farnham Parish Register, Louis Pugh Jr baptized 2 March 1717/18.

⁷³ Richmond County, Virginia, Deed Book 8, pp 443 (Totuskey Creek deed in to Spendergrass from Lewis Pugh Sr)

⁷⁴ Granville County, North Carolina, Delinquents List of Philemon Hawkins 1758, State Archives, Raleigh. (Louis Pugh Jr on tax list with Wm Pendergrass)

⁷⁵ McGhanm Judith, indexer, North Farnham Parish Register, Richmond County, Virginia, Virginia Vital Records; p. 457 (birth of Roger Thornton, Jr 1725)

⁷⁶ Granville County, NC Patent Book 14, pp 76-77 and plat map (Spencer 1755 Sworn Chain Carrier for Thornton)

⁷⁷ 1820 U S Census; Census Place: Overton, Tennessee; Page: 252; NARA Roll: M33_122; Image: 215 Sarah (Thornton) Pendergrass as head of household with w/f of age to be unmarried daughter Sarah is next below Fanny (Wilbourne?) Pendergrass, widow of Spencer’s son Joel.)

⁷⁸ Watson, Annah Robinson, Some Notable Families of America, p 62.New York 1898 (Francis Strother born 1698/1700 St Mary’s Parish, Virginia)

⁷⁹ Ibid. (Francis Strother Sr died 1752 St Mark’s Parish, Orange/Culpeper County, Virginia)

⁸⁰ Granville County, North Carolina delinquents list for Philamon Hawkins, 1761, State Archives, Raleigh. (Francis Strother JR on 1761 haus capers list with John SR, John and Spencer Pendergrays)

⁸¹ Sisson, James R. And Sebert L, Descendants of the Ludlow B. Sisson Family Revised Second Edition,1996, p 4, self published (Bryant Sisson born1696 Sittenbourn Parish)

⁸² Richmond County, Virginia Deed Book 8, pp 443-445 (John Spendergrass deeds in, Totuskey Crk 1727)

⁸³ Richmond County, Virginia,Deed Book 11 p 70.(James Spendergrass [the Tailor]’s deed out to Tobias Purcell) p 84 (deed out to George Ball)

⁸⁴ Sisson, James R. And Sebert L, Descendants of the Ludlow B. Sisson Family Revised Second Edition, 1996 p 4, self published (Bryant Sisson died by 1771 probate, Orange County, Virginia)

⁸⁵ Orange County, Virginia. Order Book 1, 1734-1739 p 17 (1734 (Daniel wit Russell/Keaton note)

⁸⁶ Ibid

⁸⁷ Richmond County, Virginia, Order Book 10. p 190, 143 (1736 judgment against Daniel by Watts)

⁸⁸ Richmond County, Virginia, Order Book 10, 1732-1739 :p 414 (Daniel Spendergrass indenture to Tobias Purcell)

⁸⁹ Richmond County, Virginia, North Farnham Parish Register, p 88 (John Pendergrass born 1734 to Robert and Elizabeth)

⁹⁰ Richmond County, Virginia Court Order Book 11 p 233 (James [the Tailor] apprenticed to Landon Carter, 1743)

⁹¹ Spotsylvania County, Virginia, Court Order Book 1724-1730, p 234,(4 June 1728 James Pendergrass, shoemaker, servant to Spotswood, required to post witness bond in burglary case v Marsh.)

⁹² Richmond County,,Virginia Order Book 9, p 50 (James fined for skipping church) 25 Feb 1722)

⁹³ Spotsylvania County, Virginia, Order Book 1724-30 p 273 (John fined 1728 for not attending church)

⁹⁴ Orange and Spotsylvania County deed and order books, from 1728 to 1756. (Carpenter John Pendergrass in public records)

⁹⁵ Orange County, Virginia, deed Book 9, p 160 (Carpenter John Pendergrass lost suit about work done for Wm Russell)

⁹⁶ Spotsylvania County, Virginia, Deed Book A 1722-29 p106 (1729 John Pendergrass witnessed for Hadocks deed)

⁹⁷ Orange County, Virginia, Isaac Hadock’s 1737 titheables list (John Pendergrass 2 tithes) Virginia State Archives, Richmonf.

⁹⁸ Ibid,(Spotswood’s tithes)

⁹⁹ Ibid, (Henry Thornton on adjacent tax list in 1737)

¹⁰⁰Orange County, Virginia, Order Book 4, p 263 (Rebecca Pendergrass was paid witness fee 1 March 1744)

¹⁰¹Orange County Virginia Deed Book 9 about page 135 et seq.(Carpenter John’s suits against and by William Russell)

¹⁰²Orange County, Virginia,Deed Book 9, p 145 (Court appointed committee to value Carpenter John Pendergrass’ work)

¹⁰³Ibid. p 160 (Wm Russell collected his judgment via sheriff) **(try to find image as exhibit)*******

¹⁰⁴Orange County, Virginia, Judgments, Levies Box 21, 1747/8 Virginia State Archives, Richmond

¹⁰⁵Richmond County, Virginia Deed Book 11, pp 70 and 84 (James [the Tailor] Spendergrass 1751 deeds out, both)

¹⁰⁶Loudon County, Virginia tax lists, Virginia State Library, Richmond (1798 Scolfield taxed for a James Pendergrass)

¹⁰⁷Davis, Rosalie Edith Rogers, editor, Saint Mark’s Parish Virginia Vestry Book and Levies, 1730-1785, Spotsylvania, Orange and Culpeper Counties, Hetitage Trails, Manchester, Missouri, 1983, pp 43, and 65-67. (James Pendergrass discharged from parish levy 1749)

¹⁰⁸Ibid, (Carpenter John Pendergrass paid for building horse block 1752)

¹⁰⁹Ibid. (Carpenter John Pendergrass paid for keeping James 1755)

¹¹⁰Ibid. (Carpenter John Pendergrass assigns money owed to him by the parish to Wm Russell, 1756)

¹¹¹Granville County, North Carolina, September 1757 tax list of John Martin, North Carlina Archives, Raleigh. (John Pendergrass first appears)

¹¹²Richmond County, Virginia, Court Order Book 6 pp 3,4.

¹¹³Daniel Boone Carter Pendergrass, born June 1857, fathered Malissa Jane Burns, born July 1873

¹¹⁴McGhan, Judith, indexer, Virginia Vital Records, p. 456 (Edward Spencer b 1710 North Farnham Parish Register)

¹¹⁵Richmond County, Virginia, North Farnham Parish Register, pp 70 and 81 (Winnefred, Eleanor born)

¹¹⁶St Mark’s Parish Vestry Book, 1730-1785, Spotsylvania County, Virginia, years 1749-1756

¹¹⁷ Spotsylvania County,Virginia, Court Order Book 1724-1730, p 234,(4 June 1728 James Pendergrass, shoemaker, servant to Spotswood, witness bond)

¹¹⁸ Waddell. Joseph A, Annals of Augusta County, Va 1726-1871 Staunton, Virginia, C. Russell Caldwell publisher, 1902, p 47 (February 26 1743 in *Orange* County, Virgninia, *John* Pendergrass was fined for skipping church.

¹¹⁹ Orange County, Virginia, Court Order Book 1 1734-1739, p 17 (Wm Russell sued Keaton on promissory note Daniel Pendergrass witnessed)

¹²⁰.Richmond County, Virginia Court Order Book 10 pp 190 and 143 (Watts v Daniel Spendergrass)

¹²¹ Ibid, Order Book 10, 1732-1739, p 414 (Daniel Spendergrass, adult, voluntarily indentured to Tobias Purcell for debts)

¹²²Richmond County, Virginia, Order Book 10, p 541 (James and Robert Spendergrass sued jointly 1737)

¹²³Orange County, Virginia, Court Order Book 4, p 263 (Rebecca Pendergrass was paid witness fee 1 March 1744)

¹²⁴Spotsylvania County, Virginia, St Mark’s Parish Vestry Book, 1730-1785, p 43.(James excused from St Mark’s levy)

¹²⁵Ibid. 1755 (John Pendergrass paid for keeping James Pendergrass for one year)

¹²⁶Granville County, North Carolina, 1754 militia list. State Archives Search Room, Raleigh.

¹²⁷Granville County, North Carolina, Patent Book 14, pp 76-77 and plat map (Spencer 1755 SCC for Thornton)

¹²⁸Granville County, North Carolina, Taxables list of William Johnson, then Sheriff, 1757 State Archives Search Room, Raleigh (Spencer on tax list 1757)

¹²⁹Ibid, plus John on Martin’s Sept. 1757 tax list with Francis Strothers, Wm Oliver, J S Askew.

¹³⁰Granville County, North Carolina, delinquents list for Philamon Hawkins, 1761, State Archives, Raleigh. (Francis Strother JR on 1761 haus capers list with John SR, John and Spencer Pendergrays)

¹³¹Granville County, North Carolina, William Johnson’s list of those omitted but in county,1757/8 State Archives Search Room, Raleigh (Spencer, William and one John Pendergrass)

¹³²Granville County, North Carolina, delinquents list of Philamon Hawkins, State Archives, Raleigh (Lewis Pugh Jr on list with Wm Pendergrass)

¹³³Watson, Alan D, Society in Colonial North Carolina, p 4, quoting Va minister James Maury

¹³⁴Granville County, North Carolina, delinquents list for Philamon Hawkins, 1761, State Archives, Raleigh.

¹³⁵Granville County, North Carolina, Patent Book 14, pp 76-77 and plat map (Spencer 1755 SCC for Thornton)

¹³⁶Bute County North Carolina, Plat Book E, pp 112 and 167 (1778 Garrett caveat)

¹³⁷Granville County North Carolina, Deed Book F, pp 371.372. (Spencer’s deed in to land on Linches Creek 1763)

¹³⁸Granville/Franklin County North Carolina July 1786 tax list of Zachariah Higgs, State Archives, Raleigh.

¹³⁹Franklin County Court Minutes vol 1785-1794, p 169 (John appointed administrator of Rebeckah Pendergrass’ estate, 1789) Inventory at Will Book A, p 46 at Franklin County Courthouse in Louisburg..

¹⁴⁰Ibid. (Mary, his widow, appointed administratrix for Wm Pendergrass 1789 Franklin)

¹⁴¹Franklin County, North Carolina, Will Book A, p 46 (Copies of inventories at Louisburg Courthouse)

¹⁴²Orange County, Virginia, Court Order Book 4, p 263 (Rebecca Pendergrass was paid witness fee 1 March 1744)

¹⁴³Wake County, North Carolina, Court Minute Book 1789-1794 Vol 3, p 43, C.R.099.301.3 (1789 deed to “Wake” John Pendergrass from John Ledbetter acknowledged in court, 1790. Deed and deed book are missing)

¹⁴⁴Loose will of John Pendergrass, Wake County, North Carolina, 17 April 1794, Raleigh Archives search room.[see 7-K] admitted to probate September Court 1794, p 1.,Recorded in Will Book D, p 32, 1797,

¹⁴⁵Maryland Governor and Council Proceedings 1671-1686 MSA,S.1071RB/01/01/000, 4549

¹⁴⁶Granville County, NC Patent Book 14, pp 76-77 and plat map (Spencer 1755 SCC for Thornton)

¹⁴⁷Bute County, North Carolina, Deed Book 5, p 4 deed 1772 as Pendergrass but court recorded 1774 as Spendergrass

¹⁴⁸Pendergraft, Pendergrass, generally

¹⁴⁹Ibid, p 50 (Allen placed Orange County “third” William Pendergrass and heir Thomas in Wake)

¹⁵⁰Orange County, North Carolina Deed Book 14, p 56 (Orange Co NC Wm Sr to Wm Jr dated 25 Jan 1809)

¹⁵¹North Carolina State Records Collection, Raleigh S.108 270-283 (John Pendergrass and Daniel Ball carrying survey chain for Crabb 1760)

¹⁵²Granville County, N.C. Deed Book E, p 384, 1761 (John Pownall bought land on flat rock creek Alexdr Donald of Brunswick Co Va to John Pownall of Granville Co N.C. 150 acres on head of Flat [Rock] Branch.)

¹⁵³Granville County, NC delinquents list for Philamon Hawkins, 1761, State Archives, Raleigh.

¹⁵⁴Bute County N.C. 1766 tax list of Nathaniel Henderson, State Archives, Raleigh (John Pendergrass tax paid by Robert Day)

¹⁵⁵North Carolina State Records Collection, Raleigh, S.108.270-283] (“Countryline” John Pendergrass carried survey chain)

¹⁵⁶North Carolina State Records, Raleigh, Granville County, N.C. 1771 tax list and :Petition concerning church buildings John Hampton, Et al. 1771 Volume 9, Pages 95 - 97 [From MS. in Office of Secretary of State.]

¹⁵⁷Boogher, Wm F, transcription“ Overwharton Parish Register, Old Stafford County, Virginia, 1720-1760..Saxton Printing Company, Washington D.C. 1899, p 142 et seq.(Marriage of John Pownall to Margaret Nelson and birth of Margaret Pownall)

¹⁵⁸Craven (now Lancaster) County, South Carolina, Deed Book b, p 230 (John Pownall buys land 1779) .

¹⁵⁹Pendergrast, Robert A, John Pendergrass of Bute County, N.C and Lancaster County, S.C. self published, Atlanta, 1980 p 70 et seq (Bob’s John Pendergrass Jr marriage to Jane “Jincy” Howse)

¹⁶⁰U.S., Revolutionary War Pension and Bounty-Land Warrant Application Files, 1800-1900, Oliver, Benjamin, 1840 et seq.

¹⁶¹Buncombe County, North Carolina, 1800 federal census

¹⁶²Bute County, North Carolina State records Collection, 1771 Bute Co tax lists of Henderson and Bell

¹⁶³Overwharton Parish Register 1720-1760, above, p 142 (Pownall marriage and birth of daughter Margaret)

¹⁶⁴North Carolina State Records Collection, Raleigh, Capt Horton’s tax lists 1792,1793 (“Wake” John excused)

¹⁶⁵Clark, Murtrie June, Colonial Soldiers of the South, 1732-1774, p 463 et seq, Genealogy Publishing Company, Baltimore 1983, Also F20.C58 (“Soldier” John joins militia at age 21)

¹⁶⁶Richmond County, Virginia, North Farnham Parish Register, p 88 (John Pendergrass b. 1734 to Robert and Elizabeth)

¹⁶⁷Clark, Murtrie June, Colonial Soldiers of the South, 1732-1774, p 463 et seq, above (“Soldier” John 1758)

¹⁶⁸North Carolina State Archives, Raleigh, July 1786 tax list Fishing Creek District (Mary Pendergrass as head of household)

¹⁶⁹Franklin County, North Carolina, Court Minutes vol 1785-1794, p 169 (John appointed administrator of Rebecca Pendergrass’ estate, 1789) Inventory at Will

Book A, p 46 at Franklin County Courthouse in Louisburg.

¹⁷⁰Marshall County, Alabama, Wills and Probate Records, 1753-1999 1851 (Sarah Pendergrass estate administration)

¹⁷¹Orange County, Virginia, Judgments Levies Box 21, 1737, 1747, 1748. Virginia State Archives, Richmond.

¹⁷²Granville County, N.C. Will Book 8, p 303 (Mary witness to Wm Dickerson will dated 1799)

¹⁷³U.S., Revolutionary War Pension and Bounty-Land Warrant Application Files, 1800-1900, Oliver, Benjamin, Pension # S 11156 1840 et seq.(Benj Oliver born Fairfax County. Va, etc)

¹⁷⁴Spotsylvania County, Virginia St. George’s Parish Vestry Book, , years ending 1756-58. (Wm Oliver disappeared from church records)

¹⁷⁵Granville County, North Carolina loose will of William Oliver, 1762, State Archives, Raleigh

¹⁷⁶U.S., Revolutionary War Pension and Bounty-Land Warrant Application Files, 1800-1900, Oliver, Benjamin, 1840 et seq.

¹⁷⁷Franklin County, North Carolina, Deed Book 7, p 8 (Benj Oliver personally sells land on Eaves Mill Creek 1786)

¹⁷⁸This author estimates Bob’s John’s birth at about 1745 based on his wife’s verified birth in 1748; Robert A Pendergrast estimated his birth year at 1750, perhaps based on his first known child. Either or both of us could be wildly mistaken.)

¹⁷⁹Iredell County, North Carolina, Wills and Probate Records, 1665-1998 p 270 #590 (probate of Nimrod’s son Warren in 1843)

¹⁸⁰North Carolina U S Historical Records Survey, Cemetery Inscription Card Index 1700-2018 (death of Warren’s Dau Mary Ann 1853)

¹⁸¹Iredell County, North Carolina Wills and Probate Records, 1665-1998 (estate inventory of Warren’s son Franklin (loose wills, N C State Archives, Raleigh

¹⁸²McDowell County, North Carolina Wills and Probate Records, 1843-1865, p 39 (Probate of Warren’s son Julius 1855)

¹⁸³North Carolina U S Historical Records Survey, Cemetery Inscription Card Index 1700-2018 (death of Warren’s son Harvey A 1853)

¹⁸⁴Catawba County, North Carolina,U S Federal Census Mortality Schedule 1850-1880 (death of WarrenPendergrass’ son Junius Filow 1860 of diphtheria)

¹⁸⁵Iredell County, North Carolina, 1850 Census Roll: 633; Page: 115a (Nimrod’s son John and Delilah “Jane” Patterson)

¹⁸⁶Pendergrast, Robert A, John Pendergrass of Bute County, N.C and Lancaster County, S.C. self published, Atlanta, 1980 p 2 et seq (birth of Tennessee Nimrod)

¹⁸⁷Jackson County, Georgia, will of William Reynolds 1830 (Proves marriage of Bob’s Nimrod to Martha “Patsy” Reynolds)

¹⁸⁸Marshall County, Alabama, Wills and Probate Records, 1753-1999 (Sarah Pendergrass administration 1851)

¹⁸⁹Wilkes County, North Carolina, Capt Lewis tax roll 1795-97 District #11, State Archives, Raleigh.

¹⁹⁰Iredell County, Captain Alexander’s Company tax list 1815 (Nimrod Pendergrass) State Archives, Raleigh.

¹⁹¹Estimated (only) from marriage in 1768 and over 45 in census records. (Luke’s birth year)

¹⁹²St. John’s Parish Episcopal Church records, Baltimore, Maryland 1768, at Maryland Historical Society and Maryland Compiled Marriages 1634-1777 2-BA- p 231, index p 140. (Luke Pendergrass’ marriage to Rachel Simmons 1768)

¹⁹³Caswell County, North Carolina loose wills, State Archives, Raleigh.(probate of Luke’s will)

¹⁹⁴Ibid.

¹⁹⁵Colonial Records of Pennsylvania, Section: Vol VII. Minutes of the Provincial Council of Pennsylvania p 642 (Gertrude scalped June 1757)

¹⁹⁶Recorded in Petition submitted to Governor John Penn by ‘Gerard’ and Anne Pendergrass on 10 October 1766. Division of Archives, Harrisburg, Penn.

¹⁹⁷Fendrick, Virginia S. compiled for DAR, American Revolutionary Soldiers of Franklin County, Pennsylvania. p 72, Published by the Historical Works Committee, Franklin County.

¹⁹⁸Old Fort Harrod State Park, Harrodsburg, Kentucky.

¹⁹⁹Allen, Hervey, Bedford Village, Ferrar and Rinehart, Inc. N.Y. copyright 1944, generally.

²⁰⁰Petition submitted to Governor John Penn by ‘Gerard’ and Anne Pendergrass on 10 October 1766, supra.

²⁰¹Pennsylvania Archives, 1734, Series 1, VI. 1. p 411 (Garrett in deputation 1733) (“of Allegheny county” 1738)

²⁰²Orange County Virginia Court Order Book 4, p 59 (Garrett FTA’d 1743)

²⁰³Ibid. (Garrett removed to Frederick County 1743)

²⁰⁴Library of Congress, The Diaries of George Washington, p 287 Pendergrass’s Bottom (Stafford County, Virginia) was purchased by Lawrence Washington from Garret Pendergrass about 1752. Also, Lawrence’s will: DLC:GW)

²⁰⁵George Washington Papers, Series 4, General Correspndence, Lawrence Wsshington will 1752, Library of Congress

²⁰⁶Petition submitted to Governor John Penn by ‘Gerard’ and Anne Pendergrass on 10 October 1766, supra.

²⁰⁷Frederick County, Virginia, January 1754 tax/titheables list of Sheriff Helm, Virginia State Library, Richmond.

²⁰⁸Letter from Pennsylvania Governor James Hamilton to Maryland Governor Horatio Sharpe dated 07 January 1754, as, quoted in Altoona (Pennsylvania) Tribune,1937-11-09, page 15 History of Garrett Pendergrass

²⁰⁹Colonial Records of Pennsylvania, Section: Vol VII. Minutes of the Provincial Council of Pennsylvania p 642

²¹⁰Petition submitted to Governor John Penn by ‘Gerard’ and Anne Pendergrass on 10 October 1766, supra.

²¹¹Altoona (Pennsylvania) Tribune,1937-11-09, page 15 History of Garrett Pendergrass

²¹²Bedford County, Pennsylvania, Deed Book A, p 58 (third deed in from indians to Garrett Pendergrass 1770)

²¹³Altoona (Pennsylvania) Tribune,1937-11-09, page 15 History of Garrett Pendergrass

²¹⁴Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania, Deed Book B p 283 (deed out to Andrew Steele 1784)

²¹⁵South Carolina, U.S. wills and Probate Records, 1670 to 1980. estates of Samuel Pendergrass Sr and Jr 1823 (jointly)

²¹⁶Ibid. (“value” of Old Lydia)

²¹⁷Ibid. (“value” of Smart Sr)

²¹⁸Ibid. (estate distribution of Sam’l Pendergrass, both Sr and Jr)

[6-A] Orange County, Vrginia, 1742, Sued by Cummings, John is called “John Pendergrass Carpenter of Orange County”

[6-B] Orange County, Virginia, 1740s, Mary and Thomas Garrett indenture land to John King for lifetime care, later sued for nonperformance [detail]

[6-C] Orange County, Virginia, Francis Strother and Edward Abbot are overseers of the road.

[6-D] Orange County, Virginia, 1742, Sued by Strickland, Garrard/Garrett Pendergrass cannot be served because he has removed to Frederick County, Virginia.”

Chapter 7

Descendants of

“Wake” John Pendergrass and Hannah Unknown

It is worth taking a moment to lay the scene for the entrance of the “Wake” John family’s first provable ancestors, even though some early relationships may still be muddled.

The country was on the brink of the French and Indian War, and conditions in North Carolina were not as civilized and settled as in Virginia. It was still more than twenty years before the Revolution against King George of England, government taxation was often unfair and those in power were frequently accused of corruption. The class system still flourished and most ordinary citizens were illiterate. It was still a primarily agricultural society, with tobacco as the main cash crop.

There were fewer than 400 Native Americans remaining in the State, and newly freed slaves, by law, had six months (later 90 days) to leave the state or be re-enslaved¹. Free blacks and mulattos, who mostly gathered in the western counties, constituted some 3 or 4% of the population², had to pay taxes, serve in the military and work on roads the same as other citizens, and could own land and marry other free blacks (only), but were not accorded the right to vote, or serve on court or road juries.³ Married women also were not accorded these privileges and absent special legal arrangements, could not own land in their own names⁴, and spent most of their lives being pregnant.

Men, even those who were not wealthy, wore knee breeches and hose, tri-corner or other hats[7-E], and jackets, or greatcoats [7-R] in the winter. All shoes and clothing were hand made, women wore bonnets and long wide skirts. and were in charge of keeping the primitive households running, cooking in the fireplace or a detached chimney and carrying water from a spring, creek or well.

Virginian William Byrd, who helped survey the state line in 1728/9 described Carolinians in his diary: “*The Men, for their Part, just like the Indians, impose all the Work upon the poor women. They make their Wives rise out of their Beds early in the Morning, at the same time they lye and Snore, till the Sun has run one third of his course, and disperst all the unwholesome Damps. Then, after Stretching and Yawning for half an Hour, they light their Pipes, and under the Protection of a cloud of Smoak, venture out into the open Air; tho’, if it happens to be never so little cold, they quickly return Shivering into the Chimney corner. When the weather is mild they stand leaning with both their arms on the cornfield fence, and gravely consider whether they had best go and take a Small Heat at the Hough; but generally find reasons to put it off till another time.*”⁵

Byrd concluded, in his exaggerated fashion, that it was “*an Aversion to Labor that makes People file off to N Carolina, where Plenty and a Warm Sun confirm them in their Disposition to Laziness for their whole Lives*”⁶

North Carolinians in the western areas had a better reputation as “*good farmers, worthy people and hardy and laborious Races of Men*” but in almost every instance the women were deemed the more industrious of the sexes.⁷ (Ever is it thus.)

In the beginning, with ample wood from untimbered forests available and the need to clear land for planting, many less wealthy settlers built simple, one room log cabins, with lofts, lean-tos or sheds for additional space. Nails and hardware were expensive, and window glass often unavailable, so doors swung on leather hinges and were secured by wooden locks.⁸ There was, of course, no indoor plumbing. Such necessities were handled by the construction of a privy and, when available, a chamber pot for avoiding trips in the cold or dark. Wild and domestic animals were a source of food, and often were left to forage in the woods until needed. Most families had barnyard poultry, and grew corn and other vegetables, and many who were settled had orchards for fruit and to make liquor in home stills. Fish were plentiful enough that they could often be speared with sticks.⁹

There was as yet no freedom of (or from) religion and the Church of England was still all powerful, though other religions were creeping in, and attendance and other rules were more relaxed than they had been in Virginia. Liquor flowed freely at the local ordinaries, but a 1745 law decreed that an innkeeper could be fined for “allowing any person to become drunk in his home on the Sabbath”¹⁰ The law also stated that vagrants must find work, go into servitude or receive 39 lashes at the public whipping post.¹¹

Women were, then as now, more severely punished for romantic indiscretions than men, but no longer likely to be sentenced to the whipping post. In more humane North Carolina, a woman who bore an illegitimate child would be brought into court and ordered to name the father, and if she did so, the father

pastor -
W. Schewie profest John Pendergrass of St. Marks parish;
for not frequenting his parish church within this two Months
last past -
William Bayton foreman
doe certify and then the

[6-E] Orange County, Virginia, 1728 John Pendergrass indicted and fined five shillings for not attending St Mark’s Parish Church for two months.

The appraisement of the personal Estate of Samuel Pendergrass Junior Deceased made this 18 day of Aug 1838

Household and Kitchen Furniture	175	50
Plantation Tools	18	50
Riding Chair	65	
Saddle & Bridle	6	
Double Barrel Gun	60	
Mowing apparatus	1	
200 Bushels of Corn at 75 cents	150	
Lot of Brass	5	
3800 wt of Haddor at 1 Dollar	38	
3 heads of Horses	155	
2 Heads of Cows	6	
Poultry	9	
400 wt Bacon at 11 Cents per lb	44	
Silver Watch	15	
17 Head of Sheep at 1 Dollar per head	17	
20 Head of Hock Cattle at 5 Dollars per head	100	
31 Head of Hogs at 75 Cts per head	232	50
Wards Mills	8	
Jack	300	
Leonards	400	
Strafford	450	
Smart	400	
Iron	400	
Barren	75	
Tenor	500	
Crifery	300	
Long	200	
Liver	200	
	\$ 4450	50

[6-F] Sumter County, South Carolina, c 1838, estate inventory of Samuel Pendergrass listing slaves as property, including Smart and Straffon/ Strafford Pendergrass



[6-G] Clarendon County, South Carolina slaves shortly before emancipation



[6-H] Teddy Pendergrass I R&B singer at the height of his fame

would be ordered to post a bastardy bond that the child would never become a ward of the county. If she refused to name the father, the woman herself would be required to post the bond. In those days before paternity testing, no record has come to light in which a putative father came into court and denied responsibility. Customarily, the “baseborn” child would then be bound out to another family at an early age as a servant or apprentice to learn a trade.

In 1755, the Granville court, located near Bolling Springs at the time, in a highly unusual action, ordered a jury of matrons, Mary Day, [torn], Eliz, Johnson, Ann Parker, Judith Howlett, Constant King, Martha Williams, Rebecca Laurence, Massey Christian, Christian Cragg, Rachel Renfro, Mary Moore and Sarah Moore, “*strictly requiring them to search the body of Jane Roberts to determine whether to the best of their judgment she had borne a child or not.*” The women reported back to the court that Jane had indeed borne a child but that it had died of natural causes.¹²

Before Granville County, formed from its predecessor Edgecombe County, was broken up into smaller counties, it covered the area that is now Person, Caswell, and several other counties before itself having been split vertically into Granville (west) and Bute (east) in 1764. Each time the county was split, this Spencer/William/John Pendergrass family was living right on the county line, first on land that was in old Granville, and then became Bute, and then when Bute was split into Warren and Franklin, some were living on each side of that county line, which was just below Sandy Creek.^{7B}

A century and some years later, when Vance County was formed in 1881 and plopped on top of Franklin and Warren, it split the little Pendergrass settlement of Coley’s Corners, (now Vicksboro), vertically, right up the middle through its only caution light. The area to the Southeast of Vicksboro, along the northwest side of Sandy Creek, is where these Pendergrasses first settled in 1755, and their descendants, especially those through Jesse, still populate the tiny crossroads of Vicksboro and the area around it.^{7C}

On the main wagon road [7-A] over which most of these families travelled by land from Virginia to old Granville and Orange counties North Carolina, still stands historic Person’s Ordinary, an inn, tavern, and later a stagecoach stop in what is now Halifax County. [5-A] Built in 1739, it was named for prominent citizen John Person for “ordinary” people who did not have letters of introduction entitling them to stay with the local gentry. Laws were in place early to regulate the maximum charges for lodging, various liquors, foodstuffs, as well as fodder and shelter for horses. The building has been restored and made into a museum, most always locked and guarded by a security system. Nonetheless, faces have been seen in the windows and lights have flickered from inside at night, causing the locals to insist that it is haunted.¹³

It was into these unsettled but less constricted circumstances in old Granville County that at least three adult Pendergrass men and their families arrived sometime in 1755; *some* John (or perhaps two), a Spencer, and a William. Spencer [Sr] and at least one John settled in the Sandy Creek district and William in an adjacent district on Fishing Creek. John Pownall, whose daughter Margaret later married into the family, was in the county by 1752 and was settled on Flat Rock Creek a little South of Sandy Creek by 1761. Prosperous Roger Thornton, whose apparent daughter Sarah married less prosperous Spencer [Sr], was settled in the area early and got even more land on both sides of Sandy Creek in 1755, with Spencer assisting in the survey as a sworn chain carrier. [5-D] The Garrett family settled nearby early and its records provide helpful evidence in locating the Pendergrasses, as did the prominent Aaron and Thomas Fussell, who serve as geographical markers by nearly always appearing on the same short tax lists as “Wake” John.

The family was in the area of the North Carolina 1759 land riots, which were set off by a dispute over corruption by agents of the Crown, particularly Robert, Earl Granville, who controlled land grants and titles and collected quit rents, sometimes to his personal advantage.¹⁴ A group of Colonists from Halifax, Edgecombe and Granville Counties kidnapped two agents, jailed them for several days, and forced them to allow the land records to be inspected by the public.¹⁵ The Colonial Assembly jailed some of the men who had kidnapped the agents, and a group of outraged citizens broke into the jail and freed them. These riots were one of the incidents thought to have inspired the revolt against the English government in 1776.¹⁶ No mention of their participation has been found, but wherever their sympathies lay, the Pendergrass family could not have been unaware of this important local event.

“Wake” John was assigned this nickname by researchers to distinguish him from the other Johns of the day because most of his nuclear family moved with him into Wake County from Warren in 1789 and because he died there in the Spring or Summer of 1794, but in reality he was only there for the last five years of his life, having originally settled in old Granville in the Sandy Creek area which first became Bute, then Warren.

Despite what may appear elsewhere in print and online, *no one knows* for certain where or when “Wake” John and Spencer [Sr] were born or who their parents were or the maiden name of John’s wife, Hannah, or even exactly how he was related to Spencer and William. Speculation (only) about his and this

family’s possible origins can be found in Chapter 6 (A) and (B).

What is known for certain from his absence and the absence of anyone with any variant of the Pendergrass surname on the surprisingly complete militia muster roll of old Granville County in December 1754 [5-C] is that this family unit was not present anywhere in North Carolina by then. From the beginning of old Granville county in 1746 and its predecessor counties and districts, no Pendergrass surname appears in any extant record. An early family of Penders on tax lists in Edgecombe County, one member of which even had the first name Solomon, was in place and intact both before and after the arrival of the Pendergrass group into old Granville, and was therefore not the same family.

By December of 1755, though, John’s apparent brother Spencer was carrying a survey chain¹⁷ for Roger and Henry Thornton [5-D] in the Sandy Creek area where this Pendergrass family lived for several decades afterward, as the county names changed around it. [7-D] In 1757, *some* John Pendergrass appeared as a free white head of household on the old Granville September poll tax list of John Martin’s district¹⁸ taxed for himself only, as one of the last three names at the bottom of the list. [7-C] The exact date the names were added was not given. Also with John’s name were the names of William Oliver, father of the Benjamin whose daughter Betsy later married “Buncombe” John Pendergrass, and John Serug/Searidge Askew, one of the very few British Isles men ever listed with a middle name in that era, and whose descendants frequently intermarried with the [Jesse] Pendergrass descendants. In the following year, John was joined on the countywide 1758 tax list by a William and a Spencer, listed as among “*114 names omitted from the list and known to have been living in the county for the previous year*”^{7E} and each of the three had no taxable male over the age of 16 in his household other than himself.¹⁹ All three men appeared in other old Granville County tax lists for the year 1757.

The tax lists are the best source of information in North Carolina because they are more likely to have been preserved than other records, but they can also be confusing. Originally, the districts were named for the constable or undersheriff who was responsible for collecting the tax, sometimes more than once each year, and then those smaller lists were consolidated into a county-wide list by the Sheriff. Additionally, there were lists of delinquents who hadn’t paid and lists of insolvents and removals which named those who had been adjudged unable to pay and those who had moved to another district. Since the names of the districts changed with the constable or captain, since lists might be missing for some districts and available for others, and since for some years they are missing altogether, it can sometimes be very hard to distinguish and locate particular individuals, especially those with identical names.

The British Isles custom of naming children after living close relatives added greatly to the confusion, and even tax collectors who knew them sometimes identified individuals with the same name by listing the watercourse on which they lived, as in “Hezekiah Massey, River”, and “Hezekiah Massey, Sycamore”. The notations “Senior” and “Junior” literally meant older and younger and did not necessarily mean father and son. Context is important in such cases.

It should be noted that unlike census records, for which clerks went door to door roughly in order while asking questions and recording answers, taxables lists were required to be turned in by the householders themselves to the sheriff or undersheriff, and so cannot be used reliably to show which neighbors lived adjacent, but only to show which neighbors lived in the same county or smaller tax district.

Even though there was only one extended Pendergrass family in old Granville/Bute/Warren/Franklin County, the various John Pendergrasses are remarkably hard to identify [*see Chapter 6-C*]

In 1758, William and a John were on Philamon Hawkins’ list of taxables but William was also on Hawkins’ delinquents list. In 1759, it was Spencer who was delinquent on Charles Johnson’s list.

In 1760, Spencer and *some* John were listed together on an un-alphabetized county-wide list along with John Pownall and neighbors Thomas Crabb and Robert Day,²⁰ and on February 9th of that year, one of the Johns and Daniel Ball were chain carriers for a survey of land on Lick Branch of Sandy Creek for close neighbor, Thomas Crabb.²¹ In the next year, John Pownall, whose daughter Margaret married “Bob’s” John, obtained a new tract of land on Flat Rock Creek just to the Southwest of Sandy Creek.²²

On the 1761 Sandy Creek district tax list (the area for the first time named for the creek rather than the constable or captain), in Thomas Fussell’s district, among many others appeared John Pendergrass, 1 white poll, Thomas Crabb and son Daniel, 2 white polls, Spencer Pendergrass, 1 white poll, Robert Day and William Bell[Ball?], 2 white polls, John Parnell [Pownall], 1 white poll, his name crossed out.²³

Then, in the same year, a delinquents list was prepared for the sheriff of “*haus Capers warn’d to turn in their lists*” for the small Sandy Creek district.²⁴ The list contained the names of about forty men and two widows who had not yet submitted lists of the taxables in their households and duly paid their taxes, and among them were three Pendergrass [Pendergrays] heads of household and their closest geographical neighbors. For the first time, there was reference to two John Pendergrasses on the same short

list, with one of them designated by a tiny, nearly indecipherable squiggle of ink as “S” [5-F] *A list of Haus Capers Summon’d, Warn’d and Return’d for Sandy Creek District by Thos Fussell*

Gorge Willcock +	Jo-----rsons +
David Johnson+	J[no Deb]ord +
James Ferbush +	J[no] DeBord Jr +
Jas MacMahan +	Daniel Ball +
Henry Wever +	John Pendergrays S ^r
Robt Phillips +	Thos Crabb +
Thos Grimes +	John DeBord S ^r
Christifer Stroder +	John Pendergrays +
Francis Stroder +	Wm Wartus +
Gorge Martin +	Spenser Pendergrays +
Charles Liles +	John Robuck +
John Underwood +	Dennis Linnsey +
Thos Wouton +	Roger Thorton +
John Wouton +	Thos Dickson +
Morrice Railey +	Joanes [Jonas] Howard +
John He or Re----?+	Gorge Plat +
Henry Nickels	Absolum Wells +
John Serug Asque +	Aaron Fussell +
Joseph Dorssey +	Robert Day +
Robert House +	Eph---- --etis +
Robert Vaseer	Wm Bagley +
(listed to Sugar Jones)	Catherine Thorton +
Wm Williamson +	Jam----otans Wife +
	Joh- --ells [Wells?]

*Joseph Williams is to Summons
Listed to Philamon Hawkins*

It is of note that William Pendergrass is absent from this list and from the overall taxables list for Sandy Creek District in 1761. Later records show his household on Fishing Creek and in Franklin County. Spencer and one John Pendergrays were crossed off as paid, but also of note is that of the only two men designated as “S” on the list, one of them John Pendergrays,Sr, neither had paid taxes and been crossed off, raising the question of whether they had aged out of having to pay or just hadn’t done so yet. Another aspect of interest is the phonetic spelling of the name, a clue as to how it was probably pronounced at that time and place.

The 1761 “Haus Capers” list is of extreme importance in sorting out the origins and relationships of the Sandy Creek Pendergrass men and was a breathtaking find, introducing, as it does, a John *Senior* listed one or two names apart from a plain John and Spencer. The other list entries are important, together with deeds and other records, in locating the families geographically [Weaver, Dickson/Dickerson, Aaron Fussell, Crabb, Day, Strother] and in identifying those whose descendants later intermarried [John Serug Aysque/Askew, Henry Nickels/Nuckles, Roger Thornton]. In every year in which the John Pendergrass who became “Wake” John was on a Bute or Warren tax list, an Aaron Fussell, Sr (and later Aaron Jr,) was on it with him, to the point that Aaron Sr’s will was closely examined to see if “Wake” John’s wife Hannah might have been his daughter, but Aaron Sr’s will listed all his daughters and their married names, with no Hannah or Pendergrass wife among them.²⁵

Many of these same “Haus Capers” had been on the 1754 Granville militia list, in Sugan “Sugar” Jones’ unit^{5B}, but without any Pendergrasses in their number. It has been suggested that the Pendergrass men were Quakers excused from militia duty, but “Wake” John began his 1794 Wake County will²⁶ with “In the Name of God, Amen”, which a Quaker would not likely have done, and in any event there were no tax listings or other mentions of them before 1755.

Commencing in 1762, another John Pendergrass began appearing on tax lists for a few years in the “Nutbush/Country Line” district of Granville/Bute on the same lists as John Powell (not Pownall),Seth Pettipool and other Pettipools, and William Goins, used as geographical markers. James Yancey was the constable²⁷ and part of the prominent Yancey family after which Yanceyville in that district was named.

”Country Line” district was so called because its northern edge touched the Virginia state line and was some fifty miles northwest of the Sandy Creek area where Spencer and John Sr and plain John were living in 1761, too far east to be in Orange, Person, or Caswell County, but too far west to be in the same tax district as Sandy Creek. There were no Pendergrasses in Country Line district in 1761.

In 1762, on a *county-wide* Granville insolvents list²⁷arranged by first letter of last name, John Serug Asque was listed as “has nothing”, Thomas Crabb had one poll, and there was a John Pendergrass with one poll and no way to know which John was insolvent. In fact, it is surprising that there was only one.

Also in 1762 on Philamon Hawkins’ smaller Sandy Creek list²⁸ were Spencer and John Pendergrass, Jno DeBord, and Thomas Crabb, a good distance to the southeast of the John listed near the Pettipools in Countryline/Nutbush District, and on April 13th, in Sandy Creek, John Pendergrass, Roger Thornton & Aaron Fussell witnessed a deed from Dennis Linsey to Robt. Phillips on Buffalo Creek.²⁹

In 1763, *some* John Pendergrass and John James were chain carriers for Thomas Person’s survey of 700 acres for a Robert Harrison.³⁰ The legal description mentions Jonathan’s Creek, and lines of Charles Harris, William Goin, and William Royster so this was the John who lived near the Pettipools in Countryline District at the time and not one of the Johns being taxed in Sandy Creek.

Also in 1763, Jeremiah Goins, a base born child of Judith Goins, was bound out to William Bowden somewhere in Granville County.³¹The Goins family is also noted here because in 1754 Granville, John Parnell [Pownall], whose daughter later married one of the Sandy Creek John Pendergrasses, had been taxed for “the mulatto of Nan Goin” who was in his household as a young free person of color, a servant or apprentice who most likely was bound to John Pownall until reaching majority.³²

For 1764 Granville County, there are two surviving lists for Yancey’s Country Line district, one a random list of all taxables and one arranged by first letter of last name.³³ Both included Pettipools and one John Pendergrass, and the latter indicated that he was a *married* man with only one white poll: himself. The 1765 list was the same, with the addition of William Goins. An additional William Goins, specified as mulatto, was in Burford’s district in the same year with two polls.³⁴ In 1765, the John Pendergrass with one white poll was adjacent on the list to a William Goins who was not specified as other than one white poll, so evidently there were two William Goins in the area, each of different, or at least partially different, genetic backgrounds.³⁵ [Note: “Chatham” John of the Orange County group would have been 15 in 1764, “Buncombe” John not yet born, “Bob’s” John perhaps 18 or a bit older or younger.]

Also in 1764, old Granville County was divided vertically into Granville (West) and the short lived Bute (East), with Countryline district remaining in Granville and the Sandy Creek district in Bute.

On Yancey’s Countryline District lists for 1766, of which two survive, John Pendergrass and several Pettipools were listed as taxables and again in August on Constable Thomas Brooks’ list of “masters of families listed with James Yancey and summoned by Brooks to the “*Onnorabel Court*”. William Goins was not summoned, but “Countryline” John Pendergrass was.

1767 saw a change of list takers to Phillip Prior, but the list was still of the same area and still included Pettipools and a John Pendergrass with one white poll. No Goins were listed that year.

In 1769 Granville, there were still two lists with several Pettipools and a John Pendergrass with one white poll in his household. The 1770 lists are missing, and in 1771 the list was the same as 1769 except that it was specified that John Pendergrass had no slaves or carriage wheels for which to be taxed.

In 1771, this John, living in an area that was still Granville County, signed or marked a petition to the Governor from the inhabitants of Granville county protesting the cost of two church buildings³⁶ but no familiar names petitioned with him except William Goins. He was not mentioned in Granville records thereafter, at least not in Countryline. This John of Yancey’s Countryline district lived a significant distance from the Sandy Creek group, and it is not known if or how he was connected to them or to the Orange County group . [see Chapter 6-C]

In the meantime, too, when Bute County was formed from the eastern half of Granville in 1764, the Sandy Creek Pendergrasses’ location fell just inside the Bute County line, and when Bute split and became extinct in 1779, records from Bute were stored with the records of the new Warren County. Thus, the same tract of land, like Spencer’s on Linch’s Creek, might have been bought in old Granville, taxed in Bute, sold in Warren or Franklin, with records in three counties, and might now even be located in Vance.

From about 1760 in Granville/Bute/Warren, Wake John and Hannah’s *known* children were being born: Solomon about 1760, Benjamin about 1762, Jesse about 1764, Moses about 1778 and Anney who was still at home unmarried in 1794, leaving room for possible unidentified children older than Solomon or born in the gap between Jesse and Moses. Spencer was having solidly identified children at about the same time and in 1763 bought a hundred acres on Linches Creek at Mill Creek, called variously Thornton’s Mill Creek and Gill’s Mill Creek, a little southwest of Sandy Creek.^{7B}

In the first extant Bute County *Sandy Creek* district tax list³⁷ taken by Nathaniel Henderson in 1766, William and Spencer were each listed as heads of household, one poll each, but neighbor Robert Day was taxed for two polls - himself and a John Pendergrass, the only John Pendergrass appearing in Sandy Creek that year. Possible explanations for this were that John was related by blood or marriage to Robert Day, that the two were in a partnership, or more likely, that John was a sharecropper, renter, or hired hand.

In 1769, William Pendergrass was on the Bute County insolvents' list, taken by Osborne Jeffries but not gotten to the court until 1771,³⁸ which contained familiar names of men deemed too poor to be taxed or those who had left the district, with curious notations about some, for example: *W J Serug Asque, Thos Crabb, Shurley Whatly Jr (run), Benj Nicols, John Powell (run), Gilbert Prince (dead?) William Pendergrass, Wm Riggins (dead?), Josh Perry (run)...*

In 1770, a John Pendergrass (1 poll) was on the delinquents' (not insolvents') list³⁹ for Bute along with many familiar neighbors and future relatives by marriage: Thos Crabb, Martin Dickerson, Royal Meddlin, John Nichols, Simon Perry, Joshua Perry, Isham Perry, Gilbert Prince (by then officially deceased), John Serug Askew (2 polls), Jesse Stallings, Robert Cheek, and others.

By 1771, in *addition* to the John near the Pettipools in Countryline district, there were again four Pendergrass heads of household listed in Sandy Creek district of Bute County: William and Spencer, 1 poll each, on Hawkins' list, one John with one poll on Thomas Bell's list. Another John was on Nathaniel Henderson's list near John Pownall and his son Henry Pownall, and near Aaron Fussell with sons Moses and Aaron Fussell, Jr., Daniel Ball and his son Daniel, as well as Martin Dickerson and other close neighbors of the John who stayed put and later became "Wake" John.⁴⁰ No ages were reflected for anyone except that white males were taxable at age 16 at that time.

Also in September of 1771, Nathaniel, the eldest known son of "Bob's" John and Margaret Pownall was born somewhere in the area. It may seem obvious that the John living near John Pownall was the one who married his daughter, and was a son of "Wake" John, and that may *possibly* have been the case, but see Chapter 6-C for further discussion of this perplexing issue.

Between 1771 and 1779, when Bute was split horizontally into Warren (north) and Franklin (south), tax lists are missing, which isn't surprising with the Revolution going on, but a few other records still exist which help locate the Pendergrass households. In February 1772, Robert Cheek and his wife Ann deeded 142 acres in Bute to Nathaniel Peebles on the south side of Sandy Creek⁴¹ from the "Grate branch" of Robert Day, who had earlier paid taxes for one of the John Pendergrasses as part of his household. Witnesses were John Pownall, who had not yet left for South Carolina, and Esrom Cogwell, whose downline relatives married Jesse Pendergrass descendants and who in 1780 had carried a survey chain with Rawley Pendergrass (*possible* son of "Wake" John) on Sandy Creek. [7-S]

Also in 1772, Spencer was forced by Bute County court order to sell an acre of his land on Lynch's Creek to Harbert [Herbert] Hight for a mill,⁴² and in 1774, Aaron Fussell Sr and his wife Elizabeth, deeded land to their son Aaron, Jr on the north side of Sandy Creek including the family's spring.⁴³ In 1776, Aaron Fussell Sr also made a will, not probated until 1783,⁴⁴ naming wife Elizabeth, sons Aaron, Jr, Thomas, Moses, William, and daughters Lucy Floyd, Elizabeth Cate, Ann Wooten, and Jean Strother. The will left land on the north side of Sandy Creek adjoining Benjamin Ward, James Arnold, John Estes [Eastridge], and Aaron Fussell [Jr]'s spring.

There is then in 1778 a fascinating series of contentious land entries which assist in geographical location but raise another major question. First, in March, Esrom Cogwell entered a claim to 640 acres beginning at Beckham's branch to the fork *near Pendergrass's field*, to Bagley's line, to Peebles line⁴⁵. On 28 September of 1779, the court ordered Peebles not to interfere with Fussell's land.⁴⁶

Then, on 7 May, Thos Garriott [Garrett] entered a disputed land claim for 500 acres "*on the east side of Roger Thornton's Mill Creek, beginning on Brittain Duke's line, including two improvements... the above land is **where Mrs. Garriott and Mrs Pendergrass now live.***"⁴⁷ On the same day, Thomas Garriott filed a legal caveat against John Hawkins, Jr as the latter tried to enter a claim for "*640 acres on Sandy Creek known by the name of Buckom's Branch and Thornton's Mill Creek adjoining the lines of Edward Jones (formerly Lindsay's and Duke's and Robuck's) to include improvements of **Mary Weaver, widow Garrett, and widow Pendergrass where they now live***" Thomas Garriott [son of Matthew, dec'd, as reported in other records] prevailed and his warrant was issued 3 April 1780, agreeable to Order of the Court.⁴⁸].

The intriguing question raised by these land entires is this: "Wake" John, "Bob's" John, and Spencer, and *possibly* William, were all still living in 1778, so just whose widow was the Widow Pendergrass? [See discussion in Chapter 6B]

In 1779, just as Bute was divided, surviving tax lists resumed, and as "Bob's" John had gone to

South Carolina with his young family and his father-in-law John Pownall, the only remaining John was "Wake" John, who stayed at the same location in the same Sandy Creek neighborhood until 1786. John was on a taxable property list in 1779 which was in Capt. Thomas Fussell's district, list taken by Benjamin Ward, and John was taxed 84 pounds, 8 shillings for whatever unspecified property he owned.⁴⁹ In this year, men were taxed according to marital status, and those not married were specified as single. Some familiar names of married persons on this list were Aaron Fussell, Sr and Jr, James Bagley, *Isram Cogwell, **John Pendergrass***, Britain Duke, Leonard Jones, "Milly" Peebles [widow Amelia], Wm Bagley, Jesse Jenkins, Burrell Duke, Samuel Duke, James and Joseph Merrit, Wm Sauls, *Thomas Garrett*, Wm Faulkner, Daniel Ball, James Ball, Thomas Thorn[ton], Wm Garrott, Matthew Garrott [Jr?], Wm Duty, and several Dickersons.

In 1781 and the next few years, the remaining John Pendergrass, by then firmly identifiable as he who would become "Wake" John, was taxed for widely different amounts, but always as one free white poll, always on Capt Thomas Fussell's list, and always in the same area as Aaron Fussell, a stable geographical marker. In 1781, John was taxed 150 pounds, in 1782 for 25 pounds, 10 shillings, in 1783 for 13 pounds, and in 1784 was again listed near widow Amelia Peebles and Esrom Cogwell.

As the court got around to reassigning land and poll taxes into the new county borders, Israim Cogwell was taxed for land in both Granville and Warren counties, again showing how close the Pendergrasses lived to the county lines, Moses Faulkner's land was in Granville. John Pendergrass, with no land, Aaron Fussell [Jr, since Sr had died the year before], William, Thomas and Matthew Garrett, Britain Duke and Daniel Ball were all in Warren County.

In 1784, John and Hannah's son Jesse married Rachel Vigors⁵⁰ in Warren County [7-F], and in 1785 John and Jesse were each taxed as one white poll in their usual Warren County Sandy Creek district, but in 1786 they were suddenly gone from Sandy Creek, though their regular neighbors remained in place. Until 1789, they were not found in any public record. It is of note that Mary Pendergrass was listed as head of household in July 1786, living in Fishing Creek District with one other unidentified white female, ages not given. [Note: The report by another author that Mary held two slaves is incorrect and is based on a misreading of the total household number, 2, listed in the column *next to* the column for listing slaves.]

The next record of "Wake" John Pendergrass is a court acknowledgment⁵¹ of a deed in from John Ledbetter for one hundred acres of land bought adjacent to and on the same day that John's good friend Hezekiah Massey also bought land from John Ledbetter, in the extreme northeastern corner of Wake County just across Moccasin Creek from Franklin County, within sight of present day Bunn Lake and on the drains of Beaverdam Creek.^{7H}

For the first time, this was a physical move to a new location, not merely a change in the county lines and "Wake" John remained on this land until his death in 1794.[7-N]

On the first day of the September court of Franklin County in 1789, Mary, specified as widow of William, and John, as representative of Rebeckah Pendergrass, dec'd, attended court and qualified as administrators of the two respective estates.⁵² Because of his absence from the records and Mary's listing as head of household on a July 1786 tax list, it appears that William had been deceased since long before then but there was no explanation given as to why the estate was not administered within the required 90 days. Since the events and two estates were intertwined, one reasonable explanation is that Rebeckah's death was the catalyst for both estates having been brought into court at the same time.

First on the page was the court order that John Pendergrass was to administer the estate of Rebeckah Pendergrass, dec'd, and the note that he and his security, constable George Wooten had agreed to pay a 100 pound bond if John did not do a proper administration. It was noted that he had filed an inventory on that date under oath and that it was to be recorded. A nearly identical entry was written on the same page for Mary, widow of William Pendergrass, dec'd, for her proper administration of the estate of her late husband, likewise having agreed to a 100 pound bond with her security, William Dickerson.

The Franklin County probate clerk who recorded the inventories in the Franklin County Courthouse in Louisburg⁵³ (not held at the state archives with the court minutes) does not seem to have been on top of his job on September 22nd, 1789, as there are several errors in them.^{7J} He headed one entry as "Articles of Mary Pendergrass" instead of those of "William Pendergrass, deceased", and listed "*Two mares, one sorrel and one Tone [roan? tan?] one bridle and saddle, & one cow and calf, seven Barrells of corn, one feather bed and furniture, and one pot and some pewtery and one ax and one Great Coat*". He did take time to copy Mary's mark, a shaky, scraggly "M". [7-M]

At the time, a feather bed was a step up from the mattresses of poorer folk, who stuffed their mattresses with straw or cornshucks, and "furniture" meant pillows, sheets, bed rugs and linens, not a frame or headboard. Also, pewter tableware was a step up from the wooden trenchers often used to serve food

communally, but the colonials were not yet fully aware that some pewter contained dangerous alloys of lead. William and Mary’s inventory, then, with livestock and household goods, paints the picture of a family which was not wealthy by any means, but was also not as desperately poor as some. [7-M]

On the same page, the clerk left doubt as to how many of which items were in Rebeckah’s estate but did at least get the heading correct as “*Articles of Rebeckah Pendergrass, dec’d*”: *One cow, one bed one bed one pot and pan one ax one bayson and forty shillings, one bed and chest that was left in the hands of William Pendergrass his lifetime and heirs, dec’d.*” He then reproduced a signature in full for John Pendergrass with no mention of a mark, though unless someone signed his name for him, there must have been one on the original, because all *known* Sandy Creek Pendergrasses at that time were illiterate. (except “Buncombe John”, which raises the question whether it might possibly have been he.)

Sadly, there was no further clue as to how these people were related or who William’s heirs might have been. There was no mention of Spencer, and despite diligent searches there has come to light no record of an estate sale or other accounting of either inventory. Rebeckah was not married at the time of her death, evidently widowed, or her estate would have been held in her husband’s name and gone directly to him with no need for an administration. Further discussion of these matters can be found in Chapter 6-B.

The 1790 census listed John Pendergrass in Wake County with three white males over the age of 16, [John, Solomon, Benjamin], 1 white male under 16 [Moses] and 2 white females of unspecified age [Hannah, Anney] Oddly, the census taker arranged the list by first letter of *first* name, and not by order of visiting the houses, but nonetheless, John’s name appeared next below Heze. Massey and among Stricklands, Boltons, Privetts, Bunns, Medlins, and other close neighbors in Wake. Jesse, Rachel [7-F]and their children were in Franklin County in the 1790 census, and Solomon and Benjamin each married soon after the 1790 census because each was taxed in Wake as a head of household by 1792 and each was married with children in the 1800 census; Benjamin to Amy Massey, daughter of John’s close friend Hezekiah, and Solomon to an unidentified wife. Youngest son Moses married Nancy Wheeler in January 1800 in Wake.^{7K}

On the first Tuesday of September, 1790, “Wake” John, by virtue of owning land, had become a freeholder entitled to privileges and duties and was appointed to serve on a road jury:

*“Sundry inhabitants of Wake having petitioned for a road leading from Franklin County line, ordered that said road be altered and that the following jury alter the same to wit: James Butler, Benja^a Bunn, James Bunn, Josiah Strickland, Frederick Massey, Nathan Strickland, Burwell Carpenter, Hezekiah Massey, Daniel Bagwell, Nathan Upchurch, Elisha Strickland, William Massey, Israel Previtt, Sampson Strickland, John Pendergrass and Bennit Biddie [?] or any of them.”*⁵⁴

John, Solomon and Benjamin were each taxed for 100 acres of Wake County land in Capt, Horton’s district in 1792 and 1793. Jesse was taxed in Granville and Franklin County, but never for land..

On April 17th, 1794, Benjamin Wheeler, clearly not a great fan of punctuation or capitalization, drew up, and “Wake” John marked with an X, his deathbed last will and testament^{7L}, as follows: [7-O]

“In the name of God Amen I John Pendergrass of the county of Wake and State of North Carolina being very sick but of perfect mind and memory thanks be given unto God calling unto mind the mortallaty of my body and knowing that it is appointed for all men once to dye do make and ordain this my last will and testament which is to say princeably and first of all I give and recommend my Soul in to the hand of almighty god that give it and my body I recommend to the Earth to be buried in a discent Christain buryial at the discretion of my extr and nothing douting but at the general resurrection I shall receive the same again, by by [sic] the mighty power of god as tuching such worley Estate where with it has pleased god to bless me in this life I give and Demise and dispose of the same in the following manner and form first I give and bequeath to my well beloved wife Hanner Pendergrass the manner plantation during her life and all of my stock of horses hogs and cattle excluding the bay hors for my son Jesse Pendergrass after this crop is done I give like Wise to my Wife all my house hold goods and chattels her life and then to be Equally divided between Moses and Anney I give to my son Moses Pendergrass one hundred acres of Land where on I now live and like wise constitute my friend Hezekiah Massey to be my Executor in witness Where of the sd John Pendergrass hath set his hand and assigned his Seal this seventeenth day of april in the year of our lord one thousand seven hundred and ninety four singed [sic] sealed and acknowledged by the [sd] John Pendergrass to be his last will and testament singd [sic] sealed and delivered in presents of Us.

John (his X mark) Pendergrass (seal)

Benjamin Wheler (Jurat)

Solomon (his + mark) (Jurat)

Stephen Thomlinson

Wake County Sept Term 1794

The within Will was duly proved in Open Court by the oaths of Benjamin Wheeler and Solomon Pendergrass witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded.

*H Lane C C Recorded in the Clarks [sic] Office in the County of Wake in Book D and page 32 this 21st day of May 1797. H Lane C C*⁵⁵

It is not known exactly where in Wake County the will was signed. or whether Benjamin Wheeler was a practicing attorney (he did not style himself “Esq”), but by law everyone who signed was in the same room at the same time. The wording of the will itself is ambiguous in places. First, the term “manner” [manor] didn’t have the connotation of “mansion” that it has today and may have been quite humble, and it is hard to say whether the “manner plantation” and the hundred acres were the same property or not. Given all the circumstances - that John was not taxed for more than the one tract of a hundred acres, that Moses was still a minor at the writing of the will and could not have owned property in his own right but could have had an unperfected remainder interest in it after Hannah’s life estate, the fact that both he and Hannah later signed to sell part of it, and the custom of leaving the farm to the youngest minor son so that he could provide a home for his mother until his majority - the best interpretation of the language is that John intended to leave a life estate in the house and farm to Hannah and the remainder to Moses, or at least that she would caretake the property until Moses came of legal age at 21. In 1794, in the first months after John’s death, Hannah was taxed for and paid the property taxes on the hundred acres herself.⁵⁶

The language “well beloved” was interlineated before “wife Hanner”. It is not known why it was originally omitted, but its insertion was definitely deliberate.

John’s wife at the time of writing his will was Hannah Unknown and there is nothing to suggest that she was not his only wife. In other works and thousands of online family trees, John has been given a fictional “first wife” based only on the fact that in 1788 some other John Pendergrass all the way up in Philadelphia married a Hannah Grady[Gradon?] in April of that year.⁵⁷ Since this marriage was too late for Philadelphia Hannah to have been the mother of Wake John’s children, instead of realizing that not all people of the same name were the same person, Allen Pendergraft (and apparently my father) concocted a far-fetched theory that Hannah was John’s second wife, thus leaving an opening for the rôle of “first” wife. Building on this first mistake, Allen commented, based solely on the fact that Wake John long after his death had a grandson named Ransom, that “perhaps John’s first wife was a Ransom.”⁵⁸ Now, in thousands of online trees, the thoroughly nonexistent Miss Ransom has acquired a first name, birth and death dates for locations that didn’t exist at the time of those fictional dates, and has been credited with all of poor Hannah’s children, plus a few extra !

Laying to final rest the nonsense that an elderly, poor farmer somehow made his way for no known reason to Pennsylvania to go wife shopping, is the documentation of a John Pendergrass in the 1793 Septennial census of Pennsylvania[7-P] living about 20 blocks from the church where the marriage to Hannah Grady took place in 1788.⁵⁹ Philadelphia John Pendergrass was living there in the Fall of 1793 while Wake John was preparing to die in North Carolina in the Spring of 1794, making it plain that the “first wife” theory is, to put it politely, pure hogwash. Moreover, Hannah Grady has now been claimed by another family as Hannah Gradon, wife of their own well-known John Pendergrass in Pennsylvania.⁶⁰

Several extra children have also been attributed to John and Hannah (or John and the fictional Miss Ransom) in other works and trees. Thomas was erroneously placed there only because he married Nancy Copes in Wake County, but it was on the western side of the county and he was part of the Orange County group. Raleigh was placed there because there was a Raleigh in the revolution and “Wake” John had at least two grandsons named Raleigh, but this is tentatiave [see discussion below.] Vincent was erroneously placed as a son of John and Hannah, again only because “Wake” John had a grandson through Moses named Vincent decades later. Page County, Virginia, Vincent was actually part of a different family up in the very northernmost tip of Virginia with no known North Carolina connections. His family was still in Page County after the Sandy Creek Pendergrasses arrived in North Carolina, and for a long time thereafter, so any possible connection would have had to have been in Virginia *before* the 1750s, and none has yet been discovered. [c.f. Chapter 6, section I]

Additionally, there have been daughters added as children of John and Hannah, which certainly could have happened, but there is no extant record of any besides Anney. Several online trees have an Edy Pendergrass as a daughter of John and Hannah, born about 20 years after his death[!].

Many researchers have placed “Buncombe” John as a child of “Wake” John and Hannah, based solely on the names of his children, which is never sound practice, but now, though there is no written record proving it, there is circumstantial and YDNA evidence which at least raises the strong possibility that he was. It is known from an 1850 Alabama court administration of Spencer’s daughter Sarah that Spencer [Sr] had no son named John, nor was Buncombe John a son of “Bob’s” John, who already had his own son

named John. The remaining adult Pendergrass men in the Sandy Creek area in the late 1760s were only “Wake” John and William or someone who somehow managed to evade the tax man and never appear in any public record. The same is true of the unplaced Nimrod who was living near Spencer’s sons in Iredell County - “Bob’s” John had a Nimrod of his own, and Spencer had no son named Nimrod. Further discussion of the paternity of “Buncombe “ John can be found in Chapters 6D and 8, and for Nimrod of Iredell, in Chapter 6-E.

Mary Unknown (not Raleigh)’s death has been reported various places as having been in 1785, the same year assumed to have been the death year of her husband William because previous authors confused him with “third” William over in Orange County who was deceased by 1785.⁶¹ Because Mary first appeared as head of a two woman household in Fishing Creek district in July 1786,⁶² the 1785 death date for her husband was not questioned, but in fact, the last known mention of Bute/Franklin County William before his 1789 estate administration was a tax list in 1771. Mary was alive to administer William’s estate in 1789⁶³ and to act as witness for William Dickerson’s will in 1799.⁶⁴ When that will went into probate in 1819, Mary was said to have been deceased, so she died sometime between 1800 and 1819. William Dickerson, whose will she signed as a witness in 1799, was also the name of the person who had acted as Mary’s security for the proper administration of her late husband’s estate in 1789⁶⁵. It is not known where Mary lived after William’s death [no later than July 1786] as she does not again appear on records as head of household, but from tax lists, Jesse Pendergrass (son of “Wake” John) and his family were living in her neighborhood for a while after William’s death. It is also unknown whether John and Spencer were sons of William and Mary or whether the three men were brothers or related in some other way, but there was definitely some family relationship between William, “Wake” John, Spencer, Bob’s John, and (at least genetically) Buncombe John. It is not known whether or where Mary and William attended church, if they had children, or where they were buried. [See Chapter 6-B]

In the 1800 Wake County census, Solomon, Benjamin and Moses were listed together in a group, although the census was arranged by first letter of last name. Solomon and Benjamin each had a white female and young children in their households. Moses, recently married in January 1800, listed one white female and no children. In none of these households were there women of the right age to be Hannah or Anney, and there is no evidence of their whereabouts, but both were still living in the area, and Hannah was not a head of household. There is no known record of a second marriage for her.

In 1802, Hannah, Solomon and Moses sold 50 acres of land to Martha Burns [Bunn?], with a legal description similar to that of John’s original hundred acres from 1789.⁶⁶ Hannah would have had to sign away her life estate, Moses would have had to sign away his remainder ownership or whatever interest he then had, but there is no record explaining where the other 50 acres went or why Solomon would have signed as one of the sellers unless some of the land was his. The deed to Martha Burns reads as follows:

This indenture made this 11th day of Dec in the year of our Lord 1802 between Martha Burns of Wake County, state of North Carolina on the one part, Moses Pendergrass and Solomon Pendergrass and Hanner Pendergrass of Wake County in the state aforesaid of the other part, witnesseth: That the said Moses, Solomon and Hanner Pendergrass for and in consideration of the sum of 25 pounds to them in hand paid the resept whereof we acknowledge, have bargain, sell and delineate the said Martha Burns, her heirs and assigns forever, a certain tract or parcel of land lying and being in Wake County lying on the drains of the Beaverdam Branch and Stake aforesaid on waters of Mockerson Creek and bounded as Followeth: Beginning at a corner Poplar in Benjamin Pendergrass’ line then south to Hezekiah Massey’s line to a corner Black Gum, then north by a line of marked trees to a corner Red Oak, then west to a corner Post Oak, then south by a line of marked trees to a corner Pine, then east to the first station, containing 50 acres more or less...to have and to hold [etc]

Moses, Solomon and Hannah all signed with the mark of (X), David Burns, Benjamin (his mark an “R”) Pendergrass, and Stephen Tomlinson, who signed his full name in cramped script, witnessed, and the deed was recorded at the November term of Court 1807.⁶⁷

No further mention of Hannah in any surviving record has been found.

In 1805, Anney married James Goodson⁶⁸[7-U] who was apprenticed to close Wake Counry neighbor Robert Chamblee when he was orphaned at age 15.⁶⁹ No parental consent was attached for either party.

Stephen Thomlinson, who witnessed both John’s will in 1794 and the deed to Martha Burns in 1802, signed in full in a small crabbed hand on both documents but remains unidentified in terms of his relationship, if any, to the family (or law firm or clerk?). Dickersons were neighbors who intermarried with Pendergrass descendants in later generations, but the relationship of the William Dickerson who acted as security for Mary’s administration of William’s estate in 1789 and whose will Mary witnessed in 1799 is not known. Either man could have been connected in some familial way or merely as friendly neighbors.

A. Solomon Pendergrass, according to the 1850 census of Dunn District of Franklin County just north and across Moccasin Creek from his father “Wake” John’s former farm, was born in Sandy Creek district of North Carolina about 1760/1, as his age was listed as 90 in that year. Since there is no birth record extant for Solomon, and it is not known who answered the census taker’s questions or how accurate those answers were, his exact birth year is unknown, but the 1790 census shows him as under 45, the 1800 as born between 1756 -1774, the 1810 and 1820 Wake censuses are missing altogether for Wake, and in 1830 he said he was born 1761-1770, and in 1850 born about 1760, so 1761 seems a reasonable working estimate. In 1761, his father was being taxed consistently in the area of old Granville County which was (barely) inside the Bute County line when Granville was divided vertically into Granville and Bute in 1764, so if born in 1761 his actual birthplace was old Granville County, later Bute. Bute County itself became extinct when it was divided into Warren (north half) and Franklin (south half) in 1779, so Solomon was born in what is *now* Warren County in the Sandy Creek tax district. He did not appear on any tax list or other public record as a male tithe over the age of 16 in his parents’ household, since by the time he reached age 16 in about 1777, tax laws were changing chaotically, tax lists went missing because of the war, and the taxable age was raised to 21 in 1784. He first appeared of record in nearby Wake County where the family had relocated in 1789, and is assumed to have been one of the white males listed as over 16 in “Wake” John’s household in the 1790 census. On three consecutive tax lists for 1792, 1793 and 1794, he was taxed for 100 acres in his own name, incorrectly listed by the tax taker as Saulsbury (for Sol or Saul, as he was sometimes called.) The county list was corrected shortly thereafter, and in all other records he was listed simply as Solomon or Sol/Saul under some spelling variation, and it is clear that despite what may have been published elsewhere, Saulsbury was not his middle name but merely a clerical error copied from one tax list to the next until it was corrected. Being unable to read or write, Solomon would not have known of the mistake.

Though no record of a land purchase has been located, in each of those years he was taxed in Wake for one hundred acres of land held in his own name, but in 1799 for only 50 acres and by 1802 and thereafter for no land at all.

Solomon witnessed (by marking +) his father’s will on 17 April, 1794. He was not a beneficiary, but he was in the room when his father, “Wake” John, aware of imminent death, signed his will, and it was Solomon who went into court that September with John’s executor, Hezekiah Massey, to prove the will⁷⁰ and have it admitted to probate.^{7N}

Sometime around July 1797, Solomon purchased a jug and funnel and a bridle from the estate of his late neighbor Mary Privett,⁷¹ and among the many buyers with familiar names from the area were John and Benjamin Wheeler, Benjamin having drawn and witnessed “Wake” John’s deathbed will.

In 1798, Solomon was appointed to serve on a committee “*to act upon dividing the land*” of another Privett neighbor, Israel, deceased, (widow Olive) with David Horton, Esq., George Bell, and Hardiman Dunn, as the land adjoined that of George Bell, Henry Bell, John Pendergrass and Peter Hopkins. Although he had been dead for four years, and had only lived there for five before his death, the land was still referenced as that of John Pendergrass, while in that year John’s widow Hannah still had a life estate and Moses the remainder. [The record of Solomon’s appointment to this committee was found by happenstance in the Privett loose will file on a small scrap of paper and is not indexed or noted elsewhere.]⁷²

Solomon signed the deed with Hannah and Moses to convey fifty acres of his brother Moses’ inherited land to Martha Burns in 1802,⁷³ and thereafter he was taxed for no land in his own name. Since they were adjacent, perhaps parts of each parcel were conveyed.

In the 1800 Wake census, Solomon and his apparent brothers Benjamin and Moses were each married and their surnames were grouped together in the by-letter county-wide list. In 1800, Solomon had in his household a white female in his own age bracket, a boy and three girls, each under the age of ten. There has been a great deal of speculation about the identity of Solomon’s wife and an assumption that she might have been a Wright since Solomon had an apparent son with that first name. There is some indication that his son Wright/Wrightman had a later connection to others of that name, but Solomon also had a son named Bennett and perhaps others who remain unidentified, so the identity of Solomon’s wife remains unknown. There is no surviving marriage or other record mentioning her, even by first name.

Solomon remained as one white male on poll and land tax lists in Wake County until 1822 when he was in his sixties, though by then the law exempted white males over 45 years of age from poll tax. There were no mentions of him in court records except in September 1794 when he appeared to prove his father’s will. Solomon appears not to have been litigious and never to have been on a delinquents’ list, but to have been a generally responsible citizen.

Solomon has not been found in any 1840 census of the area, [1810 and 1820 are missing] but in

1850, he was living with his daughter Penelope “Penny” and her husband, Henry Bunn, in Dunn district of Franklin county just across Moccasin Creek from the corner of Wake County where his father John had bought land, and there was no wife listed with him. He was said to have been 90 in 1850 and did not appear in the 1860 census.

B. Jesse Pendergrass was born around 1764 in Bute, later Warren County, based on his marriage year and his first appearance as a taxable male in 1784. Although his father was listed in Capt. Fussell’s extant 1783 tax list, Jesse did not appear until the following year, in which he also bonded on 8 August to marry Rachel Vigors in Warren County⁷⁴ and did so. Jonathan Norman was his bondsman and Duke Johnson the witness. Jesse signed, accidentally or not, with an unusual mark like a circle with horns.[7-F]

In 1785 both Jesse and his father “Wake” John were taxed in John’s usual Sandy Creek, Warren County, neighborhood near Aaron Fussell and other familiar neighbors, but after that year, both disappeared from records there - Jesse temporarily - and no Pendergrasses were found in the county.

In the following year, an eastern slice of Granville County was annexed into Warren and not long afterward put back, so the county boundaries changed twice and caused considerable confusion.

Mary [Unknown] (Pendergrass), widow of William, was taxed in Granville County as head of household in July 1786 in Fishing Creek district on Zachariah Higg’s list that was used as a census substitute later. Living with her was another white female, the age of neither woman given. The household was near neighbors named Harp/Earp, Kittrell, and William Dickerson, who was bondsman for Mary’s administration of her late husband’s estate in 1789 Franklin Connty. In 1799, in Granville County, she witnessed his will (or that of someone with the same name.)⁷⁵

In the 1790 census, Jesse and his family were listed in Franklin County (where Mary administered William’s estate in September 1789, so Franklin was William and Mary’s normal county of residence at the time of William’s death.) and the household was composed of Jesse himself, over 16, 2 white males under the age of 16, and two white females with no ages specified, one of whom was his wife Rachel, since later records show that she survived him.

By 1793, in the March court session of Franklin County, Jesse was in James Sherrod’s district and excused from paying poll tax because he was adjudged to be insolvent, along with many of his neighbors, one or two the same as Mary’s 1786 neighbors. In 1797, he was taxed in Epping Forest district of Granville County among many of Mary’s same neighbors (Pierce, Kittrell, Hayes, Harp) and in a location where his apparent uncle Spencer [Sr] had recently lived before him. It is plausible that when they disappeared from their Sandy Creek neighborhood, Jesse and John went to be with or near Mary when William died, at least until John bought the Wake county land in 1789, since they were both missing from public records from 1786 until then.

In 1800, Jesse was taxed in Fishing Creek district in Mary’s neighborhood, and he and Rachel were on the Granville county census that year, as well. Both stated they were between 26-44 when Jesse should have been about 36 years old. Living with them were two white males 10-15, 1 white male and two white females each under the age of ten, the appropriate ages for sons Isaac, Daniel and Jesse [Jr], In the 1810 census, the family was listed in Warren County near Coghills/Cogwells, and with Isaac, by then his own head of household, nearby. Jesse and Rachel were still 26-44, with a white male 16-25, a white male 10-15, a white male under ten, a white female 16-25 and two white females under ten.

If all the younger people in the household in 1790, 1800 and 1810 were biological children of Jesse and Rachel, then at least one daughter remains unidentified.

The 1820 census records are missing for the Sandy Creek area, and by 1830, Rachel was widowed and listed as a Warren county head of household, 60-69, together with a female 40-49, a female 5-9, and a male under 5. In 1840, she was still there with a stated age of 80-89 and living with an unnamed white female under five years old. She did not appear in the 1850 census.

From cemetery headstones and other records, it is clear that Jesse and Rachel were for some years living somewhere on the north side of Sandy Creek just above the southern Warren/Franklin County line. Until recently on topographic maps, there was a road called Pendergrass Road, now called Summit Road, which is a gravel road running along the north side of Sandy Creek.^{7c} Jesse descendants who intermarried with Askews/Ayscues, Coghills, Coleys and Nuckles, among others, are buried on the four corners of tiny nearby Vicksboro, previously called Coley’s Corners or Coley’s Crossroads, and just east of the northeast corner there still stood until recently an elderly cabin in bad repair said by locals to have been rented and occupied by unidentified Pendergrasses of the past,⁷⁰ In addition to the four cemeteries in Vicksboro, there is an older, overgrown cemetery down Pendergrass Road by Sandy Creek which contains headstones for Jessie G Pendergrass, born 1821, [grandson of Jesse and Rachel] and his wife Frances “Fanny” Nuckles, as well as other graves marked only by plain stones, adding to the evidence that the original Sandy

Creek Pendergrasses lived in that same area. [Note: Jessie G was sometimes listed as Jesse C.]

In 1881, when Vance County was created, the county line between Vance and Warren split the little settlement of Vicksboro vertically, right up the middle of the road with its one traffic signal, one half in each county. In the northwest corner of the crossroads is the Richard Jordan Pendergrass cemetery, another nearby it, one across the road to the southwest, and one on the southeast corner. There are four corners, four main houses, four cemeteries. Vicksboro, populated almost exclusively by Jesse descendants and in-laws, is not far north of the former Pendergrass Road and the older, overgrown cemetery.

Local tradition insists that there is a haunted area called Weaver’s Creek Hill where a predominantly African-American church used to be. It lies on the road between Vicksboro and Henderson and it is said that moans and the sounds of chains rattling could be heard there at night, presumed to be made by the souls of former slaves. Joyce Pendergrass (Atchison) recalls that when her father, Early Jones “Doc” Pendergrass, was young in the 1900s, he would be dispatched with a wagon once a week to the town of Henderson to bring back supplies for the small grocery store his family had in what is now Vicksboro. His payment for the trip was a bottle of Coca-Cola which he would set to cool on the block of ice he always brought back for the store. It was an all day trip and after once hearing the moans and chains rattling on Weaver’s Creek Hill one night as he returned, he thereafter made certain to be home before dark.

One of the saddest stories about this family was told by the late Floyd Pendergrass, who lived on the southeast corner of tiny Vicksboro. Except for the gentleman who runs the small store on the northeast corner, everyone in Vicksboro, dead or alive, seems to be a Pendergrass descendant of Jesse and Rachel, or married to one. If Floyd had not been kind enough to relate it, this story would have been difficult to reconstruct from the existing records, though once it is known, the records support it. It concerns two brothers, grandsons of Jesse and Rachel. The elder, Thomas, married Sarah Nuckles[7-Y] on April 1st, 1859^p, and they are shown in the 1860 census living together in Sandy Creek, Warren County, without children. In the 1870 census, Sarah is found in the same location living with husband William Pendergrass, a son Thomas [James Thomas born 1861] and two little girls. Anyone casually looking at these census records would assume that her husband’s name was William Thomas Pendergrass, but the real story is a stark reminder of the terrible conflicts and losses caused by the War between the States (which many residents of the area are still verbally fighting, and which some there jokingly call The War of Northern Aggression.)

Thomas and Sally had been married only a little over two years when war broke out and he enlisted for the cause of the Confederacy on August 1st, 1861, in Company F, 8th North Carolina Regiment, Infantry. His brother William enlisted at the same place a few days later and was assigned to Company D. Thomas was on sick furlough when his regiment was captured in 1862, and although one of his military records stated that he deserted from July 31st to August 16, 1863, and then returned, a later record hints that he may instead have been on secret “extra duty”, a special assignment entrusted to him by the major.

On September 1st, 1864, Thomas wrote this heartbreaking letter to his young wife and son, which, tattered and worn away in the folds, had remained in the hands of his great grandson Floyd Pendergrass until recently, when Floyd said he had entrusted it to Kurt Southerland, a Pendergrass descendant. As best the copy can be transcribed in its current condition, it said: [7-Z, 7-AA]

“September the 1 day, 1864 [Viz?] Va

Dear Companion, I once with the opportunity of ... dropping you a few lines to ancer your kind letter which come to hand the other day it was gladly received and read with pleasure and I was glad to hear at you was well. Your kind letter found me onley tolerabel well I han’t very well and han’t been for several days but I am still with my parte [party?] ... you dont ... how glad I was when ... [illegible in worn crease] it is worth everything in the wourld and I wish I could be with you and talk with you I had rather see you than anything in the wourld if I never see you any more in this wourld I hope to meet you in a better wourld than this where partin will be no more. I want you to pray for me and I will pray I am being ... the best I can and I hope the lord will look down upon me save me I put my trust in him you said you don’t git any letters from me hardle, I write one to you ever chance I can get I have a mighty bad chance to right. I am still out with the [pines parte?] detach off from my company and ... ,, has the last two monts and one was ... The one at jinerally dun my riting he is taken a prisoner and it is a bad chance to get riting dun. William Johnson that dun my riting be fore he is taken a prisoner [same time?] Tel Mary at William is a prisoner.

I will rite to you ever chance I can get and [you?] right me as offen as you can [...illegible in crease] how long we will be left to war hear but I hope will leave here shortly but I just don’t see any prospect of leaving. I will say to you at I am getting plenty to eat such as it is meat and bread and I am nearly wore out of eating that. I want some vegetables mighty bad and I hope and trust at I will live to

get home shortly to git some. Tell Jimmy to save me a big potater against I git home. Sarry, right to me whether you need any money or not and if you need any I will try and send you some. I have some and i want you to have it if you need it. [.....?] so I will close for this time hoping to hear from you soon I still remain yours, a true husband until death. So fare you well for this time maybe forever in this wourld but I hope to meet you in a better wourld than this. This from Thomas Pendergrass to Sarah Pendergrass.”

Nineteen days later, Thomas was dead.

Military records show that William was sick in the Division Hospital at Richmond from February through October of 1864, at the same time that his brother Thomas was brought there suffering from the dysentery that killed him on September 20th, 1864, lending further credence to the family legend that on his deathbed, Thomas made William promise him that if Thomas did not survive the war, William would marry Sarah, and care for her and his son.

On December 8th, 1865, William Pendergrass married his brother’s widow.[7-BB]

Thomas’ remains lie in a mass military grave in Virginia, but his father insisted that a memorial Confederate headstone be placed for him in the small cemetery, one of four at the crossroads, on the south-east corner of Vicksboro behind the house of his great-granddaughter Tempie Pendergrass (Allen.)[7-CC]

C. “Buncombe” John [tentative] John Pendergrass, according to census and pension records of his father-in-law, Benjamin Oliver, was born around 1768 but it is not known where. He first appeared in the 1800 Buncombe County census married to Elizabeth “Betsy” Oliver with two white males under the age of 10. His parentage is unproven but a good circumstantial case for his placement here can be made from land and other records, a solid YDNA match and the names of his children. A detailed discussion of his possible parentage is found in Chapter 6D, and his history and descendants in Chapter 8.

D. Nimrod of North Carolina [tentative] Nimrod Pendergrass has only a very tenuous connection to the “Wake” John group. Born about 1769 in an unknown location, he was first found in records in old Wilkes County, but he was born too early to be a son of Benjamin’s, nor, as is known from probate records, was he a son of Spencer Sr. He did not appear in the 1790 census, but first appeared on tax lists in Wilkes County in 1795 and 1797 as one white poll, and in the 1800 census in Morgan district of Wilkes, aged 26-44 with a white female in the same age bracket, two boys and a girl under 10. By 1810, he was in the Iredell County census still 26-44, with two boys 10-15 and a girl under 10. The family continued to appear on Iredell County lists, in 1815 with two white polls, joined in tax and census records by his two sons Warren born 1797 and John born 1799, as they became heads of household. In 1850, Nimrod, at 81, was living in the home of his son John. This line has essentially daughtered out, and YDNA testing has not been possible. Nimrod has been placed here for three reasons: he was listed near Spencer’s sons, James, Thornton and Joel in Capt. Lewis’ district, which cannot be a coincidence. Second, Nimrod was a relatively rare first name, and Bob’s John, who lived amidst the Sandy Creek Pendergrass men, had a son with that name, which cannot be a coincidence, and, third, there seems to be no other reasonable explanation for him, except possibly as a son of William and Mary. [See further Chapter 6E]

E. Benjamin Pendergrass was born about 1770, based on later census records, in the Sandy Creek area of what was then Bute but became Warren County in 1779. He moved with his parents to the northeastern corner of Wake County when John and Hannah bought the land in April, 1789, and a white male of the right age to be he was in the household in the 1790 census. Not long afterward, by about 1791, he married Amy Massey, daughter of his father’s good friend, Hezekiah Massey, and was an independent head of household in Capt. Horton’s district, taxed for 100 acres of land and one white poll in 1792, 1793 and 1794, the year his father died. There is a gap in the tax lists until 1799, when he was still listed as head of household with 100 acres of land, and in the 1800 census, where his name is grouped with that of apparent brothers Solomon and Moses, he and Amy reported themselves each to be between 26-44 years of age, with a boy and two girls under ten years old in the home. From later records, the boy has been identified as eldest son Raleigh, who later married Sally Horton in Wake.⁷⁶

Unfortunately, the Wake County 1810 and 1820 census records, which would have shed so much light on the composition of the families there, are missing. Benjamin appeared regularly on other records, though, in the same district with the same land as one free poll in 1802 and in the same year witnessing the deed out to Martha Burns from his mother Hannah and brothers Moses and Solomon for some of the land Moses inherited in 1794. Benjamin’s mark was somewhere between an “R” and a “B”.

In 1805 he was listed as one white poll in Little River District (previously called Horton’s), still with the 100 acres, and in 1809 was taxed for it at the rate of seven shillings, six pence. In 1807 he was

bondsman for the marriage of James Massey to Sarah Bolton⁷⁷, and in 1809 for the marriage of Clary Pendergrass to James Bolton⁷⁸ and again in 1815 when widowed Clary married Richard Chamblee.⁷⁹

Benjamin was not listed in Little River district in 1810 but instead had 113 acres in Crossroads district, closer to the town of Raleigh. He continued to act as bondman for Wake County marriages frequently, for William Jones and Laney Bolton⁸⁰ in March 1814 and for his son Raleigh to marry Sally Horton⁸¹ in June of that year, and again for the marriage of James Bell and Jincy Horton⁸² in November.

Thereafter, he and his family disappeared from Wake County records altogether and moved physically to take up land in Wilkes County, North Carolina in the Lovelace, Windy Gap area. By 1820, Benjamin and his son Raleigh were listed as heads of household there in census records. Benjamin and Amy’s household consisted of the two of them over 45 years of age, one female 16-25, one female 10-15, three boys and a girl under 10 [Massey was born in May 1815 according to later records].

In other works and online trees, Amy has erroneously been called Elizabeth, and has even been killed off in favor of a “second” wife with the maiden name “Bailey” *only* because Benjamin and Amy had a son named Bailey. However, Massey was born *after* Bailey, and listed her parents as Benjamin and Amy in a Quaker meeting record.⁸³[7-Q] Not only was she named for her grandfather Hezekiah’s family surname, but she was mentioned in his 1826 Wake County will as being his grandchild through Benjamin Pendergrass⁸⁴. Since Benjamin lived on adjacent property to the Hezekiah Massey family and married in Wake County by 1792, since Hezekiah was Benjamin’s father’s best friend, and since Massey was the next to last known child of this couple, it is clear that Amy Massey was the mother of all Benjamin’s children.

Benjamin and Amy’s eldest son Raleigh and his wife Sally Horton, living nearby, listed their ages as 16-26 and had two boys under 10 in their household in 1820. Both Benjamin and Raleigh gave their occupations as “agriculture”.

It should be noted here that in other works and online trees, Ransom’s name has unaccountably been substituted for Raleigh’s, apparently because both names start with “R”. Ransom was Benjamin’s *nephew*, son of his younger brother Moses, and was listed in no records at all in Wilkes County, having instead been in Wake County until about 1825, then in Wythe County, Virginia, and later in Alabama. Also, it should be noted that Benjamin’s brother Jesse had a son named Raleigh in the same generation, but Jesse’s Raleigh remained for life in the Sandy Creek area that researchers call “FWV” for Franklin/Warren/Vance, where those current county lines overlapped in time. “Buncombe” John, tentative brother to Benjamin and Jesse, also had a son Raleigh who later moved to Alabama.

In 1824, on 24 January, William Horton promised the court to marry Patsy Pendergrass with Samuel Nicholson as his bondsman.⁸⁵ As there were only the two Pendergrass households in Wilkes and as Raleigh had no daughter of marriageable age in 1824, Patsy is assumed to have been, and is placed herein, as a daughter of Benjamin.

In 1829, and again in 1831, Benjamin and Raleigh were listed as heads of household on unalphabetized tax lists, Benjamin (by then over 60) with no poll tax and 250 acres of land worth \$250.00, and Raleigh with no land but taxed for one adult male. In 1831 they were listed in Capt Hayes’ district.

In the 1830 Wilkes County census, Benjamin reported his age as 60-69 and Amy 50-59, with three males, 20-29, 15-19 and 10-14 respectively and one female 15-19. Bailey would have been 20 years of age in 1830 and still at home before his marriage in 1833 to Ruth Rash,⁸⁶ for which Raleigh was his bondsman.

In 1834 there were no Pendergrasses on surviving tax lists, but Capt Hayes’ list is missing. By 1837, Benjamin no longer appeared in records of Wilkes County, but his eldest son Raleigh was taxed on Capt Bricknel’s list for 50 acres on the waters of Hunter creek with “small improvements” and for himself as the only poll. Nearby and on the same list was [John] Henderson Pendergrass, with no land. In 1842 the will of John Brooks⁸⁷ written on 7 September mentions his daughter Mary Pendergrass (the Mary “Polly” Brooks who married John “Henderson” Pendergrass). In May 1846 Raleigh was bondsman for Drury Pendergrass to marry Jane Mise,⁸⁸ and in the 1850 Wilkes County census, he and Sally both reported that each had been born in Wake County, that each was then 60 years of age, and that living in their household were Benjamin 15, Amy 14, Sally 12, and William 5, the younger three having been in school in the past year. Raleigh’s son Benjamin was reported to have been a “deaf/dumb” farmer. At least one other grandchild of old Benjamin was also reported to have been deaf, with no reason given for the disability. (1850 was the first year in which the question was asked on the census form.)

In the 1850s and 60s in Wilkes County, numerous descendants of Benjamin married and brought up families, but Benjamin himself had relocated to Rush County, Indiana, and appeared in the 1840 census there as head of household 70-79 with a female in the same age bracket and one white male 20-29, (so born between 1811 and 1820.)

Benjamin does not appear on the 1850 Rush County census, nor does Amy, but in that year as well

as in 1860 their grandson Bailey and his wife Ruth were living there with their only known children, Raleigh, Riley, and Martha. Interestingly, in 1870 Bailey and Ruth were living alone together, in 1880, Bailey was widowed and living with his son Riley and family, but in 1896, Bailey and his apparent second wife Belle Unknown were investigated by and then accepted into the Kokomo Quaker meeting.⁸⁹

The federal mortality schedule index contains the information that *some* Benjamin Pendergrass died in December 1850 in Randolph County, Indiana as the result of a “horse injury” but as the reported age of this deceased Benjamin was only 44, either the age was listed incorrectly or it was a different Benjamin than the one born in Wake county who married Amy Massey, because that Benjamin would have been in his eighties in 1850 and unmistakably not in his forties. [7-V]

Wilkes County continues to be populated by many descendants of Benjamin and Amy [Massey] Pendergrass, but no direct male descendant has as yet been located for YDNA testing. The paper trail is so strong and continuous that YDNA testing seems unnecessary for placing Benjamin as son of “Wake” John.

F. Moses Pendergrass was born around 1778 in what was Bute County until 1779 and then became Warren. Although he was listed in the 1850 Lee County, Virginia census as born in 1780, he was first taxed in Wake in 1799 and would not voluntarily have paid taxes before he was actually 21. A two year margin in birth years is very common in census records due to the time they were taken and the way the questions about age were phrased retrospectively. In the 1790 Wake census in “Wake” John’s household there were three white males over 16 (John, Solomon, Benjamin) and one under 16 (Moses, who was therefore born no earlier than 1774 and no later than 1778). The exact year Moses turned 21 cannot be determined because Wake County tax lists are missing after 1794 (when Hannah paid the tax on the land) until 1799, when Moses paid for himself.

When his father John wrote his will in April 1794, Moses was no older than 20 and since his mother paid the taxes as head of household in 1794 after John’s death, Moses was not 21 until at least 1796, which puts his birth year between 1775 and 1778, just at the time of the American Revolution.

When “Wake” John died, the less than artful drafting of his will⁹⁰ created ambiguity about his real estate. The will [7-O] gave John’s “manner plantation” to well beloved wife Hanner [Hannah] for her life and the “hundred acres whereon I now live” to son Moses without specifying when. First, a manor house in 1790s North Carolina was not necessarily anything approaching a mansion, which John could not have afforded, and a hundred acres was a minimal farm to support a family. John’s will also left Moses and his sister Anney one half each of his personal property at Hannah’s death. Based on the lack of any taxes paid on any other parcels of real estate, it seems clear that John’s testamentary intent was to create a life estate for Hannah in the hundred acres (and house) with the remainder to revert to Moses at Hannah’s death. This is confirmed by the fact that when fifty acres of the land was sold in 1802, Moses and Hannah both signed, along with Solomon. It would have required signatures from both Hannah, to convey her life estate, and Moses, to convey his remainder interest, in order to complete the fee simple sale to Martha Burns.

Newly widowed Hannah paid the tax for 100 acres of land in 1794, with no poll, but by the first time Moses was on a surviving tax list in 1799, only 50 acres was left, and in 1802 that was sold, too.

On November 5th 1795, a court record of an estate sale⁹¹ recorded that on July 2nd, Moses had bought “*an axe and a hand mill*” from the estate of close Wake neighbor Elisha Strickland for 12.6.

In Wake County on January 11th, 1800, Moses bonded to marry Nancy Wheeler⁹² with Thomas Wheeler bondsman and Lewis Green, witness,[7-T]and in that year’s federal census, Moses was listed as a head of household with himself and a white female both between 16 and 26 years of age and no other family. However, Solomon and Benjamin were listed with their young families in the same district and although the list was arranged by first letter of last name (not strictly alphabetized), all three names were together, indicating that the census taker likely visited them one right after the other (or all together.)

In 1802, Moses was taxed for fifty acres of land, and for himself, one white male poll, but by the end of that year, he and Hannah sold the fifty acres, and to fulfill some unexplained legal requirement,as co-owner,[or guardian?] Moses’ brother Solomon signed as a seller as well, and Benjamin, whose land adjoined the fifty acres, signed as a witness.[*see above*]. Moses, Solomon and Hanner all signed with a mark of “X” as sellers, and Benjamin signed as a witness with the mark “R”. David Burns and Stephen Tomlinson signed as additional witnesses, all of these people having been in the same room at the same time, and the land was adjacent not only to Hezekiah Massey’s [Benjamin’s father-in-law] but to Benjamin’s own as well, thus removing any doubt that these four people were of the same family. This deed was recorded in the November court term of 1807.

Interestingly, Moses was taxed for 320 acres of land in Wake in 1805, Little River District, and there is no record of how he obtained it, but it was gone by 1809, and in that year, as well as in 1810, 1811,

1812, and 1813, Moses was taxed as one free white head of household, with no land or other taxables, missing in 1814 though the list is extant, and on the tax list for 1815 as one poll. However, in that same year he was also on the insolvents and removals list, meaning that he had been excused by the court from taxes on the grounds of poverty, infirmity or old age, or had moved out of the tax district. If he had moved, he had not gone far, because he was still in the area in other records, and did not appear in other districts on tax lists. He was not excused for age because he would only have been in his late thirties. There is no record of what he had been doing for a living or where he had been living after all the land was gone, but it should be noted that Pendergrass men in the Sandy Creek area who were also on insolvents’ lists, managed to rear large, successful families by renting or sharecropping.

It should also be noted that Moses, son of “Wake” John, was continuously in Wake County records until 1824 and therefore cannot have been the same Moses, son of Orange County Job, who was in Burke County on the other side of the state during that time.

After 1815 when he was excused from paying taxes, Moses was not taxed as a head of household, and the census records are missing for 1810 and 1820 Wake County, but he had not left the area because two of his sons were courting Perry brides there. On March 15th, 1823, Moses signed as bondsman for his son Aaron to marry Willey Perry,⁹³ with B.S. King, the court clerk, as witness, and also in 1824, he paid 12 cents taxes for fifty acres of land owned by an L Perry though he himself was still not taxed. Then, on 1 December 1824, Moses and Nancy’s son Ransom pledged, with James Chamblee as bondsman, to marry Milly Perry.⁹⁴ [7-W] Ransom, only, was on the 1826 Wake tax list, with no indication that he had paid.

Moses, Aaron and Ransom Pendergrass were not mentioned in any record in Wake or adjacent counties thereafter.

Moses, Aaron and Ransom Pendergrass all appeared shortly thereafter, by 1826, in Wythe County, Virginia and in the case of Aaron, in *then adjacent* Washington County and later in Wythe as well. Moses and his extended family remained there (except for Ransom who left abruptly for Alabama in 1833) until 1839, when Moses moved to Lee County, Virginia in time for the 1840 census.

In 1826, Moses was taxed on J Sanders’ list for one white poll over the age of 16 and one horse, cow or ass. In following years, he, Ransom and “Winston” [Vincent] were each taxed on T Sander’s list for one white male over 16 in 1827, 1828 and 1829 and sometimes for a cow or horse. In 1830, Vincent’s first name was corrected on the county tax list.

The 1830 census showed Moses as head of household born 1770-80 [Moses born about 1778], a white female born 1780-90 [Nancy Wheeler] and an unidentified older white male born 1760-1770. Also living in were a white male born 1800-1810, a white male born 1815-1820 [Cordy, born 1819], a white female born 1810-1815, and a white female born 1815-1820.

In that year, Moses and a Joel Medley [Medlin, close Wake neighbors and in-laws] were exempted by court order from paying taxes for no stated reason,⁹⁵ but Moses was over 50 by then. In 1831, and 1832, his name was on T Sanders’ property list as one white male but he was charged no tax. Vincent and Ransom were on the same list, and in 1832, Aaron was listed there as well.

In April 1834, Moses had somehow purchased land office treasury warrant number 2652, supposed to have been 150 acres on the headwaters of Miller’s Creek and Peck’s Creek, and in 1836 it was surveyed at 226 acres. There were others on the warrant, but the survey stated it was done for Moses Pendergrass alone^{7S}[7-DD]

On August 11,1835, Moses was sued civilly by Benjamin Hart on behalf of Robert Miller⁹⁶ for a debt Moses had owed since October of 1834, of \$27.00 plus \$6.48 interest.

In 1836, Moses and son Vincent were on *Adams* Sanders’ list, each as one white male over 16 with a horse or cow but charged no tax, and in 1837 the same but without horses or cows and in 1838 each with a horse or cow again, and each charged 18 cents for it.

Parentage of Cordy Pendergrass, known from his headstone to have been born 9 December, 1819, in North Carolina, is proven by his family Bible, where he listed his parents as Moses and Nancy Pendergrass. YDNA testing confirms without doubt that this Moses was the same Moses, son of “Wake” John mentioned in John’s will, since descendants of this Moses match descendants of his older brother Jesse.⁹⁷

Since Ransom had left shortly after having been sworn in as constable in 1833, leaving behind at least one child, the composition of Moses’ household in 1840 is difficult to sort out, and here a moment must be taken to examine the records of the poor school children of Wythe County who were provided a sponsored education by the state’s literacy program.⁹⁸ In 1832, Pendergrass children appeared in these records for the first time, Cordy was listed as a child of Moses at age 12 in October, so born about 1819 or 1820 (known to have been born 9 December 1819), and in that same year, (Sylvester) Green, was listed as a child of Ransom, age 7 in October, so born about 1825, a year after Ransom and Milly were married.

In 1838, Francis [Frances] Pendergrass was sponsored by guardian Elville Beville at age 11 in October of that year, so born about 1827. Then, in July of 1839 Cordy was listed as taxable, and Green, 12 (1825/6) Frances, 11 (1827), and Julia, 9 (1829), were all listed as children of Moses Pendergrass in the records of poor school children. [*Credit to Daniel Boone Pendergrass III for this enlightening find*].

The question then arises as to the parentage of the girls, Frances and Julia, and of the Louisa Jane who according to the 1850 Lee County census was living with Moses and an infant named for him. Louisa Jane was said to have been born about 1825. This author makes no claim to any certainty on this issue, especially as to Louisa Jane, but reasons as follows based on the known facts:

Nancy Wheeler (Pendergrass) in the 1830 Wythe census was listed one age bracket younger than Moses, but in 1840 they were both listed as born between 1770 and 1780. If only slightly younger than Moses, (who could not have been born later than 1778 to pay taxes in 1799), and born between 1770 and 1780, her birth year was close to 1780, so her childbearing years were likely over by 1820, the last year in which the last child listed in the 1830 census could have been born. In 1830, it had been at least 10 and maybe even 14 years since she had borne a child who had survived to be listed in the census. In 1830 there were people of the right age in the household to have been Moses and Nancy, Vincent and Cordy, plus a female born 1810-1815 and one born 1815-1820, assumed to have been their daughters. Also, there was an unidentified older man in the household born 1760-1770 who could have been anyone.

In the Lee County, Virginia, 1840 census, then, there were Moses, born 1770-1780, a white female assumed to be Nancy in the same age bracket, a white male born 1810-1820 (Cordy, born 1819), a white male born 1825-1830 (Sylvester Green, son of Ransom, born c. 1825), an unidentified male under the age of 5, an unidentified white female born 1810-1820, a white female born 1825-30 (Frances, born 1827) a white female born 1830-1835 (Julia Ann, born 1829/30), and an unidentified white female under the age of 5. Again, other than Moses himself, there is no way to be certain who was living in the household. On the surface, since the female born 1810-20 was likely the same person as the female listed as born 1810-1915 in the 1830 census, the household composition seems to have been Moses and Nancy, Cordy, still at home and unmarried, a daughter born 1811-1815 and her two toddlers, then Frances A and Julia Ann, daughters of Ransom and Milly. If the remaining unidentified female in the 1830 census was Louisa Jane, which seems to be the only explanation for her, then her age is incorrect in the 1850 census.

Unless Louisa Jane was the 68 year old Moses’ extremely young second *wife*, and there is no record of such a marriage, then she was living with the widowed Moses in 1850 with an illegitimate infant named for him. This author postulates, only, that Louisa Jane was the last child born to Nancy and Moses by 1820 and that her reported age of 25 in the 1850 census, was either an error by whoever answered the census questions. or that she followed the tradition of Pendergrass women in Lee County, Virginia, by fibbing about her real age. However, this reasoning is completely speculative and as easily wrong as right. [Note: Louisa Jane was *probably* born too soon to have been Ransom’s child.]

Only slightly less troubling is the parentage of Frances and Julia, but this author *tentatively* places them with Sylvester Green as children of Ransom and Milly, on the following grounds: Sylvester Green is listed at least once as a child of Ransom and the two girls were born at roughly two-year intervals after him, as would be normal for a younger woman rather than an older one. It is of course possible that all the children were Moses and Nancy’s except Sylvester Green, but as Green was first listed as a child of Ransom and then of Moses, it is logical that the girls, born at the very end of Nancy’s probable child bearing years, were enrolled in school as children of Moses only because Ransom had departed abruptly and left them in his parents’ care, along with Sylvester Green. Frances A, born in 1727, was not listed in the household of Moses and Nancy in 1830.

In August 1839, just before most of the family left Wythe for Lee, Moses sued John and Richard Privett on behalf of Hiram Kinser regarding a bond with interest due since August 23rd, 1837, which suit was granted.⁹⁹[Note: Privetts and Medlins were close neighbors of the Pendergrasses in Wake and Lucinda Criger, Sylvester Green’s widow, married a Kinser after Sylvester Green’s death].

Lee County, Virginia, was the last stop for those going over Cumberland Gap and along the Wilderness Trail into Kentucky, and was named, not for Robert E Lee, but for his father Light Horse Harry.¹⁰⁰ The region is so ruggedly mountainous that until the Gap was discovered even Daniel Boone had a hard time getting to Kentucky. Some settlers in Lee stayed there for life, but for many. it was a stop on the way west and a place to buy a wagon and provisions for the journey. Blacksmithing and wagon building were flourishing businesses, especially at the time of the Civil War. The steep terrain and tree-covered mountains are among the most beautiful in the world, but not known for easy farming.

The first appearance of any Pendergrass in Lee County, the westernmost county of Virginia, was when Moses, Cordy, and Vincent appeared all at once on the tax list of Alex Irving’s district in 1840. Mo-

ses was the only taxable male in his household but he was charged no tax as by then he was at least 62. Cordy and Vincent were each taxed as one white poll, and each had one cow or horse. In the census that year, Vincent was living nearby, age 20-30 in a separate household with a female of the same age (wife Patsy Ann Perkins) and three children under the age of five. Next door to Vincent lived Henry Thompson, apparent brother of Cordy’s bride Manerva Thompson, but Cordy was still unmarried in 1840 and living with his parents.

Lee County, Virginia, was divided into Part A and Part B for tax collection purposes by 1841, where Cordy and Vincent were listed but not taxed in Part A, but Moses’ name was not found in either part until 1842 when Cordy was taxed for himself and a horse or cow and Moses was in Part B, Irving’s district, as one white male but charged no tax. He appears, sometimes with and sometimes without the cow or horse until 1849, In that year, Moses was listed twice in District A, once as a white male over 16 taxed ten cents for one horse or cow, and an identical entry except no white male over 16 who was taxable, the latter probably an insolvents’ list. Even when they were charged no property tax, the boys [Vincent, Cordy, and grandson Sylvester Green]were listed as taxable white males over 16 liable for poll tax, but Moses was listed with *no* white males over 16, meaning none who were actually taxable and no tax for himself..

[Note: a man could be excused from poll tax while still having to pay property tax.]
In 1850, Moses was not found on any tax list, but was present in the federal census, living in the White Shoals township next door to Sylvester Green and Cordy’s families, with no land and a stated age of 70. Living in the household with Moses were Louisa J Pendergrass and a ten month old Moses Pendergrass. It is sincerely hoped, but not provable, that Louisa J Pendergrass was his daughter or granddaughter and not a second wife.

In 1852, the Lee County Overseers of the Poor met at the courthouse on the 14th of May and authorized a payment of ten dollars for medical services provided to Moses Pendergrass by Dr. Boyd Dickinson.¹⁰¹ Moses was not listed on any census record in 1860, but at some point before 1858 he had returned to Wythe County and was living at the poor farm there, The Wythe County poor farm, now in private hands, was comprised of several rows of concrete block duplexes with porches, each with a fireplace, and probably a more solid shelter than many of its residents had previously had. In front of the duplexes was a large house inhabited by the care-taking family with common areas for the residents to meet, and behind the duplexes were large fields where crops were grown by the residents as they were able, for their own consumption and for sale to support the farm.^{7T}

Conditions at the Lee County Poorhouse at the time are unknown, but it is evident from the following 1861 entry,¹⁰² found along with the previous one by cousin Linda Gaylene Hagood (Giess), that Moses was there for a time:

To Isom W, Collyer as Treshure of the Board for the Benefit of the Overseers of the Poor of Wyth County for removing Moses Pendergrass from With County to the Poor house of this county.....\$24.00
Thomas L. Faning for 9 days sirvises.....9.00
Same for holling Moses Pendergrass to Poor Hous.....5.75

This entry is the last mention of Moses Pendergrass as yet located, and it is assumed that he died at the Lee County Poor Farm some time after 1861, though there is no entry in their records to pay for his coffin and no record of his death in the statewide index, which began in 1853.

G. Anney Pendergrass was born in Warren County, sometime roughly around 1782 and was left half her father’s goods and chattels in his 1794 will, but only after the death of her mother. It is not known where she and her mother Hannah were living after her mother was widowed, and there were no females of the right age to be either of them in the households of Anney’s brothers in the 1800 census. They remained in the area, though, as Anney was married on January 15th, 1805 to James Goodson in Wake County¹⁰³ with Thomas Massey as bondsman. [7-U] James was born in January 1782 and was orphaned and apprenticed at age 15 to Robert Chamblee,¹⁰⁴ a close neighbor of the Pendergrass family in Wake. The 1810 and 1820 Wake census records, which could have revealed so much about the couple, are missing, but James appears on a tax list near Anney’s brothers in 1810. In 1830 he was head of household in Little River District aged 40-49 with a white female in the same age bracket and a male and two females in the household, all aged 10-14. Whether the female was Anney cannot be determined since only the name of the head of household was given in 1830 and that was always the male of a married couple. Searches in public records have turned up no trace of this couple after 1830, and it is not known what happened to them. [It should be noted that the Anna Goodson on Mark’s Creek district in Wake, listed as head of household in 1850 and apparently with some unsavory professional activities later on, was far too old to have been Anney, daughter of “Wake” John.]

Tentatively placed as a *possible* child of James and Anney is a Cordy Goodson born about 1805 in the area where they were married. Cordy is an unusual first name for that time and place, and Anney had a nephew Cordy born to her brother Moses in 1819. Cordy Goodson married Priscilla Coley in June 1828 in Franklin County.¹⁰⁵ In the 1830 census he was listed as 20-29 with two females of that age and two males under the age of five. Shortly thereafter, Cordy and Priscilla moved to Georgia and raised a family there.

Undetermined also is the identity of the James Goodson who died testate¹⁰⁶ in 1869 Franklin County leaving his estate to his widow Martha, son William, and daughter Martha Goodson (Ayscue/Askew).

H. Raleigh Pendergrass [*tentative*] If “Wake” John and Hannah had a son Raleigh at all, he would most likely have been among their first children to be born. He has been placed as their son in other works and hundreds of online trees solely because “Wake” John had at least two and probably three grandsons with that first name, and many of those trees not only have him born in 1760 but fighting in the Revolution and dying in 1761 - at one year old. Until recently, there was found no trace of a Raleigh of the right age to have been their son in the Sandy Creek area - no listing on tax lists before or after the Revolution, and no marriage or court record of any kind. However, it was lately discovered that for a survey done by Julius Nuckles, Junior, on 26 April 1780 for John Hawkins, Junior, *on Sandy Creek at Thornton’s Mill Creek*, a Rawley Pendergrass and Esraim Cogwell were the sworn chain carriers.¹⁰⁷ [7-S]This puts *some* Raleigh Pendergrass squarely into the lap of the Sandy Creek group near Vicksboro, and even with close neighbor Esraim Cogwell whose relatives married Jesse Pendergrass descendants. Two questions then arise: what was his parentage and was he the same Raleigh who died in the Revolution in 1781?

Only three Sandy Creek area Pendergrass men appear to have been of the right age to have had a son in the Revolution and, from his daughter’s Alabama probate records, Spencer did not have a son Raleigh. though a son who died unmarried and without issue might not have been mentioned.. Little is known about William and Mary’s family - whether William was John and Spencer’s father or older brother - but it is “Wake” John who provably had at least two and probably three grandsons named Raleigh.

There was a real Raleigh [Rawleigh, Rainleigh, Rolly] Pendergrass who was mentioned five times in revolutionary records - twice on muster rolls, twice as having received posthumous pay vouchers cashed by someone else (not uncommon), and once as having had a land grant issued to his unnamed heirs.¹⁰⁸ who later sold it off in small pieces, still unnamed.¹⁰⁹ Raleigh himself enlisted from Duplin County in 1781 and died of the flux a few months later in South Carolina during the War. Revolutionary Raleigh was listed in the general, statewide muster roll of the continental line,¹¹⁰ with no mention of his origin, and not listed with any other Pendergrasses or familiar neighbors. His death is described in the revolutionary pension application (W6364) of his comrade at arms, Joseph Vick:

“I was marched to the headquarters of General Greene’s Army on the South bank of the Congreve River. Within a week afterwards myself and two other soldiers, Rolly Pendergrass and Rich^d Tillery were attacked with the flux - we were moved to an offr [officer?] house - the other two died. I was confined first with the flux, and the fever and the ague, for six weeks. During the time of our indisposition and confinement, Genl Greene fought the battle of the Eutaw Springs, This took place in August or September to the best of my recollection”

Raleigh died in 1781, apparently unmarried and intestate. Other than his revolutionary records, he appeared on no tax records, census records, court records, or other records that have yet come to light, and a cursory search of Duplin county records showed no Pendergrass family there at the right time.

Efforts to indentify the unnamed “heirs” (not “widow”) have so far yielded no results.

Normally, a young man living in Sandy Creek, Bute County, would have enlisted either in Halifax or possibly Hillsborough, not in Duplin County in Wilmington District several counties to the South. This is the primary argument *against* Revolutionary Raleigh’s having been “Wake” John and Hannah’s son. Although one could speculate that perhaps he headed (or was sent) south toward the area of greatest conflict or need, there is currently no real explanation as to why a Sandy Creek lad would have enlisted in Duplin County instead of nearby Halifax.

On the other hand, the average age of a revolutionary soldier was 17 or 18 years, and if the two Raleighs were the same person, his death in the revolution in 1781 would explain why he was never on Bute or Warren County tax rolls before enlisting in 1781 (not yet 21) or thereafter (deceased) or on any other non-military record except for carrying the 1780 survey chain (usually the work of a young man or teenager.) There is no marriage record for a Sandy Creek Raleigh, and Revolutionary Raleigh died unmarried, according to his posthumous land grant. One must question the probability of there having been *two* young men in central North Carolina of about the same age with the then unusual name of Raleigh Pendergrass, and factor in the provable fact that “Wake” John and Hannah had at least two and probably

three grandsons with that name, through sons born at the right time to have been revolutionary Raleigh’s brothers, and must ask oneself why that particular first name was passed down through so many generations of “Wake” John’s descendants with such unusual frequency.

In short, other than the first name Raleigh, there is currently no *provable* connection between Duplin County Revolutionary Raleigh and any of the North Carolina Pendergrass groups, but based on the circumstantial evidence, he is tentatively placed here as a probable son of “Wake” John and Hannah.

I. Descendants Report:

[A note about births, deaths, jobs, and county lines: As mentioned before, the Pendergrasses were inclined to settle on county lines, so that the Sandy Creek group in Warren County, for example, might have lived in Warren or Franklin but have sought the nearest medical help in Henderson, Vance County, or Raleigh in Wake. Similarly, the later Owsley/Lee County group in eastern Kentucky lists deaths in Fayette County, where Lexington hospitals and nursing homes were located. Additionally, many people in eastern Kentucky, who no longer wanted to farm for subsistence, headed to Dayton, Hamilton and Cincinnati, Ohio to work in the paper mills and other industries there because there was no employment to be had in Owsley, the poorest county in the continental United States. Some of these families relocated permanently to Ohio, but many came home to retire or to be buried in their family cemeteries.

It should also be noted that birth years are approximate in many cases because of discrepancies between different years’ census records, inaccurate estimation by other family members, and even prevarication by those who wanted to appear older or younger than they actually were. Because of the way census questions were worded and the length of time it took to canvass door to door, a two year difference in age was almost routine. Occasionally, the birth year engraved on a headstone is belied by that person’s having been listed in a census record before that date. Also, it was very common in the days before more official records for a child who was given a first and middle name at birth later to reverse the order of given names or change them altogether, or to use a nickname completely unrelated to his or her official name. Therefore, the reader is cautioned that information presented here is based as accurately as possible on real documents, with preference given to those prepared closest in time to the event itself. However, *perfection is unattainable*.

Several cousins have requested that unfortunate former marriages be deleted (would that we could) or, purely from motives of affection, that adopted or stepchildren be listed as biological children. This is, however, the *genealogy* of a real family, which, like all families has its secrets and intricacies. Future generations will be utilizing ever more accurate genetic analysis, and will be seeking a truthful family history, so with as much tact as possible, the facts must be presented here just as they are found in the historical documents.

Much credit and gratitude is due to the many living Sandy Creek descendants of “Wake” John and Hannah Pendergrass, in particular Charles Pendergrass, Gary Dean Allen, Betty Pendergrass (Velazquez), Nancy Thompson (Woody), Joyce Pendergrass (Atchison), Sandra “Faye” Ball (Orr), Cyrtal Reavis (Matthews), and most especially Peggy Rose Lassiter (Jones) for sharing photographs and information to aid in sorting out the modern Jesse descendants born too late to be in open public records. Great reliance has been placed on the information they have generously provided about their inter-tangled Vicksboro area North Carolina families.

Much credit is also due to Bennet George, Solomon descendant, for his contributions and sharp analysis, to my father, James Paul Pendergrass for accurately documenting the Cordy descendants to 1975, and to Jennifer Willhite (Keel) for solving the intriguing eighty year old mystery of the biological parentage of Blanche Pendergrass (Evans), first known as Alberta Marshall Scott. Most recently, credit is due to first cousin Alan Cordy Pendergrass for DNA information leading to the startling discovery that our great-grandfather Daniel Boone Carter Pendergrass fathered a child with a young neighbor, Melvina Burns, on a train to Virginia when he was only 15 [*see addendum to descendants I, below*] and, less startling, that our grandfather George Sr apparently engendered an out of wedlock child during his first marriage. [*see addendum to descendants II, below*]

Sadly, space did not permit listing the biographies, military histories, or photographs of very many individuals. Every effort has been made to include the oldest photographs of those from whom the most descendants have sprung or group family photographs that include the most people in one place at one time. Likewise, there was no space to include all the fascinating historical documents that still exist about our family, so only the most pivotal have been included.

Descendants of “Wake” JOHN PENDERGRASS and HANNAH UNKNOWN

Generation 1

1. JOHN PENDERGRASS was born about 1730-1735 and it isn’t known where. (Birth year is estimated from tax records, birth year of son Solomon given as 1760, and the marriage of son, Jesse, in 1784). John was last taxed of record in Warren County in 1785 as one poll, and when next found on tax lists in Wake in 1792 and 1793 he was listed as no poll, so he was exempted. There was no set age for exemption in 1794 but it became age fifty by law in 1801. He died in Wake County, North Carolina between signing his deathbed will with his mark on April 17th, 1794 and fall term of court in September of that year. He married HANNAH “HANNER” UNKNOWN (not Grady) who was born sometime around 1732-35 (based on last child born about 1782, and average menopause at about age 50). She died sometime after 1802 when she signed a deed out for fifty acres of land to Martha Burns with sons Moses and Solomon.

JOHN PENDERGRASS and HANNAH “Hanner” UNKNOWN had the following children:

- 1.1. SOLOMON₂ PENDERGRASS was born about 1760 in Granville/Bute/Warren County, North Carolina and died after 1850 in Franklin County, North Carolina. Although some have assumed the maiden name of “Wright” for his wife from the first name of one of his sons, the identity of his wife or wives is unknown.
- 1.2. JESSE PENDERGRASS was born about 1763/4 in Granville/Bute/Warren Co, North Carolina, and died before 1830 in Warren County, as his widow was head of household in the 1830 census. He was married on 8 August 1784 in Warren County to Rachel Vigors who was born about 1765, her estimated birth year based on census records and date of marriage and births of her children. She died after 1840 when she was last listed on the census as head of household.
- 1.3. “BUNCOMBE” JOHN PENDERGRASS [*Tentative*] was born about 1768 in North Carolina. [*placed here solely for further discussion in section 6E. Hss numerous descendants are outlined in Chapter 11*]
- 1.4. NIMROD PENDERGRASS [*Speculative*] was born about 1769 in North Carolina and died after 1850, [*tentatively placed here solely subject to further discussion in Chapter 6E. He is not the same Nimrod who was born to “Bob’s John” Pendergrass and Margaret Pownall. His few known descendants are listed below since he was living near Spencer’s sons in Iredell County, but is known not to have been one.*]
- 1.5. BENJAMIN PENDERGRASS was born about 1770 in Bute/Warren County, North Carolina, He died after 1840 in Rush County, Indiana. (*If this is the correct Benjamin, who died from a horse injury, then someone made a great error in his age, as he was born by 1770 and could not have been only 44 in 1850 in the mortality list.*) He married Amy Massey, daughter of Hezekiah Massey and Nancy Unknown, about 1792/5 in Wake County.. (1826 will of Hezekiah Massey left a slave to grand-daughter Massey Pendergrass, daughter of Benjamin Pendergrass.). Amy was born about 1770 in the Warren/Wake County area of North Carolina and contrary to online trees, was Benjamin’s only known wife.
- 1.6. MOSES PENDERGRASS was born before 1778 in Warren County, North Carolina. (Birth year 1775-1778 extrapolated from first *known* appearance on tax list as land owner of 50 acres in 1799, and under 25 in 1800 census.). He married Nancy Wheeler (not daughter of Benjamin as has been written elsewhere) 11 January 1800 in Wake (Thomas Wheeler, bondsman, Lewis Greene, witness.). She was born about 1780., and died between 1840-1850 in Lee County, Virginia. Moses died after 1861 in or near the Lee County, Virginia poorhouse. John Wheeler was the *likeliest* candidate for Nancy’s unproven father.
- 1.7. ANNEY PENDERGRASS was born about 1782/5 in Warren County, North Carolina and married James Goodson, son of [William?] Goodson, on 15 January 1805 in Wake, North Carolina. He was born about January 1782 in or near Wake County, North Carolina. (James’ birth calculated from the apprentice bond in which he was bound out to a Chamblee neighbor).
- 1.8.’ RALEIGH PENDERGRASS [*Speculative*] born around.1762, who may or may not have been the Raleigh who carried the survey chain in 1780 and/or died unmarried in the Revolution in 1781. [*see above for discussion*]

Generation 2

- 1.1. SOLOMON₂ PENDERGRASS (JOHN₁),born about 1760 in Warren, (Granville/Bute/Franklin) died after 1850.
Solomon Pendergrass and his Unknown Wife had the following children:
 - 1.1.1. BENNETT PENDERGRASS was born about 1791 in Wake County, North Carolina and died there after 1867. He married Aquilla “Quilly”³ Medlin (born about 1800 in Wake) on 5 December 1817 in Wake County.
 - 1.1.2. MILLY PENDERERGRASS [*tentative*] was born about 1796 in Wake County, and married Jacob Bunn there 27 March 1827. She is placed as a daughter of Solomon because he was the only one of the brothers still living there in 1827.
 - 1.1.3. EDY PENDERGRASS [*tentative*] was born about 1798 in Wake County, and married Edward Harris there on 17 January 1822. She is placed here as a daughter of Solomon but could as easily have been a daughter of Moses, who was still in Wake until 1825.
 - 1.1.4. BARSHEBA PENDERGRASS [*tentative*] born 18 September 1798 in North Carolina, died after 1860 in Wake County. She married Reuben Sanders Amos there on 29 November 1816. He was born 22 March 1782 in North Carolina and died after 1860 in Wake. Barsheba could have been a daughter of Benjamin’s who had married just before Benjamin left for Wilkes County with his family, or a daughter of Jesse, but is placed here as a daughter of Solomon because he was the only son of “Wake” John still there at the right time, and because in the 1840 Little River district, Sanders Amos, Barsheba and their children were living next door to Solomon’s son Bennett Pendergrass, after whom Barsheba apparently named a child.
 - 1.1.5. WRIGHT PENDERGRASS was born about 1802 in Wake County, (based on later census record and paying tax in 1823). He married Lowery/Lorinda Alford there on 17 July 1830. (B S King, Clerk, witness, Acril (X) Griffin, bondsman). Lowery [Lori] was born there about 1810. .[Note: Lodowick/Ludwig Alford was the first Alford into old Granville County]
 - 1.1.6. PENELOPE “PENNY” PENDERGRASS was born in 1805 in Wake County and married Henry Bunn there on

15 August 1815. He was born about 1792 in North Carolina, where a large family of Bunns populated the northeast corner of Wake County.. Her father Solomon was living with her at stated age 90 in the 1850 census of Dunn District, Franklin County.

- 1.1.7. MARY “POLLY” PENDERGRASS [*tentative*] was born about 1805 in Wake County, and married Richard Medlin, born about 1795 in Franklin County and died in Wake in 1838. She could have been daughter of a different brother.

- 1.2. JESSE₂ PENDERGRASS (JOHN₁) was born about 1763/4 in Granville/Bute/Warren County, North Carolina. and died before 1830 in Warren County, North Carolina, leaving widow Rachel Vigors, who died after the 1840 census.
Jesse Pendergrass and Rachel Vigors had the following children:
 - 1.2.1. ISAAC (JOHN?), PENDERGRASS was born about 1787 in Warren County, North Carolina and died there after 1870. (did not appear in 1880 census). He married Elizabeth Cogwell, daughter of Esrom Cogwell, on 29 October 1806 in Franklin County. She was born about 1788 in North Carolina. In one census, only,, he was listed as John.
 - 1.2.2. DANIEL PENDERGRASS was born in 1788 and died by 1837. He married (1) Nancy Weldon on 8 Jan 1821 in Wake, with his brother Isaac as his bondman, and (2)Polly Dickerson there on 20 May 1822, with John Askew as bondsman. It is not known why he married twice in under 18 months, but he is the only Daniel on tax or other records in the area at the time. Only one of his apparent four sons, Jesse G/C, has been identified as yet, and Jesse G/C seems to be the issue of the first brief marriage, but this is not certain.
 - 1.2.3. JESSE PENDERGRASS [Jr] was born about 1800 according to unverified tradition, but no records about him have been located.
 - 1.2.4. NANCY PENDERGRASS, born about 1802, married Thomas Cogwell on 5 March 1817 in Franklin County.,
 - 1.2.5. RALEIGH PENDERGRASS [7-G]was born about 1803 in North Carolina, and died after 1870. He married Susan Nuckles who was born in 1804.[7-J]
 - 1.2.6. RICHARD PENDERGRASS was born in 1806 in Warren County, and married Nancy Morgan on 26 December 1827 in Franklin County,. .
 - 1.2.7. AUDREY/ALICE “ALSEY” PENDERGRASS was born about 1806 in North Carolina and married Isham E Dickerson on 23 December 1821 in Franklin County.,(Bondsman: Daniel Pendergrass). Isham was born about 1798 in Warren/Franklin, North Carolina. It has been assumed elsewhere that Audrey was Daniel’s daughter because he stood as bondsman for the marriage, but Daniel, born in 1788, would have been too young to have had a daughter of marriageable age by 1821 and in fact did not himself marry until January of that year.
- 1.3. “BUNCOMBE” JOHN PENDERGRASS, (JOHN₁??) born 1768 married Elizabeth “Betsy” Oliver, daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth.[*see further discussion in Chapter 6-D as to why he is tentatively placed here and Chapter 8 for his numerous descendants*]
- 1.4. NIMROD₂ PENDERGRASS (John₁??) was born about 1769 in North Carolina, . He died after the 1850 Iredell County, North Carolina census, where he was listed as living with his son John and family. [*see further discussion in Chapter 6-E as to why he is tentatively placed here with his few descendants*].
Nimrod Pendergrass and Unknown Wife had the following children:
 - 1.4.1. WARREN₁ PENDERGRASS was born in 1797 in Rowan County, North Carolina and died on 4 March1843 in Iredell County, North Carolina. He married Nancy MacClean, who was born about 1799 in North Carolina.
 - 1.4.2. JOHN PENDERGRASS was born about 1799 in North Carolina and married Jane Unknown, who was born about 1803 in North Carolina.
 - 1.4.3. S HOUSTON PENDERGRASS [*female*] was born about 1800 in Iredell County, North Carolina.
- 1.5. BENJAMIN₂ PENDERGRASS (JOHN₁) was born about 1770 in Bute/Warren County, and died after 1840 in Rush County, Indiana. He married Amy Massey, daughter of Hezekiah Massey and Nancy Unknown, about 1790 in Wake County. Amy was born about 1770 and died after 1815.[7-Q] Her father Hezekiah devised a slave to granddaughter Massey Pendergrass, daughter of Benjamin, in his 1826 will. The 1850 Randolph County, Indiana mortality schedule lists the death that year of a Benjamin Pendergrass from an injury by a horse, but this deceased Benjamin’ age was given as 44 and in that year Wake County Benjamin would have been closer to 84 than 44, an unmistakable difference. Therefore, it is unknown whether the listed age was a clerical error or if it was a different Benjamin Pendergrass who died. [7-V]
Benjamin Pendergrass and Amy Massey had at least the following children:
 - 1.5.1. CLARISSA “CLARY” PENDERGRASS was born about 1791 in Wake County, and married (1) James Bolton there on 11 February 1809. (Benjamin Pendergrass, Bondsman). She married (2) Richard Chamblee on 19 July 1815 in Wake, (Benjamin Pendergrass, Bondsman). Richard was born about 1787 in North Carolina and the Chamblees were very close neighbors of the Pendergrass family in Wake.
 - 1.5.2. RALEIGH PENDERGRASS was born about 1792 in Wake County, North Carolina,and died after 1880 in Lovelace, Wilkes, North Carolina, . He married Sarah “Sally” Horton on 18 June 1814 in Wake County.,(Benjamin Pendergrass, bondsman). She was born about 1792 in Wake County, and both their birth counties were listed as Wake in the 1850 Wilkes County census.
 - 1.5.3. MARTHA “PATSY” PENDERGRASS [?] was born about 1808 in North Carolina and married William Horton on 24 January 1824 in Wilkes County,,North Carolina. He was born in North Carolina about 1784. Martha is placed here because there was no other Pendergrass couple in Wilkes County old enough to have had a daughter marry by 1824. Additionally, Raleigh, son of Benjamin, had married Sally Horton in Wake County before the move to Wilkes.
 - 1.5.4. BAILEY PENDERGRASS was born about 1810 in Wake County, North Carolina and married on 22 April 1836 in Wilkes County, North Carolina, Ruth Rash, who was born about 1811 in North Carolina.
 - 1.5.5. MASSEY PENDERGRASS was born on 30 May 1815 in Wake or Wilkes County, North Carolina and died on 3 November 1900 in Indiana. She married (1) William Sitton and later (2) John H Apple on 25 September 1850 in Hancock County, Indiana. He was born about 1808 in Ohio and died on 2 May 1876. Massey was willed a slave in her grandfather Heze-

kiah Massey’s 1826 Wake County, will, which identified her as the daughter of Benjamin Pendergrass, and she listed her parents as Benjamin and Amy in a Quaker record in Indiana. [7-Q] Benjamin was never taxed for any slaves, the Pendergrasses in the “Wake” John branch did not hold slaves, and Quakers certainly did not by that time, so it is unknown what happened to the slave who was devised to Massey, but in any event, Massey was no longer in Wake County. Attempts elsewhere to replace her mother Amy Massey with a Bailey-surnamed “second” wife are laid to rest by the fact that Massey was Benjamin’s youngest known child and was born several years *after* Bailey.

1.6. MOSES, PENDERGRASS (JOHN,) [7-DD], born before 1778 in Bute/Warren County, died after 1861 in Lee County, Virginia. He married Nancy Wheeler, who was born about 1780 in or near Wake County(?) North Carolina and died between 1840-1850 in Lee County, Virginia. The most *likely* candidate for Nancy’s father was John Wheeler, not Benjamin Wheeler.

Moses Pendergrass and Nancy Wheeler had the following children:

1.6.1. AARON, PENDERGRASS was born about 1801 in Wake County, North Carolina and died some time after the 1840 Pleasant Township, Brown County, Ohio, census. He married Willey (not Milly) Perry, on 15 March 1823 in Wake County, North Carolina with his father Moses as bondsman. Willey Perry was born about 1801 in the Wake County area of North Carolina, When Moses, Nancy and the rest of the family relocated to Wythe County, Virginia in 1825, Aaron first appeared in the 1830 census in Washington County, which at that time was adjacent to Wythe, as a white male 20-29 years of age, with a white female in the same age bracket, a white female 5-9, a white female under 5 and a white male under 5. In the 1830 property tax list for Washington County, he was listed as one white male, head of household, over the age of 16 and taxed 8 cents for one horse or cow, and in 1831 he was on the same list in the same county but had no horse or cow and was assessed no tax. There were no other Pendergrass heads of household in Washington County in those years. In 1832 and 1833, Aaron was listed on the same tax list (T. Sanders’) in Wythe County as Moses, Ransom and Vincent, with only himself, one white male over 16. By 1840, Aaron and family were found on the Pleasant Township, Brown County, Ohio, census with Aaron as one white male head of Household, 40-49 and a white female 30-39, and seven white persons aged 19 or under.

A diligent search of Brown County, Ohio census records in 1850 found no Pendergrass by any spelling, though other Ohio records such as tax lists and court minutes were impractical to search due to distance. In 1850 and 1860, no Pendergrass by any spelling appeared on a census list in Brown County, Ohio, or, for that matter, the entire state of Ohio. The lack of any first names for their presumed children prohibits a search for their marriage or death records, but the complete lack of mentions for any Pendergrass (or qualifying Aaron) in Ohio or anywhere in the United States for any Aaron or Willey Pendergrass in 1850 might mean any number of things - that the whole family moved somewhere the census hadn’t reached, that Aaron changed his name or died and Willey remarried and/or took the remaining children into another state or marriage, or, for all that is provable, the entire family simply evaporated without a trace. It is hoped that an Aaron descendant will one day locate this family.

1.6.2. RANSOM PENDERGRASS was born about 1801 in Wake County, North Carolina and died after 1880 in Greene County, Alabama. On December 1, 1824 in Wake County, North Carolina, he married (1) Milly Perry [7-W](born about 1801 in the Wake County area and died before 1836) and on 16 January 1837 in Greene County, Alabama, he married (2) Elizabeth Ann Ridgeway, who was born about 1820 in Georgia, daughter of Burrell, [7-X] Other researchers have mistaken Ransom for his first cousin Raleigh (son of Benjamin) and have sent him off to Wilkes County, sometimes even having him born there, but a thorough search of Wilkes County records from its inception to the 1850s turns up no trace of Ransom there. Apparently the original mistake was a simple confusion in the Allen Pendergraft book of two names starting with the same letter and that mistake was then given a life of its own on the internet. Ransom was still firmly in place with his parents in Wake until his marriage there in 1825 and if he did not travel to Wythe County, Virginia together with his parents and siblings, he joined them there shortly afterward, appearing on tax lists consistently. He was listed on a Wake County tax list in 1826 but with no indication that he was still there to pay the assessment.

Although he was not found as a head of household on the 1830 census list in any county, Ransom was on the Wythe County tax lists of T Sanders, as head of household and taxed for one white male over the age of 16 with one cow or horse, in each year from 1827 to 1833.

In October, 1832, Ransom’s youngest brother Cordy, age 12, and Ransom’s son (Sylvester) Green, age 7, were in a published list of “*The Lost Children of Wythe County, Virginia, 1790 to 1878*”, as poor school children receiving state sponsored education. Cordy was listed as a child of Moses, and Green as a child of Ransom, but in the next mention in 1839, Green, 12, Frances, 11, and Julia, 9, were all listed as children of Moses. [Cousin Daniel Boone Pendergrass III made this informative find]

On 12 August of 1833, “*Stephen S Crockett, a constable in the first district in this county, came into court and resigning his said office, and therefore the Court proceeded to an election to fill the said vacancy, when Ransom Pendergrass having received the votes of all the justices present given viva voce in open court was declared duly elected, the Court being of opinion that he is a man of honesty, probity and good demeanor, and the said Ransom Pendergrass took the several oaths declared by law and with Leonard Straw and Stephen S Crockett his securities entered into and acknowledged a bond in the penalty of \$2,000 conditioned as the law directs. The votes given in the above election were polled as follows: For Ransom Pendergrass: John Stanger, Randolph Fugate, Casper Yost, Robert Crockett, Robert Sayers.*”

In that same year, Ransom abruptly and completely disappeared from Wythe County with no explanation for his absence found, and no record of the Court’s filling the constable vacancy that he left behind. Also left behind with his parents were at least one child, Sylvester “Green”, and likely two daughters.

Divorce not having been an option in 1833, Ransom’s wife Milly Perry had likely died by the time of his departure from Wythe County, at least by 1836, though no record of her death or the cause of it is extant, because the next mention of Ransom is the record of his second marriage in Alabama.

On 16 January, 1837, Ransom was married to Elizabeth Ann Ridgeway,^{7U} twenty years younger, daughter of Burrell/ Burwell, in Greene County, Alabama, and in some way acquired a large tract of land there.^{7V}

On 26 May 1842, in the Middle District Court of Alabama, Ransom declared himself bankrupt and the clerk of court published a notice to creditors to file by November in Tuskaloosa any claims they had.

As a constable, Ransom was required to be able to read and write, and the Ransom who appeared in the 1850 census of Greene County was 50 years old, exactly Wake and Wythe County Ransom’s age, and was literate. His second wife was 30

years old in 1850, so only 17 at the time of their marriage, while Ransom at 37 was 20 years her senior.

The 1850 Alabama state census is in accordance with the household’s makeup in the 1850 federal census, and the family members were clearly listed in the 1850 census: Ransom, born in North Carolina, Elizabeth in Georgia, and all the children in Alabama; Martha J, born 1838, Julia A, born 1840, Dicia/Daisy A, born 1842, Mary J, born 1844, Theodore F, born 1845, and Josephine born 1847, but in 1860 the census taker made such a hash of the family that one would like to reach back in time and shake him until his teeth rattled. A painstaking and tedious reconstruction from prior and later records was necessary to untangle the incorrect initials and garbled ages to determine who the parties in the household actually were, as Ransom was listed only as the initial “B” with an inaccurate age of 45, and Elizabeth as only “C”, age 43. It is only the initials and approximate ages of the children which make it possible to identify this family at all in 1860.

In 1853, when Ransom and Elizabeth had been married about sixteen years and her father Burrell Ridgeway had died, Ransom and Elizabeth executed this highly unusual and rather humiliating document:

R. Pendergrass to deed in trust B. T. Higginbotham

*This Indenture made and entered into this 24th day of March A.D. 1853 by and between Ransom Pendergrass party of the first part Elizabeth Ann Pendergrass his wife party of the second part and Benjamin T Higginbotham party of the third part, All of the County of Green and State of Alabama witnesseth that whereas the said Elizabeth Ann as one of thee heirs at Law & distribution of the Estate of her father the late Burrell Ridgeway dec’d has received from the said Benjamin administrator of the [late?] Said Burrell Ridgeway the sum of two hundred and fifteen 28/100 Dollars as will fully reference to the record of the final settlement of said Estate and whereas the said Ransom Pendergrass who is by law authorized to receive And use the said monies as the trustee of his said wife is **a man of improvident and intemperate habits and is also in embarrassed circumstances and unable to secure the said monies to his said wife** except in the manner herein after provided and the said Elizabeth Ann being unwilling to allow him to use the said monies unless he shall satisfactorily secure and indemnify her in the premises and the said Ransom having also agreed to secure and protect the interest of his said wife as a conveyance of land as hereinafter described which land is now subject to certain levies and trust but which the said Pendergrass agrees to pay and discharge in full now therefore this indenture by and between the said parties witnesseth that for and in consideration of the promises and the sum of two hundred and fifteen 35/100 dollars to him in hand paid by the said Benjamin Higginbotham the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged he the said Ransom Pendergrass has given granted bargained sold and conveyed and by these presents doth give grant bargain sell and convey unto the said Benjamin Higginbotham his heirs and assigns the following tract or parcel of land to wit: 27 acres of the South East corner of Section 19 18 1/2 1/2 acres in the South west corner of section twenty the northeast quarter of the North west quarter of section 29 and the East half of the North East quarter of section 30 all in township 23 of Range 2 East situate and lying in the county of Green and state of Alabama to have and to hold the said tracts and parcels of land unto him and his heirs and assigns and unto his and their own ____? Use and ____? Forever. In trust nevertheless and upon this condition that the said Higginbotham will permit the said Pendergrass and his said wife and children to remain in the peaceable possession on and occupation of the said tracts and parcels of land for the maintenance and support of the said Elizabeth Ann and her children for and during the term of her natural life and then upon the further trust that the said Higginbotham shall proceed to sell the said lands at public or private sale upon such terms as he may think proper and the divide the proceeds of the sale thereof between the children and heirs at law of the said Elizabeth Ann so as to give to each child or the heirs of any such child an equal share thereof and it is further indentured and agreed between the ____? said Higginbotham may at any time during the life of the said Elizabeth Ann and with her consent sell and convey the said lands or any part thereof and hold or ____? The proceeds thereof for her sole and separate use as she may direct to be done in testimony whereof the said parties have herewith ____? Their hands and seals this the day aforesaid.*

Signed sealed and delivered in the presence of William P Webb

R Pendergrass (seal)

Benjamin T. Higginbotham (seal)

Elizabeth Ann Pendergrass (seal)

Note that this indenture specifies “her” children, at least hinting that Ransom had others. [Cousin Linda Galene Haggood (Giess) discovered this fascinating document]

By the 1870 census, Ransom had no listed wife, and his last child with Elizabeth was born in August 1861 when she was about 41. Daughter Julia A was keeping house for the family, with Ida E at home, the younger children in school, and as a separate household within his, their widowed daughter, listed variously as Dicia, Dicey, and Daisy, was listed as Dilly Kelly in 1870 with her son Leonard or Lemuel Kelly [Jr]. On 17 September 1860 there was a marriage recorded in Greene County for a Daisay Pendergrass and a Lemuel H Kelly and there is a Confederate service record for a Lemuel H Kelly, Pvt. Co C, 11th Alabama Infantry, who was wounded in the head at the battle of Salem Church, Virginia on May 3rd, 1863, and died shortly afterward.

Ransom did not hold slaves himself, and when he entered into a contract to rent one, Benjamin T Higginbotham had to act as security for the payment, guaranteeing his own repayment by a lien on Ransom and Elizabeth’s crops:

19 September 1854, Ransom and Elizabeth “*hired a negro boy from Bynum Colvin for \$95.00*” and “*Benjamin T Higginbotham having signed as a note security for the said Pendergrass ’for the hire of said slave to work on their land*” Benjamin T Higginbotham secured a lien on “*all the Pendergrass ’crop of cotton, corn and other things planted, grown, raised and gathered on the tract of land on which they now reside*”.

The following year in August, Ransom again mortgaged his crop of cotton and corn for debts he had incurred, primarily for food and supplies, and had only partly repaid.

The 1870 Greene County federal census logically shows a large number of closely neighboring free black families who were not individually named in 1860. There is extant a local census of black and white residents of the area which is too fragile to be copied and which, due to a great deal of overwriting and scratching out of headings, appeared inaccurately to list Ransom and family as black, causing them to be categorized as such on websites devoted to newly freed black families. Comparison of numerous census and other records reveals that although there were black and mixed-race individuals in other branches of “Wake” John’s descendants, Ransom and his family were listed as white in all other records.

Ransom was still living in 1880 and listed in the census of Greene County as a widowed, literate farmer born about 1802 in North Carolina and the household consisted of son Stephen and daughter Isabelle, both single, and as close neighbors William Pendergrass, a farmer with a check in the “married” column but no family with him, and Ransom’s widowed daughter Dicia/Daisey Kelly, her son Lemuel and her young niece and nephew with the surname Qualls.

It is clear from the records that despite his bad habits and debts, all Ransom’s Alabama children received enough education to be able to read and write.

The date and circumstances of Ransom’s death are not known, and although he owned land and other property, no will or probate administration, has been found, and his grave has not been located.

1.6.3. VINCENT PENDERGRASS was born about 1806 in Wake Co, North Carolina, and died after 1870 in Lee County, Virginia, . He married Patsey Ann “Anna” Perkins about 1834 in Wythe County, Virginia, (date extrapolated from ages of children in the 1840 census and marriage itself confirmed by marriage and death records of their children). She was born about 1803 in Wythe County, Virginia. Vincent was about 19 years old when the family moved from Wake to Wythe in 1825 and first appeared of record on a Wythe County tax list with Moses and Ransom in 1827, as one white male over 16 on TSanders tax list. In 1827, 1828 and 1829, his first name was mistakenly written and recopied as “Winston” by one tax list maker, but this was corrected to Vincent in 1830. In 1827, Vincent had no taxable property, but by 1829 had acquired and was taxed for one horse, cow, or ass. He appeared consistently on tax lists in Wythe County each year through 1839, sometimes adding or losing a horse or cow. and always on the same list as his father. The tax for one horse, cow, or ass was 8 cents in 1839. He was not listed as an independent head of household in the 1830 census but a white male of his age was in the household of Moses.

In 1840, Vincent’s parents, his younger brother Cordy and his nephew Sylvester “Green” Pendergrass and their families had all moved to Lee County, Virginia, the furthest county to the southwest of the state, near Cumberland Gap. From later events, it seems likely that at least one unnamed sister had married and stayed behind in Wythe County. Vincent, his father Moses, and brother Cordy were named as taxables on Alex Irving’s Lee County list in 1840 and in the census of that year, Vincent was head of household, born 1810-1820, with a white female in the same age bracket, and a boy and two girls under the age of 5. He appeared on tax lists and census records in the same district as the others from 1840 forward except his name was omitted in 1843 and 1844 without explanation. In 1840, Vincent was living next door to James Thompson, who had a daughter of the right age to have been the Manerva Thompson who married Vincent’s brother Cordy and whose father’s name is known to have been James..

In the 1850 Lee County census, Vincent reported that he was an illiterate 35 year old farmer born in North Carolina, with wife [Patsy] Ann the same age and also illiterate, born in Virginia, and their children Catherine, Julianne, Alexander, Louisa, Martha, and twins Ira [Bradley] and Sarah. In 1851, he bought 50 acres of land near Wallen’s Ridge from Jacob M Poteete, near and from the same seller as the land his brother Cordy bought, and in November 1859 this land was sold to James Worley with a waiver of dower by Vincent’s wife Ann..

Neither Vincent nor Moses can be found in the 1860 census anywhere in Virginia, though both were still in the state. Since Vincent was in court records in Lee County that year, it is evidently the census record that is missing rather than himself. In March of that year, Vincent was sued by Levan Quillen for debt and a judgment was entered against him for \$5.675 with interest and costs, and he was sued again in August by James Cheek for \$10.62 with interest since 12 October 1859. Years later, the clerk noted, “*James Cheek has delivered to Alexd. Pendergrass , George Hackman’s receipt for the collection of same, which I hold in my hand while writing this statement, Jan 4th 1870, H. J. Morgan*” [Note: A Cheek family had lived near the Sandy Creek Pendergrasses in Warren County, North Carolina] Also in 1860, Vincent (X) Pendergrass entered a *deed of trust to HCT Richmond on 30 June for 1 white cow with blue head and spots on body and calf, one white yearlin w/red head and neck, three beds, bedding, farming tools, 2 ploughs, 1 set geers, all household and kitchen furniture, 1/3 of his interest in 24 acres of corn growing in Mr. Sharp’s fields, for two judgments for \$37.54.*

In the ensuing years, Vincent and Patsy Ann’s daughters grew up and married: J. A. and Francis A in 1861, Martha J in 1866, and S. E. P, in 1873. In 1869, Vincent was sued by Lane, Conk and Co. for \$15.95 from August 1st, 1854 with credit for \$13.00 paid Dec 1, 1854 and on Dec 4th 1869 satisfied.

In the 1870 White Shoals township Lee County census, Vincent and wife [Patsy]Anne each were listed as 67 years of age, and Vincent’s place of birth has been indexed online as Markasian, Virginia, but the document actually says “Unknown”, indicating that someone other than Vincent or Anna answered the census taker’s questions. Living in the household with them was daughter Sarah, who did not marry until 1873 and son John, 17 in 1870, and a six year old boy named William Duff whose relationship was not stated.

Vincent has not been located in records after 1873 and although official recording of deaths was required by 1853 in Virginia, no record of his death or estate disposition has been located.

1.6.4. DAUGHTER PENDERGRASS ??? was born between 1810-1815 in North Carolina, .

1.6.5. DAUGHTER PENDERGRASS ??? was born between 1815-1820 in North Carolina, .

1.6.6. REV. CORDY PENDERGRASS [7-JJ] was born 29 December 1819 in Wake County, North Carolina, and died on 19 April 1898 in Levi, Owsley County, Kentucky at age 78. He married Manerva Thompson, daughter of James Thompson and Agnes Merritt/Steel[?], who was born on 25 November 1825 in Lee County, Virginia, and died on 8 August 1907 in Levi, Owsley County, Kentucky, Both are buried in the Pendergrass Cemetery Cordy created near the Levi curve at the Lee and Owsley County line. [7-HH] [7-EE]

In 1825, at about age 6, Cordy relocated with his parents from Wake County, North Carolina to Wythe County, Virginia and was fortunate to have benefitted from a Virginia state literacy program which sponsored the education of poor children. On October 12, 1832, he was listed on the Wythe County roll of poor school children as a child of Moses Pendergrass, his age given as 12, consistent with his known birth at the end of 1819. It is not known how many years of schooling he received but in July 1839, his nephew Green and his nieces [or sisters] Frances and Julia Ann, all listed as children of Moses, were still enrolled but

Cordy was not. In fact, 1839 was the first year in which Cordy was listed as an adult taxable male in Jos. J. Graham’s district, but with no property and therefore no tax. By 1840, he had moved with the others of his family to Lee County, Virginia and had acquired a horse or cow, From 1840 to 1850, Cordy was listed consistently on the tax rolls each year as one free white poll, and usually with a horse or cow.

On 20 December 1847, Cordy bought 65 acres of land from Jacob M and Cynthia Poteet for \$300.00 “*on the S bank of Powell’s River, N30W18 up sd river to a sycamore stump, a little below the horse ford, thence south to trees and along a hollow to two buckeyes, adj. land on which Poteet now lives, dividing the spring equally between them, on top of Wallen’s Ridge*”

In the 1850 census, Cordy was listed as a literate white male farmer born in North Carolina in about 1820 [December 1819] with wife Manerva [Thompson] born about 1824 [November 1825] in Virginia and unable to read or write, with children Elizabeth, Moses, Mary A, Martha J, and Benjamin H [later F], Though no record of their marriage has been found, since their first child was born about 1841, their extrapolated marriage date was about 1839/40. In 1851, Cordy and Manerva bought more land from the Poteets adjacent to the land they already had and in 1853 Cordy executed a mortgage for 114 acres to John J Carroll for a token one dollar.

In 1852, the Moses Pendergrass who was listed as 7 years old in the household in the 1850 Lee County, Virginia census was noted as deceased in the family Bible,[7-FF] and did not appear with the family in the 1860 census, enforcing his identity as Cordy and Manerva’s child rather than of Cordy’s father Moses, who was still living in the Lee County, Virginia poorhouse as late as 1861. It is not known what caused the untimely death of the child Moses at the age of nine.

In 1853, it became mandatory to record births, deaths, and marriages in Virginia and Cordy recorded the births of their son Washington R Pendergrass [later Washington or William Boren] on 9 June 1853 and Daniel B, born May 12 1857. Cordy’s family Bible also recorded his parents as Moses and Nancy Pendergrass, and the births of all his known children, along with some of their deaths and marriages.[7-FF]

On July 19th 1858, Cordy for \$1200.00 sold to Robert Travis, and Manerva [as Minerva] waived her dower in land described as “*south of Powell’s River, beg. at a beech tree on the bank of Powell’s River thence easterly with meanderings [trees] to Top of Wallen’s Ridge to a stake with Miller’s line. Cordy stated, “I, Cordy Pendergrass, am seized of good and indefeasible estate of inheritance therein*”. [7-EE] He signed his name in full.

It is not known what Cordy was doing for a living during this time, or how the acreage he owned was used. Family tradition states that he was a Methodist Circuit Rider, but in general such circuit riders were single men. What is certain is that he was a documented Methodist minister and that he had taken his family into Owsley County, Kentucky in time for the 1860 census. Cordy and Manerva set up housekeeping there near the Levi curve on what is now highway 11 near the Owsley County/ Lee County Kentucky line. At one point they had a small frame house or cabin just off highway 11 which runs between Booneville and Beattyville, and a one acre family cemetery was established at the top of the hill for Cordy and Manerva, their descendants and their descendants’ spouses. The house is gone, but a photo of it is extant [7-GG] and the original well remains.

On 1 July 1863 Cordy registered for the civil war draft as required, giving his age as 44 and his birth year and place as 1819 in North Carolina. Almost all of Owsley County was on the side of the Union. The story told in more than one branch of Cordy descendants is that raiders came by and stole Manerva’s favorite horse, which she greatly lamented, and that she had a little money which she hid under a cabbage in the garden so that the soldiers would not find it.

On 5 August 1870 Cordy obtained five acres of land on a branch of Buck Creek in Owsley County.

In all census records which asked for an occupation, Cordy reported himself as a farmer, including the 1870 census and 1880 census records for Owsley. In 1870, living in Traveller’s Rest, he reported himself as born in North Carolina with real estate valued at \$1,000.00 and personal property worth \$465.00. and able to read and write, though Manerva was not literate. Some of the children were still at home in 1880, when Cordy again reported his birthplace and that of both of his parents as North Carolina. Again, he was listed as literate while Manerva was not, and their general residence was listed as having been in Booneville.

In June 1883, an article in the Beattyville Enterprise stated that, “*Rev. C. Pendergrass, one of Owsley County’s most substantial farmers, visited our office Saturday. Bro. Pendergrass is perhaps one of the best and most devoted Christians of the nineteenth century.*”

In 1884, just before Christmas on December 16th, Cordy and his wife Manerva [Thompson], together with Washington Garrett and his wife Sarah [Thompson], all of Owsley County, Kentucky, sold via a deed all their interest in the Lee County [Virginia] estate of Henry Thompson, deceased, to A L Pridemore of Lee County for \$150.00. Both wives waived dower. Henry Thompson, brother of Manerva and Sarah, had no marriage of record and appeared as single in all census records, living with his parents into their old age and then at age 80 with a young niece who was keeping house for him.

In 1891, Cordy founded and, with other men of Owsley county, constructed the old Clifty Methodist Church, of white-painted clapboard on a beautiful parcel of land overlooking Buck Creek.[7-I I] As of this writing, the church is still standing but in bad repair and has been condemned. [7-KK]The few services which are held for the tiny remaining congregation (at last count four members) are conducted in the more recently built hall next door. Restoration, if possible at all, would be very expensive and there is no apparent interest by anyone who can afford to save it. The original lectern and pews are still visible inside it.

On 19 April 1898, Cordy died and was buried two days later in the Pendergrass family cemetery he founded. Manerva died on 8 August 1907 and was buried beside him.

1.6.7. LOUISA JANE PENDERGRASS[tentative?] born about 1825 in Virginia, met an unknown partner.

1.7. ANNEY₂ PENDERGRASS (JOHN₁) was born sometime around 1782 in Warren County, North Carolina and was left in her father’s will one half of his household goods after her mother Hannah’s death. On January 15th, 1805, James Goodson bonded to marry her in Wake with Thomas Massey as bondsman. James was born about January 1782 according to his apprentice bond at the time he was orphaned and apprenticed to Robert Chamblee. After their marriage, James appeared as head of household on an 1810 tax list in Little River District of Wake County near Anney’s brothers. A James Goodson died about January 1869 in the area, who may or may not have been the same James who married Anney, as the wife named in his will was

called Martha.[Ann?] With one very tentative exception, none of the children of James and Anney have been identified. The 1810 and 1820 censuses for Wake are missing and the couple did not appear in further records. However, because his first name at that time and place was quite unusual and because Anney did have a nephew of the same name born in 1819 Wake to her brother Moses, because his birth year fits, and because there is hardly any other way to explain him, it is *postulated, only* that

James Goodson and Anney Pendergrass MAY have had the following child:

1.7.1 CORDY₃ GOODSON [*speculative*] (Anney₂, JOHN₁?) was born about 1805 in North Carolina and married Priscilla “Sillia” Coley on 14 January,1828. She was born there about 1809. This couple appeared in the 1830 Buffalo Creek district of Wake County and thereafter in Jasper, Georgia, one of the very few members of this family (if he was one) to have held slaves.

GENERATION 3

1.1.1. BENNETT₃ PENDERGRASS (Solomon₂, JOHN₁) was born about 1794 in Wake Co.,North Carolina and married Aquilla “Quilly”Medlin on 5 December 1817 in Wake. She was born there about 1800. Bennett died *after* 1867 in Wake County.,based on a conveyance of land to his son John R in that year..

Bennett Pendergrass and Aquilla “Quilly” Medlin had the following children:

1.1.1.1. ELLEN₄ PENDERGRASS was born about 1820 in North Carolina and married Ridley/Riley/Royal “Rial” Medlin on 19 March 1840 in Wake, North Carolina. He was born about 1818 in North Carolina. From unusually consistent ages given in all census records, her stated birth year was 1822, but a female living in the household with Bennett and Quilly in the 1830 census was born between 1815 and 1820 and there were no other female children, so 1820 is assigned her. There are other explanations, but the most likely is the frequent two year disparity in census ages because of the time of year censuses were taken and the way the question of age was phrased.

1.1.1.2. JOHN R PENDERGRASS was born about 1821 in North Carolina and married Sarah “Sally” Medlin, daughter of Cader “Cade” Medlin and Anne Preston, on 26 October 1841 in Franklin County. She was born about 1818 in North Carolina. John R’s birth year is variously given in census records as 1822, 1823, 1817 and 1816. Giving his parents the benefit of the moral doubt, and noting that his parents did not marry until December of 1817, he *should* not have been born before the Fall of 1818 and he *should* still have been in his parents’ household in the 1830 census between the ages of 7 and 12. In his parents’ household in 1830, there were two males listed as born 1820-1825 and in 1840, 2 males born 1821-1825. It is known from later records that John R survived to adulthood and remained near Bennett during Bennett’s lifetime and received property from him in 1867, so absent extraordinary circumstances, of which there is no indication, John R was one of the two males in the household in 1830 and 1840 census and born about 1820/21, depending on the enumeration date of the census records.

1.1.1.3. NATHANIEL D PENDERGRASS was born about 1824 in Wake County, North Carolina. He married Frances Young on 26 January 1841 in Wake; bondsman Solomon Rogers and witness A Williams. Opinion and facts are divided as to whether he is the same person as Dorsey, and this issue could probably have been resolved if the 1810 and 1820 censuses for Wake were not missing. There is no extant record of him under this name except for the one marriage record, even after a thorough search of tax lists and census, court and other public records for Wake, Nash, and surrounding counties. There is a Nathaniel D Pendergrass who died in the Texas military at stated age 18 in 1848 , so born in 1830 if that age was correct, and therefore too young to have been Wake County Nathaniel D. Most importantly, there does not seem to have been a slot for an extra male in Bennett’s household, so after much consideration and with some reservation, this author concurs with the majority opinion that Nathaniel D and Dorsey are the same person, though they are listed separately here for purposes of discussion and in case of future revelations.

1.1.1.4. [NATHANIEL?] DORSEY “DAWSEY” PENDERGRASS was born in Wake County, North Carolina and his birth year is in doubt. If he was one of the two boys in Bennett’s household in the 1830 and 1840 census years, he was born between 1821 and 1825. However, his birth year in the 1850 census was given as 1815 and in 1860, as 1823. To add to the confusion, there is no doubt of his military identity because he volunteered for the Confederacy from Wake County, but the military records listed his birth year once as 1828 and again a month later as 1833, and he wasn’t alive by then to tell anyone. All things considered, 1823 is a good approximate birth year. If he was the same person as Nathaniel D, then he married (1) Frances Young on 26 Jan 1841 in Wake, bondman Solomon Rogers and witness A Williams and (2) although there is no formal marriage record, Didamah Lee. Of the two female children in Dorsey and Didamah’s household in 1850 and 1860 census records, only the death certificate of the younger daughter, Priscilla, is extant, and it lists her father as Dorsey and her mother as Didamah Lee, leaving in doubt whether Mary, born 1845, is also Didamah’s or is from Dorsey’s prior marriage (if there was one) to Frances Young.

Whatever his marital situation, Dorsey, a 5’ 8 “ farmer, enlisted for the duration of the Civil War on June 19th, 1861 at Camp Advance, North Carolina and was assigned to Company E, 7th Infantry, but within a year was sick in various military hospitals and died 7 November 1862 in Mount Jackson, Virginia, of the chronic diarrhea which killed so many Confederate soldiers, including his second cousin Thomas Pendergrass, His personal effects were listed as “clothing, etc.” and were received by November 11th, 1862. On February 9th, 1864, attorney Alvin Peacock filed a claim on behalf of his estate.

1.1.4. BARSHEBA₃ PENDERGRASS(Solomon₂,John₁) [*tentative*] born 18 September 1798 in North Carolina, died after 1860 in Wake County. She married Reuben Sanders Amos on 29 November 1816 in Wake. He was born 22 March 1782 in North Carolina and died after 1860 in Wake County. Barsheba could have been a daughter of Benjamins who had married just before Benjamin left for Wilkes County with the family, or a daughter of Jesse, but is placed here as a daughter of Solomon because he was the only son of Wake John still in Wake at the right time, and because in the 1840 Little River district of Wake County, Sanders Amos, Barsheba and their children were living next door to Solomon’s son Bennett Pendergrass, after whom Barsheba apparently named a child.

Reuben Sanders Amos and Barsheba Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.4.1 NANCY₄ AMOS, born about 1823 in North Carolina, died after 1880, apparently without marrying. She was single and living with her parents in 1860, with her brother Richard in 1880.

1.1.4.2. CHAPPELE AMOS was born about 1825 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.3. RICHARD BENNETT AMOS, born 12 September 1829 North Carolina, died 4 August 1890 in Mark’s Creek, Wake County, married his second cousin once removed, Agnes Ann Medlin 20 August 1866 in Wake. She was born 13 January 1842, and died 7 October 1906 in Harris Township, Franklin County. Both descended from Solomon Pendergrass/

1.1.4.4. ELIJAH E AMOS, born about 1836 in Little River, Wake County, North Carolina, died for the Confederacy on 27 June 1862 at the Battle of Gains Mill, Hanover County, Virginia.

1.1.4.5. SARAH “SALLY” AMOS, born 16 July 1836 in North Carolina, died after 1913. She married Samuel Wesley Pearce on 27 September 1855 in Wake County. He was born there about 1822.

1.1.5. WRIGHT₃ PENDERGRASS (Solomon₂, JOHN₁) was born about 1802 in Wake County, North Carolina and married Lowery/Lorinda Alford on 17 July 1830 in Wake County.

Wright Pendergrass and Lowery/Lorinda Alford had the following children:

1.1.5.1. NANCY₄ PENDERGRASS was born about 1830 in North Carolina and married James Moye, son of Thomas Moye and Alpha Medlin, on 27 March 1853 in Franklin, North Carolina, . He was born about 1831 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.2. MILLY/MIDDY ANN PENDERGRASS. born about 1835 in North Carolina, apparently never married.

1.1.5.3. MARTHA ANN PENDERGRASS, born August 1840 in North Carolina. married Samuel D Edwards, son of Benjamin Edwards and Sallie, on 29 June, 1868 in Nash, North Carolina, He was born about 1840 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.4. MARY SALLY PENDERGRASS was born about 1843 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.5. JOSEPH ANN PENDERGRASS [Josephine?] was born about 1849 in North Carolina and married Asa Rodgers in 1867. He was born in March 1846 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.6 JOHN PENDERGRASS [*twin*] was born about 1851 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.7. THOMAS W PENDERGRASS[*twin*] was born about 1851 in North Carolina and married Easter A D Unknown, who was born about 1855 in North Carolina.

1.1.6. PENELOPE “PENNY”₃ PENDERGRASS (Solomon₂, JOHN₁) was born in 1800 in Wake County. North Carolina, though according to the 1850 and 1860 census records she was born in 1805. She married Henry Bunn on 15 August 1815 in Wake, North Carolina. He was born about 1792 in North Carolina. Even at a time when girls married young, ten years old at marriage seems impossible, so despite the listing twice of her birth year as 1805, it has been adjusted here to 1800. Many trees online list their first child as Malachi Bunn born about 1815, who married Margaret Robertson and in 1840, had several children, died for the Confederacy in 1864, as well as a daughter Charlotte born 1822, but no record has been found to verify this.

Henry Bunn and Penelope “Penny” Pendergrass had the following known children:

1.1.6.1. CALVIN₄ BUNN was born about 1827 in North Carolina. He married Sarah “Sally” Loyd on 23 December 1850 in Franklin County. She was born about 1822 in North Carolina.

1.1.6.2. WILLIAM “RUFFIN” BUNN was born about 1830 in North Carolina and married Jane Layton on 24 January, 1856 in Franklin County. Jane was born about 1829 in North Carolina and was listed as widowed in the 1880 census.

1.1.6.3. MARTHA BUNN was born about 1833 in North Carolina and on 25 August 1859 in Franklin County she married her second cousin once removed (1) Benjamin Medlin, son of Ridley/Riley/Royal “Rial” Medlin and Ellen Pendergrass (Bondsman, Calvin Pearce).He was born about 1838 in North Carolina and had died by 1870 as Martha appeared as widowed in that census. In 1877, on or after 17 May, she married (2) Curtis H Hodge, son of Allen Hodge and Nancy, in Wake County. Curtis was born about 1821 in North Carolina.

1.1.6.4. JUDGETON BUNN was born about 1836 in North Carolina.

1.1.6.5. ARCHIBALD BUNN was born about 1837 in North Carolina.

1.1.6.6. PENELOPE “PENNY” BUNN was born about 1840 in North Carolina.

1.1.6.7. LOUISA BUNN was born about 1843 in North Carolina. She either married a Williams at age 15 or, more likely the census taker made an error because her name was still Bunn in later records. The census taker wrote her name as Louisa and age 15, added “William” on the same line, and left the next line blank as to names, listing only an 11 year old white male, who does not seem to be mentioned again.

1.1.6.8. A male BUNN [William?] was born about 1849 if the above entry was correct.

1.1.7. MARY “POLLY”₃ PENDERGRASS [*Tentative*] (Solomon₂, JOHN₁) was born about 1805 in Wake County, North Carolina, and died after 1866?. She married Richard Medlin, who was born about 1795 in Franklin County, North Carolina and died about 1838 in Wake County. She is placed here on the testimony of one of her descendants, and the Medlin family were close neighbors of the Pendergrasses, but no marriage or other record confirming the information.has been found

Richard Medlin ? and Mary “Polly” Pendergrass ? had the following children:

1.1.7.1. JOHN RICHARD₄ MEDLIN was born on 4 June 1828 in Wake County, North Carolina, and died on 21 August 1864 in Petersburg, Virginia (Blandford Cemetery, Battle Globe Tavern). He married Catherine “Kittie” P Drake(?) in 1862. She was born in 1826 in Franklin County, North Carolina and died there on 12 May 1885 in Harris District.

1.1.7.2. HAWKINS MEDLIN was born about 1833 in Wake County, North Carolina and died in April 1864 in North Carolina. He married Mary Unknown.

1.1.7.3. ADDISON MEDLIN was born about 1839 in North Carolina.

1.2.1. ISAAC₃ PENDERGRASS (Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born about 1787 in Warren County, North Carolina and died there after 1870, not appearing in the 1880 census.. He married Elizabeth Cogwell, daughter of Esrom Cogwell, on 29 October 1806 in Franklin County,. She was born about 1788 in North Carolina. In the 1870 census, he was unaccountably listed as John, but the identity is unmistakable, and this was the only known instance of that name in all the numerous records about him throughout his life, so likely a simple clerical error rather than a double name.

Isaac Pendergrass and Elizabeth Cogwell had the following child:

1.2.1.1. SARAH WILLIS₄ PENDERGRASS, born 1816 in North Carolina, married George Washington Stainback, son of William G/H Stainback and Sarah Cogwell/Coghill,12April 1836 in Warren, North Carolina, born about 1813..

1.2.2. DANIEL₃ PENDERGRASS (Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born in 1788 and died before 1837 (Son Jesse C/G was apprenticed to his uncle Isaac as a 15 year old orphan in 1837).He married (1) Nancy Weldon on 8 January 1821 in Warren County, North Carolina. He married (2) Polly Dickerson on 20 May 1822 with John Askew, bondsman. .

Daniel Pendergrass and Nancy Weldon had the following child:

1.2.2.1. JESSE G₄ PENDERGRASS was born in 1821 in North Carolina and died May 1895 in Brodie, North Carolina, according to a newspaper article reporting his death. He married (1) Matilda Cogwell on August 7, 1844 in Warren County and before the 1860 census (2)Frances “Fanny” Nuckles, who was born about 1835 in North Carolina. and died 9 May 1912. He and Frances were buried in the old overgrown cemetery on Sandy Creek along the east side of what was formerly called Pendergrass Road (now Summit) and their graves are marked with nicely engraved headstones, among several graves marked only with plain stones. He was alsos listed as Jessie C in records, but Jessie G on his headstone.

Daniel Pendergrass and Polly Dickerson had three additional unidentified male children in their household in census records, but their relationship, if any, is unproven and their names unknown..They are listed here in case of later identification.

1.2.2.2. white male born about 1823

1.2.2.3. white male born about 1824

1.2.2.4. white male born about 1825

1.2.5. RALEIGH₃ PENDERGRASS (Jesse₂, JOHN₁) **[7-G]**, born about 1803 in North Carolina, died after 1870. He married Susan Nuckles, born in 1804. In other works and online, he has been confused with his first cousin Raleigh, son of Benjamin, who moved to Wilkes County, North Carolina, in about 1816, but this Raleigh, son of Jesse, appeared consistently on the Sheriff’s list of insolvents each year they are extant from 1828 through 1845, though he and Susan brought up a large family. He was never listed as having been taxed for any land or any personal property. It was not unusual to rent or sharecrop farms at the time.

Raleigh Pendergrass and Susan Nuckles had the following children:

1.2.5.1. SARAH “SALLIE” PENDERGRASS, born 1827 in North Carolina, had a child with George Hawkins.**[7-J]**

1.2.5.2. JAMES LUTHER PENDERGRASS,born 1828 in Franklin County, married Mary Unknown.

1.2.5.3. THOMAS PENDERGRASS **[7-LLL,Y,Z,AA,CC]** ,born about 1832 in Warren County, died 20 September 1864 near Petersburg, Virginia of dysentery in a Confederate division hospital. He married Sarah “Sallie” Alice Nuckles, daughter of William Nuckles and Nancy, on 1 April 1859 in Warren County. She was born about March 1837 in Warren County, and died there 1900-1910. After Thomas’ death, Sarah married his younger brother William at Thomas’ deathbed request.

1.2.5.4. ROBERT W PENDERGRASS, born 1833 in Warren County, died for the Confederacy 28 March 1865 in Washington City, District of Columbia, He married Elizabeth “Betsy” Perdue, daughter of William Perdue and Mildred “Milly” T Falkner/Fortner, on 12 December 1860 in Warren County. She was born about 1839 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.5. MARY PENDERGRASS was born in 1835 in North Carolina in the Sandy Creek area. *[For a discussion of her, and her possible offspring, please see 1.2.5.6.1.]*

1.2.5.6. CORDELIA REBECCA PENDERGRASS was born in 1837 in North Carolina,and married Thomas Dyke Hayes, a much older man born about 1800 in North Carolina who had been previously married.

1.2.5.7. RICHARD JORDAN PENDERGRASS, **[7-H]** , born 22 May 1840/43 in Warren County, (headstone says 14 October 1843, death certificate says 22 May 1840, 1850 census says he was 8 years old), died 12 December 1913 in Henderson, Vance County, North Carolina at age 73. He married Mary Jane Coley, daughter of Joseph Coley and Nancy Nuckles, on 24 November 1865 in Warren County. She was born on 12 April1844 in Warren County, and died there on 14 March 1917 .

1.2.5.8. WILLIAM HENRY PENDERGRASS was born in February 1845 in Warren County, and died on 9 February 1918 in Sandy Creek. He married Sarah “Sallie” Alice Nuckles, daughter of William Nuckles and Nancy, on 8 December 1865 in Warren County. (Mrs. Sarah (Nuckles) Pendergrass, widow of Thomas Pendergrass, married his brother William Pendergrass per Thomas’ instructions if he did not return from the civil war). She was born in March 1840 in Warren County, and died there between 1900-1910.**[see 7-Y, Z,AA, BB, CC]**

1.2.5.9. HARRIETT PENDERGRASS was born in 1846 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.10. LUCY PENDERGRASS, born in 1851 in Warren County, died in Warren County. She married Hardy “Hodge” Hayes, son of Thomas Hayes and Hulda/Hilda Faulkner, on 14 July 1866 in Warren County. He was born 1832 in North Carolina and died there in 1879. Lucy was not living with Hardy in the 1880 census, and Hardy was listed as a servant in the household of the younger Willis T Duke, the two men, only, living next door to Mary, Melissa and Raleigh [B] Pendergrass. (Mary was likely the sister of Lucy.)

1.2.7. AUDREY/ALSIE, PENDERGRASS (Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born about 1807 in North Carolina, married Isham E Dickerson on 23 December 1821 in Franklin County, born about 1798 in Warren or Franklin County, North Carolina. Because two of her daughter Diza’s out of wedlock children lived with her, this family was exceptionally difficult to sort. (View with caution)

Isham E Dickerson and Audrey/Alsie Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.7.1. DIZA/DIXIE₄ DICKERSON, born 1828 North Carolina, had a child (or two) with William Green N Wrenn..

1.2.7.2. NICHOLAS H DICKERSON, was born about 1830 in North Carolina.

1.2.7.3. JAMES DICKERSON was born about 1832 in North Carolina and died before 1870. He married Mary ““Catharine” Roberson on 5 September 1853 in Warren County. She was born February 1830 in North Carolina.

1.2.7.4. CHESTON/CHESTONE DICKERSON was born about 1833 in North Carolina.

1.2.7.5. ISHAM MALONE DICKERSON was born on 11 April 1840 in North Carolina and died on 24 May 1921 in Pitt County, North Carolina, He married (1) Celestia M Coley, daughter of Joseph Coley and Nancy Nuckles, on 18 April 1859 in Warren County, North Carolina. She was born about 1842 in North Carolina. He married (2) Lucy Nuckles in 1891 in Onslow, North Carolina. She was born in August 1873 in North Carolina.

1.2.7.6. WILLIAM A DICKERSON, born about 1848 in North Carolina. died 27 July 1920..

1.2.7.7. JAMES HENLEY “JIM” DICKERSON was born in January 1856 in North Carolina and married (1) Margaret “Peggie” Mosley on 19 January 1875 in Franklin County, North Carolina. She was born about 1856 in North Carolina. He married (2) Anna Short 22 December 1896 in Onslow, North Carolina. Anna was born in February 1874 in North Carolina.

1.4.1. WARREN₃ PENDERGRASS (Nimrod₂JOHN₁? or Wm?) was born in 1797 in Rowan County, North Carolina and died on 4 March 1843 in Iredell County, North Carolina. He married Nancy MacClean, who was born about 1799 in North Carolina. This line has essentially daughtered out and, sadly no one has been found who is eligible for YDNA testing, or even Autosomal DNA testing.,

Warren Pendergrass and Nancy MacClean had the following children:

1.4.1.1. AMANDA A or M₁PENDERGRASS, was born in North Carolina about 1818 and, married Elihu F Johnson. on 2 May 1844 in Iredell County, North Carolina.

1.4.1.2. FRANKLIN M₁ PENDERGRASS was born about 1825 in North Carolina, and died in 1844 in Iredell County, North Carolina, at age 19, without marrying.

1.4.1.3. JULIUS RUFUS PENDERGRASS was born on 8 November 1827 in North Carolina and died on 3 November 1854 in North Carolina without marrying.

1.4.1.4. HARVEY A PENDERGRASS was born about 1832 in North Carolina.

1.4.1.5. SENETH PENDERGRASS was born about 1836 in North Carolina. She married George P or W Rowe, who was born about 1836 in North Carolina.

1.4.1.6. JUNIUS FILOW PENDERGRASS was born about 1843 in North Carolina and died in March 1860 in Catawba County.

1.4.2. JOHN₃ PENDERGRASS (Nimrod,????, JOHN₁) was born about 1799 in North Carolina and married Jane Unknown, who was born about 1803 in North Carolina.

John Pendergrass and Jane Unknown had the following child:

1.4.2.1. S HOUSTON₄ PENDERGRASS [*female*] was born about 1837 in North Carolina. Despite diligent research under various names and spellings, no trace of her has been found after the 1850 census.

1.5.1. CLARISSA “CLARY”₃ PENDERGRASS (Benjamin₂, JOHN₁) was born about 1791 in Wake County, North Carolina. She married (1) James Bolton on 11 February 1809 in Wake County, North Carolina (Benjamin Pendergrass, Bondsman). She married (2) Richard Chamblee on 19 July 1815 in Wake County, North Carolina (Benjamin Pendergrass, Bondsman). Richard was born about 1787 in North Carolina.

James Bolton and Clarissa “Clary” Pendergrass had the following child:

1.5.1.1. JAMES BUDROW “BUD”₄ BOLTON was born on 17 February 1810 in Wake County, North Carolina, and died on 5 October 1904 in Trimble, Illinois. He married Olive/Olivia Fletcher, daughter of Unknown Fletcher and Susannah, on 1 July 1830 in Iredell County, North Carolina. She was born about 1813 in North Carolina and died on 4 March 1898 in Allison Prairie, Illinois.

Richard Chamblee/Shamley and Clarissa “Clary” Pendergrass had the following children:

1.5.1.2. SARAH J₄ CHAMBLEE/SHAMLEY, was born on 4 July 1814 in North Carolina and died 26 June 1908 in Winn, Isabella, Michigan.

1.5.1.3. NANCY “MARY” CHAMBLEE/SHAMLEY, born 1815 in North Carolina, died August 1863 in Freeborn, Minnesota. She married Dr. James Wadsworth “Doc” Cordell on 9 August 1838 in Delaware, Indiana. He was born 31 December 1816 in Cherokee Nation, East, Tennessee, and died 13 May 1896 in Lake Crystal, Brown County, Minnesota.

1.5.1.4. CHLOE CHAMBLEE/SHAMLEY, born 3 September 1816 in Wake County, North Carolina, died 18 September 1885 in Linn County, Iowa. She married William Gard, who was born 17 November 1813 in Ohio and died 27 March 1883 in Fairfax, Linn County, Iowa.

1.5,1,5. JOHN CHAMBLEE/SHAMLEY, born August 1827 in Wayne, Indiana, died 1900 in New Lisbon, Missouri. He married (1) Ann Messiinger on 19 September 1848 in Delaware, Indiana, and (2) Eliza A Chandler on 20 November 1887.

1.5.1.6. MARY EMMELINE CHAMBLEE/SHAMLEY, born about 1831, married in February 1848, died before 7 May 1855 when her husband, Alvey Lee,remarried.

1.5.1.7. BENJAMIN H CHAMBLEE/SHAMLEY, born October 1838 in Indiana. died 16 March 1891 in Casco, Allegan, Mchigan. On 18 May 1858, he married Regina Phillips, who was born about 1838 in Ohio.

1.5.2. RALEIGH₃ PENDERGRASS (Benjamin₂,JOHN₁),born about 1792 in Wake County, died after 1880 in Lovelace, Wilkes County, North Carolina. He married Sarah “Sally” Horton on 18 June 1814 in Wake, (his father Benjamin Pendergrass, bondsman). She was born about 1790 in Wake. (His first cousin Raleigh,son of Jesse, stayed in the Sandy Creek area.) This Raleigh was also unaccountably confused in other works with his first cousin Ransom, son of Moses, but Ransom did not go to Wilkes County, while Raleigh was there with his father Benjamin by the 1820 census..

Raleigh Pendergrass and Sarah “Sally” Horton had the following children:

1.5.2.1. JOHN HENDERSON₁ PENDERGRASS was born in 1815 in Wake County, or Windy Gap, Wilkes County, North Carolina. He married Mary “Polly” Brooks, who was born about 1811 in North Carolina.

1.5.2.2. ANDREW DRURY PENDERGRASS was born in 1818 in Wilkes County, North Carolina and married (1) Jane Mise on 26 May 1846 in Wilkes, North Carolina. She was born about 1831. (Raleigh Pendergrass, bondsman). He married (2) Sarah A Roberts on 25 February 1872 in Greene, Tennessee, and (3) Mary A [Smith?],born about 1835 in Tennessee.

1.5.2.3. LEAH PENDERGRASS was born in 1822.

1.5.2.4. NANCY PENDERGRASS was born in 1826.

1.5.2.5. JAMES DAVIDSON PENDERGRASS was born in 1832 in North Carolina.

1.5.2.6. BENJAMIN PENDERGRASS, listed as deaf and mute in two censuses, was born in 1835 in Wilkes County, North Carolina, and died in 1898. He married Martha Hall, daughter of Joseph Hall and Cynthia, on 18 December 1861 in Wilkes County, North Carolina, Martha was born about 1836.

1.5.2.7. AMY PENDERGRASS, born July 1837 in Wilkes County, North Carolina, married Robert Brooks on 11 April 1860 in Wilkes, North Carolina. He was born about 1843, enlisted in the Confederacy 4 October 1862, died of disease 12 May 1863..Amy reared their one child alone and never remarried..

1.5.2.8. ALICE PENDERGRASS was born in 1839.
1.5.2.9. SARAH “SALLY” PENDERGRASS was born about 1840 in Wilkes County.
1.5.2.10.WILLIAM M PENDERGRASS was born about 1843 in Wilkes County, North Carolina (possibly a grand-child rather than a child?). He married Matilda Brewer on 9 February 1862 in Wilkes County, North Carolina. She was born on 15 February 1837 in North Carolina and died on 12 December1914 in Bristol, Washington County, Virginia.

1.5.3. MARTHA “PATSY”₃ PENDERGRASS (Benjamin₂, JOHN₁) was born about 1808 in Wake County, North Carolina (based on where her parents were living at the time of her birth). She married William Horton on 24 Jan 1824 in Wilkes County, North Carolina. He was born about 1784 in North Carolina.

William Horton and Martha “Patsy” Pendergrass had the following children:

1.5.3.1. ELIZABETH₄ HORTON was born about 1837 in Indiana. She had a child with an unknown partner.
1.5.3.2. MARY ANN or E HORTON was born on 24 August 1842 in Indiana and died on 6 April 1919 in Mc-Cookville, Hancock County, Indiana. She married Wiseman Olvey, son of Thomas Olvey and Elizabeth, in 1859. He was born on 5 February 1833 in Hancock County, Indiana, and died on 5 August 1910 in McCordsville, Hancock County, Indiana.
1.5.3.3. JOHN W HORTON, born about 1850 in Indiana, died 9 November 1926 in Center, Howard County, Indiana.
1.5.3.4. HENRY T HORTON, born about 1852 in Indiana, married first cousin once removed Emma Sitton, who was born on 12 February 1855 in Indiana and died on 14 May 1929 in Anderson, Madison County, Indiana.

1.5.4. BAILEY₃ PENDERGRASS [SR] (Benjamin₂, JOHN₁) was born about 1810 in North Carolina. He married Ruth Rash on 22 April 1833 in Wilkes County. She was born about 1811 in North Carolina.

Bailey Pendergrass and Ruth Rash had the following children:

1.5.4.1. BAILEY₄ PENDERGRASS [JR] was born 19 March 1836 (headstone year) in Howard County, Indiana and apparently died at well over 100 years of age on 6 April 1944 in Kokomo. He married (1) Mahala Isabelle “Belle” Johnson, who was born about 1858 in Indiana, and died in 1900. He married (2) Viretta “Retta” Garner, daughter of Craven Garner and Sarah “Sally” Stevens, on 22 September 1901 in Howard County. Viretta was born 2 April 1858 in Missouri and died 16 August 1938 in Kokomo. Retta had been previously married to Elisha Weaver and brought several Weaver children into Bailey Jr’s second marriage. Many anomalies in the public records about Bailey Jr at first called his parentage into question. Hannah Abney, who gave information for his death certificate, thought his father’s name was James but knew nothing at all about his parents’ origins, not even his mother’s name, understandable since he had been born over a century earlier. . In the 1850 census, when he would have been about 14, though his actual birth year is in question, no Bailey Jr was listed in Bailey and Ruth’s household, and all the children who were listed there have been identified. Two census records in 1880 and 1900 listed both his parents as born in North Carolina, but in 1910 someone listed his father as born in Ireland and in 1930 as born in Scotland. Further research, however, showed that Bailey [Jr] and his wife Belle on 9 April 1896 (as indexed by Ancestry) were approved after a home visit by a committee and permitted to join the Kokomo monthly Quaker meeting. Bailey [Sr]’s sister Massey Pendergrass (Sitton) (Apple) and her children were also Quakers, admitted to the Westland meeting in 1888. Additionally, Bailey [Jr] and both his wives were buried in the Albright Cemetery in Kokomo, Indiana, amongst other Bailey [Sr] descendants. This evidence plus the gap in time between Bailey [Sr]’s marriage to Ruth Rash on 22 April 1833 and the birth of their next known child in 1837, leaves room for the birth of Bailey [Jr] as their first son. born in 1836 or just earlier. For these reasons, Bailey Pendergrass [Jr] has been placed here as a child of Bailey [Sr] and Ruth Rash despite his absence from the 1850 census.In other works, a “Bailey” wife for Benjamin was created solely from Bailey’s name, disproven by his sister Massey’s death record.

1.5.4.2. RALEIGH₄ PENDERGRASS was born on 7 March 1837 in Indiana, and died on 17 March 1885 in Howard County. He married Mary Ann Henry, born in February 1842 in Indiana, in 1862 in Rush County, Indiana.

1.5.4.3. RILEY PENDERGRASS was born on 13 February 1838 in Rush County, Indiana, and died on 18 March 1911 in Lapel, Madison County, Indiana.. He married Nancy Jane Lawson in 1862 in Rush County, Indiana (1900 census says married 36 years, but license indicates April 1862.). She was born in May 1842 in Indiana and died on 16 May 1911 in Lapel, Madison County, Indiana.

1.5.4.4. MARTHA E PENDERGRASS was born about 1844 in Rush County, Indiana and died on 25 January 1900 in Knightstown, Henry County, Indiana (Age: 56). She married John Peter Rhodes on 22 November 1866 in Rush County. He was born on 13 April 1842 in Montgomery County, Ohio and died on 12 September 1931 in Knightstown, Henry County, Indiana.

1.5.5. MASSEY₃ PENDERGRASS (Benjamin₂, JOHN₁) was born on 30 May 1815 in Wilkes [Wake?] County, North Carolina, and died on 3 November 1900 in Indiana. She married (1) William Sitton, who was born between 1800-1810 in North Carolina. She married (2) John H Apple on 25 September 1850 in Hancock County. He was born about 1808 in Ohio and died on 2 May 1876. Massey was willed a slave in 1826 in her grandfather Hezekiah Massey’s Wake County will, and the fate of this slave is unknown. However, at the time of her death, Massey and her family were Quakers and by then Quakers did not hold slaves. Neither Massey nor her father appears ever to have been taxed for the slave and there is no record of any Sandy Creek or Wake County Pendergrass ever having been a slaveholder.

William Sitton and Massey Pendergrass had the following children:

1.5.5.1. WILLIAM, SITTON JR was born about 1836 in Indiana and married Susan Bever [Sackman?] on 7 October 1856 in Hancock County, Indiana. She was born in 1833 in Indiana and died there on 29 August 1905.

1.5.5.2. RALEIGH SITTON was born on 11 August 1841 in Indiana, and died on 19 April 1915 in Maxwell, Hancock County, Indiana, of injuries sustained in a natural gas explosion. Prior to his death, he had married Nancy Jane Chappel on 5 March 1863. She was born in January 1845 in Indiana.

1.5.5.3. JOSEPH SITTON was born on 8 May 1843 in North Carolina, and died on 23 October 1906 in Whitley County, Indiana. He married Rachel Crosley, daughter of William Crosley and Betsy Vanmetter, on 3 August 1867 in Hancock. She was born on 17 November 1842 in North Carolina and died on 3 January 1915 in Allen County, Indiana.

John H Apple and Massey Pendergrass had the following children:

1.5.5.4. JOHN H₄ APPLE JR was born on 25 May 1851 in Indiana and died on 26 November 1919 in Maxwell, Han-

cock County, Indiana. He married Sarah A or C Chappel/Chapple in 1874. She was born in October 1856 in Indiana.

1.5.5.5. ALVIN APPLE was born about 1853 in Indiana and died on 3 April 1863, too young to have married.

1.5.5.6. JUDITH REBECCA APPLE was born on 26 February 1855 in Hancock County, Indiana and died on 19 March 1932 in Greenfield, Indiana. She married John J Crossley in 1870. He was born in December 1845 in Indiana.

1.5.5.7. DANIEL H APPLE was born on 20 September 1858 in Hancock, Indiana and died on 27 December 1946 in Hancock County. He married (1) Elizabeth Jane Burns on 8 June 1879 (From Quaker meeting records, where his parents were listed as John Apple and Massey Pendergrass). She was born on 25 November 1860 in Ingalls, Madison County, Indiana. He married (2) Lillian Clark, daughter of William L Clark and Mary A Smith, on 16 November 1904 in Maxwell, Hancock County, Indiana. She was born in 1876 in Indiana.

1.6.1. AARON₃ PENDERGRASS (MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born about 1800 in Wake County, North Carolina and died some time after the 1840 Pleasant Township, Brown County, Ohio, census. He married Willey (not Milly) Perry on 15 March 1823 in Wake County, North Carolina She was born about 1800 in the Wake County area of North Carolina. Aaron’s father, Moses Pendergrass, was bondsman. [see above] Since the 1840 census did not give names, the children have not been identified., and Willey has not been found. Before 1880, it is never safe to assume that all household members listed in a census record are family members by birth or marriage, but a reconstruction of the two available census records for Aaron shows the following household inhabitants, who are listed here in case of future identification:

Aaron Pendergrass and Willey Perry had the following household members:

1.6.1.1. FEMALE₄ (PENDERGRASS ?) was born between 1821-1825.
1.6.1.2. FEMALE (PENDERGRASS ?) was born between 1826-1830.
1.6.1.3. MALE (PENDERGRASS ?) was born between 1826-1830.
1.6.1.4. FEMALE (PENDERGRASS ?) was born between 1831-1835.
1.6.1.5. MALE (PENDERGRASS ?) was born between 1831-1835.
1.6.1.6. MALE (PENDERGRASS ?) was born between 1835-1840.
1.6.1.7. FEMALE (PENDERGRASS ?) was born between 1835-1840.
1.6.1.8. MALE (PENDERGRASS ?) was born between 1835-1840.

1.6.2. RANSOM₃PENDERGRASS (MOSES, JOHN₁) was born about 1801 in Wake County, North Carolina and died after 1880 in Greene County, Alabama. He married (1) Milly Perry., who was born about 1801 in Wake County, North Carolina and died before 1834 in Wythe County, Virginia, and (2) Elizabeth Ann Ridgeway, born about 1820 in Georgia, daughter of Burrell, on 16 January 1837 in Greene, Alabama.[see above for Ransom’s biography]

Ransom Pendergrass and Milly Perry had the following children:

1.6.2.1. SYLVESTER “GREEN” PENDERGRASS was born about 1826 in Wake County.(age from 1850 census and father from list of poor school children) He died before 1864 in Persian Creek, Webster County, Missouri, reputed to have died in the civil war, though no record has been found of it. He married Lucinda Criger in 1849 in Wythe County, Virginia. She was born 22 April 1831 in Wythe County, Virginia and died in 1903 in Webster, Missouri. After Green’s death, she married William Kinser by 1865 and had six more children, half siblings to her children with Sylvester Green. Some researchers have questioned his parentage, but the tming and names of his children indicate that he was son of Ransom and Milly, not Moses.

1.6.2.2. FRANCIS A PENDERGRASS [tentative] was born May 1827 in Wythe County, Virginia, and married Elbert Sevier Martin (a widowed congressman for whom she had been the housekeeper while his wife was living) son of Allen and M Martin, on 11 September 1861 in Jonesville, Lee County, Virginia. He was born about 1830 in Lee and died 3 September 1876 in Dallas, Texas. In each successive census record, Frances seemed to get a few years younger.

1.6.2.3. JULIA ANN PENDERGRASS [tentative] was born about 1831 in Wythe Co, Virginia and met Dr Boyd Dickenson, with whom she had a child, Benjamin D Pendergrass, born out of wedlock in 1858. He was ordered to pay child support.

Ransom Pendergrass and Elizabeth Ann Ridgeway had the following children:

1.6.2.4. MARTHA J PENDERGRASS was born about 1838 in Alabama.
1.6.2.5. JULIA A PENDERGRASS was born about 1840 in Alabama, .
1.6.2.6. DAISY/DICIA A PENDERGRASS was born about 1842 in Alabama, and married Lemuel H Kelly on 17 September 1860 in Greene County, Alabama. He was born about 1840 in Alabama and was an infantry private in Company C, 11th Alabama regiment. He died shortly after the Battle of Salem Church, Virginia, as a result of a wound to the head he received on May 3rd, 1863, explaining why Dicia was head of household with one small child in 1870.

1.6.2.7. MARY J PENDERGRASS was born about 1844 in Alabama and married J. J. Quarles on 26 December 1867 in, Greene County, Alabama.

1.6.2.8. THOMAS THEODORE FREELAND PENDERGRASS was born on 6 December 1845 in Alabama, and died on 18 July 1922 (Age: 76). He married Elizabeth Rachel V Fisher in 1866 in Greene County, Alabama. She was born on 22 March 1843 in Alabama and died 11 October 1916, aged 73.

1.6.2.9. JOSEPHINE PENDERGRASS was born about 1847 in Alabama, .She married David W. Quarles on 26 December 1867 in Greene County, Alabama. He was born in 1840 in Arkansas.

1.6.2.10. IDA ELIZABETH C PENDERGRASS, born 18 December 1851 in Alabama, died 24 November 1936 (Age: 84),married Robert Burton Upchurch Sr, son of John Upchurch and Armina J, on 14 February 1871 in Greene County, born 4 July 1848 in Alabama, died 29 July 1905, age 57. (Upchurches were close neighbors to Pendergrasses in Wake County.)

1.6.2.11. AMANDA R PENDERGRASS was born about 1852 in Greene County,Alabama, and married James J. Vaughn there on 18 June 1873.

1.6.2.12. ISABELLE “BELLE” PENDERGRASS was born about 1852 in Alabama,and married William Charles Miller on 19 December 1883 in Greene County, Alabama.

1.6.2.13 WILLIAM WHIT PENDERGRASS was born on 21 April 1856 in Alabama and died on 14 April 1909. He married Sallie Elizabeth Barton, daughter of William D Barton and C Victoria McCullough, on 19 December 1883 in Yalobusha, Mississippi. She was born on 2 January 1868 in Mississippi and died on 28 October 1936 in Memphis, Tennessee.

1.6.2.14. LUCY B or J PENDERGRASS was born about 1854 or 1856 and from the birth order appears to have been J in 1860 and Lucy B in 1870. She married David W Quarles in Yalobusha County, Mississippi in 1888 and that record reflects that she was Lucy Belle Pendergrass, born in Alabama. Her sister Isabelle was also “Belle”.

1.6.2.15. H C OR K C PENDERGRASS [*male*] was born about 1859 in Alabama and cannot be identified because of the ineptitude of the 1860 census taker, whom many researchers would like to throttle because he wrote down only initials and got those and most of the family members’ ages completely wrong. From birth order in the 1870 census, H C or C K either died before it or is the same person as Stephen Sanders Pendergrass, below.

1.6.2.16. STEPHEN SANDERS PENDERGRASS was born on 17 August 1861 (or 1859/60 if he is the same person as H C) in Alabama, . He died on 29 January 1889 (Age: 27).after having married Martha “Mattie” Angeline Henderson on 9 December 1884 in Yalobusha, Mississippi. She was born on 19 November 1867 in Mississippi and died on 16 August 1956.

1.6.3. VINCENT, PENDERGRASS (MOSES,, JOHN,) was born about 1806 in Wake County, North Carolina and died after 1873 in Lee County, Virginia, . He married Patsey Ann “Anna” Perkins about 1834 in Wythe County, Virginia, (date extrapolated from ages of children in 1840 census and her maiden name from children’s death certificates). Patsy Anne was born about 1803 in Wythe County, Virginia. Vincent’s household, along with other Pendergrasses who were known to have been there, has not been located in any 1860 census, but he was mentioned there in Lee County in other records during the 1860s, so it would appear that the 1860 census was missing rather than Vincent himself. In 1870 indexing online, his birthplace was mis-transcribed as Markasian, Virginia, but the record actually says “Unknown”, obviously.that question was answered by someone other than he. In all other records, Vincent’s birthplace was given as North Carolina.

Vincent Pendergrass and Patsey Ann Perkins had the following children:

1.6.3.1. CATHERINE PENDERGRASS was born about 1833 in Virginia, .

1.6.3.2. JAMES ALEXANDER PENDERGRASS was born on 1 March 1840 in Virginia, and died on 29 December 1924 in Bristol, Washington County, Virginia, . He married Anas/Annis R Rutherford in 1864. She was born on 4 August 1847 in Tennessee and died on 10 September 1925. He enlisted to fight for the Confederacy at Abingdon in May 1861, fell ill and was hospitalized in Wytheville in July and was mustered out in September.

1.6.3.3. LOUISA PENDERGRASS was born about 1842 in Lee County, Virginia, .

1.6.3.4. MARTHA J PENDERGRASS was born about 1844 in Lee County, Virginia, and died there on 6 May 1870. (Of note: her death record indicates she died before she was listed apparently alive in the 1870 census.). She married John Rutherford, son of James Rutherford and Elizabeth, on 8 March 1866 in Lee County, Virginia. He was born in 1844 in Lee County.

1.6.3.5. SARAH E OR A PENDERGRASS [*twin*],born 16 April 1847 in Lee County, Virginia, twin of Ira Bradley, married David L Lane 20 September 1873 in Lee County, Virginia. He was born in April 1853 in Claiborne County, Tennessee.

1.6.3.6. IRA BRADLEY PENDERGRASS [*twin*] born 16 April 1847 in Lee County, died 26 November 1936 in Virginia, married Sarah Matilda Rutherford 6 February 1867 in Madison, Kentucky,.born about 1851 Virginia, died 22 December 1928. [George W Pendergrass Sr recalled this name as being a relative’s before any research identyfing Ira was done.]

1.6.3.7. JULIANNE PENDERGRASS was born on 14 February 1849 in Wythe County, Virginia and died on 7 August 1906. She met (1) an unknown partner with whom she had a child, and later married (2) Andrew J Poff, son of George Poff and Martha, on 6 January 1861 in Lee County, Virginia. He was born about 1844 in Tazewell County, Virginia.

1.6.3.8. JOHN PENDERGRASS was born about 1854 in Lee County, Virginia, with no other infomation found..

1.6.6. REV. CORDY, PENDERGRASS (MOSES,,JOHN,) was born on 29 December 1819 in Wake County, North Carolina, grew up in Wythe and Lee Counties, Virginia, and died on 19 April 1898 in Levi, Owsley County, Kentucky (Age: 78). He married Manerva Thompson, who was born on 25 November 1825 in (Lee County?) Virginia, and died on 8 August 1907 in Levi, Owsley County, Kentucky, .They are buried in the Pendergrass Cemetery founded by Cordy near the Levi curve on Highway 11 just outside Booneville, Kentucky, not far from the old Clifty United Methodist Church on Buck Creek that Cordy founded in 1891. Between the 1850 and 1860 census, the family (except for the child Moses who died) moved from Lee County, Virginia to Owsley County, Kentucky at the Lee County, Kentucky. line: *Cordy Pendergrass. and Minerva, his wife of Lee Co, for \$1200 sell to Robt. Travis land south of Powell’s River, beg. beech tree on bank of Powell’s River, thence easterly with meanderings,[and trees] to Top of Wallen’s Ridge to stake with Miller’s line. “I, Cordy Pendergrass. am seized of good and indefeasible estate of inheritance therein” and Minerva waives dower, July 19 1858.[7-EE]* Cordy signed this deed in full.

In their family Bible, Cordy listed his parents as Moses and Nancy Pendergrass without giving his mother’s or his wife’s parents, and listed births, deaths and marriages, but the pages were missing for decades. This author’s father had always been told that when Cordy laid the corner stone for the old Clifty Church, he had placed inside it the family Bible and a ten dollar gold piece. Before YDNA testing became available, when we were puzzling over how to prove Cordy’s parentage and had hit a roadblock, my father, normally the most law abiding of men, made a trip to Kentucky with the avowed intention of finding the Bible even if he had to take an ax to the cornerstone. On a visit to some of the older aunties on the way to the church, he explained his drastic plot to get at the Bible no matter what it took (such was his burning curiosity and fervent dedication to The Quest!). One of the aunties went into her cedar chest, came back out clutching some fragile papers, and said, “I hope you aren’t going to be mad at me, Paul, but when daddy was going to put that Bible in the cornerstone, I wanted to get into the DAR someday, so I cut the family pages out and hid them.” Whether there ever was an actual cornerstone which contained anything is a matter of conjecture because none of the stones seems thick enough to be hollow, but in any event, that auntie saved not only our family history for posterity but my father from possible criminal mischief charges!

From Cordy’s naming of his parents in the Bible, and his statements in all census records that he was born in North Carolina, it was possible to locate a corresponding Moses Pendergrass and Nancy Wheeler couple married in January 1800 in Wake County and to confirm their identity with YDNA testing of Cordy descendants who were solid matches to descendants of Moses’ older brother, Jesse, and others (Spencer, “Buncombe” John, “Bob’s John) from the Sandy Creek group.

Rev. CORDY PENDERGRASS and MANERVA THOMPSON had the following children:

1.6.6.1. ELIZABETH JANE PENDERGRASS[7-RR], born on 7 November 1841 in Lee County, Virginia, died on 14 February 1915 in Owsley County, Kentucky (Age: 73). She married Lafayette M Burk in 1858 in Owsley. He was born

1 March 1838 in Virginia and died on 30 April 1924 in Buck Creek, Owsley County, Kentucky,(Age: 86). Uncle George (Dr. George Washington Pendergrass, Jr) [7-I I I] said that when he wasn’t getting along with someone at home, he would go to their house and they would “raise him for a while.” In return, he cared for the widower Lafayette Burk [7-RR] until he died.

1.6.6.2. MOSES PENDERGRASS was born on 19 May 1843 in Lee County, Virginia and died there on 22 November 1852. His death was listed in his parents’ family Bible, but no indication of the cause of his death has been found. Mandatory death records in Virginia began in 1853. [Note: His grandfather Moses Pendergrass died after 1861.]

1.6.6.3. MARY/MARIA ANN PENDERGRASS was born on 21 April 1845 in Lee County, Virginia and died on 24 February 1930 in Lee County, Kentucky (Age: 84). She married (1) Elkanah “Cainer” Smith, who was born about 1834 in Lee County,Virginia and died 1 April 1877 in Owsley County, Kentucky. She met (2) [Elijah ?] [Ross?] after 1878 in Owsley County, Kentucky. Unverified family tradition is very vague as to who fathered the children born after Caner’s death.

1.6.6.4. MARTHA “PATSEY” JANE PENDERGRASS[7-NN] was born on 29 June 1847 in Lee County, Virginia, and died on 27 June 1937 in Lee County, Kentucky, (Age: 89). She met (1) John Malaer,wiih whom she had a son in 1863, She married (2) John Newman about 1874. He was born in May 1854 in Virginia and died 4 November 1878 in Owsley. She married (3) Sheridan Farley, son of Andrew Farley and Mary M, in 1881. He was born 12 May 1849 in Virginia and died on 25 June 1944 in Lee County, Kentucky. In the 1900 census she stated that she had borne10 chldren of whom only six were still living. According to Dr George Washington Pendergrass, Jr, she didn’t come into town very often and he didn’t know her very well, except that he remembers geese or ducks at her home when he visited.

1.6.6.5. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN/HARRISON PENDERGRASS [7-QQ],born on 16 May 1849 in Lee County, Virginia, died on 16 May 1894 in Kentucky, He married Nancy C Bell, who was born about 1854 in Lee County, Virginia, .

1.6.6.6. LETITIA PENDERGRASS[7-NN], born 17 May 1851 in Virginia, married George W Burk in 1879. He was born in May 1855 or 1867 (conflicting records) in Virginia and died on 31 March 1922 in Fayette County, Kentucky, (Age: 65).

1.6.6.7. WILLIAM/WASHINGTON “BOREN” PENDERGRASS [7-NN] was born on 9 April 1853 in Lee County, Virginia and died on 11 June 1932 in Kentucky. (Age: 79). He married (1) Phoebe Flannery on 5 April 1877 in Kentucky She was born on 5 May 1860 in Kentucky and died in 1899 (Age: 39). He married (2) Nancy “Nannie” Metcalf, who was born in 1880 in Kentucky and died there in 1960 (Age: 80).

1.6.6.8. JOHN WESLEY PENDERGRASS[7-00] was born on 21 February 1855 in Lee County, Virginia, and died on 20 September 1926 in Lee County, Kentucky from Bright’s Disease. He married Mary J Cornett, daughter of Ellroy Cornett and Hannah A, in 1887. She was born in March 1861 in Kentucky. Daniel Boone Pendergrass, II, John Wesley’s grandnephew, told the story that when John Wesley, a preacher’s son, was a boy, he and a young cohort decided to make themselves some money by staging a revival over in Breathitt County. John Wesley preached and the other boy sang and apparently they were a modest success until his father Rev. Cordy found out and came storming into the building, at which point John Wesley dove out the window with the collection plate. Uncle George Washington Pendergrass, Jr, said John Wesley was quite a character, or as Uncle George put it, “a mess”. He said that on Saturday nights, John Wesley, a blacksmith by trade, would take his horse and a sledge to a well known spot where he and his friends could get together to drink illegal liquor. At the end of the evening when he was thoroughly inebriated, his friends would load him onto the sledge and slap the horse on the rump, and the horse would take John Wesley home. Additionally, according to family tradition, there have been persistent rumors of skillful moonshiners and bootleggers in this branch of the family.

1.6.6.9. DANIEL BOONE CARTER PENDERGRASS [7-NN][7-UU][7-AAA], born 12 June 1857 in Lee County, Virginia, died 1 April 1947 in Winchester, Clark County, Kentucky, (Buried Pendergrass Cemetery, Levi, Kentucky). He married (1) Martha Elizabeth “Mattie” Bolling, [7-VV]daughter of Obediah C Bolling and Ann R Wells[7-WW], on 9 September 1879 in Tazewell, Claiborne County, Tennessee. They eloped from Lee County, Virginia to the initial horror of her family, who later grudgingly came to accept her husband. She was born on 3 November 1859 in Lee County, Virginia,and died on 28 July 1892 in Levi, Owsley County, Kentucky, .[7-LL, 7-MM] He married (2) Calysta Belle Marcum,[7-XX,CCC] daughter of James Moses Marcum and Cynthia/Sinthia Ann Combs, about 1894. She was born in 1873 in Kentucky, and said to have been the prettiest woman in Owsley County.. She and their only child died in 1895 in Owsley County, and they were buried in the Combs Cemetery in Milltown, Kentucky outside Booneville with her Marcum family. He then married (3) Sarah “Mintie” Johnson [7-YY] about 1897, born 15 January 1874 in Miller’s Creek, Kentucky and died 20 August 1969 in Winchester

There is a very strong circumstantial case that at about age 15, Daniel Boone Carter Pendergrass fathered a child with his close neighbor Malvina “Malvory” Burns (daughter of William B Burns and Sarah Barrett) who at the time was about 17. Her descendants report that she was seduced by a Pendergrass man on a train while travelling to Virginia to visit relatives. Dan also had relatives in Lee County, Virginia, and in fact his first wife lived there until their elopement and marriage. In the 1870 Owsley County, Kentucky census, Dan was listed at home with his parents in the Traveller’s Rest district about two households away from Malvina’s family, so they certainly knew one another as teenagers. By the 1880 census, Malvina had departed the neighborhood (married a Ward about 1889, had five more children, and was widowed by 1900) and the child, called Malissa Jane Burns, was being brought up by her maternal grandparents. On 18 September 1890, about the same time as her mother’s marriage, Malissa at age 17 married Sidney Morton Johnson, Sr, with whom she brought up a family on Miller’s Creek, Estill County. Her death certificate listed her as Malissa Ward Johnson, and gave her parents as Malvie Burns and Charles Pendergrass, but there was no Charles Pendergrass in the area at that time, though Dan had a son Charles who was born *after* Malissa.

Malissa first came to the attention of this author in March 2019 through cousin Alan Pendergrass, whose autosomal DNA test turned up a strong match to Malissa’s descendants and which also by process of comparison indicated that Dan was likely to have been her father. - more likely than any of his brothers. Having already formed a solid case from DNA and record evidence without it, Dan’s descendants are grateful to Doug Rogers for a reference to his great Aunt Ellen Rogers’ book [*The Rogers Family, self published in 1994*] about their family and allied families, which stated without equivocation on page 160 that Malissa’s father was Daniel Pendergrass.

Malissa by rights should be numbered 1.6.6.9.1. as the first child of Daniel, but as there is no primary evidence of the relationship, (and to avoid having to renumber thousands of descendants of “Wake” John), she and her descendants will instead be placed at the end of this chapter with their own numbering system. To follow Malissa’s paternal line backwards in time, see 1.6.6.9.(Dan), then 1.6.6.(Cordy) then 1.6. (Moses) and then 1.(“Wake” John and Hannah Pendergrass of Wake County.

At first, Dan reported himself to have been a farmer, but in the 1900 and 1910 censuses he listed himself as a jeweler with his own shop in Beattyville. Newspaper articles called him a silversmith when in 1919, by very good fortune, oil was discovered on his land, which made him an overnight millionaire. Shortly afterward, Dan purchased the estate, called Traveller’s Rest, in Danville, Kentucky, [7-TT]which had once belonged to the first Governor of Kentucky, Isaac Shelby. According to newspaper reports too numerous to cite, the finest tobacco ever seen in Kentucky was grown there (though not by Dan personally) and Dan sent to Governor Edwin P Morrow a box of apples from an ancient tree on the property, said to have been planted by Governor Shelby himself. Dan later sold this property and moved to Winchester to be near family and died there on April 1st, 1947.

Dan’s oil-producing acreage (and royalties from it) in the Red River Gorge near Natural Bridge State Park,,was passed down through several generations and his great grandson James Paul Murray recently sold the surface rights at a charitable price to a rock climbing coalition, now known as the Pendergrass-Murrary Recreational Preserve. In addition to rock-climbing, there is hiking and cave exploration through some of the most beautiful wilderness in the world.[c.f. 7-ZZ, 7-BBB, 7-CCC]

1.6.6.10. JULIA ANN PENDERGRASS [7-NN], born on 21 October 1859 in Owsley County, Kentucky,.died on 24 December 1947 in Owsley County, Kentucky (Age: 88). She eventually married Green Evans, who was born on 18 March 1857 in Kentucky and died on 6 May 1944 in Owsley County.(Age: 87). Although the records are somewhat cloudy about his legal status, various family members tell the same tale about their unusual romance. It is said that Green Evans, as a young man, did the honorable thing and married a woman he had gotten pregnant, but never lived with her. When he and Julia Ann fell in love, he built her a cabin across the creek from his near her preacher father Cordy and they had three children together while his official residence remained with his mother. In their 70s in census records, they were still nominally living apart and single, but the family says that the very day his first wife died, sometime after 1930, Green made an “honest woman” of Julia Ann, (and an “honest man” of himself, of course),[7-PP] which is duly reflected in the 1940 census. Green was 83 and Julia Ann was 80 but they were married and living together.. He died in 1944, she in 1947, and they are buried together with a double headstone in the Pendergrass cemetery at Levi, Kentucky.

1.6.6.11. LOUISA A PENDERGRASS [7-NN] [pronounced Lou-eye-za, or just Liza] was born on 12 December 1861 in Lee County, Kentucky and died on 13 April 1951 in Pebworth, Owsley County, Kentucky, (Age: 89). George Pendergrass, Jr. remembered her well and fondly and said she was the favorite of all his great-aunts. She would walk or ride a horse into town (Beattyville) from where she was living in Ida May, bringing a woven basket of eggs to swap for coffee, tea, or sugar, and would have supper and spend the night with their family often after George, Sr. abandoned it. He remembers that she was a very slight, small woman who was a “character” and that when he was small she shared his room with him and “she took off seven petticoats and still had one left on.”

Uncle George remembered that once when he was visiting at her home, she began milking the cow into an enameled chamber pot or slop jar of the kind commonly used for sanitary purposes to avoid trips to the privy. Although he was sure it was clean, he could not bring himself to drink any of the milk from it.

One of the stories she told was about the civil war, that while she was very young and her mother,Manerva Thompson (Pendergrass) and the other children were out in the cornfield hoeing, some soldiers (likely Rebels, since Owsley was almost all Union) came through their farm on the run and took her favorite horse, for which she never forgave them. Her mother had a little money and stuck it under a cabbage in the garden so that the soldiers wouldn’t find it.

When she was older, Aunt Louisa wore long skirts and generally showed her age, but as a young woman she was evidently quite attractive.

Louisa married (1) Larkin W Mays in 1881. He was born on 21 July 1861 in Kentucky and died on 8 June 1895 at age 33, of a homicidal gunshot wound. According to Daniel Boone Pendergrass, II and Dr. George Washington Pendergrass, Jr, (her grandnephews) the conflict arose when Rev. Ewing Dunnigan, a married Baptist minister, became smitten with Louisa and left a love note for her in the mailbox (from the Pendergrass point of view, with no encouragement from her). One of the children found it and gave it to Larkin, who became so angry that he confronted Rev Dunnigan and beat him with a shovel until his back was broken. Dunnigan’s son Robert lay in wait for Larkin and shot him dead from ambush. According to a newspaper article in the Winchester Democrat April 26, 1898, Rev. Dunnigan and two of his sons, Robert and Charles, were indicted for the murder, but only Robert was convicted and sentenced in Lee County Circuit Court to ten years in prison. Louisa was listed as a 38 year old widow in the 1900 census, but a younger man 18 years old was living in the household as a hired hand. Shortly afterward, the widow married (2) the hired hand, John/Jackson Brandenburg in about 1902, married 8 years, according to the.1910 census. In 1920, living in the Bowman household but with the surname Brandenburg, she was listed as widowed but in the 1930 census she was listed as divorced.

1.6.6.12. SARAH PENDERGRASS [7-NN],born on 7 March 1864 in Kentucky, died 29 March 1938, married John C Bowman, son of Henry Bowman and Elizabeth Roberts, in 1887, born July 1860 in Kentucky, died 1903 in Owsley. Remarkably, since she was barely born by the end of the civil war (though it didn’t end immediately in eastern Kentucky) the Bowman family heard from Sarah her sister Louisa’s story of the civil war raiders, the horse, and the money under the cabbage, almost word for word. 1910 census records indicate that Sarah had given birth to 7 children, only 4 of whom were living, and that she had taken in several boarders for a few years. She does not appear to have remarried. Uncle George Jr remembers little about her except his mother Alma complaining (rightly or wrongly) that when Aunt Sarah visited, she was nosy and would search through all the drawers, Either way, he liked her. She is buried in the Pendergrass family cemetery at Levi. [see also 7-SS]

1.6.7. LOUISA JANE, PENDERGRASS (Moses,, JOHN₁) OR (Ransom,, Moses,, JOHN₁) may have been the last child of Moses and Nancy or the first child of Ransom and Milly. She was born in 1825(?) in Virginia and had a child with an unknown partner about 1849 and was living with Wake County Moses and a child named for him in the 1850 Lee County, Virginia census. It is hoped that she was his daughter or granddaughter and not a much younger second wife. In Octobr 1858, Dr Boyd Dicknson, who fathered a child of Julia Ann Pendergrass, billed for medical services and attention to Jane while she was in jail.

Louisa Jane Pendergrass and an unknown father had the following child:

1.6.7.1 MOSES PENDERGRASS was born in 1849 in Lee County, Virginia, and has not been found in any record other than as a 10 month old infant in the 1850 Lee County census, living with his apparent mother Louisa Jane. in the household of widowed Moses Pendergrass. His paternity and life story are unknown. (not Moses, son of Cordy who died in 1852)

1.7.1 CORDY₃ GOODSON ??? (Anney, Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born about 1805 in the Sandy Creek area of North Carolina. He married Priscilla “Sillia” Coley on 14 June 1828 in Franklin County, North Carolina. She was born about 1809 in North Carolina. *[Note: This connection is entirely speculative and should not be repeated unless verified.]*

Cordy Goodson [???] and Priscilla Coley had the following children:

1.7.1.1. JOSEPH GOODSON was born about 1832 in Georgia.

1.7.1.2. JOHN GOODSON was born about 1834 in Georgia

1.7.1.3. FRANCES GOODSON was born about 1836 in Georgia

1.7.1.4. ANN GOODSON was born about 1839 in Georgia

1.7.1.5. THOMAS GOODSON was born about 1842 in Georgia.

Generation 4

1.1.1.1. ELLEN₄ PENDERGRASS (Bennett,, Solomon,, JOHN₁) was born about 1820 in Wake County, North Carolina (From unusually consistent ages given in all census records, her stated birth year was 1822 However a female living in the household with Bennett’s family in the 1830 census was born between 1815 and 1820 and there were no other female children, so one date or the other is wrong.). It is not known when she died. She married Ridley/Riley/Royal “Rial” Medlin on 19 March 1840 in Wake County, North Carolina. He was born about 1818 in Wake County and died in Franklin County.

Ridley/Riley/Royal “Rial” Medlin and Ellen Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.1.1.1. BENJAMIN₅ MEDLIN was born about 1838 in North Carolina and died before 1870, when wife Martha appeared as widowed in the 1870 census. (She remarried in 1877). He married Martha Bunn on 25 August 1859 in Franklin County, North Carolina (Bondsman: Calvin Pearce). Martha was born about 1833 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.1.2. PENINA ELIZABETH MEDLIN was born on 15 April 1840 in Franklin County, North Carolina and died on 19 December1918 in Dunn, Franklin County, North Carolina. She married Joseph M Carter, son of Abijah Carter and Hixey, in 1875. Joseph was born about 1855 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.1.3. AGNES ANN MEDLIN was born on 13 January 1842 in Wake County, North Carolina, and died on 7 October 1906 in Harris, Franklin County, North Carolina.

1.1.1.1.4. GILLY Q MEDLIN was born about 1845 in North Carolina and her death date was not found. She married James Burrows on 14 April 1857 in Nash County, North Carolina.

1.1.1.1.5. EDITH/EDIE MEDLIN was born on 22 September 1847 in Franklin County, North Carolina and died on 24 October 1901 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.1.6. DOCTOR GRILTON MEDLIN was born about 1850 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.1.7. LUCRETIA “CRECY” “SALLY” MEDLIN was born in January 1852 in Franklin County, North Carolina and died on 18 April 1915 in Marks Creek, Wake County, North Carolina. She married John Carter on 29 December 1873 in Franklin County, North Carolina. He was born about 1852 in North Carolina and died there about 1910.

1.1.1.1.8. VIRGINIA ANN “PUSS” MEDLIN was born about 1853 in North Carolina. She married George Barham, born about 1852, on 6 October 1873 in Franklin County, North Carolina.

1.1.1.1.9. CHRISTIAN MEDLIN [*male*] was born about 1860 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.2. JOHN R₄ PENDERGRASS (Bennett,, Solomon,, JOHN₁) was born about 1821 in Wake County, North Carolina and died after 1880. He married Sarah “Sally” Medlin, daughter of Sally Unknown (Medlin), on 26 October 1841 in Franklin County, North Carolina. Sarah was born about 1818 in North Carolina..

John R Pendergrass and Sarah “Sally” Medlin adopted the following child:

1.1.1.2.1. JAMES ALBERT₅ PHELPS [*adopted*],born August 1868 in Wake County (biological child of Perry Pearce and Unknown Phelps), died 12 November 1932 in Wake, married Savelia Alford on 2 January 1894 in Wake County. She was born on 14 November 1875 in Wake County, and died on 4 November 1956 in Burlington, Alamance County, North Carolina.

1.1.1.4. DORSEY “DAWSEY”₄ PENDERGRASS (Bennett,, Solomon,, JOHN₁) was born about 1825 in Wake County, North Carolina and died on 7 November 1862 in North Carolina of long illness at a Confederate hospital). He married Didama Lee about 1844 in North Carolina (From birth of first known child in 1845 if Mary was her child) Didama was born about 1815 in North Carolina. If he was the same person as Nathaniel D, he was briefly married to Frances Young before Didama and it is not known which wife was the mother of daughter Mary. Priscilla’s death certificate states that her mother was Didama Lee.

Dorsey “Dawsey” Pendergrass and Didama Lee had the following children:

1.1.1.4.1. MARY₅ PENDERGRASS [possibly daughter of Frances Young?] was born about 1845 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.4.2. PRISCILLA PENDERGRASS was born on 14 February 1852 in or near Middlesex, Nash County, and died on 2 September 1924 in Burley, Nash County, North Carolina. She married (1) George Washington Finch, son of Calvin Finch and Primma Cooper, on 10 December 1866 in Nash County. (Approximate from 1900 census information). He was born on 22 June 1842 in Nash County and died on 29 January 1925 in Bailey, Nash County, North Carolina.

1.1.4.3. RICHARD BENNETT₄ AMOS (Barsheba₃ Pendergrass,Solomon₂,JOHN₁), born 12 September 1829 in North Carolina, died 4 August 1890 in Mark’s Creek, Wake County. He married second cousin once removed Agnes Ann Medlin there on 20 August 1866. She was born 13 January 1842 in North Carolina and died 7 October 1906 in Harris Township, Franklin County.

Richard Bennett Amos and Agnes Ann Medlin had the following children:

1.1.4,3.1. WILLIE ADOLPHUS “DOLPHUS”₅ AMOS, born 2 October 1870 Johnston, died 8 January 1935..

1.1.4.3.2. MILES SANDERS “MILEY” AMOS, born 12 February 1875 in Johnston County, died there 27 April 1948.

1.1.4.3.3. MARY JANE AMOS, born 1 September 1878 in North Carolina, died 7 April 1910 in Franklin County.

1.1,4,5. SARAH “SALLY”₄ AMOS (Barsheba₃ Pendergrass,Solomon₂,Pendergrass,John₁Pendergrass), born 16 July 1836 in North Carolina, died after 1913. She married Samuel Wesley Pearce 27 September 1855 in Wake.He was born there in 1822.

Samuel Wesley Pearce and Sarah “Sally” Amos had the following children:

1.1.4.5.1. FRANKLIN, PEARCE was born about 1853 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.5.2. ANNIE ELIZABETH “BETTIA” PEARCE, born 28 March 1856 in Wake County, died 9 Janury 1914 in Little River district of Wake. In 1877, she married James Manley Price, who was born June 1855 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.5.3. JOHN Q PEARCE was born in 1857 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.5.4. SAVANNAH PEARCE, born 1860 in Wake County, North Carolina, married James Robert Liles there on 20 November 1881. He was born about 1858 in Wake County.

1.1.4.5.5. MARY THOMAS PEARCE, born 2 May 1861 in Wake County, North Carolina, died 30 March 1925 in Little River district of Wake. She married Robert Blacknel Horton, son of S A Horton and Maggie Rhodes, in 1878. He was born on 30 December 1857 in North Carolina and died 12 February 1925 in Little River district.

1.1.5.1. NANCY, PENDERGRASS (Wright ,, Solomon,, JOHN₁),born about 1830 in North Carolina, married James Moye, son of Thomas Møye and Alpha Medlin, on 27 March 1853 in Franklin County. He was born about 1831 in North Carolina.

James Moye and Nancy Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.5.1.1. SUSAN ELIZABETH, MOYE , born in February 1854 in Dunn, Franklin County, North Carolina, died 5 December 1932 in Wake County, married Wiley M Roundtree in 1871. He was born about 1855 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.1.2. THOMAS R MOYE, born in July 1856 in Dunn, Franklin County, died 29 October 1922 in Franklinton, Franklin County, married Piety Mariah M Bachelor, daughter of Vincent Bachelor and Nancy Bone, in 1877. She was born in July 1854 in North Carolina and died on 11 December 1927 in Franklinton, Franklin County.

1.1.5.1.3. JENNIE MOYE was born about 1858 in Dunn, Franklin County.

1.1.5.1.4. GIDEON MOYE was born about 1859 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.1.5. METTA MOYE [*twin*] was born about 1862 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.1.6. MARTHA MOYE [*twin*] was born about 1862 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.3. MARTHA ANN, PENDERGRASS (Wright₃, Solomon₂, JOHN₁) was born about 15 August 1848 in North Carolina and died 16 February 1913 in Rocky Mount. . She married Samuel Davis Edwards, born 25 January 1848, son of Benjamin Edwards and Sarah/Sallie Elizabeth Barrett, on 29 June, 1868 in Nash County, North Carolina. He died there 3 January 1886, borne out by Martha Ann’s having been listed as widowed in the 1900 census. In 1850, living with her parents, Martha Ann was listed as 10, in 1860 as 17, in 1870 as 22, in 1880 as 32, fairly consistent birth years, but there has been a great deal of confusion about their ages and children because another Samuel Edwards lived nearby in Nash County, whose wife was also named Martha Ann. However, that couple began having children by 1859.

Samuel D Edwards and Martha Ann Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.5.3.1. JAMES WELDON,EDWARDS was born about 1869.

1.1.5.3.2. MARY ANN/D EDWARDS was born about June 1870 (“1/4” months old at census in late July 1870)

1.1.5.3.3. SARAH/SALLIE EDWARDS was born in July 1872 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.3.4. SUSAN MANORA “NORA” EDWARDS was born 13 December 1873 in North Carolina, died 17 April 1957, and married Edward Day Strickland III, born 1860, died 1931, .

1.1.5.3.5. BENJAMIN THOMAS EDWARDS was born on 28 June 1876 in Nash County, North Carolina and died on 1 November 1935 in Rocky Mount. He married Rosa Lee Leonard, daughter of Frances M “Frank” Leonard and Anna Louise Gause, on 25 December 1928 in Nash County, North Carolina. She was born on 15 September 1887 in Brunswick, North Carolina, and died on 11 August 1962 in Rocky Mount.

1.1.5.5. JOSEPH ANN, PENDERGRASS [Josephine?](Wright₃, Solomon₂, JOHN₁) was born about 1849 in North Carolina and married Asa Rodgers in 1867. He was born in March 1846 in North Carolina.

Asa Rodgers and Joseph Ann Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.5.5.1. SALLIE ANN, RODGERS was born on 6 May 1882 in Wilson, Nash County, North Carolina and died on 12 July 1958 in Greenville, Pitt County North Carolina. She married William M or E Edwards in 1899. He was born in May 1863 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.5.2. LEVI W RODGERS was born in December 1889 in North Carolina and married Mattie Smith about 1915. (Marriage date extrapolated from birth of first child). She was born about 1897 in North Carolina.

1.1.6.1. CALVIN, BUNN (Penelope “Penny”, Pendergrass, Solomon₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born about 1827 in North Carolina and married Sarah “Sally” Loyd on 23 December 1850 in Franklin County, North Carolina. She was born about 1822 in North Carolina.

Calvin Bunn and Sarah “Sally” Loyd had the following children:

1.1.6.1.1. CLARY ANN, BUNN was born about 1852 in North Carolina.

1.1.6.1.2. JAMES L BUNN was born about 1853 in North Carolina.

1.1.6.1.3. JOSIAH BUNN was born about 1856 in North Carolina.

1.1.6.1.4. MARIAH ELIZABETH BUNN, born 29 August 1858 in North Carolina, died 27 February 1936 in Henderson, Vance County. She married Robert E Holmes on 6 November 1878 in Franklin County,.He was born in May 1858 .

1.1.6.2. WILLIAM “RUFFIN”, BUNN (Penelope “Penny”, Pendergrass, Solomon₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) born about 1830 in North Carolina, died before 1880 (wife Jane was listed as widowed in the 1880 census). He married Jane Layton on 24 January 1856 in Franklin County, North Carolina. Jane was born about 1829 in North Carolina.

William “Ruffin” Bunn and Jane Layton had the following children:

1.1.6.2.1. RICHARD F, BUNN, born about 1857 in North Carolina,died on 11 May 1929 in Raleigh, Wake County.

1.1.6.2.2. JAMES OLIVER BUNN, born 27 January 1860 in North Carolina, died 9 September 1923 in Durham, North Carolina. He married Esther C Burnett on 9 March 1893 in Granville County, born about 1878 in North Carolina.

1.1.6.3. MARTHA, BUNN (Penelope “Penny”, Pendergrass, Solomon₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born about 1833 in North Carolina. She married (1) Benjamin Medlin, who was born about 1838 in North Carolina and died before 1870 (Martha appeared as widowed in the 1870 census). She married (2) Curtis H Hodge, son of Allen Hodge and Nancy, on 17 May 1877 in Wake County, North Carolina. He was born about 1821 in North Carolina.

Benjamin Medlin and Martha Bunn had the following child:

1.1.6.3.1. JOSEPH A, MEDLIN was born in May 1860 in North Carolina and died on 19 August 1926 in Raleigh, Wake County, North Carolina. He married Etta Unknown in 1888. She was born in January 1869 in North Carolina.

1.1.7.1. JOHN RICHARD, MEDLIN (Mary “Polly”, Pendergrass ?, Solomon₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born on 4 June 1828 in Wake County, North Carolina. He died or the Confederacy, 24th Infantry Regiment, Company K, on 21 August 1864 in Petersburg, Virginia (Blandford Cemetery, Battle Globe Tavern). He married Catherine “Kittie” P [Drake ?] in 1862[?] She was born in 1826 in Franklin County and died there 12 May 1885 in Harris District..

John Richard Medlin and Catherine “Kittie” P [Drake ?] had the following children:

1.1.7.1.1. JOHN YOUNG, MEDLIN, born on 7 May 1859 in Wake or Franklin County, North Carolina, died on 21 June 1926 in Franklin. He married Cora Webb Tant on 27 December 1892. She was born in 15 October 1869 in North Carolina and died on 28 May 1955 in Nash County..

1.1.7.1.2. HAWKINS D/HARRY MEDLIN, born 1862 in Wake County, died there 19 June 1933.

1.2.1.1. SARAH WILLIS, PENDERGRASS (Isaac,, Jesse,, JOHN₁) was born about 1816 in North Carolina. She married George Washington Stainback, son of William G or H Stainback and Sarah Cogwell/Coghill, on 12 April 1836 in Warren County, North Carolina. He was born about 1813 in North Carolina.

George Washington Stainback and Sarah Willis Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.1.1.1. ELIZABETH A, STAINBACK was born on 27 February 1837 in North Carolina and died on 31 July 1917 in Vance County, North Carolina, evidently without marrying.

1.2.1.1.2. JAMES H STAINBACK was born about 1846 in North Carolina.

1.2.1.1.3. GEORGE MADISON STAINBACK was born in July 1849 in North Carolina and died on 11 April 1935 in Sandy Creek, Vance County, North Carolina at age 85. He married Lucy Elizabeth “Betty” Duke, daughter of Richard L. Duke and Julia D. Hight, in 1870. She was born on 19 April 1853 in North Carolina and died, after a long illness, of liver cancer on 8 July 1923 in Sandy Creek, Vance, County.

1.2.2.1. JESSIE G, PENDERGRASS (Daniel,, Jesse,, JOHN₁) was born on 16 March 1821 in North Carolina and died on 22 April 1895 in Brodie, North Carolina, according to a newspaper article mentioning hs death. He was buried with wife Fanny in the old Pendergrass cemetery on Sandy Creek down Pendergrass (now Summit) Road. He married (1)Matilda Cogwell on 7 August 1844 in Warren County, North Carolina and (2) Frances “Fanny” Nuckles before 1860. She was born on 31 January 1835 in North Carolina and died on 9 May 1912. In some records, Jessie G is listed as Jesse C, but his headstone says Jessie G Pendergrass. Jessie was apprenticed to his uncle Isaac Pendergrass when orphaned at age 13 or 16 (records conflict)

Jessie G Pendergrass and Frances “Fanny” Nuckles had the following children:

1.2.2.1.1. ANNIE ELIZABETH SURFEFNY, PENDERGRASS was born on 3 June 1866 in North Carolina and died on 24 October 1929 in Henderson, Vance, County. She married Dink P Ayscue in 1882. He was born in January 1861 in North Carolina and died on 20 October 1945 in Warren County. No children for them have been found as of this writing..

1.2.2.1.2. JESSE RUFFIN, PENDERGRASS was born on 18 May 1871 in Warren County, North Carolina and died on October 5th, 1951 in Warrenton, Warren County. He married second cousin Martha Ann Dickerson, daughter of Isham Malone Dickerson and Celestia Coley on 28 February, 1911. Martha Ann was born 23 June 1872, and married, first, in March 1888, Dalton Faulkner, with whom she had three children, Willie Faulkner, Rosa Faulkner and Mamie Faulkner, and she was widowed by the 1910 census. She died on 13 November 1942 in Smith Creek, Warren County. Jesse Ruffin was listed in all records as single until his marriage to Martha Ann, in Vance at age 39 for him and 44 for her.

1.2.5.1. SARAH “SALLIE”, PENDERGRASS (Raleigh,, Jesse,, JOHN₁), born 1827, married George Hawkins..

George Hawkins and Sarah “Sallie” Pendergrass had the following child:

1.2.5.1.1. GEORGEANNA “ANNA”, PENDERGRASS was born in November 1862 in North Carolina and died on 22 February 1914 in Sandy Creek, Franklin County. She married Robert Lee “Bob” Hicks on 26 December 1881 in Warren County, North Carolina. He was born in June 1860 in North Carolina and died on 5 July 1929 in Franklin County.

1.2.5.2. JAMES LUTHER, PENDERGRASS (Raleigh,, Jesse,, JOHN₁) was born in 1828 in Franklin, married Mary Unknown.

James Luther Pendergrass and Mary had the following child:

1.2.5.2.1. JAMES “JIMMY” P, PENDERGRASS, born 1 October 1880 in Franklin County, died 22 September 1940 in Kittrell, married Rhoda “Rodie” Lloyd, daughter of Lonnie Leonis Lloyd and Amanda “Manda” Askew/Ayscue, on 15 October 1911 in Franklin County. She was born in 1892 in Warren County and died on 1 June 1931 in, Vance County.

1.2.5.3. THOMAS, PENDERGRASS SR [7-LLL] (Raleigh,, Jesse,, JOHN₁) was born about 1832 in Warren County, North Carolina and died on 20 September 1864 in or near Petersburg, Virginia of dysentery in the division hospital). He married Sarah “Sallie” Alice Nuckles, daughter of William Nuckles and Nancy, on 1 April 1859 in Warren County, North Carolina. She was born in March 1840 in Warren County, North Carolina and died between 1900-1910 in Warren County.[*see above*]

Thomas Pendergrass Sr and Sarah “Sallie” Alice Nuckles had the following child:

1.2.5.3.1. JAMES “THOMAS”, PENDERGRASS was born on 17 December 1861 in Warren County, North Carolina and died on 4 October 1946 in Warren County at age 69. He married Mary Christmas Thompson, daughter of Arthur Thompson and Ferebee Ayscue, on 27 December 1887 in Warren County. She was born on 25 December 1868 in Warren County, and died there on 31 January 1957.In a letter home just before his death, his father called him “Jimmy” but he was later called Thomas.

1.2.5.5. MARY₄ PENDERGRASS (Raleigh₁ Pendergrass, Jesse₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born in 1835 in North Carolina and was listed as single with an 8 year old son in the 1880 census. *[see discussion of son Raleigh’s paternity under his number as a parent, below]*

Mary Pendergrass [or Garrett] had the following child:

1.2.5.5.1. RALEIGH BENJAMIN₅ PENDERGRASS was born on 10 December 1872 in Henderson, Vance County. North Carolina and died on 7 January 1940 in Warren County. He married Catharine “Cassie” Dickerson, daughter of Lewis Dickerson and Lethia C Perdue, on 18 October 1900 in Warren County. She was born in October 1881 in North Carolina and died in Henderson, Vance County.

1.2.5.6. CORDELIA REBECCA₄ PENDERGRASS (Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born in 1837 in North Carolina and married Thomas Dyke Hayes, who was born about 1800 in North Carolina.

Thomas Dyke Hayes and Cordelia Rebecca Pendergrass had at least the following child:

1.2.5.6.1. SILAS W GILBERT₅ HAYES was born on 21 April 1869 in Warren County, North Carolina and died on 23 February 1919 in Shocco, Warren County. He married Nancy Elizabeth Jane Wynn on 15 April 1891 in Warren County. She was born in May 1863 in Warren County and died there after 1920.

1.2.5.7. RICHARD JORDAN₄ PENDERGRASS (Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), was born 22 May 1840 in Warren County. His headstone in the cemetery named for him (northwest corner, Vicksboro) says 14 October 1843, his death certificate says 22 May 1840, and the 1850 census says he was 8 years old that year, so probably born 1843. He died 12 December 1913 in Henderson, Vance County, at age 73. He married Mary Jane Coley, daughter of Joseph Coley and Nancy Nuckles, on 24 November 1865 in Warren County. She was born on 12 April 1844 in Warren County and died there on 14 March 1917. Richard Jordan enlisted in Wake County as a private for the Confederacy at age 18 on July 21st, 1863. He served in the 14th Regiment, Company A, North Carolina Infantry until he was wounded in the right hand at the Battle of Spotsylvania Courthouse in Virginia on 10 May 1864, and was retired to the Invalid Corps on 1 December 1864. He survived the war and returned home to marry in 1865.

Richard Jordan Pendergrass and Mary Jane Coley had the following children:

1.2.5.7.1. ELLIS MALONE₅ PENDERGRASS was born on 20 May 1867 in Warren County, North Carolina and died on 22 May 1931 in Henderson, Vance County. (buried Pendergrass family cemetery in Vicksboro, North Carolina). He married Abigail “Abbie” [Nuckles?] Ayscue, daughter of George Washington “Wash” Ayscue and Martha Ann “Patsy” Weldon, on 3 May 1891 in Vance County. She was born on 5 July 1874 in Alert, Franklin County, North Carolina and died on 14 February 1952 in Roanoke Rapids, Halifax County, North Carolina (buried Pendergrass family cemetery, Vicksboro)

1.2.5.7.2. RICHARD REID PENDERGRASS was born on 11 June 1871 in Warren County, and died on 2 July 1944 in Franklin County, North Carolina. In 1903, he married (1). Rosa Faulkner (full sister to Mamie Lee) and on 11 June 1905, (2) Viola “Ollie”Loyd, who was born on 30 March 1885 in North Carolina and died on 28 February 1920.

1.2.5.7.2 (a) RICHARD JORDAN (JR)₅ PENDERGRASS (Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) is listed in other places as having been born June, 1873 in Warren County, North Carolina and having married a wife named Lottie Unknown, dying in 1944. Although this cannot be ruled out completely, the only male in Raleigh and Susan’s household born about that time is Richard REID Pendergrass whose infant *son* Richard Jordan Jr, died at one year of age in 1920. Since no record evidence of him has been found, it is likely that this person is actually Richard Reid Pendergrass (1.2.5.7.2),born 11 June 1871.

1.2.5.7.3. HENRY CLAY P A PENDERGRASS was born in July 1872 in Warren County, North Carolina and died on 25 July 1934 in Henderson, Vance County. He married Anna Langston or Lancaster in 1894. She was born in May 1874 in Warren County, North Carolina and died on 2 January 1954 in Henderson, Vance County.

1.2.5.7.4. WILLIAM GREEN PENDERGRASS was born on 20 May 1876 in Vance County, North Carolina and died on 20 June 1947 in Warren County, (buried Pendergrass family cemetery, Vicksboro). He married second cousin Ida Loney Dickerson, daughter of James Henly? Dickerson and Margaret “Peggy” Mosely, on 7 April 1900. She was born on 4 September 1877 in Warren County and died on 30 June 1959 (buried at Coley’s Crossroads, Vicksboro, Vance/Warren County)..

1.2.5.7.5. “MAGGIE” SUSAN PENDERGRASS was born on 25 May 1876 in Warren County, North Carolina and died on 29 April 1957 in Franklinton, Franklin County. She married (1) Ernest C Ayscue in 1895. He was born in 1870 and died in 1937. She married (2) first cousin Walter Hardy Columbus Hayes, son of Hardy “Hodge” Hayes and Lucy Pendergrass (daughter of Raleigh and Susan), on 21 September 1907 in Warren County, North Carolina. He was born about 1868 in North Carolina and died on 1 January 1938 in Granville, North Carolina.

1.2.5.7.6. JAMES “ROBERT” PENDERGRASS was born on 23 November 1882 in Vance County, North Carolina, and died on 20 January 1957 in Sandy Creek, Vance County. He married Mamie T Ayscue, who was born on 12 April 1882 in Franklin County and died on 20 September 1971 in Henderson, Vance County.

1.2.5.7.7. GEORGE DANIEL PENDERGRASS was born on 10 March 1883 in North Carolina and died on 28 June 1955 in Vance County. He married Maggie J Collier, daughter of Philip Madison Collier and Annie Jane Stegall, on 15 May 1902 in Wake County. She was born on 14 October1884 in Warren County, North Carolina and died on 5 January1958 in Henderson, Vance County.

1.2.5.7.8. BUSSIE LEE “GUINEY” PENDERGRASS was born on 10 August 1888 in Warren County, North Carolina and died on 23 January 1951 in Henderson, Vance County. (buried Pendergrass family cemetery, Vicksboro). He married (1) Hattie Elizabeth Kiser, daughter of Charles Alexander Kiser and Elizabeth Josephine “Emma” Muse, on 28 December 1907. She was born on 14 December 1883 in Mecklenburg, North Carolina and died on 19 February 1945 in Henderson, Vance County (buried Pendergrass cemetery, Vicksboro). He married 2) Henrietta Sunder, daughter of Albert Sunder and Ruth C, on 13 June 1948 in Vance County, North Carolina. She was born about 1904 in Colorado[?] and his descendants report that,she was a “mail order bride” from Colorado who brought along several grown sons and did not stay in North Carolina for long.).

1.2.5.8. WILLIAM HENRY₄ PENDERGRASS (Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born in February 1845 in Warren County, North Carolina and died on 9 February 1918 in Sandy Creek, Warren County. He married Sarah “Sallie” Alice Nuckles, daughter of William Nuckles and Nancy, on 8 December 1865 in Warren County, North Carolina (Mrs. Sarah (Nuckles) Pendergrass, wid-

ow of Thomas Pendergrass. She and William Henry married per Thomas’ deadbed request to do so if he did not return from the civil war).

[7-BB] She was born in March 1840 in Warren County, and died there between 1900-1910.

William Henry Pendergrass and Sarah “Sallie” Alice Nuckles had the following children:

1.2.5.8.1. SARAH A₅ PENDERGRASS, born May 1867, married Thomas T Thompson 19 July 1889, born 1865.

1.2.5.8.2. ELIZABETH SUE “BETTIE” PENDERGRASS, born 1868 in Warren County, died there March 1956. She married Robert “Omega” Ranson Abbott on 6 November 1887 in Warren County. He was born in May 1861 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.8.3. WILLIAM ROBERT PENDERGRASS, born about 1871, (his death certificate says born 1869, but was not listed with his parents in the 1870 census and was 9 years old in the 1880 census, so 1969 was an error.). He died 20 August 1934 in Vance County. He married (1) Vesta Langston/Lancaster in December 1893 in Warren County, born in August 1874 in North Carolina and died in Warren County. He married (2) Rebecca Unknown, who was born about 1865 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.8.4. NANCY ALICE PENDERGRASS was born in August 1874 in Warren County.

1.2.5.10. LUCY₄ PENDERGRASS (Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁),born 1851 in Warren, married Hardy “Hodge” Hayes, son of Thomas Hayes and Hulda/Hilda Faulkner, 14 July 1866 in Warren, born in 1832 North Carolina and died there in 1879.

Hardy “Hodge” Hayes and Lucy Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.5.10.1. WALTER HARDY COLUMBUS₅ HAYES was born about 1868 in North Carolina and died on 1 January 1938 in Granville County. He married his first cousin “Maggie” Susan Pendergrass, daughter of Richard Jordan Pendergrass and Mary Jane Coley, on 21 September 1907 in Warren County. She was born there on 25 May 1876 i and died on 29 April 1957 in Franklinton, Franklin County. Both were descendantss of Raleigh Pendergrass (son of Jesse) and Susan Nuckles.

1.2.5.10.2. LULA ANNE HAYES was born on 4 July 1877 in Franklin County, North Carolina and died on 6 December 1958 in Warrenton, Warren County. She married Atha Thomas Patrick Patterson, Sr, son of Solomon Bartholomew Patterson and Mary Ann Phelps, on 20 November 1892 in Vance County. He was born on 9 April 1871 in Franklin County, North Carolina and died on 18 January 1933 in Fork, Warren County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.3. FANNIE HAYES was born in May 1878 in North Carolina and married Nicholas Langley, son of George N Langley and Alice, in 1897. He was born in November 1876 in North Carolina and died there.

1.2.7.1. DIZA/DIXIE₄DICKERSON (Audrey₃Pendergrass, Jesse₂Pendergrass, John Pendergrass),born 1828, had at least one child by William Green H or N Wrenn, apparently while he was married. Nancy and Narcissa’s paternity is unproven; \

William Green Wren and Diza Dickerson had at least the following child:

1.2.7.1.1. JOHN/JAMES “HENRY”₅DICKERSON born 10 January 1851, died 11 October 1926, married his first cousin Georgianna Dickerson, daughter of James Dickerson and Mary Catherine Roberson, 5 January 1871 in Franklin, born there 25 August 1852,died there 23 December 1910. In records he was called both John H and James H, but used “Henry”

1.2.7.1.2. NARCISSA DICKERSON/GREEN?, born about 1855, lived with grandparents next door to Diza, listed as her mother (no father) on her marriage record to Willie Ayscue.on 5 January 1871. In 1860 census, she was called N Green, not N Dickerson, while living with Audrey. She and “Henry” wete married to their spouses on the same day by the same J.P.

1.2.7.1.3. NANCY E DICKERSON, born about 1859, married James W Dixon 27 November 1876.

1.2.7.3. JAMES₄DICKERSON (Audrey,Pendergrass, Jesse,Pendergrass, John,Pendergrass) , born 1832 in North Carolina, died before 1870. He married Mary “Catherine” Roberson *[see above]* 5 September 1853 in Warren, born February 1830.

James Dickerson and Mary Catharine Roberson had the following children:

1.2.7.3.1. GEORGIANNA₅DICKERSON, born 25 August 1852 in Franklin County, died there 23 December 1910.

She married first cousin James/John “Henry” Dickerson, son of N Wren and Diza Dickerson on 5 January 1871 in Franklin.

1.2.7.3.2. MARY CATHERINE DICKERSON, born 3 June 1857 Franklin County, died 10 July 1936 in Vance.

1.2.7.5. ISHAM MALONE₅ DICKERSON (Audrey/Alsie₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂ Pendergrass, JOHN PENDERGRASS) was born on 11 April 1840 in North Carolina and died on 24 May 1921 in Pitt County. He married (1) Celestia M Coley, daughter of Joseph Coley and Nancy Nuckles, on 18 April 1859 in Warren County. She was born about 1842 in North Carolina. He married (2) Lucy Nuckles in 1891 in Onslow, North Carolina. She was born in August 1873 in North Carolina.

Isham Malone Dickerson and Celestia M Coley had the following children:

1.2.7.5.1. ADALINE F₅ DICKERSON was born in April 1860 in Franklin County, North Carolina and married Rial F Moseley there on 27 February 1876. He was born in May 1857.

1.2.7.5.2. MARTHA ANNA DICKERSON was born about 1865 in Warren County, North Carolina and died on 13 November 1942 in Smith Creek, Warren County. She met and had one child with (1) an unknown father. She married (2) Litleton Faulkner but they divorced. She married (3) her second cousin Jesse Ruffin Pendergrass, son of Jessie G/C Pendergrass and Frances “Fanny” Nuckles, on 28 February 1911 in Wake,County, North Carolina. He was born on 18 May 1871 in Warren County and died on 5 October 1951 in Warrenton, Warren County.

1.2.7.5.3. LEWIS J. DICKERSON was born about 1868 in North Carolina.

1.2.7.5.4. SARAH DICKERSON, born about 1870 in North Carolina, died 30 August 1937 in Greenville, Pitt County.

1.2.7.5.5. ELIZABETH DICKERSON, born 28 September 1871 in Franklin, died 29 April 1957 in Louisburg, married John Washington Edwards 7 March 1900 in Warren, born there 10 October 1874, died 12 September 1948 in Sandy Creek.,

1.2.7.5.6 .ELIZA J. DICKERSON was born about 1875 in North Carolina.

Isham Malone Dickerson and Lucy Nuckles had the following children:

1.2.7.5.7. UNKNOWN₅ DICKERSON was born about 1893 in North Carolina.

1.2.7.5.8. NICHOLAS M DICKERSON was born in January 1896 in North Carolina.

1.2.7.5.9. LUCIE L DICKERSON was born in September 1898 in North Carolina.

1.2.7.5.10.HORTON DICKERSON was born about 1902 in North Carolina.

1.2.7.5.11.NORMAN ISIAIAH DICKERSON, born 27 September 1903, died 16 March 1986 in Elizabeth City, Pasquotank County, married Mattie Virginia White 11 October 1959 in Pitt County. She was born about 1913.

- 1.2.7.5.12. EDWARD A DICKERSON was born about 1906 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.7.5.13. MYRTLE DICKERSON was born about 1909 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.7.5.14. CHARLES G DICKERSON was born about 1914 in North Carolina.

1.2.7.9. JAMES HENLEY “JIM”₄DICKERSON (Audrey₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born in January 1855 in North Carolina and married (1) Margaret “Peggie” Moseley on 18 January 1875 in Franklin County, North Carolina. She was born about 1856 in North Carolina. He married (2) Anna Short on 22 December in 1896 in Onslow, North Carolina. She was born in February 1874 in North Carolina. In 1900, although she had been married for five years, Anna reported that she had borne no children, but in the 1910 census, she reported that she had borne 8 children, of whom only 4 were living (Ernest born 1903, Henry, George and Laura, who had been born that year.) Some of Henley’s older children were living nearby. In the 1920 census, no further children were listed. In 1930, although they were both listed as “daughters” of Henley and Anna (even Ernest M born 1932), it is unlikely that they were her children, as she was in her late fifties by the time they were born and unlikely that the couple would have named a second son Ernest. There were so many Ernest Dickersons born about the same time that it is very difficult to sort them.

James Henley Dickerson and Margaret “Peggie” Moseley had the following children:

- 1.2.7.9.1. MARY RENA₁DICKERSON was born 14 December 1876 in North Carolina and died there 18 February 1945. Over the years, she lived with siblings and there is no record of a marriage for her.
- 1.2.7.9.2. JAMES “THOMAS”₃DICKERSON was born 4 September 1879 in North Carolina and died 25 December 1929 in Shocco, Warren County. As of age 40 in census records, he was still listed as single and nothing later has been found.
- 1.2.7.9.3. IDA LONEY DICKERSON, born 4 September 1882 in Warren County, had married out by the 1900 census, so was easily overlooked by researchers. She died 30 June 1959 and is buried at Coley’s Crossroads in Vicksboro. She married her second cousin, William Green Pendergrass, on 7 April 1900. He was born 20 May 1879 and died 20 June 1947.
- 1.2.7.9.4. ERVAN/IRVAN Z DICKERSON, born 9 July 1888 in North Carolina, died 23 April 1968 in Louisburg. He married Mary Elizabeth Ayscue, born about 1893, on 23 December 1911..
- 1.2.7.9.5. STEPHEN PETE DICKERSON, born 4 February 1892 in North Carolina, died 28 February in Henderson. On 27 December 1916 ,Vance County, he married Annie Ruth Thompson, born 1893..

James Henley Dickerson and Anna Short had the following children:

- 1.2.7.9.6. ERNEST₃DICKERSON was born about 1903 in North Carolina. *Some* Ernest Dickerson married Elizabeth “Lille Belle” Dickerson, daughter of Lewis Green Dickerson and Mary Elizabeth Abbot on 7 January 1924 in adjacent Wake County, North Carolina and had a daughter Annie Mae who married and divorced Cecil Cheatham Pendergrass. It is possible, but not settled, that the Ernest M and Lillie B living with his parents in the 1930 census were James’ children.
- 1.2.7.9.7. HENRY DICKERSON was born about 1904 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.7.9.8. GEORGE DANIEL DICKERSON, born 25 December 1907 about 1905 in Warren County, North Carolina, died there 17 February 1960. He married his second cousin once removed, Maude Pendergrass, daughter of George Daniel Pendergrass and Maggie J Collier, in 1928. In the 1930 census they were living with her father, listed as his married daughter and son-in-law, with a one year old child, but the 1940 census says they were married 6 years and that she was first married at age 15 (to a Duke?) Maude was born 11 October 1910 and died 25 January 1997 in Henderson..
- 1.2.7.9.9. LAURA DICKERSON was born on 22 July 1909 in North Carolina and died in September 1995 in Vance County. She married her second cousin once removed John Edgar Pendergrass, son of James “Jimmy” P Pendergrass and Rhoda “Rodie” Lloyd, on 25 November 1932 in Vance County. He was born on 21 February 1913 in North Carolina and died on 17 April 1982 in Louisburg, Franklin County. In 1940, they listed three sons, no daughters, when Lellie B would have been 13, so if Lellie B was her daughter, she was living elsewhere.
- 1.2.7.9.10. ERNEST M DICKERSON [*tentative*] was born about 1924 in North Carolina and is listed here because in the 1930 census record he was named in the household as a “daughter” of James Henley Dickerson and Anna Short, though Anna was about 50 when he was born. Much information is available about the many Ernest Dickersons born about the same time in the area, but none proven to be Ernest M. This couple already had a son Ernest born about 1903 (?)
- 1.2.7.9.11. LELLIE/LILLIE B DICKERSON [*tentative*] was born about 1927 in North Carolina and is listed here because in the 1930 census record she is listed as a daughter of James Henley Dickerson and Anna Short, though this is unlikely due to Anna’s age and the gap in births after Laura. Nothing further has been found about Lellie/Lillie B.

1.4.1.5. SENETH₄ PENDERGRASS (Warren₃, Nimrod₃, JOHN₁???) was born about 1836 in North Carolina. She married George P or W Rowe, who was born about 1836 in North Carolina.

George P or W Rowe and Seneth Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.4.1.5.1. DORCAS ANN₁ ROWE was born about 1858 in North Carolina.
- 1.4.1.5.2. C MARTHA “MATTIE” ROWE was born about 1860 in North Carolina.
- 1.4.1.5.3. JOHN T ROWE was born about 1861 in Mississippi.
- 1.4.1.5.4. FRANCES “FANNIE” ROWE was born about 1865 in Mississippi.
- 1.4.1.5.5. SAMUEL E.ROWE, brn 10 February, 1867 in Mississippi, died 28 October, 1909.

1.5.1.1. JAMES BUDROW “BUD”₄ BOLTON (Clarissa “Clary”₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₃ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born on 17 February 1810 in Wake, North Carolina. He died on 5 October 1904 in Trimble, Ilinois. He married Olive/Olivia Fletcher, daughter of Unknown Fletcher and Susannah, on 1 July 1830 in Iredell County, North Carolina. She was born about 1813 in North Carolina and died on 4 March 1898 in Allison Prairie, Illinois.

James Budrow “Bud” Bolton and Olive/Olivia Fletcher had the following children:

- 1.5.1.1.1. JAMES₃ BOLTON, born 27 November 1832 in Richmond, Indiana, died 21 November 1917 in Wilmot, married Harriet E Reams 21 November 1861 in Whitley, born 2 April 1842 in Indiana, died there 4 September 1912.
- 1.5.1.1.2. SARAH BOLTON was born on 2 October 1836 in Pierceton, Kosciusko County, Indiana, and died on 1 September 1882 in Booneville, Whitley County, Indiana.

- 1.5.1.1.3. ELSIE BOLTON, born 7 May 1839 in Pierceton, Kosciusko County, Indiana, died 7 October 1870.
- 1.5.1.1.4. ANGELINE BOLTON was born on 17 June 1841 in Pierceton, Kosciusko County, Indiana and died on 29 September 1870. She married Emanuel Roadamel.
- 1.5.1.1.5. SUSANNAH ADALINE BOLTON was born on 27 August 1843 in Pierceton, Kosciusko County, Indiana, and died on 1 December 1922 in Indiana.
- 1.5.1.1.6. ELIHU BOLTON was born on 1 March 1846 in Indiana and died on 7 November 1918 in Pinkstaff, Lawrence County, Illinois, He married Mary Ellen Purcell, daughter of Franklin Purcell and Suzanne Moore, in 1882. She was born on 29 March 1865 in Illinois and died on 24 Oct ober 1944 in Lawrenceville, Lawrence County, Illinois.
- 1.5.1.1.7. JOHN W BOLTON, born about 1849 in Indiana,died 31 May 1913 in Middletown, Henry County, Indiana.
- 1.5.1.1.8. MILLARD BOLTON was born in February 1853 in Indiana.
- 1.5.1.1.9. RICHARD FRANKLIN BOLTON was born about 1856 in Indiana.

1.5.1.3. NANCY₄ “MARY” CHAMBLEE/SHAMLEY, (Clarissa₃ Pendergrass, Benjaimn₃,JOHN₁) born 1815 in North Carolina, died August 1863 in Freeborn, Mnnnesota, married Dr. James Wadsworth “Doc” Cordell/Cordill 9 August 1838 in Delaware, Indiana. born 31 December 1816 in Cherokee Nation, East, Tennessee, died 13 May 1896 in Lake Crystal, Minnnnesota.

Dr James Wadsworth Cordell and Nancy Chamblee had he following children:

- 1.5.1.3.1. HENRY FRANKLIN₁CORDILL, born 17 May 1839 in Whitley County, Indiana, died 1 March 1910.
- 1.5.1.3.2. MARY ANN CORDILL, born 12 November 1841 in Delaware, Indiana, died 29 May 1913 in Washington.
- 1.5.1.3.3. HIRIAM “HIGH” CORDILL, born November 1843 in Whitley County, Indiana, died 31 August in Oregon.
- 1,5,1,3,4. MONROE CORDILL, born November 1846 in Iowa City, died January 1928 in Warba, Minnesota.
- 1.5.1.3.5. ELIZABETH CORDILL, was born 1848 in Fillmore Minnesota.
- 1.5.1.3.6. ANDERSON CORDILL, born 1849 in Indiana, died 1 March 1910 in South Bend.
- 1.5.1.3.7. JANE CORDILL, born 9 August 1853 in Whitley, ndiana, died 25 June 1936 n Slayton, Minnesota.
- 1.5.1.3.8. WILLIAM JASPER CORDILL, born 24 September 1856 in Wabash County, Indiana, died 30 January 1924 in Hayward, Sawyer, Wisconsin.
- 1.5.1.3.9. JAMES LEROY CORDILL,born May 1859 in Fillmore,Minnesota, died 7 February 1925 in Fossil,Oregon.
- 1.5.1.3.10.CLARA ALICE CORDILL, born 17 October 1861 in Minnesota, died after 1830 in Kelso, Washingtín.

1.5.1.4. CHLOE₄ CHAMBLEE/SHAMLEY, (Clarissa₃ Pendergrass, Benjaimn₃,JOHN₁),born 3 September 1816 Wake County, North Carolina, died 18 September 1885 in Linn County, Iowa. She married William Gard, who was born 17 November 1813 in Ohio aied 27 March 1883, also in Fairfax, Linn County, Iowa.

William Gard andChloe Chamblee had the following children:

- 1.5.1.4.1. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN₃GARD, born 19 June 1836, died 1 May 1914.
- 1.5.1.4.2. MARY ANN GARD, born 12 April 1838 in Cinncinnati, Ohio, died 7 December 1923 in Cedar Rapids, Lnn County, Iowa. She married a Conn.
- 1.5.1.4.3. LUCRETIA ELLEN GARD , born 1 February 1839, died 16 February, 1954.
- 1.5.1.4.4. WILLIAM HENRY GARD, born 22 June 1840 in Preble County, Ohio, died 3 November 1901 in Iowa.
- 1.5.1.4.5. JOHN WESLEY GARD, born 3 September 1842 in Preble County, Ohio, died 21 September 1930 in Los Angeles County, California.
- 1.5.1.4.6. BARTLEY G GARD, born 11 January 1845 in Preble County, Ohio, died in 1933.
- 1.5.1.4.7. JANE CLARISSA GARD, born 28 August 1849 in Delaware County, Indiana, died 2 June 1926 in Cedar Rapids, Iowa. She married a Felger..
- 1.5.1.4.8. HANNAH MARIAH GARD, born 15 June 1855 n Muncie, Indiana, died 20 September 1927 in Cedar Rapids, Iowa, She married an Albano.
- 1.5.1.4.9. RACHEL REBECCA GARD, born 5 September 1858 in Moscow, Iowa, died 1 February 1946 in Cedar Rapids, Iowa. She married a Gear.

1,5,1,5, JOHN₄CHAMBLEE/SHAMLEY, (Clarissa₃ Pendergrass, Benjaimn₃,JOHN₁) born August 1827 in Wayne, Indiana, died 1900 in New Lisbon, Missouri. He married (1) Ann Messinger 19 September 1848 in Delaware, Indiana, and (2) Eliza A Chandler on 20 November 1887. All the children were born in Indiana.

John Chamblee and Ann Messinger had the following children:

- 1.5.1.5.1. GEORGE₃ SHAMLEY was born 4 October 1850 and married Sarah Catherine Unknown.
- 1.5.1.5.2. JAMES SHAMLEY was born about 1854.
- 1.5.1.5.3. NEWTON SHAMLEY was born about 1857.
- 1.5.1.5.4. MARY SHAMLEY was born about 1858.
- 1.5.1.5.5. JOSEPHINE SHAMLEY was born about 1859.
- 1.5.1.5.6. JOHN SHAMLEY was born about 1863.
- 1.5.1.5.7. ELNORA/ELLEN“NORA” SHAMLEY was born about 1868.

1,5,1.6. MARY EMMELINE₄ CHAMBLEE/SHAMLEY, (Clarissa₃ Pendergrass, Benjaimn₃,JOHN₁) born about 1831, married in February 1848,and had died before 7 May 1855 when her husband, Alva Lee,remarried.

Alva Lee and Mary Emmeline Shamley had the following children:

- 1.5.1.6.1. JAMES JORDAN₁SHAMLEY was born 27 June 1852 in Indiana and died 17 June 1936 in Greene, Indiana.
- 1.5.1.6.2. SARAH A SHAMLEY was born about 1854.in Indiana.

1.5.1.7. BENJAMIN H₄CHAMBLEE/SHAMLEY, (Clarissa “Clary”₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₃ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) born October 1838 in Indiana. died 16 March 1891 in Casco, Allegan, Michigan. On 18 May 1858, he married Regina Phillips, who was born about 1838 in Ohio.

Benjamin Chamblee and Regina Philliips had the following children:

- 1.5.1.7.1. JAMES₅ CHAMBLEE/SHAMBLEY was born about 1859 in Indiana.
- 1.5.1.7.2. HARVEY CHAMBLEE/SHAMBLEY was born about 1860 in Indiana.
- 1.5.1.7.3. MARY CHAMBLEE/SHAMBLEY was born about 1862 in Indiana.
- 1.5.1.7.4. HORATIO ALEXANDER CHAMBLEE/SHAMBLEY was born about 1865 in Indiana.
- 1.5.1.7.5. FLORA BELL CHAMBLEE/SHAMBLEY was born about 1866 in Michigan.
- 1.5.1.7.6. ANN CHAMBLEE/SHAMBLEY was born about 1870 in Michigan.
- 1.5.1.7.7. ESTEY CHAMBLEE/SHAMBLEY was born about 1879 in Michgan

1.5.2.1. JOHN HENDERSON₄ PENDERGRASS (Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁) was born in 1815 in Wake Co, or Windy Gap, Wilkes County, North Carolina, and married Mary “Polly” Brooks, who was born about 1811 in North Carolina.

John Henderson Pendergrass and Mary “Polly” Brooks had the following children:

1.5.2.1.1. J(?) RALEIGH₂ PENDERGRASS JR [*sic*] (John Henderson₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁) was born about 1835 in Windy Gap, Wilkes County, North Carolina, and married Mary Malinda “Polly” Brooks, daughter of Robert Brooks and Martha, on 13 January 1859 in Wilkes. She was born in February 1842 in Wilkes, and in the 1860 Wilkes County census, they had one child. This Raleigh died for the Confederacy as a prisoner of war on 29 August 1864 in Point Lookout Maryland. “Polly” remarried Jacob Shew and in the 1880 census, her two daughters with Raleigh were listed with the surname “Shew.”. Since this Raleigh Jr was a grandson of the Raleigh who married Sally Horton in Wake and was born close in time to his cousin Raleigh, son of Bailey Pendergrass, and since both young Raleighs married women who were named Mary, and Raleigh Jr’s own mother was also named Mary “Polly” Brooks, the same name as his wife, it is very easy to confuse them.

1.5.2.1.2. ELIZABETH “BETSY” PENDERGRASS, born about 1837 in Windy Gap, Wilkes County, North Carolina, died on 19 April 1917 in Somers, Wilkes County. In 1880, she married James R or Bennet Lansford, who was born 20 February 1836 in Wilkes and died there 26 June 1914.

1.5.2.1.3. SARAH “SALLY” PENDERGRASS, born 1842 in Windy Gap, Wilkes County, North Carolina, died 17 January 1922 in Lovelace Township, Spurgeon, North Carolina. She married John Rash.officially in 1898 with Mary Pendergrass (daughter or niece) as witness, but in the 1900 census they stated that they had been married for thirty years and that Sally had borne 4 children, only two of whom wre still living. Thirty years married would mean 1870, but Sally was still at home and apparently single in the 1880 census. Also in the household were three granddaughters and a grandson of John Henderson Pendergrass and Polly: Nancy E Pendergrass, born about 1865, Mary, born about 1867, “Gincy” born about 1874 and John born about 1877. At only 20 years of age, Elijah was too young to have fathered all but John, and while there are certainly other explanations, these four children could well have been the four children Sally said she had borne by 1900.[*see below*]

1.5.2.1.4. ELIJAH PENDERGRASS was born 1844 in Windy Gap, Wilkes County. On 23 September 1862 he enlisted in the Confederacy and died 15 November that same year in Strasburg, Virginia.

1.5.2.1.5. ALICE “AILSY” PENDERGRASS was born 1846 in Windy Gap, Wilkes County.

1.5.2.1.6. THOMAS PENDERGRASS, was born in August 1847 in Windy Gap, Wilkes County, and died there on 3 November 1922. In 1880, he married Mary E or Ann Watkins, born in April 1850.

1.5.2.1.7. NANCY PENDERGRASS was born in 1848 in Windy Gap, Wilkes County.

1.5.2.1.8. AMY PENDERGRASS was born in 1852 in Windy Gap, Wilkes County,

1.5.2.1.9. ELI PENDERGRASS was born in 1857 in Windy Gap, Wilkes County and married Nancy Roberts there.,

1.5.2.2. ANDREW DRURY₄ PENDERGRASS (Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born in 1818 in Wilkes County, married (1) Jane Mise on 26 May 1846 in Wilkes County. She was born about 1831. (Raleigh Pendergrass, bondsman). On 25 February, 1872, he married (2) Sarah A Roberts, and in about 1872 (3) Mary Ann [Smith?] who was born about 1835 in Tennessee.

Andrew Drury Pendergrass and Jane Mise had the following children:

1.5.2.2.1. LETITIA “LETTIE”, PENDERGRASS was born in October1847 in North Carolina and died on 16 April 1922 in Kingsport, Sullivan County, Tennessee. She first had a son William Pendergrass born 1868 who appeared with her in the 1870 census, fathered by (1) an unknown partner, then married (2) Caleb T Lovell on 9 October 1873 in Washington County, Tennessee. Caleb was born March 1842 in Virginia.

1.5.2.2.2. NANCY J. PENDERGRASS was born in 1848 in North Carolina,

1.5.2.2.3. JOSEPH PENDERGRASS was born about 1850.

1.5.2.2.4. LIELDA/LIELELA/LIDELA [?] PENDERGRASS was born about 1852.

1.5.2.2.5. SARAH “SALLIE” PENDERGRASS was born about 1855 in Tennessee and died 29 June 1941 in Washington,, Tennessee. She married William Conley..

1.5.2.2.6. REBECCA “ELLEN” PENDERGRASS was born about 1860 and died 28 January 1948 in Washington County, Tennessee. She married Joseph Alexander Dickerson/Dickison in 1875. He was born about 1857 in Greene County, Tennessee and died 10 July 1928 in Washington County..

1.5.2.2.7. JOHN HASTINGS PENDERGRASS was born about 1862 in Tennessee.

1.5.2.2.8. ALICE E PENDERGRASS.was born 17 June 1866[?] in Tennessee and died 8 February 1936 in Springfield, Greene County, Missouri. She married (1) George Washington Shields on 3 July 1887 in Springfield, Greene County. He was born 18 June 1849 in Greene County, Tennessee and had been previously married. He died 25 December 1926 in Greene County, Missouri. She married (2) John E Kitchen who was born 12 December 1872 in Missouri and died 6 September 1961. In the 1900 Greene County, Missouri, census, it was reported that Alice had borne 16 children, of whom only 8 were living.

1.5.2.2,9. . JAMES PENDERGRASS was born about 1867 in Greene County,Tennessee. .

Andrew Drury Pendergrass and Mary A. [Smith?] had the following child:

1.5.2.2.10. ROBERT S₃ PENDERGRASS was born about 1879 in Tennessee and married Betty M Unknown who was born there about 1874. There is no record of biological children for him, but he and Betty adopted a son.

1.5.2.5. JAMES DAVIDSON₄ PENDERGRASS (Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂,JOHN₁), born 1832 in North Carolina, married Amanda

“Mandy” Gilley, daughter of John Gilley, Sr and Nancy, on 10 June 1875 in Ashe. She was born about 1841 in North Carolina.

James Davidson Pendergrass and Amanda Gilley had the following children:

1.5.2.5.1.NANCY E.PENDERGRASS was born about 1877 in North Carolina.

1.5.2.5.2.ALEXANDER PENDERGRASS was born about 1876 in North Carolina.

1.5.2.6. BENJAMIN₃ PENDERGRASS (Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁) was born in 1835 in Wilkes County, North Carolina and died in 1898, listed in the census as a deaf-mute farmer.. He married Martha Hall, daughter of Joseph Hall and Cynthia, on 18 December 1861 in Wilkes County, North Carolina. She was born about 1836 in North Carolina.

Benjamin Pendergrass and Martha Hall had the following children:

1.5.2.6.1. JOSEPH₂ PENDERGRASS was born about 1862 in North Carolina.

1.5.2.6.2. JAMES PENDERGRASS was born about 1866 in North Carolina.

1.5.2.6.3. BENJAMIN PENDERGRASS was born about 1868 in Caldwell County, North Carolina..

1.5.2.6.4. THOMAS PENDERGRASS was born 16 October 1879 in North Carolina (7/12 in 1880 census) and died 10 April 1950 in Lower Creek, Caldwell County..

1.5.2.7. AMY₄ PENDERGRASS (Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born July 1837 in Wilkes County, married Robert Brooks there on 11 April 1860. He was born about 1843, enlisted for the Confederacy in October 1862, and died of disease 12 May 1863. Amy did not remarry.and was living alone next door to cousin James B Pendergrass and family in 1910 Wilkes, age 79..

Robert Brooks and Amy Pendergrass had the following child:

1.5.2.7.1. JANE “JINCEY”₅ BROOKS married Jim St. John.

1.5.2.9. SARAH “SALLY”₄ PENDERGRASS (Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁) was born about 1840 in Wilkes County, North Carolina. She had children with an unknown partner.

Unknown and Sarah “Sally” Pendergrass had the following children:

1.5.2.9.1. JAMES B.PENDERGRASS was born on 13 August 1862 in Wilkes County, North Carolina, and died on 9 August 1950 in Lovelace, Wilkes County, North Carolina. He married Dicy Elvira Combs, who was born on 11 August 1870 in North Carolina and died on 5 August 1943 in Lovelace, Wilkes County, North Carolina.

1.5.2.9.2. DRURY A PENN PENDERGRASS, born 10 November 1868 in Wilkes County, North Carolina, died 24 November 1951 in Somers, Wilkes County. He married (1) Mary C Chambers on 1 February 1891 in Wilkes County. She was born about 1870.He married (2) Sarah C Roberts, who was born about 1877 in North Carolina.

1.5.2.9.3. NANCY E PENDERGRASS was born about 1878 in Wilkes County, North Carolina.

1.5.2.10. WILLIAM M₄ PENDERGRASS (Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born 1843 in Wilkes County, North Carolina, [possibly a grandchild rather than a child?], married Matilda Brewer on 9 February 1862 in Wilkes.She was born 15 February 1837 in North Carolina and died on 12 December 1914 in Bristol, Washington County, Virginia.

William M Pendergrass and Matilda Brewer had the following children:

1.5.2.10.1. SARAH “SALLIE”, PENDERGRASS was born in December 1862 in Wilkes County, North Carolina, and died on 14 December 1927 in Bristol, Sullivan County, Tennessee without having married.

1.5.2.10.2. POLLY A PENDERGRASS was born about 1866 in Boone, Watauga County, North Carolina.

1.5.2.10.3. NANCY “NANNIE” JANE PENDERGRASS was born on 28 February 1866 in North Carolina and died on 20 February 1945 in Big Stone Gap, Wise County, Virginia. (of congestive heart failure due to influenza.) Her mother’s name on the death certificate was given as Beulah Pendergrass rather than Matilda Brewer Pendergrass. She married John R Bish in 1890, who was born on 22 September 1846 in Giles County, Virginia and died on 3 July 1930 in Wise County,Virginia.

1.5.2.10.4. JAMES ROBERT PENDERGRASS, born 3 April 1870 in Sullivan County,Tennessee, died 8 March 1933 in Washington County, Virginia. He married Virginia C “Ginny” Hughes, daughter of William K Hughes and Edith/Edie, on 6 February 1892 in Bristol, Virginia, born on 12 November 1869 in Virginia and died on 12 September 1951 in Bristol.

1.5.2.10.5. WILLIAM A PENDERGRASS was born about 1872 in Wilkes County, North Carolina and died on 6 October 1932 in Bristol City, Washington County, Virginia. He married Polly A Crusenberry on 14 January 1902 in Bristol, Virginia. She was born in 1885 in Virginia and died on 12 December 1964 in Bristol, Washington County, Virginia.

1.5.2.10.6. MATILDA L PENDERGRASS was born about 1873 in North Carolina and married a Ferguson[?].

1.5.2.10.7. JOHN ANDREW PENDERGRASS[*twin*] was born on 13 December 1874 in North Carolina and died on 24 August 1939 in Bristol, Sullivan County, Tennessee. He married (1) Hattie Hope on 8 November 1895. She was born in 1872. He married (2) Florence Newman in about 1897. She was born about 1883 in Tennessee.

1.5.2.10.8. THOMAS LEE ALDEN PENDERGRASS[*twin*] was born on 13 December 1874 in Wilkes County, North Carolina and died 31 October 1948 in Bristol, Bristol (Ind. City), Virginia. He married (1) Josephine “Josie” Talbert, daughter of Charles Talbert and Jane Ferguson, on 18 November 1894 in Bristol, Virginia. She was born in January 1878 in Virginia and died on 20 August 1921 in Bristol, Sullivan County, Tennessee (Josie died on the same day as her infant son who was born that day). He married (2) Rebecca Perry, who was born about 1885 in Tennessee.

1.5.2.10.9. RODA C PENDERGRASS was born about 1876 in North Carolina and married James A Nichols[?].

1.5.2.10.10. GEORGE WASHINGTON PENDERGRASS was born on 12 July 1877 in Wilkesboro, Wilkes County, North Carolina and died on 03 April 1947 in Welch, McDowell County, West Virginia. He married (1) Dolly Delph, daughter of Marshall Delph and Mary, on 1 October 1898 in Washington County, Virginia. (Groom was of Wilkes County and single, son of William and Matilda Pendergrass, the bride of Russell County, divorced, daughter of Marshall and Mary Delph). She was born in February 1872 in Russell County, Virginia and died on 7 July 1928 in Bristol, Washington County, Virginia. He married (2) Rosa Smith on 13 August 1942 in Mcdowell, West Virginia. She was born 1889 and died after 1947.

1.5.2.10.11. EMMA LILLIE PENDERGRASS was born on 9 March 1882 in North Carolina and died on 14 February 1944 in Blountville, Sullivan County, Tennessee. She married Henry M Newman on 19 September 1899 in Bristol, Virginia. He was born in 1859 in Floyd County, Virginia.

1.5.2.10.12. FRANCES E PENDERGRASS was born in September 1882 in Johnson County, Tennessee and died on 29 February 1920 in Washington County, Virginia. She married Wallace Luther Epperson on 25 December 1902 in Bristol, Virginia. He was born in 1880 in Washington County.

1.5.2.10.13. LULA MAE PENDERGRASS, born 10 August 1886 in Virginia, died 29 June 1957 in Bristol, Sullivan County, Tennessee. She married John W Newman on 11 August 1900 in Bristol, Virginia. He was born in 1879 in Tennessee.

1.5.3.1. ELIZABETH₄ HORTON (Martha “Patsy”₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born about 1837 in Indiana. She met and had a child with an unknown partner.

Unknown partner and Elizabeth Horton had the following child:

1.5.3.1.1. JESSE L₅ HORTON, born 18 January 1863, Indiana, died 29 May 1933 in McCordsville, Hancock County.

1.5.3.2. MARY ANN₄ HORTON (Martha “Patsy”₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS), born 24 August 1842 in Indiana, died 6 April 1919 in McCordsville, Hancock County, She married Wiseman Olvey, son of Thomas Olvey and Elizabeth, in 1859. He was born 5 February 1833 in Hancock County, and died there 5 August 1910.

Wiseman Olvey and Mary Ann or E Horton had the following children:

1.5.3.2.1. NANCY ANN₅ OLVEY was born about 1859 in Indiana.

1.5.3.2.2. LAURAD OLVEY was born about 1862 in Indiana.

1.5.3.2.3. IDA OLVEY was born about 1870 in Indiana, and married John L Coleman.

1.5.3.2.4. POLLY D OLVEY was born about 1875 in Indiana.

1.5.3.2.5. CHARLES ALTA “ALTIE” OLVEY, born 14 May 1880 in Hancock County, died 9 December 1933 in McCordsville, Hancock County, Indiana, married Minerva Watkins, daughter of Alfred Watkins and Sarah J Gilbert, 16 September 1921 in Flint, Michigan. She was born 15 February 1885 in Wadsworth, Ohio, died March 1968 in Saint Petersburg, Florida.

1.5.3.3. JOHN W₄ HORTON (Martha “Patsy”₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born about 1850 in Indiana and died on 9 November 1926 in Center, Howard County, Indiana. In the 1880 census he was listed as widowed, with his parents, a nephew and his daughter living in his household. His marriage record has not been located.

John W Horton and an unidentified wife had the following child:

1.5.3.3.1. LAURA M₅ HORTON was born about 1876 in Indiana.

1.5.3.4. HENRY T₄ HORTON (Martha “Patsy”₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁), born about 1852 in Indiana, married Emma Sitton, who was born 12 February 1855 in Indiana and died on 14 May 1929 in Anderson, Madison County.

Henry T Horton and Emma Sitton had the following children:

1.5.3.4.1. MARY₅ HORTON was born about 1875 in Indiana.

1.5.3.4.2. CLINTON HORTON was born about 1878 in Indiana.

1.5.3.4.3. MINTA HORTON, born 23 October 1883 in Indiana, died 15 April 1907 in Indianapolis, Marion County.

1.5.3.4.4. MYRTLE MAY HORTON was born on 24 August 1888 in McCordsville, Indiana. She married Howard E Romine on 10 April 1907 in Anderson, Madison County, Indiana. He was born on 23 July 1886 in Kentucky.

1.5.4.1. BAILEY PENDERGRASS JR (Bailey Sr₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁) was born 19 March 1836 in Howard County, Indiana and died 6 April 1944 in Kokomo. He married (1) Mahala Isabelle “Belle” Johnson, who was born about 1858 in Indiana and died there in 1900. On 22 September 1901, he married (2) Viretta “Retta” Garner, daughter of Craven Garner and Sarah “Sally” Stevens, the widow of Elisha Weaver. She was born 2 April 1858 in Missouri and died 16 August 1938 in Kokomo, Indiana.

Bailey Pendergrass and “Belle” Johnson had at least the following children:

1.5.4.1.1. LANTY A₃ PENDERGRASS was born about 1878 in Indiana. He married (1) Emma McIntosh/Crossover on 14 June 1899 but they were living apart by the 1900 census a few months after their infant child had died. He married (2) Virgie M Dunlap, daughter of Joseph Dunlap and unknown Holmes on 19 November 1904, but Virgie had remarried someone else by 1906. Lanty was in the military from 1908 to 1911 in Fort Robinson, Nebraska. On 4 December 1915 in Howard County, Indiana, he married (3) Mabel Shelley, daughter of Webster and Minnie Shelley. Other than the child who died in infancy, there is no record of children for Lanty. He is said to have been buried in the Albright Cemetery in Kokomo with other Bailey [Sr] descendants, though no headstone has been located.

1.5.4.1.2. SUSAN ELIZABETH PENDERGRASS, born 15 July 1882 in Howard County, Indiana, died 29 May 1976 in Kokomo, married Abel Theodore Rodman there in 1897, born 10 February 1870 Missouri, died 31 August 1937 in Kokomo.

1.5.4.1.3. HANNAH ELLEN PENDERGRASS, born 15 January 1887 or 3 January 1888 in Howard County, Indiana, died 18 January 1978. She married (1) W Patterson on 21 May 1902 in Howard County. He was born about 1883 in Indiana. She married (2) Frederick Manford Gullion Sr, son of William H and Elizabeth Gullion, on 13 April 1912. He was born 9 March 1888 in Howard County and died 18 June 1954 in Kokomo. By the 1930 census, she was widowed and living with the Hamilton family as a servant housekeeper. She then married (3) Victor S Riley but in 1940 was listed as Mrs Hannah Riley, widowed and living with her father Bailey [Jr] and employed as a seamstress. However, her death certificate listed her as Hannah Ellen (4?) Shrock, widowed daughter of Bailey Pendergrass and [stepmother] Viretta.

1.5.4.2. RALEIGH₄ PENDERGRASS (Bailey Sr₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born 7 March 1837 in Indiana, died 17 March 1885 in Howard County, Indiana. He married Mary Ann Henry in 1862 in Rush County. She was born in February 1842 in Indiana.

Raleigh Pendergrass and Mary Ann Henry had the following children:

1.5.4.2.1. HARVEY CLINTON₅ PENDERGRASS, born 25 December 1862 in Rush County, died 10 July 1940 in Kokomo, married Ida Belle Cottingham, daughter of John Cottingham and Sara Shepard, 20 December 1892 in Nevada, Indiana. She was born 1865 in Indiana and died on 29 November 1940 in Kokomo. (Both buried Albright Cemetery)

1.5.4.2.2. OSCAR BENTON PENDERGRASS was born on 13 June 1865 in Rush, Indiana and died on 1 November 1935. He married Amanda Jane Cottingham, daughter of John Cottingham and Sara Shepard, on 10 November 1892 in Nevada,

Indiana,. She was born on 22 July 1873 in Tipton County, Indiana, and died on 23 November 1945 in Kokomo, Howard County.

1.5.4.2.3. LUELLA PENDERGRASS, born 14 December 1867 in Rush County, died 11 February 1948 in Kokomo, married Louis Benjamin Roler, son of Elchana Roler and Clarinda Caroline Reed, on 15 September 1892 in Tipton County, Indiana. He was born on 5 November 1855 in Bartholomew, and died on 25 January 1941 in Tipton, Indiana.

1.5.4.2.4. EMMA C OR L PENDERGRASS was born in 1870 in Indiana and died in 1926. She married Eli “Clem” Coverdale, son of Eli Coverdale and Mary, in 1889. He was born in February 1868 in Indiana and died in 1937.

1.5.4.2.5. LAURA A OR N PENDERGRASS was born in January 1872 in Indiana, and married John Franklin Collins on 21 June 1891 in Tipton. He was born in June 1867 in Indiana.

1.5.4.2.6. CLARA ETTA PENDERGRASS, born 21 May 1876 in Rushville, Indiana, died 15 May 1941 in South Bend, St Joseph, Indiana. She married William Jason Rust on 1 Jan 1893 in Nevada, Indiana. He was born 10 May 1873 in Shelbyville, Shelby County, Illinois, and died on 26 December 1941 in Roseland, St. Joseph County, Indiana.

1.5.4.2.7. WILLIAM BAILEY PENDERGRASS, born 27 January 1879 in Indiana, died 29 October 1943. He married Lillie Gifford on 15 October 1899 in Tipton.. She was born on 15 November 1878 in Indiana and died on 24 May 1966.

1.5.4.2.8. MARY EVA PENDERGRASS was born on 9 April 1884 in Sharpsville, Tipton County, Indiana and died there 11 December 1946. On 12 October 1901 in Tipton, she married Samuel Alexander, who was born about 1877 in Illinois.

1.5.4.3. RILEY₄ PENDERGRASS (Bailey₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born 13 February 1838 in Rush County, Indiana and died 18 March 1911 in Lapel, Indiana, married Nancy Jane Lawson in April 1862 in Rush County. (The 1900 census says married 36 years, but the license indicates April 1862.), born May 1842 in Indiana, died on 16 May 1911 in Lapel, Madison County.

Riley Pendergrass and Nancy Jane Lawson had the following children:

1.5.4.3.1. MARY M₅ PENDERGRASS was born about 1863 in Indiana and died about 1903. She married John Jeff Pugh, son of William Pugh and Pinnina, on 30 May 1880 in Rush County He was born on 29 January 1855 in Rush County and died on 2 June 1916 in Knightstown, Henry County.

1.5.4.3.2. MARTHA I PENDERGRASS was born about 1865 in Indiana and married an unknown Rhodes.

1.5.4.3.3. CURTIS BAILEY PENDERGRASS, born 5 April 1870 Rush County, died 28 September 1951 in Indiana.

1.5.4.3.4. ERNEST CLARENCE PENDERGRASS was born on 1 June 1874 in Rush County, and died on 2 October 1953 in Fletcher, Madison County, Indiana.

1.5.4.4. MARTHA E₄ PENDERGRASS (Bailey₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁) was born about 1844 in Rush County, Indiana and died on 25 January 1900 in Knightstown, Henry County, Indiana at age 56.. She married John Peter Rhodes on 22 November 1866, born on 13 April 1842 in Montgomery County, Ohio, and died on 12 September 1931 in Knightstown, Henry County, Indiana.

John Peter Rhodes and Martha E Pendergrass had the following children:

1.5.4.4.1. JAMES ELMER, RHODES was born on 21 September 1868 in Knightstown, Indiana and died on 19 August 1926 in Wayne, Henry County, Indiana. He married (1) Minnie May Ward in 1894 in Henry County. She was born about 1876 in Indiana and died 27 May 1937 in Kokomo.. He married (2) Georgia Troxler, daughter of James Troxler and Mary Johnson, on 11 June 1923. She was born 21 April 1899 in Indiana..

1.5.4.4.2. EFFIE GLENDORA RHODES was born in August 1871 in Rush County, Indiana, and died on 22 March 1961 in Knightstown, Henry County, Indiana. She married Ransom M Pitts, who was born about 1868 in Indiana.

1.5.4.4.3. MARSHALL TRUMAN RHODES, born 17 September 1874 Rush County, died on 18 Oct 1899 in Indiana.

1.5.4.4.4. RILEY M. RHODES, born March 1879 in Rush County, died 9 June 1928 in Knightstown, Henry County.

1.5.4.4.5. FRANK LESLIE RHODES was born on 19 June 1880 in Rush County, Indiana and died on 28 December 1952 in Henry County. He married Ora Alice Hooton on 21 July 1908 in Henry County. She was born 1 January 1886 in Rush County and died 4 September 1948 in Rhodes Home, Knightstown, Henry County.

1.5.4.4.6. RALPH BEESON RHODES, born 30 April 1883 in Henry County, died there 12 August 1946.

1.5.4.4.7. MAUDE L RHODES, born July 1884 in Knightstown, Indiana, died there 4 January 1955.

1.5.5.1. WILLIAM₄ SITTON JR (Massey₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born about 1836 in Indiana and married Susan Bever [Sackman?] on 7 October 1856 in Hancock County, Indiana. She was born on 1833 in Indiana and died on 29 August 1905 in Hancock County, Indiana.

William Sitton Jr and Susan Bever [Sackman?] had the following children:

1.5.5.1.1. RALEIGH ISAAC₅ SITTON was born on 16 April 1851 in Indiana and died on 20 March 1921 in Vernon Township, Hancock County.

1.5.5.1.2. MARTHA SITTON was born about 1854 in Indiana.

1.5.5.1.3. EMMA SITTON, born 12 February 1855 in Indiana, died 14 May 1929 in Anderson, Madison County.

1.5.5.1.4. SARAH SITTON was born about 1856 in Indiana.

1.5.5.1.5. ANNA M. SITTON was born about 1857 in Indiana.

1.5.5.1.6. HARRIETT SITTON was born about 1858 in Indiana.

1.5.5.1.7. JOHN C SITTON, born 1864 in Indiana, died 24 December 1945 in Brown Township, Hancock County.

1.5.5.1.8. DAN SITTON, born 1 May 1869 in Hancock County, Indiana, died there on 21 April 1951. On 14 April 1909 in Anderson, Madison County, Indiana, he married Sarah H “Sadie” Cushman, born there on 14 February 1875.

1.5.5.1.9. ESTHER FLORA BELLE SITTON, born September 1874 in Indiana, died 17 May 1963 in Logansport, Cass County. On 23 August 1896 in Hancock County, she married William Henry McCune, born about 1876 and died in 1921.

1.5.5.2. RALEIGH₄ SITTON (Massey₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born on 11 August 1841 in Indiana and died on 19 April 1915 in Maxwell, Hancock County of injuries from a falling brick wall during a natural gas explosion.. He had married Nancy Jane Chappel on 5 March 1863. She was born in January 1845 in Indiana.

Raleigh Sitton and Nancy Jane Chappel had the following children:

1.5.5.2.1. MATTIE₅ SITTON was born on 29 Jan 1878 in Greenfield, Hancock, Indiana.

- 1.5.5.2.2. JUNE SITTON was born in October 1880 in Indiana.
- 1.5.5.2.3. MAGGIE SITTON was born in December 1882 in Indiana.
- 1.5.5.2.4. FRED SITTON was born in May 1885 in Indiana.
- 1.5.5.2.5. MARION LEANDER SITTON, born 26 June 1888 in Indiana, died 25 August 1953 in Mauckport.

1.5.5.3. JOSEPH₄ SITTON (Massey₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born on 8 May 1843 in North Carolina and died on 23 October 1906 in Whitley County, Indiana. He married Rachel Crossley, daughter of William Crossley and Betsy Vanmatter, on 3 August 1867 in Hancock. She was born on 17 November 1842 in North Carolina and died on 3 January 1915 in Arcada, Allen County, Indiana.

Joseph Sitton and Rachel Crossley had the following children:

- 1.5.5.3.1. WILLIAM H₅ SITTON, born 3 November 1873 in Indiana, died 30 June 1936 in Arcada, Allen County. He married Janetta “Nettie” Michael on 16 November 1895 in Allen County. She was born in January 1876 in Indiana.
- 1.5.5.3.2. DANIEL SITTON, born 28 November 1875 in Hancock County, died 5 April 1946 in Allen County.
- 1.5.5.3.3. JAMES SITTON was born on 13 April 1883 in Huntington, Indiana.

1.5.5.4. JOHN J H₄ APPLE JR (Massey₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born on 25 May 1851 in Indiana. and died on 26 November 1919 in Maxwell, Hancock County, Indiana. He married Sarah A or C Chappel/Chapple in 1874. She was born in October 1856 in Indiana.

John J H Apple Jr and Sarah A or C Chappel/Chapple had the following children:

- 1.5.5.4.1. ANNA₄ APPLE was born about 1874 in Indiana.
- 1.5.5.4.2. HENRY “FRANK” APPLE was born on 1 February 1876 in Indiana and died on 2 May 1952 in Greenfield, Hancock County, Indiana. He married Miley Barnard, daughter of James Edward Barnard and Mary Roberts, on 11 August 1898 in Hancock. She was born on 4 July 1880 in Indiana and died on 4 May 1933 in Fortville, Hancock County, Indiana.
- 1.5.5.4.3. CHARLES “CHARLIE” APPLE was born in October 1880 in Indiana.
- 1.5.5.4.4. GROVER CLEVELAND J APPLE was born on 22 August 1884 in Indiana and died on 30 May 1965 in Greenfield, Hancock County. He married Clara Ellen Sharkey in Hancock County..She was born about 1890 in Kansas and died on 21 July 1950 in Indianapolis, Marion County, Indiana.

1.5.5.6. JUDITH REBECCA₄ APPLE (Massey₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born on 26 February 1855 in Hancock County, Indiana and died on 19 March1932 in Greenfield, Hamilton County, Indiana. She married John J Crossley in 1870, who was born in December 1845 in Indiana.

John J Crossley and Judith Rebecca Apple had the following children:

- 1.5.5.6.1. WORTH FRANKLIN₅ CROSSLEY, born 8 December 1872 in Hancock County, Indiana, died 2 January 1930 in Greenfield. In 1896, he married Martha “Mattie” May Sitton, born in January 1879 in Indiana and died there in 1966.
- 1.5.5.6.2. JOHN WILLIAM CROSSLEY was born on 2 January 1874 in Indiana.
- 1.5.5.6.3. MATILDA “TILDA” CROSSLEY was born in February 1876 in Indiana.
- 1.5.5.6.4. MARY E CROSLEY was born about 1879 in Indiana.
- 1.5.5.6.5. CHARLEY CROSSLEY was born in March 1880 in Indiana.
- 1.5.5.6.6. OLIVE CROSSLEY was born in August 1884 in Indiana.
- 1.5.5.6.7. HENRY REE CROSSLEY was born on 4 March 1885 in Maxwell, Indiana.
- 1.5.5.6.8. EDWARD RAYMOND CROSSLEY was born in May 1889 in Indiana.
- 1.5.5.6.9. ARTHUR HOWARD CROSSLEY, born 10 October 1893 in Indiana, died 2 July 1967 in Fort Wayne. On 15 May 1920 in Hancock Coutny, he married Agnes M Scott, born about 1896.

1.5.5.7. DANIEL H₄ APPLE (Massey₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born on 20 September 1858 in Hancock County, Indiana, and died on 27 December 1946 in Maxwell, Hancock County. He married (1) Elizabeth Jane Burns on 8 June 1879 (From Quaker meeting record. His parents were listed as John Apple and Massey Pendergrass). She was born on 25 November 1860 in Ingalls, Madison County, Indiana. He married (2) Lillian Clark, daughter of William L Clark and Mary A Smith, on 16 November 1904 in Maxwell, Hancock County, Indiana. She was born in 1876 in Indiana.

Daniel H Apple and Elizabeth Jane Burns had the following children:

- 1.5.5.7.1. WILLIAM HENRY₅ APPLE, born 12 December 1880 in Maxwell, died 29 March 1958 in Ft. Benjamin Harrison, Marion County, Indiana. He married (1) Flossie Rozelle Hutchinson, born 27 February 1897 in Kansas. They divorced; she died June 1977 in Odenton, Maryland. He married (2) Hazel B Gray 9 July 1944 in Indiana, born 26 January 1891.
- 1.5.5.7.2. ELLA M APPLE was born in January 1883 in Indiana.
- 1.5.5.7.3. JOSEPH O APPLE was born in October 1884 in Indiana.
- 1.5.5.7.4. JOHN H APPLE was born in September 1886 in Indiana.

1.6.2.1. SYLVESTER GREEN₄ PENDERGRASS (Ransom₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born about 1826 in Wake County, North Carolina, (age from 1850 census and list of poor school children). He died before 1864 in Persian Creek, Webster, Missouri, said to have been killed in the war but this is unverified. He married Lucinda Criger in 1849 in Wythe County, Virginia. She was born on 22 April 1831 in Wythe County, Virginia and died in 1903 in Webster, Missouri.

Sylvester Green Pendergrass and Lucinda Criger had the following children:

- 1.6.2.1.1. MILLEY₅ PENDERGRASS was born in 1850 in Lee County, Virginia.
- 1.6.2.1.2. JAMES PRESTON PENDERGRASS was born on 29 January 1852 in Owsley County, Kentucky, and died on 20 October 1923 in Webster, Missouri. He married Elizabeth “Betty” Lane, daughter of Thomas Lane and Nancy Newton, on 1 September 1870 in Webster, Missouri. She was born on 31 January 1839 in Tennessee and died on 14 January 1911.
- 1.6.2.1.3. EPHRAIM PERRY PENDERGRASS was born on 1 June 1854 in Hart, Kentucky and died in 1944. He married Mollie Butcher on 20 February 1876 in Webster, Missouri. She was born in October 1859 in Missouri and died in 1938.

- 1.6.2.1.4. ALICE PENDERGRASS was born in 1857 in Fordland, Webster County, Missouri, and died there in 1935.
- 1.6.2.1.5. RANSOM V PENDERGRASS was born in 1858 in Dallas, Webster County, Missouri.
- 1.6.2.1.6. SAMUEL RANSOM PENDERGRASS was born in June 1861 in Fordland, Webster County Missouri and died on 26 November 1931 in Webster County at age 70. He married (1)Sarah M Newcomer on 7 October 1888 and her sister (2)Lena R Newcomer on March 1896 in Webster, Missouri. Both sisters were born *about* 1870 in Missouri.

1.6.2.2. FRANCES A₄ PENDERGRASS (Ransom₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born in May 1827 in Wythe County, Virginia and married Elbert Sevier Martin, son of Allen Martin and M, on 11 September 1861 in Jonesville, Virginia. He was born about 1830 in Lee County, Virginia and died on 3 September 1876 in Needles, Dallas County,,Texas.

Elbert Sevier Martin and Frances A Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.6.2.2.1. MARGARET E₅ MARTIN was born in 1863 in Lee County, Virginia. In 1884, she married Morand L Stallard, son of Samuel C. Stallard and Rebecca, born in December 1866 in Virginia.
- 1.6.2.2.2. LAWRENCE C OR J MARTIN was born about 1868 in Lee; VA.

1.6.2.3. JULIA ANN₄ PENDERGRASS (Ransom₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born about 1831 in Wythe County, Virginia, and per Lee County Order Bk v. 8-9, 1857-1867, p 181 Dr Dickinson was adjudged the father, ordered to support on 18 August.1858;

Dr Boyd Dickinson and Julia Ann Pendergrass had the following child: (per the Overseers of the Poor)

- 1.6.2.3.1. BENJAMIN D or F₅ PENDERGRASS, born 1858 in Lee County, Virginia, died 27 September 1913 in Carbon County, Montana. (The only Pendergrass grave in the cemetery. Headstone states he was born in Lee County, Virginia.).

1.6.2.6. DAISY/DICIA A “DILLY”₄ PENDERGRASS (Ransom₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁),born 1842 Alabama, married Lemuel H Kelly 17 September 1860 in Greene County. He was born 1840 in Alabama, died 3 May 1863 in the Battle of Salem Church, Virginia. shortly after a head wound received in the battle. (Infantry private, Company C, 11th Reg’t Alabama).

Lemuel H Kelly and Daisy/Dicia A “Dilly” Pendergrass had the following child:

- 1.6.2.6.1. LEMUEL M₅ KELLY was born about 1863 in Alabama.

1.6.2.8. THOMAS THEODORE FREELAND₄ PENDERGRASS (Ransom₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born on 6 December 1845 in Alabama and died on 18 July 1922 at age 76.. He married Elizabeth Rachel V Fisher in 1866 in Greene County, Alabama. She was born on 22 March 1843 in Alabama and died on 11 October 1916 at age 73.

Thomas Theodore Freeland Pendergrass and Elizabeth Fisher had the following children:

- 1.6.2.8.1. LAWRENCE₅ PENDERGRASS was born about 1867 in Alabama.
- 1.6.2.8.2. ADA F PENDERGRASS was born about 1870 in Alabama.
- 1.6.2.8.3. ELIZABETH RACHEL PENDERGRASS, born 1870, married James P/R Vaughn in 1895, born 1874.
- 1.6.2.8.4. JULIA ALMA PENDERGRASS was born in May 1876 in Alabama.
- 1.6.2.8.5. OLLIE “PEARL” PENDERGRASS, born 20 May 1880 in Alabama, died 4 September 1965. She married Archie B Adams 22 March 1899 in Yalobusha, Mississippi. He was born in July 1877 in Texas and died in 1916 at age 40.

1.6.2.9. JOSEPHINE₄ PENDERGRASS (Ransom₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born about 1847 in Alabama, and married David W. Quarles on 26 December 1867 in Greene County, Alabama. He was born about 1840 in Arkansas.

David W. Quarles and Josephine Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.6.2.9.1. FRANKLIN₅ QUARLES was born about 1868 in Mississippi.
- 1.6.2.9.2. ETTIE QUARLES was born about 1870 in Mississippi.
- 1.6.2.9.3. CHARLES QUARLES was born about 1872 in Mississippi.
- 1.6.2.9.4. ELIZABETH QUARLES was born about 1874 in Mississippi.
- 1.6.2.9.5. JOHN QUARLES was born about 1879 in Missouri.

1.6.2.10. IDA ELIZABETH C₄ PENDERGRASS (Ransom₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born on 18 December 1851 in Alabama and died on 24 November 1936 at age 84. She married Robert Burton Upchurch, Senior, son of John Upchurch and Armina J on 14 February 1871 in Greene County, Alabama. He was born on 4 July 1848 in Alabama and died on 29 July 1905 at age 57.

Robert Burton Upchurch Sr and Ida Elizabeth C Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.6.2.10.1. ARMINTA ELVIRA RACHAEL E OR ROSE M₅ UPCHURCH, born 11 July 1873 in Greene County,Alabama, died 19 January 1894 in Talobusha, Mississippi.
- 1.6.2.10.2. ELIZABETH. “BESSIE” RIDGEWAY UPCHURCH, born 14 May 1875 in Mississippi, died there 12 January 1936. In 1893, she married Robert F Pittman, Sr, born 14 June 1871, died 29 September 1945.
- 1.6.2.10.3. JOHN STEPHEN UPCHURCH, born 17 September 1877 in Mississippi, died 29 May 1948 in Coffeeville. He married Bettie Sue Norfleet, who was born about 1890 in Mississippi.
- 1.6.2.10.4. JOSEPH OSCAR UPCHURCH, born October1879 in Mississippi, died there 2 April 1952..
- 1.6.2.10.5. LEONA ELEANOR UPCHURCH, born 25 June 1882 in Mississippi, died there 14 February 1962.
- 1.6.2.10.6. ROBERT BURTON UPCHURCH JR, born December 1884 in Mississippi, died there February 1966.
- 1.6.2.10.7. EGBERT MEADORS UPCHURCH, born 7 March 1887 in Mississippi, died there 26 August 1971;
- 1.6.2.10.8. MARY BELLE UPCHURCH, born 6 July 1889 in Mississippi, died in Yalobusha 30 June 1890.
- 1.6.2.10.9 MAYFRED CARRIE UPCHURCH born 20 April 1891 in Mississippi, died 12 August 1980 in West Memphis, Arkansas. She married John Bonds Dulaney, born 5 August 1887, died 15 March 1972.

1.6.2.13. WILLIAM WHIT₄ PENDERGRASS (Ransom₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 21 April 1856 in Alabama, died 14 April 1909. He married Sallie Elizabeth Barton, daughter of William D Barton and C Victoria McCullough, on 19 December 1883 in Yalobusha, Mississippi. She was born 2 January 1868 in Mississippi and died 28 October 1936 in Memphis, Tennessee.

William Whit Pendergrass and Sallie Elizabeth Barton had the following children:

1.6.2.13.1. WILLIAM “RANSOM”₅ PENDERGRASS, born 8 November 1883 in Lafayette County, Mississippi, died 12 November 1969 in Water Valley, Yalobusha County. He married Laura J Grey, who was born about 1890 in Mississippi.

1.6.2.13.2. HARVEY M PENDERGRASS, born May 1887 in Mississippi, died 26 June 1933. He married Jimmie Williams, who was born in 1892 in Mississippi.

1.6.2.13.3. LEONARD O or L PENDERGRASS was born in April 1889 in Mississippi. He married Lucille E Unknown, who was born in 1890 in Mississippi.

1.6.2.13.4. LULA A PENDERGRASS was born in January 1891 in Mississippi.

1.6.2.13.5. LILLIE BELLE PENDERGRASS, born 27 June 1893 Mississippi, died 17 March 1991 without marrying.

1.6.2.13.6. TOMMIE B PENDERGRASS, born 29 July 1895 in Mississippi, died 9 December 1918 in Birmingham, Jefferson County, Alabama in the Spanish flu pandemic. He married Vattie Velma Harvey, born about 1897 in Mississippi.

1.6.2.13.7. MINNIE O PENDERGRASS, born 29 August 1897 in Mississippi, died 15 May 1966.

1.6.2.13.8. EFFIE M PENDERGRASS was born in April 1899 in Mississippi.

1.6.2.13.9. KATIE L PENDERGRASS, born about 1905 in Mississippi, married Peter Gibson.

1.6.2.16. STEPHEN SANDERS, PENDERGRASS (Ransom,₅ MOSES_{,,} JOHN₁), born 17 August 1861 in Green County, Alabama, died Yalobusha County, Mississippi, 29 January 1889 at age 27. He married Martha “Mattie” Angeline Henderson on 9 December 1884 in Yalobusha, Mississippi. She was born 19 November 1867 in Mississippi and died there on 16 August 1956.

Stephen Sanders Pendergrass and Martha Angeline Henderson had the following children:

1.6.2.16.1. STEPHEN CLAY PENDERGRASS SR, born 20 July 1886 in Mississippi, married Edna Roland Adams, who was born on 5 January 1884 in Mississippi and died in August 1967 in Jackson, Hinds County, Mississippi, at age 83.

1.6.2.16.2. CORA PENDERGRASS was born about 1890 in Mississippi. She married Wiliiam Thomas Langham, who was born 20 September 1877 in Mississippi and died on 10 April 1969 at age 91.

1.6.3.4. MARTHA J PENDERGRASS (Vincent₃ Pendergrass, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born about 1844 in Lee County, Virginia, died there 6 May 1870, Her death record indicates she died before she was listed in the 1870 census. She married,John Rutherford, son of James Rutherford and Elizabeth, on 8 March 1866 in Lee County, Virginia. He was born there in 1844.

John Rutherford and Martha J Pendergrass had the following child:

1.6.3.4.1. SARAH B₃RUTHERFORD was born about October 1869 in Lee County., Virginia.

1.6.3.5. SARAH E OR A, PENDERGRASS (Vincent, Pendegrass, MOSES_{,,} JOHN₁),born 15 April 1847 in Lee County, Virginia, died 4 February 1914 in Whitley County, Kentucky. She married David L Lane, son of Isaac Coleman and Judy Lane, on 20 September 1873 in Lee County, Virginia. He was born in April 1853 or 1849 (records conflict) in Claibourne County, Tennessee and died 18 July 1919 in Claiborne County.

David L Lane and Sarah E or A Pendergrass had the following children:

1.6.3.5.1. FLORA A₂LANE was born about 1875 in Virginia.

1.6.3.5.2. MILTON ANDREW LANE was born about 1876 in Virginia.

1.6.3.5.3. JULIA M₁LANE was born in September 1879 in Tennessee.

1.6.3.5.4. MINNIE M LANE was born in June 1888 in Tennessee.

1.6.3.5.5. ROXIE B LANE was born in May 1889 in Tennessee.

1.6.3.5.6. CALVIN E LANE was born about 1890 in Tennessee.

1.6.3.5.7. SINA E LANE was born about 1893 in Tennessee.

1.6.3.5.8. EARLY F LANE was born about 1894 in Tennessee.

1.6.3.6. IRA BRADLEY₄ PENDERGRASS (Vincent₃, MOSES_{,,} JOHN₁) twin to Sarah, born 16 April 1847 in Lee County, Virginia, died 26 November 1936 in Virginia. He married Sarah Matilda Rutherford on 6 February 1867 in Madison County, Kentucky. She was born about 1851 in Lee County, Virginia, and died on 22 December 1928. [George Washington Pendergrass, Senior, in a research interview in the 1970s, remembered Ira Bradley’s name correctly as someone he had heard mentioned in the family, but not the exact relationship. His remembering that name and two counties in Virginia, Wythe and Lee, led to confirmation of this family in other records as being related to the Owsley County “Cordy” group]

Ira Bradley Pendergrass and Sarah Matilda Rutherford had the following children:

1.6.3.6.1. MARTHA A₅, PENDERGRASS, born 16 April,1869 in White Shoals, Lee, County, Virginia, died 16 March 1945 in Harlan County, Kentucky, just over the Gap from Lee. She married Ambrose S Perkins, born January 1869 in Virginia, on 6 February 1889 in Madison County, Kentucky.

1.6.3.6.2. NERVESTA “VESTA”.E. PENDERGRASS was born 27 August, 1873 in Virginia, and in 1893 married George Whitt McConnel, born January 1873 in Virginia. She died 14 September in Raleigh, West Virginia.

1.6.3.6.3. JOSEPH HARVEY COOPER PENDERGRASS, born 18 February 1876 in Lee County, Virginia, died 1 October 1913. He married Lillie Gilbert, daughter of John Gilbert and Eliza Collingsworth, there on 13 July 1898. She was born in Jonesboro, Lee County, on 27 March 1880 and died on Christmas Eve 1958 in Place, Knox County, Kentucky.

1.6.3.6.4. ELIZA PENDERGRASS was born in November 1883 in Virginia.

1.6.3.6.5. WAYMON ANDREW C “ANDY” PENDERGRASS, born 16 January, 1885 in Jonesville, Virginia, married (1) Lillie M or Bernice Sizemore about 1903 in Lee County, Virginia. Lillie was born 16 March 1888 and died 12 October 1918. In the 1920 census, he was listed as widowed in the household of his parents, Ira and Sarah, with two of the children, but shortly afterward married (2) Lucretia Alafaira Hounshell, born about 1887 in Virgina and died in Lee County on 16 July 1939.

1.6.3.6.6. MARY ELLEN “MOLLY PENDERGRASS, born 5 April 1888 in Lee County, Virginia, died there 12 November 1970. On 20 December 1904, she married Elliot Wesley “Aleck” Arnold there. He was born in 1884 and died in 1992.

1.6.3.6.7. OCTAVIA PENDERGRASS was born in November 1889 in Virginia.

1.6.3.6.8. MINNIE B PENDERGRASS was born on 11 January 1892 in Virginia and died on 16 October 1918 in Lee County. On 9 June 1907 in Lee County, Virginia she married James Butler, who was born in 1886 in Roane County, Tennessee.

1.6.3.6.9. HATTIE M PENDERGRASS,born about 1894, died 18 June 1993, married a Lewis..

1.6.3.6.10. CURTIS PENDERGRASS [*tentative*] was born about 1899 in Virginia.

1.6.3.7. JULIANNE PENDERGRASS (Vincent₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), was born 14 February 1838 in Wythe County, Virginia, and died 7 August 1906. She had one child with (1) an unknown partner in 1858 and then married (2) Andrew J Poff, son of George Poff and Martha, 6 January 1861 in Lee County, Virginia. He was born 1844 in Tazewell County, and married Julianne, at least 23, when he was 17.

Julianne Pendergrass and an unknown father had the following child:

1.6.3.7.1. BENJAMIN D or F₅ PENDERGRASS, born 26 June 1858 in Lee County.

Andrew J Poff and Julianne Pendergrass had the following children:

1.6.3.7.2. JAMES A or E₅ POFF was born about 1862 in Virginia.

1.6.3.7.3. MARY A. POFF was born about 1865 in Virginia.

1.6.3.7.4. GEORGE M. POFF was born about 1867 in Tennessee.

1.6.3.7.5. OSCAR C POFF, born 1869 in Tennessee, married Mary Unknown, born 1880 in Arkansas.

1.6.3.7.6. WILLIAM POFF was born about 1871 in Tennessee.

1.6.3.7.7. SARAH POFF was born about 1877 in Texas.

1.6.6.1. ELIZABETH JANE PENDERGRASS (Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES_{,,} JOHN₁) born 7 November 1841 in Lee County, Virginia, died 14 February 1915 in Owsley County, Kentucky, at age 73. She married Lafayette M Burk on 5 May 1858 in Owsley. He was born 1 March 1838 in Virginia and died 30 April 1924 in Buck Creek, Owsley County.

Lafayette Burk and Elizabeth Jane Burk had the following children:

1.6.6.1.1. FRANCES E₅ BURK, born 2 June 1883 in Lee County, Kentucky, died 17 April 1887.in Owsley County.

1.6.1.1.2. MELVIN RILEY BURK [*adopted*]was born in August 1899 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.3. MARY/MARIA ANN₄ PENDERGRASS (Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES_{,,} JOHN₁), born 21April 1845 in Lee County, Virginia, died 24 February 1930 in Lee County, Kentucky (Age: 84). She married (1) Elkanah “Cainer” Smith, born about 1834 in Lee County,Virginia, died 1 April 1877 in Owsley County, Kentucky. There is *unverified* information that her last four children were fathered by an Elijah[?] Ross[?], but were listed as illegitimate in records and grew up with the surname Smith.

Elkanah “Cainer” Smith and Mary/Maria Ann Pendergrass had the following children:

1.6.6.3.1. CORDA₅ SMITH, born 10 July 1868 in Owsley County, Kentucky, died 9 September 1939 in Hargett, Clark County, Kentucky, (Buried Smith Graveyard, Delvinta area). In 1889, he married Mary “Sis” Dunigan, born 26 September 1871 in Kentucky and died on 19 February 1942 in Estill County. He was also buried in the Smith Graveyard (Delvinta area).

1.6.6.3.2. ELIZABETH “LIZZIE” SMITH was born about 1872 in Kentucky and died 21 December 1918 in Lee County. In 1888, she married Scott M Mays, who was born about 1878 in Kentucky. and died 6 May 1947 in Estill County.

1.6.6.3.3. BENJAMIN SMITH was born about 1873 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.3.4. DAVID “DANIEL” SMITH, born 4 March 1877 in Pebworth, Kentucky, died 4 February 1947. On 9 September 1901 in Lee County, he married Callie Ollie Metcalf, born there 18 March 1882, died 7 July 1942 in Heidelberg, Ky.

Elijah Ross{???unverified} and Mary/Maria Ann Pendergrass had the following children:

1.6.6.3.5. EMMA₅ SMITH[*twin*] was born on 4 October 1878 in Owsley County, Kentucky (Birth record lists no father. Elkanah had been dead too long to be these twins’ father.)She died May 1880 in Madison after having married William M Reynolds, born 14 February 1880 and died 15 December 1952.

1.6.6.3.6. EMMETT E/F SMITH [*twin*] was born on 4 October 1878 in Owsley County, Kentucky (Birth record lists no father, death record states “illegitimate”. He married (1) Mattie Farmer on 1 October 1907 in Lee County, Kentucky, and on 17 January 1909 in Franklin County, Virginia,he married (2) Mattie Belle Eames, born there 4 June 1892, died 16 January 1965 in Roanoke County.

1.6.6.3.7. SARAH SMITH was born in April 1881 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.3.8. RAY SMITH was born in October 1885 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.4. MARTHA “PATSEY” JANE PENDERGRASS (Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES_{,,} JOHN₁),was born on 29 June 1847 in Lee County, Virginia, and died 27 June 1937 in Lee County, Kentucky at age 89.. She married (1) John Malayer/Malaer about 1862, (2) John Newman (born May 1854 in Virgina and died 4 November 1878 in Owsley County, Kentucky,) about 1865, and (3) Sheridan Farley, son of Andrew Farley and Mary M, in 1881. Sheridan was born on 12 May 1849 in Virginia and died on 25 June 1944 in Lee County, Kentucky.

John Malaer and Martha “Patsey Jane” Pendergrass had the following child:

1.6.6.4.1. JAMES HENRY MALAER was born 7 September 1863 in Kentucky and married Isabelle Unknown, who was born about 1882 in Kentucky.

John Newman and Martha “Patsey Jane” Pendergrass had the following children:

1.6.6.4.2. WASHINGTON BOREN₅ NEWMAN was born on January 8th, 1875, in Booneville, Owsley, County, Kentucky, and died 10 March1946 in Dayton. Montgomery County, Ohio. In 1890, he married Nora Burns, born in Owsley on 12 January 1877 and died in Dayton on 29 June 1959. He was an apparent namesake of Patsey’s brother.Boren.

1.6.6.4.3. ROBERT B NEWMAN was born in November 1878 in Kentucky.

Sheridan Farley and Martha “Patsey” Jane Pendergrass had the following children:

1.6.6.4.4. JULIA FARLEY was born in May 1881 in Kentucky and married Henry Brandenburg, who was born about 1873 in Kentucky and died on 22 March 1961 in Lee County at age 88.

1.6.6.4.5. WHEELER FARLEY was born in June 1887 in Owsley County Kentucky and died on 18 December 1967 in Dayton, Montgomery County, Ohio, at age 81. He married Effie Candace Conley, who was born on 6 October 1898 in Kentucky and died on 23 December 1972 in Middletown, Butler County, Ohio, at age 74.

1.6.6.4.6. CORDELIA FARLEY was born in October 1887 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.5. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN (HARRISON)₄ PENDERGRASS (Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born on 16 May 1849 in Lee County, Virginia and died on 16 May 1894 in Kentucky. . He married Nancy C Bell, who was born about 1854 in Lee County, Virginia. Benjamin appeared in census records under two different middle names in two different census years, appearing to have settled on Franklin as an adult or done without altogether. [7-QQ]

Benjamin Franklin/Harrison Pendergrass and Nancy C. Bell had the following children:

1.6.6.5.1. MARTHA JANE₅ PENDERGRASS was born on 10 September 1876 in Owsley County, Kentucky, and died there in her infancy on 24 June 1878.

1.6.6.5.2. WILLIAM LAZARUS PENDERGRASS was born on 22 August 1878 in Kentucky, and married (1) Bertie Drake, daughter of Silas and Lizzie. Bertie was born about 1885 in Ohio and they were divorced by 1930. He married (2) Sylvia A Unknown, who was born about 1902 in Ohio.

1.6.6.5.3. THOMAS MORGAN PENDERGRASS was born on 25 June 1881 in Owsley County, Kentucky and died abruptly on 23 July 1939 in Clark, Kentucky at age 59. He married Mary Elizabeth Sizemore, who was born about 1886 in Kentucky. His cause of death was gunshot wounds sustained while intervening in a gun battle between Charles Thomas and Wilgus Steele at Rowland’s Inn on the Owsley/Lee County Road, apparently over a woman one or both of them was seeing. He was regarded as a hero for his attempt to keep peace. His death certificate states that he died as a result of gunshot wounds to his head that were sustained at a filling station near Booneville and that he was a farmer and grocer by occupation. The following two articles about the shootings appeared in the local newspaper:

Owsley County Courier;

Friday 7 July 1939

TWO MEN DIE IN WEEKEND BATTLES

Beattyville, July 6th

Two men died in Lee County in the past weekend as a result of gunshot battles. Two are in hospitals in critical condition suffering from bullet wounds; and another was only slightly wounded. The dead are Wilgus Steele, 48, of Pebworth, and Vance Lynch, 25, a W.P.A. worker. T.M. Pendergrass, 58, Owsley County, is in the Gurrant Hospital, Winchester, suffering from bullet wounds in the head and arm, Ned Allen is in the hospital suffering from wounds received Sunday. Charles Thomas, wounded only slightly, is now in the Madison County jail.

Steele met his death Saturday evening in a fight with Thomas at Rowland’s Inn on the Beattyville-Booneville highway. According to reports, he and Thomas had trouble in Beattyville shortly before the shooting. Steele was wounded about the head and taken to the Pattie A. Clay infirmary, Richmond, where he died soon afterwards. Pendergrass, Owsley County, was said to be acting as peacemaker when he was struck by bullets. He was brought to Beattyville where first aid was rendered and then rushed to the hospital in Richmond.. His condition at present is reported as serious.

Thomas was treated for slight wounds and released from the hospital. He was arrested on a warrant issued in Madison County and placed in the Lee County jail; later to be transferred to the Madison Jail to await the examining trial which is set for Friday.

Lynch was killed Tuesday morning at about 11 :30 near the home of John Wyatt of Old Landing. An inquest was conducted at the scene of the killing by coroner Robin Riley and the verdict stated that he died as a result of a shotgun charge fired by Wyatt, The charge fired by Wyatt struck Lynch in the face, killing him instantly. Witnesses stated that an argument preceded the shooting. Afterwards, Wyatt was brought to Beattyville and placed in jail.

Owsley County Courier

Friday, July 28, 1939

WOUNDS PROVE FATAL TO T M PENDERGRASS

Tom Morgan Pendergrass, 59, died at the Gurrant Clinic in Winchester, Ky, Sunday, July 23rd at 4:30 a.m. He was admitted to the hospital on July 1 suffering from bullet wounds in the arm and head. Funeral services were held at Pleasant Grove at 2:30 Monday afternoon by the Rev Walters. Internment was in the family cemetery at Pleasant Grove. Garrett Funeral Home of Beattyville was in charge.

Pendergrass was struck by bullets fired during a fight July 1 between Charles Thomas and Wilgus Steele at Rowland’s Inn on the Beattyville-Booneville highway. He was brought to Beattyville where first aid was rendered and then rushed to the hospital where, for a while, it looked as if he would recover.

He is survived by his widow, eight children: Lillian Halcomb, King’s Mill, Ohio, Mrs. Cassie Reynolds, Lancaster, Dessie Gabbard, Indiana, Clifford, Alberta,Merril, Carrie and Cleveland, all of Booneville; two brothers, Bill of Dayton, Ohio, and Robert, of Saint Paul, Minnesota, , and two sisters, Lou Daley, Dayton, Ohio, and Haddie Bowman, Scoville, Kentucky.

1.6.6.5.4. LULA “LOU” BELL PENDERGRASS was born on 2 October 1884 in Owsley County., Kentucky and died on 1 December 1967 in Dayton, Montgomery County, Ohio, aged 84. She married Troy Dailey, who was born on 7 September 1880 in Kentucky and died at 73 on 28 March 1954.

1.6.6.5.5. HATTIE PENDERGRASS, born 13 November 1886 in Kentucky, died 26 October 1984 in Dayton, Montgomery County, Ohio, aged 97. She married William Thomas Bowman, who was born in 1877 in Kentucky and died in 1959.

1.6.6.5.6. ROBERT EMORY PENDERGRASS was born on 10 October 1889 in Owsley County, Kentucky, and died on 11 February 1966 in Dayton, Montgomery County, Ohio, aged 76. He married Grace O Humble, who was born in August 1887 in Ohio and died on 18 August 1961 in Dayton, Montgomery County, Ohio, at age 74.

1.6.6.6. LETITIA₄ PENDERGRASS (Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born on 17 May 1851 in Virginia and died on 21 February, 1944. She married George W Burk in 1879. He was born in May 1855 in Virginia and died on 31 March 1922 in Fayette County, Kentucky, (Age: 65).

George W Burk and Letitia Pendergrass had the following children:

1.6.6.6.1. JOHN WESLEY. S.₅ BURK was born about 1879 in Kentucky and died on 15 April 1951 of a cerebral hemorrhage in Leslie, Kentucky (Age: 74). He married (1)Nancy Jane “Nannie” Marcum, daughter of Andrew Jackson Marcum

and Rebecca Ann Cole (this author’s maternal first cousin twice removed), in 1900. She was born on 2 July 1881 in Owsley County, Kentucky and died on 2 November 1906 (Age: 25). He married (2) Mollie Sizemore, born in Kentucky about 1884.

1.6.6.6.2. MARCUS [LA]FAYETTE BURK was born 18 June 1881 in Kentucky.and died 28 April 1932(?). On 10 October 1901, he married (1) Magdalena “Maggie” Brandenburg, born in Lee County, Kentucky in 1887, died 10 May 1954, but by 1906 was married to (2) Lou Ella Jacks, who was born 12 May 1890 Jackson County, Alabama, and died in Madison County on 22 August 1973.

1.6.6.6.3. WILLIAM BURK was born in January 1885 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.6.4. LOUISA BURK, born 1 January 1887 in Kentucky, died 14 October 1968, married Hamilton Begley.

1.6.6.6.5. CORNELIA BURK was born in March 1889 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.6.6. JAMES MASTIN BURK was born in April 1891 in Kentucky and died 27 March 1933 in Lee County

1.6.6.7. WILLIAM/WASHINGTON “BOREN” PENDERGRASS (Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born on 9 April 1853 in Lee County, Virginia and died n Kentucky₄ on 11 June 1932 (Age: 79). He married (1) Phoebe Flannery on 5 April 1877 in Kentucky. She was born on 5 May 1860 in Kentucky and died in 1899 (Age: 39). He married (2) Nancy “Nannie” Metcalf, who was born in 1880 in Kentucky and died in 1960 (Age: 80).

William/Washington Boren Pendergrass and Phoebe Flannery had the following children:

1.6.6.7.1. BETTY₄ PENDERGRASS was born on 13 January 1878 in Owsley, Kentucky.

1.6.6.7.2. DELLA PENDERGRASS was born about 1879 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.7.3. WILLIAM THOMAS PENDERGRASS, born 14 March 1883 in Owsley County, died there on 10 July1940.

He married Margaret “Maggie” Neely, who was born on 24 December 1879 in Kentucky and died on 19 December 1973.

1.6.6.7.4. BROWNLOW JAMISON PENDERGRASS was born on 1 July 1884 in Kentucky and died on 4 September 1973 in Fayette County, Kentucky at age 89, buried West Irvine Cemetery. He married Lenna Roberts, daughter of Lloyd Clem Roberts and Mary Frances Taylor, on 5 August 1908 in Richmond, Madison County, Kentucky, by a County Judge. She was born on 24 October 1887 in Lerosé, Owsley, Kentucky, and died on 5 August 1964 in Kentucky (buried West Irvine Cemetery).

1.6.6.7.5. FLORA PENDERGRASS was born in February 1887 in Owsley County.

1.6.6.7.6. ALONZO PENDERGRASS was born 5 October 1889 in Owsley County.

1.6.6.7.7. ARBA PENDERGRASS was born on 28 January 1892 in Owsley County.

1.6.6.7.8. MYRTLE PENDERGRASS was born on 19 April 1894 in Owsley County.

1.6.6.7.9. ROY PENDERGRASS was born on 20 February 1897 in Owsley County.

William/Washington Boren Pendergrass and Nancy “Nannie” Metcalf had the following children:

1.6.6.7.10. GLADYS₅ PENDERGRASS was born in 1908 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.7.11. WENDELL PENDERGRASS was born in 1909 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.7.12. AGNES PENDERGRASS was born in 1912 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.7.13. HOMER PENDERGRASS was born in 1914 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.7.14. RUFUS PENDERGRASS was born and died in 1918, in infancy.

1.6.6.7.15. DALE PENDERGRASS was born in 1921 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.7.16. ESTILL PENDERGRASS was born in 1925 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.8. JOHN WESLEY₄ PENDERGRASS (Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 21 February 1855 in Lee County, Virginia, died 20 September 1926 in Lee County, Kentucky from Bright’s Disease. According to the 1900 census, he married Mary J or E Cornett, daughter of Ellroy Cornett and Hannah A, in 1887. She was born in March 1861 in Kentucky. One unidentified child had been born but had died before the 1900.census.

John Wesley Pendergrass and Mary J Cornett had the following children:

1,6,6,8,1. ELIZA₄ PENDERGRASS was born 1884 in Lee County, Kentucky and died there.

1.6.6.8.2. ROSA BELL₅ PENDERGRASS was born on 2 May 1885 in Kentucky and died on 15 December 1968 in Beattyville, Lee County, Kentucky, at age 83. She married John Durbin, son of Elehew Durbin and Sarah A Unknown, about 1912. He was born 3 December, 1874 in Kentucky and died in Beattyville, Lee County, on 25 November, 1875.

1.6.6.8.3. ROBERT B PENDERGRASS, born 16 March, 1888 in Lee County, Kentucky, died there 13 May 1962 at age 74. He married Cordelia Warner, who was born 4 October, 1885 in Kentucky and died 18 June 1874 in Beattyville.

1.6.6.8.4. MANERVA/MINERVA L PENDERGRASS, born 7 January 1890 in Beattyville, Kentucky, died 26 December 1952 in Fayette County, Kentucky at age 62. She married William Robert Baker on 12 March 1908 in Kentucky. He was born on 22 September 1890 in Lee County.

1.6.6.8.5. LOUISA E PENDERGRASS, born 23 February 1892 in Beattyville, Kentucky, died 25 December 1963..

1.6.6.8.6. CALIFORNIA “CALLIE” F PENDERGRASS, born on 23 March,1894 in Owsley County, Kentucky, died 17 December 1983 in Hamilton, Ohio. She married (1) Floyd Evans 30 September 1914 in Beattyville, born about1896 in Kentucky and died 20 September 1923 in Fayette. She married (2) Jacob Mistler, born 6 June 1896 in Ohio, died 1937.

1.6.6.8.7. CORDY ELROY PENDERGRASS, born 6 June 1896 in Beattyville, Kentucky, died 18 May 1960 in Ohio, On 13 August 1919, he married Maxie Riley, born 26 September 1899, died 7 March 1950 Butler County, Ohio..

1.6.6.8.8. VIOLET BEATRICE PENDERGRASS, born 29 September 1901 in Beattyville, Lee County, Kentucky, died 12 August 1972 in Ohio. On 1 June 1921, she married (1) Hugh Hall Wilcox, born 1893 in Ohio, died 12 February 1961. She marrued (2) Orville Pendleton, born in Kentucky.

1.6.6.9. DANIEL BOONE CARTER₄ PENDERGRASS (Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 12 June 1857 near the Levi curve, Owsley County, Kentucky, died 1 April 1947 in Winchester, Kentucky. (Buried Pendergrass Cemetery, Levi, Kentucky) When he was about 15 years old, he fathered a daughter with 16 year old neighbor (1) Malvery Burns on a train on the way to or from Virginia to visit relatives, [Since this relationship was discovered after his descendants had already been numbered, it is in appendiix I.] He legally married (2) Martha Elizabeth “Mattie” Bolling, daughter of Obediah C Bolling and Ann R Wells, on 9 September 1879 in Tazewell, Claiborne County, Tennessee. They eloped from Lee County, Virginia to the initial dismay of

her family, who later grudgingly came to accept her husband. She was born on 3 November 1859 in Lee County, Virginia, and died on 28 July 1892 in Levi, Owsley County, Kentucky, . He married (3) Calysta Belle Marcum (this author’s maternal great aunt married her paternal great-grandfather), daughter of James Moses Marcum and Cynthia/Sinthy Ann Combs, about 1894. She was born in 1873 in Kentucky and died in 1895 in Owsley County, Kentucky.. He married (4) Sarah “Mintie” Johnson about 1897. She was born on 15 January 1874 in Kentucky. and died on 20 August 1969 in Winchester, Clark County. Daniel Boone Pendergrass was a small farmer and jeweler until oil was discovered on his land in Kentucky. He became a very wealthy man overnight and bought the former Governor Shelby Mansion in Danville. where he lived for a while with his third wife.

Daniel Boone Pendergrass and Martha “Mattie” Bolling had the following children:

[see below at the end of Chapter 7 for descendants of Malissa Jane Burns/Pendergrass][7-JJJ]

1.6.6.9.1. CALLIE, PENDERGRASS, born 3 July 1880 in Lee County, Kentucky, died 6 May 1980 in Lexington. She married John Carter Brandenburg, born 14 April 1878 in Lee County, Kentucky, died 24 December 1955 in Fayette County.

1.6.6.9.2. ELSIE PENDERGRASS was born in 1882 and died as a child in 1886.

1.6.6.9.3. CHARLES PENDERGRASS born 5 November 1886 in Owsley County, died 6 June 1920 in Bedford County, Virginia, (Age: 33). He married Lola Walton Claytor, born 22 November 1890 in Virginia and died 21 December 1968.

1.6.6.9.4. GEORGE WASHINGTON PENDERGRASS SENIOR,[7-DDD] born 20 August 1888 in Owsley County, Kentucky, died 30 March 1976 in Lexington.(Buried Pendergrass Cemetery, Levi, Kentucky.). He married (1) Marguerite Eldon Bartlett [7-EEE], daughter of Eldon Buell Bartlett and Rhoda Christa Newland, about 1907 in Kentucky,(based on birth of first child), born 15 November 1888 in Kentucky, and died long divorced from George on 1 September 1972 (Age: 83). He married (2) Alma Tempest McDonald, [7-FFF] daughter of James Arnold McDonald and Martha “Mattie” Isabelle Phelps, when she was far too young to marry, on 31 October 1917 in Jasper, Missouri, born 6 July 1904 in San Augustine, Texas and died on 16 May 1988 in Harrodsburg, Mercer County, Kentucky, (Age: 83). [See descendants of Donald MacDonald] He married (3) Dorothy Della Jewell, daughter of John Jewell and Florence Curtis, about 1930 in Kentucky[?] (date approximate, based on birth of last child with second wife and George Junior’s memory of his father taking off with Della). She was born on 15 April 1912 in Primrose, Lee County, Kentucky, and died on 29 May 1967 in Houston, Harris County, Texas,

At most reunions of his descendants, the attendees tell endless stories about him and wonder aloud how such lovely people as ourselves could possibly have sprung from the loins of such a selfish, heartless old rogue as George Washington Pendergrass, Senior.

At age 5, George somehow managed to burn down the family’s store, and as a young man, he sorely tried his father’s patience as he repeatedly got into various kinds of trouble and Daniel had to bail him out financially. and otherwise..

After the last child of his family with Marguerite Bartlett, [the first litter] was born, he took them to Fulton, Missouri to visit her parents, and once there he told the family he was going into town to buy the children new shoes. He never came back. According to auDNA results, he also fathered a daughter in Missouri during he first marriage.[see Appendix II],

Following his father’s oil money out to deep East Texas, he headed to San Augustine County where he somehow used the lure of his father’s wealth to convince Alma Tempest McDonald’s mother to give consent for her to marry him on October 31st, 1917 in Jasper, Missouri, when she was only twelve or barely thirteen years old. He was nearly 30 and was already married with four living children. Her father, James McDonald, was a bricklayer who was out of town working and was outraged when he returned home and found out what his wife had done. He took out after the couple to bring his daughter home by whatever means necessary, but by the time he found them, Alma was already pregnant with their first child, and the marriage could not be annulled. It must be reported that George, Sr, was physically and emotionally abusive to Alma.

George was very bright and read law, though he never went to law school, and he eventually became a judge in Lee County Kentucky. He was a dandy and a rounder who enjoyed wearing expensive clothing and he thought himself quite the ladies’ man. Once when Alma, very young but no one’s shrinking violet, was infuriated with him for a perceived affair, she took some scissors and cut one leg off each of his fancy silk suits.

After he had four surviving children with Alma [the second litter] and the couple was living in Beattyville, Kentucky, George decided that he was in love with the couple’s housemaid, Della Jewell, and he abandoned Alma and moved in with Della. One day when George took the older children to Della’s and declared that he was coming back for the baby and would go to court to get custody of all the children, George, Junior (the baby) remembered his mother pinning laundry on the clothesline while crying and seething with anger. She borrowed some weaponry from somewhere and went to Della’s house determined to retrieve her children. She was not a small woman and in the process of recovering them, she inflicted some serious physical damage on her husband, or as the tale was told, “she beat the livin’ tar out of ‘im.” George took himself down to the Sheriff’s office and tried to swear out an arrest warrant against her for battery, but, as the story goes, the Sheriff said, “George, if anyone in the world, ever had this coming to him, it was you” and the Sheriff refused to file charges.

At some point, though the exact details have been shrouded in secrecy, George absconded with Della and his judicial campaign fund and went to live in Houston, Texas. Fortunately, George and Della avoided becoming parents, though they did raise a number of chihuahuas. In Texas, George was cantakerous and got into several more serious scrapes.

At one point when he was very angry with Alma, George, Senior told George, Junior that he was not his father because his mother was unfaithful. This cruel remark weighed on George, Junior most of his life, though there was really no question of the relationship. No one wanted to tell George Junior that, as he got older, he was the spitting image of George, Senior. All the same, there was relief all around when YDNA testing proved beyond all doubt that George Junior was George Senior’s biological son. [Note: a sharp distinction must be made between George, Senior and George, Junior, the latter, perhaps having learned from his father’s horrible example, was himself an ethical family man and a faithful, respectful, and loving husband to his cherished wife, Caroline Joyce Brenneman, for 60 years]

Granddaughters in the family were cautioned never to be alone with George, Senior, and eventually he did bring some trouble on himself by making improper advances to a very young girl about 8 years old in his Houston neighborhood, though the trouble was headed off by family before it reached the level of criminality. He wrote inflammatory letters to editors, made himself generally unpopular, and insisted upon driving after he was far too old and should not have, blacking out at the wheel and causing an accident which is said to have killed innocent people.

When he was no longer able to care for himself, George’s second wife, Alma, who hated him and had refused to accept

anything he had sent for the children because she was too proud to take anything from someone who had treated her so badly, arranged an apartment for him in her building in Beattyville and cared for him until his final illness, because, she said, it was “the Christian thing to do”.

His son, James Paul Pendergrass, wrote of him, “*[He] was a smart self-educated Lawyer and County Judge of Lee County, Ky who had a deep and profound weakness for fast cars and pretty women. He never drank or smoked and had a good many fine qualities. He was a great sportsman and fisherman and had a lot of ability and it is my sincere belief that he could have been a great statesman had he chosen to serve his state rather than his selfish interests. When I was a young child it was not unusual for Governor Edward P. Morrow to walk into our home in Beattyville and say, ‘George, let’s go fishing’. Also there were many others of political importance who visited us at Beattyville. He abandoned both his first wife and his second wife and shirked his responsibility of rearing both his families. He left Beattyville with his third woman (later his wife) in the early part of 1932, while he was still the county Judge and went to Texas where he lived for over 45 years before he came back to Kentucky where he died, and is buried alongside his father and grandfather in the Pleasant Grove (Pendergrass) Cemetery in Owsley County, Ky.*” My father carefully did not mention that when he left, he apparently took his campaign fund with him.

On 30 March, 1976, in the hospital at Lexington, George Pendergrass, Senior, died reaching for a nurse’s breast.

George’s one saving grace was that he was extremely intelligent and had a fine memory, and as a young man he must have been charming to have gotten away with as much as he did. In his later years, my father took him in for a year or two and it cannot have been easy for his wife, Alice. When my father was buried in the Pendergrass family cemetery at Levi in 1980, there was one last plot available between my father and grandfather. I offered it to Alice, and she replied, “Karen, I would love to be buried with your father, but I’m damned if I will spend eternity lying next to George Pendergrass !”

1.6.6.9.5. MYRTLE PENDERGRASS was born in 1890 and died in infancy in 1892.

Daniel Boone Carter Pendergrass and Calysta Belle Marcum had the following child:

1.6.6.9.6. SAM EARLINGTON, PENDERGRASS, was born and died in 1895. (the same year his mother.died)

Daniel Boone Carter Pendergrass and Sarah “Mintie” Johnson had the following child:

1.6.6.9.7. LILLIAN, PENDERGRASS, born 5 February 1897 in Kentucky, died 26 September 1973 in Tavares, Lake County, Florida. She married Eugene Blackwell, who was born in 1890 in Kentucky and died in 1969.

1.6.6.10. JULIA ANN, PENDERGRASS (Rev. CORDY, , MOSES, , JOHN,) was born on 21 October 1859 in Owsley County,Kentucky and died there on 24 December 1947. (Age: 88). She eventually married Green Evans, who built her a cabin across the creek from his own home. Their children were born before the marriage and carried the Pendergrass name into adulthood because Green Evans was separated from a previous wife he had married to “save her honor”. He was born on 18 March 1857 in Kentucky and died on 6 May 1944 in Owsley, Kentucky (Age: 87) The pair is said to have married on the day Green Evans’ first wife died.[see above for their unusual story] [7-PP]

Green Evans and Julia Ann Pendergrass had the following children:

1.6.6.10.1. GROVER CLEVELAND,PENDERGRASS/EVANS SENIOR, born 12 June 1884 in Pebworth, Kentucky, died 26 February 1950 in Owsley County. (Age: 65). He married Mona Lee Brandenburg, daughter of Samuel Jack Brandenburg and Elizabeth, who was born on 30 April 1896 in Kentucky and died on 31 July 1979 in Booneville, Owsley County.

1.6.6.10.2. HENRY CLAY PENDERGRASS/EVANS, born 4 July 1888 in Kentucky, died 18 December 1938 in Wayne County, West Virginia, (Age: 50). He married (1) Lizzie Paquin in Warren County, Ohio, on 26 November, 1918. She was born about 1880. On 6 November 1925 in Lee County, Kentucky, he married (2)Mary Elizabeth/Ellen Kelly, daughter of John Kelly and Ellen Zurie? Dunigan, who was born 23 August 1906 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.10.3. VIVIAN “VIVIE/VIVA” PENDERGRASS/EVANS was born in December 1892 in Kentucky and died on 13 January 1947 in Owsley County. (Age: 54). On 26 December 1908 in Owsley, she married John Hacker, son of Hogan Hacker and Polly Abner, born about 1875 in Kentucky and died 4 February 1955 in Covington, Kenton County..

1.6.6.11. LOUISA A, PENDERGRASS (Rev. CORDY, , MOSES, , JOHN,), born 12 December 1861 in Lee County, Kentucky. died 13 April 1951 in Pebworth, Owsley County. (Age: 89), married (1) Larkin Mays in 1881,born 21 July 1861 in Ohio and died 8 June 1895 at age 33, of a homicidal gunshot wound. [see above for full story] and (2) John “Jackson” Brandenburg.

Larkin Mays and Louisa A Pendergrass had the following children:

1.6.6.11.1. VESTA B, MAYS, born 9 September 1882 in Owsley County, Kentucky, died 21 October 1958 in Lee County. (Age: 76). She married Hardin Kager Gray, son of William Gray and Mary Raden, in 1897. He was born on 3 January 1876 in Kentucky and died on 7 September 1967 in Beattyville, Lee County, Kentucky, (Age: 91).

1.6.6.11.2. ROBERT “WHITLEY” MAYS SR, born 23 June 1884 in Owsley County, Kentucky, died 29 September 1963 (Age: 79). He married Lillie Farmer on 22 December, 1904 in Lee County. She was born about 1891 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.11.3. MARTHA MAYS, born 19 November 1886 in Owsley County, died 16 June 1927 in Lee County, Kentucky (drank carbolic acid, according to James Paul Pendergrass, but death certificate says stomach ulcers treated for about ten years). She married Sam P Farmer who was born on 28 January 1877 and died on 15 April 1964 in Jackson, Kentucky (Age 87)

1.6.6.11.4. IDA MAYS was born in October 1894 in Owsley County, Kentucky and married George Plowman.

John “Jackson” Brandenburg and Louisa A Pendergrass had the following child:

1.6.6.11.5. BERTIE, BRANDENBURG ,born 15 July 1903 in Lee County, Kentucky, died 1 December, 1986.. She married Chester Charles Ross, son of Grant Ross and Martha Burns on May 22nd 1920 in Lee County, Kentucky. He was born 25 January 1898 in Kentucky and died in Lee County on 2 September 1986, three months before his wife. Bertie.

1.6.6.12. SARAH, PENDERGRASS (Rev. CORDY, , MOSES, , JOHN,) was born on 7 March 1864 in Kentucky. and died on 29 March 1938 (Age: 74). In 1887, she married John Clifton Bowman, son of Henry Bowman and Elizabeth Roberts, born July 1860 in Kentucky and died in 1903 in Owsley County.

John Clifton Bowman and Sarah Pendergrass had the following children:

1.6.6.12.1. BERTIE, BOWMAN was born in January 1888 in Kentucky and died on Christmas Day,1979 in Clermont County, Ohio, at age: 91. She married Harry Francis Hill, who was born about 1887 in Minnesota, and died 9 October 1932.

1.6.6.12.2. ELLIS H BOWMAN was born on 17 June 1895 in Kentucky and died on 4 January 1971 in Mayking, Letcher County, Kentucky, at age 75. He married Anna Mosgrove[?] who was born 17 March. 1906 in Kentucky.
1.6.6.12.3. PEARL BOWMAN, born Novmber 1898 in Kentucky, married Harold.H Howard 16 Apil 1917 in Ohio.
1.6.6.12.4. IDA MAE BOWMAN, born 9 January 1902 Kentucky, died 30 March 1999 in Batavia, Ohio, at age 97. She married Edward C Holland, born 2 February 1903 in Kentucky, died at 91 on 14 January 1994 in Batavia, Clermont County.

1.7.1.4. HANNAH GOODSON(Cordy₃?,Anney,Pendergrass, JOHN,PENDERGRASS)[*tentative*] was born about 1839 in Georgia and died 13 July 1879. She married John Newton Varner, Sr, on 13 January 1857 in Sumter. He was born in July 1837 in Georgia, and died 15 August 1922. Her unverified placement as a possible grandchild of John and Hannah Pendergrass through their daughter Anney is based on Anney’s marriage to James Goodson in Wake County, North Carolina, and the unusual name Cordy given to Anney’s possible son Cordy Goodson which was later conferred on her known nephew Cordy Pendergrass born 1819 in Wake County. Additionally, she had a brother named John. However, identifications based solely on names are unreliable and until further facts can be found, this placement is unverified, though the people are real..

John Newton Varner Sr and Hannah Goodson had the following children:

- 1.7.1.4.1. LENORA ALICE, VARNER, born 20 January 1858 in Georgia, died 14 December 1898 in Alabama.
- 1.7.1.4.2. MARY C VARNER was born about 1862 in Alabama.
- 1.7.1.4.3. CHARLES M VARNER, born 8 July 1862 in Alabama, died 4 April 1903
- 1.7.1.4.4 JOHN NEWTON VARNER JR, born 4 October 1866, died 22 April 1953.
- 1.7.1.4.5. GEORGE W VARNER was born about 1869 in Alabama.

Generation 5

1.1.1.1.1. BENJAMIN MEDLIN (Ellen₄ Pendergrass,Bennett₃,Solomon₂, JOHN,PENDERGRASS) was born about 1838 in North Carolina and died before 1870. He married Martha Bunn, daughter of Henry Bunn and Penelope “Penny” Pendergrass, his first cousin once removed, on 25 August 1859 in Franklin County, North Carolina (Bondsman Calvin Pearce). Martha Bunn was born about 1833 in North Carolina and was listed as widowed in the 1870 census, remarried Curtis H Hodge in 1877 and acquired several Hodge stepchildren. According to census records, Joseph A was this couple’s only biological child. [*Some* Benjamin Medlin enlisted for three years in the Confederacy on March 20th 1863 at Carthage, was a private in Company D, 49th Regiment, North Carolina, was ill in the hospital but lived, was taken prisoner but evidently survived to the end of the war]
Benjamin Medlin and Martha Bunn had the following child:
1.1.6.3.1. JOSEPHA₆ MEDLIN [as child of Martha in previous listing, and 1.1.1.1.1.1. here as child of Benjamin],born May 1860 in North Carolina,died 19 August, 1926 in Raleigh, Wake County, North Carolina. In 1888, he married Etta Unknown, who was born in January 1869 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.1.2. PENINA ELIZABETH MEDLIN (Ellen₄ Pendergrass, Bennett,Pendergrass,Solomon₂Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS), born 15 April 1840 in Franklin, North Carolina, died 19 December 1918 in Dunn, Franklin County, North Carolina. She married Joseph M Carter, son of Abijah Carter and Hixey, in 1875. He was born about 1855 in North Carolina.
Joseph M Carter and Penina Elizabeth Medlin had the following child:
1.1.1.1.2.1. MYRTLE M₆CARTER was born about 1879 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.1.4. GILLY Q₅ MEDLIN (Ellen₄Pendergrass, Bennett₃ Pendergrass, Solomon₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born about 1845 in North Carolina, and married James Burrows on 14 April 1857 in Nash County.
James Burrows and Gilly Q Medlin had at least the following child:
1.1.1.1.4.1. JONES[Jonas?]₆BURROWS.

1.1.1.1.7. LUCRETIA “CRECY” “SALLIE”₅ MEDLIN (Ellen₄ Pendergrass, Bennett₃ Pendergrass, Solomon₂Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS), born in January 1852 in Franklin County, North Carolina, died 18 April 1915 in Marks Creek, Wake County. On 29 December 1873 in Frankln County, she married John Carter, born 1852 in North Carolina and died there 1910.
John Carter and Lucretia “Crecy” “Sallie” Medlin had the following children:
1.1.1.1.7.1. MAGGIE S₆ CARTER was born in 1876 in North Carolina.
1.1.1.1.7.2. MARY L CARTER.born September 1877, died on 10 May 1934 in Rowan County, Kentucky.
1.1.1.1.7.3. ELDORA “DORA” CARTER was born in September 1878 in North Carolina.
1.1.1.1.7.4. ROSETTA CARTER was born about 1879 in North Carolina.
1.1.1.1.7.5. JOE BERTIE CARTER, born 17 October 1890 in Wake County, died there on 10 August 1982.
1.1.1.1.7.6. LILLIE CARTER, born 1 October1892 in Wilson, died 14 May 1990 in Raleigh, Wake County.
1.1.1.1.7.7. BARNHAM M CARTER, born 6 February 1896, died 29 September 1986 in Kenly, Johnson County.
1.1.1.1.7.8. INA CARTER,born 18 February 1898, died 5 January 1981 Wade, Cumberland County, North Carolina.

1.1.1.2.1. JAMES ALBERT₅ PHELPS [*adopted*] (John R₄ Pendergrass, Bennett₃Pendergrass, Solomon₂Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS),born August 1868 in Wake County, North Carolina and informally adopted by John R Pendergrass and wife (biological child of Perry Pearce and Unknown Phelps husband), died there 12 November 1932. On 2 January 1894, he married Savelia Alford in Wake. She was born there 14 November 1875, and died 4 November 1956 in Burlington, Alamance County.
James Albert Phelps and Savelia Alford had the following children:
1.1.1.2.1.1. NORRIS S₆ PHELPS was born about 1897 in North Carolina.
1.1.1.2.1.2. ADDIE V PHELPS was born about 1898 in North Carolina.
1.1.1.2.1.3. LILLIE W PHELPS, born 14 June 1899 in Franklin County, died there 29 February 1928.
1.1.1.2.1.4. [Unidentified] PHELPS was born in May 1900 in North Carolina.
1.1.1.2.1.5. WILLIAM HORACE PHELPS, born 19 August 1901 Franklin County, died 19 June 1948 in Raleigh.

- 1.1.1.2.1.6. BLONNIE PHELPS was born about 1904 in North Carolina.
- 1.1.1.2.1.7. WILLIE F PHELPS was born about 1906 in North Carolina.
- 1.1.1.2.1.8. LUCY PHELPS was born about 1913 in North Carolina.
- 1.1.1.2.1.9. ALISON PHELPS was born about 1915 in North Carolina.
- 1.1.1.2.1.10. RUBY PHELPS was born about 1918 in North Carolina.
- 1.1.1.2.1.11. DOROTHY PHELPS was born about 1920 in North Carolina.
- 1.1.1.2.1.12. EUNICE PHELPS was born about 1924 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.4.2. PRISCILLA₅ PENDERGRASS (Dorsey “Dawsey”₄, Bennett₃, Solomon₂, JOHN₁), born 14 February 1852 in or near Middlesex, Nash County, died 2 September 1924 in Burley. On 10 December 1866, she married George Washington Finch, son of Calvin Finch and Primma Cooper, born 22 June 1842 in Nash County and died on 29 January 1925 in Bailey, Nash County.
George Washington Finch and Priscilla Pendergrass had the following children:
1.1.1.4.2.1. JOHN WILLIAM BENNETT FINCH, born 19 May 1869 in Nash County, died 22 January 1940 in Wil-son. In 1893, he married Belinda Eure, born 4 April 1877 in Nash, and died 2 August 1948 in Wendell, Wake County.
1.1.1.4.2.2. HENRY T. FINCH was born about 1871 in North Carolina.
1.1.1.4.2.3. ODA J. M. FINCH was born about 1874 in North Carolina.
1.1.1.4.2.4. ROSA ANN FINCH was born about 1876 in North Carolina.
1.1.1.4.2.5. CLAYTON C. FINCH was born about 1878 in North Carolina.
1.1.1.4.2.6. LEE R M FINCH was born in March 1882 in North Carolina.
1.1.1.4.2.7. GEORGE L FINCH was born in July 1885 in North Carolina.
1.1.1.4.2.8. DURWARD NORWAY FINCH, born 19 January 1887, died 2 January 1927 in Bailey, Nash County. In Nash County 5 October 1919. he married Julia Reca Whitley, daughter of Geona Thipp Whitley and Dora B, born about 1902.
1.1.1.4.2.9. ROGER LAWSON FINCH, born 1892, married Rosa Anna Glover 7 November 1909, born about 1893.

1.1.4.5.2. ANNIE ELIZABETH “BETTIA”₅ PEARCE (Sarah “Sally”₄ Amos, Barsheba, Pendergrass, Solomon₂Pendergrass, John₁Pendergrass), born 28 March 1856 in Wake County, North Carolina, died 9 January 1914 in Little River, Wake County. In 1877, she married James Manley Price, who was born in June 1855 in North Carolina.
James Manley Price and Annie Elizabeth “Bettia” Pearce had the following children:
1.1.4.5.2.1. SAMUEL TILDON PRICE was born in July 1879 in North Carolina.
1.1.4.5.2.2. MATTIE ELEANOR J PRICE was born in July 1884 in North Carolina.
1.1.4.5.2.3. MALCOM O PRICE was born in December 1889 in North Carolina.
1.1.4.5.2.4. KATIE M PRICE was born in August 1892 in North Carolina.
1.1.4.5.2.5. DAVID PRICE was born in August 1897 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.5.4. SAVANNAH₅ PEARCE (Sarah “Sally”₄ Amos, Barsheba₃ Pendergrass, Solomon₂Pendergrass, John₁Pendergrass), born in 1860 in Wake County, married James Robert Liles there on 20 November 1881. He was born there about 1858.
James Robert Liles and Savannah Pearce had the following children:
1.1.4.5.4.1. AMPHANETTA LILES, born 1884 in Wake, died on 25 July 1916 in Wendell. She married a Broadwell.
1.1.4.5.4.2. SARAH ELEANOR LILES, born 16 March 1890 in Wake, died 1 October 1916 Zebulon, married a Lee.
1.1.4.5.4.3. DESSIE ESTELL LILES, born 16 July 1892 in Wake, died 25 July 1916 in Marks Creek, married a Todd.
1.1.4.5.4.4. IRA DIMMOCK LILES, born 6 June 1894 in Wake, died 17 October 1931 in Raleigh. She married James Garland Cash on 24 April 1909 in Wake.He was born about 1887 in Greenville.

1.1.4.5.5. MARY THOMAS₅ PEARCE (Sarah “Sally”₄ Amos, Barsheba₃ Pendergrass, Solomon₂Pendergrass, John₁Pendergrass), born 2 May 1861 in Wake County, died 30 March 1925 in Little River, married Robert Blacknel Horton, son of S A Horton and Maggie Rhodes, in 1878, born 30 December 1857 in North Carolina, died 12 February 1925 in Little River..
Robert Blacknel Horton and Mary Thomas Pearce had the following children:
1.1.4.5.5.1. NATHAN LAFAYETTE₆ HORTON, born 15 November 1878 in Marks Creek, Wake County, North Carolina, died 18 March 1953 in North Carolina.
1.1.4.5.5.2. HENRY HORTON, born 23 May 1881 in North Carolina, died 20 June 1959.
1.1.4.5.5.3. SAMUEL A HORTON, born 1 October 1883 in North Carolina, died 6 August 1935 in Little River. Wake.
1.1.4.5.5.4. MARY JUDSON HORTON, born 9 November 1886 in Wake County, died 28 July 1940 in Zebulon.
1.1.4.5.5.5. VANCE BERRY HORTON, born 21 February 1888, died 23 November 1892.
1.1.4.5.5.6. SALLY KIVA HORTON, born 7 February 1890, died 18 October 1918 in Little River, of pneumonia caused by influenza, married Charlie Clarence Strickland, born 28 April 1890 in Wake,and died 19 July 1961 in Raleigh.
1.1.4.5.5.7. MARION EARL HORTON, born 21 September 1892 in North Carolina, died 8 October 1968 in Zebulon.
1.1.4.5.5.8. WYATT CLIFTON HORTON, born 21 August 1895 in Zebulon, Wake, died there 12 March 1983.
1.1.4.5.5.9. JODA HELEN HORTON, born 30 July 1897 in North Carolina, died 1 September 1950 in Raleigh of breast cancer. She married Lexie E J Johnson on 1 September 1918 in Wake County. He was born about 1897 in North Carolina.
1.1.4.5.5.10. ROBERT BELL HORTON ,born 31 August 1899, died 9 May 1900.

1.1.5.1.1. SUSAN ELIZABETH₅MOYE (Nancy₄ Pendergrass, Wright₃Pendergrass, Solomon₂Pendergrass, JOHN,PENDERGRASS),born February 1854 in Dunn, Franklin County, died 5 December 1932 in Wake. In 1871, she married Wiley M Roundtree, born about 1855 in North Carolina.
Wiley M Roundtree and Susan Elizabeth Moye had the following children:
1.1.5.1.1.1. JOHN THOMAS₆ ROUNDTREE, born 10 March 1873 in Nash County, died on 18 June 1966 in Greens-boro, Guilford County. He married Minnie Irene Shaw in 1895. She was born in August 1871 in North Carolina.
1.1.5.1.1.2. JAMES B ROUNDTREE was born in July 1874 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.1.1.3. EMMA ROUNDTREE, born 6 June 1881 in Nash County, North Carolina, died 18 April 1960 in Wake Forest. She married Owen B Branch on 7 November 1904 in Wake County.. He was born about 1881 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.1.1.4. ANNIE ROUNDTREE was born in December 1882 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.1.1.5. LAURA ROUNDTREE was born in January 1890 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.1.1.6. NANCY ROUNDTREE, born 20 July 1892 in Nash County, died 24 June 1968 in Greensboro, Guilford County. She married (1) Unknown Oakley and (2) Julius Sidney Hicks, son of B T Hicks and Eliza Timberlake, on 19 June 1920 in Wake County. He was born 22 April 1897 in Franklin County, and died 26 December 1954 in Durham.

1.1.5.1.2. THOMAS R MOYE (Nancy Pendergrass, Wright, Solomon, JOHN), born July 1856 in Dunn, North Carolina, died 29 October 1922 in Franklinton. In 1877, he married Piety Mariah M Bachelor, daughter of Vincent Bachelor and Nancy Bone, in 1877, born July 1854 in North Carolina and died on 11 December 1927 in Franklinton, Franklin County.

Thomas R Moye and Piety Mariah M Bachelor had the following children:

1.1.5.1.2.1. JAMES T MOYE was born about 1878 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.1.2.2. CORA R MOYE, born February 1881 in North Carolina, married Cleveland S Hendricks on 24 February 1904 in Franklin County. He was born about 1873 in North Carolina and died 17 May 1948 in Franklin County.

1.1.5.1.2.3. GIDEON RUFFIN MOYE, born April 1883, died 15 December 1928 in Franklin County..On 20 October 1915 in Wake County, he married Margaret High, born 1892, daughter of D J High and Elvira.

1.1.5.1.2.4. LAWRENCE ROBERT MOYE, born 24 July 1885 in North Carolina, died 2 February 1938 in Franklinton. On 19 March 1927 in Franklin County, he married Mary Linda Maedelle Preddy, born about 1907 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.1.2.5. SUSAN A MOYE was born in May 1889 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.5.1. SALLIE ANN RODGERS (Joseph Ann Pendergrass, Wright, Solomon, JOHN), born 6 May 1882 in Wilson, Nash County, North Carolina, died 12 July 1958 in Greenville, Pitt, County. She married William M or E Edwards.in 1899. He was born May 1863 in North Carolina and had a son William C Edwards, born July 1893 with a previous wife.

William M or E Edwards and Sallie Ann Rodgers had the following children:

1.1.5.5.1.1. WILLIAM LEE EDWARDS SR, born 22 January 1901 in North Carolina, died 18 November 1971 in Hampton, Virginia. He married Lina Ward, who was born about 1902 in North Carolina and died in 1980.

1.1.5.5.1.2. ROSA EDWARDS, born 1904 in Nash County, died 19 September 1923 in Pactolus, Pitt County. (Death certificate indicates she was an invalid all her life, then succumbed to T B and rheumatism.). She did not live to marry.

1.1.5.5.1.3. ADDIE EDWARDS, born 1908 in North Carolina, married Sam Smith, son of John B Smith and Matildy, on 14 January 1925 in Nash County. He was born about 1902 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.5.1.4. FRANK EDWARDS, born 9 April 1911 in North Carolina, died 1 July 1975 in Swan Quarter, Hoke County. On 9 December 1927, he married Mary Williamson, daughter of George R Williamson and Penny Jefferson, in Beaufort, North Carolina. She was born on 27 January 1909 in North Carolina and died on 10 July 1970 in Greenville, Pitt County,

1.1.5.5.1.5. SAM EDWARDS, born 1913 in Elm City, Nash County, died 25 July 1921 in Pactolus, Pitt County. (died at 8 years and 10 months of age, cause of death and place of burial lunknown on death certificate). He did not live to marry.

1.1.5.5.1.6. LASAL/LATHEN EDWARDS, born 17 November 1914 in North Carolina, died 10 October 1959 in Greenville. On 19 December 1934 in Pitt County, he married Ruby Mabell Harris, born about 1914 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.5.1.7. WILLIAM EMERSON WRIGHT EDWARDS JR was born on 17 September 1916 in Nashville, Nash County, North Carolina, and died on 24 March 1989 in Greenville, Pitt County, North Carolina.

1.1.5.5.1.8. VIOLET ANNE EDWARDS, born 30 May 1921 in Pitt County, died 11 April 1994 in Stokes County. She married Samuel Steward Brown on 28 September in Martin, North Carolina. He was born there on 1 July 1914.

1.1.5.5.2. LEVI W RODGERS (Joseph Ann Pendergrass, Wright, Solomon, JOHN) was born December 1889 in North Carolina. About 1915 (date extrapolated from birth of first child) he married Mattie Smith or Carroll, born about 1897.

Levi W Rodgers an Mattie Smith/Carroll had the following children:

1.1.5.5.2.1. WILLIAM ALTON RODGERS, was born 15 October 1916 in North Carolina. On 27 May, 1934, in Edgecombe County, he, married Alice R Willouhgy, born 1915, daughter of R H Willoughby and Lula, C Unknown.

1.1.5.5.2.2. EARL COLUMBUS RODGERS, born 21 April 1917, died 30 October 1961.He married (1) Daisy M Smith in 1941 in Wilson, North Carolina, and (2) Henrietta Sanders in 1959.

1.1.5.5.2.3. PAULINE RODGERS was born about 1921 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.5.2.4. GORMAN RODGERS was born about 1926 in North Carolna.

1.1.6.1.4.MARIAH ELIZABETH BUNN (Calvin Bunn, Penelope “Penny” Pendergrass, Solomon Pendergrass, JOHN PENDERGRASS), born 29 August 1858 in North Carolina, died 27 February 1936 in Henderson, Vance County. She married Robert E Holmes on 6 November 1878 in Franklin County..He was born in May 1858.

Robert E Holmes and Mariah Elizabeth Bunn had the following children:

1.1.6.1.4.1. JAMES “JIMMY” HOLMES was born May 1880 in North Carolina.

1.1.6.1.4.2. JOSEPH VAN HOLMES, born 6 February 1890, died 20 January 1961 in Henderson. On 4 April 1908 he married Senora “Nora” Crocker, born 30 April 1889 in Nashville, North Carolna, died January 1978 in Hendersom.

1.1.6.2.2. JAMES OLIVER BUNN (William “Ruffin” , Penelope “Penny” Pendergrass, Solomon, JOHN), born 27 January 1860, died 9 September 1923 in Durham, married Esther C Burnett 9 March 1893 in Granville, born 1878 in North Carolina.

James Oliver Bunn and Esther C Burnett had the following children:

1.1.6.2.2.1. OLIVER BUNN was born in May 1894 in North Carolina.

1.1.6.2.2.2. WALLACE BUNN was born in August 1897 in North Carolina.

1.1.6.2.2.3. RUTH BUNN was born about 1901 in North Carolina.

1.1.6.2.2.4. FRANK BUNN was born about 1907 in North Carolina.

1.1.6.3.1. JOSEPH A MEDLIN (Martha Bunn, Penelope “Penny” Pendergrass, Solomon Pendergrass, JOHN PENDERGRASS) was born in May 1860 in North Carolina and died on 19 August 1926 in Raleigh, Wake County, North Carolina. He married Etta Unknown in 1888. She was born in January 1869 in North Carolina.

Joseph A Medlin and Etta Unknown had the following children:

1.1.6.3.1.1. WALTER BURTON MEDLIN was born in January 1889 in North Carolina.

1.1.6.3.1.2. WILLIAM DERWIN MEDLIN was born in June 1891 in North Carolina.

1.1.7.1.1. JOHN YOUNG MEDLIN ? (John Richard ?, Mary “Polly” Pendergrass?, Solomon, JOHN), born 7 May 1859 in Wake or Franklin County, died 21 June 1926 in Franklin. On 27 December 1892, he married Clara Webb Tant, daughter of Jimmie Tant and Nancy Bunn, born 15 October 1866 in Franklin County, North Carolina and died on 28 May 1955 in Louisburg.

John Young Medlin ? and Clara P Tant had the following children:

1.1.7.1.1.1. RECA F MEDLIN, born 4 November 1892 in Bunn, Franklin County, died there 31 March 1911.

1.1.7.1.1.2. ROGER JOSEPH MEDLIN, born 8 May 1895 in North Carolina, and died 10 July 1962 in Concord.

1.2.1.1.3. GEORGE MADISON STAINBACK (Sarah Willis Pendergrass, Isaac Pendergrass, Jesse Pendergrass, JOHN PENDERGRASS), born July 1849 in North Carolina, died 11 April 1935 in Sandy Creek, Vance County.(Age: 85). He married Lucy Elizabeth “Betty” Duke, daughter of Richard L. Duke and Julia D. Hight, in 1870. She was born on 19 April 1853 in North Carolina and died on 8 July 1923 in Sandy Creek, Vance County.

George Madison Stainback and Lucy Elizabeth “Betty” Duke had the following children:

1.2.1.1.3.1. JAMES O STAINBACK was born about 1872 in North Carolina.

1.2.1.1.3.2. LUCY M G STAINBACK was born about 1874 in North Carolina.

1.2.1.1.3.3. LEILA STAINBACK, born 19 February 1878 in North Carolina, died 16 January 1953 in Henderson.

1.2.1.1.3.4. BESSEE Y. STAINBACK was born about 1879 in North Carolina.

1.2.1.1.3.5. MARY T STAINBACK was born in November 1886 in North Carolina.

1.2.1.1.3.6. BETTIE A STAINBACK was born about 1887 in North Carolina.

1.2.2.1.2. JESSE RUFFIN PENDERGRASS (Jessie G, Daniel, Jesse, JOHN),born 18 May 1871 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 5 October 1951 in Warrenton. He married his second cousin Martha Anna Dickerson, daughter of Isham Malone Dickerson and Celestia M Coley, on 28 February in Wake County. She was born about 1865 in Warren County and died 13 November 1942 in Smith Creek. Jesse Ruffin and Martha Ann Dickerson took in and brought up her biological grandchild, daughter of Mamie Lee Faulkner and legally the daughter of Sam Roberson but reputed to have been the biological daughter of Mamie’s second husband Stephen Ball. For this reason, Mary Lee is listed here, but under her biological mother’s number and is also listed again by that number as her biological mother’s child. [Thanks to Faye Ball (Orr) for untangling this family.]

Jesse Ruffin Pendergrass and Martha Anna Dickerson raised the following child:

1.2.7.5.2.4.1. MARY LEE, ROBERSON/BALL/PENDERGRASS (Mamie Faulkner)was born on 10 July 1909 [headstone] or 12 July 1912 [other sources] in Warren County, North Carolina and died on 25 May 1945 in Henderson, Vance County.[also see as child of Mamie Lee Faulkner]

1.2.5.1.1. GEORGEANNA “ANNA” PENDERGRASS (Sarah “Sallie” Raleigh, Jesse, JOHN), born iNovember 1862 in North Carolina, died 22 February 1914 in Sandy Creek, Franklin County.. She married Robert Lee “Bob” Hicks on 26 December 1881 in Warren County. He was born June 1860 in North Carolina and died 5 July 1929 in Franklin County.

Robert Lee “Bob” Hicks and Georgeanna “Anna” Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.5.1.1.1. AMACY LEE HICKS SR, born 28 October 1885 in Franklin County, died 2 December 1947 in Louisburg. He married Sarah M Rymer, daughter of John Rymer and Frances “Fannie” Hartin, on 25 December 1929 in Franklin County. She was born 19 August 1894 in North Carolina and died 16 May 1990 in Jacksonville, Onslow County.

1.2.5.1.1.2. ANNIE LOIS HICKS, born 25 October1886 in North Carolina,died 20 April 1971 in Louisburg.

1.2.5.1.1.3. MINNIE VICTORIA HICKS, born 29 July 1889, died 4 September 1963 in Raleigh. On 5 December 1909 in Franklin, she married Joe Cephus “Joe” Macon, born 1886 in North Carolina, died 10 February 1933 in Wake County..

1.2.5.1.1.4. ALICE MAY HICKS, born January 1892 in North Carolina, died 6 June 1949 in Wake County.

1.2.5.1.1.5. SALLIE OVERTON HICKS, born 22 May 1895 in Louisburg, Franklin County, died 17 July 1945 in Raleigh. She married Thomas Norfleet Nelms, born 27 April 1889 in Franklin County, died 26 November 1956 in Louisburg.

1.2.5.1.1.6. FANNIE LILLA HICKS,born 11 September 1898 in North Carolina, died 8 August 1954 in Raleigh.

1.2.5.1.1.7. JAMES HENRY HICKS, born 12 October 1900 in North Carolins, died 19 August 1954 in Louisburg.

1.2.5.2.1. JAMES “JIMMY” P PENDERGRASS (James Luther, Raleigh, Jesse, JOHN),born 1 October 1880 in Franklin County, died 22 September 1940 in Kittrell, married Rhoda “Rodie” Lloyd, daughter of Lonnie Leonis Lloyd and Amanda “Manda” Askew/Ayscue, on 15 October 1911 in Franklin, born in 1892 in Warren County, died on 1 June 1931 in Henderson.

James “Jimmy” P Pendergrass and Rhoda “Rodie” Lloyd had the following children:

1.2.5.2.1.1. JOHN EDGAR PENDERGRASS, born 21 February 1913 in North Carolina, died 17 April 1982 in Louisburg. He married Laura Dickerson, daughter of James Henley Dickerson and Anna Short, on 25 November 1932 in Vance County, North Carolina. She was born on 22 July 1909 in North Carolina and died in September 1995 in Vance County.

1.2.5.2.1.2. LUCY JANE PENDERGRASS, born 2 April 1914 in Franklin County, died 26 October 2009 in Henderson, Vance County.. She married John Peter Patterson, son of Lonnie Thomas Patterson and Mary Elizabeth Journigan, 22 April 1933 in Vance County. He was born 5 September 1914 in North Carolina and died 2 April 1989 in Vance County.

1.2.5.2.1.3. LONNIE G. PENDERGRASS, born 1 May 1917 in North Carolina, died 24 March 1985 in Louisburg.

1.2.5.2.1.4. TOMMIE GENETIA PENDERGRASS was born in 1918 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.2.1.5. JAMES MALONE PENDERGRASS, born 27 March 1920 in Kittrell, Vance County, North Carolina, died 9 July 1944 in France (killed in WWII).

1.2.5.2.1.6. WILLIS FLEMINGS PENDERGRASS, born 9 December 1923 in Warren County, died March 1983 in Vance County. He married Katherine Ann Williamson, daughter of John Lewis Williamson and Cleo Boylin, on 6 February 1957 in Franklin County. She was born 18 April 1941 in Wilson County, and died 26 February 2013 in Vance County.

1.2.5.2.1.7. WESLEY WASHINGTON PENDERGRASS, born 7 January 1926 in North Carolina, died 5 August 1978 in Franklin County. He married Shirley Rose Abbott, daughter of George Washington Abbott and Beadie Ayscue/Askew, on 12 December 1946 in Vance County. She was born about 1931.

1.2.5.2.1.8. VIRGIE MAY PENDERGRASS was born on 18 September 1928 in Haysville, North Carolina.

1.2.5.3.1. JAMES “THOMAS” PENDERGRASS (Thomas₄ Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 17 December 1861 in Warren County, died there 4 October 1946. (Age: 69), married Mary Christmas Thompson, daughter of Arthur Thompson and Ferebee Ayscue, on 27 December 1887 in Warren County, born 25 December 1868 in Warren County and died there on 31 Jan 1957.

James “Thomas” Pendergrass and Mary Christmas Thompson had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.1. BESSIE BELLE₆ PENDERGRASS, born 13 December 1888 in Warren County, died 22 April 1986 in Henderson. (Age: 97). She married James Madison Robertson/Roberson there about November 1903. He was born 24 October 1881 in Sandy Creek, Vance County, North Carolina and died there on 15 June 1947.

1.2.5.3.1.2. CHARLIE T PENDERGRASS was born 30 March 1891 in Warren County, North Carolina and died on 16 October 1918, a casualty of World War I.[*see below for an article concerning his service and death*]

1.2.5.3.1.3. WILLIAM HENRY PENDERGRASS, born 18 March 1893 in Warren County, died 23 September 1992 in Henderson. (buried Pendergrass family cemetery, Vicksboro). He married Sally Pinchford Reed, born 13 October 1904 in Warren County, died 31 December 1996 in Henderson, Vance County. In 2002, the following article about him and his brother Charlie was published in Warren County Heritage, North Carolina, Volume 1, page 48:

“ William and his brother Charlie Pendergrass were taken from the plow in the tobacco field to go and serve. They were separated in “boot” training but met later on the battlefield. Because of war appearance, they did not recognize one another, and while talking learned they were brothers. William gave Charlie some cigarettes; they hugged; said their goodbyes and moved on with their group. William later learned of Charlie’s death of spinal meningitis (an epidemic in the camps) Charlie was buried in Flanders Field and after the war was sent home to be buried in the family cemetery in the Vicksboro community.

William was wounded November 10, 1918, a single day before the war ended. His intestines being emptied from him were sewn up on the battlefield. Surviving this ordeal and short of three months lived to reach the 100 year mark. He was the last surviving World War I veteran of Warren County, North Carolina. He was a Purple Heart recipient.

His comments concerning his service and the conditions of changing events were, ‘This country is still worth fighting for.’ His favorite song was God Bless the USA.

He served in Trench Warfare with the American Expedition Forces in France under the command of General John S. Pershing and the leadership of Colonel James Wiggins Jenkins, Sr., of Henderson, North Carolina.

Private William Henry Pendergrass was born March 10, 1893, and died September 23, 1892. He is buried in the Pendergrass Family Cemetery located in Warren County in the Vicksboro community.”

1.2.5.3.1.4. ADALINE FRANCES “ADDIE” PENDERGRASS, born 7 December 1894 in Warren County, died 20 August 1954 in Henderson of ovarian cancer. She married Elza Thomas Hicks, son of Sam M Hicks and Sarah Rebecca Wells, about 1931. He was born on 19 May 1877 in Franklin County and died on 30 May 1941 in Kittrell, Vance County.

1.2.5.3.1.5. EARLY JONES “DOC” PENDERGRASS, born 17 November 1899 in Warren County, died 14 November 1987 in Henderson. He married Ida Huff, daughter of John Junius Huff, Jr and Irene Hunt, on 7 May 1925 in Warren County. She was born on 26 April 1908 in Vance County and died there on 17 February 1991.

1.2.5.3.1.6. SALLIE MARGARET PENDERGRASS, born 30 January 1903 in Warren County, died 13 September 2003 in Henderson. (Age: 100 Years). She married George Wesley Elmore Sr on 9 July in Wake County, North Carolina. He was born 20 June 1903 in Virginia and died 3 December 1974 in Henderson, Vance County, North Carolina

1.2.5.3.1.7. MARY MAGNOLIA/PEARL PENDERGRASS, born 9 January 1910 in Henderson, North Carolina, died there 7 May 2004. She married Elmore “Elmo” Theodore Kittrell Sr, son of John F Kittrell and Manerva, on 20 August 1927 in Vance County. He was born there 22 February 1910 and died on 24 July 1994 in Henderson. Her name was listed as Pearl in the first census in which she appeared, but Mary Magnolia thereafter.

1.2.5.3.1.8. MINNIE SPEED “MINNA” PENDERGRASS, born 3 October 1911 in North Carolina, died 20 February 2000 in Henderson, Vance County. (Age: 88 Years). She married William “Edwin” Peoples Sr on 28 June 1929 in Granville County, North Carolina. He was born about 1909 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.5.1. RALEIGH BENJAMIN₅ PENDERGRASS (Mary₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 10 December 1872 in Henderson, North Carolina, died 7 January 1940 in Warren County of cerebral apoplexy which endured for several days. He was buried in the New Bethel Cemetery in Vance County. He married Catharine “Cassie” Dickerson, daughter of Lewis Dickerson and Lethia C Perdue, on 18 October 1900 in Warren County. She was born in October 1877 in North Carolina.

Raleigh Benjamin is placed *tentatively* and numbered herein for convenience as a son of Mary Pendergrass, daughter of Raleigh Pendergrass and Susan Nuckles since it is certain that in one way or another he was their descendant and because the weight of the evidence seems to favor this conclusion. However, there are internal conflicts in the written records and some of those are at odds with the memories of some of his currently living descendants. Since he and Cassie had eight known children who themselves had many children, a discussion of Raleigh Benjamin’s parentage is merited.

First, his name is not given in full on any known document as Raleigh Benjamin, but this is the recollection of his descendants, borne out by his death certificate’s having listed him as R B Pendergrass and his widow as Mrs. R. B. Pendergrass. The death index listed him as R. P. Pendergrass and mentioned no family. In all other available records, he was listed as “Raleigh” spelled in various ways.

Raleigh first appeared as an eight year old child in the 1880 census, living in Haysville, Franklin County with his stated mother Mary Pendergrass, who declared him as her son and herself as a single woman, not widowed, divorced or married but living apart. Melissa Pendergrass, Mary’s single niece who was born about 1861, was living with the family and the family

lived next door to the Lewis Dickerson household, which contained Raleigh’s future bride Cassie, born 1877 and 3 years old in 1880. It is of note that it was customary to name the first born son after his paternal grandfather and that Raleigh’s mother Mary Pendergrass was listed in the 1880 census as exactly the same age as the Mary Pendergrass who was living with Raleigh Pendergrass and his wife Susan Nuckles in the 1870 census as their apparent daughter.

In the 1880 federal census for Haysville, Franklin County, Mary Pendergrass, a single woman, her 8 year old son Raleigh and her niece Melissa Pendergrass were listed as family number 119, sharing dwelling number 115 with family 118, which consisted of Lewis Dickerson, his wife Lethia [Perdue], Lewis G Dickerson, 5, and Cassie Dickerson, 3, who later became Raleigh Benjamin’s wife. Living next door as a servant to a young Willis T Duke was Hardy (Hodge) Hayes, 48, who had married Lucy Pendergrass, child of Raleigh and Susan, in 1866. Lucy and the two of those children already born, Walter and Lula, were living nearby with her unmarried sister Harriett, at family number 114. Despite the legal record of the marriage, Lucy listed herself as single in the census. (Various birth dates were given in documents for their third child, Fanny, but she was not listed as born by the 1880 census.)

If Mary Pendergrass, single mother, was in fact the daughter of Raleigh and Susan, then in 1880 she was living next door to her brother-in-law and four doors away from two of her sisters, Harriett and Lucy, who also listed themselves as single, although legally, Lucy was married.

In the 1900 census of Sandy Creek, Warren County, taken in June, Raleigh was living alone as head of household next door to a family of Dickersons and on the other side were the families of Henry [Clay] and Anna [Langston or Lancaster] Pendergrass and Ellis [Malone] and Abbie [Ayscue] Pendergrass. Henry Clay and Ellis Malone Pendergrass were the sons of Richard Jordan Pendergrass who was brother of the Mary Pendergrass who was the daughter of Raleigh and Susan. If Mary, the single mother of Raleigh Benjamin Pendergrass in the 1880 census was the same person as the Mary of the same age who was daughter of Raleigh and Susan in the 1870 census, then Raleigh Benjamin was living two houses from his first cousins, (Mary’s nephews). Otherwise, it is difficult to explain the proximity.

However, in October of that same year, Raleigh and Cassie’s marriage record gave her parents as Louis and Lethia Dickerson with no maiden name and Raleigh’s as James and Mary Pendergrass with no maiden name. The marriage index gave only the information of age, residence, race, and that they were married by a minister named Blackwell, which was also the surname of both witnesses to the ceremony. A thorough search of census and other records in the area, including marriage records, reveals no one with the name James Pendergrass who was born between 1825 and 1845 - in fact no James, Jim or J Pendergrass at all who was mentioned in 1870 just before Raleigh was conceived and none nearby when Raleigh was living with his single mother Mary in 1880, with one exception. James Luther, Pendergrass, son of Raleigh and Susan, was born in 1828 and had a wife who was also named Mary, maiden name unknown. Their only identified child, James “Jimmie” P Pendergrass, born in 1880, was living with his aunt Harriet, who in 1880 had been living two doors from Mary in the 1900 census.

Raleigh Benjamin Pendergrass’s death certificate quite plainly lists his parents as Ben (not James) Pendergrass and Mary Garrett. Later, his children’s death certificates uniformly and correctly listed their parents as Raleigh Pendergrass and Cassie Ann Dickerson, except for one. When Cassie Ann [Dickerson](Pendergrass) died widowed in 1970, someone had typed in her mother’s name as “Cassie ____?”. Later, a Ben Dickerson, who signed as informant, wrote (or someone wrote for him) the name “Garrett” in the blank as Cassie’s maiden name. Although Ben Dickerson was mistaken and Cassie Dickerson’s identity is well established, the question remains as to why Ben Dickerson chose that particular name and no other. Cindy Perry of the tightly intertwined Sandy Creek families, who kindly provided the image of Raleigh’s death certificate, states that the family has “always known” that Raleigh Benjamin’s mother was Mary Garrett, but is not certain of the basis for the belief other than the death certificate itself.

This conflict can be resolved in at least two different ways, each of which accounts for only some of the known conflicting records. First, a Mary Garrett not listed in any other records could have married and had a child with James Luther Pendergrass, or an unidentified James or Ben Pendergrass, though there is no record of such a marriage. This would account for the name change from Garrett to Pendergrass and a separation from that husband would account for her listing herself as a single mother. The two documents mentioning the Garrett name, together with the family tradition, cannot be discarded lightly.

The parentage of the teenage niece Melissa Pendergrass who was living with Mary and Raleigh Benjamin in 1880 would be significant in settling the issue but is so far undiscovered.

On balance, the argument for Raleigh Benjamin’s mother Mary Pendergrass as the unwed daughter of Raleigh and Susan seems stronger. In 1880, she was exactly the same age as Raleigh and Susan’s daughter Mary who was living with them in 1870 at age 34 and still unmarried. At least two of that Mary’s sisters had children out of wedlock or while separated. Mary Pendergrass listed herself as single in the 1880 census while declaring that she had an 8 year old son named Raleigh (her father’s name) and a niece with the Pendergrass surname. She and her son Raleigh Benjamin were surrounded by Raleigh and Susan’s children and grandchildren and their spouses and in 1880 lived only four households from sisters Lucie and Harriet. In 1900 Raleigh Benjamin Pendergrass was living next door to cousins who were adult married children of Mary’s brother Richard Jordan Pendergrass.

Inventing a father’s name for a marriage or death certificate to save face was a common occurrence for children of unwed mothers, and the conflict between the “James” of the marriage certificate and the “Ben” of the death certificate raises suspicion, especially since no one of either name can be located and no marriage record survives for a Mary Garrett.

Based on the best evidence available, the most likely explanation is the simpler one- that Mary Pendergrass, the daughter of Raleigh Pendergrass and Susan Nuckles, 36 years old and still unmarried, chose to have a child of her own out of wedlock and named him for her father, and that the Mary “Garrett” created for the death certificate was perpetuated within the family.

On the documents currently available, though, no solid conclusion can be reached, and it is hoped that some of Raleigh Benjamin Pendergrass’s living descendants will volunteer for DNA testing to assist in settling the question. Meanwhile, *with that caveat*, Raleigh Benjamin is treated and numbered herein as a grandson of Raleigh and Susan through their daughter Mary.

Raleigh Benjamin Pendergrass and Catharine/Cassie Dickerson had the following children:

1.2.5.5.1.1. SUSIE, PENDERGRASS, born 1901, died 31 October 1918 in Sandy Creek, Vance County.

1.2.5.5.1.2. SOLOÑ PAL PENDERGRASS, born 22 July 1902 in North Carolina, died 18 July 1982 in Henderson, Vance County (Age: 79). He married Beadie Ayscue, daughter of Jordon F Ayscue and Mary S “Hattie” on 10 February 1936

in Vance County. She was born 24 May 1909 in North Carolina and died 13 January 2008 in Henderson, Vance County.

1.2.5.5.1.3. CARRIE ANN PENDERGRASS, born 18 June 1904, died 25 April 1970 in Butner, Granville County. On 22 June 1922 in Vance, she married Peter Dickerson, born 1894 and died 7 October 1964 in Creedmoor, Granville County.

1.2.5.5.1.4. FLORINE PENDERGRASS, born 1 October 1908 in North Carolina, died 23 February 1989 in Henderson, Vance County. On 26 December 1928 in Vance, she married George “Washington” Evans, Sr, son of Billie Evans and Florence J., born 5 November 1909 in Warren County, and died 21 June 1962 in Henderson, Vance County.

1.2.5.5.1.5. ONNIE PENDERGRASS [*twin*], born 16 November 1912 in Vance County, died 13 August 1961 in Warrenton, Warren County. She married Charles Edward Moseley, Sr., born about 1910 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.5.1.6. MONIE LEE PENDERGRASS SR [*twin*], born 16 November 1912 in Vance County, died 20 June 1987 in Castalia, Nash County. On 8 September 1932 in Warren County, he married Pearl Leigh Dickerson, daughter of Samuel Dickerson and Nannie C Mosley, born 3 April 1913 in Warren County, died 25 December 2000 in Rocky Mount, Nash County.

1.2.5.5.1.7. CAPERS JACK PENDERGRASS, born 8 June 1914 in Warren County, died 15 October 1993 in Henderson. He married (1) Ida “Estelle” Evans, daughter of Garland L Evans and Mary Lilly Edwards, on 20 October 1934 in Warren County. She was born there 26 May 1914, and died 24 January 1981 in Henderson. He married (2) Nellie Victoria Cole Crigger, daughter of Valentine Cole and Queen Isabelle Vest, on 21 December 1974 in Roanoke, Virginia. She was born 11 September 1914 in Terrys Fork, Floyd County, Virginia and died on 6 August 1982 in Roanoke. She and Capers Jack divorced in 1978. He married (3) Ruby Unknown in North Carolina on 26 August 1982 and they divorced on 21 August 1991.

1.2.5.5.1.8. LOUIS EUGENE PENDERGRASS, born 24 February 1919 in Henderson, Vance County, died there 31 May 1998. He married Mary Elizabeth Dickerson, daughter of Sam Dickerson and Nannie, on 9 June 1937 in Vance County. She was born on 11 October 1921 and died on 20 April 1994 in Vance County.

1.2.5.6.1. SILAS W GILBERT, HAYES (Cordelia Rebecca Pendergrass, Raleigh, Pendergrass, Jesse, Pendergrass, JOHN, PENDERGRASS), born 21 April 1869 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 23 February 1919 in Shocco. He married Nancy Elizabeth Jane Wynn on 15 April 1891 in Warren County. She was born there in May 1863 and died after 1920.

Silas W Gilbert Hayes and Nancy Elizabeth Jane Wynn had the following children:

1.2.5.6.1.1. CARRIE BELLE, HAYES was born in June 1892 in Warren County and died between 1920-1930.

1.2.5.6.1.2. ROBERT T HAYES was born in June 1900 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.7.1. ELLIS MALONE, PENDERGRASS (Richard Jordan, Raleigh, Jesse, JOHN), born 20 May 1867 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 22 May 1931 in Henderson, Vance County. (buried Pendergrass family cemetery, Vicksboro, North Carolina). He married Abigail “Abbie” Nuckles Ayscue, daughter of George Washington “Wash” Ayscue and Martha Ann “Patsy” Welding, on 3 May 1891 in Vance County. She was born 5 July 1874 in Alert, Franklin County, and died 14 February 1952 in Roanoke Rapids, Halifax County. (buried Pendergrass family cemetery, Vicksboro).

Ellis Malone Pendergrass and Abigail “Abbie” Nuckles Ayscue had the following children:

1.2.5.7.1.1. MANOLIA JANE “NOLIE”, PENDERGRASS, born 5 July 1893 in Henderson, Vance County, died there 3 September 1968, married J Frank Joyner, Jr on 12 March 1911 in Franklin County. He was born 1889 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.7.1.2. HESTER GREEN PENDERGRASS, born 17 October 1895 in Sandy Creek Township, Warren County North Carolina, died 16 February 1896 in Henderson, Vance County.

1.2.5.7.1.3. SIDNEY RICHARD PENDERGRASS, born 18 February 1897 in Warren County, died 13 October 1961 in Henderson, Vance County. (Age: 64). He married Zedia G Medlin in 1919, who was born on 12 February 1905 in North Carolina and died on 23 October 1980 in Vance County at age 75. He was a farmer before he enlisted 6 September 1918 in Louisburg, trained at Camp Jackson (Fort), South Carolina and served in the First World War at age 21.

1.2.5.7.1.4. CLAUDE “CLODDY” PENDERGRASS was born on 25 June 1903 in Warren County, North Carolina and died on 17 February 1944 in Henderson, Vance County.

1.2.5.7.1.5. CLARET PENDERGRASS was born about 1904 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.7.1.6. ELLIS W PENDERGRASS, born 16 October 1906 in Warren County, died 8 November 1940 in Vance.

1.2.5.7.1.7. ROSETTA PENDERGRASS, born 7 May 1910 in Henderson, Vance County, died there on 4 September 2000. On 18 February 1926 in Franklin County, she married Eugene Dickerson, son of Lewis Dickerson, born about 1900..

1.2.5.7.1.8. MARY PEARL PENDERGRASS was born on 20 December 1912 in North Carolina and died on 22 February 2002 in Richmond, Virginia. She married a Mr Peacock.

1.2.5.7.1.9. WESLEY BENNETT PENDERGRASS was born on 14 July 1915 in Sandy Creek, Warren County and died in infancy there on 17 July 1915.

1.2.5.7.2. RICHARD REID, PENDERGRASS (Richard Jordan, Raleigh, Jesse, JOHN), born 11 June 1871 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 2 July 1944 in Franklin County. On 1 May 1903 in Warren County, he married second cousin once removed (1) Rosa Faulkner, born August 1887, daughter of Littleton Faulkner Jr and Martha Anna Dickerson.. On 11 June 1905 in Warren County, he married (2) Viola “Olie” Loyd, born 30 March 1885, died 28 February 1920.

Richard Reid Pendergrass and Viola Loyd had the following children:

1.2.5.7.2.1. IRENE, PENDERGRASS, born 2 March 1908 in North Carolina, died 8 March 1991 in Vance County. On 4 August 1928 in Vance, she married William Henry “Buddy” Colyer/Collier, born about 1907 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.7.2.2. BALLARD PENDERGRASS, was born on 30 May 1910 in Warren County, North Carolina, and died on 22 May 1966 in Louisburg, Franklin County. He married Louise Dickerson on 18 November 1933 in Vance County, North Carolina. She was born about 1912.

1.2.5.7.2.3. MARGARET PENDERGRASS was born 9 January 1912 in North Carolina and on 12 July 1931, she married Josh Hill Moseley, son of Wiley Moseley and Sallie Faulkner. He was born 13 November 1907 and died in a house fire in Warrenton on New Year’s Day 1969.

1.2.5.7.2.4. PAULINE PENDERGRASS was born 18 May 1913 in North Carolina and died 9 July 1986. On 27 January 1929, she married (1) Dinks Pryer Coley, and in 1957 (2) George Roberson Jr who was born in 1912 and died in 1975.

1.2.5.7.2.5. ETHEL GREEN PENDERGRASS was born on 27 April 1915 in North Carolina and died on 4 January 1984 in Franklin County. She married J S Southerland, who was born about 1895 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.7.2.6. ANNIE T PENDERGRASS, born about 1918 in North Carolina, on 10 March 1934 married J H Smith..

1.2.5.7.2.7. RICHARD JORDAN PENDERGRASS “JR” was born on 5 November 1919 in Warren County, North Carolina and died in infancy on 20 November 1920 in Sandy Creek, Warren County. This Richard Jordan did not live to marry.

1.2.5.7.3. HENRY CLAY P A, PENDERGRASS (Richard Jordan, Raleigh, Jesse, JOHN), born July 1872 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 25 July 1934 in Henderson, Vance County. He married Anna Langston/Lancaster in 1894. She was born in May 1874 in Warren County and died on 02 January 1954 in Henderson, Vance County.

Henry Clay P A Pendergrass and Anna Langston/Lancaster had the following children:

1.2.5.7.3.1. HENRY CHARLES ATLAS CLAY, PENDERGRASS JR, born 28 October 1894 in Warren County, died 30 October 1973 in Henderson, Vance County. On 21 November 1915 in Sandy Creek Township, he married Katie Hellen Ayra Ayscue, born 24 June 1900 in Franklin County, and died 9 August 1969 in Henderson, Vance County.

1.2.5.7.3.2. CLARA PENDERGRASS, born 10 December 1901 in Warren County, died 22 June 1921 in Henderson, Vance County, of pernicious anemia due to pregnancy confinement. She had married Eugene James Grissom, son of George H Grissom and Sarah Green Matthews, on 16 June 1918 in Wake County. He was born on 19 June 1897 in Granville, North Carolina, and died on 1 March 1964 in Saxapahaw, Alamance County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.7.3.3. MARY J PENDERGRASS, born about 23 January 1906 in North Carolina, died 23 July 1987 in Vance County. She married Jesse James Edwards, son of John Washington Edwards and Elizabeth Dickerson, on 20 February 1923. He was born 18 May 1903 in Warren, died 23 September 1968. .

1.2.5.7.3.4. PATTI LOU PENDERGRASS was born on 12 May 1909 in North Carolina and died on 5 April 1988 in Vance County. She married Walter Green Martin, son of William Martin and Beulah Gay, on 22 March 1930 in Vance County. He was born in January 1907 in Halifax County, North Carolina and died on 24 March 1951 in Henderson, Vance County.

1.2.5.7.3.5. ANNIE PENDERGRASS was born about 1910 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.7.4. WILLIAM GREEN, PENDERGRASS (Richard Jordan, Raleigh, Jesse, JOHN), born 20 May 1876 in Vance County, North Carolina, died 20 June 1947 in Warren County. (buried Pendergrass family cemetery, Vicksboro) He married his second cousin Ida Loney Dickerson, daughter of James Henley Dickerson and Margaret “Peggy” Mosely, on 7 April 1900. She was born 4 September 1877 in Warren County, died 30 June 1959 (buried at Coley’s Crossroads in Vicksboro Community).

William Green Pendergrass and Ida Loney Dickerson had the following children:

1.2.5.7.4.1. WILLIE FRANK, PENDERGRASS, born 9 November 1901 in Vance County, died 24 April 1966 in Rocky Mount, Edgecombe County. He married Bessie Sabe Grissom, born about 1901 in North Carolina and died in 1996.

1.2.5.7.4.2. LELA PENDERGRASS, born 18 March 1904 in North Carolina, died 24 April 1993 in Henderson. She married Sidney Roger Driver, son of Sidney Driver, on 31 January in Wake County. He was born 12 March 1900 in Franklin County and died on 27 November 1941 in Henderson, Vance County.

1.2.5.7.4.3. MATTIE PENDERGRASS, born 6 December 1906 in Warren County, died 18 May 1998 in Oxford, Granville County. She married Lonnie Leonis Loyd Jr, son of Lonnie Leonis Loyd Sr and Mandy Ayscue, on 21 April 1923 in Warren County. He was born on 19 June 1897 in Franklin County and died on 22 June 1962 in Oxford, Granville County.

1.2.5.7.4.4. ARTHUR JAMES PENDERGRASS, born 22 February 1909 in Warren County, died 14 December 1981 in Henderson, Vance County. He married Evelyn Jeannette Bowen on 21 June 1941 in Vance County. She was born about 1920.

1.2.5.7.4.5. LENNIE PARK PENDERGRASS, born 3 January 1911 in Warren County, died 5 December 2006 in Henderson, Vance County. She married Jessie Thomas Ball, son of Stephen Ball and Mamie Lee Faulkner, there on 20 September 1943. He was born 24 April 1916 in Vance County, and died 15 November 1986 in Henderson.

1.2.5.7.4.6. RAYMOND GREEN PENDERGRASS, born 31 January 1913 in Warren County, died 6 July 1977 in Henderson, Vance County. On 1 July 1939 in Vance County, he married May/Mary Byrd Currin, born about 1921.

1.2.5.7.4.7. ALICE MACON PENDERGRASS, born 18 November 1914 in Warrenton, died 7 October 1996 in Henderson. There, on 17 February, 1934, she married Fred Lee “Peter” Collier, born 1903, died on 11 July 1973 in Henderson.

1.2.5.7.4.8. LUTHER C PENDERGRASS was born on 20 June 1916 in Warren County, North Carolina and died in infancy on 10 June 1917 in Sandy Creek, Warren County. He did not live to marry.

1.2.5.7.4.9. EDDIE FURMAN PENDERGRASS, born 17 March 1919 in Warren County, died 14 April 1978 in Vance County. There, on 27 December 1938, he married Sallie Ann Hale, daughter of Willie Hale and Pearl, born 1920.

1.2.5.7.4.10. ALMA MARIE PENDERGRASS, born 9 July 1923 in North Carolina, died 21 May 2008 in Epsom, Franklin County.. She married Lonnie Thomas Patterson, Jr., son of Lonnie Thomas Patterson and Mary Elizabeth Journigan, 5 June 1943 in Vance County. He was born on 16 December 1925 in Franklin County and died on 26 October 1994 in Durham.

1.2.5.7.4.11. KATHERINE/KATHLEEN PENDERGRASS, born 8 August 1925 in Warren County, died 18 June 2006 in Henderson, Vance County. She married Russell Peoples on 28 December 1942 in Warren County. He was born about 1924.

1.2.5.7.4.12. CECIL CHEATHAM PENDERGRASS was born on 16 or 29 June 1921 in Vance County, North Carolina and died on 11 February 1988 in Durham, Durham County. He married Annie Mae Dickerson who was born about 1924.

1.2.5.7.5. “MAGGIE” SUSAN, PENDERGRASS (Richard Jordan, Raleigh, Jesse, JOHN), born 25 May 1876 in Warren County, died 29 April 1957 in Franklinton. She married (1) Ernest C Ayscue in 1895 and they divorced. He was born in 1870 and died in 1937. She married (2) Walter Hardy Columbus Hayes, son of Hardy “Hodge” Hayes and Lucy Pendergrass, on 21 September 1907 in Warren County. He was born about 1868 in North Carolina and died on 1 January 1938 in Granville County..

Ernest C Ayscue and “Maggie” Susan Pendergrass had the following child:

1.2.5.7.5.1. HAYWOOD MORTON, AYSCUE was born in 1898 and died in 1964.

Walter Hardy Columbus Hayes and “Maggie” Susan Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.5.7.5.2. JUNIUS J “JAKE” HAYES was born in 1908 in North Carolina, died in 1986.

1.2.5.7.5.3. DOLLIE LEE HAYES, born 4 May 1910 in Vance County, died 13 March 1981 in Franklinton. On 13 De-

cember 1930, he married (1) Alma Hayes, born 8 April 1912 and died on 18 February 1943.On 30 December, 1950, he married (2) Runy Elizabeth Neville Crockett.

1.2.5.7.5.4. MELVIN COLUMBUS HAYES, born in 1913 in North Carolina, died in 1987.

1.2.5.7.5.5. OLIVER H HAYES was born about 1916 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.7.6. JAMES “ROBERT” PENDERGRASS (Richard Jordan,⁴ Raleigh,³ Jesse,² JOHN¹), born 23 November 1882 in Vance County, died 20 January 1957 in Sandy Creek. He married Mamie T Ayscue who was born on 12 April 1882 in Franklin County and died on 20 September 1971 in Henderson, Vance County.

James “Robert” Pendergrass and Mamie T Ayscue had the following children:

1.2.5.7.6.1. ANNIE B PENDERGRASS was born about 1904 in North Carolina and married Robert Edwards.

1.2.5.7.6.2. JOSEPH ROBERT PENDERGRASS, born 23 November 1905 in Warren County, died 12 December 1975 in Raleigh, Wake County. He married Mary Betty “Mollie” Coley, daughter of Tom Coley and Betty, on 5 December 1925 in Warren County. She was born 29 January 1905 in Warren County and died 28 January 1991 in Vance County.

1.2.5.7.6.3. NORA GRAY PENDERGRASS, born 24 October 1908 in North Carolina, died 10 October 1991 in Raleigh. On 20 January 1927 in Franklin County, she married William J “Willie” Edwards, born 1905, died 5 December 1961.

1.2.5.7.6.4. CORA MAE PENDERGRASS was born about 1909 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.7.7. GEORGE DANIEL PENDERGRASS (Richard Jordan,⁴ Raleigh,³ Jesse,² JOHN¹), born 10 March 1883 in North Carolina, died 28 June 1955 in Vance County. On 15 May 1902 in Wake County, he married Maggie J Collier, daughter of Philip Madison Collier and Annie Jane Stegall, born 14 October 1884 in Warren County, and died 5 January 1958 in Henderson.

George Daniel Pendergrass and Maggie J Collier had the following children:

1.2.5.7.7.1. JESSE LEE PENDERGRASS, born 5 January 1909 in Warren County, died 13 November 1986 in Henderson, Vance County. He married Minnie Speed Coley, daughter of Thomas O Coley and Bettie Peoples, on 7 January 1928 in Vance County. She was born on 29 June 1907 in North Carolina and died on 29 January 1986 in Henderson.

1.2.5.7.7.2. KATIE MAE PENDERGRASS, born 8 August 1912 in North Carolina, died 11 August 1966 in Dabney, Vance County. She married Charles Henry Collier, born 25 April 1897, died 19 January 1979 in Vance County.

1.2.5.7.7.3. INFANT BOY PENDERGRASS, born 1 March 1914, died in infancy on 22 June 1914 in Warren County.

1.2.5.7.7.4. ANDREW PHILLIP PENDERGRASS, born 16 July 1915 in North Carolina, died 5 November 1986 in Henderson, Vance County. He married Willie Lee Loyd on 24 November 1936 in Vance County. She was born about 1916.

1.2.5.7.7.5. ALBERT EDWARD PENDERGRASS, born 16 October 1917 in North Carolina, died 13 February 1986 in Vance County. He married Lillian “Lee” Allen West on 18 November 1939 in Vance County. She was born about 1922.

1.2.5.7.7.6. MAUDE PENDERGRASS was born on 11 October 1910 in North Carolina and died on 25 January 1997 in Henderson, Vance County. She married (1) George W Duke on 23 July 1927 in Franklin, County. He was born about 1905. She married (2) George Daniel Dickerson, son of J Henry Dickerson and Anna Short, in 1928 in North Carolina (In the 1930 census, they were living with her father, listed as his married daughter and son-in-law and had a year old child, but the 1940 census said they were married for 6 years and that she was first married at age 15 (to Duke?). He was born on 25 December 1907 in Warren County, and died on 17 February 1960 in Warrenton, Warren County.

1.2.5.7.8. BUSSIE LEE “GUINEY” PENDERGRASS (Richard Jordan,⁴ Raleigh,³ Jesse,² JOHN¹), born 10 August 1888 in Warren County, died 23 January 1951 in Henderson. (buried Pendergrass family cemetery, Vicksboro). He was so nicknamed because he raised chickens, and was blinded in one eye in an accident. He married (1) Hattie Elizabeth Kiser, daughter of Charles Alexander Kiser and Elizabeth Josephine “Emma” Muse, on 28 December 1907. She was born on 14 December 1883 in Mecklenburg, North Carolina was orphaned early and she and her sister Mamie came to live in Warrenton with Anna Jones Pritchard. She died 19 February 1945 in Henderson. (buried Pendergrass cemetery, Vicksboro). He married (2) Henrietta Snyder, born about 1904 in Iowa, daughter of Albert A Snyder and Ruth Anna Cooper, on 13 June 1948 in Vance County,(said to have been a “mail order bride” from Colorado who brought along several grown sons but did not remain in North Carolina.)

Bussie Lee “Guiney” Pendergrass and Hattie Elizabeth Kiser had the following children:

1.2.5.7.8.1. MARJORIE “MARGIE” HESTER PENDERGRASS, born 6 September 1908 in Sandy Creek, Warren County, died 26 November 1974 in Virginia Beach. On 27 August 1930 in Nash County, she married Richard Dickens, son of Joe Dickens and Etta Edwards, born 11 August 1908 in Nash County, and died 7 October 1988 in Emporia, Virginia.

1.2.5.7.8.2. AGATHA LEE PENDERGRASS, born 12 January 1909 in Warren County, died 20 April 1997 in Henderson. She married Andrew Jackson Hunt, son of Alson Green Hunt and Cornelia W Loyd, on 29 January 1923. He was born 30 June 1902 in Brinkleyville, Halifax County, North Carolina and died 21 October 1961 in Henderson, Vance County

1.2.5.7.8.3. ROY THOMAS PENDERGRASS, born 6 August 1912 in Warren County, died 30 June 1971 in Rocky Mount, Nash County, of drinking and ingesting drugs while deeply depressed. (His death certificate says Ray Thomas Pendergrass, the index just says Ray, Social Security records say Roy). He married Ida Mae Stansberry on 5 December 1933 in Nash County, North Carolina, (one marriage record is under Roy G Pendergrass, the other under Roy D). Ida Mae was born on 13 August 1909 in Nash County and died on 4 June 1991 in Rocky Mount.

1.2.5.7.8.4. HERBERT JORDAN PENDERGRASS SR, was born 1 September 1914 in Sandy Creek, (Shocco, Louisburg?) Warren County, North Carolina, and died 21 January 1992 in Rocky Mount, Nash County. He married Mary Elizabeth Harper, daughter of William Henry Harper Jr and Pattie Lee Coley, on 9 June 1934 in Franklin County. She was born on 4 April 1917 in Griffins, Nash County, and died 13 March 1998 in Rocky Mount, Nash County. On his World War II draft registration card, he or someone for him, spelled his name Herbert Jerdin Pendergrass.

1.2.5.8.1. SARAH A⁵ PENDERGRASS (William Henry,⁴ Raleigh,³ Jesse,² JOHN¹), born May 1867 in Warren County, married Thomas T “Tom” Thompson on 19 July 1889 in Warren County, North Carolina. He was born about 1865 in North Carolina.

Thomas T “Tom” Thompson and Sarah A Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.5.8.1.1. ANNIE R⁶ THOMPSON was born in May 1893 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.8.1.2. EDDIE THOMPSON was born in May 1895 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.8.1.3. FANNIE M THOMPSON, born 13 October 1897 in Warren County, died 14 October 1987. She married (1) James Malcolm Hobgood, born 23 March 1903 in North Carolina and died 5 August 1974 in Raleigh. She married (2) Owen B Ellis on 26 December 1917 in Vance County. He was born about 1898 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.8.1.4. AGNES S THOMPSON was born in May 1900 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.8.1.5. CARRIE R THOMPSON was born about 1903 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.8.1.6. PERRY THOMPSON was born about 1907 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.8.2. ELIZABETH SUE “BETTIE” PENDERGRASS (William Henry,⁴ Raleigh,³ Jesse,² JOHN¹), born 1868 in Warren County, died there March 1956. There, on 6 November 1887 she married Robert “Omega” Ranson RM Abbott born May 1861.

Robert Ranson Abbott and Elizabeth Sue “Bettie” Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.5.8.2.1. ERNEST ABBOTT was born in June 1890 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.8.2.2. ROBERT J ABBOTT was born in April 1893 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.8.2.3. PATTIE ABBOTT was born in May 1894 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.8.2.4. ANNIE ABBOTT was born about 1896 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.8.2.5. BABBIE ABBOTT was born in March 1899 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.8.2.6. AGNES ABBOTT was born about 1900 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.8.2.7. SALLY R ABBOTT was born about 1903 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.8.2.8. FLORENCE ABBOTT was born about 1905 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.8.2.9. MELVIN ABBOTT was born about 1907 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.8.2.10. CLARA JANE ABBOTT, born 25 February 1909 in North Carolina, married Howard Jackson Thompson, son of Jack J Thompson and Elizabeth G, on 21 December 1927 in Vance County. He was born on 31 March 1909 in Warren County and died on 14 August 1985 in Vance County..

1.2.5.8.2.11. OMEGA “GREEN” ABBOTT was born about 1912 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.8.2.12. BETTIE ROSENA ABBOTT was born about 1912 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.8.2.13. MINNIE C ABBOTT was born about 1914 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.8.2.14. SENA ABBOTT [*unconfirmed*]

1.2.5.8.3. WILLIAM ROBERT⁵ PENDERGRASS (William Henry,⁴Pendergrass Raleigh,³Pendergrass, Jesse²Pendergrass, JOHN¹PENDERGRASS) was born about 1871 in North Carolina, and died 20 August 1934 in Vance County, North Carolina. (His death certificate said born in 1869, but he was not listed in his parents’ household in the 1870 census and was only 9 years old in the 1880 census.) He married (1) Vesta Langston or Lancaster (records conflict) on 14 December 1893 in Warren County. She was born in August 1874 in North Carolina and died in Warren County. He married (2) Rebecca Unknown, who was born about 1865 in North Carolina.

William Robert Pendergrass and Vesta Langston or Lancaster had the following child:

1.2.5.8.3.1. ROBERT LEE PENDERGRASS, born 9 February 1895 in Warren County, died 3 December 1965 in Henderson. On 10 October 1920 in Vance County, he married Mary A Peoples,born 1895, died on 21 April 1965 in Henderson.

William Robert Pendergrass and Rebecca Unknown had the following children:

1.2.5.8.3.2. BETTIE PENDERGRASS was born about 1896 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.8.3.3. DRURY PENDERGRASS was born about 1901 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.8.3.4. JULIE PENDERGRASS was born about 1903 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.8.3.5. JENNIE PENDERGRASS was born about 1906 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.8.3.6. ARNOLD PENDERGRAS was born about 1908 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.1. WALTER HARDY COLUMBUS⁵ HAYES (Lucy⁴ Pendergrass, Raleigh³ Pendergrass, Jesse² Pendergrass, JOHN¹ PENDERGRASS), born 1868 in North Carolina, died 1 Jan 1938 in Granville County. He married his first cousin “Maggie” Susan Pendergrass, daughter of Richard Jordan Pendergrass and Mary Jane Coley, on 21 September 1907 in Warren County. She was born there 25 May 1876 and died 29 April 1957 in Franklinton, Franklin County. Since they were cousins, their children first appear under their maternal number, above.

Walter Hardy Columbus Hayes and “Maggie” Susan Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.5.7.5.2. JUNIUS J “JAKE” HAYES was born in 1908 in North Carolina, died in 1986.

1.2.5.7.5.3. DOLLIE LEE HAYES, born 4 May 1910 in Vance County, died 13 March 1981 in Franklinton.On 13 December 1930, he married (1) Alma Hayes, born 8 April 1912 and died on 18 February 1943.On 30 December, 1950, he married (2) Runy Elizabeth Neville Crockett.

1.2.5.7.5.4. MELVIN COLUMBUS HAYES,born in 1913 in North Carolina, died in 1987.

1.2.5.7.5.5. OLIVER H HAYES was born about 1916 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2. LULA ANNE⁵ HAYES (Lucy⁴Pendergrass, Raleigh³ Pendergrass, Jesse² Pendergrass, JOHN¹ PENDERGRASS), born 4 July 1877 in Franklin County, North Carolina, died 6 December 1958 in Warrenton. She married Atha Thomas Patrick Patterson Sr, son of Solomon Bartholomew Patterson and Mary Ann Phelps, on 20 November 1892 in Vance County. He was born on 9April 1871 in Franklin County and died on 18 January 1933 in Fork, Warren County.

Atha Thomas Patrick Patterson Sr and Lula Anne Hayes had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.1. MARY SUSAN PATTERSON, born 15 October 1893 died in infancy in 1894.

1.2.5.10.2.2. LILLIE PATTERSON, born 27 July 1896 in Warren County, died 7 April 1965 in Wise, Warren County. She married Eddie Green Hamm, Sr, son of Alex Hamm and Charlotte Shearin, on 29 December 1922 in Franklin County. He was born 15 September 1904 in Warren County and died there 6 September 1992.

1.2.5.10.2.3. CLAUDE PATTERSON SR, born 8 November 1898 in Warren County, died 25 March 1974 in Henderson. He married Ethel E Hamm, daughter of Alex Hamm and Charlotte Shearin, on 4 October 1922 in Franklin County. She

was born on 26 September 1899 in Warren County and died on 26 August 1973 in Henderson, Vance County.

1.2.5.10.2.4. JENNIE LEE PATTERSON, born 24 January 1901, died 9 May 1972 in Nashville, Nash County. She married John Wesley Shearin, son of Joseph Shearin and Mollie, on 13 April 1919 in Warren County. He was born 9 November 1900 in North Carolina and died 19 December 1986 in Nash County.

1.2.5.10.2.5. DOUGLAS EDWARD PATTERSON, born 25 June 1903 in Franklin County, died 6 October 1990 in Vance County. He married Mary Belle Patterson, daughter of Lonnie Thomas Patterson and Mary Elizabeth Journigan, on 30 August 1928 in Vance County. She was born on 12 November 1912 in Franklin County, North Carolina and died on 30 July 1998 in Vance County.

1.2.5.10.2.6. THEODORE ROOSEVELT PATTERSON, born 1 October 1905 in Warren County, died 8 December 1974 in Raleigh. On 22 January 1946 in Franklin County, he married Hattie Louise Bledsoe, daughter of Alex Roland Bledsoe and Mattie Maude Steed (Stainback), born 14 November 1904 and died 23 July 1982 in Bedford County, Virginia.

1.2.5.10.2.7. ATHA THOMAS PATTERSON JR, born 11 May 1907 in Warren County, died 1 April 1982 in Louisburg. On 22 January in Vance County, he married Lucy Margaret Dickerson, daughter of Ervin Z Dickerson and Mary A Ayscue, born 11 August 1915 in Warrenton, Warren County and died 12 January 1992 in Louisburg, Franklin County.

1.2.5.10.2.8. ELMUS REED PATTERSON, born 28 February 1909 in Warren County, died 1 October 1988 in Norlina, Warren County. He married Annie Sue Robinson, daughter of Robert H Robinson and Sue Tucker, on 25 September 1937 in Warren County. She was born there 30 May 1915 and died 16 March 2002 in Hamlet, Richmond County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.9. LULA ANN “DOLL” PATTERSON, born 21 February 1912 in Warren County, died 21 February 2003 in Wake Co on her birthday. She married Henry Jasper “Jack” Denton, son of Callie Denton and Florence Burnett, on 4 January 1929 in Franklin County. He was born 5 October 1908 in Wood, Franklin County and died 26 October 1991 in Raleigh.

1.2.5.10.2.10. JESSA “ALMA” PATTERSON, born 22 June 1913 in North Carolina,died 22 January 1978 in Franklin County. She married Callie Thurston “Buddy” Thompson, son of Cicero Thompson and Minnie Bernnette, on 3 January 1930 in Franklin County. He was born 17 December 1910 in North Carolina and died 15 September 1984 in Durham.

1.2.5.10.2.11. RALPH MACON PATTERSON, born 1 July 1915 in Warren County, died 21 July 1989 in Elm City, Nash County. He married Alma “Irene” Patterson, daughter of Eugene A “Gus” Patterson and Meta A Pipkins, on 2 October 1937 in Franklin County. She was born 25 July 1916 in Louisburg, Franklin County and died there 8 February 2004.

1.2.5.10.2.12. JOSEPH BARTHOLOMEW PATTERSON, born 4 March 1917, died in infancy 24 March 1918.

1.2.5.10.2.13. HARVIE ELTON PATTERSON SR, born 31 January 1919 in Inez, Warren County, died 17 July 2010 in Nash County. He married Virginia Pearl Short, daughter of Theophilus O L Short and Lallie Estelle “Lila” E Stone, on 9 November 1940 in Warren County. She was born there 29 June 1920 and died 24 May 2002 in Rocky Mount, Nash County.

1.2.5.10.3. FANNIE₅ HAYES (Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃Pendergrass, Jesse₂Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS), born May 1878 in North Carolina, married Nicholas Langley, son of George N Langley and Alice, in 1897. He was born in November 1876 in North Carolina and died there.

Nicholas Langley and Fannie Hayes had the following child:

1.2.5.10.3.1. DAVID FLETCHER₆ LANGLEY, born 2 March 1899 in Vance County, died 14 March 1987 in Durham, Durham County. He married Lula Cannady on 3 August 1918 in Warren County. She was born about 1900 in North Carolina.

1.2.7.1.1.1. JAMES/JOHN “HENRY” DICKERSON (Diza₄Dickerson,Audrey₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) born 10 January 1851, died 11 October 1926, married 1) his first cousin Georgeanna “Anna” Dickerson in 1871.and (2) Sarah Emma Harris in 1913. Records have him as both John Henry and James Henry, but he normally used just “Henry”

James/John “Henry” Dickerson and Georgeanna Dickerson had the following children:

1,2,7,1.1.1.1. SAMUEL M “SAMVIN” DICKERSON born about 1875, died 1944

1.2.7.1.1.1.2. OMEGA DANIEL₅ ”BUD” DICKERSON, born 18 August 1875 in Lousiburg, died 28 December 1952. He married (1) Rebecca Luna Ayscue (Lassiter) and (2) Narcissa Bell Smith.

1.2.7.1.1.1.3. STERLING D DICKERSON was born about 1879.

1.2.7.1.1.1.4. RHODA “RHODY”DICKERSON, born about 1881, died-1931.

1.2.7.1.1.5. LULA DICKERSON was born about 1883.

1.2.7.1.1.6. LENA DICKERSON was born about 1886.

1.2.7.1.1.7. AUGUSTA “GUSSIE” DICKERSON was born about 1888, married J S Edwards.

1.2.7.1.1.8. JAMES SIMON DICKERSON, born about 1892, died 1952.

1.2.7.1.1.9. LESSIE DICKERSON was born about 1897.

1.2.7.5.1. ADALINE F₅ DICKERSON (Isham Malone₄, Audrey/Alsie₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS), born April 1860 in Franklin County, married Rial F Moseley there on 27 February 1876. He was born May 1857.

Rial F Moseley and Adaline F Dickerson had the following children:

1.2.7.5.1.1. ALEXANDER₆ MOSLEY was born in March 1878 in North Carolina.

1.2.7.5.1.2. WILLIAM A MOSLEY was born in January 1882 in North Carolina.

1.2.7.5.1.3. JAMES I MOSLEY was born in November 1885 in North Carolina.

1.2.7.5.1.4. NANNIE MOSLEY was born in April 1888 in North Carolina.

1.2.7.5.1.5. OCTAVIA MOSLEY was born in March 1891 in North Carolina.

1.2.7.5.1.6. JANETTA MOSELEY was born in June 1893 in North Carolina.

1.2.7.5.2. MARTHA ANNA₅DICKERSON (Isham Malone₄, Audrey/Alsie₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born about 1865 in Warren County, died 13 November 1942 in Smith Creek. She met (1) an unknown partner, married (2) Littleton Faulkner, Jr, born 1868, and they divorced. She married her second cousin (3) Jesse Ruffin Pendergrass, son of Jessie G/C Pendergrass and Frances “Fanny” Nuckles, on 28 February in Wake County, born 18 May 1871 in Warren County and died there 5 October 1951.

Martha Anna Dickerson had the following child with an unidentified father.:

1.2.7.5.2.1. WILLIE₆ MALONE DICKERSON,born in October 1882 in North Carolina.

Littleton Faulkner, Jr and Martha Anna Dickerson had the following children:

1.2.7.5.2.2. ROSA₆ FAULKNER was born in August 1888 in North Carolina.

1.2.7.5.2.3. MAMIE LEE FAULKNER, born May 1891 in Warren County, died 23 September 1952 in Henderson. On 21 September 1907 in Wake County, she married (1) Samuel Roberson, born about 1887. She married (2) Stephen Ball, son of an unknown partner and Nancy Ball, about 1911. He was born 8 November 1890 in Henderson, Vance County, and died there 5 October 1924 of chronic nephritis. She married (3) Edward Washington Coley on 20 December 1926 in Warren County. He was born 16 August 1876 in North Carolina and died 3 June 1954 in Butner, Granville County.

Jesse Ruffin Pendergrass and Martha Anna Dickerson raised Martha’s grandchild, (daughter of Mamie Lee):

1.2.7.5.2.4.1. MARY LEE,ROBERSON (BALL?) (PENDERGRASS) was born 12 July 1912 in Warren County, North Carolina, and died 25 May 1945 in Henderson, Vance County.[brought up as a Pendergrass] [*see also* 1.2.2.1.2.]

1.2.7.5.5. ELIZABETH₅ DICKERSON (Isham Malone₄, Audrey/Alsie₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS), born 28 September 1871 in Franklin County, died 29 April 1957 in Louisburg. On 7 March 1900 in Warren County, she married John Washington Edwards, born 10 October 1874 in Warren County, died 12 September 1948 in Sandy Creek.

John Washington Edwards and Elizabeth Dickerson had the following children:

1.2.7.5.5.1. ROBERT J₆ EDWARDS, born February 1893 in Warren County, North Carolina, died before 1947.

1.2.7.5.5.2. CELESTIA ANNIE EDWARDS was born in September 1898 in Warren County, North Carolina.

1.2.7.5.5.3. LILLY BELL EDWARDS,born 28 May 1900 in Warren County, died 28 February 1925 in Henderson.

1.2.7.5.5.4. JESSE JAMES EDWARDS, born 18 May 1903 in Warren County, died 23 September 1968 in Sanford.

1.2.7.5.5.5. WILLIE JOSEPH EDWARDS, born 5 July 1906 in Warren County, died 3 September 1980 in Vance.

1.2.7.9.3. IDA LONEY₅DICKERSON (JamesHenley₄,Audrey₃Pendergrass,Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born 4 September 1877 in Warren County, North Carolina and died 30 June 1959 and was buried at Coley’s Crossroads in Vicksboro, Vance County, had married out by the 1900 census, so easily overlooked by researchers. She married her second cousin William Green Pendergrass, son of Richard Jordan Pendergrass and Mary Jane Coley, on 7 April 1900. He was born 20 May 1976 in Vance County and died 20 January 1947 in Warren County, buried in the Pendergrass Cemetery at Coley’s Crossroads.

William Green Pendergrass and Ida Loney Dickerson’s many children are listed above at 1.2.5.7.4.

1.2.7.9.4. ERVAN/IRVAN Z₅DICKERSON (JamesHenley₄,Audrey₃Pendergrass,Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 9 July 1888 in North Carolina, died 23 April 1968 in Louisburg. He married Mary Elizabeth Ayscue, born about 1893, on 23 December 1911.

Ervan Z Dickerson and Mary Elizabeth Ayscue had the following children:

1.2.7.9.4.1. LUCY MARGARET₆DICKERSON, born 11 August 1915 in Warrenton, North Carolina, died 12 January 1992 in Louisburg. She married Atha Thomas Patterson, Jr, son of Atha Thomas Patrick Patterson, Sr and Lula Anne Hayes, on 22 January 1934 in Vance County. Atha, born 11 May 1911 in Warren County, died 1 April 1982 in Louisburg..

1.2.7.9.4.2. JIM THOMAS DICKERSON was born 3 September 1917 in North Carolina.

1.2.7.9.4.3. ALFRED DICKERSON was born about 1918 in North Carolina.

1.2.7.9.4.4. EARLY DICKERSON was born about 1919 in North Carolina.

1.2.7.9.4.5. EFFIE MAE DICKERSON, born 6 June 1921, died 10 November 2005.

1.2.7.9.5 STEPHEN PETE₅DICKERSON (JamesHenley₄,Audrey₃Pendergrass,Jesse₂, JOHN₁) born 4 February 1892 in North Carolina, died 28 February in Henderson. On 27 December 1916 ,Vance County, he married Annie Ruth Thompson, born 1893.

Stephen Pete Dickerson and Annie Ruth Thompson had the following children:

1.2.7.9.5.1 DORSEY L₆DICKERSON was born about 1919 in North Carolina.

1.2.7.9.5.2. BRACE A DICKERSON born about 1921 in Henderson, died 23 May 1921.

1,2,7,9,5,3, ONIE MAE DICKERSON, born 1922 in Vance County, died there 11 August 1922.

1,2,7,9,5,4 HELEN DICKERSON was born about 1924 in North Carolina.

1,2,7,9,5,5, RUBY JEAN DICKERSON was born about 1926.

1.2.7.9.5.6. WINNIE DICKERSON was born about 1927.

1.2.7.9.6. ERNEST M₅DICKERSON ? (James Henley₄, Audrey/Alsie₃ Pendergrass,Jesse₂Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born about 1924 in North Carolina and is listed here because in the 1930 census record he was listed in the household as a “daughter” of James Henley Dickerson and Anna Short, though Anna was about 50 when he was born. Much information is available n extant records about the many Ernest Dickersons born about the same time in the area, but none has been conclusively proven to be Ernest M.

(Some) Ernest Dickerson and Lillie Bell Dickerson had the following child:

1.2.7.9.6.1. ANNIE MAE₆DICKERSON, born about 1924, died 6 September 2015. She married Cecil Cheatham Pendergrass on 23 March 1944. He was born about 1921.

1.2.7.9.8. GEORGE DANIEL₅DICKERSON (JamesHenley₄,Audrey₃Pendergrass,Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 25 December 1907 in Warren County, died there 17 February 1960. He married his second cousin once removed, Maude Pendergrass, daughter of George Daniel Pendergrass and Maggie J Collier, in 1928. In the 1930 census they were living with her father, listed as his married daughter and son-in-law, with a one year old child, but the 1940 census says they were married only 6 years and that she was first married at age 15 (to a Duke?) Maude, born 11 October 1910, died 25 January 1997 in Henderson..

George Daniel Dickerson and Maude Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.2.9.8.1. WILLIAM A DICKERSON born 11 May 1927, married Elsie Mae Patterson on 5 February 1949.

1.2.7.9.8.2. GEORGE ANDREW DICKERSON, born 11 July 1929, died 12 July 1929.

1.2.7.9.8.3. MYRTLE DICKERSON was born about 1938 in North Carolina.

1.2.7.9.9. LAURA₅ DICKERSON (James Henley₄, Audrey/Alsie₃ Pendergrass,Jesse,Pendergrass, JOHN₁, PENDERGRASS), born 22 July 1909 in North Carolina, died September 1995 in Vance County. She married her second cousin John Edgar Pendergrass, son of James “Jimmy” P Pendergrass and Rhoda “Rodie” Lloyd, on 25 November 1932 in Vance County. He was born 21 February 1913 in North Carolina, and died 17 April 1982 in Louisburg. [*also listed under John Edgar Pendergrass*]

Laura Dickerson and John Edgar Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.2.7.9.9.1. EDGAR PERRY₇ PENDERGRASS, born 5 June 1934 in Franklin County,married Susie Mary Madden, daughter of John Louis Madden and Nina Robinson, on 29 June 1957 in Warren County. She was born there about 1939.
- 1.2.7.9.9.2. JAMES JUNIUS PENDERGRASS. born 1937 in North Carolina, died 24 September 1953 in Henderson,
- 1.2.7.9.9.3. RALPH CLIFTON PENDERGRASS, born 4 March 1939 in Franklin County, died 5 March 1960 in Louisburg, Franklin County, of bronchial pneumonia.

1.5.1.1.1.1. JAMES₅ BOLTON (James Budrow “Bud”₄, Clarissa “Clary”₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born 27 November 1832 in Richmond, Indiana, died 21 November 1917 in Wilmot. On 21 November 1861 in Whitley, Indiana, he married Harriet E Reams, born 2 April 1842 in Indiana and died 4 September 1912 in Washington, Kosciusko County, Indiana.

James Bolton and Harriet E Reams had the following children:

- 1.5.1.1.1.1.1. MARY LOUISE₆ BOLTON, born 27 June 1862 in Whitley County, Indiana, died there 8 August 1957. In 1883, she married Frank W Prescott, born about 1863 in Ohio.
- 1.5.1.1.1.2. ALICE M BOLTON was born about 1864 in Indiana and died on 28 October 1881 in Indiana.
- 1.5.1.1.1.3. OLIVE ANN BOLTON was born on 7 June 1867 in Indiana, and died on 16 January 1886 in Indiana.
- 1.5.1.1.1.4. FERNANDO COMMODORE BOLTON, born 13 January 1870 in Alexandria, Madison County, Indiana, died 14 June 1961 in Indiana. He married Rosie Laycock, who was born about 1880 in Indiana.
- 1.5.1.1.1.5. MARSHALL BOLTON, born 7 November 1872 in Elkhart, Indiana, died there on 26 November 1960. In 1899, he married Edith Belle Rodabaugh, born in March 1878 in Indiana.
- 1.5.1.1.1.6. EMMA BOLTON,born 13 September 1875 in Indiana, died 16 September 1957 in Fort Wayne.
- 1.5.1.1.1.7. MYRTLE BOLTON was born on 8 August 1881 in Ligonier, Noble County, Indiana, and died on 4 June 1919 in Cadillac, Wexford County, Michigan.

1.5.1.1.4. ANGELINE₅ BOLTON (James Budrow “Bud”₄, Clarissa “Clary”₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂,JOHN₁), born 17 June 1841 in Pierceton, Kosciusko County, Indiana, died 29 September 1870. She married Emanuel Roadamel.[Rodabaugh?]

Emanuel Roadamel and Angeline Bolton had the following children:

- 1.5.1.1.4.1. LAFAYETTE₆ ROADAMEL was born about 1862 in Indiana.
- 1.5.1.1.4.2. ELECTA ROADAMEL was born about 1865 in Indiana.

1.5.1.1.6. ELIHU₅ BOLTON (James Budrow“Bud”₄, Clarissa “Clary”₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂,Pendergrass, JOHN₁,PENDERGRASS), born 1 March 1846 in Indiana, died 7 November 1918 in Pinkstaff, Lawrence County, Illinois. He married Mary Ellen Purcell, daughter of Franklin Purcell and Suzanne Moore, in 1882. She was born on 29 March 1865 in Illinois and died on 24 October 1944 in Lawrenceville, Lawrence County, Illinois.

Elihu Bolton and Mary Ellen Purcell had the following children:

- 1.5.1.1.6.1. CHARLIE RAYMOND₆ BOLTON was born on 23 October 1883 in Illinois and died there on 3 July 1954. He married Gracie L Unknown, who was born about 1887 in Illinois.
- 1.5.1.1.6.2. GERTRUDE ELIZABETH BOLTON, born 2 July 1887 in Illinois, died 12 April 1984.
- 1.5.1.1.6.3. ELZA JEFFERSON BOLTON was born in March 1889 in Illinois.
- 1.5.1.1.6.4. JOHN WILLIAM BOLTON was born in December 1893 in Illinois.
- 1.5.1.1.6.5. JESSIE CATHERINE BOLTON was born on 12 February 1898 in Illinois and died on 2 October 1994. She married Walter Harrison Lowe, who was born about 1897 in Illinois.

1.5.2.1.1. RALEIGH₅ PENDERGRASS (John Henderson₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born about 1835 in Windy Gap, Wilkes County, North Carolina, died as a prisoner of war 29 August, 1864 in Lookout Point, Maryland. He married Mary Malinda “Polly” Brooks, daughter of Robert Brooks and Martha, on 13 January 1859 in Wilkes, North Carolina. She was born in February 1842 in Wilkes County.

Raleigh Pendergrass (Jr/II) and Mary Malinda “Polly” Brooks had the following child:

- 1.5.2.1.1.1. MARTHA JANE₆ PENDERGRASS, born 29 October 1860 in Wilkes County, died 17 June 1941. In 1878, she married Mangrum Danal Ashe, born 16 February 1857 in North Carolina and died on 21 August 1936 in Clay County.
- 1.5.2.1.1.2. SARAH JULIA ANN PENDERGRASS was born 26 August 1862 in Wilkes County and died 24 February 1936 in Lenoir, Caldwell County. She married C C Winkler.

1.5.2.1.2. ELIZABETH “BETSY” PENDERGRASS (John Henderson₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born 1837 in Wilkes County, North Carolina, died there 19 April 1917. In 1880, she married James R or Bennet Lansford, born 20 February 1836 in Wilkes County and died there 26 June 1914.

James R or Bennet Lansford and Elizabeth “Betsy” Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.5.2.1.2.1. JOEL₆ LANSFORD was born May 1880 in North Carolina.
- 1.5.2.1.2.2. SARAH. ALMEDA”MEADIE” LANSFORD, born 23 May 1881 in Wilkes County,, died 23 November 1946 in Concord, Iredell County.
- 1.5.2.1.2.3. TENIE LANSFORD, born April 1883 in Wilkes County. died 27 January 1961 in North Wilkesboro.

1.5.2.1.3. SARAH “SALLY”₅ PENDERGRASS, (John Henderson₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born 1842 in Windy Gap, Wilkes County, North Carolina, died married to John Rash 17 January 1922 in Lovelace Township, Spurgeon, North Carolina. She was still at home and single in the 1880 census. Also in the household that year were three granddaughters and a grandson

of her parents,John Henderson Pendergrass and Mary “Polly” Brooks: Nancy E Pendergrass, born about 1865, Mary, born about 1867, “Gincy” born about 1874, and John born about 1877. At only 20 years of age, her brother Elijah was too young to have fathered all but John, and while there are certainly other explanations, these four children most likely were Sally’s. She married John Rash there in 1898 with Mary Pendergrass (probable daughter) as witness and they have not been found in 1900. Despite a diligant search for marriage or death certificates, the parentage of these four children is still unknown.

Sarah “Sally” Pendergrass and an unknown partner are the most likely parents of the following children:

- 1.5.2.1.3.1. NANCY E PENDERGRASS [*tentative*] was born in Wilkes County, North Carolina about 1865.
- 1.5.2.1.3.2. MARY PENDERGRASS [*tentative*] was born in Wilkes County, North Carolina about 1867.
- 1.5.2.1.3.3. GINCEY PENDERGRASS [*tentative*] was born in Wilkes County, North Carolina about 1874.
- 1.5.2.1.3.4. JOHN PENDERGRASS [*tentative*] was born in Wilkes County, North Carolina about 1877.

1.5.2.1.6. THOMAS₅ PENDERGRASS (John Henderson₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁) was born in August 1847 in Windy Gap, Wilkes County, North Carolina, and died there on 3 November 1922. He married Mary Ann Watkins in 1880. She was born in April 1850 in North Carolina.

Thomas Pendergrass and Mary Ann Watkins had the following children:

- 1.5.2.1.6.1. JOHN M₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1870 in North Carolina.
- 1.5.2.1.6.2. JOEL L PENDERGRASS was born about 1874 in North Carolina.

1.5.2.1.9. ELI₅PENDERGRASS (John Henderson₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born 7 April 1860 in Windy Gap, Wilkes County, died 2 December 1926 in Ashe County. On 21 May 1885 in Wilkes County, he married Nancy Ann Roberts, daughter of Eli and Celia Ham[?].(Marriage record says Roberts, death certificate lists father as Eli Ham, so possible second marriage?)

Eli Pendergrass and Nancy Ann Ham/Roberts had the followng children:

- 1.5.2.1.9.1. (NESTA) GLADYS SUE PENDERGRASS, born 25 May, 1897, died 17 February 1977 in Ashe County.
- 1.5.2.1.9.2..CHARLES A PENDERGRASS, born 31 March 1899 in Ashe County, died 25 March 1920

1.5.2.2.1. LETITIA “LETTIE”₅ PENDERGRASS (Andrew Drury₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born October 1847 in North Carolina, died 16 April 1922 in Kingsport, Sullivan County, Tennessee. She had one child with (1) an unknown father and married (2) Caleb T Lovell on 9 October 1873 in Washington County, Tennessee. He was born in March 1842 in Virginia.

Unknown Father and Letitia “Lettie” Pendergrass had the following child:

- 1.5.2.2.1.1. WILLIAM₆PENDERGRASS was born in 1868 in Tennessee.
- Caleb T Lovell and Letitia “Lettie” Pendergrass had the following children:**
- 1.5.2.2.1.2. IDA BELL D LOVELL, born 1875 in Tennessee, married Joe Tipps LeFever, born 1872..
- 1.5.2.2.1.3. ELBERT W LOVELL, born February 1878 in Tennessee, married an unknown spouse in 1895.
- 1.5.2.2.1.4. SARAH S LOVELL was born in October 1885 in Tennessee.
- 1.5.2.2.1.5. LYDA E LOVELL was born in January 1888 in Tennessee.

1.5.2.2.6. REBECCA “ELLEN”₅PENDERGRASS (Andrew Drury₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁) born October 1847 in North Carolina,died 16 April 1922 in Kingsport, Sullivan County, Tennessee. In 1875, she married Joseph Alexander Dickerson born about 1857 in Greene County, Tennessee and died 10 July 1928 in Washington County. All children were born in Tennessee.

Joseph Alexander Dickerson and Rebecca Ellen Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.5.2.2.6.1. CORA E DICKERSON was born about 1879.
- 1.5.2.2.6.2. GEORGÉ W DICKERSON was born 11 March 1881 and died 1 June 1968.
- 1.5.2.2.6.3. MARTHA JANE DICKERSON born 1 July 1882[?], died 23 August 1971 in Washington.
- 1.5.2.2.6.4. MALINDA E “LIZZIE” DICKERSON, born 2 April 1884, died 14 December 1971 in Kingsport.
- 1.5.2.2.6.5. JAMES GARFIELD DICKERSON, born 11 March 1886 in Washington County, died there 8 December 1950. He married (1) Ethel McNichols there on 22 December 1906. She was born there 13 June 1885 and died 20 March 1922 in Jonesboro. On 25 August 1923, he married (2) Martha “Ellen” Rogers, born 29 October 1881, died 15 March 1959.
- 1.5.2.2.6.6. LYDDIA DICKERSON was born in September, 1888.
- 1.5.2.2.6.7. JOSEPHINE “JOSIE” DICKERSON, born February 1891, died in Washington County in August 1981.
- 1.5.2.2.6.8. FANNIE DICKERSON was born 11 September and died 10 February 1970.
- 1.5.2.2.6.9. JOHN ARTHUR DICKERSON, born 13 September 1898 in Wahington County, died there 10 July 1966.
- 1.5.2.2.6.10 MARY ELLEN DICKERSON, born 19 August 1905, died 16 March 1985 in Kingsport, Sullivan County.

1.5.2.2.8. ALICE E₅PENDERGRASS (Andrew Drury₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born 17 June 1866[?] in Tennessee, died 8 February 1936 in Springfield, Missouri. There, on 3 July 1887, she married (1) George Washington Shields, born 18 June 1849 in Tennessee, previously married, died 25 December 1926 Missouri, (2) John E Kitchen,born 12 December 1872, died 6 September 1961. The 1900 Greene County census reported that Alice had borne 16 children, of whom 8 were living. .

George Washington Shields and Alice E Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.5.2.2.8.1. EVA JEAN SHIELDS was born 26 April 1888 and died 15 July 1974.
- 1.5.2.2.8.2. THOMAS FRANKLIN SHIELDS,born 1 March 1890,died 17 February 1964.
- 1.5.2.2.8.3. PURNA “MAY” SHIELDS, born 6 December 1891, died 3 February 1924
- 1.5.2.2.8.4. JOSEPH CARTER SHIELDS, born 19 September 1893, died 28 August 1939.
- 1.5.2.2.8.5. SARAH ADALINE SHIELDS, born 19 March 1896, died in Colorado.
- 1.5.2.2.8.6. GEORGE CARROLL SHIELDS,born 26 July 1900. died 5 September 1990.
- 1.5.2.2.8.7. BESSIE FAYE SHIELDS,born 30 September 1903,died 26 May 1978, married a Brookshire..
- 1.5.2.2.8.8. JESSE RAY SHIELDS, born 30 September 1903, died 8 October 1918.
- 1.5.2.2.8.9. FRED E SHIELDS[*twin*], born 3 February 1905, died 11 January 1942 in Yuma County, Arizona.
- 1.5.2.2.8.10. EDWARDS SHIELDS[*twin*] was born 3 February 1905 and died in infancy.

1.5.2.2.10. ROBERT S,PENDERGRASS (Andrew Drury₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), Laborer, born 3 August 1875 in Tennessee, died 13 June 1835 of chronic nephritis in Paragould, Green County, Arkansas. He married Betty M Unknown who was born about 1874 in Tennessee.

Robert S Pendergrass and Betty M adopted the following child:

1.5.2.2.10.1. PAUL₆ CLARK was born about 1913 in Missouri. In the 1920 Greene County, Arkansas, census, his biological parents were listed only as having been born somewhere in the USA.

1.5.2.7.1. JANE “JINCEY”₅ PENDERGRASS/BROOKS (Amy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS). She married Jim St. John.

Jim St. John and Jane “Jincey” Brooks had the following child:

1.5.2.7.1.1. WILLIAM CLINT₆ PENDERGRASS, born 9 April 1878 in North Carolina,died there 7 February 1953.

1.5.2.9.1. JAMES B,PENDERGRASS (Sarah “Sally”₄ Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁),born 13 August 1862 in Wilkes County, North Carolina, died there 9 August 1950. He married Dicy Elvira Combs,born 11 August 1870 in North Carolina and died on 5 August 1943 in Lovelace, Wilkes County.

James B Pendergrass and Dicy Elvira Combs had the following children:

1.5.2.9.1.1. RONNIE L₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1892 in North Carolina.

1.5.2.9.1.2. CLEAVE O PENDERGRASS was born about 1903 in North Carolina.

1.5.2.9.1.3. CHARLIE V PENDERGRASS was born about 1909 in North Carolina.

1.5.2.9.2. DRURY A PENN₅ PENDERGRASS (Sarah “Sally”₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born 10 November 1868 in Wilkes County, North Carolina, died 24 November 1951 in Somers. There, on 1 February 1891, he married (1) Mary C Chambers, born 1870. He married (2) Sarah C Roberts, born about 1877 in North Carolina. All children were born in North Carolina.

Drury A Penn Pendergrass and Mary C Chambers had the following children:

1.5.2.9.2.1. ANDREW HARRISON₆ PENDERGRASS was born on 19 October 1891 in North Carolina and died on 31 October 1954 in Winston-Salem, Forsythe County, North Carolina.

1.5.2.9.2.2. LYDIA J PENDERGRASS, born 1894, died 25 January 1982 in Conroe, Montgomery County, Texas.

1.5.2.9.2.3. RENA L PENDERGRASS was born about 1897.

Drury A Penn Pendergrass and Sarah C Roberts had the following children:

1.5.2.9.2.4. EFFIE, MAY PENDERGRASS, born 1902, on 3 December 1918 in Davie, North Carolina, married Connie Lee Messick, son of L F and Mary Messick. He was born about 1900 in North Carolina. (They later divorced.)

1.5.2.9.2.5. GLADYS M PENDERGRASS was born about 1909.

1.5.2.9.2.6. JEWELL LEE PENDERGRASS was born about 1911.

1.5.2.9.2.7. ILA BELLE PENDERGRASS was born about 1912.

1.5.2.9.2.8. GEORGE RALEIGH PENDERGRASS was born about 1913.

1.5.2.9.2.9. SARAH LOU “SALLIE” PENDERGRASS was born about 1916.

1.5.2.9.2.10. HUGH D PENDERGRASS, born about 1918, died 31 October 2004.

1.5.2.9.2.11. RUTH ELIZABETH PENDERGRASS was born about 1920.

1.5.2.10.3. NANCY “NANNIE” JANE₅ PENDERGRASS (William M₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁),born 28 February1866 in North Carolina, died 20 February 1945 in Big Stone Gap, Wise County, Virginia, of congestive heart failure due to influenza. Her mother’s name on her death certificate was given as Beulah Pendergrass rather than Matilda Brewer. She married John R Bish in 1890. He was born on 22 September 1846 in Giles County, Virginia and died on 3 July 1930 in Wise County, Virginia.

John R Bish and Nancy “Nannie” Jane Pendergrass had the following children:

1.5.2.10.3.1. JAMES W. BISH was born in April 1881 in Virginia.

1.5.2.10.3.2. BERTRAM “BERTIE” LEE BISH, born 31 December 1892 in Bristol, Virginia, died in January 1966 in Baltimore, Maryland. He married Nannie L Clasbey, who was born about 1898 in West Virginia.

1.5.2.10.3.3. DELLA M BISH was born in March 1894 in Virginia.

1.5.2.10.3.4. ROXIE BELLE BISH, born 1895 in Abingdon, Virginia, died 1950 in Columbus, Ohio..

1.5.2.10.3.5. HOAG TYLER BISH, born Virginia 15 October 1897, died 18 February 1927 in Fayette, West Virginia.

1.5.2.10.3.6. EDWARD BRYANT BISH,born Virginia August 1899,died 19 October 1931 in Fayette, West Virginia.

1.5.2.10.3.7. KING DAVID BISH, born Virginia 24 March 1900, died 31 May 1984 in Concord, North Carolina.

1.5.2.10.3.8. LOTTIE EMMA BISH was born on 12 September 1907 in Abington, Washington County, Virginia, and died on 18 December 2000 in Waverly, Sussex County, Virginia.

1.5.2.10.4. JAMES ROBERT₅ PENDERGRASS (William M₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born 3 April 1870 in Sullivan County, Tennessee, died 8 Mar 1933 in Washington County, Virginia. On 6 February 892 in Bristol, he married Virginia C “Ginny” Hughes, daughter of William K Hughes and Edith/Edie, born 12 November 1869, died on 12 September 1951 in Bristol..

James Robert Pendergrass and Virginia C “Ginny” Hughes had the following children:

1.5.2.10.4.1. DORA FRANCES₆ PENDERGRASS, born 21 October 1893 in Washington County, Virginia, married John W Lawson, who was born on 1 September 1888 in Virginia and died on 10 January 1939 in Bristol, Washington County.

1.5.2.10.4.2. LUTHER MARTIN PENDERGRASS was born on 14 March 1896 in Tennessee and died in December 1967 in Bristol, Virginia. He married Mary M Hayden/Hayton. She was born about 1902 in Virginia.

1.5.2.10.4.3. LILLY RUETTA PENDERGRASS was born in October 1898 in Tennessee.

1.5.2.10.4.4. DANIEL PENDERGRASS was born about 1900 in Virginia.

1.5.2.10.4.5. MAMIE PENDERGRASS was born about 1903 in Virginia.

1.5.2.10.4.6. ALBERT J PENDERGRASS was born about 1905 in Virginia.

1.5.2.10.4.7. NELLIE PENDERGRASS was born about 1909 in Virginia.

1.5.2.10.4.8. KATHERINE PENDERGRASS was born about 1911 in Virginia.

1.5.2.10.4.9. LOUISE F PENDERGRASS, born 1914 in Virginia,married Theodore Garret, born in Virginia in 1910..

1.5.2.10.5. WILLIAM A₅ PENDERGRASS (William M₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁),born 1872 in Wilkes County, North Carolina, died October 1932 in Bristol City, Virginia. He married Polly A Crusenberry there on 14 January 1902. She was born in 1885 in Virginia and died on 12 December 1964 in Bristol.

William A Pendergrass and Polly A Crusenberry had the following children:

1.5.2.10.5.1. GEORGE “ERNEST” PENDERGRASS,born 1907 in Goodson, Virginia, married Carrie M Chapman.

1.5.2.10.5.2. STELLA ALDONA “DONNA”₆ PENDERGRASS, born 1909, in Goodson, married Robert Henry Keller there on 12 January 1924.

1.5.2.10.5.3. ROBERT L “ROBBIE” PENDERGRASS was born in 1912 in Goodson, Washington County, Virginia.

1.5.2.10.5.4. JAMES ORVILLE PENDERGRASS, born 3 April 1914 in Goodson, died 25 January 1945 in Bristol.

1.5.2.10.5.5. CORDIE MAE PENDERGRASS was born on 22 April 1920 in Virginia.

1.5.2.10.5.6. ALFRED EUGENE PENDERGRASS, born 2April 1923 in Goodson, died 23 September 1983 in Duval County, Florida. He married Helen Feathers on 17 October 1947 in Washington County, Virginia.

1.5.2.10.7. JOHN ANDREW₅ PENDERGRASS [*twin*] (William M₄ Raleigh₃ Benjamin₂ JOHN₁), born 13 December 1874 in North Carolina, died in 1939. He married in 1895 (1) Hattie Hope who was born in 1872 but this marriage ended quickly and without issue, because in the 1900 census, John Andrew was living with his parents and said he had been married three years but there was no wife of his in the household. He married (2) Florence Newman, who was born about 1883 in Tennessee.

John Andrew Pendergrass and Florence Newman had the following children:

1.5.2.10.7.1. MYRTLE E. PENDERGRASS was born about 1902 in Tennessee.

1.5.2.10.7.2. LIZZIE P PENDERGRASS was born about 1903 in Tennessee.

1.5.2.10.7.3. ARTHUR H PENDERGRASS was born about 1904 in Tennessee.

1.5.2.10.7.4. NOAH P PENDERGRASS,born 1907 in Tennessee. married Grace E Hall/Hawk.

1.5.2.10.7.5. WALTER M PENDERGRASS was born about 1908 in Tennessee.

1.5.2.10.7.6. JOHN ROY PENDERGRASS, born about 1912 in Tennessee,died 19 October 1955 in Blountville, Sullivan County. He married Margaret Myrtle Cross, daughter of Isaac “Ike” F Cross and Tishie K Schaffer on 26 August 1933 in Bristol, Virginia. She was born in 1911 in Tennessee and died 15 May 1997 in Kingsport, Sullivan County.

1.5.2.10.7.7. ANNIE R PENDERGRASS was born about 1915 in Tennessee.

1.5.2.10.7.8. ROBERT T PENDERGRASS was born about 1917 in Tennessee.

1.5.2.10.7.9. EDGAR SIMON PENDERGRASS was born 1919 in Tennessee and married Mattie Letitia Wheeler on 18 September 1937 in Bristol, Virginia. She was born about 1919 in Virginia.

1.5.2.10.8. THOMAS LEE ALDEN₅ PENDERGRASS[*twin*] (William M₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂,JOHN₁), born 13 December 1874 in Wilkes County, North Carolina, died 31 October 1948 in Bristol, Virginia. He married (1) Rebecca Perry, who was born about 1885 in Tennessee. He married (2) Josephine “Josie” Talbert, daughter of Charles Talbert and Jane Ferguson, on 18 November 1894 in Bristol, Virginia. She was born in January 1878 in Virginia and died on 20 August 1921 in Bristol, Sullivan County, Tennessee, (Died on same day as infant son born that day?).

Thomas Lee Alden Pendergrass and Josephine “Josie” Talbert had the following children:

1.5.2.10.8.1. LULA BELL₆ PENDERGRASS was born on 7 January 1900 in Virginia and died on 14 March 1944 in Bristol, Sullivan County, Tennessee. She married William A Eads, who was born about 1900 in Virginia.

1.5.2.10.8.2. WILLIAM F PENDERGRASS was born about 1902 in Virginia or Tenn.

1.5.2.10.8.3. LILLY PENDERGRASS was born about 1904 in Virginia.

1.5.2.10.8.4. CHARLES ARTHUR PENDERGRASS was born about 1906 in Virginia.

1.5.2.10.8.5. ELLEN M PENDERGRASS was born about 1908 in Virginia.

1.5.2.10.8.6. JASPER N PENDERGRASS was born about 1910 in Virginia.

1.5.2.10.8.7. CARROLL/CARL H PENDERGRASS was born about 1913 in Tennessee.

1.5.2.10.8.8. THOMAS PENDERGRASS was born about 1915 in Tennessee.

1.5.2.10.8.9. VERNA NELL PENDERGRASS, born 16 April 1918 in Bristol, Sullivan County, Tennessee, died in December 1988 in Bristol, Virginia. On 12 February 1938 in Bristol, Virginia, she married Richard Haynes Poore, son of John Richard Poore and Vergie Dills, born 4 August 1917 in Washington County, Virginia, died 6 February 1989 in Bristol, Virginia.

1.5.2.10.8.10. INFANT SON PENDERGRASS was born on 20 August 1921 in Bristol, Sullivan County, Tennessee, and died on the same day, along with his mother.

1.5.2.10.10. GEORGE WASHINGTON₅ PENDERGRASS (William M₄, Raleigh₃ Benjamin₂ JOHN₁), born 12 July 1877 in Wilkesboro, North Carolina ,died 3 April 1947 in Welch, McDowell County, West Virginia. He married (1) Dolly Delph, daughter of Marshall Delph and Mary, on 1 October 1898 in Washington County. Virginia.(Groom was of Wilkes County, single son of William and Matilda Pendergrass, bride was of Russell County, divorced daughter of Marshall and Mary Delph). She was born February 1872 in Russell County, Virginia and died 7 July 1928 in Bristol, Washington County, Virginia, He married (2) Rosa Smith on 13 August 1942 in Mcdowell, West Virginia. She was born about 1889 and died after 1947.

George Washington Pendergrass and Dolly Delph had the following children:

1.5.2.10.10.1. GERTRUDE “GIRTIE” PENDERGRASS was born in November 1895 in Goodson, Virginia.

1.5.2.10.10.2. EUGENE HENRY PENDERGRASS , born 12 December 1899 in Goodson, died 24 November 1932 in Welch. Abour 1920, he married Nettie Ann Thomas, born 24 February 1905 Virginia, died 2 October 2005 in Sebring, Florida.

1.5.2.10.10.3. HOMER WILSON PENDERGRASS SR, born 2 March 1901 in Saltville, Smyth County, Virginia, died 9 January 1988 in Delbarton, Mingo County, West Virginia. He married (1) Sarah Belle Hatfield, who was born about 1901 in West Virginia. He married a divorcée, (2) Eula Bailey on 2 June 1984 in Pike Couny, Kentucky..

- 1.5.2.10.10.4. WILLIAM MARSHALL PENDERGRASS was born on 7 June 1903 in Saltville, Smyth County, Virginia and died on 4 July 1971 in Abingdon, Washington County, Virginia.
- 1.5.2.10.10.5. CHARLES L “CHARLEY” PENDERGRASS was born on 9 December 1905 in Saltville, Smyth County, Virginia and died in September 1979 in Welch, McDowell County, West Virginia.
- 1.5.2.10.10.6. ELISHA PENDERGRASS, born 1909 in Saltville, Virginia, died before 1920 in Virginia.
- 1.5.2.10.10.7. LULA MAE PENDERGRASS was born about 1912 in Saltville, Smyth County, Virginia.

1.5.2.10.11. EMMA LILLIE₅ PENDERGRASS (William M₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁),born 9 March 1882 in North Carolina, died 14 February 1944 in Blountville, Tennessee, married Henry M Newman 19 September 1899 in Bristol, Virginia. He was born in 1859 in Floyd County, Virginia.

Henry M Newman and Emma Lillie Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.5.2.10.11.1. FLORENCE E₆ NEWMAN was born in October 1882 in Tennessee.
- 1.5.2.10.11.2. MORGAN T NEWMAN was born in June 1886 in Tennessee.
- 1.5.2.10.11.3. LAURA R NEWMAN was born in April 1890 in Tennessee.
- 1.5.2.10.11.4. SIMON P NEWMAN was born in December 1892 in Tennessee.
- 1.5.2.10.11.5. ANDREW W NEWMAN was born about 1902 in Tennessee.
- 1.5.2.10.11.6. KING DAVID NEWMAN was born about 1907 in Tennessee.
- 1.5.2.10.11.7. JOHN NEWMAN was born about 1910 in Tennessee.
- 1.5.2.10.11.8. PAUL D NEWMAN was born about 1922 in Tennessee.

1.5.2.10.12. FRANCES E₅ PENDERGRASS (William M₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), was born September 1882 in Johnson County, Tennessee, and died 29 February 1920 in Washington County, Virginia. She,married Wallace Luther Epperson on 25 December 1902 in Bristol, Virginia. He was born in 1880 in Washington County, Virginia.

Wallace Luther Epperson and Frances E Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.5.2.10.12.1. THOMAS₆ EPPERSON was born about 1904 in Tennessee.
- 1.5.2.10.12.2. WILLIAM₆ EPPERSON was born about 1905 in Tennessee.
- 1.5.2.10.12.3. CORDIE EPPERSON was born about 1907 in Tennessee.
- 1.5.2.10.12.4. BERTHA LEE EPPERSON was born in 1909 in Tennessee, married Morris.
- 1.5.2.10.12.5. LUCILLE EPPERSON was born about 1914 in Virginia.
- 1.5.2.10.12.6. NEOMA/NAOMI EPPERSON was born about 1915 in Virginia.

1.5.2.10.13. LULA MAE₅ PENDERGRASS (William M₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), was born on 10 August 1886 in Virginia, and died on 29 June 1957 in Bristol, Sullivan County, Tennessee. She married John W Newman 11 August 1900 in Bristol, Virginia. He was born in 1879 in Tennessee.

John W Newman and Lula Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.5.2.10.13.1. WILLIAM R₆ NEWMAN was born about 1901 in Virginia.
- 1.5.2.10.13.2. FRANCES J NEWMAN was born about 1903 in Tennessee.
- 1.5.2.10.13.3. GEORGE M NEWMAN was born about 1906 in Virginia.
- 1.5.2.10.13.4. ROSA M NEWMAN was born about 1908 in Virginia.
- 1.5.2.10.13.5. CLAUDE NEWMAN was born about 1910 in Tennessee.
- 1.5.2.10.13.6. CHARLIE NEWMAN was born about 1913 in Tennessee.
- 1.5.2.10.13.7. RAYMON NEWMAN was born about 1918 in Tennessee.
- 1.5.2.10.13.8. HAZEL FANNIE NEWMAN, born 4 November 1919 in Bristol, Virginia, died in December1983.

1.5.3.4.4. MYRTLE MAY₅ HORTON (Henry T₄, Martha “Patsy”₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born on 24 August 1888 in McCordsville, Indiana. She married Howard E Romine on 10 April 1907 in Anderson, Madison County, Indiana. He was born 23 July 1886 in Kentucky.

Howard E Romine and Myrtle May Horton had the following children:

- 1.5.3.4.4.1. GEORGE₆ ROMINE was born about 1908 in Indiana.
- 1.5.3.4.4.2. KATHERINE ROMINE,was born on 26 October 1911 in Anderson, Indiana
- 1.5.3.4.4.3. VIVIAN ROMINE was born about 1917 in Indiana.
- 1.5.3.4.4.4. BURLDINE ROMINE was born about 1921 in Indiana.
- 1.5.3.4.4.5. CHARLOTTE ROMINE,born about 1926 in Indiana, married a Chapman.

1.5.4.1.1. LANTY A₅ PENDERGRASS (Bailey Jr₄,Bailey Sr₃,Benjamin₂,JOHN₁), born 1878 in Indiana, married (1) Emma McIntosh/Crossover on 14 June 1899 but they were living apart by the 1900 census a few months after their infant child had died. He married (2) Virgie M Dunlap, daughter of Joseph Dunlap and unknown Holmes on 19 November 1904, but Virgie had remarried someone else by 1906. Lanty was in the military from 1908 to 1911 in Fort Robinson, Nebraska. On 4 December 1915 in Howard County, Indiana, he married (3) Mabel Shelley, daughter of Webster and Minnie Shelley.

Lanty A Pendergrass and Emma McIntosh/Crossover had the following child:

- 1.5.4.1.1.1.CHARLES₆ PENDERGRASS,born September 1899 in Kokomo,died there of dysentery 7 December 1899.

1.5.4.1.2. SUSAN ELIZABETH₅ PENDERGRASS (Bailey Jr₄,Bailey Sr₃,Benjamin₂,JOHN₁),born 15 July 1882 in Howard County, Indiana, died 29 May 1976 in Kokomo.. She married Abel Theodore Rodman there in 1897. He was born 10 February 1870 in Missouri and died 31 August 1937 in Kokomo.

Abel Theodore Rodman and Susie Elizabeth Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.5.4.1.2.1. DEWEY₆ GRANDVILLE RODMAN, born 28 January 1899 in Kokomo, Indiana, died there 13 July 1899.
- 1.5.4.1.2.2. INFANT₆ SON RODMAN was stillborn on 17 June 1900 in Kokomo.

- 1.5.4.1.2.3. DAISY BELLE RODMAN was born 1 December 1902 in Kokomo.

- 1.5.4.1.2.4. INFANT SON RODMAN was born and died 10 December 1908 in Kokomo.

1.5.4.1.2.5. DOROTHY L RODMAN was born 1 September 1910 in Kokomo and died 15 December 2007. She married (1) a Metz, and (2) an Ellison.

- 1.5.4.1.2.6. THEODORE FREDERIC/FRANKLIN RODMAN, born 27 April 1918, died 6 March 1990 in Marion.

1.5.4.1.3. HANNAH ELLEN₅ PENDERGRASS (Bailey Jr₄,Bailey Sr₃,Benjamin₂,JOHN₁), born 15 January 1887 or 3 January 1888 in Howard County, Indiana, died 18 January 1978. She married (1) W Patterson on 21 May 1902 in Howard County, born about 1883 in Indiana. She married (2) Frederick Manford Gullion Sr, son of William H and Elizabeth Gullion, on 13 April 1912. He was born 9 March 1888 in Howard County and died 18 June 1954 in Kokomo. She married (3) Victor S Riley but in 1940 was listed as Mrs Hannah Riley, widowed and living with her father Bailey [Jr] and employed as a seamstress. However, her death certificate listed her as Hannah Ellen (4?) Shrock, widowed daughter of Bailey Pendergrass and [stepmother] Viretta.

W Patterson and Hannah Ellen Pendergrass had the following child:

- 1.5.4.1.3.1. MILDRED₆ PATTERSONwas born about 1905 in Indiana.

Frederick Manford Gullion and Hannah Ellen Pendergrass had the following child:

- 1.5.4.1.3.2. FREDERICK₆ MANFORD GULLION JR was born about 1919 in Indiana.

1.5.4.2.1. HARVEY CLINTON₅ PENDERGRASS (Raleigh₄, Bailey₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born 25 December 1862 in Rush County, Indiana, died 10 July 1940 in Kokomo. On 20 December 1892 in Nevada, Indiana, he married Ida Belle Cottingham, daughter of John Cottingham and Sara Shepard, born 1865 in Indiana, and died on 29 November 1940 in Kokomo..

Harvey Clinton Pendergrass and Ida Belle Cottingham had the following children:

1.5.4.2.1.1. JOHN LESTER₆ PENDERGRASS, born 14 October 1893 in Indiana, died 12 December 1958 in Kokomo. On 26 July 1924 in Grant County, he married Hattie Bowman (Tobias).born April 1878 or 1881 in Indiana, and died 12 November 1947 in Grant County.

1.5.4.2.1.2. EDITH GERTRUDE PENDERGRASS, born 6 November 1895 in Tipton, Indiana, died 20 April 1969 in Kokomo She married Leslie “Paul” Dale on 2 September 1914 in Indiana. He was born on 19 March 1894 in Madison, Indiana.

1.5.4.2.1.3. MARY “ELISE” PENDERGRASS, born 6 March 1898 in Tipton, Indiana, married Charles J Shallenberger Sr on 29 November 1915 in Indiana, born 23 July 1892 in Illinois and died in February 1970 in Kokomo.

1.5.4.2.1.4. CHARLES WILLIAM PENDERGRASS was born on 29 September 1899 in Indiana, and died on 21 November 1974 in Kokomo. He married Mabel Mae Shafer/Shaeffer, who was born about 1904 in Indiana.

1.5.4.2.1.5. LULA “MAY” PENDERGRASS was born on 6 July 1901 in Grant County, Indiana and died on 4 April 1938 in Kokomo, Howard County, Indiana. She married Louis Ray Cage, who was born about 1902 in Indiana.

1.5.4.2.2. OSCAR BENTON₅ PENDERGRASS (Raleigh₄, Bailey Sr₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁),born 13 June 1865 in Rush County, Indiana, died 1 November 1935. On 10 November 1892 in Nevada, Indiana, he married Amanda Jane Cottingham, daughter of John Cottingham and Sara Shepard, born 22 July 1873 in Tipton County, Indiana and died 23 November 1945 in Kokomo.

Oscar Benton Pendergrass and Amanda Jane Cottingham had the following children:

1.5.4.2.2.1. ELSIE “INEZ” PENDERGRASS, born 1894 in Indiana, died 28 August 1973 in Kokomo, Howard County. She married Charles Frederick Wales Shietze on 28 April 1917 in Indiana, where he was born on 27 March 1894.

1.5.4.2.2.2. RUTH AURETTA PENDERGRASS, born 22 March 1897 in Indiana, died 4 August 1919 in Kokomo of an ectopic pregnancy. On 29 July 1916 in Indana, she had married George O Hiatt, born there on 11 June 1891.

- 1.5.4.2.2.3. PAUL PENDERGRASS was born about 1903 in Indiana.

1.5.4.2.3. LUELLA₅ PENDERGRASS (Raleigh₄, Bailey Sr₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born 14 December 1867 in Rush County, Indiana, died 11 February 1948 in Kokomo. On 15 September 1892 in Tipton County, she married Louis Benjamin Roler, son of Elchana [Elkanah?] Roler and Clarinda Caroline Reed, born 5 November 1855 in Bartholomew, died in Tipton 25 January1941.

Louis Benjamin Roler and Luella Pendergrass had the following children:

1.5.4.2.3.1. MARTIN LUTHER₆ ROLER was born on 6 August 1894 in Indiana and died in November 1968 in Tipton, Indiana. He married Gertrude Joanna May on 9 August 1921 in Jerauld, South Dakota. She was born about 1895.

1.5.4.2.3.2. HESTER ROLER was born on 3 September 1896 in Liberty, Tipton County, Indiana, and died on 17 May 1987 in Peru, Miami, Indiana.. As far as is known, she did not marry.

1.5.4.2.3.3. WILLIAM “FLOYD” ROLER SR, born 2 May 1901 in Indiana, died 30 September 1988 in Peru, Miami, Indiana. On 2 August 1919, he married Ferne Hawkins, daughter of Clarence Hawkins and Lillie, born 14 May 1900 in Tipton.

1.5.4.2.3.4. MELVIN EARL ROLER was born on 13 March 1907 in Sharpsville, Indiana and died on 25 January 1995 in Greenfield, Hancock County, Indiana. He married Sarah Elizabeth Kirkendall, who was born about 1910 in Indiana.

1.5.4.2.4. EMMA C OR L₅ PENDERGRASS (Raleigh₄, Bailey Sr₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), was born in 1870 in Indiana, and died in 1926. In 1889. she married Eli “Clem” Coverdale, son of Eli Coverdale and Mary, who was born in February 1868 in Indiana and died in 1937.

Eli “Clem” Coverdale and Emma C or L Pendergrass had the following children:

1.5.4.2.4.1. EARNEST JOHN CORNELIUS₆ COVERDALE,born 18 January 1890 in Tipton, Indiana, married Lute-sha E Dutton on 5 August 1911 in Indiana. She was born on 24 August 1891 in Tipton.

1.5.4.2.4.2. WILLIAM “RALEIGH” COVERDALE born 5 November 1891 in Indiana, died May 1972 in Greentown, Howard County. He married Ethel Unknown, who was born about 1900 in Tennessee.

- 1.5.4.2.4.3. LAURA M COVERDALE was born about July 1896 in Indiana.

- 1.5.4.2.4.4. JAMES ALBERT COVERDALE was born in 1898 in Indiana.

- 1.5.4.2.4.5. JOHN COVERDALE was born in 1901 in Indiana.

- 1.5.4.2.4.6. ESPERANCE COVERDALE was born about 1913 in Indiana.

1.5.4.2.5. LAURA A OR N₅ PENDERGRASS (Raleigh₄ Bailey Sr, Benjamin₃, JOHN₁) was born in January 1872 in Indiana and married John Franklin Collins on 21 June 1891 in Tipton. He was born in June 1867 in Indiana.

John Franklin Collins and Laura A or N Pendergrass had the following children:

1.5.4.2.5.1. FLOSSIE MAUD₆ COLLINS, born 31 October 1891 in Howard, Indiana, died October 1967 in Sharpsville. She married Orville Roy Cage on 20 January 1911 in Indiana. He was born on 3 July 1891 in Tipton, Indiana.

1.5.4.2.5.2. ROXIE L COLLINS was born on 23 April 1894 in Indiana and died in February 1964. She married Jesse M Cage who was born about 1889 in Indiana.

1.5.4.2.6. CLARA ETTA₅ PENDERGRASS (Raleigh₄, Bailey Sr₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born 21 May 1876 in Rushville, Rush County, Indiana, died on 15 May 1941 in South Bend, St Joseph, Indiana. On 1 January 1893 in Nevada, Indiana, she married William Jason Rust, born 10 May 1873 in Shelbyville, Illinois, and died 26 December 1941 in Roseland, Indiana.

William Jason Rust and Clara Etta Pendergrass had the following children:

1.5.4.2.6.1. MARY ELIZABETH₆ RUST, born 24 March 1894 in Tipton, Indiana, died 3 February 1964 in South Bend. She married John Henry Hudson, born 10 October 1884 in Montgomery County, and died 5 April 1976 in South Bend.

1.5.4.2.6.2. STELLA M RUST was born about 1896 in Indiana,

1.5.4.2.6.3. LUELLA RUST was born on 21 July 1897 in Sharpsville, Indiana.

1.5.4.2.6.4. WILLIAM LEANDER RUST was born about 1900 in Indiana.

1.5.4.2.6.5. CLARA ALICE RUST was born about 1903 in Indiana.

1.5.4.2.6.6. WALTER R RUST, born 1906 in Indiana, died on 6 December 1912, run over by an automobile at age 6.

1.5.4.2.6.7. BERNARD BAILEY RUST, born 16 September 1911 in Indiana, in 1940 married (1) Olive Mildred Unknown, born about 1918 in West Virginia, and (2) Catherine Elizabeth Featherstone on 20 July 1974 in Howard County.

1.5.4.2.7. WILLIAM BAILEY₅ PENDERGRASS (Raleigh₄, Bailey Sr₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁),,born 27 January 1879 in Indiana, died 29 October 1943. On 15 October 1899 in Tipton, he married Lillie Gifford, born 15 November 1878, died 24 May 1966.

William Bailey Pendergrass and Lillie Gifford had the following child:

1.5.4.2.7.1. ORAH ESTAL₆ PENDERGRASS was born on 11 January 1910 in Indianapolis, Indiana and died about 1950. She married Wesley Bright Draper, who was born about 1901 in Iowa.

1.5.4.2.8. MARY EVA₅ PENDERGRASS (Raleigh₄, Bailey Sr₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born 9 April 1884 in Sharpsville, Indiana, died there 11 December 1946. On 12 October 1901 in Tipton, she married William Samuel Alexander, born 1877.in Illinois.

William Samuel Alexander and Mary Eva Pendergrass had the following child:

1.5.4.2.8.1. RAYMOND CECIL₆ ALEXANDER, born 1904 in Indiana, died 27 March 1965 in Logansport. He married Hazel Marie Farmer, who was born on 27 June 1906 in Illinois, and died on 8 January 2003.

1.5.4.4.1. JAMES ELMER₅ RHODES (Martha E₄ Pendergrass, Bailey₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂,Pendergrass, JOHN₁, PEND-ERGRASS), was born on 21 September 1868 in Knightstown, Indiana, and died on 19 August 1926 in Wayne, Indiana. On 9 August 1894 in Henry County, he married (1) Minnie May Ward, who was born 22 June 1877 in Rushville, Indiana, and died 27 May 1937 in Kokomo. On 11 June 1923, he married (2) Georgia Troxler, daughter of James Troxler and Mary Johnson, who was born in Indiana on 21 April 1899..

James Elmer Rhodes and Minnie May Ward had the following children:

1.5.4.4.1.1. ELMER LEROY “ROY”₆ RHODES, born 18 April 1895 in Henry County, Indiana, married (1) Goldyn M Rhodes, who was born 4 March 1906 in Rushville, and died 23 July 1977 in Knightstown. He married (2) Hannah Unknown, who was born about 1886 in Hawaii.

1.5.4.4.1.2. MARSHALL EARL RHODES was born 1 October 1896 in Knightstown, Henry County, Indiana and died 29 May 1983 in Anderson, Madison County.

1.5.4.4.1.3. DONALD LEWIS RHODES SR was born 16 March 1898 in Henry County, Indiana and died 29 April 1967 in Effingham, Illinois.

1.5.4.4.1.4 . LEORA PEARL RHODES was born on 10 March 1900 in Henry, Indiana and died on 3 August 1964 in Indianapolis. She married Harry Carl Schaeffer on 27 April 1918 in Wayne County. He was born about 1890 in Indiana.

1.5.4.4.1.5. PAUL FORD W RHODES, born 19 July 1903 in Henry County, Indiana, died 12 September 1971 in Anderson, Madison County. On 23 November 1935, he married Naomi James, who was born 6 April 1911..

1.5.4.4.1.6. HARRY C RHODES was born about 1904 in Missouri.

1.5.4.4.1.7. RAYMOND RHODES was born about 1906 in Missouri.

1.5.4.4.1.8. HAZEL E RHODES was born about 1908 in Missouri.

1.5.4.4.1.9. GEORGE HAROLD RHODES, born 27 January 1910 in Wenfree, Henry County, Indiana, died in infancy on 2 February 1910 in Wayne Township..

James Elmer Rhodes and Georgia Troxler had the following children:

1.5.4.4.1.10 EARL TROXLER₆ RHODES was stillborn on 27 May 1921 in Knightstown, Indiana..

1.5.4.4.1.11. MARY LOUIS[E]₆ RHODES was born in 1922 and died in 2007.

1.5.4.4.1.12. MERRIL JEAN RHODES was born 24 June 1924 in Wayne, Indiana, and died about 2008.

1.5.4.4.2. EFFIE GLENDORA₅ RHODES (Martha E₄ Pendergrass,BaileySr₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂,Pendergrass, JOHN₁,PEND-ERGRASS), born August 1871 in Rush County, Indiana, died 22 March 1961 in Knightstown, Henry County, Indiana. She married Ransom M Pitts, who was born about 1868 in Indiana.

Ransom M Pitts and Effie Glendora Rhodes had the following children:

1.5.4.4.2.1. FLOYD MELROY PITTS, born 13 May 1895 in Indiana, died 21 March 1929 in Lockmoore, Michigan.

1.5.4.4.2.2. BEULAH LEONE PITTS, born 21 December 1909 in Knightstown, Indiana, died 11 March 1945 in New Castle. On 22 August 1931, she married Isaac “Russell” Van Duyn, who was born 18 October 1908 in Indiana.

1.5.4.4.5. FRANK LESLIE RHODES (Martha E₄ Pendergrass,BaileySr₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂,Pendergrass, JOHN₁,PEND-ERGRASS), born 19 June 1880 in Rush County, Indiana, died 28 December 1952 in Henry County. There, on 21 July 1908, he married Ora Alice Hooton, born 1 January 1886 in Rush County, died 4 September 1948 in Rhodes Home, Knightstown,

Frank Leslie Rhodes and Ora Alice Hooton had the following children:

1.5.4.4.5.1. CHARLES TRUMAN₆ RHODES, born 12 June 1909 in Waldron, Shelby County, Indiana, died 20 August 1985 In Knightstown. He married Gladys Gorman.

1.5.4.4.5.2. MARY MARTHA RHODES, born 24 December 1913 in Waldron, Indiana, died 16 July 1995 in Piqua, Mamii County, Ohio. On 27 July 1918 in Hancock County, she married (1) Andrew Dickerson, and (2) Paul S Geeting, who was born 14 May 1910 in Michigan, died 9 August 1991 in Piqua..

1.5.4.4.5.3. ELIZABETH EVELYN RHODES was born 11 May 1920 in Waldron, Shelby County, Indiana and died 30 October 1979 in Indianapolis, with no record found of a marriage.

1.5.5.1.9. ESTHER FLORA BELLE₅ SITTON (William₄Jr, Massey₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂,Pendergrass, JOHN₁, PEND-GRASS), born September 1874 in Indiana, died 17 May 1963 in Logansport, Cass County. She married William Henry McCune on 23 August 1896 in Hancock County, Indiana. He was born about 1876 in Indiana and died in 1921 in Hancock County.

William Henry McCune and Esther Flora Belle Sitton had the following children:

1.5.5.1.9.1. EDNA PEARL₆ MCCUNE, born 23 July 1898 in Hancock County, Indiana, died 4 August 1972 in Markleville. On 27 July 1918 in Hancock County, she married Charles Henry Ebbert, born 20 June 1887 in Madison County, Indiana and died there on 3 May 1960.

1.5.5.1.9.2. CLARENCE RAYMOND MCCUNE, born 18 August 1900 in Indiana, died 18 October 1990.

1.5.5.1.9.3. MARY ELNORA MCCUNE, born 24 June 1903 in Summitville, Van Buren, Indiana, died 3 January 1989 in Madison County, Indiana.

1.5.5.1.9.4. HARVEY F MCCUNE, born 30 July 1908 in Madison County, Indiana, died there on 13 May 1988.

1.5.5.1.9.5. FRED RUSSELL MCCUNE, born 29 May 1911 in Summitville, died 9 January 1990 in Anderson.

1.5.5.1.9.6. VIRGIL CARROL MCCUNE was born on 17 February 1917 in Markleville, Madison County, Indiana, and died on 11 August 1987 in Metcalfe County, Kentucky.

1.5.5.3.1. WILLIAM H₅ SITTON (Joseph₄, Massey₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂,Pendergrass, JOHN₁,PENDERGRASS) born 3 November 1873 in Indiana, died 30 June 1936 in Arcada, Allen County. He married Janetta “Nettie” Michael on 16 November 1895 in Allen. County. She was born in January 1876 in Indiana.

William H Sitton and Janetta “Nettie” Michael had the following children:

1.5.5.3.1.1. FRANK₆ SITTON was born in November 1896 in Indiana.

1.5.5.3.1.2. WILLIAM D SITTON was born in March 1897 in Indiana.

1.5.5.3.1.3. ELNORA “NORA” MARIE SITTON, born 28 November 1898 in Arcola, Indiana, died 19 August 1970 in Fort Wayne. She married Clarence Bernard Sapp on 21 September 1917 in Allen County. He was born on 8 February 1896 in Garrett, DeKalb County, Indiana, and died on 15 May 1951.

1.5.5.4.2. HENRY “FRANK”₅ APPLE (John J H₄Jr, Massey₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂,Pendergrass, JOHN₁, PEND-ERGRASS), born 1 February 1876 in Indiana, died 2 May 1952 in Greenfield. On 11 August 1898 in Hancock, he married Miley Barnard, daughter of James Edward Barnard and Mary Roberts, born 4 July 1880 in Indiana and died on 4 May 1933 in Fortville..

Henry “Frank” Apple and Miley Barnard had the following children:

1.5.5.4.2.1. JAMES HENRY₆ APPLE, born 20 January 1899 in Indiana, died 3 May 1978 in Greenfield, Hancock County. He married Helen W Leary, born about 1902 in Indiana and died on 6 September 1985 in Greenfield, Hancock County.

1.5.5.4.2.2. NOBLE THOMAS APPLE was born on 4 October 1906 in Fortville, Hancock County, Indiana, and died on 9 July 1992 in Greenfield, Hancock County. He married Mary Elizabeth Hurley, who was born about 1909 in Indiana.

1.5.5.4.4. GROVER CLEVELAND J₅ APPLE (John J H₄ Jr, Massey₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂,Pendergrass, JOHN₁,PEND-GRASS), born 22 August 1884 in Indiana, died 30 May 1965 in Greenfield, Hancock County. He married Clara Ellen Sharkey, who was born about 1890 in Kansas and died on 21 July 1950 in Indianapolis, Marion County.

Grover Cleveland J Apple and Clara Ellen Sharkey had the following child:

1.5.5.4.4.1. DORIS MARIE₆ APPLE, born 7 November 1916 in Hancock County, Indiana and died on 3 September 2004 in Greenfield, Hancock County. She married Robert W Scott, who was born about 1917 in Hancock County. Indiana.

1.5.5.6.1. WORTH FRANKLIN₅ CROSSLEY (Judith Rebecca₄ Apple, Massey₃ Pendergrass,Benjamin₂,Pendergrass, JOHN₁, PEND-ERGRASS), born 8 December 1872 in Hancock County, Indiana, died 2 January 1930 in Greenfield, Hancock County. He married first cousin Martha “Mattie” May Sitton in 1896. She was born in January 1879 in Indiana and died there in 1966..

Worth Franklin Crossley and Martha “Mattie” May Sitton had the following children:

1.5.5.6.1.1. CHELSIE HERMAN₆ CROSSLEY, born May 1896 in Indiana, died 1 July 1958. He married Victoria Ellen Davis, daughter of Isabelle M Davis, on 29 February 1916 in Hancock County. She was born about 1900 in Indiana.

1.5.5.6.1.2. LILLIAN CROSSLEY, born 20 October 1903, died in infancy on 20 February 1907.

1.5.5.6.1.3. PANSY GERTRUDE CROSSLEY, born 24 July 1907 in Hancock County, married Orean L Wickoff on 8 August 1925 in Hancock County at stated age 18.

1.5.5.6.9. ARTHUR HOWARD₅CROSSLEY (Judith Rebecca₄ Apple, Massey₃ Pendergrass,Benjamin₂,Pendergrass, JOHN₁, PEND-ERGRASS), born 10 October 1893 in Indiana, died 2 July 1967 in Fort Wayne. On 15 May 1920 in Hancock County, he married Agnes M Scott, born about 1896 in Indiana.

Arthur Howard Crossley and Agnes M Scott had the following child:

1.5.5.6.9.1. HELEN L₆CROSSLEY was born about 1928 in Indiana.

1.5.5.7.1. WILLIAM HENRY₅ APPLE (Daniel H₄, Massey₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born 12 December 1880 in Maxwell, Indiana, died 29 March 1958 in Marion, married (1) Flossie Rozelle Hutchinson, born 27 February 1897 in Kansas, died June 1977 in Maryland. He married (2) Hazel B Cray on 9 July 1944 in Indiana. She was born on 26 January 1891.

William Henry Apple and Flossie Rozelle Hutchinson had the following children:

- 1.5.5.7.1.1. WILLIAM DANIEL, APPLE [SGT]. born 22 August 1915 in Missouri. died 15April 1978 in Maryland.
- 1.5.5.7.1.2. EDWIN LEROY APPLE ,born 26 October 1916 in Leavenworth, died 2 December 1970 in Madison. .
- 1.5.5.7.1.3. HARVEY GLENN APPLE, born June 1920 in Fort Leavenworth, died 20 October 1940 in Greensburg.

1.6.2.1.2. JAMES PRESTON PENDERGRASS (Sylvester Green₄, Ransom₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁),born 29 January 1852 in Owsley County, Kentucky, died 20 October 1923 in Webster, Missouri, married Elizabeth “Betty” Lane, daughter of Thomas Lane and Nancy Newton, on 1 September 1870 in Webster, born on 31 January 1839 in Tennessee and died on 14 January 1911.

James Preston Pendergrass and Elizabeth “Betty” Lane had the following children:

- 1.6.2.1.2.1. CORDELIA, PENDERGRASS was born in March 1873 in Missouri.
- 1.6.2.1.2.2. ROSENIA PENDERGRASS, born 26 December 1875 in Missouri, died 8 September 1950, married William Thomas Ragsdale on 16 July 1893 in Webster, born in March 1872 in Missouri and died on 27 November 1959 (Age: 87).
- 1.6.2.1.2.3. ELLA L PENDERGRASS was born in June 1878 in Missouri.
- 1.6.2.1.2.4. RIDDIE[?] [*female*] PENDERGRASS was born about 1879 in Missouri.

1.6.2.1.3. EPHRAIM PERRY PENDERGRASS (Sylvester Green₄, Ransom₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 1 June 1854 in Hart, Kentucky, died in 1944. On 20 February 1876 in Webster, he married Mollie Butcher, born in October 1859, died in 1938.,

Ephraim Perry Pendergrass and Mollie Butcher had the following children:

- 1.6.2.1.3.1. JAMES OSCAR₆ PENDERGRASS, born 20 January 1884 in Missouri, married Gertrude M Unknown, who was born about 1888 in Missouri.
- 1.6.2.1.3.2. MANDY E PENDERGRASS was born in May 1886 in Missouri.
- 1.6.2.1.3.3. HAROLD G PENDERGRASS, born 23 January 1893 in Missouri, died August 1979 in Liberal, Seward County, Kansas. He married Mary Rooks on 6 May 1912 in Muskogee, Oklahoma. She was born about 1894 in Missouri.
- 1.6.2.1.3.4. VERNIE U PENDERGRASS was born in December 1896 in Missouri.
- 1.6.2.1.3.5. EUNICE PENDERGRASS was born about 1898 in Missouri.
- 1.6.2.1.3.6. SUSIE PENDERGRASS was born about 1900 in Missouri.
- 1.6.2.1.3.7. CALVIN THADDEE “TED” PENDERGRASS, born 25 November 1909 in Oklahoma, died 1 November 1973 in Tulare. He married Iris Barbee on 30 June 1927 in Tulsa, Oklahoma. She was born about 1911 in Missouri.
- 1.6.2.1.3.8. JOHN OREN PENDERGRASS, born 1888 in Missouri, married Myrtle Greenlaw 30 January 1910 in Muskogee, Oklahoma. She was born 1891 in Arkansas.

1.6.2.1.6. SAMUEL RANSOM₅ PENDERGRASS (Sylvester Green₄, Ransom₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁),born June 1861 in Webster County, Missouri, died there 26 November 1931. (Age: 70). There, on 7 October 1888, he married (1) Sarah M Newcomer, and on 1 March 1896, he married (2) her sister, Lena R Newcomer, born there 1870.

Samuel R Pendergrass and Sarah M Newcomer had the following child :

1.6.2.1.6.1. TENA/TINA₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1889 in Missouri, married Ollie Romanis about 1907, had at least one daughter named Jewell born in 1909..

Samuel R Pendergrass and Lena R Newcomer had the following children:

- 1.6.2.1.6.2. SYLVESTER “VESTER” PENDERGRASS was born in 1892 in Missouri.
- 1.6.2.1.6.3. FAY FULTON PENDERGRASS, born1899 in Missouri, married Beulah Mae King..
- 1.6.2.1.6.4. WILLIAM RANSOM PENDERGRASS, born 8 March 1901 in Missouri, died 8 February 1977 in Okmulgee, Oklahoma. He married Ora McCall on 4 May 1923 in Okmulgee, Oklahoma. She was born about 1906 in Oklahoma.
- 1.6.2.1.6.5. TWIN DAUGHTERRS [*unverified*] born in 1905 who did not survive the year.

1.6.2.2.1. MARGARET E MARTIN (Frances A Pendergrass, Ransom₃ Pendergrass, MOSES₂ PENDERGRASS, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS), was born in1863 in Lee County, Virginia. She married Morand L Stallard, son of Samuel C Stallard and Rebecca, in 1884. He was born in December 1866 in Virginia.

Morand L Stallard and Margaret E. Martin had the following children:

- 1.6.2.2.1.1. SAMUEL LAWRENCE₆ STALLARD was born on 24 October 1885 in Lee County, Virginia and died on 8 February 1924 in Greenwood, New York (Listed in physicians’ death directory - killed in automobile accident). He married (1) Olie Mae Roberts, daughter of Wade Hampton Roberts and Mary Lee, on 18 April 1905 in Wise County, Virginia. She was born on 7 January 1887 in Wise, and died on 7 February 1945. He married (2) Clara A Unknown..
- 1.6.2.2.1.2. FRANKIE E STALLARD [*female*]was born in August 1887 in Virginia.

1.6.2.8.3. ELIZABETH RACHEL PENDERGRASS (Thomas Theodore Freeland₄, Ransom₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born about 1870 in Alabama and married James P or R Vaughn in 1895. He was born in July 1874 in Alabama.

James P or R Vaughn and Elizabeth Rachel Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.6.2.8.3.1. JAMES IRA₆ VAUGHN was born on 14 May 1895 in Mississippi and died in June 1976 in Memphis, Shelby County, Tennessee. He married Ruth Coker, who was born about 1901 in Mississippi.
- 1.6.2.8.3.2. BETTIE G VAUGHN was born about 1901 in Mississippi.
- 1.6.2.8.3.3. LILLIAN E VAUGHN was born about 1905 in Mississippi.
- 1.6.2.8.3.4. WILLIAM EARL VAUGHN was born about 1906 in Mississippi.

1.6.2.8.5. PEARL PENDERGRASS (Thomas Theodore Freeland₄, Ransom₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁),born 20 May 1880 in Alabama, died 4 September 1965 (Age: 85). She married Archie B Adams on 22 March 1899 in Yalobusha, Mississippi. He was

born in July 1877 in Texas and died in 1916 (Age: 40).

Archie B Adams and Pearl Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.6.2.8.5.1. RUTH₄ ADAMS was born about 1901 in Oklahoma.
- 1.6.2.8.5.2. PAUL BROSSFIELD ADAMS was born about 1903 in Oklahoma.
- 1.6.2.8.5.3. MAMIE ADAMS was born about 1906 in Mississippi.
- 1.6.2.8.5.4. METTIE LEE ADAMS was born about 1908 in Mississippi.
- 1.6.2.8.5.5. FRANCIS E ADAMS was born about 1911 in Oklahoma.
- 1.6.2.8.5.6. OLLIE PEARL ADAMS was born about 1913 in Mississippi.
- 1.6.2.8.5.7. ARCHIE B ADAMS was born about 1917 in Mississippi.

1.6.2.10.2. ELIZABETH “BESSIE” RIDGEWAY UPCHURCH (Ida Elizabeth C₄ Pendergrass, Ransom₃ Pendergrass, MOSES₂ PENDERGRASS, JOHN PENDERGRASS) born 14 May 1875 in Mississippi, died there 12 January 1936. In 1893, she married Robert Fred Pittman,Sr, born 14 June 1971 in Mississippi, died 29 September 1945.

Elizabeth Ridgeway Upchurch and Robet F Pittman had the following children:

- 1.6.2.10.2.1. ROBERT FRED PITTMAN, born 20 December 1893 in Coffeeville, died there on 2 March 1986.
- 1.6.2.10.2.2. RICHARD CARL PITTMAN, born 25 September 1895 in Coffeeville, died 4 April 1941.
- 1.6.2.10.2.3. FRANK ALLIE PITTMAN, born 5 October 1899 n Mississippi,died 24 July 1940 in Cherokee,Alabama.
- 1.6.2.10.2.4. ORA PITTMAN was born about 1900 in Missssippi.
- 1.6.2.10.2.5. F I PITTMAN was born about 1901 in Mississippi.
- 1.6.2.10.2.6. JOHN O PITTMAN was born about 1912 in Mississippi.
- 1,6,2,10.2.7. DAVID M PITTMAN, born 16 November 1915 in Mississippi, died 3 July 2003.

1.6.2.10.3. JOHN STEPHEN₅ UPCHURCH (Ida Elizabeth C₄ Pendergrass, Ransom Pendergrass, MOSES₂ PENDERGRASS, JOHN PENDERGRASS) was born on 17 September 1877 in Mississippi and died on 29 May 1948. He married Bettie Sue Unknown, who was born about 1890 in Mississippi.

John Stephen Upchurch and Bettie Sue had the following children:

- 1.6.2.10.3.1. JOHN N₄ UPCHURCH was born about 1916 in Mississippi.
- 1.6.2.10.3.2. DELORIS UPCHURCH was born about 1919 in Mississippi.
- 1.6.2.10.3.3. MAY S UPCHURCH was born about 1920 in Mississippi.
- 1.6.2.10.3.4. EVELYN UPCHURCH was born about 1924 in Mississippi.

1.6.2.10.8. MAYFRED CARRIE₅ UPCHURCH (Ida Elizabeth C₄ Pendergrass, Ransom Pendergrass, MOSES₂ PENDERGRASS, JOHN PENDERGRASS) was born in April 1891 in Mississippi and married John Bonds Dulaney.

Mayfred Carrie Upchurch and John Bonds Dulaney had the following child:

- 1.6.2.10.8.1. THOMAS MAYFIELD₆ DULANEY,born 15 May 1934 in Memphis, died there on 24 August 1992.

1.6.2.13.1. WILLIAM “RANSOM”₅ PENDERGRASS (William Whit₄, Ransom₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born on 8 November 1883 in Lafayette County, Mississippi and died on 12 November 1969 in Water Valley, Yalobusha County, Mississippi. He married Laura J Grey, who was born about 1890 in Mississippi.

William “Ransom” Pendergrass and Laura J Grey had the following children:

- 1.6.2.13.1.1. HARVEY “MILTON” PENDERGRASS, born about 1909 in Mississippi.
- 1.6.2.13.1.2. PAULINE PENDERGRASS was born about 1911 in Mississippi.
- 1.6.2.13.1.3. CARRIE M PENDERGRASS was born about 1913 in Mississippi.
- 1.6.2.13.1.4. LOUISE PENDERGRASS was born about 1914 in Mississippi.
- 1.6.2.13.1.5. FLOY PENDERGRASS was born on 20 February 1915 in Mississippi and died on 31 May 2005. She married Willie Bradley McCullar, who was born on 23 April 1913 in Mississippi, and died on 31 October 1994.
- 1.6.2.13.1.6. AUBREY/ANTONY/ANTHONY PENDERGRASS/GRAST was born about 1918 in Mississippi.
- 1.6.2.13.1.7. HAZEL LEE PENDERGRASS/GRAST was born about 1921 in Mississippi.
- 1.6.2.13.1.8. EDWARD L PENDERGRASS/GRAST was born in Mississippi.

1.6.2.13.3. LEONARD L or O PENDERGRASS (William Whit₄, Ransom₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born in April 1889 in Mississippi and married Lucille E. Unknown, who was born in 1890 in Mississippi.

Leonard L or O Pendergrass and Lucille E had the following children:

- 1.6.2.13.3.1. LEONARD/WILLIAM L PENDERGRASS was born about 1909 in Mississippi, listed as William L in the 1910 census, and as Leonard L Junior thereafter. (with a very long gap between children.)
- 1.6.2.13.3.2. FRANK PENDERGRASS was born in 1926.

1.6.2.13.6. TOMMIE B₃ PENDERGRASS (William Whit 4, Ransom 3, MOSES 2, JOHN1), was born 29 July 1895 in Mississippi, and died 9 December 1918 in Birmingham, Jefferson County,Alabama, of the Spanish flu. He married Vattie Velma Harvey, who was born 1897 in Mississippi.

Tommie B Pendergrass and Vattie Velma Harvey had the following children:

- 1.6.2.13.6.1. DALE LAVERNE₆ PENDERGRAST was born on 27 November 1916 in Mississippi and married Clement Santi, who was born about 1897 in Italy.
- 1.6.2.13.6.2. LELA DEAN PENDERGRAST was born on 6 August 1919.

1.6.2.16.1. STEPHEN CLAY PENDERGRASS SR. (Stephen Sanders₄, Pendergrass, Ransom Pendergrass MOSES₂, PENDERGRASS, JOHN PENDERGRASS),born 20 July 1886 in Mississippi, married Edna Roland Adams, born 5 January 1884 in Mississippi, died in August 1967 in Jackson, Hinds County.

Stephen Clay Pendergrass Sr. and Edna Roland Adams had the following children:
1.6.2.16.1.1. MARTHA CLAY PENDERGRASS, born 28 August 1918 in Coffeeville, Mississippi, died 18 January 1995 in Baton Rouge, Louisiana at age 76. She married Phillip Jacob Myers, who was born 8 January 1912 in Mississippi and died in January 1982 in Jackson, Hinds County at age 70.
1.6.2.16.1.2. ROBERT F PENDERGRASS was born about 1922 in Mississippi.
1.6.2.16.1.3. STEPHEN CLAY PENDERGRASS JR. was born about 1924 in Mississippi.

1.6.2.16.2. CORA PENDERGRASS (Stephen Sanders₄, Ransom₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born about 1890 in Mississippi and married William Tomas Langham, who was born on 20 September 1877 in Mississippi and died on 10 April 1969 at age 91.
William Tomas Langham and Cora Pendergrass had the following children:
1.6.2.16.2.1. HORACE LANGHAM was born about 1911 in Mississippi.
1.6.2.16.2.2. MURRAY LANGHAM was born about 1913 in Mississippi.
1.6.2.16.2.3. JESSIE LANGHAM was born about 1914 in Mississippi.
1.6.2.16.2.4. HAROLD LANGHAM was born about 1916 in Mississippi.
1.6.2.16.2.5. GORDON LANGHAM was born about 1917 in Mississippi.
1.6.2.16.2.6. STANLEY LANGHAM was born about 1918 in Mississippi.
1.6.2.16.2.7. ESTELLE LANGHAM was born about 1923 in Mississippi.
1.6.2.16.2.8. EDWARD LANGHAM was born about 1925 in Mississippi.
1.6.2.16.2.9. IRMA LANGHAM was born about 1928 in Mississippi.
1.6.2.16.2.10. JENE OR JIM LANGHAM was born about 1930 in Mississippi.

1.6.3.6.1. MARTHA ANN PENDERGRASS (Ira Bradley₄, Vincent₃, Pendergrass, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born on 16 April 1869 in White Shoals, Lee County, Virginia and died on 16 March 1945 in Harlan County, Kentucky. She married Ambrose S Perkins in 1889. He was born in January 1869 in Virginia.
Ambrose S Perkins and Martha Ann Pendergrass had the following children:
1.6.3.6.1.1. JOSEPH “JOE” PERKINS was born in September 1892 in Virginia.
1.6.3.6.1.2. JAMES PERKINS was born about 1893 in Lee County, Virginia, and married Mary Thompson there on 27 December 1923. She was born in 1902 in Lee County, Virginia.
1.6.3.6.1.3. JOSEPH PERKINS was born about 1893 in Virginia.
1.6.3.6.1.4. GEORGE PERKINS was born about 1895 in Virginia.
1.6.3.6.1.5. TEMPY PERKINS was born in November 1897 in Virginia.
1.6.3.6.1.6. DEWEY PERKINS was born in October 1899 in Virginia.
1.6.3.6.1.7. RICHARD PERKINS was born about 1903 in Virginia.
1.6.3.6.1.8. HALLIE PERKINS was born about 1908 in Virginia.
1.6.3.6.1.9. CURTIS PERKINS was born about 1909 in Virginia.
1.6.3.6.1.10. BURLIN PERKINS was born about 1910 in Virginia.

1.6.3.6.2. NERVESTA “VESTA” PENDERGRASS (Ira Bradley₄, Vincent₃, Pendegrass, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born on 27 August 1873 in Virginia and died on 14 September 1959 in Raleigh, West Virginia. She married George Whitt McConnell in 1893. He was born in September 1873 in Virginia.
George Whitt McConnell and Nervesta “Vesta” Pendergrass had the following children:
1.6.3.6.2.1. LEONA MCCONNELL was born in September 1894 in Virginia.
1.6.3.6.2.2. LAURA M MCCONNELL was born in October 1897 in Virginia.
1.6.3.6.2.3. LORENA MCCONNELL was born about 1900 in Virginia.
1.6.3.6.2.4. WILLIAM RAY MCCONNELL was born about 1903 in Virginia.
1.6.3.6.2.5. ALDONA MCCONNELL, was born in 1907 and on 16 April 1942 in Wise County, Virginia, she married M B Collier, who was born about 1900
1.6.3.6.2.6. HATTIE B MCCONNELL, born 1908 in Virginia, married William V Worley, born 1904 in Virginia.
1.6.3.6.2.7. JUNE MCCONNELL was born about 1910 in Virginia.
1.6.3.6.2.8. IRA MCCONNELL was born about 1912 in Virginia.
1.6.3.6.2.9. ETHEL MCCONNELL was born about 1913 in Virginia.
1.6.3.6.2.10. INEZ MCCONNELL was born about 1917 in Virginia.

1.6.3.6.3. JOSEPH HARVEY COOPER PENDERGRASS (Ira Bradley₄, Vincent₃, Pendegrass, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 18 February 1876 in Lee Co, Virginia, died 1 October 1913. There, on 13 July 1898, he married Lillie Gilbert, daughter of John Gilbert and Eliza Collingsworth, born 27 March 1880 in Jonesville, died 24 December 1958 in Place, Knox County, Kentucky.
Joseph Harvey Cooper Pendergrass and Lillie Gilbert had the following children:
1.6.3.6.3.1. FLOSSIE M PENDERGRASS was born about 1900 in Virginia.
1.6.3.6.3.2. GRACIE L PENDERGRASS was born about 1901 in Virginia.

1.6.3.6.5. WAYMON ANDREW C “ANDY” PENDERGRASS/PENDERGRAFT SR (Ira Bradley₄, Vincent₃, Pendergrass, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 16 January 1885 in Jonesville, Virginia, died 6 January 1965 in Pennington Gap, married (1) Lillie M Sizemore there about 1903, born 16 March 1888 Tennessee, died 12 October 1918, (2) Lucretia Alafaira Hounshell 1918 in Lee County, born 1887 Virginia, died there 16 July 1939. Until the 1920 census, Andy’s surname was spelled primarily as Pendergrass, but thereafter, members of this family adopted the Pendergraft spelling consistently in all records. It is not known why, but they were literate and therefore made the choice themselves. (perhaps misiinterpreting the looped double Ss in old script)
Waymon Andrew C Pendergrass and Lillie M Sizemore had the following children:
1.6.3.6.5.1. ELMER C PENDERGRASS was born about 1905 in Virginia, died in 1977.

1.6.3.6.5.2. VIRGIL T PENDERGRASS was born about 1907 in Virginia.
1.6.3.6.5.3. WILLIAM BRADLEY “BILL” PENDERGRAFT SR, born 2 May 1908 in Lee County, Virginia, married (1) Fannie L Poteet there on 24 February 1929, where she was born in 1911. He married (2) Shirley Hartsock, born 1945, on 16 October 1965 in Gate, Virginia.
1.6.3.6.5.4. SALLIE PENDERGRASS was born about 1909 in Virginia.
1.6.3.6.5.5. REBA PENDERGRASS was born about 1912 in Virginia.
1.6.3.6.5.6. HARVEY BRADLEY PENDERGRASS, born 4 July 1914, died July 1978, married Maxie Gladys Witt.
1.6.3.6.5.7. GLEN PENDERGRASS was born in 1916 and died in infancy 1918, did not marry..
Waymon Andrew Pendergrass and Lucretia Alafaira Hounshell had the following children:
1.6.3.6.5.8. LEE PENDERGRASS was born about 1923 in Virginia.
1.6.3.6.5.9. VIRGINIA PENDERGRASS was born about 1926 in Virginia.
1.6.3.6.5.10. IRA PENDERGRASS was born on 19 June 1931 in Virginia and died in March 1984 in Jonesville.

1.6.3.6.6. MARY ELLEN “MOLLY” PENDERGRASS (Ira Bradley₄, Vincent₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born 5 April 1888 or 1889 in Lee County, Virginia and died there 12 November 1970. On 20 December 1904, she married Elliot Wesley “Aleck” Arnold, born 1884, died 1934.
Mary Ellen “Molly” Pendergrass and Elliot “Aleck” Arnold had the following children:
1.6.3.6.6.1. LILLIAN ARNOLD, born 1904, died 1992.
1.6.3.6.6.2. ADA ARNOLD, was born 1907.
1.6.3.6.6.3. RANDO VERLIN ARNOLD, born 1910, died 1968.
1.6.3.6.6.4. ALECK COWLES ARNOLD, born 1913, died 1992.
1.6.3.6.6.5. KATHLEEN ARNOLD, born 1917, died 1960.
1.6.3.6.6.6. BEULAH MAUDE ARNOLD born 1921, died 1971.
1.6.3.6.6.7. STELLA MAE ARNOLD, born 1922, died 1922 in infancy.
1.6.3.6.6.8. CHARLES EDWARD ARNOLD, born 1 August 1924, died 2003, married Elizabeth Ann Miller..
1.6.3.6.6.9. VERA BLANCH ARNOLD, born 1927, died 2012.

1.6.6.3.1. CORDA SMITH (Mary/Maria Ann₄ Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃ PENDERGRASS, MOSES₂ PENDERGRASS, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS), born 10 July 1868 in Owsley County, Kentucky, died 9 September 1939 in Hargett, Clark County, Kentucky. (Buried Smith Graveyard, Delvinta area). He married Mary “Sis” Dunigan, daughter of Ewing Dunigan and Amanda Spence, in 1889. She was born on 26 September 1870 in Lee County, Kentucky, and died on 19 February 1942 in Estill County. (Buried in Smith Graveyard (Delvinta area)).
Corda Smith and Mary “Sis” Dunigan had the following children:
1.6.6.3.1.1. OLLIE SMITH was born on 30 December 1889 in Lee County, Kentucky and married Floyd Brandenburg on 18 April 1908. He was born on 24 February 1887 in Kentucky.
1.6.6.3.1.2. ARCH SMITH was born on 21 February 1891 in Lee County, Kentucky and died on 25 August 1933 in Forks, Estill County, Kentucky, (Suicide). He married Leoda Alexander, who was born on 12 October 1887 in Kentucky.
1.6.6.3.1.3. NETTIE SMITH was born on 1 May 1892 in Lee County, Kentucky and died on 13 August 1975 in Fayette County, Kentucky (Age: 83). She married Matt Hamilton, who was born about 1890 in Kentucky.
1.6.6.3.1.4. HENRY “CLAY” SMITH was born on 15 June 1894 in Lee County, Kentucky and died on 3 February 1963 in Hazelton, Pennsylvania with no record found of a marriage.
1.6.6.3.1.5. LUCINDA “CYNDA” SMITH, born 23 October 1899 in Lee County, Kentucky, died 28 March 1986 in Irvine, Estill County, at age 86. She married Robert Margison, born about 1890 in Kentucky. In the 1900 census, she was listed as “Sinda”, pronounced “Cindy” and this has been transcribed online as “Simla” or “Sulda”, a separate daughter, but she was the same person as Lucinda.
1.6.6.3.1.6. THOMAS A SMITH, born 2 December 1908 in Lee County, married Mabel G Noumoff [Mills?], who was born 10 January 1909 in Indiana.
1.6.6.3.1.7. CHARLES “CHARLIE” SMITH was listed by my father, who was rarely wrong about Cordy descendants, as a child of Cordy Smith, but no mention of him in census or other local records has been found. Possibilities are that he was a clerical error or was born and died between census years, or that Charles was part of another name.

1.6.6.3.2. ELIZABETH “LIZZIE” SMITH (Mary/Maria Ann₄ Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃ PENDERGRASS, MOSES₂ PENDERGRASS, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS), was born about 1872 in Owlsey or Lee County, Kentucky, and died 21 December 1918 in Lee County. She married James Scott Mays in 1888. He was born in November 1869 in Kentucky and died on 6 May 1947 in Estill County.
James Scott Mays and Elizabeth “Lizzie” Smith had the following children:
1.6.6.3.2.1. MOLLIE MAYS was born in March 1890 in Kentucky.
1.6.6.3.2.2. JOHN HENRY MAYS, born 1 August 1893 in Irvine, Kentucky, died 18 July 1954 in Middletown, Ohio. He married (1) Bessie Lantis Martin, born 28 November 1917 in Middletown, Ohio, died there 6 December 1972. On 15 May 1915 in Butler County, Ohio, married (2) Sudie Cox, born 21 June 1893 in Kentucky, died 23 March 1940 in Middletown, Ohio.
1.6.6.3.2.3. ALLIE MAYS was born about 1895 in Kentucky.
1.6.6.3.2.4. WILLIAM H MAYS was born in February 1896 in Kentucky.
1.6.6.3.2.5. SARAH “FRANCIS” MAYS, born November 1898, married Allen G Newton, Sr., born there 1877.
1.6.6.3.2.6. CLEDUS/CLETIS MAYS was born in 1901 in Kentucky and died on 8 July 1965 in Dayton, Montgomery County, Ohio. He married Bettie Ann Arvin.
1.6.6.3.2.7. ROBERT MAYS was born about 1904 in Kentucky.
1.6.6.3.2.8. PURLIE/PEARLIE LEE MAYS was born about 1908 in Kentucky.
1.6.6.3.2.9. GRACIE MAYS was born in 1911 in Lee County, Kentucky.

1.6.6.3.4. DAVID “DANIEL” SMITH (Mary/Maria Ann Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY PENDERGRASS, MOSES PENDERGRASS, JOHN PENDERGRASS), born 4 March 1877 in Pedworth, Kentucky, died 4 February 1947. On 9 September 1901 in Lee County, he married Callie Ollie Metcalf, born there 18 March 1882 and died 7 July 1942 in Heidelberg, Lee County.

Daniel Smith and Callie Ollie Metcalf had the following children:

1.6.6.3.4.1. E DELLA SMITH, born 4 January 1905 in Kentucky, died 28 March 1975 in Richmond, Indiana.

1.6.6.3.4.2. CORNELIUS “NEAL” SMITH SR, born about 1909 in Lee County, Kentucky, died there 19 August 1974. On 13 January 1926 in Lee County, he married Carrie B Anderson, born there 19 December 1911, died 31 December 2005.

1.6.6.3.5. EMMA SMITH [*twin*] (Mary/Maria Ann Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY PENDERGRASS, MOSES PENDERGRASS, JOHN PENDERGRASS) born 4 October 1878 in Owsley County, Kentucky, died May 1880 in Madison. Her birth record lists no father and Elkanah had been dead too long to have fathered her. She married William M Reynolds, who was born 14 February 1880 in Estill County, and died 15 December 1952 in Shelby.

William M Reynolds and Emma Smith had the following children:

1.6.6.3.5.1. DAISY REYNOLDS, born 15 October 1900 in Lee County, Kentucky, died 11 February 1998 in Madison.

1.6.6.3.5.2. DORSEY H REYNOLDS, born 5 November 1902, died 20 January 1977 in Shelby.

1.6.6.3.5.3. GENEVA DUVALL REYNOLDS, born 29 July 1906 in Beattyville, Kentucky, died 21 July 1994 in Winchester. On 31 October 1923, in Clark, Indiana, she married Hugh B Todd, born there on 30 August 1902.

1.6.6.3.6. EMMETT E/F SMITH [*twin*] (Mary/Maria Ann Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY PENDERGRASS, MOSES PENDERGRASS, JOHN PENDERGRASS) was born on 4 October 1878 in Owsley County, Kentucky (Birth record lists no father, death record states “illegitimate”) He was born too late to have been a son of Elkanah Smith, though he used the Smith surname. He married (1) Mattie Farmer on 1 October 1907 [*sic*] in Lee County, Kentucky, and on 17 January 1909 in Franklin County, Virginia, he married (2) Mattie Belle Eames, born there 4 June 1892, died 16 January 1965 in Roanoke County.

Emmett Smith and Mattie Farmer had the following child:

1.6.6.3.6.1. DELLA MAE SMITH, born 24 July 1903, on 8 February 1923 in Lee County, married (1) Hulbert H Mays, born about 1901 in Kentucky, and (2) Robert L B McIntosh.

Emmett Smith and Mattie Bell Eames had the following children:

1.6.6.3.6.2. ERNEST DARCY SMITH was born about 1911 in Franklin County, Virginia.

1.6.6.3.6.3. VERNON WARRÉN SMITH, born 20 March 1912 in Virginia, died August 1973.

1.6.6.3.6.4. FRANCES BELLE SMITH, born 14 July 1914 Franklin County, Virginia, died 16 February 1998 Florida.

1.6.6.3.6.5. MARGARET E SMITH was born about 1917 in Alabama.

1.6.6.4.2. WASHINGTON B NEWMAN (Martha “Patsey” Jane Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY MOSES, JOHN), born 8 January 1875 in Booneville, Kentucky, died 10 March 1946 in Dayton, Montgomery County, Ohio. He married Nora Burns in 1890. She was born on 12 January 1877 in Owsley County, and died on 29 June 1959 in Dayton, Montgomery County, Ohio.

Washington B Newman and Nora Burns had the following children:

1.6.6.4.2.1. DAISY NEWMAN, born 17 October 1891 in Kentucky, died 9 April 1975 in Morgan County, Kentucky.

1.6.6.4.2.2. PEARL NEWMAN was born about 1896 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.4.2.3. LAURA NEWMAN was born about 1899 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.4.2.4. ELMER NEWMAN was born about 1907 in Ohio.

1.6.6.4.2.5. GLADDIS NEWMAN was born about 1910 in Ohio.

1.6.6.4.2.6. ROBERT M OR N NEWMAN was born about 1914 in Ohio.

1.6.6.4.2.7. KENNETH GERALD NEWMAN, born 29 December 1918 in Dayton, Ohio and died there 27 May 1971.

1.6.6.4.4. JULIA FARLEY (Martha “Patsey” Jane Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY MOSES, JOHN), born in May 1881 in Kentucky and married Henry Brandenburg, born about 1873 in Kentucky and died on 22 March 1961 in Lee County, Kentucky.

Henry Brandenburg and Julia Farley had the following children:

1.6.6.4.4.1. FRED BRANDENBURG was born on 5 May 1894 in Kentucky and died on 26 August 1924 (Age: 30).

1.6.6.4.4.2. HENRY HOMER BRANDENBURG, born 27 January 1913 in Kentucky and died on 20 June 1971. He married Mayme Howerton, who was born about 1913 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.4.5. WHEELER FARLEY (Martha “Patsey” Jane Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY PENDERGRASS, MOSES PENDERGRASS, JOHN PENDERGRASS), born June 1887 in Owsley County, Kentucky, died 18 December 1967 in Dayton, Ohio, at age 81. He married Effie Candace Conley, born 6 October 1898 in Kentucky, died 23 December 1972 in Middletown, Ohio (74).

Wheeler Farley and Effie Candace Conley had the following children:

1.6.6.4.5.1. ARLINE FARLEY was born about 1928 in Ohio.

1.6.6.4.5.2. PATSY O FARLEY was born about 1930 in Ohio.

1.6.6.5.2. WILLIAM LAZARUS PENDERGRASS (Benjamin Franklin (Harrison), Rev. CORDY MOSES, JOHN), born 22 August 1878 in Kentucky, married (1) Bertie/Birdie Drake, daughter of Silas and Lizzie Drake, born about 1885 in Ohio. He married (2) Sylvia A Unknown, who was born about 1902 in Ohio.

William Lazarus Pendergrass and Bertie/Birdie Drake had the following child:

1.6.6.5.2.1. HELEN J PENDERGRASS was born about 1921 in Ohio.

1.6.6.5.3. THOMAS MORGAN PENDERGRASS (Benjamin Franklin (Harrison), Rev. CORDY MOSES, JOHN), born 25 June 1881 in Owsley County, Kentucky, died 23 July 1939 in Clark County.[*see above for more information about his death*] Cause of death: gunshot wounds. He married Mary Elizabeth Sizemore, who was born on 6 June 1885 in Kentucky and died on 24 April 1974 in Connersville, Fayette County, Indiana.

Thomas Morgan Pendergrass and Mary Elizabeth Sizemore had the following children:

1.6.6.5.3.1. LILLIAN B PENDERGRASS, born 8 September 1909 in Kentucky, died 21 April 1966 in Lebanon, Warren County, Ohio (Age 56). She married James Lester Halcomb, born about 26 October 1905 in Owsley County, Kentucky.

1.6.6.5.3.2. CASSIE ELLA PENDERGRASS was born on 13 March 1911 in Owsley, Kentucky and died on 15 July 2004 in Ohio at age 93. She married Clyde Reynolds, who was born about 1910 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.5.3.3. CLIFFORD PENDERGRASS was born on 4 July 1913 in Kentucky and died on 24 October 2004 in Ohio at age 91. He married Gladys Venable, who was born on 24 April 1915 and died on 16 October 1977 in Rushville, Indiana.

1.6.6.5.3.4. ALBERTA PENDERGRASS was born on 2 September 1917 in Booneville, Owsley County, Kentucky and died on 18 January 1999. She married a Tracey and a Merril/Murrell..

1.6.6.5.3.5. EFFIE “PEARL” PENDERGRASS was born on 24 March 1920 in Kentucky and married a Schmitt.

1.6.6.5.3.6. CARRIE OLIVE PENDERGRASS was born on 7 November 1923 in Owsley County, Kentucky and died on 17 January 2004 in Tacoma, Pierce County, Washington. She married John B Stegner.

1.6.6.5.3.7. WILLIAM TOM PENDERGRASS was born on 22 September 1927 in Owsley County, Kentucky,

1.6.6.5.3.8. GROVER “CLEVELAND” PENDERGRASS was born on 10 September 1930 in Owsley County.

1.6.6.5.4. LULA “LOU” BELL PENDERGRASS (Benjamin Franklin (Harrison), Rev. CORDY MOSES, JOHN) was born on 2 October 1884 in Owsley County, Kentucky and died on 1 December 1967 in Dayton, Montgomery County, Ohio, at age 84. She married Troy Dailey, who was born on 7 September 1880 in Kentucky, and died there on 28 March 1954 at age 73.

Troy Dailey and Lula “Lou” Bell Pendergrass had the following children:

1.6.6.5.4.1. BERTHA DAILEY was born about 1904 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.5.4.2. MARION DAILEY was born about 1907 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.5.5. HATTIE PENDERGRASS (Benjamin Franklin (Harrison), Rev. CORDY MOSES, JOHN), born 13 November 1886 in Kentucky, died 26 October 1984 in Dayton, Ohio at age 97. She married William Thomas Bowman, who was born in 1877 in Kentucky and died in 1959. William Thomas Bowman was the son of Robert Sturgis “Bud” Bowman, son of Henry Bowman, son of Cornelius Bowman, who brought the family to Owsley from Wilkes County North Carolina.

William Thomas Bowman and Hattie Pendergrass had the following children:

1.6.6.5.5.1. ANDY BOWMAN, born about 1908 in Kentucky, died in 1991, married Sarah E Laker 19 October 1951..

1.6.6.5.5.2. LUCY BOWMAN was born about 1911 in Kentucky, married a Paul or Faul

1.6.6.5.5.3. ROBERT BOWMAN was born about 13 April 1913 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.5.5.4. BERTIE LOU BOWMAN, born about 1915 in Kentucky, died in 2006. She married Corbie Johnson..

1.6.6.5.5.5. MATTIE MAE BOWMAN, born 5 February 1918, died 9 October 1995 in Booneville, Owsley County, Kentucky. She married a Baker.

1.6.6.5.5.6. HENRY CLAY BOWMAN SENIOR, born 18 August 1920 in Scoville, Owsley County, Kentucky, died 29 September 1993 in Middletown, Butler County, Ohio at age 73. He married Beulah Naomi Guntle, daughter of Orville R Guntle and Elizabeth C Slyder. She was born 1929 in Ohio.

1.6.6.5.5.7. BENJAMIN BOWMAN was born 31 July 1925 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.5.5.8. WILLIAM TOM BOWMAN was born 9 December 1927 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.5.5.9. GRACIE OLIVE BOWMAN, born about 1930 in Kentucky, died 2007. She married Kenneth Ray May..

1.6.6.6.1. JOHN WESLEY S BURK (Letitia Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY PENDERGRASS, MOSES PENDERGRASS, JOHN PENDERGRASS), born 1879 in Kentucky, died 15 April 1951 in Leslie, Kentucky, age 74. He married (1) Nancy Jane “Nannie” Marcum, daughter of Andrew Jackson Marcum and Rebecca Ann Cole, in 1900. She was born on 2 July 1881 in Owsley County, Kentucky, and died on 2 November 1906 at age 25. Both were first cousins twice removed of this author, he on the paternal side and she on the maternal. Before 1910, John Wesley married Mollie Sizemore, born about 1864 in Kentucky.

John Wesley S Burk and Nancy Jane “Nannie” Marcum had the following children:

1.6.6.6.1.1. ADOLPHUS BURK was born on 14 March 1901 in Owsley County, Kentucky and died on 29 July 1958 in Gallia County, Ohio, at age 57. He married Hazel Dunnigan.

1.6.6.6.1.2. EUNICE BURK was born on 5 December 1903 in Lee County, Kentucky and died there on 16 January 1921 at age 17 from a heart problem due to history of influenza.

1.6.6.6.1.3. MILLARD BURK, born 1906 in Owsley County, died in October 1978 in Fayetteville, West Virginia at age 72. He married Carrie Bowman, who was born about 1906 in Kentucky and died about 1999 in Hamilton, Ohio.

John Wesley S Burk and Mollie Sizemore had the following children:

1.6.6.6.1.4. DAN BURK was born about 1910 in Kentukey.

1.6.6.6.1.5. ANNA LEE BURK, born 28 March 1915 in Dryhill, Kentucky, died 30 November 2003. She married Ernest Keen, born 20 May 1908 in Leslie County.

1.6.6.6.2. MARCUS [LA]FAYETTE BURK (Letitia Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY PENDERGRASS, MOSES PENDERGRASS, JOHN PENDERGRASS), born 18 June 1881 in Kentucky., died 28 April 1932(?). On 10 October 1901, he married (1) Magdalena “Maggie” Brandenburg, born in Lee County, Kentucky in 1887, died 10 May 1954, but by 1906 was married to (2) Lou Ella Jacks, born 12 May 1890 in Jackson County, Alabama, and died in Madison County on 22 August 1973.

Marcus Lafayette Burke and Lou Ella Jacks had the following children:

1.6.6.6.2.1. LEATHA BURKE, born 27 July 1907 in Keneucky, died in childhood 24 October 1911

1.6.6.6.2.2. ESSIE LORENE BURKE, born 19 July 1909 n Alabama, died 4 july 1989, married a Champion.

1.6.6.6.2.3. CLARENCE WILLIAM BURKE, born 6 March 1913, died 3 April 1982, married Agnes Mary Gallagher

1.6.6.6.2.4. LEONARD FRANKLIN BURKE, born 1 August 1915, died 22 October 1977 in Cook County, Illinois.

1.6.6.6.2.5. JAMES AUBREY BURKE, born 14 October 1921, died 9 March 2003.

1.6.6.6.2.6. ESTHER BURKE, born 11 October 1923, died 16 April 2008, married a Moyers.

- 1.6.6.6.2.7. CHARLEY CLINTON BURKE, born 3 September 1926, died at birth 3 September 1926
- 1.6.6.6.2.8. WESLEY ALTON BURKE, born 8 June 1927, died at birth 8 June 1927.
- 1.6.6.6.2.9. RICHARD EUGENE BURKE, born 5 November 1928 in Big Cove, Alabama, died 16 February 2001.
- 1.6.6.6.2.10. BERNICE CORNELIA BURKE, born 15 March 1931 in Alabama, died there 24 October 2002.

1.6.6.7.3. WILLIAM THOMAS “TOM”₅ PENDERGRASS, Deputy,(William/Washington Boren₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 2 March 1882 in Owsley County, Kentucky, died there 10 July 1940 of a gunshot wound. There, in 1900, he had married Margaret “Maggie” Neely, born 24 December 1879, died 19 December 1973 in Booneville, Owsley.

William Thomas “Tom” Pendergrass and Margaret Neely had the following children:

- 1.6.6.7.3.1. MORGAN₆ PENDERGRASS, born 27 February 1901 in Kentucky, died 20 July 1984 in Owsley County. He married Mary “Isabele” Mainous, born 21 October 1902 in Kentucky, died 30 December 1985 in Booneville.
- 1.6.6.7.3.2. WILLARD H PENDERGRASS, born 21 August 1903 in Kentucky, died 11 October 1929 in Connersville, Fayette County, Indiana. He married Ruby Thomas.
- 1.6.6.7.3.3. MAUDE PENDERGRASS ,born 25 November 1905 in Kentucky, died 23 March 1984 in Manchester. She married (1) Earl Neely, born about 1905 in Kentucky, died 23 February 1932 in Owsley County. She married (2) Hobert Thomas, who was born about 1898 in Kentucky.
- 1.6.6.7.3.4. IDA MAY PENDERGRASS, born about 1907 in Kentucky, died on 4 December 1979 in Preble, Ohio.
- 1.6.6.7.3.5. EDWIN “EDD” PENDERGRASS, born 25 November 1907 in Booneville, died there 3 September 2002. He married Dorothy Fox, born on 16 May 1918 in Kentucky and died on 7 February 2005 in Owsley County.
- 1.6.6.7.3.6. TRIGG PENDERGRASS ,born 18 December 1909 in Kentucky, died 8 July 1990 in Hamilton, Ohio. He married Earyl[?] Thomas, born 12 January 1913 in Kentucky, and died on 24 June 1980 in Hamilton, Butler County, Ohio.
- 1.6.6.7.3.7. BEATRICE PENDERGRASS, born 21 November 1914 in Booneville, died 7 June 1984 in McKee.
- 1.6.6.7.3.8. HAZEL PENDERGRASS, born 1915 in Kentucky, died 1 September 1935 in Owsley County.
- 1.6.6.7.3.9. REBA PENDERGRASS, born 30 December 1917 in Owsley County, died there on 28 January 1920.
- 1.6.6.7.3.10. CLAYTON PENDERGRASS was born about 1921 in Kentucky.
- 1.6.6.7.3.11. GERTRUDE PENDERGRASS was born 25 November 1922 in Owsley, County.

1.6.6.7.4. BROWNLOW JAMISON₅ PENDERGRASS (William/Washington Boren₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 1 July 1884 in Kentucky, died 4 September 1973 in Fayette County. (Age: 89, buried West Irvine Cemetery). He was married to Lenna Roberts, daughter of Lloyd Clem Roberts and Mary Frances Taylor, on 5 August 1908 in Richmond, Madison County, Kentucky by a County Judge. She was born on 24 October 1887 in Lerosé, Owsley County, Kentucky and died in Kentucky on 5 August 1964 (buried West Irvine Cemetery).

Brownlow Jamison Pendergrass and Lenna Roberts had the following children:

- 1.6.6.7.4.1. WINNIE MAE₆ PENDERGRASS, born 8 August 1909 in Major, Kentucky, died on 1 October 2007 in Kerrville, Kerr County, Texas. She married Charles W Whitaker on 5 July 1933. He was born about 1909 in Kentucky.
- 1.6.6.7.4.2. DONALD C PENDERGRASS, born 8 June 1911 in Major, Kentucky, died 23 December 1989 in Harrodsburg, Mercer County, Kentucky. He married Helen Oak on 12 October 1949.
- 1.6.6.7.4.3. MATTIE EDITH “MATT” PENDERGRASS, born 1 September 1913 in Major, died 28 May 1988 in Fayette County. In 1933, she married Homer Muncie, born 7 May 1908, died 11 March 1986 in Lexington, Fayette County.
- 1.6.6.7.4.4. MARY ELIZABETH PENDERGRASS was born on 7 May 1915 in Major, Kentucky, and married Charles Lane on 12 October 1951. He died on 27 November 1966 (buried West Irvine)
- 1.6.6.7.4.5. DORSIE BROWN PENDERGRASS was born on 28 August 1918 in Kentucky and died there on 29 June 1972 (buried Bluegrass Memorial Cemetery, Lexington). He married Viola Arthur on 18 January 1945.
- 1.6.6.7.4.6. DUDLEY T PENDERGRASS ,born 17 September 1920 in Pryse, Kentucky, died there 17 July 1978. (of widespread cancer). In July 1941, he married Elwanda Arthur, born 26 December 1924 in Estill,, died there 25 November 1999.
- 1.6.6.7.4.7. GEORGE DELBERT PENDERGRASS, born 22 April 1923 in Pryce, Kentucky, died 9 May 1989. He married Margaret F Witt on 10 September 1948.
- 1.6.6.7.4.8. EMIL EARL PENDERGRASS was born on 29 September 1924 in Estill County, Kentucky, and died on 17 June 1925 at 9 months, 12 days of age. (source, family Bible. Buried Roberts’ cemetery, Miller’s Creek).
- 1.6.6.7.4.9. EDNA FRANCES PENDERGRASS was born on 13 October 1925 in Pryce, Estill County, Kentucky. She died on 16 April 2016 in Irvine, Estill County, Kentucky, apparently without marrying.

1.6.6.7.10. GLADYS₅ PENDERGRASS (William/Washington Boren₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁),born 26 May 1908 in Owsley County, Kentucky, died 17 September 1952 in Preble County, Ohio, married Thomas Baker, born in Kentucky 1903.

Thomas Baker and Gladys Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.6.6.7.10.1. EUNICE BAKER was born about 1928 in Kentucky.
- 1.6.6.7.10.2. LORRAINE BAKER was born about 1929 in Kentucky.
- 1.6.6.7.10.3. BEULAH BAKER, born 14 December 1931 in Owsley, married Crate Blevins, who was born 10 June 1921 in Morgan County and died 31 January 1996.
- 1.6.6.7.10.4. BESSIE BAKER was born about 1937 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.8.2. ROSA BELL₅ PENDERGRASS (John Wesley₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 2 May 1885 in Kentucky, died 15 December 1968 in Beattyville, at age 83. About 1912, she married John Durbin, son of Elehew Durbin and Sarah A, born on 3 December 1874 in Kentucky and died on 25 November 1947 in Beattyville, Lee County.

John Durbin and Rosa B Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.6.6.8.2.1. WESLEY₆ DURBIN, born 23 June 1912 in Kentucky, died 20 December 1990 in Beattyville, Lee County. He married Gracie E Woods, born 25 September 1913 in Kentucky and died on 16 May 2004 in Beattyville, Lee County.
- 1.6.6.8.2.2. ALPHA DURBIN was born on 5 June 1914 in Kentucky and died on 19 October 1998. She married Hu-

bert McKenney, who was born on 7 July 1921 in Kentucky and died on 7 November 2000.

- 1.6.6.8.2.3. TAYLOR DURBIN was born about 1916 in Kentucky.
- 1.6.6.8.2.4. SARAH L/E DURBIN was born 26 September 1918 in Lee County, Kentucky.
- 1.6.6.8.2.5. RAYMOND DURBIN was born on 26 March 1921 in Lee County, Kentucky. He died on 24 April 1942 in Beattyville, Lee County, Kentucky, (killed by a railroad train), after marrying Violet Aldridge, who was born in Kentucky.

1.6.6.8.3. ROBERT B₅ PENDERGRASS (John Wesley₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born March 1888 in Kentucky, died 13 May 1962 in Lee,married Cordelia Warner, born 4 October 1887, died 18 June 1974. In the 1920 census, there are older children listed as Pendergrass, but all except the four youngest were from Cordelia’s prior marriage to John Phillips

Robert B Pendergrass and Cordelia had the following children:

- 1.6.6.8.3.1. MARY V₆ PENDERGRASS was born on July 1, 1921 in Lee County, Kentucky.
- 1.6.6.8.3.2. ZORA L PENDERGRASS was born about 1923 in Lee County, Kentucky.
- 1.6.6.8.3.3. DAISY EUDELL PENDERGRASS, born 20 February 1924 in Lee County, died there 23 July, 2020. She married Everett Sutton “Baldy” Moore, who was born there 24 September 1921 and died 26 May 1984 in Fayette County.
- 1.6.6.8.3.4. RUBY PENDERGRASS was born on 30 September, 1926 in Beattyville, Kentucky, and died there on 2 September 1994. She married Eugene Warner, who was born on 11 September 1924 and died 27 February 1972.

1.6.6.8.4. MANERVA₅ L PENDERGRASS (John Wesley₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 7 January 1890 in Beattyville, died 26 December 1952, married William Robert Baker 12 March 1908, born 22 September 1890 in Lee County.

William Robert Baker and Manerva Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.6.6.8.4.1. LELA MAY₆ BAKER, born 20 March 1909 married Troy B Shoemaker, born there in November 1899.
- 1.6.6.8.4.2. JOHN D BAKER was born on 5 November 1912 in Lee County, Kentucky, and married Pearl Howell on 18 December 1955 in Indiana. She was born on 19 October 1908.
- 1.6.6.8.4.3. ROSCOE BAKER was born about 1916 in Kentucky and died on 3 July 1970 in Fayette County. He married Bonnie Warner, who was born about 1919 in Kentucky.
- 1.6.6.8.4.4. ERNEST EUGENE BAKER was born on 16 November 1919 in Beattyville, Lee County, Kentucky and died on 21 February 1995 in Cincinnati, Hamilton County, Ohio.
- 1.6.6.8.4.5. MARY AGNES BAKER, born about 1923 in Kentucky, married Herman Pryse.
- 1.6.6.8.4.6. BABY BOY BAKER was stillborn on 4 February 1925 in Lee County, Kentucky.
- 1.6.6.8.4.7. ROBERT BAKER JUNIOR was born about 1928 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.8.6. CALIFORNIA “CALLIE” F PENDERGRASS (John Wesley₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 23 March,1894 in Owsley, died 17 December 1983 in Hamilton, Ohio, married (1) Floyd Evans 30 September 1914 in Beattyville, born about1896 in Kentucky, died 20 September 1923 in Fayette. and (2) Jacob Mistler, born 6 June 1896 in Ohio, died 1937.

Floyd Evans Sr and California Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.6.6.8.6.1. FLOYD EVANS Jr was born and died on 2 April 1915 in Lee County, Kentucky.
- 1.6.6.8.6.2. VIRGIL EVANS born about 1916 in Kentucky, died 8 April 1951 in Dayton, Ohio.
- 1.6.6.8.6.3. GREEN BERRY EVANS, born 24 March 1918 in Beattyville, died 10 October 2002 in Galion, Ohio.
- 1.6.6.8.6.4. JESSE JAMES EVANS, born 3 July 1920 in Heidelberg, Kentucky, died 13 February 2000 in California.
- 1.6.6.8.6.5. CLIFFORD EVANS, born 22 September 1922 in Beatyville, died there 10 July 1923.
- Jacob Mistler and California Pendergrass had the following child:**
- 1.6.6.8.6.6. IRENE FRANCES MISTLER, born 22 January 1933 in Beattyville, died 4 December in Fairfield, Ohio, married (1) Richard Lonzo Moore, born 2 August 1931 in Krupp, died 31 October 1989 in Cinnccinnati, and (2) Norman Edward Walls on 22 October 1993, born 22 Apil 1927 in Novisville, Kentucky, died 6 July 1996 in Fairfield, Ohio.

1.6.6.8.7. CORDY ELROY₅ PENDERGRASS (John Wesley₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂,JOHN₁), born 6 June 1896 in Beattyville, Lee County, Kentucky, died 18 May 1960 in Ohio. He married Maxie Riley, who was born about 1900 in Kentucky.

Cordy Elroy Pendergrass and Maxie Riley had the following children:

- 1.6.6.8.7.1. LEONARD D₆ PENDERGRASS, born 15 March 1920 in Lee County, Kentucky, died at birth.
- 1.6.6.8.7.2. CORDA?CORDY PENDERGRASS, born 23 February 1921 in Lee County, died at birth.
- 1.6.6.8.7.3. MARY MAGDALENE PENDERGRASS, born 10 March 1922 in Beattyville, Kentucky, died.in Oxford, Butler County, Ohio on 27 July 2007.
- 1.6.6.8.7.4. JOHN DANIEL PENDERGRASS, born 18 December 1923, in Beattyville, died there 26 August 1989..
- 1.6.6.8.7.5. JEANETTE BELL PENDERGRASS,born 31 May 1927 Beattyville, died 16 November 1996 in Ohio.
- 1.6.6.8.7.6. WLLIAM/WILLIS FRANKLIN PENDERGRASS. born 19 May 1929 in Kentucky. died in infancy in Hamilton, Butler County, Ohio on 16 December 1931..
- 1.6.6.8.7.7. RUTH ANNA PENDERGRASS , born 22 June 1931 in Hamilton, died 22 May. 2000 in San Diego.
- 1.6.6.8.7.8. HELEN MARIE PENDERGRASS, born 13 October 1932 in Hamilton, died 25 January 1997 in Dallas, Texas. She married John Richard Brown, Jr on 22 December 1952 in Maricopa County, Arizona..
- 1.6.6.8.7.9. FRANK PENDERGRASS was born about 1937 in Ohio.

1.6.6.8.8. VIOLET BEATRICE,PENDRGRASS (John Wesley₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 29 September 1901 in Beattyville, Kentucky, died 12 August 1972 in Hillsboro, Ohio. On 1 June 1901 in Beattyville, Lee County, Kentucky, she married (1) Hugh Hall Wilcox, born 1893 in Ohio, died 12 February, 1961, and (2) Orville Pendleton, born in Kentucky.

Hugh Hall Wilcox and Violet Beatrice Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.6.6.8.8.1. BILLY₆ WILCOX was born about 1924 in Ohio.
- 1.6.6.8.8.2. EUGENE WILCOX was born about 1926 in Ohio.
- 1.6.6.8.8.3. IMA JEAN WILCOX was born about 1929 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.8.8.4. KENNETH WILCOX was born about 1930 in Ohio.
1.6.6.8.8.5. FERN JUNE WILCOX, born 23 June 1931, died 27 July 2000 in Ketterng, Ohio. About 1948, she married Jack Norman Shade, born about 1915 in Ohio, died on 24 May 2010.
1.6.6.8.8.6. STELLA MAE WILCOX, born 3 January 1933 in Dayton, Ohio, died 26 August 2001, married a Law.
1.6.6.8.8.7. JACQUELINE WILCOX was born about 1937 in Ohio.
Orville Pendleton and Violet Beatrice Pendergrass had the following child:
1.6.6.8.8.8. DONETTA WILCOX, was born on 24 March 1942 in Ohio, and died in infancy on 28 August 1942.

1.6.6.9.1. CALLIE PENDERGRASS (DANIEL BOONE CARTER⁴, Rev. CORDY³, MOSES², JOHN¹), born 3 July 1880 in Kentucky, married John Carter Brandenburg, who was born on 14 April 1878 in Lee County, Kentucky, and died on 24 December 1955 in Fayette County. Callie died in Lexington, Fayette County, on 6 May 1980 at nearly 100 years of age.
John Carter Brandenburg and Callie Pendergrass had the following child:
1.6.6.9.1.1. UDELL BRANDENBURG was born on 3 April 1904 in Kentucky and died there on 20 August 1990 in Fayette County. According to the family, her mother was so controlling that she was never “allowed” to marry.

1.6.6.9.3. CHARLES PENDERGRASS (DANIEL BOONE CARTER⁴, Rev. CORDY³, MOSES², JOHN¹) was born on 5 November 1886 in Proctor, Kentucky, and died 6 June 1920 in Bedford County, Virginia, at age 23. He married Lola Walton Claytor, who was born on 22 November 1890 in Virginia and died on 21 December 1968.
Charles Pendergrass and Lola Walton Claytor had the following children:
1.6.6.9.3.1. STELLA THORNTON PENDERGRASS, born 14 June 1915 in Kentucky, died 2 February 1998 in Baltimore, on 21 November 1932 in Bedford, Virginia, married Frank Newton Webb, born 9 April 1915, died December 1976.
1.6.6.9.3.2. EDITH LILLIAN PENDERGRASS, born 13 March 1919 in Virginia, died 6 August 1996 in Bedford, Virginia, at 77. She married Everett Roosevelt Tomlin, Sr, born 20 April 1920 in Virginia and died on 26 November 2009..

1.6.6.9.4. GEORGE WASHINGTON PENDERGRASS SENIOR (DANIEL BOONE CARTER⁴, Rev. CORDY³, MOSES², JOHN¹),born 20 August 1888 in Levi, Owsley County, Kentucky, died 30 March 1976 in Lexington, Fayette County, Kentucky He married (1) Marguerite Eldon Bartlett, (2) Alma Tempest McDonald, and (3) Dorothy Della Jewell. *[see above]* During his marriage to Marguerite, he evidently had a child with Hilda Scholle in Missouri *[see Addendum II]*
George Washington Pendergrass, Senior and Marguerite Eldon Bartlett had the following children, (known within the family as the “first litter”):**[7-GGG][7-I I I]:**

1.6.6.9.4.1. DIXIE VIRGINIA PENDERGRASS, born 9 May 1908 in Beattyville, Kentucky, died 1 January 2006 in Mountain Home, Baxter, Arkansas. She married Harry Wheeler Badley, born 19 November 1896 in Iowa and died on 8 November 1972 (Age: 75).

1.6.6.9.4.2. DANIEL BOONE PENDERGRASS II was born on 3 July 1909 in Beattyville, Lee County, Kentucky and died on 8 November 2004 in Saint Louis, Missouri while residing in Fulton, Callaway County. He married Mary Lea McKinzie, daughter of Odus McKinzie and Lula Belle Horton, on 20 March 1937 in St Charles Baptist Church. She was born on 7 April 1913 in Hallsville, Missouri and died on 20 December 1997 in Mexico, Missouri.

1.6.6.9.4.3. MARIE LILLIAN PENDERGRASS was born on 28 December 1910 in Beattyville, Lee County, Kentucky and died there in infancy on 24 January 1911.

1.6.6.9.4.4. RUBY CATHERINE PENDERGRASS was born on 11 January 1912 in Beattyville, Kentucky, and died on 10 August 2005 in O Fallon, Saint Charles, Missouri. She married Ethelbert Kenneth Hagood, who was born on 19 July 1910 in Missouri and died in February 1975 in Saint Charles, Saint Charles County, Missouri.

1.6.6.9.4.5. ELDON BUELL “PREACHER” PENDERGRASS, born 11 March 1913 in Lee County, Kentucky, died 7 February 1972 in New Florence, Montgomery County, Missouri. He married Ruth Violet Rickhoff on 29 December 1934 in Warrenton, Missouri. She was born on 3 February 1911 in Missouri and died on 9 August 1989 in Columbia, Boone County.

1.6.6.9.4.6. GEORGIA MAE FLEMING PENDERGRASS was born on 19 September 1914 in Missouri but died when 6 months old on 12 March 1915 of whooping cough. Family members recall desperate efforts to keep her breathing, but they were unsuccessful. (The vaccine was not in general use until the 1940s.)

GEORGE WASHINGTON PENDERGRASS Senior and ALMA TEMPEST McDONALD had the following children (known within the family as the “second litter”):**[7-HHH] [7-I I I]**

1.6.6.9.4.7. MATTIE ELLEN PENDERGRASS, born 6 May 1920 in Beattyville, Kentucky, died 10 January 2006 in Harrodsburg. She married Roderic “Lafayette” Murray, II, born 19 January 1916 in Magoffin, died 9 June 1989 in Fayette.

1.6.6.9.4.8. JAMES “PAUL” PENDERGRASS was born on 3 July 1921 in Beattyville, Lee County, Kentucky and died on 6 March 1980 in Tucson, Pima County, Arizona (Buried Pendergrass Cemetery, Levi, Kentucky). He married (1)Dorothy Helen Marcum, daughter of Robert Harrison Marcum, Senior and Ida Virginia Wadle, in June 1946 in Estill County, near Booneville, Owsley County, Kentucky. She was born 29 October 1928 in Milltown, Owsley County, Kentucky, (Booneville), and died on 12 November 2007 in Melbourne, Brevard County, Florida (Placed in a crypt in Naples Cemetery, Naples, Florida, but with a memorial marker in the Combs Cemetery outside Booneville, Kentucky with her Marcum family) He married (2) Juanita P [Faltin?] who was born about 1925 and (3) Alice Elzara Fritter (Haber), born 8 April 1923 in Susanville, California, died on 22 April 1993 in Littletown, Pennsylvania. Paul always joked that he would be late for his own funeral, and that turned out to be true. After his first funeral in Tucson, his coffin was shipped to Beattyville for funeral and burial, but was misplaced at an airport somewhere along the way, causing the funeral to be delayed by several hours. Paul, this author’s father, was an enthusiastic genealogy researcher for the last decades of his life, contributing greatly to finding the descendants of Cordy Pendergrass and Manerva Thompson, as well as the McDonalds and allied families of East Texas, particularly the de la Renaudières and Maxinilianos. Sadly, he did not live long enough for YDNA testing, which he would so eagerly have done.

1.6.6.9.4.9. ERNEST EUGENE “KENTUCKY” PENDERGRASS, born 16 March 1923 in Beattyville, Kentucky, died 13 August 2013 in Santa Rosa, Sonoma County, California. He married (1) Jettie Alice Peugh, who was born on 3 March 1926 in Knox, Texas, and (2) Jeannie (Neerson.) Ernest was a larger-than-life, charismatic and essentially selfish man, who

could be very generous and charming but could also be irascible to those who cared about him. He was successful in business and well known in social circles in Sonoma County, and when he was tried for murder and felony murder there in 1982, the trial had to be moved to another venue because he was friends with all the judges. In an interview at the prison in Vacaville where he was incarcerated for thirty years, Ernest said he was lured to the home of his girlfriend and her husband, to whom she had just returned, with the promise of a sit-down to discuss the situation, but that he went armed because he suspected a trap and returned fire through the front window when someone fired upon him. He was shot in the thigh as he sat in his truck before he returned fire, according to reports. In the mêlée, the girlfriend was ostensibly killed by Ernest’s gun, though he swore he never would have shot her, and one of the men shot the other one by mistake, resulting in the conviction of Ernest for two homicides. It should be noted that newspaper articles differed somewhat from Ernest’s account, that the girlfriend had a restraining order against him, and that he admitted there was alcohol involved. During his years in prison, Ernest was well behaved and well respected, and a guard who was interviewed by this author said she owed him her life because he had risked his to rescue her when two prisoners held her hostage and were on the point of killing her. After years of devoted effort, his daughter Donna was able to secure his release on compassionate medical grounds after he survived several bouts of cancer. He was released in June, 2013, and was able to enjoy a few months of freedom and good food at her home before he died in August of that year. Whatever his faults and swashbuckling ways, to this author, Uncle Ernest was unfailingly loving and kind.)

1.6.6.9.4.10. (BABY) JUNE PENDERGRASS , born 18 June 1926 in Beattyville, Lee County, Kentucky, died in infancy on 8 October 1926 in Fayette County, Kentucky.

1.6.6.9.4.11. GEORGE WASHINGTON PENDERGRASS, JR, born 21 November 1927 in Beattyville, died 2 March 2015 in Cape Girardeau, Missouri. He married Carolyn Joyce Brenneman, daughter of Virgil and Beulah, born 11 March 1934 in Lima, Allen County, Ohio, died 19 April 2014 in Cape Girardeau. They were very happily married for 60 years and George said it was an honor and a privilege to be married to Carolyn. They always treated each other with great respect and caring. George was in the Navy during WWII and later obtained a doctoral degree from Texas A&M. He was the source of much of the personal information about the family and enjoyed sharing his memories. During his last illness and many times before, Uncle George told this author, “I’ll outlive all them sumbitches”.He was greatly beloved and they are both greatly missed.

1.6.6.10.1. GROVER CLEVELAND PENDERGRASS SENIOR (Julia Ann⁴, Rev. CORDY³, MOSES², JOHN¹) was born on 12 June 1884 in Pebworth, Kentucky and died on 26 February 1950 in Owsley County, Kentucky, (Age: 65). He married (1) an unknown wife and was listed as divorced in the 1920 census. He married (2) Mona Lee Brandenburg, who was born on 30 April 1896 in Kentucky and died on 31 July 1979 in Booneville. In addition to adopting a daughter formally in Perry County, Cleveland and Mona raised his nephew Henry Clay “Hank” Pendergrass, Jr. whom they called Grover Cleveland Pendergrass, Junior in the 1940 census (only). Hank ,born 30 July 1934, died 4 October 2007 in Ohio, and is listed as child of 1.6.6.10.2,

Grover Cleveland Pendergrass Sr and Mona Lee Brandenburg adopted the following child:

1.6.6.10.1.1. BLANCHE PENDERGRASS [AKA ALBERTA MARSHALL SCOTT] was born in June 1930 in Danville, Kentucky and died on 30 January 2018 in Lexington, Fayette County.. She was adopted into the family as an infant after having been abandoned on the porch of the Marshall family, a widow and two spinster daughters, in Georgetown, Kentucky. She was assigned the name Alberta for a judge and policeman, Marshall for the ladies who found her, and Scott for the county in which she was found, and was later legally adopted in Perry County while her adoptive parents were living there. Her biological parents were eventually proven to be William Robert Ferguson, born 14 October 1910 in Rockcastle County (son of George and Anna), who died 21 May 1986 and mother Elizabeth Wilson, daughter of J Hill Wilson and Mary Woford of Junction City, Boyle County, Kentucky. Jenniifer Willhite Keel, whose mother was a biological match to Blanche, worked tirelessly to make this connection. Blanche was troubled all her life about her biological family because loving her own children so much, she was unable to imagine how she could have been abandoned by her mother, but through DNA testing and research by Jennifer and others, she was able to know who her biological parents were and meet some of her half siblings before she passed away. Blanche married Clyde Evans in Owsley County and lived near the Pendergrass Cemetery at Levi, Kentucky and was for many years in charge of its care. She has been a great and beloved asset to the Pendergrass family, which did not know she was not our biological relative until she was in her eighties.

Grover Cleveland Pendergrass Sr and Unknown Wife may have had the following child:

1.6.6.10.1.2. ERNEST PENDERGRASS *[tentative]*

1.6.6.10.2. HENRY CLAY PENDERGRASS SR (Julia Ann⁴, Rev. CORDY³, MOSES², JOHN¹), born 4 July 1888 in Kentucky, died 18 December 1938 in Wayne, West Virginia, at age 50. He married (1) Lizzie Paquin on 26 January 1918 in Warren, Ohio. She was born about 1880 and (2) Mary Ellen Kelly, daughter of John Kelly and Ellen Zurie[?] Dunigan, on 6 November 1925 in Lee County, Kentucky. She was born 23 August 1906 in Kentucky and died on 14 June 1988 in Fayette County.

Henry Clay Pendergrass Sr and Mary Ellen Kelly had the following child:

1.6.6.10.2.1. HENRY CLAY “HANK” PENDERGRASS JR was born on 30 July 1934 in Lee County, Kentucky and died on 4 October 2007 in Stonelick Township, Ohio. He married Sandra L Guthrie on 8 November 2003. She was born about 1960 and they married when he was 69 and she was 43. They had no known issue. Henry Clay Pendergrass Jr was brought up in the home of his uncle, Grover Cleveland Pendergrass, his father having died when he was about 4 years old. He was listed in the Perry County 1940 census as Grover Jr. but used his original name later. It is not known where his mother was, as she did not die until 1988 but cannot be found in the 1940 census, at least as Mary Ellen Pendergrass, or even Kelly.

1.6.6.10.3. VIVAN “VIVIE” PENDERGRASS (Julia Ann⁴, Rev. CORDY³, MOSES², JOHN¹), born December 1892 in Kentucky, died 13 January 1947 in Owsley County. She married John Hacker there 26 December 1908, who was born about 1875 in Kentucky and had several children from a prior marriage: William born 1897, Daniel P born 1899, Hazel born 1901, Laura born 1903 and Brown born 1905, John Hacker died 4 February 1955 in Covngton, Kenton County.

John Hacker and Vivan “Vivie” Pendergrass had the following children:

1.6.6.10.3.1. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN HACKER SR, born 22 April 1910 in Kentucky, died 8 September 1973 in Clermont, Ohio. He married Ruth Jones, born 16 November 1912 in Ohio and died 10 November 1980 in Montgomery.

1.6.6.10.3.2. EDWARD C HACKER was born about 1912 in Kentucky and died 30 November 1984. He married Rose [McIntosh?],who was born 10 April 1927 and died 13 August 2001..
1.6.6.10.3.3. HENRY STEPHEN HACKER was born 18 June 1916 in Booneville, Owsley County, Kentucky and died 9 February 2008 in Florence, Boone County. He married Mamie Martin.
1.6.6.10.3.4. ELMER “JACK” HACKER, born 29 October 1918 in Kentucky, died 20 March 2002 in Blue Ash, Ohio at the Hospice of Cincinnati on the same day and place as his brother LeRoy (unless their records were confused). He married Hazel Bishop, who was born 4 October 1924 and died 9 April 2006.
. 1.6.6.10.3.5. JULIE HACKER was born 1 June1920 in Kentucky and died 2 February 1966 n Las Vegas, Nevada. She married Raymond D Aubrey/Auwbre..
1.6.6.10.3.6. LEROY HACKER, born 8 March 1923 in South Fork, Kentucky, died 20 March 2002 in Blue Ash, Ohio, at the Hospice of Cincinnati apparently on the same day and place as his brother Elmer. He married Virginia Hollander.
1.6.6.10.3.7. FLEM D HACKER was born 31 December 1925 in Kentucky and died in September 1989. He married Della Unknown, who was born 28 October 1928 in Blacksnake, New York..
1.6.6.10.3.8. JOHN B HACKER, born 16 February 1926 in Kentucky, died 10 October 2009. He married Dessie Elizabeth Bishop, born 10 May 1930 in Booneville, Owsley County, Kentucky, daughter of Unknown Bishop and Polly Baker....
1.6.6.10.3.9. FRANKLIN “FRANK” DELANO HACKER, born 1933, died 1973, He married Anna Mae Rhymer.

1.6.6.11.1. VESTA B₅ MAYS (Louisa A₄ Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃ PENDERGRASS, MOSES₂PENDERGRASS, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS), born 9 September 1882 in Owsley, died 21 October 1958 in Lee County. married Hardin Kager Gray, son of William Gray and Mary Raden, in 1897, born 3 January 1876 in Kentucky. and died on 7 September 1967 in Beattyville.
Hardin Kager Gray and Vesta B Mays had the following children, all born in Kentucky:
1.6.6.11.1.1. ROSCO₆ GRAY, born 22 December 1899, died 14 December 1997 in Beattyville, Lee County, at age 97. He married (1) Ellen Poe on 12 May 1927 in Hamilton, Butler County, Ohio. She was born about 1909 in Kentucky. He married (2) Pauline Unknown, who was born on 2 August 1913 in Kentucky and died on 20 December 1985.
1.6.6.11.1.2. HULBERT GRAY, born on 22 January 1903, married Bertha Hamilton.
1.6.6.11.1.3. ELLIS GRAY, born on 22 January 1906, married Fannie Richardson.
1.6.6.11.1.4. DEANNA GRAY, born on 30 August 1908, married Chastus “Chet” Mays.
1.6.6.11.1.5. GLADYS GRAY, born on 18 August 1911, married Raymond Lowery.
1.6.6.11.1.6. GRACE GRAY, born on 26 August 1914, married Earl Reece.
1.6.6.11.1.7. ROBERT GRAY, born on 1 April 1918, married Tressie Jones.
1.6.6.11.1.8. RUBY GRAY, born on 17 August 1921, married Robert Fletcher.
1.6.6.11.1.9. CALVIN GRAY, born on 3 January 1925, married Nettie Fay Mays.
1.6.6.11.1.10. EVA MAY GRAY, born on 24 March 1929, married Lloyd Cunnigan.

1.6.6.11.2. ROBERT “WHITLEY”₅ MAYS SR (Louisa A₄ Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃ PENDERGRASS, MOSES₂PENDERGRASS, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS), born 23 June 1884, died 29 September 1963, married Lillie Farmer on 22 December 1904.
Whitley Mays and Lillie Farmer had the following children:
1.6.6.11.2.1. ARTHUR₆ MAYS was born about 1907 in Kentucky.
1.6.6.11.2.2. ADA MAYS was born about 1909 in Kentucky.
1.6.6.11.2.3. BERTHA MAYS was born about 1911 in Kentucky.
1.6.6.11.2.4. LARKIN TERRY MAYS II, born 5 April 1912 in Owsley, died 4 January 1986 in Ross, Ohio/.
1.6.6.11.2.5. WILGUS MAYS was born 26 April 1914 in Kentucky and died 23 August 1969 in Heidelberg, Lee County. He married Madge Kendrick, who was born about 1922 in Kentucky and died 8 May 2014 in Beattyville.
1.6.6.11.2.6. CLAYTON MAYS was born about 1917 in Kentucky.
1.6.6.11.2.7. GILMER E MAYS was born about 1921 in Kentucky.
1.6.6.11.2.8. JOHN CALVIN MAYS was born about 1924 in Kentucky,married Aileen Frisby.
1.6.6.11.2.9. AUDRA MAYS was born about 1927 in Kentucky.
1.6.6.11.2.10. ROBERT WHITLEY MAYS JR was born 27 March 1930 in Cressmont, Lee County, Kentucky and died 22 December 1994 in London, Laurel County, Kentucky.

1.6.6.11.3. MARTHA₅ MAYS (Louisa A₄ Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃ PENDERGRASS, MOSES₂PENDERGRASS, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS), born 19 November 1886 in Owsley County, Kentucky, died 16 June 1927 in Lee County. (drank carbolic acid, according to James Paul Pendergrass, but death certificate says stomach ulcers treated for about ten years). She married Sam P Farmer, who was born on 28 January 1877 in Kentucky and died on 15 April 1964 in Jackson County at age 87.
Sam P Farmer and Martha Mays had the following children:
1.6.6.11.3.1. FLORA₆ FARMER was born about 1905 in Kentucky.
1.6.6.11.3.2. EVERETT FARMER was born about 1907 in Kentucky.
1.6.6.11.3.3. CLARENCE FARMER was born about 1911 in Kentucky.
1.6.6.11.3.4. BERTHA FARMER was born about 1913 in Kentucky.
1.6.6.11.3.5. NETTIE FARMER was born about 1916 in Kentucky.
1.6.6.11.3.6. GENTRY FARMER was born about 1919 in Kentucky.
1.6.6.11.3.7. WILLARD FARMER was born about 1921 in Kentucky.
1.6.6.11.3.8. DALE FARMER was born about 1923 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.11.4. IDA₅ MAYS (Louisa A₄ Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃ PENDERGRASS, MOSES₂PENDERGRASS, JOHN₁ PEND-ERGRASS), born October 1894 in Owsley County, Kentucky, married George J Plowman, Sr, born about 1889 in Kentucky.
George J Plowman Sr and Ida Mays had the following children:
1.6.6.11.4.1. OTTIS₆ PLOWMAN was born about 1912 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.11.4.2. DUVALL PLOWMAN was born about 1915 in Kentucky. and died on 9 May 1936 in Lee, Kentucky.
1.6,6,11,4,3. CHARLES PLOWMAN was born about 1917 in Kentucky.
1.6.6.11.4.4. LOU EDITH PLOWMAN, born 5 March 1919 in Kentucky, died 23 Oct 2000, married a Reece..
1.6.6.11.4.5. EDISA PLOWMAN was born about 1923 in Kentucky.
1.6.6.11.4.6. ELLINORA PLOWMAN was born about 1926 in Kentucky.
1.6.6.11.4.7. DELTON PLOWMAN was born about 1930 in Kentucky.
1.6.6.11.4.8. GEORGE J PLOWMAN was born about 1933 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.11.5. BERTIE₆ BRANDENBURG (Louisa A₄ Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃ PENDERGRASS, MOSES₂PENDERGRASS, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS), born 15 July 1903 in Lee County, Kentucky, died 1 December 1986. There, on 22 May 1920, she married Chester Charles Ross, son of Grant Ross and Martha Burns, born there 25 January 1898, died 2 September 1986.
Chester Charles Ross and Bertie Brandenburg had the following children:
1.6.6.11.5.1. ALMA JEANETTE₆ ROSS, born 5 October 1920 in Kentucky, died 22 May 2015 in Bonnyman..
1.6.6.11.5.2. LORINE ROSS [*twin*]was born and died in October 1921.
1.6.6.11.5.3. PAULINE ROSS [*twin*] was born and died in October 1921.
1.6.6.11.5.4. CALLIE IRENE ROSS was born about 1925 in Kentucky.
1.6.6.11.5.5. GENEVA ROSE ROSS, born 1928 in Kentucky, died 23 February 2011 in Hazard, Perry County.
1.6.6.11.5.6. CHESTER EUGENE ROSS was born on 25 July 1932 in Kentucky and died on 16 August 2003.

1.6.6.12.1. BERTIE₆ BOWMAN (Sarah Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃ PENDERGRASS, MOSES₂PENDERGRASS, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born in January 1888 in Kentucky and died on 25 December 1979 in Clermont County, Ohio at age 91. She married Harry Francis Hill, who was born about 1887 in Minnesota.
Harry Francis Hill and Bertie Bowman had the following children:
1.6.6.12.1.1. EARL CARL HILL was born about 1914 in Ohio.
1.6.6.12.1.2. HARRY ALBERT HILL SR, born 24 November 1916 in Clermont, Ohio, died 18 April 1998 in Montgomery. He married Helen Alberta King, born 24 May 1928, died 1 August 1996.
1.6.6.12.1.3. CHARLES EDWIN HILL was born about 1919 in Ohio.
1.6.6.12.1.4. DOROTHY BEATRICE HILL, born 10 July 1919 in Ohio, died 21 May 1995, married (1) Daniel Parlier on 23 February 1935 in Brown County, Ohio, divorced, and married (2) a Bradbury and (3) a Whiteman..
1.6.6.12.1.5. VIRGINIA LEE HILL was born about 1925 in Ohio, married a Meyers..
1.6.6.12.1.6. LILLIE MAY HILL was born about 1929 in Ohio, married a Metcalf.
1.6.6.12.1.7. LEIGHTON HILL [*female, unconfirmed*] married a Fields.

1.6.6.12.4. IDA MAE₅ BOWMAN (Sarah Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃ PENDERGRASS, MOSES₂PENDERGRASS, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS), born 9 January 1902 in Kentucky, died 30 March 1999 in Batavia, Ohio, at age 97. She married Edward C Holland, born 2 February 1903 in Kentucky and died on 14 January 1994 in Batavia, Clermont County, Ohio,at age 91.
Edward C Holland and Ida Mae Bowman had the following children:
1.6.6.12.4.1. VIRGIL C HOLLAND was born about 1926 in Ohio.
1.6.6.12.4.2. THELMA HOLLAND was born about 1928 in Ohio.
1.6.6.12.4.3. IRMA LEE HOLLAND was born about 1931 in Kentucky.
1.6.6.12.4.4. CHARLES E HOLLAND was born about 1934 in Ohio.

Generation 6

1.1.1.4.2.1. JOHN WILLIAM BENNETT FINCH (Priscilla₃ Pendergrass, Dorsey“Dawsey”₄ Pendergrass, Bennett,Pendergrass, Solomon,Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born on 19 May 1869 in Nash County, North Carolina, and died on 22 January 1940 in Wilson, Wilson County. He married Belinda Eure in 1893. She was born on 4 April 1877 in Nash County, North Carolina, and died on 2 August 1948 in Wendell, Wake County.
John William Bennett Finch and Belinda Eure had the following children:
1.1.1.4.2.1.1. IRVING GILLIUM₆ FINCH, born December 1893 in Nash County, married Lizzie Doate.
1.1.1.4.2.1.2. GERTIE L FINCH was born in August 1894 in North Carolina.
1.1.1.4.2.1.3. JOHN ROMEO FINCH,born 27 May 1898 in Nash, died there 24 October 1919, married Emma Brown.
1.1.1.4.2.1.4. WILLIE PRESTON FINCH, born 4 June 1901 in Nash, died there on 9 February 1976.
1.1.1.4.2.1.5. DORMAN ROBERT FINCH was born about 1906 in North Carolina.
1.1.1.4.2.1.6. HENRY CARMEL FINCH was born 1908 in Nash County, North Carolina.
1.1.1.4.2.1.7. WILLARD MOORE FINCH, born 5 March 1912 in Nash, died on 8 December 1929 in Wilson County,
1.1.1.4.2.1.8. CHARLES W FINCH was born about 1918 in North Carolina.
1.1.1.4.2.1.9. IVA M FINCH was born about 1921 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.4.2.8. DURWARD NORWAY₆ FINCH (Priscilla₃ Pendergrass, Dorsey“Dawsey”₄ Pendergrass, Bennett,Pendergrass, Sol-omon,Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) , born 19 January 1887 North Carolina, died 2 January 1927 in Bailey, married Julia Reca Whitley, daughter of Geona Thipp Whitley and Dora B, there on 5 October 1919, born about 1902 in North Carolina.
Durward Norway Finch and Julia Reca Whitley had the following children:
1.1.1.4.2.8.1. JULIA RACHEL₆ FINCH was born about 1921 in North Carolina.
1.1.1.4.2.8.2. ERIS DAY FINCH was born about 1923 in North Carolina.
1.1.1.4.2.8.3. AUGUSTA LOIS FINCH was born about 1925 in North Carolina and married John Bennet George, son of Charles E George and Grace S Bowman, on 4 July 1943 in Norfolk, Virginia. He was born on 29 February 1920 in Elizabeth City, Virginia and died on 4 July 2007.

1.1.1.4.2.9. ROGER LAWSON FINCH (Priscilla₅ Pendergrass, Dorsey“Dawsey”₄ Pendergrass, Bennett₃ Pendergrass, Solomon₂ Pendergrass, JOHN PENDERGRASS), born 1892 in North Carolina, married Rosa Anna Glover on 7 November 1909 in Wilson, North Carolina. She was born about 1893 in North Carolina.

Roger Lawson Finch and Rosa Anna Glover had the following children:

1.1.1.4.2.9.1. HOLLIE M. FINCH was born about 1911 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.4.2.9.2. JAMES L FINCH was born about 1913 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.4.2.9.3. GEORGE W FINCH was born about 1915 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.4.2.9.4. REBECCA R FINCH was born about 1919 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.5.4.4. IRA DIMMOCK₆ LILES (Savannah₅ Pearce, Sarah “Sally”₄ Amos, Barsheba₃ Pendergrass, Solomon₂ Pendergrass, John₁ Pendergrass), born 6 June 1894 in Wake County, North Carolina, died 17 October 1931 in Raleigh. On 24 April 1909 in Wake, she married James Garland Cash, who was born about 1887 in Greenville, Pitt County..

James Garland Cash and Ira Dimmock Liles had the following children:

1.1.4.5.4.4.1. JAMES DOLIUS, CASH, born 27 July 1912 in Wendell, Wake County, died there on 3 May 1913.

1.1.4.5.4.4.2. EMILY ROSE CASH, born 25 January 1929 in Raleigh, Wake County, died 21 March 1991.

1.1.4.5.5.6. SALLY KIVA₈ HORTON (Mary Thomas₅ Pearce, Sarah “Sally”₄ Amos, Barsheba₃ Pendergrass, Solomon₂ Pendergrass, John₁ Pendergrass), born 7 February 1890 in North Carolina, died 18 October 1918 in Little River, Wake County, of pneumonia caused by influenza. She married Charlie Clarence Strickland, born 28 April 1890 in Wake, died 19 July 1961 in Raleigh. After Sally’s death, Charlie Clarence remarried Hazel Clara Horton, daughter of Nathan Lafayette Horton and Martha Alma Liles. Since the two wives had the same surname and were likely related, they have often been confused as one person.

Charlie Clarence Strickland and Sally Kiva Horton had the following children:

1.1.4.5.5.6.1. MARY HORTON, STRICKLAND, born 26 February 1914 in Wake County, died there 27 November 1999. On 20 November 1937, she married Allie Braxton Knott, born 1915 in North Carolina and died 14 September 2012.

1.1.4.5.5.6.2. ADELAIDE CLARENCE STRICKLAND, born 26 August 1916 in Zebulon Wake County, died 2 November 1999 in Raleigh. She married Lowery Stence Perry on 24 January 1936 in Wake. He was born there 12 November 1915.

1.1.4.5.5.9. JODA HELEN₆ HORTON (Mary Thomas₅ Pearce, Sarah “Sally”₄ Amos, Barsheba₃ Pendergrass, Solomon₂ Pendergrass, John₁ Pendergrass), born 30 July 1897 in North Carolina, died 1 September 1950 in Raleigh of breast cancer. She married Lexie E J Johnson on 1 September 1918 in Wake County. He was born about 1897 in North Carolina.

Lexie E J Johnson and Joda Helen Horton had the following children:

1.1.4.5.5.9.1. WILHEMINA, JOHNSON was born about 1920 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.5.5.9.2. MABEL JOHNSON was born about 1922 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.5.5.9.3. MINNIE JOHNSON was born about 1925 in Virginia.

1.1.4.5.5.9.4. BETTY JOHNSON was born about 1929 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.5.5.9.5. COLLEEN JOHNSON was born about 1935 in Tennessee.

1.1.5.1.1.1. JOHN THOMAS ROUNDTREE (Susan Elizabeth₅ Moye, Nancy₄ Pendergrass, Wright₃ Pendergrass, Solomon₂ Pendergrass, JOHN PENDERGRASS) was born on 10 March 1873 in Nash County, North Carolina, and died on 18 June 1966 in Greensboro, Guilford County. He married Minnie Irene Shaw in 1895. She was born in August 1871 in North Carolina.

John Thomas Roundtree and Minnie Irene Shaw had the following children:

1.1.4.1.1.1.1. ADDIE ROUNDTREE, born 11 May, 1900 in Alabama, on 15 March 1920 married John C Story who was born in North Carolina. Addie died in North Carolina 17 September 1971.

1.1.4.1.1.1.2. LILLIE MAE ROUNDTREE was born 19 February 1919 in North Carolina and died on 29 April 2005. She married John Sidney Boone on 23 June 1939 in Guilford County.

1.1.5.1.1.3. EMMA ROUNDTREE (Susan Elizabeth₅ Moye, Nancy₄ Pendergrass, Wright₃ Pendergrass, Solomon₂ Pendergrass, JOHN PENDERGRASS) was born on 6 June 1881 in Nash, North Carolina and died on 18 April 1960 in Wake Forest. She married Owen B Branch Sr on 7 November 1904 in Wake County. He was born about 1881 in North Carolina.

Owen B Branch and Emma Roundtree had the following children:

1.1.5.1.1.3.1. CASEY, BRANCH was born about 1906 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.1.1.3.2. WILLIE A L BRANCH was born about 1910 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.1.1.3.3. OWEN B BRANCH JR was born about 1913 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.1.1.3.4. EMMA G BRANCH was born about 1920 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.1.2.2. CORA R MOYE (Thomas R₅, Nancy₄ Pendergrass, Wright₃ Pendergrass, Solomon₂ Pendergrass, JOHN PENDERGRASS) was born in February 1881 in North Carolina and married Cleveland S Hendricks on 24 February 1904 in Franklin County. He was born about 1873 in North Carolina and died there on 17 May 1948.

Cleveland S Hendricks and Cora R Moye had the following child:

1.1.5.1.2.2.1. ELIZABETH HENDRICKS was born about 1920 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.1.2.4. LAWRENCE ROBERT MOYE (Thomas R₅, Nancy₄ Pendergrass, Wright₃, Solomon₂, JOHN₁), born 24 July 1885, North Carolina, died 2 February 1938 in Franklinton, married Mary Linda Maedelle Preddy 19 March 1927, born about 1907.

Lawrence Robert Moye and Mary Linda Maedelle Preddy had the following children:

1.1.4.1.2.4.1. SUSIE L MOYE was born about 1928 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.1.2.4.2. THOMAS R MOYE was born about 1930 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.1.2.4.3. DORA RACHEL MOYE was born on 10 December 1933 in Franklin County, North Carolina and died on 15 March 2002 in Raleigh, Wake County. She married a Goodwin.

1.1.5.5.1.1.1. WILLIAM LEE EDWARDS SR (Sallie Ann₅ Rodgers, Joseph Ann₄ Pendergrass, Wright₃ Pendergrass, Solomon₂ Pendergrass, JOHN PENDERGRASS), born 22 January 1901 in North Carolina, died 18 November 1971 in Hampton, Virginia. He married Lina Ward, daughter of George G and Sallie, who was born about 1902 in North Carolina and died in 1980.

William Lee Edwards Sr and Lina W had the following children:

1.1.5.5.1.1.1. LILLIE M EDWARDS was born about 1919 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.5.1.1.2. RUBY LEE EDWARDS was born about 1923 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.5.1.1.3. EDNA M EDWARDS was born about 1925 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.5.1.1.4. NORMAN CAROL EDWARDS was born about 1927 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.5.1.1.5. WILLIAM ‘LEE’ EDWARDS, JR was born 30 May 1929 in Pitt County, North Carolina and died 19 August 2002. He married Peggy Joyce Patton in Warwick, Virginia.

1.1.5.5.1.1.6. SUSAN G EDWARDS was born about 1932

1.1.5.5.1.1.7. GILFORD R EDWARDS was born about 1937 in Virginia.

1.1.5.5.1.1.8. JAMES D EDWARDS was born about 1939 in Virginia

1.1.5.5.1.4. FRANK EDWARDS (Sallie Ann₅ Rodgers, Joseph Ann₄ Pendergrass, Wright₃ Pendergrass, Solomon₂ Pendergrass, JOHN PENDERGRASS) was born on 9 April 1911 in North Carolina and died on 1 July 1975 in Swan Quarter, Hoke County. He married Mary Williamson, daughter of George R Williamson and Penny Jefferson, on 9 December 1927 in Beaufort, North Carolina. She was born on 27 January 1909 in North Carolina and died on 10 July 1970 in Greenville, Pitt County.

Frank Edwards and Mary Williamson had the following children:

1.1.5.5.1.4.1. SAM CHARLIE EDWARDS was born about 1929 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.5.1.4.2. GEORGE W EDWARDS was born about 1930 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.5.1.4.3. FRANK H EDWARDS was born about 1934 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.5.1.4.4. ROBERT LEE EDWARDS was born about 1937 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.5.1.4.5. MARY FRANCIS EDWARDS was born about 1939 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.5.1.6. LASAL LATHEN EDWARDS (Sallie Ann₅ Rodgers, Joseph Ann₄ Pendergrass, Wright₃ Pendergrass, Solomon₂ Pendergrass, JOHN PENDERGRASS), born 17 November 1914 in North Carolina and died on 10 October 1959 in Greenville, Pitt County. He married Ruby Mabell Harris on 19 December 1934 in Pitt County. She was born about 1914 in North Carolina.

LaSal Edwards and Ruby Mabell Harris had the following children:

1.1.5.5.1.6.1. BITTIE EDWARDS was born about 1936 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.5.1.6.2. LASAL EDWARDS JR was born about 1939 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.5.2.1. WILLIAM ALTON ROGERS (Levi W₅ Rodgers, Joseph Ann₄ Pendergrass, Wright₃ Pendergrass, Solomon₂ Pendergrass, JOHN PENDERGRASS), born 1916 in North Carolina, married Alice C Willoughby, born about 1915 in North Carolina.

William Alton Rogers and Alice C or R Willoughby had the following children:

1.1.5.5.2.1.1. ROBERT ALTON ROGERS was born about 1935 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.5.2.1.2. CHARLES EDWARD ROGERS was born about 1937 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.5.2.1.3. HORACE LEE ROGERS was born about 1938 in North Carolina.

1.1.5.5.2.1.4. THOMAS EARL ROGERS was born about 1939 in North Carolina.

1.1.6.1.4.2. JOSEPH VAN HOLMES (Mariah Elizabeth₅ Bunn, Calvin₄ Bunn, Penelope “Penny”₃ Pendergrass, Solomon₂ Pendergrass, JOHN PENDERGRASS), born 5 February 1890 in North Carolina, died 20 January 1961 in Henderson, Vance County. He married Senora A “Nora” Crocker, born 30 April 1889 in Nashville, North Carolina and died in January 1978 in Henderson.

Joseph Van Holmes and Senora A “Nora” Crocker had the following child:

1.1.6.1.4.2.1. IRENE J HOLMES was born about 1915 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.1.1.1. AMACY LEE HICKS SR (Georgeanna “Anna”₅ Pendergrass, Sarah “Sallie”₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 28 October 1885 in Franklin, died 2 December 1947 in Louisburg, married Sarah M Rymer, daughter of John Rymer and Frances “Fannie” Hartin, there 25 December 1929, born 19 August 1894, died on 16 May 1990 in Jacksonville, Onslow County.

Amacy Lee Hicks Sr and Sarah M Rymer had the following child:

1.2.5.1.1.1.1. AMACY LEE HICKS JR, born 17 October 1930 in North Carolina, died 13 March 1971 in Chincoteague, Accomack County, Virginia. He married Hilda Thornton, who was born and died in Chincoteague, Accomack County.

1.2.5.1.1.3. MINNIE VICTORIA HICKS (Georgeanna “Anna”₅ Pendergrass, Sarah “Sallie”₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂ Pendergrass, JOHN PENDERGRASS) was born on 29 July 1889 in North Carolina and died on 4 September 1963 in Raleigh, Wake County. She married Joe Cephus “Joe” Macon on 5 December 1909 in Franklin County, North Carolina. He was born about 1886 in North Carolina and died on 10 February 1933 in Wake County.

Joe Cephus “Joe” Macon and Minnie Victoria Hicks had the following children:

1.2.5.1.1.3.1. RUTHIE MACON was born about 1911 in North Carolina and married Robert “Beachey” Wall Jr on 16 February 1929 in Wake County. He was born about 1910 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.1.1.3.2. MAE BELLE MACON, born 9 March 1912 in North Carolina, died 11 July 1988 in Raleigh, Wake County. She married James Thomas Tunstall on 12 October 1935 in Wake County. He was born about 1906 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.1.1.3.3. JOSEPH LEE MACON was born about 1915 in North Carolina and married Mary Emily Hare on 30 March 1946 in Wake County. She was born about 1924.

1.2.5.1.1.3.4. FLORINE MACON, born 1917 in North Carolina, married John W “Johnie” Holder, born about 1917.

1.2.5.1.1.3.5. CLYDE R MACON was born on 17 June 1918 in North Carolina and died on 25 May 1995 in Garner, Wake County. He married Nellie Kelly on 2 October 1948 in Johnston County.

1.2.5.1.1.3.6. JOE MACON JR was born about 1919 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.1.1.3.7. CLIFFORD MACON was born about 1920 in North Carolina.
1.2.5.1.1.3.8. SWANEE “MAXINE” MACON,born 7 September 1923 in Wake County, died 29 October1994 in Raleigh. She married Ballard C Satterfield on 4 February1949 in Wake County. He was born about 1921.
1.2.5.1.1.3.9. DONALD EVERETTE MACON SR, born 23 February 1925 in Raleigh, died 9 June 1982 in Wake County. He married Charlotte Frances Phillips on 4 November 1949 in Wake County. She was born about 1931.
1.2.5.1.1.3.10. LOUISE MACON was born about 1929 in North Carolina and married Leonard M Caviness on 7 April 1950 in Wake County, North Carolina. He was born about 1925.
1.2.5.1.1.3.11. ROBERT LIVINGSTON MACON was born on 22 December 1930 in Cumberland County, North Carolina, and died on 9 March 2006 in Wake County. He married Theodora M Dickerson on 4 September 1954 in Wake County. She was born about 1933.

1.2.5.1.1.5. SALLIE OVERTON HICKS (Georgeanna “Anna” Pendergrass, Sarah “Sallie” Pendergrass, Raleigh,Pendergrass, Jesse,Pendergrass, JOHN,PENDERGRASS), born 22 May 1895 in Louisburg, North Carolina, died 17 July 1945 in Raleigh. She married Thomas Norfleet Nelms, born 27 April 1889 in Franklin County, died 26 November 1956 in Louisburg.All children were born in Franklin County and died in North Carolina.

Thomas Norfleet Nelms and Sallie Overton Hicks had the following children:

1.2.5.1.1.5.1. CARRILLA/CORINA BELLE, NELMS, born 23 November 1910 in Franklin County, died 11 February 1917 in Louisburg. She tragically died at age six of “burns caught from a fire in the yard”.
1.2.5.1.1.5.2. LESLEY FOREST “COLLIE” NELMS, born 8 August 1912 in Franklin, died 26 December 1943.
1.2.5.1.1.5.3. JOHN ROBERT “RED” NELMS,born 28 May 1914, died 15 August 1998 in Raleigh, Wake, County.
1.2.5.1.1.5.4. WALTER HODGE “TUMP” NELMS, born 27 June 1915, died 16 February 1981 in Raleigh..
1.2.5.1.1.5.5. JONES WILSON “FIT” NELMS, born about 1918, died 22 November 2009 in Louisburg..
1.2.5.1.1.5.6. GEORGIA ELEANOR HICKS, born 7 May 1920, died 11 May 2005. She married L H Rudd, who was born about 1911 in North Carolina.
1.2.5.1.1.5.7. ELMER NELMS was born about 1921..
1.2.5.1.1.5.8. JAMES LEE NELMS, born about 1922, died on 18 July 1987 in Raleigh.
1.2.5.1.1.5.9. MAVIS NELMS was born about 1925..
1.2.5.1.1.5.10. WILLIAM ARCH NELMS SR, born about 1927, died 29 December 2012 in Knightdale.

1.2.5.2.1.1. JOHN EDGAR, PENDERGRASS (James “Jimmy” P,⁵ James Luther,⁴ Raleigh,³ Jesse,² JOHN,¹) was born on 21 February 1913 in North Carolina and died on 17 April 1982 in Louisburg, Franklin County. He married Laura Dickerson, daughter of James Henley Dickerson and Anna Short, 25 November 1932 in Vance County. She was born 22 July 1909 in North Carolina and died September 1995 in Vance County. Since their parents were second cousins once removed and both were descendants of Jesse Pendergrass and Rachel Vigors, the children are listed here and above under their maternal numbers.

John Edgar Pendergrass and Laura Dickerson had the following children:

1.2.7.9.9.1. EDGAR PERRY, PENDERGRASS,born 5 June 1934 in Franklin County, married Susie Mary Madden, daughter of John Louis Madden and Nina Robinson, on 29 June 1957 in Warren County. She was born there about 1939.
1.2.7.9.9.2. JAMES JUNIUS PENDERGRASS, born about 1937, died 24 September 1953 in Henderson. age 17.
1.2.7.9.9.3. RALPH CLIFTON PENDERGRASS, born 4 March 1939 in Franklin County, died 5 March 1960 in Louisburg of bronchial pneumonia.

1.2.5.2.1.2. LUCY JANE PENDERGRASS (James “Jimmy” P,⁵ James Luther,⁴ Raleigh,³ Jesse,² JOHN,¹), born 2 April 1914 in Franklin County, died 26 October 2009 in Henderon, married John Peter Patterson, son of Lonnie Thomas Patterson and Mary Elizabeth Journigan, 22 April 1933 in Vance, born 5 September 1914 in North Carolina, died on 2 April 1989 in Vance County.

John Peter Patterson and Lucy Jane Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.5.2.1.2.1. DOROTHY ANN, PATTERSON was born on 8 October 1934 in Franklin County, North Carolina and died on 21 March 2008 in Henderson, Vance County. She married Charles Thurston Wallace, son of Luby Oscar Wallace and Margaret Lou Johnson, on 17 November 1956 in Vance County. He was born on 11 August 1932 in Vance County and died on 16 November 1996 in Chapel Hill, Orange County, North Carolina.
1.2.5.2.1.2.2. MARY ELIZABETH PATTERSON was born on 13 June 1936 in North Carolina and married Jessie Meacham on 25 August 1955 in Vance County. He was born in 1934.
1.2.5.2.1.2.3. BETTY JANE PATTERSON was born on 12 June 1938 in North Carolina and married John W “Johnny” Carter on 18 July 1959 in Vance County. He was born about 1936.
1.2.5.2.1.2.4. JOHN THOMAS “J T” PATTERSON was born on 9 March 1940 in Vance County, North Carolina and married Brenda Rose Evans, who was born in 1940.
1.2.5.2.1.2.5. PAULINE ESTHER PATTERSON, born 7 August 1943 in Vance County, North Carolina, married Billy Ray Richards there on 25 October 1963. He was born about 1945.
1.2.5.2.1.2.6. JAMES WHEELER “BOOTIE” PATTERSON, born 22 March 1946 in Vance County, North Carolina died there on 3 February 2003. He married (1) Jackie Marie Dixon and (2) Jean Unknown, who was born in 1943.
1.2.5.2.1.2.7. SANDRA MARIE PATTERSON was born on 4 January 1950 and married Wayne Perkinson.
1.2.5.2.1.2.8. JOSEPH DANIEL PATTERSON was born on 15 July 1954. He married (1) Teresa Annette Matthews, (2) Sylvia Unknown, and (3) Wanda Gupton.
1.2.5.2.1.2.9. BABY BOY PATTERSON was born about 1956, too late to appear in open census records, and is listed here in the event of later identification.

1.2.5.2.1.6. WILLIS FLEMINGS PENDERGRASS (James “Jimmy” P,⁵ James Luther,⁴ Raleigh,³ Jesse,² JOHN,¹),born 9 December 1923 in Warren,died March 1983 in Vance. On 6 February 1957 in Franklin, married Katherine Ann Williamson, daughter of John Lewis Williamson and Cleo Boylin, born 18 Apri 1941 in Wilson, and died on 26 February 2013 in Vance County.

Willis Flemings Pendergrass and Katherine Ann Williamson had the following child:

1.2.5.2.1.6.1. RICHARD LYNN, PENDERGRASS SR was born on 9 December 1962 in Vance County, North Carolina and married Tonya Michelle Orr, daughter of Perry Clinton Orr and Joyce Faye Pendergrass, on 30 July 1982. She was born on 6 October 1966 and was his third cousin once removed, as both were descendants of Raleigh Pendergrass, son of Jesse.

1.2.5.3.1.1. BESSIE BELLE, PENDERGRASS (James “Thomas”⁵, Thomas⁴ Sr, Raleigh,³ Jesse,² JOHN,¹), born 13 December 1888 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 22 April 1986 in Henderson, age 97. She married James Madison Robertson November 1903 in Vance County. He was born on 24 October 1881 in Sandy Creek, Vance County, died there on 15 June 1947.

James Madison Robertson and Bessie Belle Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.1.1. GEORGIA ANNA, ROBERTSON was born on 16 September 1904 in Henderson, North Carolina and died on 16 May 1982 in Vance County at age 77. She married John B Moore, who was born about 1901 in Virginia.
1.2.5.3.1.1.2. WILLIAM EDGAR ROBERTSON, born 17 May 1906 in North Carolina, died 31 August 2001 in Henderson. On 24 June, 1929 in Vance, he married Lillie Mae “Sis” Wright, born 22 October 1913, died 30 December 2001.
1.2.5.3.1.1.3. JAMES HOWARD ROBERTSON, born 11 April 1908 in Sandy Creek, died 18 October 1982 in Vance County. He married Roselle Rebecca Faulkner, born 9 May 1908 in Henderson, died 3 October 2003 in Louisburg.
1.2.5.3.1.1.4. BEULAH MAE ROBERTSON,born 21 November 1909 in Sandy Creek Township, Warren County, died 6 August 1999 in Wilmington.She married Robert Alexander Riggan, born on 8 September 1913 and died on 29 June 1977.
1.2.5.3.1.1.5. JESSIE LEE ROBERTSON, born 25 September 1911 in Vance County, died 13 February 1917 in Vance County. (Died from pneumonia as a result of measles, listed as a school girl on the death certificate.). She did not live to marry.
1.2.5.3.1.1.6. PEARLIE IRENE ROBERTSON was born on 30 June1914 in North Carolina and died on 8 April 1983.
1.2.5.3.1.1.7. HORACE WOODROW “CUTTER” ROBERTSON, born 17 January 1916 in Vance County, died 14 November 1979 in Henderson. On 21 July 1939 in Boydton, Virginia, he married Mary Livingston “Livy” Harris, born 1923.
1.2.5.3.1.1.8. ESTHER CHEATHAM ROBERTSON, born 24 March 1918 in Sandy Creek Township, Vance County, died 4 October 2007 in Henderson. On 17 November 1937 in Franklin, she married John Kitt Foster Jr, born on 27 April 1920 in North Carolina and died on 4 January 2000.
1.2.5.3.1.1.9. EUNICE FENNER ROBERTSON, born 22 September 1919 in Henderson, Vance County, died 10 June 2015 in Wilmington. She married Benjamin “Bubba” Newton Horne, Jr., born 3 August 1922, died 3 March 1993 Wilmington.
1.2.5.3.1.1.10. CHARLES CLIFTON “CHARLIE” ROBERTSON, born 9 September 1921 in Sandy Creek Township, Vance County, died there 8 August 1923 in Sandy Creek, Vance, County. (Sandy Creek is in Vance and Warren)
1.2.5.3.1.1.11. BESSIE MARIE ROBERTSON, born 20 May 1923 in Vance, married Plummer A Edwards, Jr.
1.2.5.3.1.1.12. MEDICUS “MED” HARRINGTON ROBERTSON, born 25 May 1925 in Vance County, died 26 July 2013 in Raleigh, Wake County. He married (1) Greta Russ and (2) Evelyn Pike.
1.2.5.3.1.1.13. JUNIUS “NOONIE” EDDISON ROBERTSON, born 18 April 1927, died 7 June 1995 in Henderson.
1.2.5.3.1.1.14. WALTER EDWARD ROBERTSON [*unplaced*] appears on some online trees posted by this family, but Junius is the last child listed in the 1940 census at age 13 and no record of this child has been found except as a *cousin* of James Madison Robertson living with him in the1910 census and born in 1898 when Bessie would have been only 10 years old. He is listed here solely to address the confusion and is unverified as a child of Bessie Belle Pendergrass.

1.2.5.3.1.3. WILLIAM HENRY, PENDERGRASS (James “Thomas”⁵, Thomas⁴Sr, Raleigh,³ Jesse, JOHN,²), born 18 March 1893 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 23 September 1992 in Henderson. (buried Pendergrass family cemetery in Vicksboro) He married Sally Pinchford Reed, born 13 October 1904 in Warren County, died 31 December 1996 in Henderson.

William Henry Pendergrass and Sally Pinchford Reed had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.3.1. ESTELLA, PENDERGRASS, born 27 November 1922 in Warren County, died 11 July 1971 in Vance County. She married Charlie Thomas Allgood, son of John William Allgood and Lillie Pearl Currin, on 27 June 1942 in Vance County. He was born on 18 September 1915 in North Carolina and died on 30 May 1969 in Kittrell, Vance County.
1.2.5.3.1.3.2. JOSEPH WILLIAM “TOM” PENDERGRASS was born on 23 February 1924 in Vance County, North Carolina and died on 21 May 2006 in Henderson, Vance County. He never married. His YDNA was a close match to Spencer, Cordy and Buncombe John descendants and identical to his brother Floyd.(buried Pendergrass family cemetery, Vicksboro).
1.2.5.3.1.3.3. CHARLIE THOMAS PENDERGRASS was born on 23 May 1925 in North Carolina and died on 28 June 1991 in Henderson, Vance County at age 66. He married Josephine West, daughter of Tyree Anderson West and Annie Mae Driver, on 30 August 1963 in Franklin County. She was born on 2 May 1942 in Vance County and died on 11 March 2003.
1.2.5.3.1.3.4. FLOYD ESTON PENDERGRASS was born on 28 June 1926 in Warren County, North Carolina and died on 12 December 2011 at age 85. (buried Pendergrass family cemetery, Vicksboro). He never married, though he stated that he believed he had an adult son who had died locally in an automobile accident. Floyd’s YDNA was a very close match to Spencer, Cordy, and Buncombe John descendants and identical to his brother Joseph.
1.2.5.3.1.3.5. RAEFORD OWEN “SNOOKS” PENDERGRASS, born 2 February 1928 in North Carolina, died 28 February 1999 in Henderson, age 71. He married his third cousin Edith May Edwards, daughter of William J “Willie” Edwards and Nora Gray Pendergrass. Edith was born on 7 February 1936 in Franklin County, and died on 3 March 2020.. Both were great-great-grandchildren of Raleigh Pendergrass and Rachel Vigors.
1.2.5.3.1.3.6. TEMPIE GREY PENDERGRASS, born 26 April 1931 in Warren County, died 25 July 2005 in Henderson, at age 74. She married James Sidney Allen 6 November 1954 in Vance. He was born about 1933. Their home was in the southeastern.quadrant of tiny Vicksoro in Warren County with one of the four Vicksboro family cemeteries in back of the house.
1.2.5.3.1.3.7. DAISY PENDERGRASS was born about 1934 in North Carolina and married John P Ayscue, son of Winfred H Ayscue and Lizzie, on 7 March 1952 in Warren County. John was born about 1928.
1.2.5.3.1.3.8. WILSON FENNER PENDERGRASS,born 18 December 1939 in Warren County, died 1 April 2015 in Durham. He married (1) Patsy Ann Norwood, daughter of Henry Jordan Norwood and Mattie Sue Thomas, on 13 June 1961 in Franklin County, born 27 June 1945 and died 11 December, 2017. He married (2) Carrie Juanita Trent, daughter of Vest K Trent and Annie, about 1970. She was born on 20 September 1940 in Mecklenburg, Virginia, and died on 21 October 2009.

1.2.5.3.1.4. ADALINE FRANCES “ADDIE” PENDERGRASS (James “Thomas”₅, Thomas₄ Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) born 7 December 1894 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 20 August 1954 in Henderson, of ovarian cancer. She married Elza Thomas Hicks, son of Sam M Hicks and Sarah Rebecca Wells, about 1931, born 19 May 1877 in Franklin County and died on 30 May 1941 in Kittrell, Vance, County.

Elza Thomas Hicks and Adaline Frances “Addie” Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.2.5.3.1.4.1. W T₇ HICKS was born in 1932 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.5.3.1.4.2. HUGH DONALD HICKS was born about 1936 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.3.1.5. EARLY JONES “DOC” PENDERGRASS (James “Thomas”₅, Thomas₄Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 17 November 1899 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 14 November 1987 in Henderson. On 7 May 1925 in Warren, he married Ida Huff, daughter of John Junius Huff Jr and Irene Hunt, born 26 April 1908 in Vance County, died there on 17 February 1991.

Early Jones “Doc” Pendergrass and Ida Huff had the following children:

- 1.2.5.3.1.5.1. WINNIE PAGE,PENDERGRASS was born on 24 August 1926 in Vance County, North Carolina and died on 15 April 1999 in Henderson, Vance County. . She married (1) Glenn Gill Burgess on 9 July 1942 in Vance County, where he was born on 12 February 1924 and died on 26 January 1961. She married (2) Robert Dean.
- 1.2.5.3.1.5.2. FEREBEE FENNER PENDERGRASS, born 13 August 1931, and married Walter Macon Stevenson.
- 1.2.5.3.1.5.3. PEGGY ROSE PENDERGRASS was born on 21 April 1934 in Vance County, North Carolina and died in August 1985. She married Keith Wesley Parks on 15 November 1952 in Vance County. He was born about 1932.
- 1.2.5.3.1.5.4. JOYCE FAYE PENDERGRASS was born on 30 November 1947 in Vance County, North Carolina. She married (1) Perry Clinton Orr on 2 May 1966 and (2) James Richard Atchison in 1981.

1.2.5.3.1.6. SALLIE MARGARET, PENDERGRASS (James “Thomas”₅, Thomas₄Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 30 June 1903 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 13 September 2003 in Henderson at age 100. She married George Wesley Elmore Sr on 9 July in Wake County, born 20 June 1903 in Virginia and died on 3 December 1974 in Henderson, Vance County.

George Wesley Elmore Sr and Sallie Margaret Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.2.5.3.1.6.1. MARGARET ANN,ELMORE was born about 1923 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.5.3.1.6.2. DORIS FENNELL ELMORE, born 19 July 1923 in Warren County, died 11 July 2011 in Suffolk, Nansemond County, Virginia. She married Charles Ligon Allen on 1 November 1946 in Vance County. He was born about 1925.
- 1.2.5.3.1.6.3. JAMES MALCOLM ELMORE was born about 1926 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.5.3.1.6.4. GEORGE WESLEY ELMORE JR was born about 1932 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.3.1.7. MARY MAGNOLIA (PEARL)₆, PENDERGRASS (James“Thomas”₅,Thomas₄ Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁),born 9 January 1910 in Henderson, North Carolina, died there 7 May 2004. She married Elmo/Elmore Theodore Kittrell Sr, son of John F Kittrell and Manerva, on 20 August 1927 in Vance County, born there 22 February 1910, died there 24 July 1994. In the 1910 census, she was called Pearl; in all others, Mary. The first mention of “Mary Magnolia “was on her husband’s draft card.

Elmore Theodore Kittrell Sr and Mary Magnolia Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.2.5.3.1.7.1. ELMO/ELMORE THEODORE, KITTRELL JR, born 28 August 1928 in Henderson, died there 10 May 2004. He married Ida Elizabeth Smiley on 12 October 1948 in Vance County. She was born about 1930.
- 1.2.5.3.1.7.2. DOROTHY MARLENE “DOT” KITTRELL was born on 9 April 1932 in Vance County, North Carolina and married John Junious Matthews there on 21 December 1946. He was born about 1925.
- 1.2.5.3.1.7.3. MARY “SOOK” MINERVA KITTRELL, born 27 November 1935 in Vance County, died there. She married (1) James Clarence Boone there on 2 August 1953. He was born there on 22 January 1935 and died before 8 June 2003 in North Carolina. She married (2) Charles Furman Parrish on 4 December 1963 in Emporia, Virginia. He was born about 1939.
- 1.2.5.3.1.7.4. FRANK THOMAS KITTRELL was born on 30 March 1938 in Vance County, North Carolina, and married (1) Bonnie C Weiss or Locke on 18 July 1959 in Riverside, California. She was born about 1940 and died in 2015. He married (2) Virginia Dare Norwood, who was born on 19 December 1948, and died 9 June, 2018.
- 1.2.5.3.1.7.5. PEGGY JEAN KITTRELL was born on 19 June 1941 in Vance County, North Carolina, and married Curtis Lee Gupton there on 06 May 1960. He was born about 1941.
- 1.2.5.3.1.7.6. SHARON ROSE KITTRELL was born on 20 March 1944 in Vance County, North Carolina, and married Thomas Dewitt Woodlief there on 28 October 1961. He was born about 1940.
- 1.2.5.3.1.7.7. EDITH CAROL KITTRELL was born on 2 September 1949 in Vance County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.3.1.8. MINNIE SPEED “MINNA” PENDERGRASS (James “Thomas”₅, Thomas₄Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁),born 3 October 1911 in North Carolina, died 20 February 2000 in Henderson, Vance County at age 88. She married William “Edwin” Peoples Sr on 28 June 1929 in Granville County, North Carolina. He was born about 1909 in North Carolina. The latter three children were born after the 1940 census and their names were furnished by family. Their birth order and dates are unknown.

William “Edwin” Peoples Sr and Minnie Speed Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.2.5.3.1.8.1. WILLIAM EDWIN T₇, PEOPLES JR was born about 1930 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.5.3.1.8.2. SAMUEL“SAM BO” PEOPLES, born about 1935 in North Carolina, married Ellen Daniels..
- 1.2.5.3.1.8.3. PATSY PEOPLES.
- 1.2.5.3.1.8.4. JANET PEOPLES.
- 1.2.5.3.1.8.5. PETER “PETE” PEOPLES.

1.2.5.5.1.2. SOLON PAL₆ PENDERGRASS (Raleigh [Benjamin?]₅, Mary₄ Pendergrass or Garrett, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) born 22 July 1902 in North Carolina, died 18 July 1982 in Henderson, Vance County, at age 79. On 10 February 1936 in Vance County, he married Beadie Ayscue/Askew, daughter of Jordon F Ayscue and Mary S “Hattie” Unknown, born 24 May 1909 in North Carolina, died 13 January 2008 in Henderson.

Solon Pal Pendergrass and Beadie Ayscue Askew had the following children:

- 1.2.5.5.1.2.1. GEORGE,PENDERGRASS was born 1929..
- 1.2.5.5.1.2.2. SHIRLEY PENDERGRASS.was born in 1931.
- 1.2.5.5.1.2.3. RUBY PENDERGRASS.was born in 1933.
- 1.2.5.5.1.2.4. MILDRED JEAN₇, PENDERGRASS, born 31 October 1936, died 26 June 2002 in Raleigh. She married (1) Craighead L Baihardt Jr on 6 July 1957 in Vance County, born about 1932.She married (2) Richard Lee “Dick” Berryman.
- 1.2.5.5.1.2.2. BILLY PENDERGRASS was born about 1939 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.5.5.1.2.5. MARY PAULETTE PENDERGRASS, born 1942, married Marion Phillips Arrington, son of Patrick and Mildred C Arrington, born 1941.

1.2.5.5.1.3. CARRIE ANN₆ PENDERGRASS (Raleigh Benjamin₅, Mary₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁),born 18 June 1904 in North Carolina, died on 25 April 1970 in Butner, Granville County. She married Peter Dickerson on 22 June 1922 in Vance County. He was born about 1894 in North Carolina and died on 7 October 1964 in Creedmoor, Granville County.

Peter Dickerson and Carrie Ann Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.2.5.5.1.3.1. JUNIUS T₇, DICKERSON was born about 1923 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.5.5.1.3.2. ISHAM DICKERSON was born about 1925 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.5.5.1.3.3. ISABELLA DICKERSON was born about 1927 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.5.5.1.3.4. SUSANNA“SUSIE”ANN DICKERSON was born in 1929 in No.Carolina.
- 1.2.5.5.1.3.5. AL JUNIOUS DICKERSON was born on 27 July 1930 in Warren County, North Carolina, and died on 15 September 1982 in Creedmoor, Granville County. He married Margaret Ann Key, daughter of William Franklin Key and Flora Katherine Brogden, on 28 January 1953 in Danville, Virginia. She was born about 1935.
- 1.2.5.5.1.3.6. RALEIGH DICKERSON SR, born 24 August 1933 in Warren County, North Carolina, died on 15 June 1991. He married Ruby Jennings on 1 March 1959. She was born on 14 July 1935.
- 1.2.5.5.1.3.7. BECKY DICKERSON was born about 1936 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.5.5.1.3.8. CASSIE DICKERSON was born about 1937 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.5.1.4. FLORINE₆ PENDERGRASS (Raleigh Benjamin₅, Mary₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 1 October 1908 in North Carolina, died 23 February 1989 in Henderson. On 26 December 1928 in Vance County, she married George “Washington” Evans Sr, son of Billie Evans and Florence J, born 5 November 1909 in Warren County and died on 21 June 1962 in Henderson, Vance County.

George “Washington” Evans Sr and Florine Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.2.5.5.1.4.1. ELMA SUE₇, EVANS was born on 7 October 1929 in North Carolina and died on 11 April 2007.
- 1.2.5.5.1.4.2. GEORGE WASHINGTON EVANS JR was born about 1931.

1.2.5.5.1.5. ONNIE₆ PENDERGRASS (Raleigh Benjamin₅, Mary₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 16 November 1912 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 13 August 1961 in Warrenton, married Charles Edward Moseley Sr.,born 1910.

Charles Edward Moseley Sr. and Onnie Pendergrass had the following child:

- 1.2.5.5.1.5.1. CHARLES EDWARD₇, MOSELY JR, was born about 1939 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.5.1.6. MONIE LEE₆ PENDERGRASS SR (Raleigh Benjamin₅, Mary₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 16 November 1912 in Vance County. North Carolina, died 20 June 1987 in Castalia. He married Pearl Leigh Dickerson, daughter of Samuel Dickerson and Nannie C Mosley, on 8 September 1932 in Warren County. She was born on 3 April 1913 in Warren County, and died on 25 December 2000 in Rocky Mount, Nash County.

Monie Lee Pendergrass Sr and Pearl Leigh Dickerson had the following children:

- 1.2.5.5.1.6.1. CORA ANN,PENDERGRASS was born about 1935 in North Carolina and married Robert Lee Ayscue on 29 September 1951 in Vance County. He was born about 1929.
- 1.2.5.5.1.6.2. DOROTHY JANE PENDERGRASS was born on 17 August 1937 in Vance County, North Carolina.
- 1.2.5.5.1.6.3. MONNIE PENDERGRASS JR was born about 1940 in Warren County, North Carolina.
- 1.2.5.5.1.6.4. JIMMIE LOUIS PENDERGRASS SR, born 14 March 1945 in Warren County, died on 26 July 2014.
- 1.2.5.5.1.6.5. JAMES JOSEPH PENDERGRASS,born 1946 in Franklin County, died there on 7 December 1946.
- 1.2.5.5.1.6.6. JOHN HENRY PENDERGRASS, born 1947 in Franklin County, North died there on 7 April 1947.
- 1.2.5.5.1.6.7. TOMMY WAYNE PENDERGRASS, born 5 November 1949, died on 19 December 1949.

1.2.5.5.1.7. CAPERS JACK₆ PENDERGRASS (Raleigh Benjamin₅, Mary₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁),born 8 June 1914 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 15 October 1993 in Henderson. He married (1) Ida “Estelle” Evans, daughter of Garland L Evans and Mary Lilly Edwards, on 20 October 1934 in Warren County. She was born there 26 May 1914 and died on 24 January 1981 in Henderson. He married (2) Nellie Victoria Cole (Crigger), daughter of Valentine Cole and Queen Isabelle Vest, on 21 December 1974 in Roanoke, Virginia. She was born on 11 September 1914 in Terrys Fork, Floyd County, and died on 6 August 1982 in Roanoke, Virginia. He married (3) Ruby Unknown on 26 August 1982 in North Carolina.

Capers Jack Pendergrass and Ida “Estelle” Evans had the following children:

- 1.2.5.5.1.7.1. BARBARA ALLEN₇, PENDERGRASS, born 17 July 1937 in Henderson, North Carolina, died there 29 May 2004. She married Curtis Amerson Andrews on 30 November 1957 in Vance County. He was born about 1935.
- 1.2.5.5.1.7.2. AUDREY LANE PENDERGRASS was born in 1939 in Warren County, North Carolina and married James N Thompson Jr, son of James N Thompson Sr and Earline H, on 20 October 1958 in Vance County. He was born 1936.
- 1.2.5.5.1.7.3. LOIS ELLER PENDERGRASS was born on 16 April 1941 in Franklin County, North Carolina. She married Charlie Lee Taylor on 24 December 1958 in Vance County. He was born about 1939.
- 1.2.5.5.1.7.4. JERRY EVANS PENDERGRASS, born 17 January 1944 in Henderson, died 3 August 2008 in Kittrell, Vance County. He married Joann Thomas, daughter of Brady Thomas and Renia Hurley, on 12 February 1965 in Fairfax, Virginia. She was born about 1944 in Grundy, Virginia, and died at home 13 October 2020 (buried Henderson, North Carolina.)

1.2.5.5.1.7.5. JAMES PHILLIP PENDERGRASS was born on 5 April 1946 in Vance County, North Carolina. He married Diana Gaye Acord on 22 November 1979 in Fairfax, Virginia. She was born on 19 October 1951.
1.2.5.5.1.7.6. MARY “SUE” PENDERGRASS was born on 19 January 1948 in Vance County, North Carolina.
1.2.5.5.1.7.7. ORAL GENE PENDERGRASS, born 31 January 1951 Henderson , died 21 December 2006 in Kittrell.

1.2.5.5.1.8. LOUIS EUGENE, PENDERGRASS (Raleigh Benjamin₅, Mary₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 24 February 1919 in Henderson, North Carolina, died there 31 May 1998. On June 9 1937 in Vance County, he married Mary Elizabeth Dickerson, daughter of Sam Dickerson and Nannie, born 11 October 1921 and died on 20 April 1994 in Vance County.
Louis Eugene Pendergrass and Mary “Elizabeth” Dickerson had the following children:
1.2.5.5.1.8.1. SHERBY JEAN, PENDERGRASS, born 15 June 1940, died 23 July 2010 in Oxford, Granville County, North Carolina. On 15 March 1958 in Vance County, she married James Thomas “Butterbean” Guill Sr, born about 1936.
1.2.5.5.1.8.2. PATRICIA PENDERGRASS,born 27 April 1942 in Franklin County, married a Holland.
1.2.5.5.1.8.3. DWIGHT PENDERGRASS, born about 1944 in North Carolina, died 8 November 2017 in Henderson.
1.2.5.5.1.8.4. ANN CAROL PENDERGRASS was born on 17 December 1945 in Franklin County, North Carolina.
1.2.5.5.1.8.5. ELIZABETH ANN PENDERGRASS, born 9 March 1947 in Franklin County, died 10 November 2004 in Franklin County. She married a Reid[?]
1.2.5.5.1.8.6. LINDA GRAY PENDERGRASS, born 1 July 1948 in Vance County, married a Pace.
1.2.5.5.1.8.7. KENNETH EUGENE PENDERGRASS was born on 3 October 1951 in Vance County.

1.2.5.7.1.1. MANOLIA JANE “NOLIE”₆ PENDERGRASS (Ellis Malone₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 5 July 1893 in Henderson, North Carolina, died there 3 September 1968. She married J Frank Joyner Jr on 12 March 1911 in Franklin County. He was born about 1889 in North Carolina.
J Frank Joyner Jr and Manolia Jane “Nolie” Pendergrass had the following child:
1.2.5.7.1.1.1. OLIVER C₇ JOYNER was born about 1915 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.7.1.3. SIDNEY RICHARD₆PENDERGRASS (Ellis Malone₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 18 February 1897 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 13 October 1961 in Henderson, age 64. On 5 October 1919, he married Zedia G Medlin, who told the clerk she was18 but in fact was not yet 15.. She was born 12 February 1905 in North Carolina and died on 23 October 1980 in Vance County, at age 75.
Sidney Richard Pendergrass and Zedia G Medlin had the following children:
1.2.5.7.1.3.1. VELMA BERNELL₆PENDERGRASS, born 6 October 1920 in Franklin County, died 11 June 1978.
1.2.5.7.1.3.2. BABY BOY PENDERGRASS was born and died 13 July 1922..
1.2.5.7.1.3.3. HELEN MAE PENDERGRASS was born on 11 August 1924 in North Carolina and died in 1987.
1.2.5.7.1.3.4. THURSTON JULIUS PENDERGRASS, born 13 March 1926 in North Carolina, died on 13 January 1986 in Vance County at age 59.
1.2.5.7.1.3.5. CORA LEE OR GREY PENDERGRASS was born and died on 26 May 1928 in Haysville..
1.2.5.7.1.3.6. DORIS LOUISE PENDERGRASS, born 14 March 1929 in North Carolina, died 9 November 1990 in Hillsborough County, Florida.
1.2.5.7.1.3.7. NANNIE REBECCA PENDERGRASS, born 19 March 1931 in Vance County, died 3 April 1934. at 3.
1.2.5.7.1.3.8. HORACE VERNON PENDERGRASS SR, born 22 April 1933 in Vance County, died there 2 March 1993 at age 59. He married Hila Delilah Brown, born 12 December 1929 in Bradford, Pennsylvania, and died on 11 December 1975 in Henderson, Vance County.
1.2.5.7.1.3.9. GRAHAM LEWIS PENDERGRASS, born 24 February 1935, died 20 July 1996 in South Carolina.
1.2.5.7.1.3.10. BROOKS THOMAS PENDERGRASS was born on 5 March 1937 in North Carolina and died on 17 August 2004 in Graham, Alamance County.
1.2.5.7.1.3.11. ALBERT VANCE PENDERGRASS, born 20 August 1939 in Vance County, North Carolina, died on 13 October 2001 in Henderson at age 62.

1.2.5.7.1.7. ROSETTA₆PENDERGRASS (Ellis Malone₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 7 May 1910 in Henderson, North Carolina, died there 4 September 2000. She married Eugene Dickerson, son of Lewis Dickerson, on 18 February 1926 in Franklin County. He was born about 1900.
Rosetta Pendergrass and Eugene Dickerson had the following children:
1.2.5.7.1.7.1. WILLIAM JOSEPH₆DICKERSON, born 20 May 1927, died 5 September 1949 in Sandy Creek.
1.2.5.7.1.7.2. MABEL GRACE DICKERSON was born 7 December 1928 in North Carolina and died 27 February 1993 in Durham, Durham County. North Carolina.. She married and divorced a Nicholson.
1.2.5.7.1.7.3. RUTH AILENE DICKERSON, born 16 May 1930, died 15 December 2007 and married (1) Lonnie Spencer Loyd on 12 October 1946 in Vance County. He was born about 1924. On 1 October 1960 in Wake County, she married (2) William Ervin Wood Jr, born 1926.
1.2.5.7.1.7.4. MARY ELIZABETH DICKERSON, born 24 April 1934,in Warren County, died 10 April 2011in Virginia Beach, Virginia. On 7 October 1951 in Vance County, she married Melvin William Roberson, born about 1930..
1.2.5.7.1.7.5. ELIZABETH LOUISE DICKERSON, born 13 November 1936 in Warren, died 17 November 1936.
1.2.5.7.1.7.6. HELEN MARIE DICKERSON was born 8 September 1938 in Warren County. and married a Short.
1.2.5.7.1.7.7. DOROTHY J DICKERSON born about 1941, and on 26 May 1961 in Vance County, she married Charlie V Martin, who was born about 1937..
1.2.5.7.1.7.8. RACHEL ODELL DICKERSON born about 1942 in Warren County and on 2 July 1960 in Vance County, she married Thomas Wayland Ward, who was born about 1941..
1.2.5.7.1.7.9. ELLIS EUGENE DICKERSON was born about 1944 in Warren County, and on 20 April 1962 in Vance County, he married Suzan Catherine Vick, who was born about 1945.

1.2.5.7.1.7.10. JUDITH VERNELL DICKERSON was born about 1947 in Warren County and married a Jackson..
1.2.5.7.1.7.11. JAMES LEWIS DICKERSON was born 1 April 1948 in Vance County..

1.2.5.7.2.1. IRENE₆ PENDERGRASS (Richard Reid₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 2 March 1908 in North Carolina, died 8 March 1991 in Vance County. She married William Henry “Buddy” Colyer/Collier on 4 August in Vance County. He was born about 1907 in North Carolina.
William Henry “Buddy” Collier and Irene Pendergrass had the following children:
1.2.5.7.2.1.1. FLORENCE M₆ COLLIER was born about 1928 in North Carolina.
1.2.5.7.2.1.2. IOLA COLLIER was born about 1930 in North Carolina.
1.2.5.7.2.1.3. WILLIAM B COLLIER was born about 1934 in North Carolina.
1.2.5.7.2.1.4. MAXINE COLLIER was born about 1936 in North Carolina.
1.2.5.7.2.1.5. WILLIE R COLLIER was born about 1938 in North Carolina.
1.2.5.7.2.1.6. LUCY IREY COLLIER was born about 1939 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.7.2.4. PAULINE₆PENDERGRASS (Richard Reid₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born 18 May 1913 in North Carolina and died 9 July 1986 in Durham. On 27 January 1929, she married (1) Dinks Pryer Coley, who was born 1911 in North Carolina, and (2) George Roberson, Jr on 9 October 1957 in Vance County.
Dinks Pryer Coley and Pauline Pendergrass had the following children:
1.2.5.7.2.4.1. LINWOOD ALLEN₆COLEY, born 12 May 1931, died 5 February1998.
1.2.5.7.2.4.2. ANNIE LOUISE COLEY, born 16 Ocober 1933, died of accidental burns on 16 March 1936.
1.2.5.7.2.4.3. VIRGINIA COLEY was born 1936.
1.2.5.7.2.4.4. CHRISTINE COLEY was born 1939.

1.2.5.7.2.5. ETHEL GREEN₆PENDERGRASS (Richard Reid₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁),born 27 April 1915 in North Carolina, died 4 January 1984 in Franklin County, married J S Southerland, born about 1895 in North Carolina.
J S Southerland and Ethel Green Pendergrass had the following children:
1.2.5.7.2.5.1. JAMES M₆ SOUTHERLAND was born about 1923 in North Carolina.
1.2.5.7.2.5.2. CHARLES P SOUTHERLAND was born about 1925 in North Carolina.
1.2.5.7.2.5.3. TASKEL SOUTHERLAND was born about 1936 in North Carolina.
1.2.5.7.2.5.4. CARROLL SOUTHERLAND was born about 1938 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.7.3.1. HENRY CHARLES ATLAS CLAY₆ PENDERGRASS JR (Henry Clay P A₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 28 October 1894 in Warren County, died 30 October 1973 in Henderson. On 21 November 1915 in Sandy Creek Township, he married Katie Hellen Ayra Ayscue, born on 24 June 1900 in Franklin County and died there on 9 August 1969.
Henry Charles Pendergrass Jr and Katie Hellen Ayra Ayscue had the following children:
1.2.5.7.3.1.1. EVELYN PENDERGRASS was born on 15 September 1915 in Warren County, North Carolina, and died on 10 November 1935 in Henderson, Vance County. She married Dallie Barham, son of Robert Barham and Lelia, on 30 June 1933 in Vance County. He was born about 1912.
1.2.5.7.3.1.2. JOSEPH PENDERGRASS was born on 1 February 1919 in Warren County, North Carolina, and died on 5 April 1919 in Sandy Creek, Warren County.
1.2.5.7.3.1.3. ATLAS GREEN PENDERGRASS was born on 15 January 1921 in Warren County, North Carolina, and died on 16 November 1967 in Henderson, Vance County.
1.2.5.7.3.1.4. ELIZABETH LOUISE PENDERGRASS was born on 12 March 1924 in Vance County, North Carolina, and died on 3 May 2004 in Henderson. She married James Robert Barham, who was born about 1921 in North Carolina..

1.2.5.7.3.2. CLARA₆ PENDERGRASS (Henry Clay P A₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 10 December 1901 in Warren County, North Carolina, died on 22 June 1921 in Henderson, Vance County of pernicious anemia due to pregnancy confinement. She married Eugene James Grissom, son of George H Grissom and Sarah Green Matthews, on 16 June 1918 in Wake County. He was born on 19 June 1897 in Granville County and died on 1 March 1964 in Saxapahaw, Alamance County.
Eugene James Grissom and Clara Pendergrass had the following children:
1.2.5.7.3.2.1. MARY LEE₆ GRISSOM, born 4 April 1918 in Vance County, died on 15 October 1987.
1.2.5.7.3.2.2. CLARA E GRISSOM, born 18 June 1921 in Henderson, died 3 July 1921 in Sandy Creek

.1.2.5.7.3.3. MARY J₆ PENDERGRASS, (Henry Clay P A₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) born 23 January 1906 in North Carolina, died 23 July 1987 in Vance County. She married Jesse James Edwards, son of John Washington Edwards and Elizabeth Dickerson, on 20 February 1923, born 18 May 1903 in Warren County, died 23 September 1968. .
Jesse James Edwards and Mary J Pendergrass had the following children
1.2.5.7.3.3.1. MARY “POLLY” J₆ EDWARDS was born about 1924 in North Carolina.
1.2.5.7.3.3.2. SUSAN JANE EDWARDS, born 6 November 1925 in Warren, died 14 August 1930.
1.2.5.7.3.3.3. GEORGE NEWCOMB EDWARDS, born 28 June 1926 in Vance, died 30 May 1980 in Durham. He married Mildred Ellen Smith, daughter of William “Jethro” Smith and Lucille Andrews on 3 July 1948. She was born 12 September 1929 in Vance County and died there 16 February 2014.
1.2.5.7.3.3.4. GRACIE ADEL EDWARDS was born about 1930 in North Carolina.
1.2.5.7.3.3.5. MILTON GRAY EDWARDS[*twin*], born 21 April 1934, died 12 May 1934.
1.2.5.7.3.3.6. MARVIN ROY EDWARDS [*twin*] born 21 April 1934, died 14 May 1934.

1.2.5.7.3.4. PATTI LOU₆PENDERGRASS (Henry Clay P A₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁),born 12 May 1909 in North Carolina, died 5 April 1988 in Vance County. There, on 22 March 1930, she married Walter Green Martin, son of William

Martin and Beulah Gay, born in January 1907 in Halifax, North Carolina, and died on 24 March 1951 in Henderson.

Walter Green Martin and Patti Lou Pendergrass had the following child:

1.2.5.7.3.4.1. EMILY LOUISE₅,MARTIN was born about 1931 in North Carolina and married Horace Gilliam Coghill, Jr, who was born 24 June 1930 in Henderson, Vance County, North Carolina, and died 14 December 1999.

1.2.5.7.4.1. WILLIE FRANK₆ PENDERGRASS (William Green₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁),born 9 November 1901 in Vance County, North Carolina, died 24 April 1966 in Rocky Mount. He married Bessie Sabe Grissom, who was born about 1901 in North Carolina and died in 1996.

Willie Frank Pendergrass and Bessie Sabe Grissom had the following children:

1.2.5.7.4.1.1. LILA MAY₇ PENDERGRASS was born about 1919 in North Carolina.
1.2.5.7.4.1.2. HESTER G PENDERGRASS was born about 1920 in North Carolina.
1.2.5.7.4.1.3. SARAH ELIZABETH PENDERGRASS, born 8 March 1923, died 15 December, married a Pearce.
1.2.5.7.4.1.4. IDA ESTELLE PENDERGRASS, born 10 July 1925, died 11 October 1989. She married a Fuller.
1.2.5.7.4.1.5. THOMAS JORDAN PENDERGRASS, born about 1928 in North Carolina, married Sophie Erlene Knight on 8 February 1947 in Granville County. She was born about 1929.
1.2.5.7.4.1.6. MARY ANNONNIE PENDERGRASS, born 29 May 1930 in Franklin County, married a Kearney.
1.2.5.7.4.1.7. WILLIS A PENDERGRASS was born on 7 June 1932 and died on 19 October 2012. He married Joyce Elaine House on 27 June 1953 in Franklin County. She was born about 1937.
1.2.5.7.4.1.8. JAMES ALBERT PENDERGRASS, born 1 February 1937 in Vance, married Frances Unknown.
1.2.5.7.4.1.9. VERNON FREEMAN PENDERGRASS was born on 21 June 1940 in Franklin County, North Carolina, and died on 10 December 2009 in Mineral, Louisa County, Virginia. He married Faye Summerlin on 14 February 1959 in Wilson, North Carolina. She was born about 1943.

1.2.5.7.4.1.10. RUFUS CALVIN PENDERGRASS was born on 15 February 1942 in Franklin, North Carolina, and married Sarah Catherine Jones on 21 March 1960 in Wilson, North Carolina. She was born about 1944.

1.2.5.7.4.1.11. ALICE MARIE PENDERGRASS was born on 29 May 1944 in Franklin County, North Carolina, and died on 27 July 2007 in Pinetops, Edgecombe County. She married John Wesley Love on 14 April 1973 in Escambia, Florida.

1.2.5.7.4.3. MATTIE₆ PENDERGRASS (William Green₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 6 December 1906 in Warren County, died 18 May 1998 in Oxford. On 21 April 1923 in Warren County, she married Lonnie Leonis Loyd Jr, son of Lonnie Leonis Loyd Sr and Mandy Ayscue, born 19 June 1897 in Franklin County, died 22 June 1962 in Oxford.

Lonnie Leonis Loyd Jr and Mattie Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.5.7.4.3.1. LONNIE SPENCER₇ LOYD,born 4 January 1924 in Warren County, died 12 March 1998 in Oxford. On 1 October 1960, he married his second cousin Ruth Ailene Dickerson, both great-grandchildren of Richard Jordan Pendergrass.
1.2.5.7.4.3.2. WILLIAM HENRY LOYD, born 20 May 1925 in Franklin County, died 25 January 1995 in Henderson.
1.2.5.7.4.3.3. HERMAN CHEATHAM LOYD ,born 21 September 1926 in Warren,died 3 November 2004 in Durham.
1.2.5.7.4.3.4. IVORY LOYD, born 7 October 1928 in Granville County, died 13 December 2012 in Henderson..
1.2.5.7.4.3.5. NELLIE GRAY LOYD, born 1935 in Granville County, North Carolina.
1.2.5.7.4.3.6. CHARLIE MALONE LOYD, born 3 December 1936 in Warren County, died 14 April 1994 in Durham.

1.2.5.7.4.5. LENNIE PARK PENDERGRASS (William Green₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 3 January 1911 in Warren County, died 5 December 2006 in Henderson..She married Jessie Thomas Ball, son of Stephen Ball and Mamie Lee Faulkner, 20 September 1943 in Vance County. He was born there 24 April 1916 in Vance County and died on 15 November 1986 in Henderson..

Jessie Thomas Ball and Lennie Park Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.5.7.4.5.1. IDA JOSEPHINE₇,BALL, born 5 July 1945 in Vance County, died 21 June 2013. She married (1) Stanley C Norwood Jr , (2) John Thomas Roberson on 24 December 1960 in Vance County (divorced 13 May 1969) and (3) Harold Chester Balltzglier on 16 March 2002.
1.2.5.7.4.5.2. THOMAS PALMER BALL was born on 9 December 1946 in Vance County, North Carolina and married Brenda Kaye Stainback on 9 June 1970 in Clarksville, Virginia. She was born on 13 November 1948.
1.2.5.7.4.5.3. MARGARET “ELAINE” BALL was born on 29 April 1948 in Vance County.

1.2.5.7.4.6. RAYMOND GREEN₆ PENDERGRASS (William Green₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 31 January 1913 Warren County, died 6 July 1977 in Henderson, married Mary Byrd Currin, born 1821, on 1 July 1939 in Vance.

Raymond Green Pendergrass and Mary Byrd Currin had the following child:

1.2.5.7.4.6.1 SAM ANDREW₇ PENDERGRASS, born 2 November 1941 in Warren County, died there 15 November 2021. On 1 December 1961 in Vance County, he married Judy Pearl Harris, born about 1942.
1.2.5.7.4.6.2. ROGER LEWIS₇ PENDERGRASS, born 12 February 1948 in Vance County, died there 13 April 1949..

1.2.5.7.4.7. ALICE MACON₆ PENDERGRASS (William Green₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 18 November 1914 in Warrenton, North Carolina, died 7 October 1996 in Henderson, Vance County. She married Fred Lee “Peter” Collier there on 17 February 1934. He was born about 1903 in North Carolina and died on 11 July 1973 in Henderson, Vance County.

Fred Lee “Peter” Collier and Alice Macon Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.5.7.4.7.1. FRED ROOSEVELT₇ COLLIER SR.
1.2.5.7.4.7.2. ROBERT HARTWELL COLLIER.
1.2.5.7.4.7.3. PHILLIP DEXTER COLLIER.

1.2.5.7.4.9. EDDIE FURMAN₆ PENDERGRASS (William Green₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 17 March 1919 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 14 April 1978 in Vance County. He married Sallie Ann Hale, daughter of Willie

Hale and Pearl, on 27 December 1938 in Vance County. She was born about 1920 in North Carolina.

Eddie Furman Pendergrass and Sallie Ann Hale had the following children:

1.2.5.7.4.9.1. LUTHER FURMAN₇ PENDERGRASS was born in 1940 in Warren County, North Carolina, and married Louvenia Wicker, born about 1941, on 3 September 1959 in Vance County.
1.2.5.7.4.9.2. CLARENCE BRUCE PENDERGRASS was born about 1941.

1.2.5.7.4.10. ALMA MARIE₆ PENDERGRASS (William Green₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 9 July 1923, died 21 May 2008 in Epsom, married Lonnie Thomas Patterson Jr., son of Lonnie Thomas Patterson Sr and Mary Elizabeth Journigan, on 5 June 1943 in Vance County, born 16 December 1925 in Franklin County, died on 26 October 1994 in Durham..

Lonnie Thomas Patterson Jr. and Alma Marie Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.5.7.4.10.1. PATSY GERALDINE₇ PATTERSON was born on 1 July 1950 in Vance County, North Carolina. She married (1) Bobby Earl Wester on 22 June 1968. He was born on 25 September 1949. After their divorce, she married (2) Bobby Douglas Lewis on 1 June 1986 in Chesapeake, Virginia. He was born on 19 March 1933. She married (3) a Gregory.
1.2.5.7.4.10.2. JANET MARIE PATTERSON, was born on 24 July 1960 in Vance County.
1.2.5.7.4.10.3. ANGELA KAY PATTERSON was born 2 October 1961 in Vance County.
1.2.5.7.4.10.4. DENNIS THOMAS PATTERSON.
1.2.5.7.4.10.5. REBECCA JEAN PATTERSON.

1.2.5.7.6.2. JOSEPH ROBERT₆ PENDERGRASS (James “Robert”₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 23 November 1905 in Warren County, died 12 December 1975 in Raleigh. He married Mary Betty “Mollie” Coley, daughter of Tom Coley and Betty, on 5 December 1925 in Warren County. She was born on 29 January 1905 in Warren County, and died on 28 January 1991 in Vance County.

Joseph Robert Pendergrass and Mary Betty “Mollie” Coley had the following children:

1.2.5.7.6.2.1. ROSE THOMAS₇ PENDERGRASS, born 24 February 1926 in Warren County, died 10 December 1992 in Franklin County. She married (1) James Thomas Lassiter on 23 March 1950 in Vance County. He was born about 1926. She married (2) William Edgar Aycock.
1.2.5.7.6.2.2. REBA ALLEN PENDERGRASS, born 14 July 1929 in Warren County, died 12 December1970 in Durham. She married (1) Billie Ray Deans, son of B D Deans and Bertie, on 24 March 1953 in Vance County. They divorced in Nash County 16 October 1967. He was born on 9 October 1933 in Goldsboro, Wayne County, North Carolina and died on 24 December 2002 in San Diego, California. Reba married (2) Jimmy Douglas Prewer.
1.2.5.7.6.2.3. HELEN GRAY PENDERGRASS, born 24 January 1935 in North Carolina, died 22 April 1979 in Henderson, Vance County. She married (1) Riley Dickerson in Mecklenburg, Virginia, born about 1933. She married (2) William Gilbert Roundtree Jr., born 1940. son of William Gilbert Roundtree Sr and Pauline, on 29 July 1961 in Vance County.

1.2.5.7.6.3. NORA GRAY₆ PENDERGRASS (James“Robert”₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born on 24 October 1908 in North Carolina and died 10 October 1991 in Raleigh, Wake County. She married William J “Willie” Edwards on 20 Jan 1927 in Franklin County. He was born about 1905 in North Carolina and died there on 5 December 1961.

William J “Willie” Edwards and Nora Gray Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.5.7.6.3.1. MARIE₇ EDWARDS was born about 1929 in North Carolina.
1.2.5.7.6.3.2. WILLIAM EDWARDS was born about 1931 in North Carolina.
1.2.5.7.6.3.3. DELMON EDWARDS was born about 1933 in North Carolina.
1.2.5.7.6.3.4. MARY EDWARDS was born about 1935 in North Carolina.
1.2.5.7.6.3.5. EDITH MAY EDWARDS, born 7 February 1936 in Franklin County, North Carolina, died there on 3 March 2020. She married her second cousin once removed, Raeford Owen “Snooks” Pendergrass, son of William Henry Pendergrass and Sally Pinchford Reed. He was born on 2 February 1928 in North Carolina and died on 28 February 1999 in Henderson, Vance County at age 71.
1.2.5.7.6.3.6. KENNETH BLAIR EDWARDS, born on 1 April 1938 in Franklin County, died on 20 October 1970.

1.2.5.7.7.1. JESSE LEE₆ PENDERGRASS (George Daniel₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 5 January 1909 in Warren County, died 13 November 1986 in Henderson. He married Minnie Speed Coley, daughter of Thomas O Coley and Bettie Peoples, there on 7 January 1928. She was born 29 June 1907 in North Carolina, died 29 January 1986 in Henderson.

Jesse Lee Pendergrass and Minnie Speed Coley had the following children:

1.2.5.7.7.1.1. JESSE THOMAS₇ PENDERGRASS JR, born 11 May 1929 in Warren County, died 21 August 1997 in Canal Fulton, Stark County, Ohio. He married Mary Blanche Montgomery, daughter of Robert S Montgomery and Mabel W, on 7 April 1949 in Vance County. She was born about 1933. [see famly photo 7-L]
1.2.5.7.7.1.2. BETTIE MARIE PENDERGRASS was born about 1931 in North Carolina.
1.2.5.7.7.1.3. CHARLES LINDBURG JOSEPH “JOE” PENDERGRASS was born on 7 July 1932 in North Carolina.
1.2.5.7.7.1.4. MARY SPEED PENDERGRASS was born about 1935 in North Carolina and married William Robert Brome on 20 June 1952 in Vance County. He was born about 1930.
1.2.5.7.7.1.5. JOHN ANDREW PENDERGRASS, born 1937 in North Carolina,married Shannon Rose Rogers. .
1.2.5.7.7.1.6. PEGGY GEAN PENDERGRASS was born about 1939 in North Carolina.
1.2.5.7.7.1.7. JOYCE PENDERGRASS was born 1941 in Warren County, North Carolina.
1.2.5.7.7.1.8. NANCY LOUISE PENDERGRASS was born on 4 September 1943. She married Sylvester Bartolo, son of Marshall Bartolo and Rose Marana ?, on 26 September 1961 in Wayne, County. He was born about 1936.
1.2.5.7.7.1.9. BENNIE NEWCOMB PENDERGRASS married Kathy Yvonne Pegram.

1.2.5.7.7.2. KATIE MAE₆ PENDERGRASS (George Daniel₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born on 8 August 1912 in North Carolina and died on 11 August 1966 in Dabney, Vance County. She married Charles Henry Colier, who was

born on 25 April 1897 in North Carolina and died on 19 January 1979 in Vance County.

Charles Henry Collier and Katie Mae Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.2.5.7.7.2.1. ELLEN₆ COLLIER was born about 1930 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.5.7.7.2.2. MARTHA COLLIER was born about 1932 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.5.7.7.2.3. CHARLES HENRY COLLIER JR was born about 1933 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.5.7.7.2.4. GRACIE COLLIER was born about 1935 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.5.7.7.2.5. HENRY DARIEL COLLIER was born about 1937 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.7.7.4. ANDREW PHILLIP₆ PENDERGRASS (George Daniel₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 16 July 1915 in North Carolina, died 5 November 1986 in Henderson. He married Willie Lee Loyd there on 24 November 1936. She was born about 1916.

Andrew Phillip Pendergrass and Willie Lee Loyd had the following child:

- 1.2.5.7.7.4.1. WAYNE₇PENDERGRASS. He married Patricia McDaniel.

1.2.5.7.7.5. ALBERT EDWARD₆ PENDERGRASS (George Daniel₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born on 16 October1917 in North Carolina and died on 13 February 1986 in Vance County. He married Lillian “Lee” Allen West there on 18 November 1939. She was born about 1922.

Albert Edward Pendergrass and Lillian “Lee” Allen West had at least the following children:

- 1.2.5.7.7.5.1. SADIE MAY₇ PENDERGRASS, born 20 October 1940 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.5.7.7.5.2. E PHILLIP PENDERGRASS, born 8 June 1942 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.5.7.7.5.3. BOBBY A/S PENDERGRASS was born about 1944 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.5.7.7.5.4. PATRICIA DIANE PENDERGRASS, born about 1951 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.7.7.6. MAUDE₆ PENDERGRASS (George Daniel₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 11 October 1910 in North Carolina, died 25 January 1997 in Henderson, Vance County. She married (1) George W Duke on 23 July 1927 in Franklin County. He was born about 1905. She married (2) George Daniel Dickerson, son of J Henry Dickerson and Anna Short, in 1928 in North Carolina (In the 1930 census, they were living with her father, listed as his married daughter and son-in-law and had a year old child, but the 1940 census says they were married 6 years and she was first married at 15 [to Duke?]. George Daniel Dickerson was born on 25 December 1907 in Warren County and died on 17 February 1960 in Warrenton. Since their parents were second cousins once removed, the children are listed under their father’s number. As their mother’s children a generation later, they are 1.2.5.7.7.6.1, .2, and 3.

George Daniel Dickerson and Maude Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.2.7.9.8.1. WILLIAM A₇ DICKERSON was born about 1928 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.7.9.8.2. GEORGE ANDREW DICKERSON was born on 11 July 1929 in Warren County, North Carolina and died on 12 July 1929 in Sandy Creek, Warren County.
- 1.2.7.9.8.3. MYRTLE DICKERSON was born about 1938 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.7.8.1. MARJORIE “MARGIE” HESTER₆ PENDERGRASS (Bussie Lee “Guiney”₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 6 September 1908 in North Carolina, died 26 November 1974 in Virginia Beach. She married Richard Dickens, son of Joe Dickens and Etta Edwards, on 27 August 1930 in Nash, born there 11 August 1908 and died on 7 October 1988 in Emporia, Emporia City, Virginia.

Richard Dickens and Marjorie “Margie” Hester Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.2.5.7.8.1.1. MARY JOSEPHINE₇DICKENS was born about 1928 in North Carolina and married Ralph Wilson Mitchell on 6 April 1946 in Franklin County. He was born about 1920.
- 1.2.5.7.8.1.2. LINDA MAGDALEINE DICKENS, born 6 September 1931 in Nash County, died there 8 January 2004. She married (1) Johnnie B Mills Sr on 16 January 1950 in Franklin County, about 1920. She married (2) Gene Portiss.
- 1.2.5.7.8.1.3. RICHARD LEE DICKENS SR, born 27 November 1933 in Nash County, died 14 April 1997 in Virginia Beach, Virginia. He married Eva Bell Vick on 15 November 1952 in Nash County. She was born about 1934.
- 1.2.5.7.8.1.4. LUCY MAE DICKENS was born on 30 November 1935 in Nash County.
- 1.2.5.7.8.1.5. HORACE THERLOW DICKENS, born 17 June 1940 in Castalia Nash County, North died 15 October 1991 in Chesapeake, Virginia. He married (1) Alice Faye Raynor on 16 October 1959 in Emporia, Virginia. She was born about 1943. He married (2) Connie Lou Patterson, who was born on 20 January 1945 and died on 17 August 1993.
- 1.2.5.7.8.1.6. MARIE DICKENS, born 1 October 1941 in Rocky Mount, married James David Wells, son of George Wells and Queenie, 19 August 1962 in Virginia Beach, Virginia. He was born on 23 June 1935 in Lexington, Davidson County.
- 1.2.5.7.8.1.7. WILLIAM ALLEN DICKENS was born on 13 January 1944 in Nash County, North Carolina and died there on 6 February 2014. He married Juanita Radford, daughter of Charlie Radford and Myrtle Smith, on 24 March 1967 in Nash County. She was born there on 26 April 1948.
- 1.2.5.7.8.1.8. BERNICE DICKENS, was born on 8 July 1946 in Nash County, North Carolina.
- 1.2.5.7.8.1.9. SANDRA FAYE DICKENS was born on 6 July 1949 in Nash County, North Carolina, and married Jimmie Lee Whitley, son of Percy James Whitley and Fannie Mae Braswell, on 2 July 1966 in Greensville, Virginia. He was born on 11 July1946 in Emporia, Emporia City, Virginia.
- 1.2.5.7.8.1.10. DOUGLAS KERRY DICKENS was born on 18 October 1951 in Nash County, North Carolina and married Peggy Dunlow on 28 October 1972 in Emporia, Virginia. She was born on 1 August 1949.

1.2.5.7.8.2. AGATHA LEE₆ PENDERGRASS (Bussie Lee “Guiney”₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 12 January 1909 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 20 April 1997 in Henderson, Vance County. She married Andrew Jackson Hunt, son of Alson Green Hunt and Cornelia W Lloyd, on 29 January 1923. He was born 30 June 1902 in Brinkleyville, Halifax County, North Carolina and died on 21 October 1961 in Henderson.

Andrew Jackson Hunt and Agatha Lee Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.2.5.7.8.2.1. ANDREW LEE₇, “CURLY” HUNT, born 23 August 1924 in Warrenton, North died 8 December 1982 in Henderson of a heart attack. In 1941 in South Carolina, he married Dorothy Marie Logio, daughter of Joseph Logio and Mary Louise Williams (she 15, he 18), born 29 July 1927 in Weehawken, Hudson, New Jersey, died on 21 August 2015 in Henderson.
- 1.2.5.7.8.2.2. ANNIE BELLE/ANNABELLE HELEN HUNT, born 12 April 1926 in Warren County, died 7 October 2016 in Raleigh of pneumonia as a complication of Alzheimer’s. She married Wesley Rudolph “Bubber” Hughes Jr, son of Wesley Reavis Hughes and Clellie Mae Wilder, on 19 March 1944 in Dillon County, South Carolina. He was born on 8 October 1923 in Vance County and died on 29 July 2003 in Henderson.

1.2.5.7.8.2.3. JOHN O’KELLY HUNT, born 20 September 1927 in Sandy Creek, Warren County, died in Henderson, Vance County, on 15 January 1991. He married (1) Florene Christine Sykes on 16 December 1944. She was born in Henderson. He married (2) Martha Elizabeth Harrison, daughter of Elton M Harrison and Lora Evelyn Allen, on 15 December 1962. She was born 9 March 1927, Brunswick County, Virginia, died in Henderson, Vance County, on 15 September 2001.

1.2.5.7.8.2.4. MARTHA OVEIDA “BEBE” HUNT, born 5 July 1929 in Warren County, died 9 April 2007 in Henderson. She married (1) Arthur Lee Husketh on 16 June 1945 in Wake County. He was born 25 February 1927. She married (2) John L Lamb Jr, son of John L Lamb Sr and Kate M McGhee, on 14 October 1950 in Vance County. He was born 23 April 1925 in Henderson. She married (3) Jackie Wayne Peoples,Sr, who was born 6 September 1942 in Vance County.

1.2.5.7.8.2.5. ALFRED GREEN “BONEY” HUNT, born 11 July 1932 in Sandy Creek,Warren County, died 17 December 2010 in San Diego, California in a rest home, though a resident of Los Angeles. He married Doris Kathryn Biggs, born 8 August 1927 in Omaha, Nebraska, and died 9 November 2009 in Baldwin Park, Los Angeles County, California.

1.2.5.7.8.2.6. HELEN ELIZABETH HUNT was born on 5 April 1938 in Henderson, Vance County, North Carolina, and married Earl Reid, son of William Molden Reid and Mada Cash, on 31 July 1953 in Boydton, Mecklenburg County, Virginia. He was born on 16 January 1932 in Henderson, Vance County and died there of cancer on 29 June 2016.

1.2.5.7.8.3. ROY LEE/RAY THOMAS₆ PENDERGRASS (Bussie Lee “Guiney”₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 6 August 1912 in Nash County, North Carolina, died 30 June 1971 in Rocky Mount of drinking and ingesting drugs. His death certificate says Ray Thomas Pendergrass, the index says only Ray, the social security record says Roy. He married Ida Mae Stansberry on 5 December 1933 in Nash County. One marriage record is under Roy G Pendergrass, one under Roy D Pendergrass. Ida Mae was born 13 August 1909 in North Carolina and died 4 June 1991 in Rocky Mount.All their children were born in Nash County, North Carolina.

Roy Lee Ray Thomas Pendergrass and Ida Mae Stansberry had the following children:

- 1.2.5.7.8.3.1. LEE ROY₇PENDERGRASS, was born about 1936.
- 1.2.5.7.8.3.2. FREDDIE PENDERGRASS was born about 1938..
- 1.2.5.7.8.3.3. IDA SHIRLEY PENDERGRASS,born 18 December 1939.
- 1.2.5.7.8.3.4. LORETTA MARIE PENDERGRASS, 28 February1944.
- 1.2.5.7.8.3.5. RUSSELL WHEELER PENDERGRASS, born 4 October 1947, died 6 May 2002 in Burnsville..
- 1.2.5.7.8.3.6. ALICE PENDERGRASS was born in Nash County.

1.2.5.7.8.4. HERBERT JORDAN₆ PENDERGRASS SR (Bussie Lee “Guiney”₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born on 1 September 1914 in Shocco, Louisburg, Warren County, North Carolina and died on 21 January 1992 in Rocky Mount, Nash County. He married Mary Elizabeth Harper, daughter of William Henry Harper Jr and Pattie Lee Coley, on 9 June 1934 in Franklin County. She was born on 4 April 1917 in Griffins, Nash County and died on 13 March1998 in Rocky Mount.

Herbert Jordan Pendergrass Sr and Mary Elizabeth Harper had the following children:

- 1.2.5.7.8.4.1. ORA LEE₇PENDERGRASS, born about 1935 in North Carolina, married Francis Arthur Alford, born 1932, on 12 March 1954 in Edgecombe County.
- 1.2.5.7.8.4.2. HERBERT JORDAN PENDERGRASS JR was born on 16 December 1936 in Nash County, North Carolina, and died on 4 April 2013. He married Patricia Lester, who was born in Nash County, North Carolina.
- 1.2.5.7.8.4.3. MOLLY ANN PENDERGRASS was born on 30 November 1940 in Nash County, North Carolina.
- 1.2.5.7.8.4.4. ALVIS “WAYNE” PENDERGRASS was born on 1 March 1945 in Nash County, North Carolina and married Shirley Davis on 5 March 1969 in Nashville, Nash County, North Carolina.
- 1.2.5.7.8.4.5. BRENDA KAY PENDERGRASS was born on 31 December 1948 in Nash County, North Carolina.
- 1.2.5.7.8.4.6. RANDY VAN PENDERGRASS, was born on 17 December 1950 in Nash County, North Carolina, and married (1) Karen L Fitzgerald in 1974, and (2) Beverly Martin.
- 1.2.5.7.8.4.7. DELBRA [*sic*] JEAN PENDERGRASS was born on 23 February 1954 in Rocky Mount, Nash County, North Carolina and died on 18 February 2003 in Rocky Mount, Nash County. She did not marry.
- 1.2.5.7.8.4.8. BECKY JANE PENDERGRASS was born on 6 December 1957 in Nash County, North Carolina, and died on 18 February 1998 in Rocky Mount, Nash County.
- 1.2.5.7.8.4.9. LOUISE PENDERGRASS was born in Nash County, North Carolina and married a Wilson.

1.2.5.8.1.3. FANNIE M₇ THOMPSON (Sarah A₅ Pendergrass, William Henry₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS), born 13 October 1897 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 14 October 1987. She married (1) Owen B Ellis on 26 December 1917 in Vance County, North Carolina, born about 1898 in North Carolina. She married (2) James Malcolm Hobgood, born on 23 March 1903 in North Carolina, died on 5 August 1974 in Raleigh, Wake County.

James Malcolm Hobgood and Fannie M Thompson had the following child:

- 1.2.5.8.1.3.1. CHARLOTTE F₇ HOBGOOD was born about 1926 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.8.2.10. CLARA JANE₆ ABBOTT (Elizabeth Sue “Bettie”₅Pendergrass, William Henry₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃Pendergrass, Jesse₂Pendergrass, JOHN₁PENDERGRASS), born 25 February 1909 in North Carolina, married Howard Jackson Thompson, son of Jack J Thompson and Elizabeth G, on 21 December 1927 in Vance County. He was born on 31 March 1909

in Warren County and died on 14 August 1985 in Vance County.

Howard Jackson Thompson and Clara Jane Abbott had the following children:

1.2.5.8.2.10.1. RONNIE JACKSON “JIMMY”, THOMPSON was born on 19 April 1933 in Vance County, North Carolina and died on 17 July 1989 in Durham, North Carolina. He married Betty Jean Reavis, daughter of Thomas Edgar Reavis and Lana Jones, on 7 February 1952 in Warren County. She was born on 27 January 1935 in North Carolina and died on 27 April 2009 in Buffalo, Union County, South Carolina.

1.2.5.8.2.10.2. KERMIT GENE THOMPSON, born about 1937 in Warren, married (1) Patricia Ann Davis on 9 September 1958 in Mecklenburg County,, Virginia. She was born about 1941. He later married (2) Barbara Ayscue.

1.2.5.8.2.10.3. NANCY THOMPSON was born after the 1940 census..

1.2.5.8.3.1. ROBERT LEE₆ PENDERGRASS (William Robert₅, William Henry₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 9 February 1895 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 3 December 1965 in Henderson. He married Mary A Peoples on 10 October 1920 in Vance County. She was born about 1895 in North Carolina and died on 21 April 1965 in Henderson.

Robert Lee Pendergrass and Mary A Peoples had the following children:

1.2.5.8.3.1.1. JOSEPH BROOKS₇PENDERGRASS, born 25 October 1921 in Warren County, died 5 July 1974 in Henderson. He married Annie Lee Abbott there on 21 March 1942. She was born in 1922 and died in 1978 in Henderson.

1.2.5.8.3.1.2. ANNIE LEE PENDERGRASS was born about 1924 in North Carolina and married Roy Powell.

1.2.5.8.3.1.3. WILLIAM ANDERSON PENDERGRASS, born 29 August 1925, died 5 January 1971 in Henderson.

1.2.5.8.3.1.4. MARY ELIZABETH PENDERGRASS, was born on 7 January 1926 in North Carolina, and died 5 January 1991. She married Lewis/Louis Leon Lovett, son of Gordon and Pearl Lovett..

1.2.5.8.3.1.5. JULIA FENNER PENDERGRASS ,born on 12 May 1927 in Warrenton, Warren County, North Carolina and died on 21 November 2003 in Henderson, Vance County. She married Charles Henry Anderson Jr there on 18 June 1955.

1.2.5.8.3.1.6. JULIUS PENDERGRASS was born about 1928 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.8.3.1.7. FANNIE MAE PENDERGRASS was born about 1933 in North Carolina. She married John Brame on 6 September 1952 in Warren County, North Carolina. He was born about 1934 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.8.3.1.8. JAMES NEWCOMB PENDERGRASS was born on 15 July 1936 in Henderson, Vance County, North Carolina, and died there on 11 August 1996. He married (1) Virgie Lee Faucette, and (2) Carol Dunn, who was born in 1948.

1.2.5.10.2.2. LILLIE₆ PATTERSON (Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS), born 27 July 1896 in Warren County, North Carolina, died there 7 April 1965. She married Eddie Green Hamm Sr, son of Alex Hamm and Charlotte Shearin, on 29 December 1922 in Franklin County. He was born on 15 September 1904 in Warren County and died there on 6 September 1992.

Eddie Green Hamm Sr and Lillie Patterson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.2.1. EDDIE GREEN₇, HAMM JR was born on 5 October 1924 in North Carolina and died on 16 February 1994 in Durham County. He married Ellen Louise Aycock, daughter of George Leon Aycock Sr and Kathleen Frances Fuller, on 13 October 1943 in Warren County. She was born there on 3 August 1923 and died on 19 October 2013 in Vance County.

1.2.5.10.2.2.2. ANNIE MAE HAMM was born on 8 April 1926 in Warren County, North Carolina, and died of unknown causes at one year of age on 25 May 1927 in Fork, Warren County.,

1.2.5.10.2.2.3. LILLY MILDRED “MIL” HAMM, born 1 November 1927 in Warren County, married (1) Walter Russell there on 4 January 1956, born 1924. She married (2) Joseph “Joe” Lyles, born in 1925, and (3) James Thomas “Jimmy” Reid, who was born 23 February 1927 in Warren County, and died on 10 February 2014 in Mecklenburg County, Virginia.

1.2.5.10.2.2.4. ROBERT JAMES HAMM, born 11 January 1929 in Inez, Warren County, died 25 July 1984 in Richmond, Virginia. He married Alice Bollinger, daughter of Nevins Bollinger and Sarah Chapman, on 15 February 1955 in Boynton, Virginia. She was born on 13 July 1933.

1.2.5.10.2.2.5. PEARL HAMM was born on 3 May 1930 in Warren County, North Carolina and died on 18 October 2017. She married (1) Murphy Jackson Ellis, who was born on 25 June 1923 in Halifax County, North Carolina, and died on 2 August 1980 in Warren County. She married (2) Walter Blaine Aycock, who was born on 26 August 1919 in Warren County, North Carolina. and died on 18 February 2003 in Roanoke Rapids, Halifax County.

1.2.5.10.2.2.6. THOMAS ALEC ‘TOM” HAMM SR was born on 24 April 1932 in Warren County, North Carolina, and died on 7 October 2003 in Wake County. On 13 January 1955 in Warren County, he married Annie Laurie Thompson, daughter of Callie Thurston “Buddy” Thompson and Jessa “Alma” Patterson, born on 29 November 1930 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.2.7. CHARLOTTE ANN HAMM, born 21 August 1933 in Warren County, died 2 January 2001 in Durham. She married Edward Benjamin Savage II, born 21 August 1928 in Belle Haven, Virginia, died 12 May 2006 in Northhampton.

1.2.5.10.2.2.8. ROGER EDWARD HAMM, born 1 May 1935 in Warren County, died 30 June 1995 in Vance County. On 15 October 1965 in Monroe County, Indiana, he married Gladys Mae Robertson, daughter of Hezekiah Robertson and Mary Ellen Chestnut, born 2 March 1938 in Monroe County, Indiana and died on 10 April 2001 in Vance County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.2.9. LINWOOD LEE HAMM [*twin*] was born prematurely on 29 April 1937 in Warren County, North Carolina, and died in infancy on 10 July 1937 in Rocky Mount, Nash County, of bronchial pneumonia.

1.2.5.10.2.2.10. LEON WESTER HAMM [*twin*] was born prematurely on 29 April 1937 in Warren County, North Carolina, and died in infancy on 26 July 1937 in Fork, Warren County of malnutrition from being born prematurely.

1.2.5.10.2.2.11. JOLLY MACK HAMM was born on 16 September 1939 in Warren County, North Carolina, and died on 27 February 2013 in Durham County, North Carolina. He married (1) Vinetta Joyce Leuthje, who was born about 1935. He married (2) Nancy Collins, daughter of Lacy Collins and Katie Lee Clark, on 7 January 1977. She was born about 1940.

1.2.5.10.2.3. CLAUDE₆ PATTERSON SR (Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 8 November 1898 in Warren, died 25 March 1974 in Henderson, married Ethel E Hamm, daughter of Alex Hamm and Charlotte Shearin, 4 October 1922 in Franklin. She was born 26 September 1899 in Warren, and died 26 August 1973 in Henderson.

Claude Patterson Sr and Ethel E Hamm had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.3.1. ANNIE “LOUISE” PATTERSON, born 9 October 1923 in Warren County, died 15 December 1964 in Rocky Mount, Nash County. She married James Robert Thompson, son of Jessie Louis Thompson and Ettie Ethel Perry, on 24 December 1943 in Nash County. He was born there on 26 February 1921 and died there on 7 November 1972.

1.2.5.10.2.3.2. ELSIE LEE PATTERSON, born 3 April 1926 in Warren County, died 12 January 2002. She married William Henry Smith Jr, son of William Henry Smith Sr and Maude Adams, on 2 July 1944, born 27 March 1916 in Johnson County, died 8 November 1998 in Warren County.

1.2.5.10.2.3.3. CLAUDE PATTERSON JR, born 10 August 1927 in Warren County, died 16 July 2013 in Durham. He married Thelma Mae Ellington, daughter of Charlie Ellington and Jessie Wollett, on 19 December 1953 in Durham County. She was born on 26 June 1930 in Halifax County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.3.4. LULA VIRGINA “GIN” PATTERSON, born 31 August 1929 in Warren County, died 3 April 2004 in Henderson. She married George Leon Aycock Jr, son of George Leon Aycock Sr and Kathleen Frances Fuller, on 26 November 1947 in Warren County. He was born on 26 May 1921 in Warren County and died on 29 August 1985 in Durham County.

1.2.5.10.2.3.5. RALEIGH SAMUEL “PETE” PATTERSON was born on 8 June 1933 in Warren County, North Carolina, and died unmarried on 31 December 1950 in Vance County at age 17.

1.2.5.10.2.3.6. YVONNE ETHELENE PATTERSON, born 28 January 1937 in Warren County, married Ronald Elijah Coggin, son of Henry Keeter Coggin and Gladys Catherine Walker, on 10 December 1954 in Nash County. He was born on 28 February 1935 in Nash County and died there on 19 June 2015.

1.2.5.10.2.4. JENNIE LEE₆ PATTERSON (Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born on 24 January 1901 in North Carolina and died on 9 May 1972 in Nashville, Nash County. She married John Wesley Shearin, son of Joseph Shearin and Mollie, on 13 April 1919 in Warren County. He was born on 9 November 1900 in North Carolina and died on 19 December 1986 in Nash County.

John Wesley Shearin and Jennie Lee Patterson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.4.1. MADGIE LEE, SHEARIN , born 5 February 1920 in Halifax County, died 24 October 2014 in Nash County. She married Charlie Kempt Macklin, son of John Edgar Macklin and Lula Claudie Cyrus, on 3 August 1940 in Halifax County. He was born there on 11 September 1914 and died on 4 May 2003 in Rocky Mount, Nash County.

1.2.5.10.2.4.2. EMORY THOMAS “SLIM” SHEARIN, born 29 October 1922 in Halifax, North Carolina, died on 9 July 1978 in Tennessee. He married Aileen Dorothy Allen, daughter of Alton Allen and Gladys Brown, on 24 August 1949 in Chatsworth, Murray County, Georgia. She was born on 25 October 1928 in Sevierville, Sevier County, Tennessee.

1.2.5.10.2.4.3. JAMES ANDREW SHEARIN was born on 12 July 1925 in Halifax County, North Carolina, and died on 17 January 1992 in Nash County. He married Annie Lee Clay, daughter of Aaron Clay and Alice Edwards, on 10 Mar 1945 in Nash County. She was born on 17 June 1925 in Halifax County and died on 2 March 2016 in Rocky Mount, Nash County.

1.2.5.10.2.4.4. VELA MAE SHEARIN was born on 13 April 1930 in Halifax, North Carolina, and died on 15 April 1930 in Brinkleyville, Halifax County at two days old.

1.2.5.10.2.4.5. VELMA “GLADYS” SHEARIN, born 17 Mar 1933 in Halifax County, died 14 March 2010 in Spring Hope, Nash County. On 14 September 1950 in Greenville County, Virginia, she married John Washington “JW” Jones, son of John Calvin Jones and Mary Rebecca Carter, born 25 November 1932 in Nash County, died there on 15 October 2002.

1.2.5.10.2.5. DOUGLAS EDWARD₆ PATTERSON (Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born on 25 June 1903 in Franklin County, North Carolina and died on 6 October 1990 in Vance County. He married Mary Belle Patterson, daughter of Lonnie Thomas Patterson and Mary Elizabeth Journigan, on 30 August 1928 in Vance County. She was born on 12 November 1912 in Franklin County, North Carolina, and died on 30 July 1998 in Vance County, North Carolina.

Douglas Edward Patterson and Mary Belle Patterson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.5.1. NORA BELLE₇ PATTERSON, born 18 July 1929 in Franklin, married Tollie Lee “TL” Short Jr, son of Tollie Lee Short Sr and Lallie Estelle “Lila” E Stone, on 28 June 1947 in Vance County. He was born on 14 May 1927 in Warren County and died on 19 September 2003 in Concord, Cabarrus County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.5.2. BILLY EDWARD PATTERSON , born 2 July 1931 in Henderson, died 28 July 1983 in Durham County. He married Ethel Little Hilliard, daughter of Thomas Hilliard and Carrie Daeke, on 10 November 1956 in Vance County. She was born on 27 January 1936 in Warren County.

1.2.5.10.2.5.3. NELLIE GRAY PATTERSON, born 10 December 1932 in Vance County, died there 19 May 2018. On 29 June 1951 n Warren County, she married Mansfield Fuller Aycock, son of George Leon Aycock Sr and Kathleen Frances Fuller, born there 14 July 1928, died 16 April 2021 in Henderson..

1.2.5.10.2.5.4. SARAH ELIZABETH PATTERSON was born on 29 July 1934 in Franklin County, North Carolina and died in infancy on 4 March 1935 in Henderson, Vance County.

1.2.5.10.2.5.5. GLENWOOD HARTWELL “GLENN” PATTERSON SR, born 7 May 1936 in Vance, died 31 August 2017 in Staunton, Virginia. On 22 November 1958 in Surry County, North Carolina, he married Maggie Louise Wolfe, daughter of John William Wolfe and Hulda Victoria Davis, born there 24 May 1939, died 19 July 2012 in Augusta County, Virginia.

1.2.5.10.2.5.6. PEGGY MARIE PATTERSON, born 3 February 1938 in Epsom, Franklin County, North Carolina and died on 24 May 1982 in Henderson. She married Alvin Clark Lassiter, son of Walter Thomas “Dick” Lassiter Sr and Myrtle Glendora Clark, on 22 December 1955 in Vance County. He was born there on 8 May 1933, died there 28 April 2021..

1.2.5.10.2.5.7. DOUGLAS PERRY PATTERSON, born 20 June 1939 in Franklin County, died 11 May 2001 in Ashboro, Randolph County. He married (1) Marie Annette Boling, daughter of Clarence Elijah Boling and Mary Ina Underwood, about 1965, born 5 January 1943 in Randolph County. He married (2) Frances Ann “Fran” York who was born on 7 November 1934 in Buncombe County and died on 13 June 2003 in Guilford County.

1.2.5.10.2.5.8. SHIRLEY JEAN PATTERSON, born 6 September 1940 in Warren County, died 5 April 2017 in Anderson County, South Carolina. She married Billy Edward Hanford, son of Hubert H Hanford and Zonal R Knight, on 13 July

1959 in Vance County, North Carolina. He was born there on 2 March 1940.

1.2.5.10.2.5.9. SAUL BROOKS PATTERSON was born on 1 May 1942 in Warren County, North Carolina, and married Jacqueline Louise “Jackie” Hooker on 1 February 1970 in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina.(divorced)

1.2.5.10.2.5.10. CAROLYN JEWEL PATTERSON, born 5 September 1944 in Franklin County, married Henry Smith Berger Jr, son of Henry Smith Berger Sr and Virginia L Stacy, on 15 June 1964 in Rockingham County, North Carolina. He was born on 16 March 1942 in Clifton Forge, Alleghany County, Virginia and died on 2 March 2003 in Henrico County, Virginia.

1.2.5.10.2.5.11. LINWOOD ALTON PATTERSON, born 15 January 1946 in Franklin County, married Connie “Elaine” Davis, who was born on 1 December 1947 in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina. He passed away on 12 July, 2019.

1.2.5.10.2.5.12. MARSHALL WAYNE “LIMBO” PATTERSON, born 26 March 1947 in Vance County, died 28 April 2016 in his daughter’s home in Roxboro, Person County. He married Jo Anne Pulley, born on 24 January 1954 in Wake County.

1.2.5.10.2.5.13. JERRY MCCOY PATTERSON, born 23 August 1948 in Franklin County, died 4 October 2021 n Henderson,. He married Pamela Marie Manning, daughter of Douglas Fairbanks Manning and Ardell Marie Coghill, on 28 July 1974 in Vance County. She was born there on 29 December 1955.

1.2.5.10.2.7. ATHA THOMAS, PATTERSON JR (Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃Pendergrass, Jesse₂Pendergrass, JOHN₁PENDERGRASS), born 11 May 1907 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 1 April 1982 in Louisburg.He married his third cousin Lucy Margaret Dickerson, daughter of Ervin Z Dickerson and Mary A Ayscue, on 22 January 1934 in Vance County. She was born on 11 August 1915 in Warrenton, Warren County, and died on 12 January 1992 in Louisburg.

Atha Thomas Patterson Jr and Lucy Margaret Dickerson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.7.1. VANCE BENTON₇, PATTERSON, born 25 January 1936 in Franklin County, died 22 February 2016 in Ramseur, Randolph County. On 30 June 1956 in Warren County, he married (1) Lessie May Aycock, daughter of George Leon Aycock Sr and Kathleen Frances Fuller, born there 19 February 1936. He married (2) Priscilla Ann Smith on 10 May 1972 in Randolph County, and (3) Linda Patterson on 13 July 1982. She was born in 1943

1.2.5.10.2.7.2. EDWARD “PERRY” PATTERSON, born 1 October 1937 in Henderson, died 16 December 2001 in Chapel Hill. He married Carolyn Goodyear, born 21 November 1942 in Dillon County, South Carolina, and died on 24 October 2013 in North Carolina

1.2.5.10.2.7.3. CHARLES LEE PATTERSON, born 2 September 1940 in Warren County, married Jeanette Kearney, daughter of Willard Kearney and Annie Shearin, on 20 October 1961 in South Hill, Mecklenburg County, Virginia. She was born on 18 March 1944 in Franklin County, North Carolina, and died there on 2 July 1999.

1.2.5.10.2.7.4. WILLIAM ANDREW PATTERSON, born 9 November 1941 in North Carolina, died 4 April 1971 in Rocky Mount, in a motorcycle accident. He married Bertha Mae Turner, daughter of Early P Turner and Eula Griffin, on 12 December 1962 in Franklin County. She was born on 2 February 1943 in Nash County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.7.5. JOSEPH ALLEN PATTERSON, born 8 October 1943 in Franklin County, died there 13 January 2008. He married Brenda Ann Tharrington, who was born on 18 March 1954 in Franklin County.

1.2.5.10.2.7.6. JOSEPHINE DIANNE “ANNE” PATTERSON, born 27 July 1945 in Franklin County, on 7 July 1973 married Douglas Fairbanks “Banks” Denton Jr, son of Douglas Denton Sr and Frances Parrish, born there 1 March 1949.

1.2.5.10.2.7.7. LARRY CARLTON PATTERSON, born 27 February 1948 in Vance County, died 26 August 2000 in Franklin County of a heart attack.

1.2.5.10.2.7.8. JIMMY RAY PATTERSON SR, born 3April 1950 in Franklin County, married Diane Cates.

1.2.5.10.2.7.9. GERALDINE “GERI” ROSE PATTERSON, born 19 April 1951, married Danny Kaye Matthews, who was born on 24 March 1948 in Franklin County..

1.2.5.10.2.7.10. JOHNNIE WALKER “J W” or WHEELER PATTERSON was born on 3 August 1952 in Franklin County, North Carolina and married Lisa Gray Edwards, who was born there on 10 October 1958.

1.2.5.10.2.7.11. JOYCE FAY PATTERSON, born 29 August 1954 in Franklin County, married (1) William Harold Wester Sr, born 9 November 1951 Vance County, died 5 April 2010 in Louisburg. (2) David Gray Batton on 16 November 2013.

1.2.5.10.2.7.12. SHELDON MERLE PATTERSON, born 6 September 1955 in Vance County, married (1) Wanda Creekmore on 5 December 1987 in Franklin County. He married (2) Sheila Keith, daughter of Carlton Keith and Brandy, on 31 December 2001 in Franklin County.

1.2.5.10.2.7.13. ROBERT DENNIS PATTERSON, born 21 May 1957 in Vance County, met (1) Beverly Wheeler with whom he had a son. He married (2) Linda Faye Conn (Privette),born 27 December 1960 in Franklin, died there 28 August 2017.

1.2.5.10.2.7.14. DAVID LEON PATTERSON was born on 10 June 1958 in Franklin County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.7.15. BRUCE WAYNE PATTERSON, born 14 July 1961 in Louisburg, Franklin County, died there on 18 November 2007. He married Amy Estep.

1.2.5.10.2.8. ELMUS REED₆ PATTERSON (Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃Pendergrass, Jesse₂Pendergrass, JOHN₁PENDERGRASS), born 28 February 1909 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 1 October 1988 in Norlina. He married Annie Sue Robinson, daughter of Robert H Robinson and Sue Tucker, on 25 September 1937 in Warren County. She was born 30 May 1915 in Warren County and died on 16 March 2002 in Hamlet, Richmond County, North Carolina.

Elmus Reed Patterson and Annie Sue Robinson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.8.1. ETTA MAE₆PATTERSON, born 19 June 1938 in Warren County, died there 2 June 2013. There, on 2 June 1963, she married William deBerniere Alston, son of D Hooper Alston and Mariam Best, born on 27 May 1937 in Halifax.

1.2.5.10.2.8.2. LESSIE MAE PATTERSON, born 29 April 1939 in Warren County, married James Oscar Remsburg Sr on 13 June 1959 in Maryland. He was born on 18 November 1938 in Maryland and died on 15 December 1990.

1.2.5.10.2.8.3. JETTIE GREY PATTERSON, born 12 November 1940 in Warren, married Ralph Waldo Paynter, son of John Paynter and Lillie Leonard, there on 24 September 1960.. He was born there 30 July 1932 and died 1 August 2014.

1.2.5.10.2.8.4. INFANT SON PATTERSON was born about 1943, and died the same year.

1.2.5.10.2.8.5. MARGARET ANNIE PATTERSON, born 25 December 1943 in Warren County, on 21 August 1966 in Henderson, married Harry Earl Newton, son of Earl Newton and Veronica Schools, born 25 May 1939 in Scotland County.

1.2.5.10.2.8.6. LILY FAYE PATTERSON, born 25 February 1945 in Warren County, married Thomas Earl Paynter, son of Maynard C Paynter and Jennie Carey, 10 July 1967 in Warrenton. He was born on 5 August 1946 in Vance County.

1.2.5.10.2.8.7. EDITH MARIE PATTERSON, born 26 May 1946 in Henderson, died 21 February 2017 in Norlina, Warren County. She married Ronzie Lester “Doc” Holmes, son of Elijah Lester Holmes and Hettie May Stone, on 1 January 1972 in Warrenton, Warren County. He was born on 26 June 1939 in Harnett County, and died on 7 March 2012.

1.2.5.10.2.9. LULA ANN “DOLL” PATTERSON (Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃Pendergrass, Jesse₂Pendergrass, JOHN₁PENDERGRASS), born 21 February 1912 in Warren County, died 21 February 2003 in Wake County on her birthday. She married Henry Jasper “Jack” Denton, son of Callie Denton and Florence Burnett, on 4 January 1929 in Franklin County. He was born on 5 October 1908 in Wood, Franklin County, and died on 26 October 1991 in Raleigh, Wake County.

Henry Jasper “Jack” Denton and Lula Ann “Doll” Patterson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.9.1. JESSE JAMES₅ DENTON, born 10 October 1930 in Franklin County, 1 December 1957 married Johnnie “Louise” Hair, daughter of Felix Hair and Johnnie, born 5 May 1934 in Sampson County, died 28 August 1999 in Wake.

1.2.5.10.2.9.2. FRANK[LIN?]₅ DELANO DENTON, born 16 December 1932 in Franklin County, on 6 July 1955 in Johnston, married Bobbie Lee Upchurch, daughter of Auba M Upchurch and Mertie Howell, born on 12 May 1931 in Wake County, and died there on 25 January 1996.

1.2.5.10.2.9.3. CALLIE “ELTON” DENTON was born on 20 September 1936 in Franklin County, North Carolina and married Delores “Jean” Penny, who was born on 3 August 1940 in North Carolina and died on 19 June 2015.

1.2.5.10.2.9.4. MARY CLAIRE DENTON, born 6 July 1941 in Raleigh, died 16 November 2012. On 8 April 1961 in Wake, she married Max Lane Warlick, son of Blanch McCoy Warlick and Pearl Maxine Beam, born on 31 May 1937.

1.2.5.10.2.10. JESSA “ALMA”₆ PATTERSON (Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃Pendergrass, Jesse₂Pendergrass, JOHN₁PENDERGRASS) was born on 22 June 1913 in North Carolina and died on 22 January 1978 in Franklin County. She married Callie Thurston “Buddy” Thompson, son of Cicero Thompson and Minnie Bernnette, on 3 January 1930 in Franklin County. He was born on 17 December 1910 in North Carolina and died on 15 September 1984 in Durham.

Callie Thurston Thompson and Jessa “Alma” Patterson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.10.1. ANNIE LAURIE₆ THOMPSON, born 29 November 1930 in North Carolina, on 19 February 1950 married (1) Onan Smith Jr, born 1932, died 2003. On 13 January 1955 In Warren County, she married (2) Thomas Alec “Tom” Hamm Jr, son of Eddie Green Hamm Sr and Lillie Patterson, born there 24 April 1932, died 7 October 2003 in Wake County.

1.2.5.10.2.10.2. LOUISE VIRGINIA “LUCILLE” THOMPSON, born 29 July 1933 in Franklin County, died 20 December 2010 in Gold Mine. She married Clarence Shearin, born there 24 October 1927 and died there on 23 January 2008.

1.2.5.10.2.10.3. CALLIE EDWARD “BOO JACK” THOMPSON, born 11 December 1940 in Franklin County, died 10 August 2015 in Holly Ridge, Onslow County. On 24 July 1961 in Nash County, he married (1) Onnie Rose Hamlet, daughter of Sidney Perry Hamlet and Matilda Natalia Gupton, born October 1940. He married (2) Annie Katherine Ray, born 24 March 1939 in Chatham County, died 8 Mar 1995 in Harnett County. He married (3) Jane Hand, who was born on 21 November 1949.

1.2.5.10.2.11. RALPH MACON₆ PATTERSON (Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃Pendergrass, Jesse₂Pendergrass, JOHN₁PENDERGRASS), born 1 July 1915 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 21 July 1989 in Elm City. Nash County.. On 2 October 1937 in Franklin County, he married Alma “Irene” Patterson, daughter of Eugene A “Gus” Patterson and Meta A Pipkins, born 25 July 1916 in Louisburg, Franklin County, and died there on 8 February 2004.

Ralph Macon Patterson and Alma “Irene” Patterson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.11.1. LOIS IRENE₆ PATTERSON, born 23 February 1937 in Franklin County, died 3 September 2011 in Vance County. She married Marvin Lee Grissom, son of Clarence Hunter Grissom and Mozelle Faucette, in Franklin County on 24 December 1958 . He was born on 4 May 1936 in Vance County and died on 30 January 2016 in Warren County.

1.2.5.10.2.11.2. MAVIS ALLEN PATTERSON was born on 27 December 1938 in Ingleside, Franklin County, North Carolina, and died in infancy on 26 January 1940 in Rocky Mount, Nash County of acidosis. She did not live to marry.

1.2.5.10.2.11.3. BOBBY LEE PATTERSON was born on 27 February 1941 in Franklin County, North Carolina, and died on 5 August 2016.

1.2.5.10.2.11.4. BETTY RUTH PATTERSON was born on 23 September 1943 in Warren County, North Carolina, and died on 19 July 1954 in Louisburg, Franklin County (Accidentally drowned while playing in pond), did not live to marry.

1.2.5.10.2.13. HARVIE ELTON₆ PATTERSON SR (Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃Pendergrass, Jesse₂Pendergrass, JOHN₁PENDERGRASS), born 31 January 1919 in Inez, Warren County, North Carolina, died 17 July 2010 in Nash County. He married Virginia Pearl Short, daughter of Theophilus O L Short and Lallie Estelle “Lila” E Stone, on 9 November 1940 in Warren County. She was born 29 June 1920 in Warren County, and died on 24 May 2002 in Rocky Mount, Nash County.

Harvie Elton Patterson Sr and Virginia Pearl Short had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.13.1. DURWOOD GENE₆ PATTERSON SR, born 27 August 1941 in Warrenton, died 16 December 1990 in Durham. He married Helen Jane Brantley, daughter of Alex Nathaniel Brantley and Lucy Rebecca Carter, on 14 May 1960 in Warren County. She was born in 1943.

1.2.5.10.2.13.2. DORIS JEANETTE PATTERSON, born 21 June 1943 in Warren County, died 5 August 2006 in Rocky Mount. She married Edward Howard Barwick Jr, son of Edward Howard Barwick Sr and Mildred, on 7 November 1965 in Nash County. He was born on 19 December 1943 in Wayne County and died on 28 February 2009 in Rocky Mount.

1.2.5.10.2.13.3. LINDA FAYNE PATTERSON, born 19 October 1945 in Warren County, died 5 July 1996 in Rocky Mount, married (1) Carroll Small Bradshaw Sr, son of Leon F Bradshaw, on 4 March 1963 in Edgecombe County, born 23 May 1945 in Sampson County, and died on 16 March 1999 in Rocky Mount,.She married (2) Bradford Rowe of Tarboro.

1.2.5.10.2.13.4. HARVIE ELTON PATTERSON JR, born 21 September 1947 in Warren County, died 18 November 2004 in Rocky Mount. He married (1) Mildred Hope Rose, born 6 August 1946. He married (2) Judy Merle Wallace (Ezall), daughter of Harvey Lee Wallace and Azalea Evelyn Pate, on 19 May 1978 in Nash County. She was born on 23 May 1947 in

Wilmington, New Hanover County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.13.5. EDNA ELAINE PATTERSON, born 15 May 1949 in Halifax County, married (1) Bobby Glenn Layton, son of Brantley Eugene Layton and Vivian Hayes, on 2 June 1967 in Rocky Mount, born there 2 December 1946, died there 4 September 2008. She married (2) John Sanfrid “Sandy” Swanson, born in 1943 in Tacoma, Pierce County, Washington.

1.2.5.10.2.13.6. KENNETH WAYNE PATTERSON was born on 4 December 1950 in Warren County, North Carolina, and died on 18 August 1975 in Rocky Mount, Nash County. He married Rebecca Carol Faircloth.

1.2.5.10.2.13.7. ROBERT MITCHELL PATTERSON SR, born 4 February 1954 in Warren, married (1) Cynthia Gale Moran, born 9 March 1954, on 21 April 1972, (2) Mary Llewellyn Jeffreys born 1954 in Wilmington, on 21 April 1977 in Johnston County, and (3) Teresa Diane Hale, born 3 November 1953 on 30 March 1991. *[see errata notes after Index]*

1.2.5.10.2.13.8. DELORES ANNETTE “DEE” PATTERSON was born on 1 March 1961 in Norfolk, Virginia. She married Ernest Alexander Harrell, son of William Ernest Harrell and Nannie Mae Webb, on 18 June 1983 in Wilson, North Carolina. He was born there on 19 July 1958.

1.2.5.10.3.1. DAVID FLETCHER, LANGLEY (Fannie, Hayes, Lucy Pendergrass, Raleigh, Jesse, JOHN,) born 2 March 1899 in Vance County, died 14 March 1987 in Durham County, married Lula Cannady, born 1900, on 3 August 1918 in Warren.

David Fletcher Langley and Lula Cannady had the following children:

1.2.5.10.3.1.1. DAVID GOODE, LANGLEY was born about 1921 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.3.1.2. NICHOLAS ELMO LANGLEY was born about 1923 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.3.1.3. KENNETH LANGLEY was born about 1925 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.3.1.4. HARRY LANGLEY, born 29 August 1927 in Vance County, died 26 July 1928 in Henderson.

1.2.5.10.3.1.5. MINNIE E LANGLEY, born 8 July 1929 in Henderson, died there 22 January 2005. On 1 March 1947 in Vance, she married James Roscoe Grissom, born 7 August 1927 in Vance and died 10 September 1986 in Durham.

1.2.5.10.3.1.6. THOMAS LEON LANGLEY was born about 1933 in North Carolina

1.2.7.1.1.2 OMEGA DANIEL, DICKERSON (John Henry, Audrey/Alsie, Pendergrass, Jesse, Pendergrass, JOHN, PENDERGRASS), born 18 August 1875 in Franklin County, died 28 December 1952 in Louisburg. On 21 December 1902 in Franklin County, he married Narcissa Bell Smith, born in October 1866 in Franklin County and died 1 January 1935 in Louisburg.

Omega Daniel Dickerson and Narcissa Bell Smith had the following children:

1.2.7.1.1.2.1. CLARA ETHEL, DICKERSON, born about 1906 in North Carolina, died 14 December 1992 in Louisburg. About 1921, she married (1) John R Carroll, born 23 December 1882 in Franklin County, died 4 February 1946 in Henderson. In February 1928 in Vance, she married (2) Walter Lee Faulkner, born about 1905 Louisburg, died there 7 March 1972.

1.2.7.1.1.2.2. NOVELLA CHRISTMAS DICKERSON was born 24 December 1908 in Hayesville, Franklin County, North Carolina, and died 12 October 1951 in Louisburg

1.2.7.5.2.3. MAMIE LEE, FAULKNER (Martha Anna, Dickerson, Isham Malone, Dickerson, Audrey, Pendergrass, Jesse, Pendergrass, JOHN, PENDERGRASS) was born in May 1891 in Warren County, North Carolina and died on 23 September 1952 in Henderson, Vance County. She married (1) Samuel Roberson 21 September 1907 in Wake, born about 1887, (2) Stephen Ball, son of unknown father and Nancy Ball, about 1911. He was born on 8 November 1890 in Henderson, and died there 5 October 1924 of chronic nephritis. She married (3) Edward Washington Coley on 20 December 1926 in Warren County, born 16 August 1876 in North Carolina, died 3 June 1954 in Butner. Mamie Lee led a complicated life and did not rear all her children herself.

Samuel Roberson or Stephen Ball and Mamie Lee Faulkner had the following child:

1.2.7.5.2.3.1. MARY LEE, ROBERSON [BALL?] [PENDERGRASS], was born 10 July 1909 in Warren County, during her mother’s legal marriage to Sam Roberson but reputed to be the biological child of Mamie’s second husband Stephen Ball. Born a Roberson at least in name, she was brought up by her biological grandmother Martha Anna Dickerson and Martha’s last husband Jesse Ruffin Pendergrass as a Pendergrass. She died on 25 May 1945 in Henderson, Vance County. She married Stephen “Thomas” Reavis Sr, son of E F Reavis and Sallie, on 12 May 1925 in Warren County. He was born there on 22 November 1901 and died on 8 March 1985 in Henderson, Vance County.

Stephen Ball and Mamie Lee Faulkner had the following children:

1.2.7.5.2.3.2. CLARENCE NORMAN, BALL, born 2 September 1911 in Vance County, died there 5 November 1979. He married Mary Belle Roberson, born about 1916 in North Carolina. He lived with and was adopted by a Perry family.

1.2.7.5.2.3.3. MARTHA JANE BALL, born 13 May 1914 in Vance, died 24 August 1988 in Concord, grew up in Oxford Orphanage. She married (1) Eugene Franklin Reavis Jr, born 16 March 1908 in Warren County, died 4 February 1960 in Henderson, married (2) Josh Franklin Maryland Mitchell on 21 August 1961 in Greensville, Virginia. He was born about 1902.

1.2.7.5.2.3.4. JESSIE THOMAS BALL, born 24 April 1916 in Vance, died 15 November 1986 in Henderson, was brought up by Faulkners, married Lennie Park Pendergrass (third cousin once removed), daughter of William Green Pendergrass and Ida Loney Dickerson, on 20 September 1943 in Vance County, born 3 January 1911, died 5 December 2006.

1.2.7.5.2.3.5. WILLIAM HENRY BALL [MOSELEY], born 29 April 1918 in Vance County, was taken in and formally adopted by the James E Moseley family and took his name. He died 13 April 1945 in Germany in World War II. On 14 September 1940 in Vance County, he married Mamie F Fleming, born about 1912. *[see below for the story of his death]*

1.2.7.5.2.3.6. HAMPTON ELMO BALL, born 1 May 1920 in Vance, lived first with Richard Short, then with James Thomas Pendergrass, and died 27 August 2010 in Henderson. He married Virginia Elizabeth Spain on 29 December 1941 in Baltimore, Maryland. She was born on 8 August 1920 in Norlina, Warren County, and died on 18 April 2010 in Henderson. His daughter, Sandra “Faye” Ball (Orr) generously shared this memory:

William Henry Moseley (born William Henry Ball) was an older brother of my dad. Daddy never got over his death. Daddy was infantry but often ‘subbed’ as an aide to the medic. One day the medic told daddy that they’d picked up a soldier’s body killed by an enemy sniper. He noticed that the soldier was from daddy’s home town and daddy was about to ship out from Germany. He told daddy that if he knew the family, he could bring the personal effects with him. When daddy asked the soldier’s name, the medic told him “William Henry Moseley”.

1.2.7.5.2.3.7. BRYANT O’NEAL BALL [ROBERTSON], born 26 January 1921 in Vance County, was adopted into the Walter E and Agnes Robertson family.. He died on 24 March 1999 after having married Elizabeth Gupton.

1.2.7.5.2.3.8. ANNIE LEE/MARY ELIZABETH BALL [FINCH], born 8 September 1923 in Vance County, was adopted by Lucy and Pearl Hicks Finch, who changed her name from Annie Lee to Mary Elizabeth. She married Curtis Smith but during or just after World War II she disappeared and was never seen again by either family.

1.2.7.5.5.4. JESSE JAMES, EDWARDS (Elizabeth, Dickerson, Isham Malone, Dickerson, Audrey, Pendergrass, Jesse, JOHN,), born 18 May 1903 in Warren County, died 23 September 1968 in Sanford, Lee County, married his third cousin, Mary J Pendergrass, daughter of Henry Clay Pendergrass and Anna Langston/Lancaster.. Their children are above at 1.2.5.7.3.3.1. through 6.

1.2.7.9.4.1. LUCY MARGARET DICKERSON (Ervin Z, James Henry, Audrey, Pendergrass, Jesse, Pendergrass, JOHN, PENDERGRASS) born 11 August 1915 in Warrenton, died 12 January 1992 in Louisburg. She married her third cousin Atha Thomas Patterson, Jr. in 1934 and their fifteen children are listed above under his number as 1.2.5.10.2.7.1. through 15.

1.5.1.1.1.1. MARY LOUISE, BOLTON (James, James Budrow “Bud”, Clarissa “Clary”, Pendergrass, Benjamin, Pendergrass, JOHN, PENDERGRASS), was born 27 June 1862 in Whitley County, Indiana, and died 8 August 1957 in Larwill, Whitley County. In 1883, she married Frank W Prescott, who was born about 1863 in Ohio.

Frank W Prescott and Mary Louise Bolton had the following children:

1.5.1.1.1.1.1. BERTHA, PRESCOTT was born in April 1886 in Indiana.

1.5.1.1.1.1.2. ROY F PRESCOTT was born about 1890 in Indiana.

1.5.1.1.1.1.3. LAWRENCE EDWARD PRESCOTT, born 8 October 1892 in Whitley County, died in Warsaw. Kosciusko County, Indiana. He married Ruby Maurine Cretcher, born 10 September 1902 in Indiana, died 11 September 1973.

1.5.1.1.1.1.4. CLINTON C PRESCOTT was born in March 1897 in Indiana.

1.5.1.1.1.1.5. RUTH L PRESCOTT was born about 1902 in Indiana.

1.5.1.1.1.1.6. METTA J PRESCOTT was born about 1904 in Indiana.

1.5.1.1.1.4. FERNANDO COMMODORE, BOLTON (James, James Budrow “Bud”, Clarissa “Clary”, Pendergrass, Benjamin, Pendergrass, JOHN, PENDERGRASS) was born on 13 January 1870 in Alexandria, Madison County, Indiana, and died on 14 June 1961. He married Rosie Laycock, who was born about 1880 in Indiana.

Fernando Commodore Bolton and Rosie Laycock had the following children:

1.5.1.1.1.4.1. ESTHER, BOLTON, born 18 April 1904 in Indiana, died 25 December 1937 in Alexandria, Madison County, and married George Hall, who was born about 1899 in Indiana.

1.5.1.1.1.4.2. BERNICE BOLTON was born about 1910 in Indiana.

1.5.1.1.1.4.3. ERMA LUCILLE BOLTON, born 16 August 1913 in Indiana, died 18 October 1998 in Alexandria. She married (1) a Homler, and (2) Ralph Eugene King, who was born in Dugger, Indiana.

1.5.1.1.1.5. MARSHALL, BOLTON (James, James Budrow “Bud”, Clarissa “Clary”, Pendergrass, Benjamin, Pendergrass, JOHN, PENDERGRASS) born 7 November 1872 in Elkhart, Indiana, died there 26 November 1960. He married Edith Belle Rodabaugh in 1899. She was born in March 1878 in Indiana.

Marshall Bolton and Edith Belle Rodabaugh had the following children:

1.5.1.1.1.5.1. FLOYD RODEBAUGH, BOLTON, born 23 May 1903 in Noble County, Indiana, died 24 June 1992 in Elkhart. He married (1) Nadine Smith on 23 April 1921 in St Joseph, Berrien County, Michigan, born about 1903 in Indiana. He married (2) Susie May Detweiler Cotterman on 7 February 1925 in Elkhart County. She was born there on 10 August 1899.

1.5.1.1.1.5.2. MARGARET LOUISE BOLTON, was born 15 September 1911 in Tippecanoe, Kosciusko, Indiana, and died 1 November 2007 in Elkhart. On 12 September 1938 in Indiana, she married (1) Merle Linn, and (2) Earl Edward Long, son of Benjamin F Long and Beulah P Raby, who was born 11 September 1912 in Goshen, Elkhart County, and died in Elkhart on 20 February 1990.

1.5.1.1.6.1. CHARLIE RAYMOND, BOLTON (Elihu, James Budrow “Bud”, Clarissa “Clary”, Pendergrass, Benjamin, JOHN,), born 23 October 1883 in Illinois, died 3 July 1954, married Gracie L Unknown, who was born about 1887 in Illinois..

Charlie Raymond Bolton and Gracie L had the following children:

1.5.1.1.6.1.1. NED F, BOLTON was born on 18 September 1904 in Illinois and died in May 1973 in Robinson, Crawford County, Illinois. He married Anna J Unknown, who was born about 1913.

1.5.1.1.6.1.2. THURMAN C BOLTON was born about 1908 in Illinois and died in March 1983 in Robinson, Crawford County, Illinois. He married June O Unknown, who was also born about 1908 in Illinois.

1.5.1.1.6.1.3. DOUGLAS BOLTON was born about 1910 in Illinois.

1.5.1.1.6.1.4. RAYMOND J BOLTON was born about 1913 in Illinois.

1.5.2.1.1.1. MARTHA JANE, PENDERGRASS (Raleigh, John Henderson, Raleigh, Benjamin, JOHN,), was born 29 October 1860 in North Carolina, and died 17 June 1941. In 1878, she married Mangrum Danal Ashe, who was born 16 February 1857 in North Carolina and died on 21 August 1936 in Clay County.

Mangrum Danal Ashe and Martha Jane Pendergrass had the following children:

1.5.2.1.1.1.1. MIRTIE B, ASHE was born in February 1886 in North Carolina.

1.5.2.1.1.1.2. WILLIAM H ASHE was born in November 1888 in North Carolina.

1.5.2.1.1.1.3. EFFIE ASHE *[twin]*, born 17 October 1890 in Clay County, died 3 June 1976 in Shooting Creek, married Ebb C Rogers there on 21 December 1910. born about 1890, died on 31 October 1972 in Carrollton, Carroll County, Ohio.

1.5.2.1.1.1.4. ETNA ASHE *[twin]*, born 17 October 1890 in Clay County, died there 16 March 1974. She married Edward Luther Kitchens Sr, who was born on 12 February 1885 or 1888 and died on 16 February 1959.

1.5.2.1.1.1.5. ETHEL ASHE, born 10 April 1892 in Clay County, died 24 August 1967 in Towns, Georgia. She married Gorman David Kitchens, who was born on 11 January 1891 in North Carolina and died on 29 August 1983.

1.5.2.1.1.1.6. LEANERAR [LEONORA] ASHE was born in May 1895 in North Carolina.

1.5.2.1.1.1.7. DANIEL ARBREY ASHE, born 23 March 1898, died 9 July 1984 in Clay County.

1.5.2.1.1.1.8. EARNEST ASH was born about 1913 in North Carolina.

1.5.2.2.1.2. IDA BELL D LOVELL (Letitia “Lettie”₅ Pendergrass, Andrew Drury₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂ Pendergrass, JOHN PENDERGRASS) was born about 1875 in Tennessee. She married Joseph Tipps LeFever.

Joseph Tipps LeFever and Ida Bell D Lovell had the following children:

1.5.2.2.1.2.1. ROBERT L. LEFEVER was born about 1897 in Tennessee.

1.5.2.2.1.2.2. CLYDIA MAE LEFEVER was born on 22 October 1898 in North Carolina and died on 17 July 1983 in Lenoir, Caldwell County. She married Forrest Jerome Coffey, who was born about 1897 in North Carolina..

1.5.2.2.1.2.3. FLOYD I LEFEVER was born about 1902 in North Carolina.

1.5.2.2.1.2.4. DORA M LEFEVER was born about 1906 in North Carolina.

1.5.2.2.1.2.5. HARVIE LEFEVER was born about 1907 in North Carolina.

1.5.2.2.1.2.6. RUTH LEFEVER was born about 1910 in North Carolina.

1.5.2.2.6.5. JAMES “GARFIELD” DICKISON [DICKERSON] (Rebecca “Ellen”₅ Pendergrass, Andrew Drury₄ Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁) was born on 11 March 1886 in Washington County, Tennessee, and died there on 8 December 1950. He married (1) Ethel McNichols there on 22 December 1906. She was born there 13 June 1885, and died 20 March 1922 in Jonesborough. He married (2) Martha “Ellen” Rogers on 25 August 1923, who was born on 29 October 1881, and died on 15 March 1959. All children were born in Washington County, and died in Tennessee.

James “Garfield” Dickison and Ethel McNichols had the following children:

1.5.2.2.6.5.1. NILES LAFAYETTE, DICKISON born 8 June 1907, died 26 June 1986.

1.5.2.2.6.5.2. OSCAR GEORGE DICKISON, born 24 June 1909, died 6 November 1965,

1.5.2.2.6.5.3. SELMA DICKISON, born 18 June 1911, died 29 September 1916.

1.5.2.2.6.5.4. HOWARD SHELBY DICKISON, born 3 June 1913, died 9 May 1977.

1.5.2.2.6.5.5. BERNIE R DICKISON, born 17 June 1915, died 11 April 1916.

1.5.2.2.6.5.6. NORA DICKISON was born and died on 16 June 1916.

1.5.2.2.6.5.7. ZELLA GRACE DICKISON, born 19 July 1918, died 12 November 2007.

1.5.2.2.6.5.8. DAISY DICKISON, born 8 September 1920, died 13 October 1992. She married (1) Miller West Beals and (2) James Stout.

1.5.2.10.3.2. BERTRAM “BERTIE” LEE BISH (Nancy “Nannie” Jane₅ Pendergrass, William M₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂ Pendergrass, JOHN PENDERGRASS) was born on 31 December 1892 in Bristol, Virginia, and died in January 1966 in Baltimore, Maryland. He married Nannie L Clasbey, who was born about 1898 in West Virginia.

Bertram “Bertie” Lee Bish and Nannie L Clasbey had the following children:

1.5.2.10.3.2.1. MARY E₇ BISH was born about 1915 in Virginia.

1.5.2.10.3.2.2. VIRGINIA “BEATRICE” BISH, born 27 November 1920 in Eccles, West Virginia, died 29 May 1993.

1.5.2.10.3.2.3. JOHN ALBERT BISH was born about 1922 in West Virginia.

1.5.2.10.4.1. DORA FRANCES PENDERGRASS (James Robert₅, William M₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born 21 October 1893 in Washington County, Virginia, married John W Lawson, born 1 September 1888 in Virginia and died on 10 January 1939 in Bristol, Washington County.

John W Lawson and Dora Frances Pendergrass had the following child:

1.5.2.10.4.1.1. BERNICE LOUISE LAWSON was born on 9 October 1916 in Washington County, Virginia.

1.5.2.10.4.2. LUTHER MARTIN₆ PENDERGRASS (James Robert₅, William M₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁) was born on 14 March 1896 in Tennessee and died in December 1967 in Bristol, Virginia. He married Mary M Hayden/Hayton, who was born about 1902 in Virginia. [Luther Martin was sometimes listed as Martin Luther in public records.]

Luther Martin Pendergrass and Mary M Hayden Hayton had the following children:

1.5.2.10.4.2.1. FREDERICK LEE₇ PENDERGRASS, born 15 April 1917 in Washington County, Virginia, died 18 August 2003 in Daytona Beach, Florida. He married Essie Virginia Neal, daughter of Charlie Neal and Nancy Cullop, on 4 July 1936 in Bristol County, Virginia. She was born about 1915 in Virginia and died in 2009.

1.5.2.10.4.2.2. NINA MAE PENDERGRASS, born about 1920 in Virginia, died 14 December 2011. On 18 September 1937 in Bristol County, she married Elmer Adam Hilliard, son of Paul S Hilliard and Mary Belle Chapman, born 1917.

1.5.2.10.4.2.3. RALPH JOSEPH PENDERGRASS, born 14 August 1925 in Washington County, died 9 August 2012 in Bristol, Tennessee. He married Dorothy Mildred Rhoton, daughter of Alfred Rhoton and Myrtle Sloan, on 12 June 1943 in Bristol, Virginia. She was born about 1920 in Virginia, and died on 3 December 2015 in Bristol, Sullivan County, Tennessee.

1.5.2.10.4.2.4. WANDA PENDERGRASS married a Kimberlin.

1.5.2.10.4.2.5. DOROTHY “DOT” PENDERGRASS married Wade Brooks.

1.5.2.10.5.1. GEORGE “ERNEST”₆ PENDERGRASS (William A₅ Pendergrass, William M₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁) was born about 1907 in Goodson, Washington County, Virginia .He married Carrie M Chapman.

George “Ernest” Pendergrass and Carrie M Chapman had at least the following children:

1.5.2.10.5.1.1. MABELLINE₇ PENDERGRASS was born about 1930.

1.5.2.10.5.1.2. FRANCES ADELINE PENDERGRASS was born 21 September 1937 in Washington County, Virginia, and died 18 May 2013. She married DeWitt Sigmon on 11 November 1955.

1.5.2.10.5.2. STELLA ALDONA “DONNA”₆ PENDERGRASS (William A₅ Pendergrass, William M₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁) was born in 1909 in Goodson, Washington County, Virginia. She married Robert Henry Keller there on 12 January 1924. He was born about 1901.

Stella Aldona Pendergrass and Robert Henry Keller had at least the following child:

1.5.2.10.5.2.1. EDITH LOUISE₇ KELLER was born 28 October 1924 in Washington County, Virginia, and died 12 January 1975 in Fredericksburg. She married Cullen R Cecil.

1.5.2.10.7.4. NOAH P₆ PENDERGRASS (John Andrew₅, William M₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁) was born 10 April 1907 in Tennessee and died in May 1968 in Bristol. He married Grace E Hall/Hawk who was born about 1903 in Tennessee.

Noah P Pendergrass and Grace E Hall/Hawk had the following children:

1.5.2.10.7.4.1. LEON₇ PENDERGRASS was born about 1931 in Tennessee.

1.5.2.10.7.4.2. MARINDA PENDERGRASS was born about 1932 in Tennessee.

1.5.2.10.7.4.3. RALPH GRAHAM PENDERGRASS, born 5 November 1937 in Blountville, died 10 December 1996.

1.5.2.10.7.6. JOHN ROY PENDERGRASS SR (John Andrew₅, William M₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁) was born about 1912 in Tennessee and died 19 October 1955. He married Margaret Myrtle Cross, daughter of Isaac “Ike” F Cross and Tishie K Schaffer on 26 August 1933 in Bristol, Virginia. She was born in 1911 in Tennessee and died 15 May 1997. One of the boys *apparently* had a son William L “Bill” Pendergrass with an unknown spouse but the birth record is too recent to be accessible.

John Roy Pendergrass Sr and Margaret Myrtle Cross had the following children:

1.5.2.10.7.6.1. CARL₇ WILLIAM PENDERGRASS was born and died in May 1934.

1.5.2.10.7.6.2. KATHRYN MERINDA PENDERGRASS was born about 1935 .

1.5.2.10.7.6.2. CLAYTON PENDERGRASS was born about 1936 in Tennessee.

1.5.2.10.7.6.3. HAYNES FRANKLIN PENDERGRASS [Major] was born about 1938.

1.5.2.10.7.6.4. JOHN ROY/RAY PENDERGRASS JR was born about 1940 in Tennessee..

1.5.2.10.7.6.5. UNIDENTIFIED PENDERGRASS, [*tentative*] listed in case of future identification.

1.5.2.10.8.1. LULA BELL PENDERGRASS (Thomas Lee Alden₅, William M₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born 7 January 1900 in Virginia, died 14 March 1944 in Bristol, Tennessee. She married William A Eads, who was born about 1900 in Virginia.

William A Eads and Lula Bell Pendergrass had the following children:

1.5.2.10.8.1.1. ALBERT CLAYTON EADES was born on 18 February 1920 in Washington County, Virginia and married Virgie Lou Leab on 11 March 1939 in Bristol, Virginia. She was born about 1922 in Virginia.

1.5.2.10.8.1.2. A J EADS [*male*] was born about 1924 in Virginia and appeared in the 1930 and 1940 censuses with his parents, listed only by these initials. No other record of him has been found..

1.5.2.10.8.9. VERNA NELL₆ PENDERGRASS (Thomas Lee Alden₅, William M₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born 16 April 1918 in Bristol, Tennessee, died December 1988 in Bristol, Virginia, She married Richard Haynes Poore, son of John Richard Poore and Vergie Dills, on 12 February 1938 in Bristol, Virginia, He was born on 4 August 1917 in Washington County, Virginia and died on 6 February 1989 in Bristol.

Richard Haynes Poore and Verna Nell Pendergrass had the following child:

1.5.2.10.8.9.1. JACKIE₇ POORE was born about 1939 in Virginia.

1.5.2.10.10.2. EUGENE HENRY PENDERGRASS (George Washington₅, William M₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born 12 December 1899 in Goodson, Virginia, died 24 November 1932 in Welch, West Virginia. He married Nettie Ann Thomas about 1920. She was born on 24 February 1905 in Virginia and died on 2 October 2005 in Sebring, DeSoto County, Florida.

Eugene Henry Pendergrass and Nettie Ann Thomas had the following children:

1.5.2.10.10.2.1. LENA BEATRICE PENDERGRASS, born 6 December 1921 in Cornwall, Rockbridge County, Virginia, died 13 April 2005 in Lake Placid, Florida. She married J Robert Smith, who was born about 1917 in West Virginia.

1.5.2.10.10.2.2. OVEDA “NETTIE” PENDERGRASS, born 14 May 1924 in Saltville, Virginia, died in McDowell County, West Virginia. She married Myron Malcolm Zimmerman, born 10 October 1907, died 26 July 1984 in Manassas.

1.5.2.10.10.2.3. GEORGE ANDREW PENDERGRASS SR was born on 20 May 1926 in Saltville, Virginia, and died on 7 February 1983 in Falls Church, Fairfax County. He married Anna Marie Schmitt on 19 August 1946.

1.5.2.10.10.2.4. LEROY PENDERGRASS, was born about 1928 in Saltville, Virginia and died there, date unknown..

1.5.2.10.10.2.5. EULA MARIE PENDERGRASS was born on 30 July 1929 in McDowell County, West Virginia, and died on 13 February 2005 in Lake Placid, Highlands County, Florida.

1.5.2.10.10.3. HOMER WILSON₆ PENDERGRASS SR (George Washington₅, William M₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born 2 March 1901 in Saltville, Smyth County, Virginia, died 9 January 1988 in Delbarton, Mingo County, West Virginia. He married Sarah Belle Hatfield on 2 June 1984 in Pike County, Kentucky. She was born about 1901 in West Virginia.

Homer Wilson Pendergrass Sr and Sarah Belle Hatfield had the following children:

1.5.2.10.10.3.1. LAREN HERBERT PENDERGRASS, born 18 March 1928, died in infancy on 29 August 1929.

1.5.2.10.10.3.2. GEORGE PENDERGRASS was born about 1930 in West Virginia and married Helen Elledge on 12 May 1951 in Tazewell County, Virginia. She was born about 1930.

1.5.2.10.10.3.3. ELLIOTT PENDERGRASS was born about 1933 in West Virginia.

1.5.2.10.10.3.4. HOMER WILSON PENDERGRASS JUNIOR, was born about 1936 in West Virginia and died on 9 January 1988 in Delbarton, Mingo County.

1.5.4.2.1.2. EDITH GERTRUDE₆ PENDERGRASS (Harvey Clinton₅, Raleigh₄, Bailey Sr₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁) born 6 November 1895 in Tipton, Indiana, died 20 April 1969 in Kokomo, Howard County. She married Leslie “Paul” Dale on 2 Septem-

ber 1914 in Indiana. He was born on 19 March 1894 in Madison, Indiana.

Leslie “Paul” Dale and Edith Gertrude Pendergrass had the following children:

1.5.4.2.1.2.1. CHARLES LAVON₇ DALE was born on 8 March 1915 in West Liberty, Indiana. He died on 1 May 1995 in Kokomo, Howard County and married Evelyn Muriel Brown, who was born about 1918 in Indiana.

1.5.4.2.1.2.2. LORETTA “MONELL” DALE was born on 26 April 1917 in West Liberty, Indiana, and died in February 1985 in Kokomo, Howard County. She married Noah Virgil Beatty.

1.5.4.2.1.2.3. LOWELL WESLEY “BUD” DALE, born 9 June 1919 in Kokomo, Indiana, died there 21 February 1996. He married (1) Betty Lou Shepherd, born 22 October 1921 in Kokomo, and died there on 10 March 1988. He married (2) Marie Ethel Skaggs on 1 December 1990 in Kokomo, Howard County. She was born about 1922 in Arkansas.

1.5.4.2.1.2.4. MERRILL “MAX” DALE, born 17 April 1921 in Kokomo, died 25 October 1996 in Levy, Florida. He married (1) Margaret Evangeline Savage [?] in Indiana. On 17 July 1969 in Tipton,Indiana, he married (2) Glenda L Languell, born about 1922 in Indiana. He married (3) Irene Joy Luchey on 16 January 1991 in Pinellas County, Florida.

1.5.4.2.1.2.5. LUEMMA DALE was born 19 November 1925 in Indiana and died 25 June 1985 in Indianapolis, Marion County. She married George E W Love.

1.5.4.2.1.2.6. MARJORIE ANN DALE was born 27 September 1928 in Indiana and died 12 December 2007 in Kokomo, Howard County. She married Charles Frederick Turnbull.

1.5.4.2.1.2.7. MANILLA A DALE was born about 1936 in Indiana.

1.5.4.2.1.3. MARY “ELISE”₆ PENDERGRASS (Harvey Clinton₅, Raleigh₄, BaileySr₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born 6 March 1898 in Tipton, Indiana. She married Charles J Shallenberger Sr on 29 November 1915 in Indiana, born 23 July 1892 in Illinois and died in February 1970 in Kokomo, Howard County, Indiana.

Charles J Shallenberger Sr and Mary “Elsie” Pendergrass had the following children:

1.5.4.2.1.3.1. COLLEEN, SHALLENBERGER was born about 1917 in Illinois.

1.5.4.2.1.3.2. WILMER SHALLENBERGER was born about 1918 in Illinois.

1.5.4.2.1.3.3. MELVIN SHALLENBERGER was born about 1920 in Indiana.

1.5.4.2.1.3.4. CHARLES J SHALLENBERGER JR was born about 1921 in Indiana.

1.5.4.2.1.3.5. CARMEN DEMAREDUS SHALLENBERGER,born 17 May 1935 in Kokomo,died 17 January 2002.

1.5.4.2.1.3.6. ROBERT SHALLENBERGER was born about 1938 in Indiana.

1.5.4.2.1.4. CHARLES WILLIAM₆ PENDERGRASS (Harvey Clinton₅, Raleigh₄, BaileySr₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁),born 29 September 1899 in Indiana, died 21 November 1974 in Kokomo, married Mabel Mae Shafer, who was born about 1904 in Indiana.

Charles William Pendergrass and Mabel Mae Shafer had the following children:

1.5.4.2.1.4.1. KENNETH WILLIAM₇PENDERGRASS, born 19 February 1926 in Kokomo, died 5 January 2014. He married Joan Yerigan..

1.5.4.2.1.4.2. MILDRED MADELINE PENDERGRASS, born 2 January 1931 in Kokomo, died there 28 July 1981. She married Robert Thomas Oglageo, son of Thomas Oglageo and Lelah Jackson, on 16 September 1950 in Peru, Indiana. He was born on 5 September 1930 in Kokomo.

1.5.4.2.1.5. LULA “MAY”₆ PENDERGRASS (Harvey Clinton₅, Raleigh₄, BaileySr₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born 6 July 1901 in Grant County, Indiana, died 4 April 1938 in Kokomo. She married Louis Ray Cage, who was born about 1902 in Indiana.

Louis Ray Cage and Lula “May” Pendergrass had the following children:

1.5.4.2.1.5.1. LOUIS₇ CAGE was born about 1921 in Indiana.

1.5.4.2.1.5.2. EUGENE CAGE was born about 1922 in Indiana.

1.5.4.2.1.5.3. BETTY JOAN CAGE was born about 1925 in Indiana.

1.5.4.2.1.5.4. DAN CAGE was born about 1927 in Indiana.

1.5.4.2.2.1. ELSIE “INEZ”₆ PENDERGRASS (Oscar Benton₅, Raleigh₄, Bailey₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁),born 1894 in Indiana, died 28 August 1973 in Kokomo. She married Charles Frederick Wales Shietze, born there 27 March 1894, on 28 April 1917.

Charles Frederick Wales Shietze and Elsie “Inez” Pendergrass had the following children:

1.5.4.2.2.1.1. ARMON FREDERICK₇ SHIETZE, born 22 April 1918 in Kokomo, died there 6 April 1950. He married Esther Irene Marquand, born 28 April 1921 in Colorado and died on 12 August 1987 in Kokomo, Howard County, Indiana.

1.5.4.2.2.1.2. ROBERT ROYCE SHIETZE, born 17 October 1921 in Kokomo, died there on 1 August 2004. He married Martha Ellen Wertz, daughter of Ollie Wertz and Sadie Huff, who was born 29 September 1917 and died 12 November 2000 in Kokomo, Howard County, of metastatic adenocarcinoma.

1.5.4.2.2.1.3. RUTH JUANITA B SHIETZE, born 30 September 1924 in Kokomo, Indiana, married John Ernest Kirk, Jr, born 21 December 1919 in Kokomo, died on 19 April 1999 in Bradenton, Manatee County, Florida.

1.5.4.2.3.1. MARTIN LUTHER₆ ROLER (Luella₅ Pendergrass, Raleigh₄ Pendergrass, Bailey₃ PendergrassSr, Benjamin₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS), born 6 August 1894 in Indiana, died November 1968 in Tipton. He married Gertrudē Joanna May on 9 August 1921 in Jerauld, South Dakota. Gertrude was born about 1895.

Martin Luther Roler and Gertrude Joanna May had the following children:

1.5.4.2.3.1.1. ROBERT DECKER₇ROLER was born on 20 January 1925 in Elkhart, Elkhart County, Indiana.

1.5.4.2.3.1.2. JOAN MAY ROLER was born on 7 June 1928 in Kokomo, Indiana.

1.5.4.2.3.3. WILLIAM “FLOYD”₆ ROLER SR (Luella₅ Pendergrass, Raleigh₄ Pendergrass, Bailey₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS),born 2 May 1901 in Indiana, died 30 September 1988 in Peru, Miami County. On 2 August 1919 in Indiana, he married Ferne Hawkins, daughter of Clarence Hawkins and Lillie, born 14 May 1900 in Tipton.

William “Floyd” Roler Sr and Ferne Hawkins had the following children:

1.5.4.2.3.3.1. MARY LOUISE₇ ROLER was born on 6 July 1923 in Tipton, Indiana.

1.5.4.2.3.3.2. WILLIAM FLOYD ROLER JR, born 7 July 1928 in Sharpsville, died 29 October 2000 in Kokomo.

1.5.4.2.3.4. MELVIN EARL₆ ROLER (Luella₅ Pendergrass, Raleigh₄, Bailey₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born 13 March 1907 in Sharpsville, Indiana, died 25 January 1995 in Greenfield, married Sarah Elizabeth Kirkendall, born about 1910 in Indiana.

Melvin Earl Roler and Sarah Elizabeth Kirkendall had the following children:

1.5.4.2.3.4.1. OLIN DEAN₇ ROLER was born about 1929 in Indiana.

1.5.4.2.3.4.2. CLEONA DAUGHT ROLER was born on 22 February 1938 in Sharpsville.

1.5.4.2.4.1. EARNEST JOHN CORNELIUS₆ COVERDALE (Emma C or L₅ Pendergrass, Raleigh₄ Pendergrass, Bailey₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born on 18 January 1890 in Tipton, Indiana, and married Lutesha E Dutton on 5 August 1911. She was born on 24 August 1891 in Tipton, Indiana.

Earnest John Cornelius Coverdale and Lutesha E Dutton had the following children:

1.5.4.2.4.1.1. BENJAMIN R₇ COVERDALE was born about 1913 in Indiana.

1.5.4.2.4.1.2. ELVA M COVERDALE was born about 1915 in Indiana.

1.5.4.2.4.1.3. MABLE JEANE COVERDALE was born about 1921 in Indiana.

1.5.4.2.4.1.4. MARY NORVENE COVERDALE was born about 1927 in Indiana.

1.5.4.2.4.1.5. WAYNE LEROY COVERDALE,was born 22 May 1932 in Indiana.

1.5.4.2.4.2. WILLIAM “RALEIGH”₆ COVERDALE (Emma C or L₅ Pendergrass, Raleigh₄ Pendergrass, Bailey₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS),born 5 November 1891, died May 1972 Greentown, married Ethel Unknown.

William “Raleigh” Coverdale and Ethel Unknown had the following children:

1.5.4.2.4.2.1. VERA₇ COVERDALE was born about 1918 in Indiana.

1.5.4.2.4.2.2. EMMA JANE COVERDALE was born about 1920 in Indiana.

1.5.4.2.4.2.3. VERLIN COVERDALE was born about 1924 in Indiana.

1.5.4.2.5.1. FLOSSIE MAUD₆ COLLINS (Laura A or N₅ Pendergrass, Raleigh₄, Bailey₃ Sr, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁, born 31 October 1891 in Howard County, Indiana, died October 1967 in Sharpsville. She married Orville Roy Cage, son of Thomas Wheeler Cage and Mary Monroe, on 20 January 1911 in Indiana. He was born on 3 July 1891 in Tipton County.

Orville Roy Cage and Flossie Maud Collins had the following children:

1.5.4.2.5.1.1. GENEVIEVE LENORA₇ CAGE was born on 1 October 1912 in Sharpsville, Indiana. She married Lewis William Schinlaub on 22 August 1931 in Indiana. He was born on 26 March 1911 in Sharpsville, Indiana.

1.5.4.2.5.1.2. VELMA LUCILLE CAGE was born on 29 September 1917 in Liberty, Tipton County, Indiana.

1.5.4.2.5.2. ROXIE LEORA₆ COLLINS (Laura A or N₅ Pendergrass, Raleigh₄, Bailey₃ Sr, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born 23 April 1894 in Indiana, died February 1964. She married Jesse Morton Cage, son of Benjamin Franlin Cage and Anna Elizabeth Petty, who was born about 1889 in Indiana. Her grandchildren were identified too late to be named and numbered herein.

Jesse M Cage and Roxie L Collins had the following children:

1.5.4.2.5.2.1. IVAN FRANKLIN₇ CAGE, , born 19 July 1910, died 9 December 1980, Married (1) Dorothy Helen Unknown, (2) Evelyn Nesbit Ferguson, and (3) Ruth Ann Baxter (Croddey).(One child, Wanita Joan, with Evelyn)

1.5.4.2.5.2.2. IRVIN LAVON CAGE, born on 6 February 1912 in Liberty, died in infancy on 8 February 1912.

1.5.4.2.5.2.3. DONIVAN ROY₇ CAGE, born 22 November 1914 in Howard, died. 23 July 1971, married (1) Ruth Roalene Bilby (Coy), three children, (2) Frances Lee Pitzer (Sines), one child, and (3) Iva Muriel Swain (Stoddard).

1.5.4.2.6.1. MARY ELIZABETH₆ RUST (Clara Etta₅ Pendergrass, Raleigh₄ Pendergrass, Bailey₃ PendergrassSr, Benjamin₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS), was born on 24 March 1894 in Tipton County, Indiana, and died on 3 February 1964 in South Bend. In 1914, she met and had a child by (1) Charles H Simmons, and on 21 September 1929 she married (2) John Henry Hudson, son of George W Hudson and Ellen Fisher, who was born on 10 October 1884 in Montgomery County and died 5 April 1976 in South Bend.

Charles H Simmons and Mary Elizabeth Rust had the following child:

1.5.4.2.6.1.1. CHARLES HENRY₇ RUST, born 24 October 1914, died 10 March 1916 of bronchial pneumonia.

1.5.4.2.6.7. BERNARD₆ BAILEY RUST (Clara Etta₅ Pendergrass, Raleigh₄ Pendergrass, Bailey₃ PendergrassSr, Benjamin₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born 16 September 1911 in Indiana and married (1) Olive Mildred Unknown about 1940, and (2) Catherine Elizabeth Featherstone on 20 July 1974 in Howard County, Indiana.

Bernard Bailey Rust and Olive Mildred Unknown had the following child:

1.5.4.2.6.7.1. TERRY W₇ RUST was born about 1942 in Indiana.

1.5.4.2.7.1. ORAH ESTAL₆ PENDERGRASS (William Bailey₅, Raleigh₄, BaileySr₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁) was born on 11 January 1910 in Indianapolis, Indiana, and died in 1950. She married Wesley Bright Draper, who was born about 1901 in Iowa.

Wesley Bright Draper and Orah Estal Pendergrass had the following child:

1.5.4.2.7.1.1. HAROLD₇ DRAPER was born about 1934 in New York.[?]

1.5.4.2.8.1. RAYMOND CECIL₆ ALEXANDER (Mary Eva₅ Pendergrass, Raleigh₄, BaileySr₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born 1904 in Indiana, died 27 March 1965 in Logansport, Indiana, married Hazel Marie Farmer,born 27 June 1906, died 8 January 2003;

Raymond Cecil Alexander and Hazel Marie Farmer had the following children:

1.5.4.2.8.1.1. KENNETH₇ ALEXANDER was born about 1920 in United States.

1.5.4.2.8.1.2. RAYMOND RICHARD ALEXANDER was born on 2 October 1927 in Sharpsville.

1.5.4.4.1.4 . LEORA PEARL RHODES (James Elmer₅ Rhodes,Martha E₄ Pendergrass,Bailey₃ Pendergrass,Benjamin₂Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born on 10 March 1900 in Henry, Indian₃ August 1964 in Indianapolis. She married Harry Carl Schaeffer on 27 April 1918 in Wayne County. He was born about 1890 in Indiana.

Harry Carl Schaeffer and Leora Pearl Rhodes had the following children:

1.5.4.4.1.4.1. HELEN LOUISE SCHAEFFER was born 31 December 1921 on RR3 in Knightstown, Indiana and died 28 February 2017. She married William Keith Harold on 15 September 1965 in Campbell, Tennessee. He was born 27 September 1918 in Indiana and died 3 December 1979 in Franklin, Johnson County..

1.5.4.4.1.4.2. JAMES W SCHAEFFER, born 14 January 1923 in Knightstown, died 4 December 2006 in Greenfield, Hancock County. On 15 March 1945, he married (1) Paula Joan Reece, who was born 12 March 1930 and (2) Norma Sue Reid.

1.5.4.4.1.4.3. PAUL ROBERT SCHAEFFER was born 19 January 1927 in Raysville, Henry County, Indiana, and died there on 28 May 1980. He married Mary Louise Littell..

1.5.4.4.1.4.4. EDWARD ROY SCHAEFFER was born on 27 July 1929 in Kokomo, Howard County, Indiana, and died on 9 August 1990 in Knightstown. He married Viola J Porter on 2 April 1948. She was born 5 December 1921..

1.5.4.4.1.4.5. WILMA ANN SCHAEFFER was born 5 March 1932 in Indiana and married (1) Robert Gene Kelley on 2 April 1948 in Indiana. He was born 28 March 1926. She married (2) Scott Linnell Mills on 14 June 1974 in Fort Myer, Virginia. He was born 17 December 1937, and died in 1981. Around 1967, Wilma Ann met and had a child with (3) a Buchanan.

1.5.4.4.1.4.6. ROSALIE JUNE SCHAEFFER was born 7 June 1937 in Henry County, Indiana. She married Frank Edward Barrett on 27 January 1955. He was born 19 June 1931 in Fayette.

1.5.4.4.2.2. BEULAH LEONE PITTS (Effie Glendora,Rhodes,Martha E₄Pendergrass,Bailey₃PendergrassSr,Benjamin₂Pendergrass, JOHN₁PENDERGRASS) was born 21 December 1909 in Knightstown, Henry County, Indiana, and died 11 March 1945 in New Castle. On 22 August 1931, she married Isaac “Russell” Van Duyn, who was born 18 October 1908 in Indiana.

Isaac Russell Van Duyn and Beulah Leone Pitts had the following children:

1.5.4.4.2.2.1. JOHN GERALD VAN DUYN was born 25 August 1932 in Indianapolis, Indiana and died there 18 January 1996. He married Phyllis Marie Swallow, who was born about 1929, on 30 March 1974 in Anderson, Madison County.

1.5.4.4.2.2.2. DELÓRES JEAN VAN DUYN was born 28 October 1934 in Indianapolis, Indiana, and died 18 March 2006 in Greenfield, Hancock County. She married Chalmer Wilkerson, who was born in Henry County, Indiana.

1.5.4.4.2.2.3. WILLIAM EDWARD VAN DUYN was born 16 October 1939 in Henry County, Indiana, and married Sue Ellen Fish on 25 August 1966 in Anderson, Madison County. She was born about 1944 in Indiana.

1.5.5.1.9.1. EDNA PEARL MCCUNE (Esther Flora Belle₅ Sitton, William₄Sitton Jr, Massey₃Pendergrass, Benjamin₂Pendergrass, JOHN₁PENDERGRASS), born 23 July 1898 in Hancock County, Indiana, died 4 August 1972 in Markleville. On 27 July 1918 in Hancock County, she married Charles Henry Ebbert, born 20 June 1887 in Madison, died there 3 May 1960.

Charles Henry Ebbert and Edna Pearl McCune had the following children:

1.5.5.1.9.1.1. WILLIAM DAVID EBBERT, born 3 December 1919 in Markleville, died on 10 May 1993 in Anderson. He married Iva Louise Craig, who was born on 28 March 1924 and died on 11 June 2005 in Anderson, Madison County.

1.5.5.1.9.1.2. CHARLES J EBBERT JR, born 17 August 1924 in Markleville, died 18 January 1990 in Indianapolis.

1.5.5.1.9.1.3. IVAN GENE EBBERT, born 2 October 1931 in Hancock County, died 17 January 2004 in Anderson. He was married at least three times, to (1) Judith A Gard, who was born in Indiana and (2) Jackelen Sue Teague on 28 December 1982 in New Columbus, Madison County, Indiana. She was born about 1946 in Indiana. The third wife has not been identified.

1.5.5.3.1.3. ELNORA “NORA” MARIE SITTON (William H₅, Joseph₄, Massey₃Pendergrass, Benjamin₂Pendergrass, JOHN-PENDERGRASS), born 28 November 1898 in Arcola, Allen County, Indiana, died 19 August 1970 in Fort Wayne. On 21 September 1951, she married Clarence Bernard Sapp. born 8 February 1896 in Garrett, DeKalb County, Indiana, and died on 15 May 1951 in Fort Wayne, Allen County.

Clarence Bernard Sapp and Elnora “Nora” Marie Sitton had the following children:

1.5.5.3.1.3.1. JUNE BELLE,SAPP was born on 12 June 1920 in Arcola, Allen County, Indiana and died on 17 June 1989 in Fort Wayne. She married Gilbert Lester Cole, who was born about 1918 in Indiana.

1.5.5.3.1.3.2. WILLIAM BRANT “BILLIE” SAPP was born on 15 November 1921 in Arcola, Allen County, Indiana and died on 9 August 1954 in Fort Wayne, Allen County,

1.5.5.4.2.1. JAMES HENRY₆ APPLE (Henry “Frank”₅, John J H₄ Jr, Massey₃Pendergrass, Benjamin₂,JOHN₁), was born on 20 January 1899 in Indiana, and died 3 May 1978 in Greenfield, Hancock County. He married Helen W. Leary, who was born 1902 in Indiana,died on 6 September 1985 in Greenfield..

James Henry Apple and Helen W Leary had the following child:

1.5.5.4.2.1.1. DONNA SUE₇ APPLE was born on 20 October 1939 in Green, Hancock County, Indiana, and died there on 8 February 1951 of lupus erythematosis. She did not live to marry.

1.5.5.4.2.2. NOBLE THOMAS₆ APPLE (Henry “Frank”₅, John J H₄ Jr, Massey₃Pendergrass, Benjamin₂Pendergrass, JOHN-PENDERGRASS) ,was born on 4 October 1906 Fortville, Hancock County, Infiana, and died 9 July 1992 in Greenfield. He married Mary Elizabeth Hurley, who was born about 1909 iin Indiana..

Noble Thomas Apple and Mary Elizabeth Hurley had the following children:

1.5.5.4.2.2.1. HELEN LOUISE₇APPLE was born on 14 February 1927 in Green, Hancock County, Indiana, and died on 29 March 1985 in Indianapolis, Marion County. She married Robert L Duzan on 19 October 1946 in Indiana. He was born on 12 January 1922 in Lawrence, Indiana.

1.5.5.4.2.2.2. ROSEMARY APPLE was born on 5 November 1928 in Vernon, Hancock County, Indiana.

1.5.5.4.2.2.3. NOBLE T APPLE JR was born on 27 March 1931 in Fortville, Hancock County, Indiana.

1.5.5.4.2.2.4. SHIRLEY ANNE APPLE was born about 1936 in Indiana.

1.5.5.4.4.1. DORIS MARIE₆ APPLE (Grover Cleveland J₅, John J H₄ Jr, Massey₃Pendergrass, Benjamin₂Pendergrass, JOHN-PENDERGRASS) born 7 November 1916 in Hancock died 3 September 2004, married Robert W Scott, born about 1917.

Robert W. Scott and Doris Marie Apple had the following children:

1.5.5.4.4.1.1. JOHN R₇SCOTT was born about 1938 in Indiana.

1.5.5.4.4.1.2. GEORGE FRANKLIN SCOTT was born about 1940 in Hancock County,

1.5.5.6.1.1. CHELSIE HERMAN₆ CROSSLEY (Worth Franklin₅, Judith Rebecca₄ Apple, Massey₃Pendergrass, Benjamin-JOHN₂) born May 1896 in Indiana, died on 1 July. 1956, married Victoria Ellen Davis, daughter of Isabelle M Davis, on 29 February 1916 in Hancock County. She was born about 1900 in Infdiana.

Chelsie Herman Crossley and Victoria Ellen Davis had the following children:

1.5.5.6.1.1.1. CHARLES A₇ CROSSLEY was born about 1917 in Indiana.

1.5.5.6.1.1.2. MARION LILLUS CROSSLEY was born on 10 December 1917 in Center, Hancock County, Indiana.

1.5.5.6.1.1.3. MILDRED M CROSSLEY, born 12 November 1919 in Greenfield, died there on 28 August 2009. She married Robert Lester Hunt, born 5 February 1916 in Carthage, died on 12 September 2011 in Greenfield, Hancock County.

1.6.2.1.2.1. CORDELIA₆ PENDERGRASS (James Preston₅, Sylvester Green₄,Ransom₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) born March 1873.

Cordelia Pendergrass and an unknown partner had the following child:

1.6.2.1.2.1.1. TINE EDWARD PRESTON, PENDERGRASS, born 8 May 1899, died January1964, married Flora Nash in Webster, 9 February 1918.,had one child, Helen Cordelia Pendergrass, born 5 December 1919 but appeared in the home of her maternal grandparents, William Henry Nash and Callie V Jack, in 1920 as a newborn, and thereafter.[*see below*]

1.6.2.1.2.2. ROSENIA PENDERGRASS (James Preston₅, Sylvester Green₄, Ransom₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁),born 26 December 1875 in Missouri, died 8 September 1950 at age 74. She married William Thomas Ragsdale on 16 July 1893 in Webster, Mis-souri. He was born in March 1872 in Missouri and died on 27 November 1959 at age 87.

William Thomas Ragsdale and Rosenia Pendergrass had the following children:

1.6.2.1.2.2.1. FRANKLIN JAMES “FRANK” RAGSDALE, born 2 July 1894 in Missouri, died 4 November 1943 at age 49. He married Dovie A Martin on 16 October 1913 in Webster, Missouri. She was born about 1898 in Missouri.

1.6.2.1.2.2.2. THOMAS JENNINGS RAGSDALE, born June 1899 in Missouri, died in infancy 11 December 1900. Thomas, who should have been 10, does not appear in 1910 census with the family and no later records appear for him.

1.6.2.1.2.2.3. VIRGIL ERNEST RAGSDALE, born 8 November 1901 in Missouri, died 30 September 1983 in Marshfield, at age 81. He married Leta McCormack on 31 July 1920 in Webster County. She was born about 1903 in Missouri.

1.6.2.1.2.2.4. CLARENCE ELMER RAGSDALE was born on 10 August 1905 in Missouri and died in September 1975 in Powersite, Taney County, at age 70. He married Opal M Nease, who was born about 1908 in Missouri.

1.6.2.1.2.2.5. LEE ROY RAGSDALE, born 4 September 1910 in Missouri, died 26 March 1994 in Marshfield, Webster County, age 83. He married Orene Steward on 5 September 1931 in Webster County. She was born about 1911 in Missouri.

1.6.2.1.3.3. HAROLD G₆ PENDERGRASS (Ephraim Perry₅, Sylvester Green₄, Ransom₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 23 January 1893 Missouri, died August 1979 in Kansas, married Mary Rooks 6 May 1912 in Muskogee, Oklahoma, born 1894 in Missouri.

Harold G Pendergrass and Mary Rooks had the following children:

1.6.2.1.3.3.1. ROY₇PENDERGRASS was born about 1913 in Oklahoma.

1.6.2.1.3.3.2. RUTH PENDERGRASS was born about 1914 in Oklahoma.

1.6.2.1.3.3.3. LUCILE PENDERGRASS was born about 1915 in Oklahoma.

1.6.2.1.3.3.4. JOYCE PENDERGRASS was born about 1927 [*sic*] in Oklahoma.

1.6.2.1.6.3. FAY FULTON₆ PENDERGRASS (Samuel R₅, Sylvester Green₄, Ransom₃,MOSES₂, JOHN₁)born 1899 Missouri.,

Fay Fulton Pendergrass and Beulah Mae King had the following children:

1.6.2.1.6.3.1. ROBERT H.PENDERGRASS,born 1930 Oklahoma,died 2002, married Patsy Fern Lovett

1.6.2.1.6.3.2. DONALD PENDERGRASS was born about 1936 in Oklahoma.

1.6.2.1.6.3.3. WAYNE PENDERGRASS was born about 1941 in Oklahoma.

1.6.2.1.6.4. WILLIAM RANSOM₆ PENDERGRASS (Samuel R₅, Sylvester Green₄, Ransom₃,MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 8 March 1901 in Missouri, died 8 February 1977 in Oklahoma. There, on 4 May 1923, he married Ora McCall, born there 1906.

William Ransom Pendergrass and Ora Mc Call had the following children:

1.6.2.1.6.4.1. GARLAND.PENDERGRASS was born about 1926 in Oklahoma.

1.6.2.1.6.4.2. LENA PENDERGRASS was born about 1928 in Oklahoma.

1.6.2.1.6.4.3. JOYCE PENDERGRASS was born about 1932 in Oklahoma.

1.6.2.2.1.1. SAMUEL LAWRENCE STALLARD (Margaret E₅,Martin,Frances A₄Pendergrass,Ransom₃, MOSES₂,JOHN₁),born 24 October 1885 in Lee County, Virginia, died 8 February 1924 in Greenwood, New York, killed in an automobile accident). He married (1) Ollie Mae Roberts, daughter of Wade Hampton Roberts and Mary Lee, on 18 April 1905 in Wise County, Virginia. She was born on 7 January 1887 in Wise County and died on 7 February 1945. He married (2) Clara A Unknown.

Samuel Lawrence Stallard and Ollie Mae Roberts had the following children:

1.6.2.2.1.1.1. MARY MARGARET STALLARD was born on 18 September 1906 in Virginia and died on 4 September 1985 in Los Angeles, California. She married Floyd E Fielding, who was born about 1902 in Illinois.

1.6.2.2.1.1.2. WADE HAMPTON STALLARD, born 19 December 1909 in Wise, Virginia. died 12 February 1986 in Mount Pleasant. South Carolina. On 13 September 1937 in Los Angeles, married (1) Elaine Margaret Kotter, born 31 December 1912, died 27 February 1980 in Vacaville, on 5 August 1944 in Philadelphia,(2) Lillian Brewster Marks, daughter of Harry Marks and Elsie Ward,born 8 July 1916 in New Jersey and died 14 March 2010 in Melbourne, Brevard County, Florida.

1.6.2.8.3.1. JAMES IRA VAUGHN (Elizabeth Rachel Pendergrass, Thomas Theodore Freeland Pendergrass, Ransom Pendergrass, MOSES, PENDERGRASS, JOHN PENDERGRASS) was born on 14 May 1895 in Mississippi. and died in June 1976 in Memphis, Shelby County, Tennessee. He married Ruth Coker, who was born about 1901 in Mississippi.

James Ira Vaughn and Ruth Coker had the following children:

- 1.6.2.8.3.1.1. MARIE VAUGHN was born about 1922 in Mississippi.
- 1.6.2.8.3.1.2. BERNICE VAUGHN was born about 1923 in Mississippi.
- 1.6.2.8.3.1.3. ANNIE RUTH VAUGHN was born about 1928 in Mississippi.

1.6.2.13.1.5. FLOY PENDERGRASS (William “Ransom”, William Whit, Ransom, MOSES, , JOHN), born 20 February 1915 in Mississippi, died 31 May 2005. She married Willie Bradley McCullar, born 23 April 1913 and died 31 October 1994.

Willie Bradley McCullar and Floy Pendergrass had the following child:

- 1.6.2.13.1.5.1. BETTY JEAN MC CULLAR was born about 1937 in Mississippi.

1.6.2.13.6.1. DALE LAVERNE PENDERGRAST (Tommie B Pendergrass, William Whit Pendergrass, Ransom Pendergrass, MOSES, JOHN), born 27 November 1916 in Mississippi, married Clement Santi, who was born about 1897 in Italy.

Clement Santi and Dale LaVerne Pendergrast had the following children:

- 1.6.2.13.6.1.1. ROBERT SANTI was born about 1937 in Tennessee.
- 1.6.2.13.6.1.2. CLEMENTINE SANTI was born about 1939 in Tennessee.

1.6.2.16.1.1. MARTHA CLAY PENDERGRASS (Stephen Clay, Sr.Stephen Sanders, Ransom, MOSES, JOHN),born 28 August 1918 in Coffeerville, Yalobusha County, Mississippi, died 18 January 1995 in Baton Rouge, Louisiana, at age 76. She married Phillip Jacob Myers, who was born on 8 January 1912 in Mississippi and died in January 1982 in Jackson, at age 70.

Phillip Jacob Myers and Martha Clay Pendergrass had the following child:

- 1.6.2.16.1.1.1. MARTHA PHILLIS MYERS, born about 1942, married David Allen Thompson about 1965.
- 1.6.2.16.1.1.2. PHILLIPS S MYERS was born about 1947.

1.6.3.6.2.6. HATTIE B MCCONNELL (Nervesta “Vesta”, Pendergrass, Ira Bradley, Pendergrass, Vincent Pendegrass, MOSES, PENDERGRASS, JOHN PENDERGRASS), born 1908 in Virginia,married William V Worley, born there about 1904.

William V Worley and Hattie B McConnell had the following children:

- 1.6.3.6.2.6.1. BARBARA LEE WORLEY was born about 1931 in Virginia, and died on 21 November 2002.
- 1.6.3.6.2.6.2. ROBERT WORLEY was born about 1933 in Virginia.
- 1.6.3.6.2.6.3. AUDREY FAYE WORLEY was born on 13 February 1935 in Virginia and died on 21 September 2005.
- 1.6.3.6.2.6.4. GLENDA C WORLEY was born about 1937 in Virginia.
- 1.6.3.6.2.6.5. DONALD WORLEY was born about 1939 in Virginia.

1.6.3.6.5.3. WILLIAM BRADLEY “BILL” PENDERGRAFT (Waymon Andrew C “Andy” Pendergrass, Ira Bradley Vincent, MOSES, JOHN), born 1910 Lee County, Virginia, married Fannie L Poteet there 24 February 1929, born there in 1911.

William Bradley Pendergraft and Fannie L Poteet had the following children:

- 1.6.3.6.5.3.1. ROXIE PENDERGRAFT, born 1930 in Virginia, married Gilbert Taylor 4 March 1953 in Lee County..
- 1.6.3.6.5.3.2. LILY “BERNICE” PENDERGRAFT was born 7 June 1931 in Virginia and married Bruce E Moore, born about 1929, in Dunbar, Virginia on 6 March 1950.
- 1.6.3.6.5.3.3. WILLIAM “BILLY” BRADLY PENDERGRAFT JR, born 15 September 1932 in Jonesville, died 7 March 2002. He married Shirley L Hartsock, daughter of Nathan Hartsock and Bertha Lamb, in Lee County 16 October 1965..
- 1.6.3.6.5.3.4. BETTY PENDERGRAFT, born 7 November 1935 in Lee County, married Harold Coolage Davis there on 6 January 1983, both listed as previously married and divorced.
- 1.6.3.6.5.3.5. BURLSON RAY PENDERGRAFT, born 16 April 1938 in Jonesville, died 5 March 2001. On 23 October 1958, he married Iris Nathetta Parsons, daughter of John Morgan Parsons and Eula Cooney, in Pennington Gap.

1.6.3.6.5.6. HARVEY BRADLEY PENDERGRASS (Waymon Andrew C “Andy” Pendergrass, Ira Bradley Pendergrass, Vincent, MOSES, JOHN),born 4 July 1914 Lee County, Virginia, died July 1978, married Maxie Gladys Witt, born 1817.

Harvey Nradley Pendergrass and Maxie Gladys Witt had at least the following children:

- 1.6.3.6.5.6.1. JAMES PENDERGRAFT was born about 1938 in Virginia.
- 1.6.3.6.5.6.2. WILLIAM JOSEPH PENDERGRAFT, born 1940 in Virginia, on 8 June in Keokee, married Katherine Loujean Snodgrass, born in Virginia..

1.6.3.6.6.8. CHARLES EDWARD ARNOLD, (Mary Ellen Pendergrass,Ira Bradley,Vincent,MOSES,JOHN1) born 1 August 1924,in Lee County, Virginia, died 24 September 2003, and married Elizabeth Ann Miller..

Charles Edward Arnold and Elizabeth Unknown had the following child:

- 1.6.3.6.6.8.1. EVA LYNN ARNOLD married Peter Vincent Amone on 19 August 1995 in Loudon County, Virginia,
- 1.6.3.6.6.8.2. TERRY LEE ARNOLD married a Sexton.

1.6.6.3.1.1. OLLIE SMITH (Corda, Mary/Maria Ann Pendergrass, Rev.CORDY, MOSES, JOHN),born 30 December 1889 in Lee County, Kentucky, on 18 April 1908 married Floyd Brandenburg there. He was born on 24 February 1887 in Kentucky.

Floyd Brandenburg and Ollie Smith had the following children:

- 1.6.6.3.1.1.1. EARL BRANDENBURG,was born and died 16 April 1911 in Lee County, Kentucky.
- 1.6.6.3.1.1.2. CLINTON BRANDENBURG, born 3 April 1912 in Owsley County, died 20 March 2004 in Beattyville, Lee County, at age 91. He married his relative Grace Brandenburg, who was born on 20 July 1916 in Kentucky.
- 1.6.6.3.1.1.3. MARY JANE BRANDENBURG was born on 27 February 1914 in Kentucky and died on 31 August

1992 in Irvine, Kentucky, at age 78. She married her relative Clarence Brandenburg, who was born about 1910 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.3.1.1.4. LONNIE CHARLES BRANDENBURG, was born on 27 May 1917 and died on-27 November 1993. He married Marie Underwood.

1.6.6.3.1.1.5. ANNIE LEE BRANDENBURG, born about 1919 in Kentucky, died 14 January 1983 in Cincinnati, Ohio, at age 74. She married Clayton Turner, who was born about 1910 in Kentucky and died in August 1964 at age 54.

1.6.6.3.1.1.6. LULA MAE BRANDENBURG, born 15 December 1920, died 23 August 2014 in Florence. It is said that she met (1) George Todd (?)Unknown(?) and had children before marrying (2)Wayne C Newman, born 29 November 1925 in Kentucky, died 25 January 1996 Ft Mitchell. Conflicts in birth dates and other problems make this information unverifiable.

- 1.6.6.3.1.1.7. MERRILL/MERLE BRANDENBURG, born 8 October 1922 in Kentucky, married Nell Baker.
- 1.6.6.3.1.1.8. CHRISTINE BRANDENBURG, born 14 September 1924 in Kentucky, married Darrell Ross.
- 1.6.6.3.1.1.9. MARCUS BRANDENBURG, born 13 March 1926, died 17 July 2010, married Myrtle Hubbard.
- 1.6.6.3.1.1.10. EARLINE BRANDENBURG was born on 2 September 1927 in Kentucky and married Marvin Clark.
- 1.6.6.3.1.1.11. THOMAS GALYON BRANDENBURG, 20 August 1929 - 7 November 1985, married Maxine Gray.

1.6.6.3.1.2. ARCH SMITH (Corda, Mary/Maria Ann Pendergrass, Rev.CORDY, MOSES, JOHN) born 21 February 1891 in Lee County, died 25 August 1933 in Forks,(Suicide), married Leoda Alexander, who was born on 12 October 1887 in Kentucky.

Arch Smith and Leoda Alexander had the following children:

- 1.6.6.3.1.2.1. ALDEN J SMITH was born on 25 October 1914 in Kentucky.
- 1.6.6.3.1.2.2. RALPH J SMITH was born about 1917 in Kentucky.
- 1.6.6.3.1.2.3. BERNICE SMITH was born on 14 March 1918 in Kentucky.
- 1.6.6.3.1.2.4. CLYDE SMITH was born on 8 April 1920 in Kentucky, .
- 1.6.6.3.1.2.5. PAUL SMITH, born about 1922 in Kentucky, died about March 1972.

1.6.6.3.1.3. NETTIE SMITH (Corda, Mary/Maria Ann Pendergrass,Rev.CORDY, MOSES,JOHN) born 1 May 1892 in Lee County, Kentucky, died 13 August 1975 in Fayette County. She married Matt Hamilton, who was born about 1890 in Kentucky.

Matt Hamilton and Nettie Smith had the following children:

- 1.6.6.3.1.3.1. DELBERT HAMILTON, born 10 September 1909, married Marie Unknown, born 1912 in Indiana.
- 1.6.6.3.1.3.2. CHESTER HAMILTON, was born on 23 March 1911 in Lee County, Kentucky,
- 1.6.6.3.1.3.3. ALLENE/ALINE HAMILTON,born 10 September 1912 in Lee County, married Warren Tipton.
- 1.6.6.3.1.3.4. JOHN C HAMILTON was born on 12 March 1914 in Lee County, Kentucky .
- 1.6.6.3.1.3.5....MARTHA HAMILTON, born 23 October 1916 in Lee County, Kentucky, married Gilbert Freeman.
- 1.6.6.3.1.3.6. GERTRUDE HAMILTON,born 2 October 1918 in Lee County, married William “Bill” Ellis.
- 1.6.6.3.1.3.7. ALICE HAMILTON, born 3 November 1920 in Lee County, died in 1929 in Kentucky.
- 1.6.6.3.1.3.8. WALLACE H HAMILTON, born on 14 December 1922 in Lee County, Kentucky, married Paula C Hutchison, born about 1929, on 11 August 1963 in San Joaquin, California.
- 1.6.6.3.1.3.9. GLENN HAMILTON, born on 4 December 1924 in Lee County, Kentucky.
- 1.6.6.3.1.3.10. RANDOLPH/RANDALL HAMILTON,was born on 13 February 1927 in Estill County, Kentucky.
- 1.6.6.3.1.3.11. BOBBY GENE HAMILTON was born on 25 May 1929 in Estill County, Kentucky and died in 1931.
- 1.6.6.3.1.3.12. BILLY RAY HAMILTON, born on 8 April 1932 in Estill County,Kentucky.
- 1.6.6.3.1.3.13. KENNETH HAMILTON, born on 8 March 1935 in Estill County.

1.6.6.3.1.5. LUCINDA “CYNDA” SMITH (Corda, Mary/Maria Ann Pendergrass, Rev.CORDY, MOSES, JOHN),born 23 October 1899 in Lee County, Kentucky, died 28 March 1986 in Irvine, married Robert Margison, born about 1890 in Kentucky.

Robert Margison and Lucinda “Cynda” Smith had the following children:

- 1.6.6.3.1.5.1. EUGENIA KATE MARGISON was born on 29 June 1919 in Kentucky and married Harold Dennis.
- 1.6.6.3.1.5.2. QUINTON C MARGISON, born 15 April 1921, died 8 October 2000 in Irvine, married Ruby Stevens.
- 1.6.6.3.1.5.3. CALVIN COOLIDGE MARGISON, born 3 September 1923 in Irvine, died there 21 March 2004 at age 80. He married (1) Evelyn Lorraine King, born 16 May 1929 in Irvine and died 3 June 2003. He married (2) Treva Kelly.
- 1.6.6.3.1.5.4. GALENA MARGISON was born on 3 August 1925 in Kentucky and married Arnolis Meade.

1.6.6.3.1.6. THOMAS A SMITH (Corda, Mary/Maria Ann Pendergrass, Rev.CORDY, MOSES, JOHN),born 2 December 1908 in Lee County, Kentucky, married Mabel G Noumoff [Mills?] She was born on 10 January 1909 in Indiana.

Thomas A Smith and Mabel G Noumoff [Mills?] had the following child:

- 1.6.6.3.1.6.1. CAROLINE G SMITH, born on 28 August 1943, married a Wilkinson.

1.6.6.3.2.2. JOHN HENRY MAYES (Elizabeth “Lizzie” Smith, Mary/Maria Ann Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY, MOSES, JOHN),born 1 August 1893 in Irvine, Estill County, Kentucky, died 18 July 1954 in Middletown, Ohio. On 15 May 1915 in Butler County, Ohio, he married (1) Sudie Cox, born 21 June 1893 in Kentucky, died 23 March 1940 in Middletown. He married (2) Bessie Lantis Martin, born 28 November 1917 in Middletown, and died there on 6 December 1972.

John Henry Mayes and Sudie Cox had the following children:

- 1.6.6.3.2.2.1. MARY LOUISE MAYES,born 8 September 1915 in Middletown, died there 9 February 1991..
- 1.6.6.3.2.2.2. AUDREY ILEY MAYES, born 11 September 1917 in Middletown, died 24 August 2005.
- 1.6.6.3.2.2.3. BARBARA JEAN MAYES,born 20 July 1921 in Middletown, died there 3 December 1995. She married Thomas Lee Dickerson Sr on 7April 1945 in Salt Lake City, Utah.
- 1.6.6.3.2.2.4. GERALDINE MAYES, born about 1925 in Ohio, died 30 August 1982 in Middletown, Butler County.
- 1.6.6.3.2.2.5. FRANCES MAYES, born 5 November 1932 in Middletown, died there on 22 February 2011.
- John Henry Mayes and Bessie Lantis Martin had the following child:**
- 1.6.6.3.2.2.6. SANDRA L MAYES,born 22 April 1950, died 31 December 2012 in Worcester, Massachusetts.

1.6.6.3.2.5. SARAH “FRANCIS” MAYS (Elizabeth “Lizzie” Smith, Mary/Maria Ann₃ Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃ PENDERGRASS, MOSES₂ PENDERGRASS, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS), born November 1898 in Kentucky, married Allen G Newton, Sr., who was born about 1877 in Kentucky.

Allen G Newton and Sarah Francis Mays had the following child:

1.6.6.3.2.5.1. ALLEN G₇ NEWTON JR born 19 June 1922 in Yellow Rock, died 8 November 1988.

1.6.6.3.4.2. CORNELIUS “NEAL” SMITH SR, (Daniel₁ Smith, Mary/Maria Ann₄ Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃ PENDERGRASS, MOSES₆ PENDERGRASS, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) born about 1909 in Lee County, Kentucky, died there 19 August 1974. There on 13 January 1926, he married Carrie B Anderson, born there 19 December 1911, died there 31 December 2005.

Cornelius “Neal” Smith, Sr and Carrie B Anderson had the following children:

1.6.6.3.4.2.1. GOLDA MAE₂ SMITH, born 23 July 1927 in Lee County, died in 2019 in Jenkins.

1.6.6.3.4.2.2. CORNELIUS “NEAL” SMITH JR, born 7 December 1928 in Lee County, about 1948 married (1) Wanda June Reece, daughter of Floyd Reece and Cora Mae Tackett, born 16 June 1933 in Lee County, died 4 January 2021. On 19 January 1959 he married (2) her cousin Lousetta “Duckie” Reese, daughter of Jesse Reece and Ada Conley, born 12 December 1942 in Lee County and died 22 March 2012 in Lexington.

1.6.6.3.4.2.3. VIRGINIA LEE SMITH, born 22 June 1931 in Heidelberg, Kentucky, died 20 November 2011 in South Lyon, Oakland, County, Michigan. She married a Spencer.

1.6.6.3.4.2.4. HAROLD D SMITH was born about 1934 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.3.4.2.5. CHARLES H SMITH, born 11 October 1936 in Lee County, died January 1966.

1.6.6.3.4.2.6. JOHNNY SMITH, born 11 April 1946 in Lee, died 17 December 1976 in Michigan.

1.6.6.3.5.3. GENEVA DUVALL₆ REYNOLDS (Emma₆ Smith, MariaAnn₄ Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 29 July 1906 in Beattyville, Kentucky, died 21 July 1994 in Winchester. On 31 October 1923, in Clark, Indiana, she married Hugh B Todd, born there on 30 August 1902.

Hugh B Todd and Geneva Duvall Reynolds ha the following children:

1.6.6.3.5.3.1. WILLIAM R₇ TODD was born about 1926 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.3.5.3.2. HUGH B TODD was born about 1927 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.3.5.3.3. NANCY MARGARET “PEGGY” TODD, born 22 June 1928, died 15 July 2015. She married (1) a Hastie, and (2) Wilmer Ralph Mackney on 5 March 1982 in Okeechobee, Florida.

1.6.6.3.5.3.4. JUANITA TODD was born about 1930 i Kentucky.

1.6.6.3.6.1. DELLA MAE₆ SMITH, (Emmett₆ Smith, Mary/Maria Ann₄ Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) born 24 July 1903 in Kentucky, died 29 May 2006. On 8 February 1923 in Lee County, she married (1) Hulbert H Mays, born 1901 in Kentucky. She married (2) Robert L B McIntosh, born 7 February 1888 n Furnace, Kentucky, died 22 June 1973.

Hulbert H Mays ad Della Mae Smith had the following children:

1.6.6.3.6.1.1. CECIL CLAY₇ MAYS, born 27 October 1923 in Lee County, died 16 January 1966 in Norwood, Ohio.

1.6.6.3.6.1.2. HELEN JOY MAYS, born 11 February 1930 in Estill County, died 14 July 2016 in Richmond.

1.6.6.4.4.2. HENRY HOMER₈ BRANDENBURG (Julia₈ Farley, Martha “Patsey” Jane₄ Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃ PENDERGRASS, MOSES₉ PENDERGRASS, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born on 27 January 1913 in Kentucky and died on 20 June 1971 at age 58. He married Mayme Howerton, who was born about 1913 in Kentucky.

Henry Homer Brandenburg and Mayme Howerton had the following child:

1.6.6.4.4.2.1. HENRY DOWE₈ BRANDENBURGH was born on 10 June 1938 in Kentucky and died on 23 January 1999 in Lexington, Fayette County, Kentucky, at age 60. He married Martha J Gato in April 1960 in Dade County, Florida.

1.6.6.5.3.1. LILLIAN B₆ PENDERGRASS (Thomas Morgan₅, Benjamin Franklin (Harrison)₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 8 September 1909 in Kentucky, died 21 April 1966 in Lebanon, Ohio, at age 56. She married James Lester Halcomb, born 26 October 1905 in Owsley County, Kentucky.

James Halcomb and Lillian B Pendergrass had the following child:

1.6.6.5.3.1.1. HAROLD₇ LEE HALCOMB was born 2 March 1929 in Ohio and died 30 January 2004. On 10 October 1950 in Warren County, Ohio, he married Helen Joyce Hilboldt, daughter of Howard Hilboldt and Madeline Schichtel.

1.6.6.5.3.2. CASSIE ELLA₆ PENDERGRASS (Thomas Morgan₅, Benjamin Franklin (Harrison)₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born on 13 March 1911 in Owsley County, Kentucky, and died on 15 July 2004 in Cincinnati, Ohio, at age 93. She married Clyde Marion Reynolds, who was born 25 August 1910 in Kentucky. and died 3 October 1988 in Ohio.

Clyde Reynolds and Cassie Ella Pendergrass had the following children:

1.6.6.5.3.2.1. MARION LEROY₇ REYNOLDS [*twin*] [Dr] was born 2 July 1930 in Ohio and died 2 July 2007 at 8:40 p.m. in a Brown County nursing home. Well educated, he married Ruth Louise Romine in 1953 in Cabell, West Virginia..

1.6.6.5.3.2.2. DIANE REYNOLDS [*twin*], born 2 July 1930, died 2 July 2007. Independent records and obituaries confirm, unless they are somehow in error, that these twins both died in Brown County, Ohio, on their 77th birthday. The abstract of Diane’s obituary lists her spouse as Ruth Ashley [*sic*] but she had married a Lowe.

1.6.6.5.3.2.2. RONALD REYNOLDS, born 10 October 1932 in Ohio, died 22 September 2014..

1.6.6.5.3.2.3. BETTY JO REYNOLDS born 21 January 1935 in Kentucky. died 31 May 2008..

1.6.6.5.3.2.4. GERALDINE REYNOLDS was born about 1937 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.5.3.2.5. MARVIN REYNOLDS was born about 1938 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.5.3.3. CLIFFORD₆ PENDERGRASS (Thomas Morgan₅, Benjamin Franklin (Harrison)₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born on 4 July 1913 in Kentucky and died on 24 October 2004 in Ohio at age 91. He married Gladys Venable, who

was born on 24 April 1915 and died on 16 October 1977 in Rushville, Rush County, Indiana.

Clifford Pendergrass and Gladys Venable had the following children:

1.6.6.5.3.3.1. DEBORAH JEAN₇ PENDERGRASS, born 13 March 1947 in Connersville, died there on 4 June 1997.

1.6.6.5.3.3.2. NANCY PENDERGRASS married an Anderson..

1.6.6.5.3.3.3. MARJORIE PENDERGRASS married a Plummer.

1.6.6.5.3.3.4. DELILAH PENDERGRASS married a Rigsby..

1.6.6.5.3.3.5. ELIZABETH SUE PENDERGRASS married an Upchurch..

1.6.6.5.3.3.6. THOMAS MORGAN PENDERGRASS II.

1.6.6.5.5.6. HENRY CLAY₈ BOWMAN SR (Hattie₈ Pendergrass, Benjamin Franklin/Harrison₄ Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃ PENDERGRASS, MOSES₉ PENDERGRASS, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born on 18 August 1920 in Scoville, Owsley County, Kentucky, and died on 29 September 1993 in Middletown, Butler County, Ohio, at age 73. In 1957 in Ohio, he married Beulah Naomi Guntle, daughter of Orville R Guntle and Elizabeth C Slyder, born about 1929 in Ohio.

Henry Clay Bowman Sr and Beulah Naomi Guntle had the following children:

1.6.6.5.5.6.1. HENRY CLAY₉ BOWMAN JR was born 10 August 1958 in Dayton, Ohio. He married (1) Rose M. Unknown, (2) Jennie L Unknown, and (3) Dianna Danforth.

1.6.6.5.5.6.2. JOYCE BOWMAN, born 1960 in Dayton, Ohio, married Kenny Garber Sr.

1.6.6.6.1.1. ADOLPHUS₈ BURK (John Wesley Sr₅, Letitia₄ Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃ PENDERGRASS, MOSES₉ PENDERGRASS, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS), born 14 March 1901 in Owsley County, Kentucky, and died on 29 July 1958 in Gallia County, Ohio, at age 57. On 19 October 1922 in Lee County, Kentucky, he married Hazel Dunnigan, born 29 September 1904.

Adolphus Burk and Hazel Dunigan had the following children:

1.6.6.6.1.1.1. ALLAHEE₉ BURK was born about 1924 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.6.1.1.2. ADOLPHUS BURK JR was born about 1925 in West Virginia.

1.6.6.6.1.1.3. HEBURN BURK was born about 1926 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.6.1.1.4. PAUL BURK was born about 1927.

1.6.6.6.1.1.5. EDWARD ROGER BURK born 10 June 1929 in Wevaco, West Virginia, died there 20 July 2015.

1.6.6.6.1.1.6. BILLY BURK was born about 1931 in West Virginia.

1.6.6.6.1.1.7. DONALD BURK was born about 1934 in West Virginia.

1.6.6.6.1.1.8. PHYLISS BURK was born about 1938 in West Virginia.

1.6.6.6.1.3. MILLARD₈ BURK (John Wesley S₅, Letitia₄ Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃ PENDERGRASS, MOSES₉ PENDERGRASS, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS), born 1906 in Owsley County, died October 1978 in Fayetteville, West Virginia at age 72. He married Carrie Bowman, who was born about 1906 in Kentucky and died about 1999 in Hamilton Ohio at about age 93.

Millard Burk and Carrie Bowman had the following children:

1.6.6.6.1.3.1. ALBERTA₉ BURKE was born about 1926 in West Virginia.

1.6.6.6.1.3.2. FAUSTINA BURKE was born about 1927 in West Virginia.

1.6.6.6.1.3.3. LAHONIA H BURKE was born about 1930 in West Virginia.

1.6.6.6.1.3.4. LORETTA BURKE was born about 1932 in West Virginia.

1.6.6.6.1.3.5. BERNICE BURKE was born about 1935 in West Virginia.

1.6.6.6.1.3.6. PAULINE BURKE was born about 1939 in West Virginia.

1.6.6.6.1.5. ANNA LEE₈ BURKE (John Wesley S₅, Letitia₄ Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃ PENDERGRASS, MOSES₉ PENDERGRASS, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS), born 28 March 1915 in Dryhill, Kentucky, died 30 November 2003. She married Ernest Keen, born 20 May 1908 in Leslie County.

Ernest Keen and Anna Lee Burk had the following children:

1.6.6.6.1.5.1. JOYCE₉ KEEN was born about 1939 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.6.1.5.2. CAROLYN KEEN was born about 1940 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.6.1.5.3. PAUL EDWARD KEEN was born 20 April 1947.

1.6.6.6.2.3. CLARENCE₈ WILLIAM BURKE (Marcus₈ Lafayette, Letitia₄ Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃ MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born on 6 March 1913, and died on 3 April 1982, married Agnes Mary Gallagher.

Clarence William Burke and Agnes Mary Gallagher had the following children:

1.6.6.6.2.3.1. SARA ELIZABETH₉ BURKE, born 4 May 1926 in Ohio, died 16 Nvember 2009.

1.6.6.6.2.3.2. MARGARET WINIFRED BURKE, born 18 October 1928 in Ohio, married Thomas Francis Owen.

1.6.6.6.2.3.3. EUGENE BURKE was born about 1936 i Ohio.

1.6.6.7.3.1. MORGAN₆ PENDERGRASS (William Thomas “Tom”₃ [Deputy], William (Washington) Boren₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 27 February 1901 in Kentucky, died 20 July 1984 in Owsley County. He married Mary “Isabelle” Mainous, who was born on 21 October 1902 in Kentucky and died on 30 December 1985 in Booneville, Owsley County.

Morgan Pendergrass and Mary “Isabelle” Mainous had the following children:

1.6.6.7.3.1.1. ELLIS EUGENE₇ PENDERGRASS, born 30 April 1931 in Owsley, married Lillian Lea Hollingsworth.

1.6.6.7.3.1.2. EVA PENDERGRASS [*twin*] , born 11 June 1933 in Owsley, died there on 12 June 1933.

1.6.6.7.3.1.3. EDWARD PENDERGRASS [*twin*], born 11 June 1933 in Owsley, died there in June 1933.

1.6.6.7.3.1.4. LEON PENDERGRASS [*twin*], born prematurely 23 October 1935, died 25 October 1935..

1.6.6.7.3.1.5. LORIAN PENDERGRASSE [*twin*], born prematurely 23 October 1935, died 27 October 1935..

1.6.6.7.3.2. WILLARD H₆ PENDERGRASS (William Thomas “Tom”₅ [Deputy], William (Washington) Boren₄, Rev.

CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 21 August 1903 in Kentucky, died 11 October 1929 in Connorsville, Fayette County, Indiana. He married Ruby Thomas.

Willard H Pendergrass and Ruby Thomas had the following child:

1.6.6.7.3.2.1. CLARENCE WILLIAM₇ PENDERGRASS, born 2 May 1927 in Connorsville, died on 6 October 2004.

1.6.6.7.3.3. MAUDE₆ PENDERGRASS (William Thomas “Tom”₅ [Deputy], William (Washington) Boren₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) ,born 25 November 1905 in Kentucky, died 23 March 1984 in Manchester. She married (1) Earl Neeley₂, born 1905 in Kentucky, died 23 February 1932 in Owsley.. She married (2) Hobert Thomas, born about 1898 in Kentucky.

Earl Neeley and Maude Pendergrass had the following children:

1.6.6.7.3.3.1. DONALD BRUCE₇ NEELEY, born 21 November 1925 in Major, Kentucky, died 22 July 1996.

1.6.6.7.3.3.2. IRENE NEELEY, born 25 May 1927 in Hamilton, Butler County, Ohio, and died 9 June 1996.

1.6.6.7.3.5. EDWIN “EDD” PENDERGRASS (William Thomas “Tom”₅ Deputy, William (Washington) Boren₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) ,born 25 November 1907 in Booneville, Kentucky, died there 3 September 2002. He married Dorothy Fox, who was born on 16 May 1918 in Kentucky and died on 7 February 2005 in Owsley County.

Edwin “Edd” Pendergrass and Dorothy Fox had the following children:

1.6.6.7.3.5.1. WILLIS PENDERGRASS, born 1943 in Kentucky, married Billy “Jo” Dixon 26 February 1966 in Clintwood, Dickenson County, Virginia.

1.6.6.7.3.5.2. JAMES C PENDERGRASS was born 7 May 1944 in Kentucky and married and divorced a Crawford..

1.6.6.7.3.5.3. MAE FRANCIS, PENDERGRASS was born on 3 February 1946 in Booneville, Owsley County, Kentucky and died on 26 January 2013 in Burton, Genesee County, Michigan. She married Robert Hunt, Sr.

1.6.6.7.3.6. TRIGG CLAYTON₆ PENDERGRASS (William Thomas “Tom”₅ [Deputy], William (Washington) Boren₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 18 December 1909 in Kentucky, died 8 July 1990 in Hamilton, Ohio, married (1) Eary Thomas, born 12 January 1913 in Kentucky and died on 24 June 1980 in Hamilton. He married (2)Theresa Ruth Mallow.

Trigg Clayton Pendergrass and Eary Thomas had the following children:

1.6.6.7.3.6.1. WILLIAM H. PENDERGRASS, born about 1930, married Wilma J Kelly.

1.6.6.7.3.6.2. DOROTHY MAE PENDERGRASS, born 30 June 1933,died 12 May 2005, married Grant Johnson.

1.6.6.7.3.6.3. HAZEL BERNICE PENDERGRASS, born 8 November 1936, married James Lowell Hymer, who was born 6 May 1933 in Hamilton, Butler County, Ohio.

1.6.6.7.3.6.4. PAUL EDWARD PENDERGRASS, born 8 February 1940 in Hamilton, Ohio, died 23 October 2005.

1.6.6.7.3.6.5. CAROL PENDERGRASS was born in 1948.

1.6.6.7.3.6.6. MICHAEL EUGENE PENDERGRASS was born about 1950.

1.6.6.7.3.6.7. PHYLLIS PENDERGRASS was born about 1952.

Trigg Clayton Pendergrass and Theresa Ruth Mallow had the following child:

1.6.6.7.3.6.8. JENNY MALLOW/PENDERGRASS, born and died in Ohio?

1.6.6.7.4.1. WINNIE MAE₆ PENDERGRASS (Brownlow Jamison₅, William (Washington) Boren₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) born 8 August 1909 in Major, Kentucky, died 1 October 2007 in Kerrville, Kerr County, Texas. On 5 July 1933, she married Charles W Whitaker, born about 1909 in Kentucky.

Charles W Whitaker and Winnie Mae Pendergrass had the following children:

1.6.6.7.4.1.1. CHARLES MICHAEL₇ WHITAKER was born about 1935 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.7.4.1.2. DONNA CAROL WHITAKER was born about 1936 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.7.4.3. MATTIE EDITH “MATT” PENDERGRASS (Brownlow Jamison₅, William (Washington) Boren₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 1 September 1913 in Major, Kentucky, died 28 May 1988 in Fayette County, Kentucky. She married Homer Muncie in 1933, born 7 May 1908 and died on 11 March 1986 in Lexington, Fayette County, Kentucky

Homer Muncie and Mattie Edith “Matt” Pendergrass had the following children:

1.6.6.7.4.3.1. PHYLLIS JEAN₇ MUNCIE.

1.6.6.7.4.3.2. LYLE JAMISON MUNCIE died on 7April 1947, buried in West Irvine Cemetery).

1.6.6.7.4.5. DORSIE BROWN₆ PENDERGRASS (Brownlow Jamison₅, William (Washington) Boren₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 28 August 1918 in King’s Mills, Ohio, died 29 June 1972 in Kentucky (buried Bluegrass Memorial Cemetery, Lexington). He married Viola Arthur on 18 January 1945.

Dorsie Brown Pendergrass and Viola Arthur had the following children:

1.6.6.7.4.5.1. KEITH₇ PENDERGRASS.

1.6.6.7.4.5.2. LARRY PENDERGRASS.

1.6.6.7.4.5.3. LINDA PENDERGRASS.

1.6.6.7.4.6. DUDLEY T. PENDERGRASS (Brownlow Jamison₅, William (Washington) Boren₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), was born on 17 September 1920 in Pryce, Kentucky, and died on 17 July 1978 in Estill County, Kentucky, of wide-spread cancer. He married Elwanda Arthur in July 1941. She was born on 26 December 1924 in Estill County, Kentucky, and died there on 25 November 1999.

Dudley T Pendergrass and Elwanda Arthur had the following children:

1.6.6.7.4.6.1. PAUL JAMIESON₇ PENDERGRASS, born 29 January 1943 in Kentucky, died 2 January 2007 in Las Vegas, Clark County, Nevada.

1.6.6.7.4.6.2. DUDLEY THOMAS PENDERGRASS II was born on 26 September 1963 in Irvine, Estill County, Kentucky, and married (1) Jane Martin Calmes and (2) Shannon Wenke.

1.6.6.7.4.7. GEORGE DELBERT₆ PENDERGRASS (Brownlow Jamison₅, William (Washington) Boren₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁),born 22 April 1923 in Pryce, Kentucky, died 9 May 1989, married Margaret F Witt on 10 September 1948.

George Delbert Pendergrass and Margaret F Witt had the following children:

1.6.6.7.4.7.1. [GEORGE?]₇ PENDERGRASS.

1.6.6.7.4.7.2. JAMIE PENDERGRASS.

1.6.6.7.10.3. BEULAH₆ BAKER (Gladys₅ Pendergrass,William (Washington) Boren₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 14 December 1931 in Owsley, County, Kentucky., married Crate Blevins, born 10 June 1921 in Morgan, died 31 January 1996.

Crate Blevins and Beulah Baker had the following children:

1.6.6.7.10.3.1. LORENE₇ BLEVINS, born 20 December 1951,married (1) Gary L Huntsberger, born 6 June 1952 in Ohio on 22 September 1973. She married (2) a Shindeldeck.

1.6.6.7.10.3.2. CRAIG BLEVINS

1.6.6.7.10.3.3. BARNEY BLEVINS

1.6.6.8.2.1. WESLEY₆ DURBIN (Rosa B₅, Pendergrass, John Wesley₄ Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃ PENDERGRASS, MOSES₂ PENDERGRASS, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS), born 23 June 1912 in Kentucky, died 20 December 1990 in Beattyville. He married Gracie E Woods, born 25 September 1913 in Kentucky and died on 16 May 2004 in Beattyville, Lee County.

Wesley Durbin and Gracie E Woods had the following children:

1.6.6.8.2.1.1. RONDOLPH₇ DURBIN was born about 1936 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.8.2.1.2. MARILIE J DURBIN was born about 1939 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.8.2.2. ALPHA₆ DURBIN (Rosa B₅ Pendergrass, John Wesley₄ Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃ PENDERGRASS, MOSES₂ PENDERGRASS, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS), born 5 June 1914 in Kentucky, died 19 October 1998. She married Hubert McKenney, who was born on 7 July 1921 in Kentucky and died on 7 November 2000.

Hubert McKenney and Alpha Durbin had the following children:

1.6.6.8.2.2.1. RUBY₇ MCKENNEY was born in 1939.

1.6.6.8.2.2.2. BARLOW “BUD” MCKENNEY was born about 1941.

1.6.6.8.2.5. RAYMOND₆ DURBIN (Rosa B₅ Pendergrass, John Wesley₄ Pendergrass, Rev.CORDY₃ PENDERGRASS, MOSES₂ PENDERGRASS, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born on 26 March 1921 in Lee County, Kentucky, and died on 24 April 1942 in Beattyville, Lee County. (Killed by railroad train). He married Violet Aldridge, who was born in Kentucky.

Raymond Durbin and Violet Aldridge had the following child:

1.6.6.8.2.5.1. SHIRLEY MAY₇ DURBIN,born 23 June 1937 in Kentucky, died 7 August 1937 in Ohio County..

1.6.6.8.3.4. RUBY₆ PENDERGRASS (Robert B₅, John Wesley₄, Rev.CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 30 September 1926 in Beattyville, died there 2 September 1994, married Ernest Warner₂, born on 11 September 1924 and died on 27 February 1972.

Ernest Warner and Ruby Pendergrass had the following child:

1.6.6.8.3.4.1. CAROLYN IRENE₇ WARNER, born 17 February 1950, died on 1 May 1977.

1.6.6.8.4.1. LELA MAY₆ BAKER (Manerva₅ Pendergrass, John Wesley₄, Rev.CORDY₃,MOSES₂,JOHN₁),born 20 March 1909 in Kentucky, married Troy B Shoemaker, Sr, who was born in November 1899 in Kentucky.

Troy B Shoemaker and Lela May Baker had the following children:

1.6.6.8.4.1.1. TROY₇ SHOEMAKER JR, born 15 August 1929 in Hamilton, Ohio, died there 2 August 1992.

1.6.6.8.4.1.2. WILLIAM L SHOEMAKER was born about 1931 in Ohio. On 13 February 1951 in Butler County, he married Gertrude Rhodes, who was born about 1933.

1.6.6.8.4.1.3. JAMES LEROY SHOEMAKER, born 5 May 1933 in Airedale, Lee County, Kentucky, died on 11 April 1992 in Hamilton, Butler County, Ohio.

1.6.6.8.4.1.4. SAMUEL F SHOEMAKER, born 25 January 1938 in Ohio, died 10 March 2016 in Fairfield, Ohio.

1.6.6.8.4.3. ROSCOE₆ BAKER (Manerva₅ Pendergrass, John Wesley₄ Pendergrass, Rev.CORDY₃ PENDERGRASS, MOSES₂ PENDERGRASS, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born about 1916 in Kentucky and died on 3 July 1970 in Fayette County. He married Bonnie Warner, who was born about 1919 in Kentucky.

Roscoe Baker and Bonnie Warner had the following child:

1.6.6.8.4.3.1. SARAH JANE₇ BAKER was born about 1940 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.8.6.6. IRENE FRANCES₆ MISTLER, (California Frances₅ Pendergrass,John Wesley₄,Rev. Cordy₃,Moses₂,,John₁) born 22 January 1933 in Beattyville, died 4 December in Fairfield, Ohio, married (1) Richard Lonzo Moore, born 2 August 1931 in Krupp, died 31 October 1989 in Cinncinnati, and (2) Norman Edward Walls on 22 October 1993, born 22 Apil 1927 in Novisville, Kentucky, died 6 July 1996 in Fairfield, Ohio.

Richard Lonzo Moore and Irene Francis Mistler had the following children:

1.6.6.8.6.6.1. BRUCE RANDAL₇ MOORE,born 8 December 1954 Norfolk,Virginia, died 18 January 2021 Fairfield.

1.6.6.8.6.6.2. JANET EILEEN MOORE was born 31 October 1962 in Whitley, Kentucky.

1.6.6.8.6.6.3. KENNETH MOORE, dates unknown.

16.6.8.7.8. HELEN MARIE PENDERGRASS(CordyElroy₅,JohnWesley₄,Rev.CORDY₃,MOSES₂,JOHN₁), born 13 October 1932 in Hamilton, Ohio, died 25 January 1997 in Dallas, Texas. She married John Rchard Brown Jr on 22 December 1952 in Maricopa County, Arizona.

John Richard Brown and Helen Marie Pendergrass had the followng children:

1.6.6.8.7.8.1. KAREN LOUISE,⁷BROWN, born 26 August 1954 in Honolulu. Hawaii, married Paul Dee Edwards on 8 January 1973 in Malta, Idaho.

1.6.6.8.7.8.2. DEBORAH K “DEBBIE” BROWN, born 21 November 1955 in Phoenix, Arizona, married Larry R Knoebel on 5 June 1993 in Gillespe, Texas. He was born about 1949.

1.6.6.8.7.8.3. YVONNE COLLEEN BROWN was born 28 October 1957 n Phoenix, Arzona.

1.6.6.8.7.8.4. CYNTHIA KAY BROWN , born 26 August 1959 in Phoenix, on 9 January 1984 married (1) David P Fain, and (2) Chrstopher Lee Larsen. In 1977 it appears she and unknown partner had a child, officially adopted by her parents.

1.6.6.8.8.5. FERN JUNE WILCOX (Violet Beatrice,⁵Pendergrass,John Wesley,⁴Rev. CORDY,³,MOSES,²,JOHN,¹), born 23 June 1923, died 27 July 2000 in Kettering, Ohio. About 1948, she married Jack Norman Shade, born 1915, Ohio, died 2010.

Jack Norman Shade and Fern June Wilcox had the folloiwn g children:

1.6.6.8.8.5.1. RANDY SHADE, was born 8 October 1950 in Ohio.

1.6.6.8.8.5.2. BRYON KEITH SHADE, born 22 March 1957, 25 March 1963 married Brenda Kay Rowe, born 1963.

1.6.6.8.8.5.3. DANA C SHADE, born 17 January 1959, married Mitchell A Meyhofer on 23 January 1981.

1.6.6.9.3.1. STELLA THORNTON,⁶ PENDERGRASS (Charles,⁵DANIEL BOONE CARTER,⁴Rev. CORDY,³,MOSES,²,JOHN,¹), born 14 June 1915 in Kentucky, died 2 February 1998 in Baltimore, Maryland, at 82. On 21 November 1932 in Bedford, Virginia, she married Frank Newton Webb, born there 9 April 1915 and died in December 1976.

Frank Newton Webb and Stella Thornton Pendergrass had the following children:

1.6.6.9.3.1.1. FRANKLIN DAVID WEBB was born in 1933 and married Mary Patterson, who was born in 1933.

1.6.6.9.3.1.2. TED WARNER WEBB, born in 1935, married Margaret Elizabeth Rupert, who was born in 1941.

1.6.6.9.3.1.3. PAMELA JEAN WEBB, born 8 May 1944 in Wilmington, Delaware, died 22 December 2011 in Petersburg, Virginia. On 11 May 1963, she married (1) Thurman Kenneth Clark,born 15 November 1942. She married (2) Francis Joseph Rush, born in 1939 and (3) Bradley Whitely, who was born in 1948 and died in 2006. [marriage order uncertain]

1.6.6.9.3.2. EDITH LILLIAN,⁶PENDERGRASS (Charles,⁵ DANIEL BOONE CARTER,⁴ Rev. CORDY,³, MOSES,², JOHN,¹), born 13 March 1919 in Virginia, died 6 August 1996 in Bedford, Virginia, at age 77. She married Everett Roosevelt Tomlin Sr, who was born on 20 April 1920 in Virginia and died on 26 November 2009 at age 89.

Everett Roosevelt Tomlin Sr and Edith Lillian Pendergrass had the following children:

1.6.6.9.3.2.1. LOLA DIANNE TOMLIN, born in 1943,married Richard Wayne Wingfield, who was born in 1943.

1.6.6.9.3.2.2. EVERETT ROOSEVELT “JOHNNY” TOMLIN JR was born in 1944.

1.6.6.9.3.2.3. GAYLE PATRICIA TOMLIN was born in 1954 and married Douglas Kiger.

1.6.6.9.4.2. DANIEL BOONE,⁶ PENDERGRASS II (GEORGE WASHINGTON,⁵ SR, DANIEL BOONE CARTER,⁴, Rev. CORDY,³,MOSES,², JOHN,¹),born 3 July 1909 in Beattyville, Kentucky, died 8 November 2004 in Fulton, Missouri. He married Mary Lea McKinzie. daughter of Odus McKinzie and Lula Belle Horton, 20 March 1937 in Saint Charles Baptist Church, Saint Charles, Missouri. She was born in Hallsville, Missouri on 7 April 1913 and died on 20 December 1997 in Mexico, Missouri..

Daniel Boone Pendergrass II and Mary Lea McKinzie had the following child:

1.6.6.9.4.2.1. DANIEL BOONE PENDERGRASS III was born on 24 July 1943 in High Hill, Missouri and married Judith Ann Shiplock, daughter of Harold Frank Wilhelm Shiplock and Verdie Pearl Galbreath, on 19 August 1967 in Champaign, Illinois. She was born 23 October 1944 in Danville, Illinois.

1.6.6.9.4.4. RUBY CATHERINE PENDERGRASS (GEORGE WASHINGTON,⁵ Sr, DANIEL BOONE CARTER,⁴, Rev. CORDY,³, MOSES,², JOHN,¹),born 11 January 1912 in Kentucky, died 10 August 2005 in O Fallon, Missouri. She married Ethelbert Kenneth Hagood, who was born on 19 July 1910 in Missouri and died in February 1975 in Saint Charles.

Ethelbert Kenneth Hagood and Ruby Catherine Pendergrass had the following children:

1.6.6.9.4.4.1. DOROTHY JEAN “DOT” HAGOOD, born 5 August 1934 in Montgomery City, married Daniel Austin Noah Jr, son of Daniel Austin Noah, Sr and Leona Kohlepp, 28 April 1956 in Saint Charles, He was born there 10 June 1934.

1.6.6.9.4.4.2. DIXIE LEA HAGOOD, born 4 September 1937 in Montgomery City, Missouri, died 25 May, 2023, and on 31 October1953 in Hernando, Mississippi married (1) James Herman Sanders, who was born on 3 March 1934 in Saint Charles, Missouri and died in O’Fallon on 21 May 1985. She married (2) Joe Allen on 23 June 1990. He died on 24 June 2009.

1.6.6.9.4.4.3. LINDA GAYLENE HAGOOD, born 5 February 1952 in Saint Charles,married (1) Roger Gale Estes, son of Harvey Lee Estes and Elvira Thoele, on 25 April 1970. He was born on 7 September 1951 in St Charles. She married (2) Kurt Steven Pickles on 28 January or 9 February 1985 in Jefferson, Missouri. He was born on 3 October 1947 in St Louis and died 23 December 1993. She married (3) Gary Eugene Bell on 14 January 1989, born 31 December 1928 in St Louis, and died there 16 August 1990. (buried High Ridge, Missouri). She married (4) John Edward Giess on 2 May 1992, born 24 January 1937 in Belleview, Illinois, died 25 January 2007 in High Ridge, Jefferson County, Missouri (cremated in Belleview, Illinois).

1.6.6.9.4.5. ELDON BUELL “PREACHER”⁶PENDERGRASS (GEORGE WASHINGTON,⁵SR, DANIEL BOONE CARTER,⁴, Rev. CORDY,³, MOSES,², JOHN,¹) was born on 11 March 1913 in Beattyville, Lee County, Kentucky and died 7 February 1972 in New Florence, Montgomery County. He married Ruth Violet Rickhoff on 29 December 1934 in Warrenton, Missouri. She was born 3 February 1911 in Missouri and died 9 August 1989 in Columbia, Boone County.

Eldon Buell “Preacher” Pendergrass and Ruth Violet Rickhoff had the following children:

1.6.6.9.4.5.1. MARY MARGARET PENDERGRASS was born 29 December 1935 in Missouri and married Layton Denning Gibson on 5 September 1953, in New Florence, Montgomery County, Missouri. He was born 4 March, 1934.

1.6.6.9.4.5.2. JOYCE LUCILLE PENDERGRASS was born 6 September 1937 in New Florence, Missouri and married Willard Cope Chandlee on 9 June 1956 in St Charles, Missouri. He was born 31 January 1931 in Jonesburg, Missouri..

1.6.6.9.4.5.3. BARBARA ELDON PENDERGRASS was born and died on 3 June 1940.

1.6.6.9.4.7. MATTIE ELLEN PENDERGRASS (GEORGE WASHINGTON,⁵SR, DANIEL BOONE CARTER,⁴, Rev.CORDY,³, MOSES,², JOHN,¹),born 6 May 1920 in Beattyville, Kentucky died 10 January 2006 in Harrodsburg.She married Roderic “La-fayette” Murray [II], who was born on 19 January 1916 in Magoffin, Kentucky. and died on 9 June 1989 in Fayette County.

Roderic “LaFayette” Murray II and Mattie Ellen Pendergrass had the following children:

1.6.6.9.4.7.1. RODERIC LAFAYETTE,⁷ “ROD” MURRAY III, born 6 August 1940 in Lee County, Kentucky, married Jennie Bush, who was born in 1941.

1.6.6.9.4.7.2. JAMES PAUL MURRAY, born in 1945, married (1) Linda Ransdell Crossfield, who was born on 26 June 1945 in Mercer County, Kentucky., and (2) Robin Cinnamon, daughter of Leon Cinnamon, Sr, and Mary Lee Carmickle, on 23 September 1977 in Mercer County.

1.6.6.9.4.7.3. ERNEST EUGENE MURRAY was born and died in infancy in 1952.

1.6.6.9.4.8. JAMES “PAUL” PENDERGRASS (GEORGE WASHINGTON,⁵ SR, DANIEL BOONE CARTER,⁴, Rev. CORDY,³, MOSES,², JOHN,¹), born 3 July 1921 in Beattyville, Lee County, Kentucky, died 6 March 1980 in Tucson, Pima County, Arizona (Buried Pendergrass Cemetery, Levi, Kentucky). He married (1) Dorothy Helen Marcum, daughter of Robert Harrison Marcum, Senior and Ida Virginia Wadle, on 15 June 1946 in Irvine, Estill County, Kentucky. She was born on 29 October 1928 in Milltown, Owsley County (outside Booneville) and died on 12 November 2007 in Melbourne, Brevard County, Florida (Buried in Naples Florida Cemetery, but with memorial marker with her Marcum family in the Combs Cemetery outside Booneville). He married (2) Juanita P Faltin[?], who was born about 1925, and (3) Alice Elzara Fritter (Haber), who was born on 8 April 1923 and died 22 April 1993 in Littlestown, Pennsylvania.

James Paul Pendergrass and Dorothy Helen Marcum had the following child:

1.6.6.9.4.8.1. KAREN MARCUM,⁷ PENDERGRASS was born on 11 April 1947 in Lexington, Fayette County, Kentucky, the nearest hospital to Owsley County. She married (1) Arthur Belmont Thompson, Jr, son of Arthur Belmont Thompson Sr. and Mary Young, on 8 March 1969 in New Orleans, Louisiana. (divorced, no children). He was born on 26 August 1946 in Memphis, Tennessee. She married (2) Thomas David Brandon on 17 April 1988 in Brevard County, Florida (divorced 1995 no issue). He was born 13 October 1960 in Marin County, California. She attended Newcomb College of Tulane University and the Universidad de Madrid, and obtained her Juris Doctor from the University of Florida College of Law in March 1977. She semi-retired from solo private practice in 2013 to write and edit this book. She is her own fifth cousin on the Markham side.

1.6.6.9.4.9. ERNEST EUGENE “KENTUCKY”⁶PENDERGRASS (GEORGE WASHINGTON,⁵SR DANIEL BOONE CARTER,⁴, Rev. CORDY,³, MOSES,², JOHN,¹) was born on 16 March 1923 in Beattyville, Lee County, Kentucky and died on 13 August 2013 in Santa Rosa, Sonoma County, California. He married (1) Jettie Alice Peugh, who was born on 3 March 1926 in Knox, Texas. He married (2) Jean Etta “Jeannie” Hakeem (Nerison). *[for more about his life, see above]*

Ernest Eugene “Kentucky” Pendergrass and Jettie Alice Peugh had the following children:

1.6.6.9.4.9.1. NANCY MADELINE PENDERGRASS was born on 30 April 1945 in Chico, California and died in June 2000 in Twain Harte, California. She married Steven Alexander Danskin, who was born in September 1943.

1.6.6.9.4.9.2. DONNA JUNE PENDERGRASS was born on 14 January 1947 in Santa Rosa, California. She married (1) Henry Ronald Bravin on 23 August 1970 in Santa Rosa, California. He was born on 20 September 1944 in Santa Rosa, Sonoma County, California and died there on 11 May 2001. She married (2) Delbert Westover “Bud” Biddle, who was born on 24 June 1941 in Palo Alto, California. She married (3) Joseph Simpson McClelland on 1 November 1981 in Santa Rosa, California. He was born on 14 August 1928 in Fort Collins, Colorado, and died in 2013. She married (4) Robert Lombardi on 10 January 2016 in Santa Rosa, California,

1.6.6.9.4.9.3. DEBRA DENISE PENDERGRASS was born on 9 August 1956 in Santa Rosa, California, and married (1) Randall “Randy” Newton, who was born in April 1956 in Glendale, Los Angeles County, California, . She married (2) Lance Allen Frame on 9 January 2000 in Clark, Nevada. He was born on 26 April 1964 in Napa, California,

1.6.6.9.4.11. GEORGE WASHINGTON PENDERGRASS JR. (GEORGE WASHINGTON,⁵ SR, DANIEL BOONE CARTER,⁴, Rev. CORDY,³, MOSES,², JOHN,¹) was born on 21 November 1927 in Beattyville, Lee County, Kentucky and died on 2 March 2015 in Cape Girardeau, Missouri. He married Carolyn Joyce Brenneman, who was born on 11 March 1934 in Lima, Allen County, Ohio, and died on 19 April 2014 in Cape Girardeau, Missouri.[*see above for more information*]

George Washington Pendergrass Jr. and Carolyn Brenneman had the following children:

1.6.6.9.4.11.1. ALMA JOYCE PENDERGRASS was born on 10 August 1955 in Louisville, Kentucky, . She married Yanko Samir Fajardo on 15 April 1999 in Vancouver, Clark County, Washington. He was born on 10 November 1973 in Cochabamba, Bolivia. They had one child and later divorced.

1.6.6.9.4.11.2. DAVID CLINTON PENDERGRASS was born on 8 January 1959 in Jefferson County, Kentucky. He married Kimberly L Eyer on 14 December 1981 in Missouri. She was born on 25 June 1960. They later divorced.

1.6.6.9.4.11.3. ALAN CORDY PENDERGRASS, born 4 February 1961 in Fayette, married (1) Laura Lea Caler who died 6 January 2023, (2) Katherine Rose Szedenik,and (3) Christine Marie Burns, born 23 May 1961, married 16 October 2021.

1.6.6.9.4.11.4. CATHY PENDERGRASS [*adopted*] was born about 1980 in Missouri. She married Arthur William Marsyla, who was born on 25 January 1958 in Hennepin, Minnesota.

1.6.6.10.1.1. BLANCHE,⁶ PENDERGRASS AKA ALBERTA MARSHALL SCOTT (Grover Cleveland,⁵ Senior, Julia Ann,⁴, Rev. CORDY,³, MOSES,², JOHN,¹) , born in June 1930 in Kentucky (Adopted into the family as an infant. Biological parents were William Robert Ferguson, born 14 October 1910 in Rockcastle Coiunity, son of George and Anna, died 21 May 1986 and Elizabeth Wilson, daughter of J Hill Wilson and Mary Woford of Junction City, Boyle county.). Blanche married Clyde Evans, son of Grant Evans and Henrietta “Etta” Tinscher, born 17 April 1920 in Lee County, and died 23 December 2003..

Clyde Evans and Blanche Pendergrass/Ferguson had the following children:

1.6.6.10.1.1.1. YVONDA LEE EVANS was born 16 April 1948 in Kentucky and married James Donald Jackson.

1.6.6.10.1.1.2. MARCIA LYNNE EVANS was born and died in 1951 in Owsley County..

1.6.6.10.1.1.3. KAREN ANNETTE EVANS was born 17 April 1952 in Kentucky and married Ronnie Dale Goocey on 28 March 1973 in Campbell County, Tennessee.

1.6.6.10.1.1.4. ERNEST CLYDE “ERNIE” EVANS was born 23 October 1956 in Kentucky, died 18 August 2004 in Fayette County. He married Debbie D Noe, born 1960, on June 17, 1977.

1.6.6.10.1.1.5. TAMARA KAYE EVANS was born 1 September 1959 in Kentucky. She married Kenneth D VanWinkle in Owsley County, Kentucky on 14 July 1979, but they later divorced.

1.6.6.10.3.1. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN HACKER SR (Vivian,Pendergrass/Evans,JuliaAnn,Pendergrass,Rev CORDY,PENDERGRASS,MOSES,PENDERGRASS,JOHN,PENDERGRASS), born 22 April 1910 in Kentucky, died 8 September 1973 in Clermont, Ohio, married Ruth Jones, born 16 November 1912 in Ohio and died 10 November 1980 in Montgomery County..

Benjamin Franklin Hacker Sr and Ruth Jones had the following children:

1.6.6.10.3.1.1. MARY LEE HACKER was born 11 January 1938 in Ohio.

1.6.6.10.3.1.2. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN HACKER JR, born 5 July 1940 in Cincinnati, Ohio and died 1 March 2003.

1.6.6.10.3.3.HENRYSTEPHEN HACKER(Vivian,Pendergrass/Evans,JuliaAnn,Pendergrass,Rev.CORDY,PENDERGRASS,MOSES,PENDERGRASS,JOHN,PENDERGRASS) was born 18 June 1916 in Booneville, Owsley County, Kentucky and died 9 February 2008 in Florence, Boone County. He married Mamie Martin.

Henry Stephen Hacker and Mamie Martin had the following children:

1.6.6.10.3.3.1. ANNETTE HACKER married a Kemper.

1.6.6.10.3.3.2. STEPHEN HACKER.

1.6.6.10.3.4.ELMER“JACK” HACKER(Vivian,Pendergrass/Evans,JuliaAnn,Pendergrass,RevCORDY,PENDERGRASS,-MOSES,PENDERGRASS,JOHN,PENDERGRASS),born 29 October 1918 in Kentucky, died 20 March 2002 in Blue Ash, Ohio, at the Hospice of Cincinnati, evidently on the same day and place as his brother LeRoy. He married Hazel Bishop, daughter of Unknown Bishop and Polly Baker, who was born 4 October 1924 and died 9 April 2006.

Elmer Hacker and Hazel Bishop had the following children:

1.6.6.10.3.4.1. RANDALL HACKER, born 15 October 1945, married Pam Williams.

1.6.6.10.3.4.2. MARCELLA HACKER, born 27 October 1948, married Dillard Daniel.

1.6.6.10.3.4.3. TONY HACKER was born 26 March 1951 and married Marcia Love.

1.6.6.10.3.4.4. KENNETH HACKER, born 16 August 1960, married Della Mae Nolan, born 20 December 1964.

1.6.6.10.3.5.JULIA HACKER(Vivian,Pendergrass/Evans,JuliaAnn,Pendergrass,RevCORDY,PENDERGRASS,-MOSES,PENDERGRASS,JOHN,PENDERGRASS) was born 1 June1920 in Kentucky and died 2 February 1966 n Las Vegas, Nevada. She married Raymond D Aubrey/Auwbrey. This couple had several other children who have not been identified.

Julie/Julia Hacker and Raymond D Aubrey had at least the following child:

1.6.6.10.3.5.1. CYNTHIA AUBREY married a Salyer.

1.6.6.10.3.6.LEROY HACKER(Vivian,Pendergrass/Evans,JuliaAnn,Pendergrass,RevCORDY,PENDERGRASS,-MOSES,PENDERGRASS,JOHN,PENDERGRASS), born 8 March 1923 in South Fork, married Virginia Hollander, died 20 March 2002 in Blue Ash, Ohio, at the Hospice of Cincinnati on the same day as his brother Elmer, unless there is a record error.

Leroy Hacker and Virginia Hollander had the following children:

1.6.6.10.3.6.1. TODD HACKER

1.6.6.10.3.6.2. VIRGINIA “JENNY” HACKER married Paul Painter.

1.6.6.10.3.6.3 JOYCE HACKER married Ricky Pierce.

1.6.6.10.3.7.FLEM.D HACKER(Vivian,Pendergrass/Evans,JuliaAnn,Pendergrass,RevCORDY,PENDERGRASS,-MOSES,PENDERGRASS,JOHN,PENDERGRASS), was born 31 December 1925 in Kentucky and died in September 1989. He married Della Unknown, who was born 28 October 1928 in Blacksnake, New York.

Flem D Hacker and Della Unknown had the following children:

1.6.6.10.3.7.1. RICHARD HACKER married Lori Unknown.

1.6.6.10.3.7.2. CAROLYN HACKER

1.6.6.10.3.7.3. VICKY HACKER married Jeff Bricker.

1.6.6.10.3.7.4. MARY LISA HACKER married Scott Carey.

1.6.6.10.3.8.JOHN.B HACKER(Vivian,Pendergrass/Evans,JuliaAnn,Pendergrass,RevCORDY,MOSES,JOHN₁) was born 16 February 1926 in Kentucky and married Dessie Elizabeth Bishop, who was born 19 February 1926.

John B Hacker and Dessie Elizabeth Bishop had the following children:

1.6.6.10.3.8.1. DIANA JOY HACKER,born 2 May 1960,married Arnold Burch,born 19 August 1950 in Booneville.

1.6.6.10.3.8.2. DENVER KEITH HACKER was born 23 June 1951 in Ohio and married (1) Pam Ryle in about 1976 and (2) Donna Moore (Whitson, widowed) 14 March1981 in Boone.

1.6.6.10.3.8.3. JOETTA SUE HACKER was born 16 February 1954 and married Larry Insko, who was born 29 February 1944 in Bracken County, Kentucky.

1.6.6.10.3.8.4. KAREN JEAN HACKER, born 29 December 1959, married Greg Routlette, born in Florence.

1.6.6.10.3.8.5. JOHNNY DALE HACKER, born 12 October 1967, married Treva Mahan, who was born 1 June 1971.

1.6.6.10.3.9. FRANKLIN “FRANK” HACKER (Vivian,Pendergrass/Evans,JuliaAnn,Pendergrass,Rev CORDY,PENDERGRASS,MOSES,PENDERGRASS,JOHN₁PENDERGRASS), born 1933 in Kentucky,died 1973,married Anna Mae Unknown.

Franklin Hacker and Anna Mae Unknown had the following children:

1.6.6.10.3.9.1. BENJAMIN HACKER (adopted as a teenager, according to Joetta Hacker)

1.6.6.10.3.9.2. FRANK HACKER

1.6.6.11.2.1. ROSCO GRAY (Vesta B₅ Mays, Louisa A₄ Pendergrass, Rev.CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), was born on 22 December 1899 in Kentucky, and died 14 December 1997 in Beattyville, Lee County, Kentucky, at age 97. He married (1) Ellen Poe on 12 May 1927 in Hamilton, Ohio. She was born about 1909 in Kentucky and died before the 1940 census. He then married (2) Pauline Unknown, born on 2 August 1913 in Kentucky, died on 20 December 1985.

Rosco Gray and Ellen Poe had the following children:

1.6.6.11.2.1.1. GLADYS, MARIE GRAY was born about 1 October 1925 in Kentucky and died 12 June 1999 in Williamson County, Texas. She married Hubert Seales.

1.6.6.11.2.1.2. EVELYN GRAY was born about 28 April 1928 in Ohio. She married Vircil Birck [Virgil Burk?]

1.6.6.11.2.1.3. WILLIAM EDWARD GRAY was born 22 August 1929 in Ohio and died 9 April 2003. On 22 April 1950, he married Lillian Samad, daughter of Edward Samad and Viola Cowley.She was born 11 June 1928.

1.6.6.11.2.1.4. DONNIE LEE GRAY was born 9 June 1933 and died 22 February 1981. He married Kathryn “Joyce” Wade who was born 1934 and died 2017.

1.6.6.11.2.5. WILGUS MAYS (Robert“Whitley₅,Louisa A₄ Pendergrass, Rev.CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN,PENDERGRASS) was born 26 April 1914 in Kentucky and died 23 August 1989 in Heidelberg, Lee County. He married Madge Kendrick, who was born about 1922 in Kentucky and died 8 May 2014 in Beattyville, Lee County. Wilgus is buried in Lee County, Kentucky.

Wilgus Mays and Madge Kendrick had the following children:

1.6.6.11.2.5.1. JACQUELINE MAYS, born about 1940 in Kentucky, married a Bowling.

1.6.6.11.2.8. JOHN CALVIN MAYS (Robert“Whitley₅,Louisa A₄ Pendergrass, Rev.CORDY,PENDERGRASS,MOSES,PENDERGRASS,JOHN,PENDERGRASS),born 10 July 1922 in Lee County, Kentucky, died 16 January 1998 in Middletown, Ohio. He married Aileen Frisby, born 11 September 1927 in Beattyville, and died 31 May 2012 in Ohio.

John Calvin Mays and Aileen Frisby had the following children:

1.6.6.11.2.8.1. ROGER J.MAYS born about 1943.

1.6.6.11.2.8.2. CONNIE G MAYS, born 1945 and died 2018.

1.6.6.12.1.4. DOROTHY BEATRICE HILL (Bertie,Bowman,Sarah,Pendergrass, Rev CORDY,PENDERGRASS,-MOSES,PENDERGRASS,JOHN,PENDERGRASS) was born about 1919 in Ohio and died 21 May 1995. She married Daniel Woodrow Parlier in 1935 but they divorced in 1968.

Daniel Woodrow Parlier and Dorothy Beatrice Hill had the following children:

1.6.6.12.1.4.1. DANIEL,CLIFFORD PARLIER JR was born about 1936 in Ohio.

1.6.6.12.1.4.2. CARL EDWARD PARLIER was born about 1938 in Ohio.

Generation 7

1.1.1.4.2.8.3. AUGUSTA LOIS FINCH (Durward Norway₆,Priscilla,Pendergrass, Dorsey “Dawsey”₄ Pendergrass, Bennett, Solomon₂,JOHN₁), born about 1925 in North Carolina, married John Bennet George, son of Charles E George and Grace S Bowman, on 4 July 1943 in Norfolk, Virginia. He was born on 29 February 1920 in Elizabeth City, Virginia,and died on 4 July 2007. Their son Bennet has contributed much effort and insight to this book. Augusta died 21 June, 2023.

John Bennet George and Augusta Lois Finch had the following children:

1.1.1.4.2.8.3.1. BENNET EDWIN₈ GEORGE was born on 30 March 1948 in Portsmouth, Virginia. He married (1) Joan Elaine Ellis, who was born about 1948 and died about 2001, and married (2) Sandra Anne Perkins, who was born in 1950.

1.1.1.4.2.8.3.2. SUSAN FINCH GEORGE was born in 1952 and married Mark David Kohlman on 4 July 1993 in Virginia Beach, Virginia. He was born in 1955.

1.1.4.1.1.1.1.1. ADDIE.ROUNDTREE (John Thomas₆,Susan Elizabeth₅,Moye, Nancy₄Pendergrass, Wright₃Pendergrass, Solomon₂Pendergrass, JOHN,PENDERGRASS), born 11 May, 1900 in Alabama, died 17 September 1971 in Greensboro, Guilford County, North Carolina. There. on 15 March 1926, she married John C Story, who was born in North Carolina about 1900.

John C Story and Addie Roundtree had the following children:

1.1.4.1.1.1.1.1. MINNIE₈ STORY was born about 1928 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.1.1.1.1.2. JOHN STORY was born about 1932 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.5.5.6.1. MARY HORTON,STRICKLAND (Sally Kiva₆ Horton, Mary Thomas₅, Pearce, Sarah “Sally”₄ Amos, Barsheba,Pendergrass.Solomon₂, John₁),born 26 February 1914 in Wake County, died there 27 November 1999. She married Allie Braxton Knott there on 20 November 1937. He was born about 1915 in North Carolina and died 14 September 2012.

Allie Braxton Knott and Mary Horton Strickland had the following child:

1.1.4.5.5.6.1.1. KIVA JEANNE₈ KNOTT, born about 1939 in North Carolina, married Thomas Holland Gunter on 1 April 1961 in Wake County. He was born 2 January 1937.

1.2.5.1.1.1.1.1. AMACY LEE, HICKS JR (Amacy Lee₆ Sr, Georgeanna “Anna” Pendergrass, Sarah “Sallie”₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh,Pendergrass, Jesse₂Pendergrass, JOHN₁PENDERGRASS) was born on 17 October 1930 in North Carolina and died on 13 March 1971 in Chincoteague, Accomack County, Virginia. He married Hilda Thornton, who was born and died there.

Amacy Lee Hicks Jr and Hilda Thornton had the following children:

1.2.5.1.1.1.1.1.1. AMACEY LEE₈ HICKS III, born 12 October 1957 in Northampton, Virginia, died 1 December 2015, married Betty Jean Nowik 25 September 1999 in Accomack County.

- 1.2.5.1.1.1.2. ARNIE HICKS.
- 1.2.5.1.1.1.3. BILLY JOE HICKS.

1.2.5.1.1.3.1. RUTHIE,MACON (Minnie Victoria, Hicks, Georgeanna “Anna”,Pendergrass, Sarah “Sallie”⁴ Pendergrass, Ra-leigh,³Pendergrass, Jesse,²Pendergrass, JOHN,¹PENDERGRASS) was born about 1911 in North Carolina and married Robert “Beachey” Wall Jr on 16 February 1929 in Wake County. He was born about 1910 in North Carolina.

Robert “Beachey” Wall Jr and Ruthie Macon had the following children:

- 1.2.5.1.1.3.1.1. GLORIA A,³ WALL was born about 1924 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.5.1.1.3.1.2. DOROTHY R WALL was born about 1931 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.5.1.1.3.1.3. BONNIE M WALL was born about 1933 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.1.1.3.2. MAE BELLE,² MACON (Minnie Victoria, Hicks, Georgeanna “Anna”⁵, Pendergrass, Sarah “Sallie”⁴ Pendergrass, Raleigh,³Pendergrass, Jesse,²Pendergrass, JOHN,¹PENDERGRASS), born 9 March 1912 in North Carolina, died 11 July 1988 in Raleigh. She married James Thomas Tunstall on 12 October 1935 in Wake County. He was born about 1906 in North Carolina.

James Thomas Tunstall and Mae Belle Macon had the following child:

- 1.2.5.1.1.3.2.1. ROBERT WAYNE,⁸ TUNSTALL, born 22 March 1943 in Wake County, died 7 May 1965 in Raleigh.

1.2.5.1.1.3.5. CLYDE R,MACON (Minnie Victoria, Hicks, Georgeanna “Anna”⁵, Pendergrass, Sarah “Sallie”⁴ Pendergrass, Raleigh,³Pendergrass, Jesse,²Pendergrass, JOHN,¹PENDERGRASS) was born on 17 June 1918 in North Carolina and died on 25 May 1995 in Garner, Wake County. He married Nellie Kelly on 2 October 1948 in Johnston County, North Carolina.

Clyde R Macon and Nellie Kelly had the following child:

- 1.2.5.1.1.3.5.1. VICTOR ROLLAND,⁸ MACON, born 5 March 1957 in Raleigh, died there on 31 July 1957.

1.2.5.2.1.2.1. DOROTHY ANN,⁷ PATTERSON (Lucy Jane,⁶ Pendergrass, James “Jimmy” P,⁵James Luther,⁴,Raleigh,³,Jesse,²,JOHN,¹),born 8 October 1934 Franklin County, died 21 March 2008, married Charles Thurston Wallace, son of Luby Oscar Wallace and Margaret Lou Johnson, 17 November 1956 in Vance, born 11 August 1932, died 16 November 1996 in Chapel Hill.

Charles Thurston Wallace and Dorothy Ann Patterson had the following children:

- 1.2.5.2.1.2.1.1. PAMELA DELL,⁸ WALLACE, born 28 December 1957,died August 1981,married Ronnie Kerley.
- 1.2.5.2.1.2.1.2. CHARLES RANDALL WALLACE, born 11 December 1962, died 10 November 2015, married (1) Betty Hicks and (2) Diane Langley.

1.2.5.2.1.2.2. MARY ELIZABETH, PATTERSON (Lucy Jane,⁶ Pendergrass, James “Jimmy” P,⁵Pendergrass, James Luther,⁴Pendergrass, Raleigh,³Pendergrass, Jesse,²Pendergrass, JOHN,¹PENDERGRASS) was born on 13 June 1936 in North Carolina. She married Jessie Meacham on 25 August 1955 in Vance County, North Carolina. He was born in 1934.

Jessie Meacham and Mary Elizabeth Patterson had the following children:

- 1.2.5.2.1.2.2.1. DEBBIE,⁸ MEACHAM, who married Harry Lytle.
- 1.2.5.2.1.2.2.2. BRENDA KAY MEACHAM, who married Anthony “Andy” Grissom, Sr..
- 1.2.5.2.1.2.2.3. GUY MEACHAM.

1.2.5.2.1.2.3. BETTY JANE,⁷ PATTERSON (Lucy Jane,⁶ Pendergrass, James “Jimmy”P,⁵Pendergrass, James Luther,⁴Pendergrass, Raleigh,³Pendergrass, Jesse,²Pendergrass, JOHN,¹PENDERGRASS) was born on 12 June 1938 in North Carolina and married John W “Johnny” Carter on 18 July 1959 in Vance County. He was born about 1936.

John W “Johnny” Carter and Betty Jane Patterson had the following children:

- 1.2.5.2.1.2.3.1. TERESA,⁸ CARTER was born on 27 June 1963. She met Ray Auvil.
- 1.2.5.2.1.2.3.2. TAMMY CARTER was born in 1968. She married a Reid.
- 1.2.5.2.1.2.3.3. JIMMY CARTER .
- 1.2.5.2.1.2.3.4. JOHN CARTER
- 1.2.5.2.1.2.3.5. ROBERT CARTER

1.2.5.2.1.2.4. JOHN THOMAS “J T”,PATTERSON (Lucy Jane,⁶ Pendergrass, James “Jimmy”P,⁵ James Luther,⁴,Raleigh,³,Jesse,²,JOHN,¹) born 9 March 1940 in Vance County, North Carolina, married Brenda Rose Evans, who was born in 1940.

John Thomas “J T” Patterson and Brenda Rose Evans had the following children:

- 1.2.5.2.1.2.4.1. KENNETH LEE,⁸ PATTERSON, born 14 June 1966 in Raleigh, died 25 June 1995, married Pam K.
- 1.2.5.2.1.2.4.2. DENNIS THOMAS PATTERSON.born 14 June,1962,married Jan Parker Leroy [*see errata*]

1.2.5.2.1.2.5. PAULINE ESTHER,⁷ PATTERSON (Lucy Jane,⁶ Pendergrass, James “Jimmy”P,⁵, James Luther,⁴,Raleigh,³,Jesse,²,JOHN,¹), born 7 August 1943 in Vance County, married Billy Ray Richards there on 25 October 1963. He was born about 1945.

Billy Ray Richards and Pauline Esther Patterson had the following children:

- 1.2.5.2.1.2.5.1. CALVIN EUGENE,RICHARDS, born 30 March 1969 in Vance County, North Carolina, married Rumi Shigemura on 31 January 1992. [possibly Ruby Rachel Dalton? There were several Calvin Eugene Richards]
- 1.2.5.2.1.2.5.2. BRIAN KEITH RICHARDS was born in 1971.

1.2.5.2.1.2.6. JAMES WHEELER “BOOTIE”,PATTERSON (Lucy Jane,⁶ Pendergrass, James “Jimmy” P,⁵ Pendergrass, James Luther,⁴Pendergrass, Raleigh,³Pendergrass, Jesse,²Pendergrass, JOHN,¹PENDERGRASS),born 22 March 1946 in Vance County, North Carolina, died there 3 February 2003. He married (1) Jackie Marie Dixon, and (2) Jean Unknown, born 1943. ,

James Wheeler “Bootie” Patterson and Jackie Marie Dixon had the following children:

- 1.2.5.2.1.2.6.1. JAMES CHRISTOPHER,PATTERSON was born 17 December 1970 in Vance County,.
- 1.2.5.2.1.2.6.2. WENDY CAROL PATTERSON was born in 1975.

1.2.5.2.1.2.7. SANDRA MARIE,PATTERSON (Lucy Jane,⁶ Pendergrass, James “Jimmy”P,⁵ Pendergrass, James Luther,⁴Pen-dergrass, Raleigh,³Pendergrass, Jesse,²Pendergrass, JOHN,¹PENDERGRASS), born 4 January 1950, married Wayne Perkinson.

Wayne Perkinson and Sandra Marie Patterson had the following child:

- 1.2.5.2.1.2.7.1. MICHAEL,⁸ PERKINSON. married (1) Emily Unknown, and (2) Jennifer Dixon.

1.2.5.2.1.2.8. JOSEPH DANIEL,PATTERSON (Lucy Jane,⁶ Pendergrass, James “Jimmy” P,⁵ Pendergrass, James Luther,⁴Pen-dergrass, Raleigh,³Pendergrass, Jesse,²Pendergrass, JOHN,¹PENDERGRASS) was born on 15 July 1954. He married (1) Teresa Annette Matthews, (2) Sylvia Unknown and (3) Wanda Gupton

Joseph Daniel Patterson and Teresa Annette Matthews 1 had the following children:

- 1.2.5.2.1.2.8.1. DANIEL THOMAS,⁸ PATTERSON, born 19 May 1981 in Vance, married Christie Lynn Jones.
- 1.2.5.2.1.2.8.2. MATTHEW PATTERSON married an as yet unidentified wife.

1.2.5.2.1.6.1. RICHARD LYNN,⁷ PENDERGRASS SR (Willis Flemings,⁶, James “Jimmy” P,⁵, James Luther,⁴, Raleigh,³, Jesse,²,JOHN,¹) was born on 9 December 1962 in Vance County, North Carolina. He married Tonya Michelle Orr, daughter of Perry Clinton Orr and Joyce Faye Pendergrass, on 30 July 1982. She was born on 6 October 1966.

Richard Lynn Pendergrass Sr and Tonya Michelle Orr had the following children:

- 1.2.5.2.1.6.1.1. RICHARD LYNN,⁸ PENDERGRASS JR was born on 28 November 1982 in Vance County.
- 1.2.5.2.1.6.1.2. THOMAS CLINTON PENDERGRASS was born on 15 September 1986.

1.2.5.3.1.1.1. GEORGIA ANNA,² ROBERTSON (Bessie Belle,⁶ Pendergrass, James “Thomas”⁵, Pendergrass, Thomas,⁴Pend-ergrass Sr, Raleigh,³Pendergrass, Jesse,²Pendergrass, JOHN,¹PENDERGRASS), born 16 September 1904 in Henderson, North Carolina, died on 16 May 1982 in Vance County at age 77. She married John B Moore, Sr, who was born about 1901 in Virginia. Her obituary states that she was survived by two sons, John and Willard Moore.

John B Moore Sr and Georgia Anna Robertson had the following children:

- 1.2.5.3.1.1.1.1. JAMES C,MOORE was born about 1924 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.5.3.1.1.1.2. JOHN B MOORE JR was born about 1926 in Henderson, North Carolina.
- 1.2.5.3.1.1.1.3. RICHARD W[ILLARD?] MOORE, born about 1929 in Henderson, North Carolina.

1.2.5.3.1.1.2. WILLIAM EDGAR,ROBERTSON SR (Bessie Belle,⁶ Pendergrass, James “Thomas”⁵,Thomas,⁴ Sr, Raleigh,³,Jes-se,²,JOHN,¹),born 17 May 1906 in North Carolina, died 31 August 2001 in Henderson, age 95. On 24 June 1929 in Vance Coun-ty, he married Lily/Lillie Mae Wright, born 22 October 1913 in Vance County and died there 30 December 2001..

William Edgar Robertson Sr and Lily Mae Wright had the following children:

- 1.2.5.3.1.1.2.1. JESSIE MAE,ROBERTSON, born 20 June 1931 in Vance County, married Frank Burnette, son of WT and Melissa Burnette, there on 28 February 1948.
- 1.2.5.3.1.1.2.2. WILLIAM EDGAR ROBERTSON JR, born 6 April 1932 in Vance County, North Carolina, married Elma Jane Harris, daughter of William L and Maud Harris, on 12 June 1953.
- 1.2.5.3.1.1.2.3. MILDRED JEANNETTE ROBERTSON was born 5 July 1934 in Vance County.
- 1.2.5.3.1.1.2.4. JAMES MADISON ROBERTSON was born 31 October 1935 and died in iinfancy on 28 October 1936 in Vance County of bronchial pneumonia and dysentery.

1.2.5.3.1.1.7. HORACE WOODROW “CUTTER”, ROBERTSON (Bessie Belle,⁶ Pendergrass, James “Thomas”⁵ Pendergrass, Thomas,⁴Pendergrass Sr, Raleigh,³Pendergrass, Jesse,²Pendergrass, JOHN,¹PENDERGRASS), born 17 January 1916 in Vance County, North Carolina, died 14 November 1979 in Henderson. He married (1) Mary Livingston “Livy” Harris on 21 July 1939 in Boydton, Virginia. She was born about 1923 in North Carolina. J M’s birth order and date are unverified.

Horace Woodrow Robertson and Mary Livingston Harris had the following children:

- 1.2.5.3.1.1.7.1. MARY ELLEN,⁸ROBERTSON was born 1 August 1940 in Vance County..
- 1.2.5.3.1.1.7.2. PATRICIA HURT “PATSY” ROBERTSON [*twin*] was born 10 April 1945 in Vance County.
- 1.2.5.3.1.1.7.3. NANCY LIVINGSTON ROBERTSON [*twin*] was born 10 April 1945 in Vance County.
- 1.2.5.3.1.1.7.4. DAVID ROBERTSON was born on 2 August 1952 in Vance County..
- 1.2.5.3.1.1.7.5. J M,⁸ ROBERTSON

1.2.5.3.1.1.8. ESTHER CHEATHAM,ROBERTSON (Bessie Belle,⁶ Pendergrass, James “Thomas”⁵,Pendergrass, Thomas, Pen-dergrass Sr, Raleigh,³Pendergrass, Jesse,²Pendergrass, JOHN,¹PENDERGRASS), born 24 March 1918 in Sandy Creek Town-ship, Vance County, North Carolina, died 4 October 2007 in Henderson. She married John Kitt Foster Jr on 17 November 1937 in Franklin County. He was born on 27 April 1920 in North Carolina and died on 4 January 2000.

John Kitt Foster Jr and Esther Cheatham Robertson had the following children:

- 1.2.5.3.1.1.8.1. JOHN M,⁸ FOSTER.
- 1.2.5.3.1.1.8.2. MACY A FOSTER.

1.2.5.3.1.1.9. EUNICE FENNER, ROBERTSON (Bessie Belle,⁶ Pendergrass, James “Thomas”⁵,Pendergrass, Thomas, Pend-ergrass Sr, Raleigh,³Pendergrass, Jesse,²Pendergrass, JOHN,¹PENDERGRASS), born 22 September 1919 in Henderson, Vance County, North Carolina, died 10 June 2015 in Wilmington. She married Benjamin “Bubba” Newton Horne Jr, who was born on 3 August 1922 and died on 3 March 1993 in Wilmington, New Hanover County, North Carolina.

Benjamin Newton Horne Jr and Eunice Fenner Robertson had the following children:

- 1.2.5.3.1.1.9.1. DOUGLAS ROBERTSON,⁸ HORNE was born on 21 July 1949.
- 1.2.5.3.1.1.9.2. PAMELA JOYCE HORNE was born on 11 December 1950.
- 1.2.5.3.1.1.9.3. BENJAMIN JAMES HORNE was born on 28 February 1952.
- 1.2.5.3.1.1.9.4. DAVID THOMAS HORNE SR, born on 1 August 1953,married Teri Anthony.

1.2.5.3.1.3.1. ESTELLA, PENDERGRASS (William Henry₆, James “Thomas”₅, Thomas₄ Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 27 November 1922 in Warren County, died 11 July 1971 in Vance On 27 June, 1942, she married Charlie Thomas Allgood, son of John William Allgood and Lillie Pearl Currin, born 18 September 1915, died on 30 May 1969 in Kittrell, Vance County..

Charlie Thomas Allgood and Estella Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.3.1.1. LINDA ROSE, ALLGOOD, born 27 February 1949 in Vance County.

1.2.5.3.1.3.1.2. CHARLIE THOMAS ALLGOOD married Jo Anne Roadhouse..

1.2.5.3.1.3.1.3. PEGGY JEAN ALLGOOD.[birth order of chldren is unverified]

1.2.5.3.1.3.3. CHARLIE THOMAS, PENDERGRASS (William Henry₆, James “Thomas”₅, Thomas₄ Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN, PENDERGRASS) born 23 May 1925 in North Carolina, died 28 June 1991 in Henderson, (Age: 66). On 30 August 1963 in Franklin County, he married Josephine West, daughter of Tyree Anderson West and Annie Mae Driver, born 2 May 1942 in Vance County, North Carolina and died on 11 March 2003.

Charlie Thomas Pendergrass and Josephine West had the following child:

1.2.5.3.1.3.3.1. CHARLES THOMAS, PENDERGRASS, born 18 April 1964, married (1) Linda Needham in December 1982, (2) Rikann Elaine Arnes, and (3) Ursula Erna Simon, who was born in Faulbach, Miltenberg, Bavaria, Germany. Charles was instrumental in bringing together the various Jesse/Rachel descendants for submitting information for this book.

1.2.5.3.1.3.5. RAEFORD OWEN “SNOOKS”, PENDERGRASS (William Henry₆, James “Thomas”₅, Thomas₄ Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 2 February 1928 in North Carolina, died 28 February 1999 in Henderson, age 71. He married Edith May Edwards, daughter of William J “Willie” Edwards and Nora Gray Pendergrass, born 7 February 1936 in Franklin County. Raeford and Edith May were third cousins, both great-great-grandchildren of Raleigh Pendergrass and Susan Nuckles.

Raeford Owen “Snooks” Pendergrass and Edith May Edwards had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.1. DAVID LESLIE, PENDERGRASS SR., born 1951, married Nancy K. Thompson.

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.2. JERRY WARREN PENDERGRASS SR was born 18 January 1954 and died 13 November 1999. He had a child with (1) Christina Green, later married (2) Sue Ellen Franklin.

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.3. RONNIE RAY PENDERGRASS was born on 28 March 1959 in Vance County..

1.2.5.3.1.3.6. TEMPIE GREY, PENDERGRASS (William Henry₆, James “Thomas”₅, Thomas₄ Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 26 April 1931 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 25 July 2005 in Henderson, Vance County, at age 74. She married James Sidney Allen on 6 November 1954 in Vance County. He was born about 1933.

James Sidney Allen and Tempie Grey Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.3.6.1. JAMES “JIMMY” HOLLIS, ALLEN, born 30 September 1955 in North Carolina, died 3 July 1971 in Henderson. (Jimmy was waiting for a ride and his uncle had a premonition, and asked him to ride into town with them instead, even turning back after starting off to ask again. Jimmy declined and waited for his original ride, was thrown out of that vehicle when it overturned and died of a fractured neck and skull in a field near Doc’s store in Vicksboro.)

1.2.5.3.1.3.6.2. WILLIAM S “BILLY” ALLEN was born in 1957.

1.2.5.3.1.3.6.3. DENNIS WAYNE ALLEN, born 30 June 1959 in Vance County, died 29 January 1963 in Henderson.

1.2.5.3.1.3.6.4. GARY DEAN ALLEN, born 1961 in North Carolina, helped to locate the old overgrown cemetery near Sandy Creek south of his home in Vicksboro where Jessie G Pendergrass is buried (perhaps with older family members?).

1.2.5.3.1.3.7. DAISY, PENDERGRASS (William Henry₆, James “Thomas”₅, Thomas₄ Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 1934 in North Carolina, on 7 March 1952 in Warren, married John P Ayscue, son of Winfred H Ayscue and Lizzie, born about 1928.

John P Ayscue and Daisy Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.3.7.1. PHILLIP, AYSCUE.

1.2.5.3.1.3.7.2. JOHNNY, AYSCUE.

1.2.5.3.1.3.8. WILSON FENNER, PENDERGRASS (William Henry₆, James “Thomas”₅, Thomas₄ Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 18 December 1939 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 1 April 2015 in Durham County. He married (1) Patsy Ann Norwood, daughter of Henry Jordan Norwood and Mattie Sue Thomas, on 13 June 1961 in Franklin County. She was born about 1943 and passed away on 11 December, 2017. He married (2) Carrie Juanita Trent, daughter of Vest K Trent and Annie, after 1970. She was born on 20 September 1940 in Mecklenburg, Virginia, and died on 21 October 2009.

Wilson Fenner Pendergrass and Patsy Ann Norwood had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.3.8.1. BETTY JEAN, PENDERGRASS, born 12 December 1961 in Vance County, married (1) Gene Allison Moss, (2) Baltazar Manriquez Velázquez., (3) Oscar Fragoso Arriaga.

1.2.5.3.1.3.8.2. CONNIE ELAINE PENDERGRASS, born 23 August 1963 in Vance County, married (1) Allen Haywood Pegram, (2) Jerry Lee Williams on 13 December 1975 in Mecklenburg, and (3) a Lassiter..

1.2.5.3.1.3.8.3. BARBARA KAY PENDERGRASS, born 21 December 1964 in Vance, apparently did not marry.

1.2.5.3.1.3.8.4. DOROTHY ANN PENDERGRASS, born 18 September 1967 in Vance, married Steven Pierce.

1.2.5.3.1.3.8.5. WILLIAM HENRY PENDERGRASS, born 5 September 1968 in Vance, married (1) Mary “Margo” Johnson and (2) Debbie Moss.

Wilson Fenner Pendergrass and Carrie Juanita Trent had the following child:

1.2.5.3.1.3.8.6. KIM, PENDERGRASS was born after 1970.

1.2.5.3.1.5.1. WINNIE PAGE, PENDERGRASS (Early Jones “Doc”₆, James “Thomas”₅, Thomas₄ Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 24 August 1926 in Vance County, North Carolina, died 15 April 1999 in Henderson. On 9 July 1942 in Vance County, she married (1) Glenn Gill Burgess, born there 12 February 1924, died 26 January 1961 in Henderson. She married (2) Robert Dean.

Glenn Gill Burgess 1 and Winnie Page Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.5.1.1. MILDRED CHRISTINE, BURGESS, born 10 May 1943 in Vance County, on 23 June 1961 in Vance,

married (1) Eldridge “Ivan” Stainback, born 23 June 1936. died 25 December 1985. She married (2) John David McCart, who was born 13 March 1940.

1.2.5.3.1.5.1.2. DONALD GILL “DONNIE” BURGESS, born 17 June 1946 in Vance County, died 5 December 2007.

1.2.5.3.1.5.1.3. ROBERT WAYNE “BOBBY” BURGESS, was born 11 January 1950 in Vance County and died 14 March 1992 in Hoke, North Carolina.

1.2.5.3.1.5.2. FEREBEE FENNER, PENDERGRASS (Early Jones “Doc”₆, James “Thomas”₅, Thomas₄ Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born on 13 August 1931 in North Carolina and married Walter Macon Stevenson. who died in October, 2020..

Walter Macon Stevenson and Ferebee Fenner Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.5.2.1. RHONDA LOU, STEVENSON, born 24 November 1953 in Vance, married Steven Lee Fagerstone.

1.2.5.3.1.5.2.2. ROGER NEIL STEVENSON was born on 5 December 1955 in Vance County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.3.1.5.2.3. CURTIS MACON STEVENSON .

1.2.5.3.1.5.3. PEGGY ROSE, PENDERGRASS (Early Jones “Doc”₆, James “Thomas”₅, Thomas₄ Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 21 April 1934 in Vance County, North Carolina, died in August 1985. She married Keith Wesley Parks on 15 November 1952 in Vance County. He was born about 1932.

Keith Wesley Parks and Peggy Rose Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.5.3.1. VICKI ROSE, PARKS.

1.2.5.3.1.5.3.2. ROCHELLE PARKS [*adopted*]

1.2.5.3.1.5.4. JOYCE FAYE, PENDERGRASS (Early Jones “Doc”₆, James “Thomas”₅, Thomas₄ Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 30 November 1947 in Vance, married (1) Perry Clinton Orr on 2 May 1966, and (2) James Richard Atchison 1981.

Perry Clinton Orr and Joyce Faye Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.5.4.1. TONYA MICHELLE, ORR born 6 October 1966, on 30 July 1982 married Richard Lynn Pendergrass Sr, son of Willis Flemings Pendergrass and Katherine Ann Williamson, born 9 December 1962 in Vance County. Richard and Tonya were third cousins once removed, as both descended from Jesse Pendergrass and Rachel Vigors.,

1.2.5.3.1.5.4.2. REUBEN JONES ORR was born on 31 March 1972.

1.2.5.3.1.5.4.3. TWYLA BRANDICE ORR was born on 26 September 1974.

James Richard Atchison and Joyce Faye Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.5.4.4. CASSIE JAMES, ATCHISON, born 6 March 1982 in North Carolina, married Joe Johnson.

1.2.5.3.1.5.4.5. JOSHUA CALEB ATCHISON was born on 19 December 1984 and died in May 2021 of meningitis..

1.2.5.3.1.6.2. DORIS FENNEL, ELMORE (Sallie Margaret Pendergrass, James “Thomas” Pendergrass, Thomas, Pendergrass Sr, Raleigh, Pendergrass, Jesse, Pendergrass, JOHN, PENDERGRASS), born 19 July 1923 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 11 July 2011 in Suffolk, Virginia. On 1 November 1946 in Vance, she married Charles Ligon Allen. Sr, born 1925.

Charles Ligon Allen Sr and Doris Fennell Elmore had the following child:

1.2.5.3.1.6.2.1. CHARLES LIGON, ALLEN JR.

1.2.5.3.1.7.2. DOROTHY MARLENE “DOT”, KITTRELL (Mary Magnolia Pearl₆ Pendergrass, James “Thomas”₅ Thomas₄ Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, John₁) born 9 April 1932 in Vance County, North Carolina, married John Junious Matthews on 21 December 1946 in Vance County. He was born about 1925.

John Junious Matthews and Dorothy Marlene “Dot” Kittrell had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.7.2.1. JOHN ROBERT, MATTHEWS, born 19 September 1949 in Vance County, North Carolina, married (1) Sandra Darleen Smith, born 1945, on 5 September 1967 in Boynton, Virginia. He married (2) Crystal Mae Reavis, daughter of Richard Edward Reavis, Sr, and Shirley Green Anstead, on 14 June 1972 in Henderson. She was born there on 1 June 1955..

1.2.5.3.1.7.2.2. PATRICIA ANN MATTHEWS was born about 1950. She married a Munn.

1.2.5.3.1.7.2.3. CURTIS NORMAN MATTHEWS, born 9 May 1959 in Vance County, died 20 February 2014 in Henderson, married (1) Mary Elizabeth “Beth” Pickett on 28 June 1981 and (2) Sharon Denise “Sherie” Roberson born 1969.

1.2.5.3.1.7.3. MARY “SOOK” MINERVA, KITTRELL (Mary Magnolia Pearl₆ Pendergrass, James “Thomas”₅ Thomas₄ Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 27 November 1935 in Vance, on 2 August 1953 in Vance County, married (1) James Clarence Boone, born there 22 January 1935, died before 8 June 2003, and (2) Charles Furman Parrish on 4 December 1963 in Emporia.

James Clarence Boone and Mary “Sook” Minerva Kittrell had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.7.3.1. DENISE ANN, BOONE, born 6 February 1956 in Potter, Texas, died 28 February 2001 in Henderson, Vance County, North Carolina. She married (1) Bruce Harp and (2) Robert “Rocky” Grissom.

1.2.5.3.1.7.3.2. DENNIS JAMES BOONE, born 21 June 1957 in Amarillo, Texas, died 18 January 2013 in Raleigh.

1.2.5.3.1.7.3.3. LARRY DALE BOONE, born 6 January 1959 in California, died 3 July 2010 in Henderson, North Carolina. He married his fourth cousin Vonita Faustine Lamb, who was born in Henderson, Vance County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.3.1.7.3.4. ANTHONY MERIL “TONY” BOONE, was born 10 January 1961 in Vance County, North Carolina and died 14 September 2013 in Henderson.

Charles Furman Parrish and Mary “Sook” Minerva Kittrell had the following child:

1.2.5.3.1.7.3.5. FURMAN “EUGENE”₈ PARRISH. was born 3 September 1964 in Vance County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.3.1.7.4. FRANK THOMAS, KITTRELL (Mary Magnolia Pearl₆ Pendergrass, James “Thomas”₅ Thomas₄ Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 30 March 1938 in Vance County, North Carolina, married (1) Virginia Dare Norwood, born 19 December 1948. On 18 July 1959 in Riverside California, he married (2) Bonnie C Weiss/Locke, born about 1940 and died in 2015.

Frank Thomas Kittrell and Virginia Dare Norwood had the following child:

1.2.5.3.1.7.4.1. FRANKLIN THOMAS “TOMMY”₈ KITTRELL.

Frank Thomas Kittrell and Bonnie C Weiss or Locke had the following children:
1.2.5.3.1.7.4.2. DENISE RENEE₈ KITTRELL married a Lopez.
1.2.5.3.1.7.4.3. TERESA CARROLL KITTRELL married a Salcedo.
1.2.5.3.1.7.4.4. LETICIA “DIANE” KITTRELL married a Savedra/Saavedra

1.2.5.3.1.8.2. SAMUEL “SAM BO”, PEOPLES (Minnie Speed “Minna”₆ Pendergrass, James “Thomas”₅ Thomas₄ Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born about 1935 in North Carolina and married Ellen Daniels.
Samuel “ Sam Bo” Peoples and Ellen Daniels had the following children:
1.2.5.3.1.8.2.1. WANDA₈ PEOPLES.
1.2.5.3.1.8.2.2. JACKIE PEOPLES.

1.2.5.5.1.7.1. BARBARA ALLEN₇ PENDERGRASS (Capers Jack₆, Raleigh Benjamin₅, Mary₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born on 17 July 1937 in Henderson, North Carolina, and died there on 29 May 2004. She married Curtis Amerson Andrews on 30 November 1957 in Vance County. He was born about 1935.
Curtis Amerson Andrews and Barbara Allen Pendergrass had the following children:
1.2.5.5.1.7.1.1. BARBARA CYNTHIA₈ ANDREWS, married John Michael Perry on 5 March 1993 in Bexar, Texas.
1.2.5.5.1.7.1.2. CURTIS GREGORY “GREG” ANDREWS. married (1) Tere Jo Mason and (2) Lori Diane Smith.

1.2.5.5.1.7.3. LOIS ELLER, PENDERGRASS (Capers Jack₆, Raleigh Benjamin₅, Mary₄ Pendergrass Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 16 April 1941 in Franklin County, married Charlie Lee Taylor on 24 December 1958 in Vance. He was born about 1939.,
Charlie Lee Taylor and Lois Eller Pendergrass had the following child:
1.2.5.5.1.7.3.1. PAMELA₈ TAYLOR married Michael Furman Pendergrass born 12 December 1966 in Vance County. Pamela and Michael were fourth cousins, both descending from Raleigh Pendergrass and Susan Nuckles.

1.2.5.5.1.7.4. JERRY EVANS₇ PENDERGRASS (Capers Jack₆, Raleigh Benjamin₅, Mary₄ Pendergrass Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁),born 17 January 1944 in Henderson, North Carolina, died 3 August 2008 in Kittrell. He married Joann Thomas, daughter of Brady Thomas and Renia Hurley, on 12 February 1965 in Fairfax, Virginia. She was born about 1944.
Jerry Evans Pendergrass and Joann Thomas had the following children:
1.2.5.5.1.7.4.1. TIMOTHY EVANS₈ PENDERGRASS, born 15 November, 1965, married Shilo Lynn Strada on 9 October 2020. She was born 12 May 1973.
1.2.5.5.1.7.4.2. REGINA LYNN PENDERGRASS, born in 18 November 1968, had a child, with an unknown partner.

1.2.5.5.1.8.1. SHERBY JEAN, PENDERGRASS (Louis Eugene₆, Raleigh Benjamin₅, Mary₄ Pendergrass,Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born on 15 June 1940 and died on 23 July 2010 in Oxford, Granville County, North Carolina. She married James Thomas “Butterbean” Guill Sr on 15 Mar 1958 in Vance County, North Carolina. He was born about 1936.
James Thomas Guill Sr and Sherby Jean Pendergrass had the following children:
1.2.5.5.1.8.1.1. CRYSTAL DAWN₈ GUILL.
1.2.5.5.1.8.1.2. JAMES THOMAS GUILL “JR” married a Kelly.

1.2.5.7.1.3.8. HORACE VERNON, PENDERGRASS SR (Sidney Richard₆, Ellis Malone₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁),born 22 April 1933 in Vance County, North Carolina, died 2 March 1993 in Henderson, age 59. He married Hilda “Hila” Delilah Brown, born 12 December 1929 in Bradford, Pennsylvania and died on 11 December 1975 in Henderson, Vance.
Horace Vernon Pendergrass Sr and Hila Delilah Brown had the following children:
1.2.5.7.1.3.8.1. HORACE VERNON₈ PENDERGRASS JR, born 13 May 1951 Vance,died 2 March 1993 Henderson.
1.2.5.7.1.3.8.2. ROBERT WAYNE PENDERGRASS, born 15 October 1957 in Vance County, North Carolina, died on 15 August 1998 in Henderson, (of suicidal head trauma by self-inflicted gunshot)
1.2.5.7.1.3.8.3. DAVID ANTHONY PENDERGRASS SR, born 21 January 1962 in Vance, on 29 July 1979 married (1) Kathy Unknown, born 2 August 1961. They divorced 5 October 1984. He married (2) Betty Jean Edwards before 1992, born in 1960. He married (3) his fourth cousin Hannah Allen Perry, both descendants of Raleigh Pendergrass and Susan Nuckles.

1.2.5.7.3.1.4. ELIZABETH LOUISE, PENDERGRASS (Henry Charles Atlas Clay₆ Jr, Henry Clay P A₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born on 12 March 1924 in Vance County, North Carolina and died on 3 May 2004 in Henderson. She married James Robert Barham, who was born about 1921..
James Robert Barham and Elizabeth Louise Pendergrass had the following child:
1.2.5.7.3.1.4.1. FAYE₈ BARHAM married a Manning.

1.2.5.7.3.3.3. GEORGE NEWCOMB,EDWARDS (Mary J. Pendergrass, Henry Clay P A₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 28 June 1926 in Vance, died 30 May 1980 in Durham. On 3 July 1948, he married Mildred Ellen Smith, daughter of William “Jethro” Smith and Lucille Andrews, born 12 September 1929 in Vance County and died there 16 February 2014.
George Newcomb Edwards and Mildred Ellen Smith had the following child:
1.2.5.7.3.3.3.1. WENDY₈ EDWARDS married a Grissom.

1.2.5.7.3.4.1. EMILY LOUISE, MARTIN (Patti Lou, Pendergrass, Henry Clay P A₅ Pendergrass, Richard Jordan₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃ Pendergrass, Jesse, Pendergrass, JOHN, PENDERGRASS),,born about 1931, married Horace Gilliam Coghill, Jr.
Horace Gilliam Coghill Jr and Emily Louise Martin had the following children in unknown order:
1.2.5.7.3.4.1.1. SANDRA “MOTHER”₈ COGHILL married a Roberson.
1.2.5.7.3.4.1.2. MICHAEL ALLEN COGHILL, born 1952, died 2015.
1.2.5.7.3.4.1.3. LISA COGHILL married a Boyd.

1.2.5.7.4.1.7. WILLIS A₇ PENDERGRASS (Willie Frank₆, William Green₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) born 7 June 1932, died 19 October 2012, married Joyce Elaine House, born 1937, on 27 June 1953 in Franklin County, North Carolina.
Willis A Pendergrass and Joyce Elaine House had the following children:
1.2.5.7.4.1.7.1. TERESA₈ PENDERGRASS married Jeffrey Baldelli.
1.2.5.7.4.1.7.2. STELLA LORINE PENDERGRASS,born 4 March 1958 in Franklin County, married (1) Michael H Hall 27 June 1974 in Harlan, Kentucky. and (2) Fred Henderson.
1.2.5.7.4.1.7.3. PAULA PENDERGRASS married Rob Ahl.
1.2.5.7.4.1.7.4. PATRICIA PENDERGRASS married Freddie Jones.
1.2.5.7.4.1.7.5. JENNIE PENDERGRASS married Toby Trujillo.

1.2.5.7.4.5.1. IDA JOSEPHINE₈ BALL (Jessie Thomas₇ Ball, Mamie Lee₆ Faulkner, Martha Anna₅ Dickerson, Isham Malone₄ Dickerson, Audrey₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) **also** (Ida Josephine₇ Ball, Lennie P. Pendergrass, William Green₅,Richard Jordan₄,Raleigh₃,Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born on 5 July 1945 in Vance County, North Carolina, and died 21 June 2013. She married (1) Stanley C Norwood Jr , (2) John Thomas Roberson on 24 December 1960 in Vance County (divorced 13 May 1969) and (3) Harold Chester Balltzglier on 16 March 2002. Since she was descended on both sides from Jesse Pendergrass and Rachel Vigers, Ida Josephine Ball was her own 4th cousin once removed.
Stanley C Norwood and Ida Josephine Ball had the following children:
1.2.4.7.4.4.1.1. AMY₉ NORWOOD married Dennis Williamson.
1.2.4.7.4.4.1.2. KENNETH MICHAEL NORWOOD married Breidi Unknown.
John Thomas Roberson and Ida Josephine Ball had the following child:
1.2.4.7.4.4.1.3. CYNTHIA ROBERSON married Wesley Bowen.

1.2.5.7.4.9.1. LUTHER FURMAN, PENDERGRASS (Eddie Furman₆, William Green₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 1940 in Warren County, North Carolina, married Louvenia Wicker, born 1941m on 3 September 1959 in Vance.
Luther Furman Pendergrass and Louvenia Wicker had the following child:
1.2.5.7.4.9.1.1. MICHAEL FURMAN₈ PENDERGRASS, born 12 December 1966 in Vance, married Pamela Taylor.

1.2.5.7.6.2.2. REBA ALLEN₇ PENDERGRASS (Joseph Robert₆, James “Robert”₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 14 July 1929 in Warren County, died 12 December 1970 in Durham, married (1) Billie Ray Deans, son of B D Deans and Bertie, born 9 October 1933 in Goldsboro, died 24 December 2002 in San Diego. She married (2) Jimmy Douglas Prewer.
Billie Ray Deans and Reba Allen Pendergrass had the following children:
1.2.5.7.6.2.2.1. CONNIE ELAINE, DEANS, born 31 August 1955 in Henderson, on 22 June 1975, married (1) Gary Dean Talley, born about 1954. She married (2) Ronald Layne Roberson II, son of Robert Layne Roberson Sr, on 28 August 1981. He was born on 23 July 1949 and passed away in July, 2023.
1.2.5.7.6.2.2.2. CURTIS RAY DEANS, born 19 June 1956 in Henderson, died there in infancy on 20 June 1956.

1.2.5.7.6.2.3. HELEN GRAY, PENDERGRASS (Joseph Robert₆, James “Robert”₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 24 January 1935 in North Carolina, died 22 April 1979 in Henderson. She married (1) Riley Dickerson in Mecklenburg, Virginia, born about 1933. She married (2) William Gilbert Roundtree Jr, son of William Gilbert Roundtree Sr and Pauline, on 29 July 1961 in Vance County, North Carolina. He was born about 1940.
William Gilbert Roundtree Jr and Helen Gray Pendergrass had the following child:
1.2.5.7.6.2.3.1. KIMBERLY STAR₈ ROUNDTREE, born 6 July 1962 in Vance, married (1) Braxton John Carpenter, and then (2) Stephen Brian Straw on 7 July 1983. He was born on 11 September 1959. She married (3) Paul Lewis Pinero.

1.2.5.7.6.3.5. EDITH MAY, EDWARDS (Nora Gray₆ Pendergrass, James “Robert”₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) born 7 February 1936 in Franklin County, married her third cousin Raeford Owen “Snooks” Pendergrass, son of William Henry Pendergrass and Sally Pinchford Reed, born 2 February 1928 in the Sandy Creek area and died on 28 February 1999 in Henderson at age 71. Since they were third cousins, their children also appear above and are listed here under their paternal number.
Raeford Owen “Snooks” Pendergrass and Edith May Edwards had the following children:
1.2.5.3.1.3.5.1. DAVID LESLIE₈ PENDERGRASS SR, born 1951, married Nancy K. Thompson.
1.2.5.3.1.3.5.2. JERRY WARREN PENDERGRASS SR, was born on 18 January 1954 and died on 13 November 1999. He married Sue Ellen Franklin.
1.2.5.3.1.3.5.3. RONNIE RAY PENDERGRASS was born 28 March 1959 in Vance County.

1.2.5.7.7.1.1. JESSE THOMAS, PENDERGRASS JR (Jesse Lee₆ Pendergrass, George Daniel₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 11 May 1929 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 21 August 1997 in Canal Fulton, Ohio. He married Mary Blanche Montgomery,born 1933, daughter of Robert S Montgomery and Mabel W, on 7 April 1949 in Vance County.
Jesse Thomas Pendergrass, Jr and Mary Blanche Montgomery had the following children:
1.2.5.7.7.1.1.1 RICKY LYNN, PENDERGRASS was born 1 July 1958 in Vance County, North Carolina, and married Martha A Judge in Hamilton County, Ohio on 1 May 2007.
1.2.5.7.7.1.1.2 DEBORAH DENISE “DEBBIE” PENDERGRASS was born on 5 May 1962 in Vance County, North Carolina, and married (1) James Calabris on 25 September 1983 in Stark County, Ohio, and (2) Barry Banal.

1.2.5.7.7.1.5. JOHN ANDREW, PENDERGRASS SR (Jesse Lee₆, George Daniel₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born about 1937 in North Carolina and married Shannon Rose Rogers on 28 July 1956 in Emporia, Virginia..
John A Pendergrass had the following children:
1.2.5.7.7.1.5.1. JOHN ANDREW, PENDERGRASS II, born 23 August 1961 in Vance County..
1.2.5.7.7.1.5.2. ERIC MALONE PENDERGRASS was born 13 January 1967 in Vance County.

1.2.5.7.7.1.9. BENNIE NEWCOMB₇ PENDERGRASS (Jesse Lee₆, George Daniel₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁). He married Kathy Yvonne Pegram.

Bennie Newcomb Pendergrass and Kathy Pegram had the following children:

1.2.5.7.7.1.9.1. KEITH BENSON₈ PENDERGRASS was born 16 February 1970 in Vance County,

1.2.5.7.7.1.9.2. CHRISTOPHER BRYAN PENDERGRASS was born 5 January 1975, Vance County.

1.2.5.7.8.1.2. LINDA MAGDALEINE₇ DICKENS (Marjorie “Margie” Hester₆ Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) born 6 September 1931 in Nash County, North Carolina, died 8 January 2004 in Nash County,.She married (1) Johnnie B Mills, Sr., born 1920, on 16 January 1950 in Franklin, County. She married (2) Gene Portiss.

Johnnie B Mills Sr and Linda Magdaleine Dickens had the following child:

1.2.5.7.8.1.2.1. NITA₈ MILLS was born on 16 November 1955 and married Howard Felton on 11 August 1973. He was born on 30 March 1923 and died on 13 October 1997.

1.2.5.7.8.1.6. MARIE₇ DICKENS (Marjorie “Margie” Hester₆ Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) born 1 October 1941 in Rocky Mount, North Carolina, married James David Wells, son of George and Queenie Wells, on 19 August 1962 in Virginia Beach, Virginia. He was born on 23 June 1935 in Lexington, North Carolina.

James David Wells and Marie Dickens had the following children:

1.2.5.7.8.1.6.1. JAMES₈ WELLS JR, born 31 March 1965, married Karen Leonard on10 October 1992 in Virginia.

1.2.5.7.8.1.6.2. THOMAS₈ WELLS was born on 15 February 1970.

1.2.5.7.8.1.7. WILLIAM ALLEN₇ DICKENS (Marjorie “Margie” Hester₆ Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) born 13 January 1944 in Nash County, died there 6 February 2014. There, on 24 March 1967, he married Juanita Radford, daughter of Charlie Radford and Myrtle Smith, born there 26 April 1948.

William Allen Dickens and Juanita Radford had the following children:

1.2.5.7.8.1.7.1. WILLIAM ALLEN₈ DICKENS JR, was born on 30 March 1969 and married Trisha Anne Taylor on 10 October 1991 in Virginia Beach, Virginia.

1.2.5.7.8.1.7.2. RICHARD WAYNE DICKENS, born 18 January 1974, married Lena Pittman on 8 July 1995.

1.2.5.7.8.1.7.3. WANDA KAY DICKENS was born on 18 May 1977 in Norfolk, Virginia and married Patrick Gerard Koehler on 22 July 1995 in Virginia Beach.

1.2.5.7.8.1.9. SANDRA FAYE₇ DICKENS (Marjorie “Margie” Hester₆ Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 6 July 1949 in Nash, married Jimmie Lee Whitley, son of Percy James Whitley and Fannie Mae Braswell, on 2 July 1966 in Greenville, Virginia. He was born on 11 July 1946 in Emporia, Virginia.

Jimmie Lee Whitley and Sandra Faye Dickens had the following child:

1.2.5.7.8.1.9.1. TIMOTHY GERALD₈ WHITLEY was born on 7 February 1970 in Roanoke Rapids, Halifax County, North Carolina, and married Becky Thompson on 7 December 1985.

1.2.5.7.8.2.1. ANDREW LEE “CURLY”₇ HUNT (Agatha Lee₆ Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁),born 23 August 1924 in Warrenton, Warren County, North Carolina, died 8 December 1982 in Henderson, Vance County, of a heart attack. He married Dorothy Marie Logio, daughter of Joseph Logio and Mary Louise Williams, in 1941 in South Carolina (She 15, he 18). She was born on 29 July 1927 in Weehawken, Hudson County, New Jersey. and died on 21 August 2015 in Henderson, Vance County.

Andrew Lee “Curly” Hunt and Dorothy Marie Logio had the following children:

1.2.5.7.8.2.1.1. DOROTHY ANNE₈ HUNT, born 8 July 1944 in Vance County, died 3 January 2015 in Henderson. She married (1) Charles William Clark Jr, and (2) William Wayne Ball, son of Hampton Elmo Ball and Virginia Elizabeth Spain, in North Carolina (fifth cousins). He was born 19 November 1949 in Vance County.

1.2.5.7.8.2.1.2. THOMAS LEE “TOMMY”₇ HUNT ,born 8 May 1956 in Henderson, died 8 June 2019 in Florida, and married (1) Denise Kopetsky of Fort Collins, Colorado, and (2) Charlene Shallenberger of Florida.

1.2.5.7.8.2.1.3. LINDA LOUISE HUNT was born on 13 August 1958 in Henderson, Vance County, North Carolina, and died there on 26 January 2002. She married (1) Nicky Stewart Vaughn and (2) Carl Lee Aleshire.

1.2.5.7.8.2.2. ANNIE BELLE HELEN₇ HUNT (Agatha Lee₆ Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born on 12 April 1926 in Warren County, North Carolina, and died 7 October 2016 in Raleigh of pneumonia as complication of Alzheimer’s. On 19 March 1944 in Dillon County, South Carolina, she married Wesley Rudolph “Bubber” Hughes Jr, son of Wesley Reavis Hughes and Clellie Mae Wilder, who was born 8 October 1923 in Vance and died on 29 July 2003 in Henderson, Vance County..

Wesley Rudolph Hughes Jr and Annie Belle Helen Hunt had the following children:

1.2.5.7.8.2.2.1. JANICE FAYE₈ HUGHES, born 23 February 1945 in Henderson, married Joel Thurston Duke, son of James Thurston Duke and Ruby Mae Davidson, on 11 March 1966 in Henderson. He was born there 6 April 1945..

1.2.5.7.8.2.2.2. DANNY RAY HUGHES, born 19 August 1947 in Henderson, married Mary Mann Kyle, daughter of Harold Porter Kyle and Ann Page, on 14 November 1970 at Duke University, Durham, North Carolina.. She was born on 28 February 1949 in Richmond, Virginia.

1.2.5.7.8.2.2.3. CAROLYN SUE HUGHES, born 12 January 1950 in Henderson, died 21 January 2011 in Raleigh,. She married Timothy Craig Gupton, son of Percy Linwood “Gup” Gupton and Mary Elizabeth “Lib” Fleming, on 21 December 1969 in Henderson, Vance County. He was born there on 16 April 1950.

1.2.5.7.8.2.2.4. MARSHALL ANTHONY HUGHES was born on 23 September 1956 in Vance County, North Carolina and married Patricia Ann Hobgood, daughter of Lucious Howard Hobgood and Hazel Wilson Lynch, there on 27 June 1981. She was born on 19 August 1959 in Vance County.

1.2.5.7.8.2.3. JOHN O’KELLY₇ HUNT (Agatha Lee₆ Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) born 20 September 1927 in Henderson, died there 15 January 1991. He married (1) Florene Christine Sykes on 16 December 1944, who was born in Henderson. He married (2) Martha Elizabeth Harrison, daughter of Unknown Harrison and Unknown Allen, on 15 December 1962. She was born on 9 March 1927 in Henderson, and died there on 15 September 2001.

John O’Kelly Hunt and Florene Christine Sykes had the following child:

1.2.5.7.8.2.3.1. NORMA JEAN₈ HUNT, born 15 June 1948, died in infancy 25 August 1948.

1.2.5.7.8.2.4. MARTHA OVEIDA “BEBE”₇ HUNT(Agatha Lee₆ Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 5 July 1929 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 9 April 2007 in Henderson. She married (1) Arthur Lee Husketh on 16 June 1945 in Wake County. He was born 25 February 1927 She married (2) John L Lamb Jr, son of John L Lamb Sr and Kate M McGhee, on 14 October 1950 in Vance County. He was born on 23 April 1925 in Henderson. She married (3) Jackie Wayne Peoples, who was born on 6 September 1942 in Vance County, North Carolina.

John L Lamb Jr and Martha Oveida “Bebe” Hunt had the following children:

1.2.5.7.8.2.1.1. VONITA FAUSTINE₈ LAMB was born on 4 July 1956 in Henderson, Vance County, North Carolina.

She married (1) Charles Linwood Riggan Sr and (2) her fourth cousin Larry Dale Boone, who was born on 6 January 1959 in California, and died on 3 July 2010 in Henderson.

1.2.5.7.8.2.1.2. JOHN ANDREW “ANDY”₇ LAMB was born 14 May 1958 in Henderson.

Jackie Wayne Peoples Sr and Martha Oveida “Bebe” Hunt had the following child:

1.2.5.7.8.2.1.3. JACKIE WAYNE₈ PEOPLES JR , born 14 April 1965 in Henderson, married (1) Susan Unknown 22 April 1983,(2) Bonnie Unknown. and (3) Darlene Vaughn of Frankinton.

1.2.5.7.8.2.5. ALFRED GREEN₇ HUNT (Agatha Lee₆ Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) born 11 July 1932 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 17 December 2010 in San Diego, California, in a rest home. (personal address Los Angeles.). He married Doris K Biggs, who was born on 8 August 1927 in Omaha, Douglas County, Nebraska and died on 9 November 2009 in Baldwin Park, Los Angeles County, California.

Alfred Green Hunt and Doris K Biggs had the following child:

1.2.5.7.8.2.5.1. CHARLES ANDREW₈ HUNT was born on 25 November 1957 in Downey, Los Angeles County, California and died on 8 August 2011 in Phoenix, Maricopa County, Arizona. He married Nina J Rogers, born about 1956.

1.2.5.7.8.2.6. HELEN ELIZABETH₇ HUNT (Agatha Lee₆ Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) born 5 April 1938 in Henderson, married Earl Reid, son of William Molden Reid and Mada Cash, 31 July 1953 in Boydton, Virginia. He was born 16 January 1932 in Henderson, Vance County, and died of cancer there on 29 January 2016.

Earl Reid and Helen Elizabeth Hunt had the following children:

1.2.5.7.8.2.6.1. ELIZABETH DAWN₈ REID was born on 10 September 1954 in Henderson, Vance County, North Carolina. She married (1) John Marshall Wortham, son of Charlie Morris Wortham and Lorene Inscoe, there on 19 December 1971. He was born 11 September 1952 in Henderson. She married (2) Ron A Munse in Davidson County, North Carolina. He was born on 28 January 1948 in Chicago, Illinois. Dawn has generously contributed family information for this book.

1.2.5.7.8.2.6.2. REBECCA LYNN REID, born 18 December 1961 in Henderson,married Russell David Schwab in Raleigh, Wake County, on 23 November 1991. He was born 13 April, 1965 in Yokosuka, Japan.

1.2.5.7.8.4.1. ORA LEE₇ PENDERGRASS (Herbert Jordan₆ Sr, Bussie Lee “Guiney”₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) born about 1935 in North Carolina, married Francis Arthur Alford, born 1932, on 12 March 1954 in Edgecombe.

Francis Arthur Alford and Ora Lee Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.5.7.8.4.1.1. FRANCIS ARTHUR₈ , “ART” ALFORD

1.2.5.7.8.4.1.2. JOSEPH EUGENE “JOEY” ALFORD

1.2.5.7.8.4.1.3. KATHY LOUISE ALFORD, born 1959 in Warren County, married Danny Ray Smith,

1.2.5.7.8.4.1.4. DAVID WAYNE ALFORD

1.2.5.7.8.4.1.5. TERESA LAURA ALFORD

1.2.5.7.8.4.4. ALVIS “WAYNE”₇ PENDERGRASS (Herbert Jordan₆ Sr, Bussie Lee “Guiney”₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born on 1 March 1945 in Nash County, North Carolina, and married Shirley Ann Davis there on 5 March 1969.

Alvis “Wayne” Pendergrass and Shirley Davis had or reared the following children:

1.2.5.7.8.4.4.1. DONNIE GEORGE₈ HOLLAND, born 21 January 1961 in Edgecombe County, was son of Shirley Ann Davis’ first marriage to Donnie Hugh Holland. He married Helen N Unknown 14 January 1984 in Red Oak, Nash County.

1.2.5.7.8.4.4.2. CHRIS PENDERGRASS, born 28 December 1970, married Lorie Unknown on 26 April 1997 in Salem, North Carolina.

1.2.5.7.8.4.6. RANDY VAN₇ PENDERGRASS (Herbert Jordan₆ Sr, Bussie Lee “Guiney”₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) born 17 December 1950 in Nash County, married (1) Karen L Fitzgerald in 1974, and (2) Beverly Martin.

Randy Van Pendergrass and Beverly Martin had at least the following child

1.2.5.7.8.4.6.1. BRENT EDWARD₈ PENDERGRASS

1.2.5.8.2.10.1. RONNIE JACKSON “JIMMY”₇ THOMPSON (Clara Jane Abbott, Elizabeth Sue “Bettie”₅ Pendergrass, William Henry₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 19 April 1933 in Vance County, died 17 July 1989 in Durham. He married Betty Jean Reavis, daughter of Thomas Edgar Reavis and Lana Jones, on 7 February 1952 in Warren County. She was born on 27 January 1935 in North Carolina and died on 27 April 2009 in Buffalo, Union County, South Carolina.

Ronnie Jackson “Jimmy” Thompson and Betty Jean Reavis had the following children:

1.2.5.8.2.10.1.1. NANCY KAYE₈ THOMPSON was born 10 January 1953. She married (1) her fourth cousin David

Leslie Pendergrass Sr, born 1951 and (2) Robert E Woody,Sr. Her help untangling these inter-related families was invaluable.
1.2.5.8.2.10.1.2. RONNIE JACKSON THOMPSON JR, born 13 December 1953, died 11 January 2021. He married (1) Linda K Peeden, born 7 May 1951 in Vance, died 30 August 2007 in Louisburg, and (2) Montez Blake.
1.2.5.8.2.10.1.3. LARRY MITCHELL THOMPSON, born 16 February 1967, married Kimberly Denys Jenkins.

1.2.5.8.3.1.1. JOSEPH BROOKS, PENDERGRASS (Robert Lee₆, William Robert₄, William Henry₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 25 October 1921 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 5 July 1974 in Henderson. He married Annie Lee Abbott, daughter of Henry Abbott and Susie Geraldine Dickerson, on 21 March 1942, born 23 September 1922 and died 25 April 1978
Joseph Brooks Pendergrass and Annie Lee Abbott had at least the following children:
1.2.5.8.3.1.1.1. JOSEPH MILLARD, PENDERGRASS, was born 30 April 1954 in Vance County. On 15 January 1975 he and his brother Henry Lee *[below]* enlisted in the Marine Corps, serving until discharged honorably in 1981.,
1.2.5.8.3.1.1.2. HENRY LEE PENDERGRASS was born 27 May 1957 in Franklin County.. On 15 January 1975 he and his brother Joseph Millard *[above]* enlisted in the Marine Corps, serving until discharged honorably in 1981. On 13 October 1979 in Orange County, California, he married Diann M Deluttri, who was born in 1961.
1.2.5.8.3.1.1.3. JAMES RICHARD PENDERGRASS, was born 30 November 1960 in Franklin County, North Carolina and died 22 November 2014. He married Lisa Geraldine Autrey on 29 March 1984. She was born in 1969.

1.2.5.8.3.1.2. ANNIE LEE, PENDERGRASS (Robert Lee₆, William Robert₄, William Henry₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 10 September 1923 in Vance County, North Carolina, married Roy Thomas Powell , born 1923, on 20 December 1941.
Roy Powell and Annie Lee Pendergrass had the following children:
1.2.5.8.3.1.2.1. BETSY “ANN” POWELL was born 14 September 1942 in Vance County and on 25 June 1964 she married William David Harris, son of Joseph L Harris and Mattie Evans.
1.2.5.8.3.1.2.2. NANCY RAE POWELL was born 31 May 1945 in Vance County, and on 10 May 1963 married Claude Ancell Rooker, Jr, son of Claude Ancell Rooker, Sr, and Estelle Evans.
1.2.5.8.3.1.2.3. JERRY LANE POWELL, born in Vance County 3 November 1947, died 29 November 2006.
1.2.5.8.3.1.2.4. LINDA GRAY POWELL was born 31 May 1949 in Vance County.
1.2.5.8.3.1.2.5. BRENDA GAIL POWELL was born 21 April 1956 in Vance County.

1.2.5.8.3.1.4. MARY ELIZABETH, PENDERGRASS (Robert Lee₆, William Robert₄, William Henry₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 7 January 1926 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 5 January 1991 in Virginia Beach. She married Louis Leon Lovett, son of Gordon and Pearl Lovett in Vance County 18 January 1950, born 13 February 1925, died 2 July 2005.
Lewis Lovett and Mary Elizabeth Pendergrass had the following child:
1.2.5.8.3.1.4.1. CAROLYN “DIANNE” LOVETT was born 10 November 1950 in Vance County, North Carolina, and married Raymond Thomas Hudson on 25 March 1968 in Virginia Beach..

1.2.5.8.3.1.5. JULIA FENNER, PENDERGRASS (Robert Lee₆, William Robert₄, William Henry₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 12 May 1927 in Warrenton, died 21 November 2003 in Henderson, married Charles Henry Anderson, Jr, on 18 June 1955.
Charles Henry Anderson Jr and Julia Fenner Pendergrass had the following children:
1.2.5.8.3.1.5.1. CHARLES MICHAEL “MIKE” ANDERSON was born 14 June 1956 in Vance County..
1.2.5.8.3.1.5.2. KATHY LYNN ANDERSON, born 21 October 1959 in Vance, married Dr Andrew Newton.

1.2.5.8.3.1.7. FANNIE MAE, PENDERGRASS (Robert Lee₆, William Robert₄, William Henry₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born about 1933 in North Carolina, married John Brame, born 1934, on 6 September 1952 in Warren County..
John Brame and Fannie Mae Pendergrass had the following child:
1.2.5.8.3.1.7.1. KAREN “DENISE” BRAME was born 25 January 1959 in North Carolina and married a Gill.

1.2.5.8.3.1.8. JAMES NEWCOMB, PENDERGRASS SR (Robert Lee₆, William Robert₄, William Henry₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 15 July 1936 Henderson, died there 11 August 1996, married (1) Virgie Lee Faucette,(2) Carol Dunn, born 1948.
James Newcomb Pendergrass and Virgie Lee Faucette had the following children:
1.2.5.8.3.1.8.1. DEBRA JEAN “DEBBIE” PENDERGRASS was born on 22 June 1955.
1.2.5.8.3.1.8.2. JAMES NEWCOMB “JIMMY” PENDERGRASS JR was born 18 July 1958.
James Newcomb Pendergrass and Carol Dunn had the following children:
1.2.5.8.3.1.8.3. TAMMY LYNN, PENDERGRASS was born 10 August 1976.
1.2.5.8.3.1.8.4. JEFFREY NEWCOMB PENDERGRASS was born 18 December 1979.

1.2.5.10.2.2.1. EDDIE GREEN, HAMM JR (Lillie₆ Patterson, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS), born 5 October 1924 in Durham or Warren County, North Carolina, died 16 February 1994 in Durham County, married Ellen Louise Aycock, daughter of George Leon Aycock Sr and Cathleen/Kathleen Frances Fuller, on 13 October 1943 in Warren County. She was born 3 August 1923 in Warren, died 19 October 2013 in Vance.
Eddie Green Hamm Jr and Ellen Louise Aycock had the following children:
1.2.5.10.2.2.1.1. DOROTHY ROSE “DOT” HAMM, born 28 March 1945 in Warren County, married William Gene Thompson Sr, son of Macon Thomas Thompson and Nettie St Sing, on 11 August 1968 in Warrenton. He was born 4 February 1942 in Warren County, and died there 24 October 2009.
1.2.5.10.2.2.1.2. FRANCES JANE HAMM, born 26 February 1947 in Warren County, briefly married (1) a Cates and (2) Harold William Freeze, son of Floyd William Freeze and Carrie E Moose, on 12 July 1968 in Randolph County. He was born 9 April 1937 in Rowan County, North Carolina. They later divorced.
1.2.5.10.2.2.1.3. BRENDA LORRAINE HAMM, born 21 August 1948 in Warren County, married Jerry Wayne Abbott, son of Clyde Bennett Abbott and Gracie Lee Bledsoe, on 3 August 1969, born 2 April 1949, died 9 July 2009..

1.2.5.10.2.2.3. LILLY MILDRED “MIL” HAMM (Lillie₆ Patterson, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS), born on 1 November 1927 in Warren County, North Carolina, married (1) Walter Russell on 4 January 1956 in Warren County, born 1924. She married (2) Joseph :Joe” Lyles, born in 1925, and (3) James Thomas “Jimmy” Reid, born 23 February 1927 in Warren County, died 10 February 2014 in Mecklenburg County, Virginia.
James Thomas “Jimmy” Reid 3 and Lilly Mildred “Mil” Hamm had the following children:
1.2.5.10.2.2.3.1. MILDRED ANN, REID, born 9 May 1949 in Warren County, North Carolina, married a Rooker.
1.2.5.10.2.2.3.2. ALAN LEON REID, born 15 March 1951 in Warren County, married Betsy Unknown.

1.2.5.10.2.2.4. ROBERT JAMES, HAMM (Lillie₆ Patterson, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS), born 11 January 1929 in Inez, North Carolina, died 25 July 1984 in Richmond, Virginia. He married Alice Bollinger, daughter of Nevins Bollinger and Sarah Chapman, on 15 February 1955 in Boynton, Virginia. She was born 13 July 1933.
Robert James Hamm and Alice Bollinger had the following children:
1.2.5.10.2.2.4.1. CINDY PAGE, HAMM was born on 9 December 1955 in Warren County, North Carolina, and married Donald Mitchell Poole, son of Truet Singleton Poole and Mary Ann Elizabeth Hite, on 29 April 1973 in South Boston, Halifax County, Virginia. He was born on 1 September 1953 in Halifax, Virginia, and died there on 16 December 1998.
1.2.5.10.2.2.4.2. DANNY RAY HAMM SR was born on 20 July 1958 in Halifax, Virginia. He married (1) an unknown Shearin, (2) Sharon Edwards on 16 Mar 2007, and (3) Brenda Carol Eubanks.

1.2.5.10.2.2.5. PEARL, HAMM (Lillie₆ Patterson, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS), born 3 May 1930 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 18 October 2017. She married (1) Murphy Jackson Ellis, born 25 June 1923 in Halifax County, died 2 August 1980 in Warren. She married (2) Walter Blaine Aycock, born 26 August 1919 in Warren County, and died on 18 February 2003 in Roanoke Rapids, Halifax County.
Murphy Jackson Ellis and Pearl Hamm had the following child:
1.2.5.10.2.2.5.1. BETTY DALE, ELLIS was born on 23 April 1951 in Newport News, Virginia, and died on 3 October 1987 in Roanoke Rapids, Halifax County, North Carolina. She married James Thomas Livingston.

1.2.5.10.2.2.6. THOMAS ALEC ‘TOM”, HAMM SR (Lillie₆ Patterson, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS), born 24 April 1932 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 7 October 2003 in Wake County. He married Annie Laurie Thompson, daughter of Callie Thurston “Buddy” Thompson and Jessa “Alma” Patterson, on 13 January 1955 in Warren County. She was born on 29 November 1930 in North Carolina.
Thomas Alec ‘Tom” Hamm Sr and Annie Laurie Thompson had the following children:
1.2.5.10.2.2.6.1. SHERRY DIANNE, HAMM born 7 February 1955 in Franklin County, married (1) James Barbour on 17 November 1973 and (2) William Henry Rogers on 15 January 1978 in Wayne, North Carolina.
1.2.5.10.2.2.6.2. THOMAS ALEC “TOMMY” HAMM JR, born 4 December 1957 in Halifax County, married (1) Tina Unknown, and (2) Yulanda Ann “Lynn” Hancock 16 July 1978 in Johnston County, born 19 November 1959 in Danville.
1.2.5.10.2.2.6.3. DANIEL LEE HAMM, born 22 July 1959 in Halifax County, evidently did not marry.
1.2.5.10.2.2.6.4. RITA FAYE HAMM, born 19 December 1960 in Halifax, married (1) Terry Meares and (2) Richard “Rick” Bartholomew, Jr, who was born about 1956.

1.2.5.10.2.2.7. CHARLOTTE ANN, HAMM (Lillie₆ Patterson, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS), born 21 August 1933 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 2 January 2001 in Durham. She married Edward Benjamin Savage II, born 21 August 1928 in Belle Haven, Virginia, died 12 May 2006.
Edward Benjamin Savage II and Charlotte Ann Hamm had the following children:
1.2.5.10.2.2.7.1. EDWARD BENJAMIN, SAVAGE III, born 1 February 1953 in Newport News, Virginia, married Deborah Ellen Bauer, who was born on 6 October 1955 and died on 9 December 2009 in Panama City, Bay County, Florida.
1.2.5.10.2.2.7.2. BRIAN CLAY SAVAGE was born on 1 October 1961 in Northampton, Virginia, and died on 25 April 1998 in Wake County, North Carolina. He never married.
1.2.5.10.2.2.7.3. GARY SAVAGE was born about 1965 and died in 2013 in Georgia.

1.2.5.10.2.2.11. JOLLY MACK, HAMM (Lillie₆ Patterson, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS), born 16 September 1939 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 27 February 2013 in Durham County. He married (1) Vinnetta Joyce Leuthje, born about 1935 and (2) Nancy Collins, daughter of Lacy Collins and Katie Lee Clark, on 7 January 1977. She was born about 1940.
Jolly Mack Hamm and Vinnetta Joyce Leuthje had the following child:
1.2.5.10.2.2.11.1. MICHAEL JON, HAMM was born on 29 December 1954 in Nebraska and married Darla Marie Conrado on 8 October 1988 in Sauk, Wisconsin. She was born on 4 July 1960.

1.2.5.10.2.3.1. ANNIE “LOUISE” PATTERSON (Claude₆ Sr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS), born 9 October 1923 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 15 December 1964 in Rocky Mount. She married James Robert Thompson, son of Jessie Louis Thompson and Ettie Ethel Perry, on 24 December 1943 in Nash County. James, born 26 February 1921 in Nash County, died there on 7 November 1972.
James Robert Thompson and Annie “Louise” Patterson had the following children:
1.2.5.10.2.3.1.1. SYLVIA JEAN, THOMPSON, born 19 February 1947, died 16 December 1983, married a Joyner.
1.2.5.10.2.3.1.2. ROBERT ANDREW “ANDY” THOMPSON was born on 1 November 1950 in Nash County.

1.2.5.10.2.3.2. ELSIE LEE, PATTERSON (Claude₆ Sr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS), born 3 April 1926 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 12 January 2002, married

William Henry Smith Jr, son of William Henry Smith Sr and Maude Adams, on 2 July 1944. He was born 27 March 1916 in Johnson County and died 8 November 1998 in Warren County.

William Henry Smith Jr and Elsie Lee Patterson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.3.2.1. PHILLIP RAY ‘BEAR’ SMITH, born 24 January 1949 in Nash County, married Brenda Whaley, daughter of Harold E Whaley and Mae Walker, on 25 June 1972 in Raleigh, Wake County. She was born there on 4 July 1954.

1.2.5.10.2.3.2.2. DENNIS WAYNE SMITH, born 28 April 1960 in Vance County, has not married.

1.2.5.10.2.3.4. LULA VIRGINA “GIN” PATTERSON (Claude Sr, Lula Anne, Hayes, Lucy, Pendergrass, Raleigh, Pendergrass, Jesse, Pendergrass, JOHN, PENDERGRASS), born 31 August 1929 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 3 April 2004 in Henderson. She married George Leon Aycock Jr, son of George Leon Aycock Sr and Cathleen/Kathleen Frances Fuller, on 26 November 1947 in Warren County. He was born there 26 May 1921 and died on 29 August 1985 in Durham County,.

George Leon Aycock Jr and Lula Virginia “Gin” Patterson had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.3.4.1. PATRICIA ANN AYCOCK, born 9 October 1949 in Warren County, married and divorced Danny Ray Peoples, who was born on 8 January 1950 in Warren County and died on 23 November 2013 in Franklin County.

1.2.5.10.2.3.6. YVONNE ETHELENE PATTERSON (Claude Sr, Lula Anne, Hayes, Lucy, Pendergrass, Raleigh, Pendergrass, Jesse, Pendergrass, JOHN, PENDERGRASS), born 28 January 1937 in Warren County, North Carolina, married Ronald Elijah Coggin, son of Henry Keeter Coggin and Gladys Catherine Walker, on 10 December 1954 in Nash County. He was born there on 28 February 1935 and died there on 19 June 2015.

Ronald Elijah Coggin and Yvonne Ethelene Patterson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.3.6.1. SAMUEL KEITH COGGIN, was born 13 April 1959 in Rocky Mount, Nash County..

1.2.5.10.2.3.6.2. ROBIN SUE COGGIN, born 24 August 1968 in Nash County, married Brian Keith Bottoms.

1.2.5.10.2.4.1. MADGIE LEE SHEARIN (Jennie Lee, Patterson, Lula Anne, Hayes, Lucy, Pendergrass, Raleigh, Jesse, JOHN,), born 5 February 1920 in Halifax County, North Carolina, died 24 October 2014 in Nash County. She married Charlie Kempt Macklin, son of John Edgar Macklin and Lula Claudie Cyrus, on 3 August 1940 in Halifax, North Carolina. He was born on 11 September 1914 in Halifax County, North Carolina and died on 4 May 2003 in Rocky Mount, Nash County.

Charlie Kempt Macklin and Madgie Lee Shearin had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.4.1.1. DOROTHY MAE MACKLIN, born 30 January 1942 in Halifax, married Gaston Nathaniel Pearce, son of Roger Pearce and Annie P Rich, 13 January 1961 in Nash, born there 1 January 1934 and died there on 1 February 2010.

1.2.5.10.2.4.2. EMORY THOMAS “SLIM” SHEARIN (Jennie Lee, Patterson, Lula Anne, Hayes, Lucy, Pendergrass, Raleigh, Pendergrass, Jesse, Pendergrass, JOHN, PENDERGRASS) was born on 29 October 1922 in Halifax, North Carolina, and died on 9 July 1978 in Tennessee. He married Aileen Dorothy Allen, daughter of Alton Allen and Gladys Brown, on 24 August 1949 in Chatsworth, Murray County, Georgia. She was born on 25 October 1928 in Sevierville, Tennessee.

Emory Thomas “Slim” Shearin and Aileen Dorothy Allen had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.4.2.1. JOHN ALTON “JOHNNY” SHEARIN was born on 3 July 1950 in Sevierville, Sevier County, Tennessee and died on 2 January 2014. He married Mary Elaine Strickland on 16 January 1973 in Hillsborough, Florida. She was born on 2 May 1953 in Hartford, Alabama and died on 8 September 1991 in Hernando County, Florida.

1.2.5.10.2.4.2.2. JUDITH ANN “JUDY” SHEARIN was born on 16 March 1952 in Sevierville, Sevier County, Tennessee. She married William Fredrick “Fred” Pitts, son of William Harold Pitts and Frances Elizabeth Mize, on 8 April 1972. He was born on 15 September 1952 in Georgia and died on 16 November 2009 in Walker County, Georgia.

1.2.5.10.2.4.2.3. TIMOTHY ALLAN SHEARIN was born on 30 April 1958 in Oneida, Scott County, Tennessee. He married Lynn Alexandra Kovalsky, daughter of Michael Kovalsky and Jenny Ellen Van Reyén, on 1 July 1987 in Chattanooga.

1.2.5.10.2.4.3. JAMES ANDREW, SHEARIN (Jennie Lee, Patterson, Lula Anne, Hayes, Lucy, Pendergrass, Raleigh, Jesse, JOHN,), born 12 July 1925 in Halifax County, died 17 January 1992 in Nash, married Annie Lee Clay, daughter of Aaron Clay and Alice Edwards, 10 March 1945, born 17 June 1925 in Halifax, and died on 2 March 2016 in Rocky Mount, Nash County.

James Andrew Shearin and Annie Lee Clay had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.4.3.1. JAMES EMERY “JIM” SHEARIN, born 27 March 1946 in Nash County, married Ruby Lee Jackson, born 3 June 1942, daughter of Cleé Raymond Jackson and Ora Lee Warren, on 14 July 1967 in Columbus, South Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.4.3.2. BRENDA ANN SHEARIN, born 18 April 1947 in Nash County, died 12 or 20 October 2012. She married and divorced (1) Kelly Ray Glover n 1964, then (2) Robert Bohn Sr but they also divorced and she briefly remarried (3) Kelly Ray Glover and then (4) an Acree.

1.2.5.10.2.4.3.3. JOHN AARON SHEARIN, born 16 December 1948 in Rocky Mount, died 5 April 1999 in Nash County, married (1) Rose Unknown, (2) Donna Gail Bennett, (3) Mary Floyd Hardison and (4) Vickie Joynér.

1.2.5.10.2.4.3.4. BARRY LEE SHEARIN, born 28 July 1951 in Nash County, married Carol Unknown.

1.2.5.10.2.4.3.5. HELEN RUTH SHEARIN, born 14 May 1953 in Nash County, married (1) Robert Odell Dyson on 7 August 1976 in Wayne County, (2) Melvin Ayers, born 1950, on 18 December 1993 in Woodland, Northampton County..

1.2.5.10.2.4.5. VELMA “GLADYS” SHEARIN (Jennie Lee, Patterson, Lula Anne, Hayes, Lucy, Pendergrass, Raleigh, Pendergrass, Jesse, Pendergrass, JOHN, PENDERGRASS), born 17 March 1933 in Halifax County, North Carolina, died 14 March 2010 in Spring Hope. She married John Washington “JW” Jones, son of John Calvin Jones and Mary Rebecca Carter, on 14 September 1950 in Greenville County, Virginia, born 25 November 1932 in Nash County, died there on 15 October 2002.

John Washington “JW” Jones and Velma “Gladys” Shearin had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.4.5.1. PHYLLIS ROSE JONES was born on 22 December 1951 in Nash County, North Carolina. She married (1) Albert Royce “Snookie” Bone Jr on 24 December 1969. He was born on 7 September 1948 and died in January 2012. She married (2) Stacy Alvin Perryman Jr on 2 May 1980. He was born on 1 September 1943 and died on 1 August 2016.

1.2.5.10.2.5.1. NORA BELLE, PATTERSON (Douglas Edward, Lula Anne, Hayes, Lucy, Pendergrass, Raleigh, Pendergrass, Jesse, Pendergrass, JOHN, PENDERGRASS), born 18 July 1929 in Franklin County, died 14 November 2021 in Concord, married Tollie Lee “TL” Short, Jr, son of Tollie Lee Short Sr and Lallie Estelle “Lila” E Stone, on 28 June 1947 in Vance County,. He was born 14 May 1927 in Warren County, and died 19 September 2003 in Concord, Cabarrus County.

Tollie Lee “TL” Short Jr and Nora Belle Patterson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.5.1.1. JUDY ANNETTE, SHORT, born 10 July 1948 in Vance County, married (1) Donald Lee Sossamon, son of Ben Ray Sossamon and Betty Trull, on 20 July 1969. He was born on 15 July 1942 in Cabarrus County. She married (2) Larry Moose, who was born in 1947 and died in 2009.

1.2.5.10.2.5.1.2. MICHAEL LEE SHORT, born 17 December 1953 in Vance County, married Connie Maxine Trull, daughter of Joe Thomas Trull and Dorothy “Dot” McClellan, 10 May 1975 in Kannapolis, She was born there 13 October 1955.

1.2.5.10.2.5.1.3. EDWARD DEAN SHORT, born 18 November 1956 in Randolph County, married (1) Kimberly Ann Smith, daughter of Thomas Harold Smith and Pat Unknown, on 10 June 1978 in Kannapolis, Cabarrus County, North Carolina. She was born there on 8 April 1960. He married (2) Louann Barnhardt, born on 3 August 1956.

1.2.5.10.2.5.1.4. ANGELA DAWN “ANGIE” SHORT, born 17 August 1968 in Cabarrus County, married Darrel Eugene Self, son of Darrel Lynn Self and Helen Elaine Irvin, there on 4 November 1989.. He was born there 11 October 1966.

1.2.5.10.2.5.2. BILLY EDWARD, PATTERSON (Douglas Edward, Lula Anne, Hayes, Lucy, Pendergrass, Raleigh, Jesse, JOHN,), born 2 July 1931 in Henderson, North Carolina, died 28 July 1983 in Durham. He married Ethel Little Hilliard, daughter of Thomas Hilliard and Carrie Daeke, on 10 November 1956 in Vance County, born 27 January 1936 in Warren County.

Billy Edward Patterson and Ethel Little Hilliard had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.5.2.1. GREGORY TODD PATTERSON, born 31 July 1958 in Vance County, married Sherry Abbott.

1.2.5.10.2.5.2.2. CONNIE LYNN PATTERSON, born 10 April 1962 in Vance County, married Thomas “Tom” Herbert Cluderay, who was born on 1 September 1949 in Pennsylvania.

1.2.5.10.2.5.2.3. CYNTHIA MICHELLE “CINDY” PATTERSON, born 9 December 1970 in Vance County, married Eric Bishop Kingsbury, who was born in Fairbanks, Alaska.

1.2.5.10.2.5.3. NELLIE GRAY, PATTERSON (Douglas Edward, Lula Anne, Hayes, Lucy, Pendergrass, Raleigh, Jesse, JOHN,), born 10 December 1932 in Vance County, died there 21 May 2018, married Mansfield Fuller Aycock, son of George Leon Aycock Sr and Cathleen/Kathleen Frances Fuller, on 29 June 1951 in Warren County. He was born there on 14 July 1928.

Mansfield Fuller Aycock and Nellie Gray Patterson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.5.3.1. BABY BOY AYCOCK was born and died on 13 September 1965 in Henderson.

1.2.5.10.2.5.3.2. STEPHEN FULLER AYCOCK, born 5 February 1968 in Vance County, married Sandra Lee “Sandy” Williams, daughter of James Herbert Williams and Dorothy Louise “Dot” Spivey, on 25 April 1998 in Warren County. She was born on 12 September 1958 in Atlanta, Georgia, and died 3 November 2023 in Henderson..

1.2.5.10.2.5.3.3. SUSAN DENISE AYCOCK, born 9 December 1969 in Vance County, married Michael Eugene Solomon, son of John H Solomon and Linda Overbay, on 5 May 1990 in Warren County, born 6 May 1970 in Knoxville.

1.2.5.10.2.5.5. GLENWOOD HARTWELL “GLENN” PATTERSON SR (Douglas Edward, Lula Anne, Hayes, Lucy, Pendergrass, Raleigh, Jesse, JOHN,), born 7 May 1936 in Vance County, died 31 August 2017 in Staunton, Virginia. He married Maggie Louise Wolfe, daughter of John William Wolfe and Hulda Victoria Davis, on 22 November 1958 in Surry County, born on 24 May 1939 in Surry County, and died on 19 July 2012 in Augusta County, Virginia.

Glenwood Hartwell Patterson Sr and Maggie Louise Wolfe had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.5.5.1. CHARLOTTE RUTH PATTERSON, born 9 December 1959 in Mount Airy, married Robert Elmer “Bob” Brown Sr, son of Carl Wayne Brown and Lois Irene Layton, on 3 July 1978 in Staunton, Virginia. He was born on 25 February 1958 in Columbus, Ohio.

1.2.5.10.2.5.5.2. GLENWOOD HARTWELL “BUDDY” PATTERSON JR, born 27 June 1961 in Surry County, married (1) Teresa “Michelle” Dean, daughter of Kemper Leon Dean and Lori Ann Broome, on 25 April 1992 in Waynesboro, Virginia. She was born on 10 May 1968 in Harrisburg, Virginia.

1.2.5.10.2.5.5.3. BALDWIN LEE PATTERSON was born on 4 September 1962 in Roanoke, Virginia and died on 5 June 2014 in Durham, North Carolina. He married Mary Ann Elizabeth Fitzgerald, daughter of Leighton Rice Fitzgerald and Lulabelle Marie Sneed, on 5 June 1983 in Augusta, Virginia. She was born on 4 April 1964 in Virginia.

1.2.5.10.2.5.5.4. SHARON KAY PATTERSON was born on 26 July 1968 in Staunton, Virginia. She married Dennis Franklin Lambert, who was born on 25 May 1967 in Harrisonburg, Virginia.

1.2.5.10.2.5.6. PEGGY MARIE, PATTERSON (Douglas Edward, Lula Anne, Hayes, Lucy, Pendergrass, Raleigh, Jesse, JOHN,) born 3 February 1938 in Epsom, died 24 May 1982 in Henderson, married Alvin Clark Lassiter, son of Walter Thomas “Dick” Lassiter Sr and Myrtle Glendora Clark, on 22 December 1955 in Vance County. He was born there on 8 May 1933.

Alvin Clark Lassiter and Peggy Marie Patterson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.5.6.1. PEGGY ROSE LASSITER was born on 15 November 1956 in Cheverly, Prince George’s County, Maryland. She married (1) Roger Dale Winters, son of Odell Winters and Dorothy Neal Edwards, on 24 November 1979 in Vance County, North Carolina. He was born on 23 May 1950 in Henderson, and died on 31 January 1986 in Durham, North Carolina, in a 4-wheeler accident. She married (2) William Lloyd “Bill” Jones, son of Thomas Wesley Jones and Helen Ball Miller, on 13 January 1996 in Henderson, born 12 August 1944 in Richmond, Virginia, died 18 September 2000 in Vance County of lung cancer. Peggy Rose contributed generously to the sorting and untangling of the Jesse Pendergrass descendants.

1.2.5.10.2.5.6.2. BEVERLY DAPHINE LASSITER was born on 4 September 1959 in Vance County, North Carolina. She married (1) Robert Elmo Talley Jr who was born on 3 February 1955 in Halifax, Virginia, and died 13 April 2012 in Vance County., and (2) James Harold “Butch” Jennings Jr.

1.2.5.10.2.5.6.3. FRANCES DOREEN LASSITER was born on 12 July 1960 in Vance County, North Carolina. She

married (1) Davis Earl Vaughan, son of Frank Ray Vaughn and Anne Marie Godwin, on 28 October 1978 in Vance County. He was born on 25 December 1953 in Edgecombe County, North Carolina. She married (2) Otis Darrel Greenway, son of Otis Greenway and Brenda Owens, on 23 July 1999 in Henderson, North Carolina. He was born on 28 July 1964 in Person County.

1.2.5.10.2.5.6.4. ALAN BERNARD LASSITER SR was born on 15 April 1967 in Vance County, North Carolina and married Cheryl Kay Forsythe, daughter of Charles Kenneth Forsythe and Peggy Maxine Williamson, there on 24 Mar 1990. She was born there on 23 September 1969.

1.2.5.10.2.5.7. DOUGLAS PERRY, PATTERSON (Douglas Edward, Lula Anne, Hayes, Lucy, Pendergrass, Raleigh, Jesse, JOHN,), born 20 June 1939 in Franklin County, North Carolina, died 11 May 2001 in Asheboro. He married (1) Marie Annette Boling, daughter of Clarence Elijah Boling and Mary Ina Underwood, about 1965, born 5 January 1943 in Randolph County. He married (2) Francis Ann “Fran” York, born 7 November 1934 in Buncombe County, died 13 June 2003 in Guilford...

Douglas Perry Patterson and Marie Annette Boling had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.5.7.1. DAVID PERRY, PATTERSON, born 22 April 1966 in Randolph County, married Sherri Unknown.

1.2.5.10.2.5.7.2. PHILLIP ANDREW PATTERSON, born 18 November 1969 in Randolph County, died 2 October 2012 in Randolph County, married Melissa Unknown.

1.2.5.10.2.5.8. SHIRLEY JEAN, PATTERSON (Douglas Edward, Lula Anne, Hayes, Lucy, Pendergrass, Raleigh, Jesse, JOHN,),born 6 September 1940 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 5 April 2017 in Anderson County, South Carolina. She married Billy Edward Hanford, born 2 March 1940, son of Hubert H Hanford and Zonal R Knight, on 13 July 1959 in Vance.

Billy Edward Hanford and Shirley Jean Patterson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.5.8.1. DONALD WAYNE, HANFORD, born 7 July 1960 in Vance County, married Cheryl Ann Kiser, who was born on 26 August 1965 in Greenville County, South Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.5.8.2. TERESA ANN HANFORD, born 20 June 1963 in Anderson, South Carolina, married “Fred” Walk Turner, born 24 March 1964, son of Walter Berry Turner and Dorothy Edna Wood, on 21 June 1986 in South Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.5.8.3. WANDA YVONNE HANFORD, born 16 January 1969 in Spartanburg County, South Carolina. She married Christopher Todd “Chris” Whiten, son of Unknown Whiten and Diane Williams, on 3 June 1990 in Anderson, South Carolina. He was born there on 3 April 1968.

1.2.5.10.2.5.10. CAROLYN JEWEL, PATTERSON (Douglas Edward, Lula Anne, Hayes, Lucy, Pendergrass, Raleigh, Pendergrass, Jesse, Pendergrass, JOHN, PENDERGRASS), who was born on 5 September 1944 in Franklin County, North Carolina, married Henry Smith Berger Jr, son of Henry Smith Berger Sr and Virginia L Stacy, on 15 June 1964 in Rockingham County, North Carolina. He was born on 16 March 1942 in Clifton Forge, Alleghany County, Virginia and died on 2 March 2003 in Henrico County, Virginia.

Henry Smith Berger Jr and Carolyn Jewel Patterson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.5.10.1. BRENDA CAROL, BERGER, born 9 November 1969 in Henrico County, Virginia. married (1) Anthony Jerel Hawkes, son of Curtis E Hawkes and Hazel L Moore, there on 30 April 1994. He was born on 12 January 1969 in Cleveland County, North Carolina. She married (2) Chadwick Earl Olmstead, son of Arthur Olmstead and Charlene Jenkiins, on 16 August 1997 in Henrico County, Virginia. He was born there on 20 March 1970.

1.2.5.10.2.5.10.2. KIMBERLEY DAWN BERGER, born 21 January 1974 in Henrico County, Virginia, married Leonard Luke Hooker, son of William Tyson Hooker and Barbara Leonard, there 20 May 1995, born there on 28 March 1972.

1.2.5.10.2.5.11. LINWOOD ALTON, PATTERSON (Douglas Edward, Lula Anne, Hayes, Lucy, Pendergrass, Raleigh, Jesse, JOHN,), born 15 January 1946 in Franklin County, North Carolina, married Connie “Elaine” Davis, who was born on 1 December 1947 in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina. Linwood passed away on 12 July 2019.

Linwood Alton Patterson and Connie “Elaine” Davis had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.5.11.1. JOHNNY RAY, PATTERSON, born 22 November 1971 in Vance, married Leslie Michelle Nelson, born 1974, died 2012, daughter of Larkin Henry Nelson and Constance Sharon “Connie” Faucette, on 26 October 1996.

1.2.5.10.2.5.11.2. TANYA RENEE PATTERSON, born 11 September 1973 in Vance, married Herbert “Herb” Chestley Guy, son of Unknown Guy and Linda Gullage, on 18 October 2008 in Vance. He was born 20 May 1978 in Massachusetts.

1.2.5.10.2.5.12. MARSHALL WAYNE “LIMBO”, PATTERSON (Douglas Edward, Lula Anne, Hayes, Lucy, Pendergrass, Raleigh, Jesse, JOHN,), born 26 March 1947 in Vance County, North Carolina, died 28 April 2016 in his daughter’s home in Roxboro, Person County. He married Jo Anne Pulley, who was born on 24 January 1954 in Wake County, North Carolina.

Marshall Wayne “Limbo” Patterson and Jo Anne Pulley had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.5.12.1. REBECCA ANN, PATTERSON, born 13 August 1972 in Raleigh, married (1) Joey Johnson, (2) Kirk White, (3) Jason Turner, (4) Chris Dunn, and (5) Anthony Paul “Tony” Shively.

1.2.5.10.2.5.13. JERRY MCCOY, PATTERSON (Douglas Edward, Lula Anne, Hayes, Lucy, Pendergrass, Raleigh, Jesse, JOHN,), born 23 August 1948 in Franklin County, died 4 October 2021, married Pamela Marie Manning, daughter of Douglas Fairbanks Manning and Ardell Marie Coghill, on 28 July 1974 in Vance. She was born there on 29 December 1955.

Jerry McCoy Patterson and Pamela Marie Manning had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.5.13.1. JASON DOUGLAS, PATTERSON, born 8 September 1977 in Vance County, married Jeniffer [sic] Floretta Best, daughter of Alger Donald Best Jr and Laura Robin Landman, on 28 June 1997 in Henderson, Vance County, North Carolina. She was born on 2 July 1977 in Washington, District of Columbia.

1.2.5.10.2.5.13.2. JUSTIN ART PATTERSON, born 24 January 1980 in Henderson, married Amanda Lee Clary, daughter of Eugene Carson Clary and Wanda Lee Wilson, on 3 June 2000 in Vance. She was born there 30 June 1980.

1.2.5.10.2.7.1. VANCE BENTON, PATTERSON (Atha Thomas, Jr, Lula Anne, Hayes, Lucy, Pendergrass, Raleigh, Jesse,

JOHN,), born 25 January 1936 in Franklin County, North Carolina, died 22 February 2016 in Ramseur. He married (1) Lessie May Aycock, daughter of George Leon Aycock Sr and Cathleen/Kathleen Frances Fuller, on 30 June 1956 in Warren County, born 19 February 1936 in Warren. He married (2) Priscilla Ann Smith on 10 May 1972 in Randolph County, and (3) Linda Patterson on 13 July 1982. She was born in 1943.

Vance Benton Patterson and Lessie May Aycock had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.7.1.1. RICKY BENTON, PATTERSON, born 5 May 1957 in Vance County, married Beverly Unknown.

1.2.5.10.2.7.1.2. VANESSA “KAYE” PATTERSON, born 30 July 1958 in Vance County, married (1) James Harper Donnell III and (2) Larry Brison.

1.2.5.10.2.7.1.3. CALVIN VANCE PATTERSON, born 31 January 1960 in Vance County, married (1) Sandra Glass and (2) Patty Sue Henderson on 20 June 1981 in Asheboro, Randolph County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.7.1.4. PATRICK DALE “PAT” PATTERSON, born 1 November 1961 in Anson, married Lori Kishbaugh.

1.2.5.10.2.7.2. EDWARD “PERRY”, PATTERSON (Atha Thomas, Jr, Lula Anne, Hayes, Lucy, Pendergrass, Raleigh, Jesse, JOHN,), born 1 October 1937 in Henderson, died 16 December 2001 in Chapel Hill. He married Carolyn Goodyear, who was born on 21 November 1942 in Dillon County, South Carolina, and died on 24 October 2013 in North Carolina.

Edward “Perry” Patterson and Carolyn Goodyear had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.7.2.1. RITA FAYE, PATTERSON was born on 5 September 1958 in Franklin County, North Carolina, and married Raymond Willie Gene Hight, who was born on 24 April 1956 in Nash County.

1.2.5.10.2.7.2.2. DONNIE RAY PATTERSON was born on 16 August 1961 in Norwalk, Fairfield County, Connecticut, and died on 26 December 2004 in Rocky Mount, Nash County, North Carolina. He married Ruby Carpenter.

1.2.5.10.2.7.2.3. MICHAEL PATTERSON was born on 15 November 1965.

1.2.5.10.2.7.2.4. TERESA PATTERSON, born 21 June 1967, married (1) Thomas Wayne Bailey, and then (2) an Unknown Langston on 24 February 2012.

1.2.5.10.2.7.3. CHARLES LEE, PATTERSON (Atha Thomas, Jr, Lula Anne, Hayes, Lucy, Pendergrass, Raleigh, Jesse, JOHN,), born 2 September 1940 in Warren County, married Jeanette Kearney, daughter of Willard Kearney and Annie Shearin, on 20 October 1961 in South Hill, Virginia. She was born 18 March 1944 in Franklin County, and died there on 2 July 1999.

Charles Lee Patterson and Jeanette Kearney had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.7.3.1. SCARLET MARIE, PATTERSON, born 3 May 1962 in Franklin County, married Jay Moore.

1.2.5.10.2.7.3.2. KENNETH LEE PATTERSON, born 8 June 1963 in Franklin County, died unmarried on 26 June 2010 in Zebulon, Wake County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.7.3.3. NORMAN CURTIS PATTERSON was born 20 May 1964 in Franklin County.

1.2.5.10.2.7.3.4. CHRISTOPHER DALE PATTERSON, born 16 August 1970 in Franklin County, married Phyllis Lynn Parham, daughter of James Howard Parham Jr and Donna Beatrice Blackley, 12 December 1998, born 19 August 1977.

1.2.5.10.2.7.4. WILLIAM ANDREW, PATTERSON (Atha Thomas, Jr, Lula Anne, Hayes, Lucy, Pendergrass, Raleigh, Jesse, JOHN,), born 9 November 1941 in North Carolina, died 4 April 1971 in Rocky Mount in a motorcycle accident. He married Bertha Mae Turner, daughter of Early P Turner and Eula Griffin, on 12 December 1962 in Franklin County. She was born on 2 February 1943 in Nash County.

William Andrew Patterson and Bertha Mae Turner had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.7.4.1. SHARON, PATTERSON, born 21 July 1964, married Brett Overby on 21 September 1991.

1.2.5.10.2.7.4.2. BEVERLY SUE PATTERSON, born 15 August 1968 in Nash, married, divorced a Tanner, no issue.

1.2.5.10.2.7.5. JOSEPH ALLEN, PATTERSON (Atha Thomas, Jr, Lula Anne, Hayes, Lucy, Pendergrass, Raleigh, Jesse, JOHN,), born 8 October 1943 in Franklin County, North Carolina, died there 13 January 2008. He married Brenda Ann Tharrington, who was born 18 March 1954 in Franklin County. [In old area records, Tharrington and Thornton were interchangeable]

Joseph Allen Patterson and Brenda Ann Tharrington had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.7.5.1. JOSEPH ALLEN, “JOEY” PATTERSON was born on 29 May 1978 in North Carolina. He married (1) Charlotte Unknown and (2) Claireese Snyder.

1.2.5.10.2.7.6. JOSEPHINE DIANNE “ANNE”, PATTERSON (Atha Thomas, Jr, Lula Anne, Hayes, Lucy, Pendergrass, Raleigh, Jesse, JOHN,), born 27 July 1945 in Franklin County, North Carolina, married Douglas Fairbanks “Banks” Denton Jr, son of Douglas Denton Sr and Frances Parrish, on 7 July 1973 in Franklin. He was born there on 1 March 1949.

Douglas Fairbanks Denton Jr and Josephine Dianne Patterson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.7.6.1. TONY STEWART, DENTON, born 1 August 1967 in Franklin County, died there in August 1988. He married Alice Poole, no issue identified.

1.2.5.10.2.7.6.2. KATHY DIANE DENTON was born on 3 July 1971. She married Abdalrahman Mohammed Alsad on 31 January 1994. He was born in 1968 and they later divorced..

1.2.5.10.2.7.6.3. TANYA FRANCES DENTON, born 22 July 1973 in Franklin County, married a Layachi.

1.2.5.10.2.7.6.4. BRYAN DOUGLAS DENTON was born on 24 August 1985 in Vance County, and married Allison Marie Leonard there on 14 April 2018.

1.2.5.10.2.7.8. JIMMY RAY, PATTERSON SR (Atha Thomas, Jr, Lula Anne, Hayes, Lucy, Pendergrass, Raleigh, Jesse, JOHN,), was born 3 April 1950 in Franklin County, North Carolina, and married Diane Cates.

Jimmy Ray Patterson Sr and Diane Cates had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.7.8.1. ASHLEY, PATTERSON was born on 5 September 1984 in North Carolina and married J R Knotts.

1.2.5.10.2.7.8.2. JIMMY RAY PATTERSON JR was born in North Carolina and married Heather Radke on 19 September 2009 in Zebulon, Wake County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.7.9. GERALDINE “GERI” ROSE₇, PATTERSON (Atha Thomas₆ Jr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 19 April 1951, married Danny Kaye Matthews, who was born on 24 March 1948 in Franklin County.

Danny Kaye Matthews and Geraldine “Geri” Rose Patterson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.7.9.1. KIMBERLEE DAWN₈ MATTHEWS, born 27 March 1973 in Franklin County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.7.9.2. TRACY LYNN MATTHEWS, born 6 July 1974 in Franklin County, married Henry Shearin.

1.2.5.10.2.7.10. JOHNNIE WALKER “J W” OR WHEELER₇, PATTERSON (Atha Thomas₆ Jr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born on 3 August 1952 in Franklin County, and married Lisa Gray Edwards, who was born on 10 October 1958, also in Franklin County.

Johnnie Walker or Wheeler Patterson and Lisa Gray Edwards had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.7.10.1. CARMEN₈ PATTERSON, born 9 June 1977, married Jamie Murray on 22 May 1999.

1.2.5.10.2.7.10.2. ALLISON MARGARET PATTERSON was born on 21 February 1982 in Franklin County. She married (1) an unknown Eatmon, and met (2) an unknown partner.

z1.2.5.10.2.7.11. JOYCE FAY₇, PATTERSON (Atha Thomas₆ Jr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) born 29 August 1954 in Franklin County, North Carolina, married (1) William Harold Wester Sr, born 9 November 1951 in Vance County, and died 5 April 2010 in Louisburg. She married (2) David Gray Batton on 16 November 2013.

William Harold Wester Sr and Joyce Fay Patterson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.7.11.1. TAMMY MICHELE [*sic*]₈ WESTER was born on 1 August 1971 in Franklin County, and married Hugh Davis, who was born on 5 September 1972.

1.2.5.10.2.7.11.2. JENNIFER NICOLE WESTER was born on 16 July 1979 in Franklin County, and married Robert “Rob” Waring on 7 June 2003.

1.2.5.10.2.7.11.3. WILLIE HAROLD WESTER JR was born on 11 August 1981 in Franklin County, and married Lauren Baker, who was born on 10 June 1985.

1.2.5.10.2.7.12. SHELDON MERLE₇ PATTERSON (Atha Thomas₆ Jr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 6 September 1955 in Vance County, North Carolina, married (1) Wanda Creekmore on 5 December 1987 in Franklin County, and (2) Shelia [*sic*] Keith, daughter of Carlton Keith and Brandy, there on 31 December 2001.

Sheldon Merle Patterson and Wanda Creekmore had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.7.12.1. REBECCA LYNN₈ PATTERSON was born on 30 June 1998 and married Brian Hograve.

Sheldon Merle Patterson and Shelia Keith had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.7.12.2. TRISTIAN₈ PATTERSON, was born on 25 February 2002 in Franklin County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.7.13. ROBERT DENNIS₇, PATTERSON (Atha Thomas₆ Jr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 21 May 1957 in Vance County, North Carolina, met (1) Beverly Wheeler and married (2) Linda Faye Conn (Privette), born on 27 December 1960 in Franklin County, and died there on 28 August 2017.

Robert Dennis Patterson and Beverly Wheeler had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.7.13.1. UNNAMED SON₈ PATTERSON. as yet unidentified.

Robert Dennis Patterson and Linda Faye Conn (Privette) had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.7.13.2. CRYSTAL MARIE₈ PATTERSON was born 29 October 1982 in Franklin County..

1.2.5.10.2.7.13.3. JENNIFER MAVIS PATTERSON was born on 17 July 1984 in Durham County.

1.2.5.10.2.7.15. BRUCE WAYNE₇, PATTERSON (Atha Thomas₆ Jr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 14 July 1961 in Louisburg, Franklin County,, North Carolina, died there 18 November 2007, married Amy Estep.

Bruce Wayne Patterson and Amy Estep had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.7.15.1. JACOB DOUGLAS “JAKE”₈ PATTERSON was born in 1986 and married Sylvia Clark.

1.2.5.10.2.8.1. ETTA MAE₇, PATTERSON (Elmus Reed₆, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 19 June 1938 in Warren County, North Carolina, died there 2 June 2013. She married William deBerniere Alston, son of D Hooper Alston and Mariam Best, on 2 June 1963 in Warren County. He was born on 27 May 1937 in Halifax County.

William deBerniere Alston and Etta Mae Patterson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.8.1.1. WILLIAM BENJAMIN₈ ALSTON, born 28 August 1967 in Halifax County, married (1) Faye Marie Jenkins there on 1 May 1992, born 1956, married (2) Sheila Renee Wheeler (Daugherty), born 23 June 1970 in Nash, daughter of Donald Wayne Wheeler and Gloria Ellen Bass, on 1 January 1997 in Halifax, and (3) Margaret Unknown 16 April 2011.

1.2.5.10.2.8.1.2. NORMA JEAN ALSTON, born 19 July 1971, married Kevin Henry Lyle 18 August 1995 in Emporia.

1.2.5.10.2.8.2. LESSIE MAE₇, PATTERSON (Elmus Reed₆, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) born 29 April 1939 in Warren County, North Carolina, married James Oscar Remsburg Sr on 13 June 1959 in Maryland. He was born there on 18 November 1938 and died on 15 December 1990.

James Oscar Remsburg Sr and Lessie Mae Patterson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.8.2.1. JAMES OSCAR REMSBURG JR, born 28 June 1960 Rome, New York,, married Christine Palmer.

1.2.5.10.2.8.2.2. DELORES SUSAN REMSBURG was born on 18 December 1963 in Baltimore, Maryland and married Bradley Lee Tribble, born 21 June 1958 in Baltimore, on 28 January 1983.

1.2.5.10.2.8.2.3. EDNA MARIE REMSBURG, born 10 August 1969 in Baltimore, Maryland, married and divorced (1) Stephen Fischer Sr. She married (2) Randy Paynter.

1.2.5.10.2.8.3. JETTIE GREY₇, PATTERSON (Elmus Reed₆, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) born 12 November 1940 in Warren County, North Carolina, married Ralph Waldo Paynter, son of John Paynter and Lillie Leon-

ard, there on 24 September 1960. He was born there on 30 July 1932 and died on 1 August 2014.

Ralph Waldo Paynter and Jettie Grey Patterson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.8.3.1. DAVID LEE₈ PAYNTER, born 18 June 1961 in Warrenton, married Tammy Louise Railey, daughter of Joseph William Railey and Virginia Ann Smith, who was born on 9 December 1967 in Vance County. .

1.2.5.10.2.8.3.2. ARNOLD DEAN PAYNTER, born 1963 in Warren, married Sheila Unknown on 27 June 1987.

1.2.5.10.2.8.3.3. BETTY LOU PAYNTER was born on 12 November 1965 in Henderson, Vance County, North Carolina and married Seth Dana Low on 16 May 1992 in Wise, Warren County. He was born on 14 September 1958 in Maine.

1.2.5.10.2.8.3.4. DANIEL REED PAYNTER, born 12 February 1975 in Henderson, married (1) Beverly Hope Salm-on, born 21 January 1977 in Vance County, married (2) Mary Anne Unknown there on 21 July 2012.

1.2.5.10.2.8.5. MARGARET ANNIE₇, PATTERSON (Elmus Reed₆, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 25 December 1943 in Warren County, North Carolina, married Harry Earl Newton, son of Earl Newton and Veronica Schools, on 21 August 1966 in Henderson. He was born 25 May 1939 in Scotland County, North Carolina.

Harry Earl Newton and Margaret Annie Patterson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.8.5.1. THERON EARL₈ NEWTON, born 1968, married Beth Ann Joy on 17 June 2000 in Winston-Salem, Forsyth County, North Carolina. She was born in Rochester, New York.

1.2.5.10.2.8.5.2. JOSHUA REED NEWTON, was born 9 June 1972 in Rockingham, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.8.5.3. SETH ANDREW NEWTON, born 31 March 1976 in Rockingham, married Johanna Winona Lawrence there in Hamlet, Richmond County, on 20 September 2008. She was born in Ohio.

1.2.5.10.2.8.6. LILY FAYE₇, PATTERSON (Elmus Reed₆, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 25 February 1945 in Warren County, North Carolina, married Thomas Earl Paynter, son of Maynard C Paynter and Jennie Car-ey, on 10 July 1967 in Warrenton. He was born on 5 August 1946 in Vance County..

Thomas Earl Paynter and Lily Faye Patterson had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.8.6.1. KRISTY ANN₈ PAYNTER, born 6 December 1970 in Henderson, married (1) A C Pitchford and (2) Glenn Frankin Hunt on 14 March 2008 in Warrenton. He was born 14 December 1975 in Durham County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.8.7. EDITH MARIE₇, PATTERSON (Elmus Reed₆, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born on 26 May 1946 in Henderson, Vance County, North Carolina, and died 21 February 2017 in Norlina. She married Ronzie [*sic*] Lester “Doc” Holmes, son of Elijah Lester Holmes and Hettie May Stone, on 1 January 1972 in Warrenton, Warren County. He was born 26 June 1939 in Harnett, and died 7 March 2012.

Ronzie Lester “Doc” Holmes and Edith Marie Patterson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.8.7.1. TINA MARIE₈ HOLMES was born on 19 October 1974 in Raleigh, Wake County, North Carolina, and married Kenny Lee Howell on 10 June 1995 in Dillon County, South Carolina. He was born on 24 October 1973.

1.2.5.10.2.8.7.2. CRYSTAL GAYLE HOLMES, born 14 May 1979 in Raleigh, married (1) a Gayton and (2) a Patino.

1.2.5.10.2.9.1. JESSE JAMES₇, DENTON (Lula Ann “Doll”₆ Patterson, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 10 October 1930 in Franklin County, North Carolina, died 24 December 2017, married Johnnie “Louise” Hairr, daughter of Felix Hairr and Johnnie Lee, on 1 December 1957, born 5 May 1934 in Sampson, died 28 August 1999 in Wake.

Jesse James Denton and Johnnie “Louise” Hairr had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.9.1.1. ANTHONY “TONY” THOMAS₈ DENTON, born 2 August 1966,, died 25 May 2003.

1.2.5.10.2.9.1.2. JOHNNIE DENTON [*female*], born in North Carolina, married Ad Winters.

1.2.5.10.2.9.1.3. JAMES DENTON, born in North Carolina, married Marguerite.

1.2.5.10.2.9.2. FRANK DELANO₇, DENTON (Lula Ann “Doll”₆ Patterson, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 16 December 1932 in Franklin County, North Carolina, married Bobbie Lee Upchurch, born 12 May 1931 in Wake, died there 25 January 1996, daughter of Auba M Upchurch and Mertie Howell, on 6 July 1955 in Johnston County.

Frank Delano Denton and Bobbie Lee Upchurch had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.9.2.1. KENNETH LEE₈ DENTON, born 3 April 1956, died 22 June 1984 in John Kerr Lake, Virginia.

1.2.5.10.2.9.2.2. RONNIE DENTON was born in North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.9.3. CALLIE “ELTON”, DENTON (Lula Ann “Doll”₆ Patterson, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 20 September 1936 in Franklin County, North Carolina, married Delores “Jean” Penny, who was born on 3 August 1940 in North Carolina and died there on 19 June 2015.

Callie “Elton” Denton and Delores “Jean” Penny had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.9.3.1. CHRISTY DENTON married Jay Jeffreys.

1.2.5.10.2.9.3.2. CELIA DENTON married Glenn Horton.

1.2.5.10.2.9.3.3. CURTIS LYNN DENTON, born 4 November 1960, married Ann Unknown..

1.2.5.10.2.9.4. MARY CLAIRE₇, DENTON (Lula Ann “Doll”₆ Patterson, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 6 July 1941 in Raleigh, North Carolina, died 16 November 2012. She married Max Lane Warlick, son of Blanch McCoy Warlick and Pearl Maxine Beam, on 8 April 1961 in Wake County. He was born on 31 May 1937.

Max Lane Warlick and Mary Claire Denton had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.9.4.1. GREG LANE₈ WARLICK, born 25 September 1962 in Burke County, married Melissa Unknown.

1.2.5.10.2.9.4.2. LISA LYNN WARLICK, born 17 October 1964 in Burke, married Timothy Wray “Tim” Cason.

1.2.5.10.2.9.4.3. KEITH MICHAEL WARLICK, born 17 March 1969 in Greenville, married Beverly Reynolds.

1.2.5.10.2.9.4.4. JASON SCOT WARLICK, born 12 October 1973 in Greenville, died 14 September 1998..

1.2.5.10.2.9.4.5. SHAUNA JO WARLICK, born 29 May 1979, met (1) unknown partner, married (2) Eric Bridwell.

1.2.5.10.2.10.1. ANNIE LAURIE, THOMPSON (Jessa “Alma” Patterson, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 29 November 1930 in North Carolina, was briefly married to (1) Onan Smith Jr on 19 February 1950 in Franklin County, Pennsylvania. She married first cousin (2) Thomas Alec “Tom” Hamm Sr, son of Eddie Green Hamm Sr and Lillie Patterson, 13 January 1955 in Warren County, born there on 24 April 1932 and died on 7 October 2003 in Wake County,

Thomas Alec “Tom” Hamm Sr and Annie Laurie Thompson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.2.6.1. SHERRY DIANNE₈ HAMM, born 7 February 1955 in Franklin County, married (1) James Barbour on 17 November 1973. She married (2) William Henry Rogers on 15 January 1978 in Wayne County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.2.6.2. THOMAS ALEC “TOMMY” HAMM JR, born 4 December 1957 in Halifax County, married (1) Tina Unknown and (2) Yulanda Ann “Lynn” Hancock on 16 July 1978 in Johnston, born 19 November 1959 Danville, Virginia.

1.2.5.10.2.2.6.3. DANIEL LEE HAMM, born 22 July 1959 in Halifax County, evidently has not married.

1.2.5.10.2.2.6.4. RITA FAYE HAMM, born 19 December 1960 in Halifax, married (1) Terry Meares and (2) Richard “Rick” Bartholomew Jr, born about 1956.

1.2.5.10.2.10.3. CALLIE EDWARD “BOO JACK” THOMPSON (Jessa “Alma” Patterson, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁),born 11 December 1940 in Franklin County, died 10 August 2015 in Holly Ridge. He married (1) Onnie Rose Hamlet, daughter of Sidney Perry Hamlet and Matilda Natalia Gupton, on 24 July 1961 in Nash County, born October 1940. He married (2) Annie Katherine Ray, who was born 24 March 1939 in Chatham County, and died 8 March 1995 in Harnett County. He married (3) Jane Hand, who was born on 21 November 1949.

Callie Edward “Boo Jack” Thompson and Onnie Rose Hamlet had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.10.3.1. VIRGINIA GAIL₈ THOMPSON, born 22 July 1961 in Franklin County, married (1) Unknown Sharpe, (2) Unknown Smith, and (3) Keith Pleasants.

1.2.5.10.2.10.3.2. VICKIE LYNN THOMPSON, born 7 September 1962 in Franklin County, died 11 April 2002 in Wood, Franklin County. She married Stanley Driver Stallings, son of Stephen Durwood Stallings and Dorothy Gwendolyn Driver, on 5 November 2004 in Nevada. He was born on 20 January 1953 in Franklin County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.10.3.3. EDWARD RAY THOMPSON, born 22 October 1963 in Franklin, married Carla Unknown.

Callie Edward “Boo Jack” Thompson and Annie Katherine Ray had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.10.3.4. KATHY ANN₈ THOMPSON, born 2 October 1978 in Harnett County, married Chris Roche.

1.2.5.10.2.11.1. LOIS IRENE, PATTERSON (Ralph Macon₆, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 23 February 1937 in Franklin County, North Carolina, died 3 September 2011 in Vance. She married Marvin Lee Grissom, son of Clarence Hunter Grissom and Mozelle Faucette, on 24 December 1958 in Franklin County. He was born on 4 May 1936 in Vance County and died on 30 January 2016 in Warren County.

Marvin Lee Grissom and Lois Irene Patterson had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.11.1.1. DEBBIE LYNN₈ GRISSOM, born 30 July 1959 in Vance County, married a Wade.

1.2.5.10.2.13.1. DURWOOD GENE, PATTERSON SR (Harvie Elton₆ Sr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 27 August 1941 in Warrenton, died 16 December 1990 in Durham. He married Helen Jane Brantley, daughter of Alex Nathaniel Brantley and Lucy Rebecca Carter, on 14 May 1960 in Warren County. She was born in 1943.

Durwood Gene Patterson Sr and Helen Jane Brantley had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.13.1.1. DURWOOD GENE, PATTERSON JR, born 13 April 1961 in North Carolina, died in infancy on 2 October 1962 in Warrenton, Warren County, of viral pneumonia.

1.2.5.10.2.13.1.2. ROSITA ANN PATTERSON, born 31 October 1963 Edgecombe, married Robert Gary Tharrington.

1.2.5.10.2.13.1.3. SIDNEY KEITH PATTERSON, born 17 February 1966 in Warren County, married (1) Rita Norwood in 1986 in Warren County, (2) Johanna Hargrove, and (3) Angela Dale Bailey.

1.2.5.10.2.13.1.4. ANGELA DENISE PATTERSON, was born on 6 May 1968 in Warren County, North Carolina, and married Raymond Britt Paynter, Jr.

1.2.5.10.2.13.2. DORIS JEANETTE, PATTERSON (Harvie Elton₆ Sr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 21 June 1943 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 5 August 2006 in Rocky Mount. She married Edward Howard Barwick Jr, son of Edward Howard Barwick Sr and Mildred, on 7 November 1965 in Nash County. He was born on 19 December 1943 in Wayne County and died on 28 February 2009 in Rocky Mount.

Edward Howard Barwick Jr and Doris Jeanette Patterson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.13.2.1. SUSAN LORRAINE₈ BARWICK, born 5 December 1966 in Nash County, married (1) Richard Fleming Quincy, who was born on 21 July 1968 in Nash County, and (2) William Ray Barnhill on 15 May 2010.

1.2.5.10.2.13.2.2. HOWARD ELTON BARWICK, born 23 October 1968 in Nash, married Jennifer Unknown.

1.2.5.10.2.13.2.3. STEVEN CRAIG BARWICK, born 28 March 1971 in Nash County, married Sherry Unknown.

1.2.5.10.2.13.3. LINDA FAYNE, PATTERSON (Harvie Elton₆ Sr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 19 October 1945 in Warren County, died 5 July 1996 in Rocky Mount. She married (1) Carroll Small Bradshaw Sr, son of Leon F Bradshaw, on 4 March 1963 in Edgecombe County. He was born on 23 May 1945 in Sampson County, North Carolina, and died on 16 March 1999 in Rocky Mount. She married (2) a Rowe.

Carroll Small Bradshaw Sr and Linda Fayne Patterson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.13.3.1. CARROLL SMALL₈ BRADSHAW JR, born 1 August 1963 in Nash County, married Deborah Jean “Debbie” Ramsey, daughter of Charles Ramsey and Marjorie Griffin, 23 November 1996, born 27 January 1958 in Nash.

1.2.5.10.2.13.3.2. TERESA LYNN BRADSHAW was born on 30 August 1965 in Nash County, North Carolina, and married David Bryant Lucas, born on 29 September 1965 in Oklahoma.

1.2.5.10.2.13.3.3. SHEILA GAIL BRADSHAW, born 20 November 1970 in Rocky Mount, married (1) David Lee Wooten, who was born 4 December 1969 in Nash County, and (2) Rick Miller on 14 September 2002 in Wilson County.

1.2.5.10.2.13.4. HARVIE ELTON, PATTERSON JR (Harvie Elton₆ Sr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 21 September 1947 in Warren County, North Carolina, died 18 November 2004 in Rocky Mount. He married (1) Mildred Hope Rose, born 6 August 1946 and (2) Judy Merle Wallace (Ezall), daughter of Harvey Lee Wallace and Azalea Evelyn Pate, on 19 May 1978 in Nash County. She was born 23 May 1947 in Wilmington, New Hanover County, North Carolina.

Harvie Elton Patterson Jr and Judy Merle Wallace (Ezall) had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.13.4.1. SANDRA KAYE “SANDY”₈ PATTERSON, born 6 December 1977, married Bruce Brumfield.

1.2.5.10.2.13.5. EDNA ELAINE, PATTERSON (Harvie Elton₆ Sr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 15 May 1949 in Halifax County, North Carolina, married (1) Bobby Glenn Layton, son of Brantley Eugene Layton and Vivian Hayes, on 2 June 1967 in Rocky Mount, born 2 December 1946 in Rocky Mount, died there 4 September 2008. She married (2) John Sanfrid “Sandy” Swanson, born in 1943 in Tacoma, Pierce County, Washington.

Bobby Glenn Layton and Edna Elaine Patterson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.13.5.1. BOBBY GLENN₈ LAYTON JR, born 22 September 1969 in Nash County, married Amanda Carol Winsted, born there 6 May 1985..

1.2.5.10.2.13.5.2. SHERRY DAYLE LAYTON, born 13 September 1974 in Nash County, married Robert Allen Hawkins, who was born there on 9 September 1963.

1.2.5.10.2.13.6. KENNETH WAYNE, PATTERSON (Harvie Elton₆ Sr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 4 December 1950 in Warren County, died 18 August 1975 in Rocky Mount, married Rebecca Carol Faircloth.

Kenneth Wayne Patterson and Rebecca Carol Faircloth had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.13.6.1. TONY WAYNE₈ PATTERSON, born 20 February 1973 in Nash, married Angela Renee Nines.

1.2.5.10.2.13.6.2. KENNETH ORBIN PATTERSON, born 13 November 1975 in Nash County, married Theresa Unknown on 14 November 1986 and they divorced on 14 October 1997.

1.2.5.10.2.13.7. ROBERT MITCHELL, PATTERSON SR (Harvie Elton₆ Sr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 4 February 1954 in Warren County, married (1) Mary Llewellyn Jeffries/Jeffreys 21 April 1977 in Johnston, born in 1954 in Wilmington, married (2) Teresa Diane Hale, who was born 3 November 1953. [*marriage order unconfirmed*]

Robert Mitchell Patterson Sr and Mary Llewellyn Jeffries Jeffreys had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.13.7.1. ROBERT MITCHELL₈ PATTERSON JR was born on 27 October 1978 in Pender County, North Carolina and married Lauren Aloisi on 25 May 2015 in Oregon.

1.2.5.10.2.13.8. DELORES ANNETTE “DEE” PATTERSON (Harvie Elton₆ Sr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 1 March 1961 in Norfolk, Virginia, married Ernest Alexander Harrell, son of William Ernest Harrell and Nannie Mae Webb, on 18 June 1983 in Wilson, North Carolina. He was born there on 19 July 1958.

Ernest Alexander Harrell and Delores Annette “Dee” Patterson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.13.8.1. ALEXANDER JUSTIN₈ HARRELL was born 18 July 1986 in Wilson County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.13.8.2. KRISTEN AMANDA HARRELL, born 30 June 1988 in Wilson County, married Jared Wesley Vierheller, son of James Dennis Vierheller and Cynthia Lynn Reddin, on 2 August 2014. He was born on 29 April 1984 in Nash.

1.2.5.10.3.1.5. MINNIE ELIZABETH, LANGLEY (David Fletcher₆, Fannie Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 8 July 1929 in Henderson, Vance County, died there 22 January 2005. She married James Roscoe Grissom Sr, son of Robert and Lizzie Grissom on 1 March 1947, He was born on 8 July 1927 and died on 10 September 1988.

Minnie Elizabeth Langley and James Roscoe Grissom Sr had the following children:

1.2.5.10.3.1.5.1. JAMES ROSCOE GRISSOM JR, born 13 May 1948 in Oxford, died 30 May 2017.

1.2.5.10.3.1.5.2. CHARLOTTE ELIZABETH GRISSOM, born 29 November 1949 in Vance County, died 31 August 2007. From social security records, it appears that she married (1) a Williamson and (2) a Ramsey but was Grissom at her death.

1.2.5.10.3.1.5.3. ROBERT FLETCHER “ROCKY” GRISSOM SR, born 6 September 1954 in Vance County, on 19 September 1975, he married his fourth cousin Denise Ann Boone, both descendants of Raleigh Pendergrass and Susan Nuckles. She was born on 6 February 1956 in Potter, Texas, but of Vance County parents, and died on 28 February 2001 in Henderson, Vance County, North Carolina. They were divorced 3 July 1984.

1.2.7.1.1.2.1. CLARAETHEL DICKERSON (Omega₆, James Henry₅, Diza₄ Dickerson, Audrey₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born about 1906 in North Carolina, died 14 December 1992 in Louisburg. About 1921, she married (1) John R Carroll, who was born 23 December 1882 in Franklin County and died 4 February 1946 in Henderson. In February 1928, in Vance County, she married (2) Walter Lee Faulkner, who was born in Louisburg about 1905 and died there on 7 March 1972.

John R Carroll and Clara Ethel Dickerson had the following children:

1.2.7.1.1.2.1.1. MARY ELIZABETH CARROLL, born 1 February 1922 Franklin, died 25 April 2009 in Louisburg.

1.2.7.1.1.2.1.2. EARLE LOUISE CARROLL, born 26 December 1924 in Franklin, died 12 December 2008 in Swepsonville, Alamance County. She met a Robbins, but married a Wynne.

Walter Lee Faulkner and Clara Ethel Dickerson had the following children:

1.2.7.1.1.2.1.3. ETHEL BELLE FAULKNER was born 21 January 1929 in North Carolina.

1.2.7.1.1.2.1.4. LEE DAVIS/DANIEL FAULKNER, born 25 December 1930 Franklin, died 6 January 1978.

1.2.7.1.1.2.1.5. JOSEPH ALVIN FAULKNER, born 8 May 1934 in Franklin, died 23 February 2010 in Louisburg.

1.2.7.5.2.3.1. MARY LEE, ROBERSON/BALL/PENDERGRASS (Mamie Lee₆ Faulkner, Martha Anna₃ Dickerson, Isham Malone₄ Dickerson, Audrey₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 10 July 1909 in Warren County, during her mother’s legal marriage to Sam Roberson but said by her descendants to have been the biological child of Mamie’s second husband Stephen Ball, was brought up by her biological grandmother Martha Anna Dickerson and her last husband Jesse Ruffin Pendergrass as a Pendergrass.). She

died on 25 May 1945 in Henderson. She married Stephen “Thomas” Reavis Sr, son of E F Reavis and Sallie, on 12 May 1925 in Warren County. He was born there on 22 November 1901 and died on 8 March 1985 in Henderson, Vance County.

Stephen “Thomas” Reavis Sr and Mary Lee Roberson/Ball/Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.7.5.2.3.1.1. STEPHEN THOMAS₈ REAVIS JR, born about 1926, died on 31 December 2001 in Zebulon..

1.2.7.5.2.3.1.2. DORIS ODELE REAVIS, born 6 April 1928 in Warrenton, died on 15 February 2003 in Alexandria.

1.2.7.5.2.3.1.3. HAROLD JOHNSON REAVIS, born 7 October 1930 in Warren, died 12 October 1946 in Henderson.

1.2.7.5.2.3.1.4. BENNY LOUIS REAVIS, born 14 April 1931 in North Carolina, died 20 July 2011 in Franklinton.

1.2.7.5.2.3.1.5. RICHARD EDWARD REAVIS SR, born on 28 June 1935 in Warren County, died 20 March 2006 in Aldie, Virginia. He married (1) Shirley Green Anstead in July 1954, born 24 November 1937,(2) Bonnie Sue Reese on 22 October 1965 in Arlington, Virginia, born about 1948, and (3) Judith Ann Clement Kidd on 24 January 1987 in Alexandria, Virginia. She was born on 11 February 1942. He met (4) Dixie Lee Dixon.

1.2.7.5.2.3.1.6. SHIRLEY REAVIS was born about 1937 in North Carolina.

1.2.7.5.2.3.1.7. MARY JANE REAVIS was born about 1939 in North Carolina.

1.2.7.5.2.3.1.8. FRANKIE REAVIS [*female*], born 19 February 1945, married (1) Ollie Columbus Hayes o 31 October 1964 in Vance County, and (2) William Douglas Gourley on 24 January 1973 in Fairfax, Virginia..

1.2.7.5.2.3.2. CLARENCE NORMAN₇ BALL (Mamie Lee₆ Faulkner, Martha Anna₅ Dickerson, Isham Malone₄ Dickerson, Audrey₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) born 2 September 1911 in Vance County, North Carolina, died 5 November 1979 in Vance County. He married Mary Belle Roberson, who was born about 1916 in North Carolina.

Clarence Norman Ball and Mary Belle Roberson had the following children:

1.2.7.5.2.3.2.1. ROBERT NORMAN₈ BALL born 30 October 1936 in North Carolina, died 8 April 2007 in Dallas, Texas. He married Winner Joyce “Janet”[?] Cole, daughter of Allen Lewis Cole and Rosa Lee Puckett, on 14 April 1956 in Vance County. She was born 27 February 1938 in Granville County, North Carolina.

1.2.7.5.2.3.2.2. WILLIAM STEPHEN “STEVE” BALL, born 10 October 1938 in Vance County, North Carolina, married Carolyn Faye Ellington there on 2 July 1960. She was born about 1941.

1.2.7.5.2.3.2.3. THOMAS LEONARD/LINWOOD BALL, born 3 June 1941 in Vance County, married Shelby Raye Jenks, daughter of Elmer Jenks and Annie, there on 17 October 1959. She was born about 1941.

1.2.7.5.2.3.2.4. EDNA “JEANETTE” BALL, born 26 September 1944 in Vance County, married James Harold “Jimmy” Brummitt, son of Harold Burton Brummitt and Mattie A, there on 11 June 1961. He was born 24 February 1939 in Vance County and died on 18 January 2013.

1.2.7.5.2.3.3. MARTHA JANE₇ BALL (Mamie Lee₆ Faulkner, Martha Anna₅ Dickerson, Isham Malone₄ Dickerson, Audrey₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 13 May 1914 in Vance County, died 24 August 1988 in Concord, Cabarrus County. She married (1) Eugene Franklin Reavis Jr, born 16 Mar 1908 in Warren County and died on 4 February 1960 in Henderson, Vance County. She married (2) Josh Franklin Maryland Mitchell on 21 August 1961 in Greensville, Virginia. He was born about 1902.

Eugene Franklin Reavis Jr and Martha Jane Ball had the following children:

1.2.7.5.2.3.3.1. BILLY FRANKLIN₈ REAVIS SR, born 19 August 1943 in Vance, died 28 September 2006 in Cabarrus County. He married Linda Ann Unknown, born 19 March 1946 in Magnolia,Arkansas, died 21April 2006 in Cabarrus.

1.2.7.5.2.3.3.2. HELEN ROSE REAVIS was born on 25 February 1946 and died on 20 August 2010 and married George Everette Tilley, who was born on 19 June 1944 in Cabarrus County, North Carolina. He died there on 31 August 2011.

1.2.7.5.2.3.3.3. ROBERT CURRIN REAVIS, born 30 September 1949 in Vance County, died 7 August 1974.

1.2.7.5.2.3.4. JESSIE THOMAS₇ BALL (Mamie Lee₆ Faulkner, Martha Anna₅ Dickerson, Isham Malone₄ Dickerson, Audrey₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 24 April 1916 in Vance County, North Carolina, died there 15 November 1986. He married Lennie Park Pendergrass, daughter of William Green Pendergrass and Ida Loney Dickerson, on 20 September 1943 in Vance County. She was born 3 January 1911 in Warren County, and died on 5 December 2006 in Henderson. Jessie Thomas Ball and Lennie Park Pendergrass were 3rd cousins once removed, both direct descendants of Jesse Pendergrass and Rachel Vigors. Their children’s numbers reflect the mother’s line rather than the father’s since they were related and she appears first herein.

Jessie Thomas Ball and Lennie Park Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.5.7.4.5.1. IDA JOSEPHINE₈ BALL, born 5 July 1945 in Vance County, died 21 June 2013. She married (1) Stanley C Norwood Jr , (2) John Thomas Roberson on 24 December 1960 in Vance County (divorced 13 May 1969) and (3) Harold Chester Balltzglier on 16 March 2002.

1.2.5.7.4.5.2. THOMAS PALMER BALL,born 9 December 1946 in Vance County. He married Brenda Kaye Stainback on 9 June 1970 in Clarksville, Virginia. She was born on 13 November 1948.

1.2.5.7.4.5.3. MARGARET “ELAINE” BALL was born on 29 April 1948 in Vance County,.

1.2.7.5.2.3.5. WILLIAM HENRY₇ BALL [MOSELEY] (Mamie Lee₆ Faulkner, Martha Anna₅ Dickerson, Isham Malone₄ Dickerson, Audrey₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 29 April 1918 in Vance County, North Carolina, died 13 April 1945 in Germany during World War II. He had married Mamie F Fleming on 14 September 1940 in Vance County. She was born about 1912.

William Henry Ball [Moseley] and Mamie F Fleming had the following child:

1.2.7.5.2.3.5.1. ANN₈ BALL, born about 1943, married (1) Ron Freudendahl and (2) Howard Currin.

1.2.7.5.2.3.6. HAMPTON ELMO₇ BALL (Mamie Lee₆ Faulkner, Martha Anna₅ Dickerson, Isham Malone₄ Dickerson, Audrey₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 1 May 1920 in Vance County, died 27 August 2010 in Henderson. On 29 December 1941 in Baltimore, he married Virginia “Elizabeth” Spain, born 8 August 1920 in Norlina, died on 18 April 2010 in Henderson.

Hampton Elmo Ball and Virginia Elizabeth Spain had the following children:

1.2.7.5.2.3.6.1. MARTHA FRANCES₈ BALL, born 30 November 1942 in Vance County, married (1) Roy Edward Raines,born 1942,son of Andrew Raines and Elnora, there on 4 March 1961. She married (2) Randolph “Randy” Vaughan, (3)

Daylon Ray Owens, born 3 October 1943 in Vance, died in Kittrell 29 October 2009. She married (4) Evencio Hernandez-Vega.

1.2.7.5.2.3.6.2. DAVID HAMPTON BALL SR, born 3 June 1946 in Vance,died 13 September 2012 in Henderson. He married (1) Carolyn Marie Evans, and then (2) Patricia A Unknown, born 1951, on 8 February 1977 He married (3) Marsha Freeman on 7 August 1981 in Harris, Texas. She was born about 1956.

1.2.7.5.2.3.6.3. JAMES ROGERS BALL SR, born 7 July 1947 in Vance County, married Nancy Carol Lee.

1.2.7.5.2.3.6.4. WILLIAM WAYNE BALL, born 19 November 1949 in Vance County, married (1) Susan Drilling, and (2) his fifth cousin Dorothy Anne Hunt, daughter of Andrew Lee “Curly” Hunt and Dorothy Marie Logio, in North Carolina. She was born on 8 July 1944 in Vance County and died on 3 January 2015 in Henderson. He married (3) Sharon Unknown.

1.2.7.5.2.3.6.5. SANDRA “FAYE” BALL, born 28 July 1958 in Vance County, North Carolina, married (1) Charlie Anthony Harlow, met partner (2) Robert Murchison, married (3) George Michael Edwards and (4) Timothy Dean Orr. Faye has contributed generously to untangling the tightly intertwined Sandy Creek families for this book.

1.2.7.5.2.3.6.6. RANDOLPH “RANDY” VAUGHN BALL.was born after the 1950 census.

1.2.7.5.2.3.7. BRYANT O’NEIL₇ BALL [ROBERTSON] (Mamie Lee₆ Faulkner, Martha Anna₅ Dickerson, Isham Malone₄ Dickerson, Audrey₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂, JOHN₁,born 26 January 1921 in Vance, died 24 March 1999. He married Elizabeth Gupton.

Bryant O’Neil Ball [Robertson] and Elizabeth Gupton had the following children:

1.2.7.5.2.3.7.1. NOEL₈ BALL

1.2.7.5.2.3.7.2. PATSEY BALL.

1.5.1.1.1.1.3. LAWRENCE EDWARD,PRESCOTT (Mary Louise,Bolton, James,Bolton, James Budrow “Bud”₄,Bolton, Clarissa “Clary”₃Pendergrass, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born 8 October 1892 in Whitley County, Indiana, married Ruby Maurine Cretcher, who was born about 1903 in Indiana.

Lawrence Edward Prescott and Ruby I had the following children:

1.5.1.1.1.1.3.1. ELSIE JANE,PRESCOTT,born 17 October 1922 Indiana, died 4 August, 1951, married a Myers.

1.5.1.1.1.1.3.2. LEWIS EDWARD PRESCOTT was born 2 June 1923 in Fort Wayne, Indiana, and died 2 July 1987. On 9 May 1964, he married Frances Lorraine Bowser, daughter of John A and Anna M Bowser.

1.5.1.1.1.1.3.3. WAYNE EUGENE PRESCOTT was born 22 October 1927 in Indiana and died 17 December 1968 in Fort Wayne. He married Helen Unknown..

1.5.1.1.1.1.3.4. THEODORE LAWRENCE “TED” PRESCOTT, born 17 May 1936 in Ligonier, Indiana, died 6 April 2009 in Nappanee, Elkhart County. On 24 March 1959, he married (1) Waneita [*sic*] Arlene Walton, born 24 January 1938 in Kosciusko and died 3 June 1960 in Columbia City. He married (2) Thelma J Rose on 27 August 1961 in Nappanee, Indiana.

1.5.1.1.1.4.1. ESTHER,BOLTON (Fernando Commodore₆, James₅, James Budrow “Bud”₄, Clarissa “Clary”₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁) born 18 April 1904 in Indiana and died on 25 December 1937 in Alexandria, Madison County. She married George Hall, who was born about 1899 in Indiana.

George Hall and Esther Bolton had the following children:

1.5.1.1.1.4.1.1. DONALD,HALL was born about 1924 in Indiana.

1.5.1.1.1.4.1.2. HARRY HALL was born about 1929 in Indiana.

1.5.1.1.1.4.3. ERMA LUCILLE, BOLTON (Fernando Commodore₆, James₅, James Budrow “Bud”₄, Clarissa “Clary”₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS),born 16 August 1913 in Indiana, died 18 October 1998 in Alexandria, Madison County, She married (1) Ralph Eugene King, born in Dugger, Indiana, and later married (2),an Unknown Homler.

Ralph Eugene King and Erma Lucille Bolton had the following child:

1.5.1.1.1.4.3.1. MELVIN REX,KING, born 9 April 1935 in Alexandria, died 18 September 2006 in Muncie, Indiana.

Homler and Erma Lucille Bolton had the following child:

1.5.1.1.1.4.3.2. MAX D₈HOMLER was born about 1939 in Indiana.

1.5.1.1.1.5.1. FLOYD RODEBAUGH, BOLTON (Marshall₆, James₅, James Budrow “Bud”₄, Clarissa “Clary”₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born on 23 May 1903 in Noble County, Indiana, died 24 June 1992 in Elkhart, Indiana. He married (1) Nadine Smith on 23 April 1921 in St Joseph, Berrien County, Michigan. She was born about 1903 in Indiana. He married (2) Susie May Detweiler Cotterman on 7 February 1925 in Elkhart County, Indiana. She was born there on 10 August 1899.

Floyd Rodebaugh Bolton and Susie May Detweiler Cotterman had the following children:

1.5.1.1.1.5.1.1. WANETA [*sic*] BELL₈ BOLTON was born on 15 January 1926 in Elkhart, Indiana and died on 22 June 2016. She married Dean L Freed on 27 July 1945 in South Bend, Indiana. He was born on 28 June 1926 in Elkhart.

1.5.1.1.1.5.1.2. DALE LEE “SKIP” BOLTON was born on 3 June 1933 in Elkhart, Indiana and died on 31 January 2007 in Goshen, Elkhart County, Indiana. He married Gloria E Unknown.

1.5.1.1.1.5.2. MARGARET LOUISE,BOLTON (Marshall₆, James₅, James Budrow “Bud”₄, Clarissa “Clary”₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born 15 September 1911 in Tippecanoe, Indiana, died 1 November 2007 in Elkhart, Indiana. She married (1) Merle Linn and (2) Earl Edward Long, son of Benjamin F Long and Beulah P Raby, on 12 September 1938 in Indiana. He was born on 11 September 1912 in Goshen, Elkhart County, Indiana and died on 20 February 1990 in Elkhart.

Merle Linn and Margaret Louise Bolton had the following child:

1.5.1.1.1.5.2.1. EDITH LAURNELL₈ LINN was born on 16 January 1928 in Cromwell, Indiana, and married Bill R Smith on 13 February 1946 in Indiana. He was born on 20 December 1924 in Elkhart, Indiana.

1.5.1.1.6.1.1. NED F,BOLTON (Charlie Raymond₆, Elihu₅, James Budrow “Bud”₄,Clarissa “Clary”₃Pendergrass, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born 18 September 1904 in Illinois, died May 1973 in Robinson, married Anna J Unknown, who was born about 1913.

Ned F Bolton and Anna J had the following children:

- 1.5.1.1.6.1.1.1. MONICA J₆BOLTON was born about 1933.
- 1.5.1.1.6.1.1.2. ELIAS BOL₆TON was born about 1940.

1.5.1.1.6.1.2. THURMAN C₇ BOLTON (Charlie Raymond₆, Elihu₅, James Budrow “Bud”₄, Clarissa “Clary”₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born about 1908 in Illinois, died March 1983 in Robinson, married June O Unknown, born about 1908 .

Thurman C Bolton and June O had the following child:

- 1.5.1.1.6.1.2.1. CHARLES₈BOLTON was born about 1926 in Illinois.

1.5.2.1.1.1.3. EFFIE₆ASHE [*twin*] (Martha Jane Pendergrass, Raleigh₅, John Henderson₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁),born 17 October 1890₂,died 3 June 1976, married Ebb C Rogers 21 December 1910, born 1890₂, died on 31 October 1972 in Ohio.

Ebb C Rogers and Effie Ashe had the following children:

1.5.2.1.1.1.3.1. ARCHIBALE₈[*sic*] WOODROW₈ ROGERS [or WOODSON] was born on 5 November 1912 in Shooting Creek, Clay County, and died in infancy there on 23 February 1914.

1.5.2.1.1.1.3.2. DANIEL N ROGERS was born about 1916 in North Carolina.

1.5.2.1.1.1.3.3. PERRY ROGERS was born about 1927 in North Carolina.

1.5.2.1.1.1.4. ETNA₇ASHE [*twin*] (Martha Jane Pendergrass, Raleigh₅, John Henderson₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born 17 October 1890 in North Carolina, died on 16 March 1974 in Clay County. She married Edward Luther Kitchens Sr, who was born on 12 February 1885 and died on 16 February 1959.

Ed Kitchens and Etna Ashe had the following children:

1.5.2.1.1.1.4.1. NEAL₈KITCHENS was born about 1914 in North Carolina.

1.5.2.1.1.1.4.2. DORIS₈KITCHENS was born about 1916 in North Carolina.

1.5.2.1.1.1.4.3. GEORGE KITCHENS was born about 1918 in North Carolina.

1.5.2.1.1.1.4.4. MARY KITCHENS was born about 1922 in North Carolina.

1.5.2.1.1.1.4.5. EDWARD KITCHENS was born about 1925 in North Carolina.

1.5.2.1.1.1.4.6. JOHN DAVID KITCHENS was born about 1930 in North Carolina.

1.5.2.1.1.1.5. ETHEL₇ASHE (Martha Jane Pendergrass, Raleigh₅, John Henderson₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born 10 April 1892 in Clay County, North Carolina, died 24 August 1967 in Towns, Georgia. She married Gorman David Kitchens, who was born on 11 January 1891 in North Carolina and died on 29 August 1983.

Gorman David Kitchens and Ethel Ashe had at least the following children:

1.5.2.1.1.1.5.1. OTTI₈KITCHENS was born about 1914 in North Carolina.

1.5.2.1.1.1.5.2. CHLOE₈KITCHENS was born about 1916 in North Carolina.

1.5.2.1.1.1.5.3. BILL KITCHENS was born about 1918 in North Carolina.

1.5.2.1.1.1.5.4. OKLE KITCHENS was born about 1919 in North Carolina.

1.5.2.1.1.1.5.5. LOUISE KITCHENS was born about 1929 in North Carolina.

1.5.2.1.1.1.5.6. TOM KITCHENS was born about 1932 in North Carolina.

1.5.2.2.1.2.2. CLYDIA MAE₇, “ANNIE” LEFEVER (Ida Bell Lovell, Letitia “Lettie”₅ Pendergrass, Andrew Drury₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁),born 22 October 1898 in North Carolina, died 17 July 1983 in Lenoir, Caldwell County. She married Forrest Jerome Coffey, who was born about 1897 in North Carolina. All children were born in North Carolina.

Forrest Jerome Coffey and Clydia Mae “Annie” LeFever had the following children:

1.5.2.2.1.2.2.1. RALPH JEROME₈COFFEY was born 26 March 1917 and died 29 October 1995. On 26 June 1937, he married (and later divorced) Ellen Beatrice Pope, born about 1919.

1.5.2.2.1.2.2.2. ROBERT R COFFEY was born about 1920.

1.5.2.2.1.2.2.3. PAUL E COFFEY was born about 1924

1.5.2.2.1.2.2.4. HELEN J COFFEY was born about 1925

1.5.2.2.1.2.2.5. MARY GRACE COFFEY was born about 1927

1.5.2.2.1.2.2.6. BETTY JOAN COFFEY was born about 1930

1.5.2.2.6.5.8. DAISY, DICKISON, [Dickerson?](James “Garfield”₅, Rebecca “Ellen”₅Pendergrass, Andrew Drury₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂,JOHN₁) born 8 September 1920, died 13 October 1992, married (1) Miller West Beals and (2) James Stout.

Miller West Beals and Daisy Dickison had the following child:

1.5.2.2.6.5.8.1. CAROL A₈ BEALS married a Bigham(?)

James Stout and Daisy Dickison had the following children:

1.5.2.2.6.5.8.2. JIMMY₈STOUT

1.5.2.2.6.5.8.3. TOMMY STOUT

1.5.2.2.6.5.8.4. DEBBIE STOUT

1.5.2.10.4.2.1. FREDERICK LEE PENDERGRASS (Luther Martin₆, James Robert₅, William M₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born 15 April 1917 in Washington County, Virginia, died 18 August 2003 in Daytona Beach. On 4 July 1936 in Bristol, Virginia, he married Essie Virginia Neal, daughter of Charlie Neal and Nancy Cullop, born 1915 in Virginia and died in 2009.

Frederick Lee Pendergrass and Essie Virginia Neal had the following children:

1.5.2.10.4.2.1.1. BETTIE MARIE₈ PENDERGRASS was born on 15 May 1939 in Virginia and married Charles Carroll, son of Joseph Wiley Carroll and Kate Hicks, on 8 December 1956 in Bristol, Virginia. He was born about 1936.

1.5.2.10.4.2.1.2. KENNETH LEE PENDERGRASS, born 19 June 1943 in Bristol, died 12 December 2009 in Daytona Beach, married Phyllis Yvonne Crabtree (Jones), daughter of Frank Macon Crabtree and Mae Miller, on 22 December 1968 in Washington County, Virginia. She was born on 30 November 1939.

1.5.2.10.4.2.1.3. WAYNE ALLEN PENDERGRASS, born 24 July 1948 in Bristol, married Peggy Ann Moretz, born 26 August 1951, daughter of Cicero William Moretz and Muriel Sowerbutts, on 3 July 1970 in Bristol City, Virginia.

1.5.2.10.4.2.2. NINA MAE PENDERGRASS (Luther Martin₆, James Robert₅, William M₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁),born about 1920 in Virginia,died 14 December 2011, married Elmer Adam Hilliard, son of Paul S Hilliard and Mary Belle Chapman, on 18 September 1937 in Bristol, Virginia. He was born about 1917 in Virginia.

Elmer Adam Hilliard and Nina Mae Pendergrass had the following child:

1.5.2.10.4.2.2.1. FRANK ALLEN₈HILLIARD.

1.5.2.10.4.2.3. RALPH JOSEPH₇ PENDERGRASS (Luther Martin₆, James Robert₅, William M₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁) born 14 August 1925 in Washington County, Virginia, died 9 August 2012 in Bristol, Tennessee. There on 12 June 1943, he married Dorothy Mildred Rhoton, daughter of Alfred Rhoton and Myrtle Sloan,born about 1920 in Virginia, and died on 3 December 2015 in Bristol, Sullivan County, Tennessee.

Ralph Joseph Pendergrass and Dorothy Mildred Rhoton had the following child:

1.5.2.10.4.2.3.1. TERRY LYNN₈ PENDERGRASS, born 25 February 1954 in Bristol, Virginia, died 1 October 2004.

1.5.2.10.7.6.5. UNIDENTIFIED₇PENDERGRASS (John Roy₆, John Andrew₅, William M₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁),Wil-liam L was listed in a census as a grandchild of John Roy Pendergrass but it has not been possible to determine his parentage..

Unidentified child of John Roy Pendergrass evidently had the following child:

1.5.2.10.7.6.5.1. WILLIAM L “BILL”₈PENDERGRASS, unverified at this time, may be an error from similar names.

1.5.2.10.8.1.1. ALBERT CLAYTON, EADES (Lula Bell Pendergrass, Thomas Lee Alden₅, William M₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born 18 February 1920 in Washington County, Virginia, married Virgie Lou Leab on 11 March 1939 in Bristol, Vir-ginia. She was born about 1922 in Virginia.

Albert Clayton Eades and Virgie Lou Leab had the following child:

1.5.2.10.8.1.1.1. SHIRLEY ANN₈EADES, born 20 March 1940 in Bristol, Tennessee, died on 17 October 1998.

1.5.2.10.10.2.1. LENA BEATRICE PENDERGRASS (Eugene Henry₆, George Washington₅, William M₄, Raleigh₃, Benja-min₂, JOHN₁), born 6 December 1921 in Cornwall, Rockbridge County, Virginia, died 13 April 2005 in Lake Placid, Highlands County, Florida. She married J Robert Smith, who was born about 1917 in West Virginia.

J Robert Smith and Lena Beatrice Pendergrass had the following children:

1.5.2.10.10.2.1.1. BOBBIE₈SMITH was born about 1938 in West Virginia.

1.5.2.10.10.2.1.2. JIMMY SMITH was born about 1940 in West Virginia.

1.5.2.10.10.2.2. OVEDA “NETTIE” PENDERGRASS (Eugene Henry₆, George Washington₅, William M₄, Raleigh₃, Benja-min₂, JOHN₁) was born 14 May 1924 in Saltville, Smyth County, Virginia, and died in McDowell County, West Virginia. She married Myron Malcolm Zimmerman, who was born on 10 October 1907 and died on 26 July 1984 in Manassas,Virginia.

Myron Malcolm Zimmerman and Oveda “Nettie” Pendergrass had the following child:

1.5.2.10.10.2.2.1. MARION ELAINE₈ ZIMMERMAN was born about 1948 and married James Norman Mills, son of Norman James Mills and Dorothy Jane Post, on 24 November 1967 in Fairfax, Virginia. He was born about 1947.

1.5.2.10.10.2.3. GEORGE ANDREW₇ PENDERGRASS SR (Eugene Henry₆, George Washington₅, William M₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁) was born on 20 May 1926 in Saltville, Virginia, and died on 7 February 1983 in Falls Church, Fairfax County, Virginia. He married Anna Marie Schmitt on 19 August 1946.

George Andrew Pendergrass Sr and Anna Marie Schmitt had the following children:

1.5.2.10.10.2.3.1. JOHN EUGENE₈ PENDERGRASS was born on 14 July 1947 in Arlington, Virginia, and married Frances V Waser, who was born in 1947.

1.5.2.10.10.2.3.2. GEORGE ANDREW PENDERGRASS JR, born 8 May 1950 in Arlington County, married Debra Ann Burger, born 9 May 1949 in Fairfax, daughter of Benjamin Jacob Burger and Virginia Lee Corson, on 21 January 1975..

1.5.2.10.10.2.3.3. YVONNE MARIE PENDERGRASS, born 2 April 1951 in Arlington, married (1) Thomas Ray-mond Mowdy on 24 December 1973 in Prince William County, Virginia. He was born on 16 July 1948. She married (2) Thomas Price on 24 July 1982 in Pinellas County, Florida.

1.5.2.10.10.2.3.4. GENE THOMAS PENDERGRASS, born 21 September 1952 in Arlington, married Janet Lee Garland on 1 October 1983 in Woodbridge, Prince William County, Virginia. She was born on 17 March 1961 in Alexandria.

1.5.2.10.10.2.3.5. TIMOTHY CARROLL PENDERGRASS, born 10 March 1957 in Arlington, married (1) Melissa Ellen Pugh on 20 December 1980 in Prince William County, Virginia. She was born on 23 October 1960 in Fredericksburg. He married (2) Sheila Dianna Allen on 16 August 1986 in Prince William County. She was born on 31 July 1956.

1.5.2.10.10.2.3.6. DAVID RICHARD PENDERGRASS, born 8 December 1958 in Alexandria, Virginia, married Teri Anne Burdette on 4 July 1981 in Prince William County. She was born on 28 February 1961 in Alexandria, Virginia.

1.5.2.10.10.2.3.7. DIANNA MARIE PENDERGRASS was born on 22 May 1964 in Fairfax, Virginia, and married Samuel William Plummer, who was born on 27 January 1959 in Alexandria.

1.5.4.2.1.2.1. CHARLES LAVON₇ DALE (Edith Gertrude Pendergrass, Harvey Clinton Pendergrass, Raleigh₄ Pendergrass, Bailey₃ PendergrassSr, Benjamin₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born on 8 March 1915 in West Liberty, Indiana, and died on 1 May 1995 in Kokomo, Howard County. He married Evelyn Muriel Brown, who was born about 1918 in Indiana.

Charles Lavon Dale and Evelyn Muriel Brown had the following children:

1.5.4.2.1.2.1.1. LARRY CHARLES₈ DALE was born on 31 January 1936 in Kokomo.

1.5.4.2.1.2.1.2. DARLENE VICTORIA DALE was born on 1 April 1937 in Kokomo.

1.5.4.2.1.2.2. LORETTA “MONELL”, DALE (Edith Gertrude,Pendergrass, Harvey Clinton,Pendergrass, Raleigh,Pendergrass, Bailey,PendergrassSr, Benjamin,Pendergrass, JOHN,PENDERGRASS) was born on 26 April 1917 in West Liberty, Indiana and died in February 1985 in Kokomo, Howard County, Indiana, She married Noah Virgil Beatty.

Noah Virgil Beatty and Loretta “Monell” Dale had the following children:

1.5.4.2.1.2.2.1. NONA MARIE, BEATTY, born 1 May 1937 in Kokomo, died 17 May 1997 in Indianapolis, Marion County. She married a Wysong.

1.5.4.2.1.2.2.2. LAURA KAY BEATTY was born about 1940 in Buchanan, Michigan.

1.5.4.2.1.2.2.3. MONTY RAE BEATTY, born 26 August 1941 in Kokomo, died 8 June 2007.

1.5.4.2.1.2.2.4. SHEILA ELAINE BEATTY, born 21 July 1946 in Kokomo, died 20 April 2007, married a Wyrick.

1.5.4.2.1.2.3. LOWELL WESLEY “BUD”, DALE (Edith Gertrude,Pendergrass, Harvey Clinton,, Raleigh,, Bailey,Sr, Benjamin,, JOHN,) was born on 9 June 1919 in Kokomo, Howard County, Indiana, and died there on 21 February 1996. He married (1) Betty Lou Shepherd, who was born on 22 October 1921 in Kokomo and died there on 10 March 1988. He married (2) Marie Ethel Skaggs there on 1 December 1990. She was born about 1922 in Arkansas.

Lowell Wesley “Bud” Dale and Betty Lou Shepherd had the following child:

1.5.4.2.1.2.3.1. JERRY LEE,DALE,born 8 May 1940 in Kokomo, died 10 October 1994.

1.5.4.2.1.4.1. KENNETH WILLIAM,PENDERGRASS (CharlesWilliam,,HarveyClinton,,Raleigh,,BaileySr,, Benjamin,, JOHN,PENDERGRASS), born 19 February 1926 in Kokomo, Indiana, died 5 January 2014. He married Joan Yerigan.

Kenneth William Pendergrass and Joan Yerigan had the following children:

1.5.4.2.1.4.1.1. KATHRYN L,PENDERGRASS was born 24 October 1948 in Kokomo and married Frederick M Gross there on 11 December 1965. He was born about 1946 in Kokomo.

1.5.4.2.1.4.1.2. DEIDRE ELAINE PENDERGRASS, born 23 March 1947, married Henry Albert Besser.

1.5.4.2.1.4.2. MILDRED MADELINE,PENDERGRASS (Charles William,, Harvey Clinton,, Raleigh,, BaileySr,, Benjamin,, JOHN),born 2 January 1931 in Kokomo, Indiana, died there on 28 July 1981. She married Robert Thomas Oglageo, son of Thomas Oglageo and Lelah Jackson, on 16 September 1950 in Peru, Indiana. He was born on 5 September 1930 in Kokomo.

Robert Thomas Oglageo and Mildred Madeline Pendergrass had the following child:

1.5.4.2.1.4.2.1. ROBERT S,OGLAGEO was born about 1953 in Indiana.

1.5.4.2.2.1.1.ARMON FREDERICK,SHIETZE (Elsie“Inez” Pendergrass,Oscar Benton,,Raleigh,,Bailey,,Benjamin,, JOHN), born 22 April 1918, died 6 April 1950, married Esther Irene Marquand, born 28 April 1921 Colorado, died 12 August 1987.

Armon Frederick Shietze and Esther Irene Marquand had the following children:

1.5.4.2.2.1.1.1. DONALD ROYCE, SHIETZE, born 7 August 1938 in Kokomo, died 7 January 2006 in Arkansas, married (1) Katherine E Jeffries, born 1944, 27 September 1969 in Kokomo, (2) Teresa C McClain, born 1954, on 27 May 1978.

1.5.4.2.2.1.1.2. ROGER LEE SHIETZE, born 30 June 1940 in Kokomo, died 28 May 2011 in Hodgenville, Larue County, Kentucky. He married Sarah Dolly Shumelle on 3 August 1963 in West Middleton, Howard County, Indiana.

1.5.4.2.2.1.1.3. WILLIAM DAYLE SHIETZE,born 24 January 1944 in Kokomo, died 1 February 2016 in Norman, Cleveland County, Oklahoma.

1.5.4.2.2.1.3. RUTH JUANITA B, SHIETZE (Elsie“Inez” Pendergrass, Oscar Benton,, Raleigh,, Bailey,, Benjamin,, JOHN), born 30 September 1924 in Kokomo, married John Ernest Kirk, Jr, born 21 December 1919, died 19 April 1999 in Bradenton..

John Ernest Kirk Jr and Ruth Juanita B Shietze had the following children:

1.5.4.2.2.1.3.1. MARCIA LYNN, KIRK, born 13 February 1947 in Kokomo, died there on 31 July 1996. She married Stephen Ulus Carpenter on 13 August 1965 in Greentown, Howard County. He was born about 1945 in Indiana.

1.5.4.2.2.1.3.2. KAREN KIRK was born about 1950 and married Nick Kodea.

1.5.4.4.1.4.1. HELEN LOUISE,SCHAEFFER (LeoraPearl,Rhodes,James Elmer,Rhodes,Martha E,Pendergrass,Bailey,,Benjamin,, JOHN), born 31 December 1921 in Knightstown, Indiana, died 28 February 2017. On 15 September 1965 in Campbell, Tennessee, she married William Keith Harold, born 27 September 1918 in Indiana, died 3 December 1979 in Franklin.

William Keith Harold and Helen Louise Schaeffer had the following child:

1.5.4.4.1.4.1.1. WILLIAM EARL,HAROLD was born 18 April 1944.

1.5.4.4.1.4.5. WILMA ANN,SCHAEFFER (LeoraPearl,Rhodes,James Elmer,Rhodes,Martha E,Pendergrass,Bailey,Sr,Benjamin,, JOHN), born 5 March 1932 in Indiana, married (1) Robert Gene Kelley on 2 April 1948 in Indiana, born 28 March 1926. On 14 June 1974 in Fort Myer, Virginia, she married (2) Scott Linnell Mills, born 17 December 1937, died in 1981. Around 1967, Wilma Ann met and had a child with (3) a Buchanan.

Robert Gene Kelley and Wilma Ann Schaeffer had the following children:

1.5.4.4.1.4.5.1. CONSTANCE ANN,KELLEY, born 16 October 1949 in Virginia Beach, married Jack Dewey Howard, who was born 27 December 1949.

1.5.4.4.1.4.5.2. MICHAEL GENE KELLEY, born 1952, on 25 May 1974, married Mindy S Holmes, born in 1955.

1.5.4.4.1.4.5.3. KERRY DOYLE KELLEY, born 18 June 1954, married Donna L Jenner in Pierce, Washington.

1.5.4.4.1.4.5.4. LORI LYNN KELLEY, born 12 March 1956, met (1) Dennis Nicholas. She married (2) Michael David Vick in Fairfax Virginia, and on 3 August 1979 in Ochiltree, Texas (3) James Edward McLarty, born there about 1948.

Wilma Ann Schaeffer and an unknown partner had the following child:

1.5.4.4.1.4.5.5. BARBARA,BUCHANAN, born October 1967, adopted out, later reunited, married Leonard Cannon.

1.5.4.4.2.2.2. DELORES JEAN, VAN DUYN (Beulah Leone,Pitts,Effie Glendora,Rhodes,MarthaE,Pendergrass,Bailey,Pen-

dergrassSr,Benjamin,Pendergrass,JOHN,PENDERGRASS) was born 28 October 1934 in Indianapolis, Indiana and died 18 March 2006 in Greenfield, Hancock County. She married Chalmer Wilkerson, who was born in Henry County, Indiana.

Chalmer Wilkerson and Delores Jean Van Duyn had the following child:

1.5.4.4.2.2.2.1. JEFFREY ALAN,WILKERSON was born about 1965 in Indiana.

1.5.5.1.9.1.1. WILLIAM DAVID,EBBERT (Edna Pearl,McCune, Esther Flora Belle,Sitton, William,Sitton Jr, Massey,Pendergrass, Benjamin,, JOHN), born 3 December 1919 in Markleville, Madison County, Indiana, died 10 May 1993 in Anderson, Madison County. He married Iva Louise Craig, who was born on 28 March 1924 and died on 11 June 2005 in Anderson.

William David Ebbert and Iva Louise Craig had the following child:

1.5.5.1.9.1.1.1. TIMOTHY GENE,EBBERT, born 8 July 1950 in Madison County, died 1 October 1993 in Anderson.

1.5.5.1.9.1.3. IVAN GENE,EBBERT (Edna Pearl, McCune, Esther Flora Belle,Sitton, William,Sitton Jr, Massey,Pendergrass, Benjamin,, JOHN), born 2 October 1931 in Hancock County, Indiana, died 17 January 2004 in Anderson, Madison County. On 28 December 1982 in New Columbus, Indiana, he married (1) Jackelen Sue Teague, born about 1946 in Indiana. He married (2) Judith Ann Gard, who was born in Indiana.

Ivan Gene Ebbert and Judith Ann Gard had the following children:

1.5.5.1.9.1.3.1. RANDI RAE,EBBERT, born 9 June 1958, died 17 December 1958 from suffocation by bedclothes,

1.5.5.1.9.1.3.2. TERESA JOANN EBBERT, born 21 May 1959 in Oklahoma, died there 18 August 1959.

1.5.5.1.9.1.3.3. KARLA J EBBERT, born 1962 in Indiana, married (1) unknown Ellis, and (2) Ricky L Studebaker.

1.5.5.3.1.3.1. JUNE BELLE,SAPP (Elnora “Nora” Marie,Sitton, William H,Sitton, Joseph,Sitton, Massey,Pendergrass, Benjamin,, JOHN), born 12 June 1920 in Arcola, Allen County, Indiana, died on 17 June 1989 in Fort Wayne, Allen County. She married Gilbert Lester Cole, who was born about 1918 in Indiana.

Gilbert Lester Cole and June Belle Sapp had the following child:

1.5.5.3.1.3.1.1. NANCY L, COLE was born on 2 September 1954 in Indiana. She married and divorced (1) an unknown Garner, and married (2) George Martin Weeks.

1.5.5.6.1.1.3. MILDRED M,CROSSLEY (Chelsie Herman,, Worth Franklin,, Judith Rebecca,Apple, Massey,Pendergrass, Benjamin,, JOHN), born 12 November 1919 in Greenfield, Indiana, died there 28 August 2009. She married Robert Lester Hunt, born 5 February 1916 in Carthage, Rush County, Indiana, and died on 12 September 2011 in Greenfield, Hancock County.

Robert Lester Hunt and Mildred M Crossley had the following children:

1.5.5.6.1.1.3.1. GARY ROBERT, HUNT was born about 1939 in Indiana. He married Marcia Lynne Wolne on 23 October 1965 in Greenfield, Hancock County. She was born about 1940 in Indiana.

1.5.5.6.1.1.3.2. DEAN STANLEY HUNT,born10 February 1943 in Greenfield, Hancock County, Indiana, died on 16 June 2012 in Indianapolis, Marion County. He married Mary Jane Richardson.

1.5.5.6.1.1.3.3. ALAN JOSEPH HUNT [*unverified*] was born about 1945 in Hancock County and on 2 November 1972, he married Carol Anne Holzhausen.

1.6.2.1.2.1.1. TINE EDWARD PRESTON,PENDERGRASS (Cordelia,, James Preston,,Sylvester Green,, Ransom,, MOSES,, JOHN), born 8 May 1899 in Missouri, died January 1964. On 9 February 1918 in Webster, Missouri, he married Flora E Nash, daughter of William Henry Nash and Callie V Jack, born 29 July 1895 in Missouri.snd died 27 January 1953 in Webster.

Tine Edward Preston Pendergrass and Flora E Nash had the following child:

1.6.2.1.2.1.1.1. HELEN CORDELIA,PENDERGRASS, born 5 December 1919 in Fondland, Missouri, died 20 October 1998. On 22 January 1944, in Benton, Arkansas,she married Russell N Rippee, born about 1907..

1.6.2.1.2.2.1. FRANKLIN JAMES “FRANK” RAGSDALE (Rosenia,Pendergrass, James Preston,, Sylvester Green,, Ransom,, MOSES,, JOHN), born 2 July 1894 in Missouri, died 4 November 1943 at age 49. He married Dovie A Martin on 16 October 1913 in Webster. She was born about 1898 in Missouri.

Franklin James “Frank” Ragsdale and Dovie A Martin had the following children:

1.6.2.1.2.2.1.1. TRUMAN R,RAGSDALE was born about 1916 in Missouri.

1.6.2.1.2.2.1.2. CARL RAGSDALE was born about 1919 in Missouri.

1.6.2.1.2.2.1.3. LOYD E RAGSDALE was born about 1925 in Missouri.

1.6.2.1.2.2.3. VIRGIL ERNEST,RAGSDALE (Rosenia,Pendergrass, James Preston,, Sylvester Green,, Ransom,, MOSES,, JOHN), born 8 November 1901 in Missouri, died 30 September 1983 in Marshfield, Webster County at age 81. He married Leta McCormack on 31 July 1920 in Webster. She was born about 1903 in Missouri.

Virgil Ernest Ragsdale and Leta McCormack had the following children:

1.6.2.1.2.2.3.1. VIRGIL E,RAGSDALE was born about 1922 in Missouri.

1.6.2.1.2.2.3.2. LEOLA M RAGSDALE was born about 1925 in Missouri.

1.6.2.1.2.2.3.3. FLORA M RAGSDALE was born about 1927 in Missouri.

1.6.2.1.2.2.3.4. FRANCIS N RAGSDALE was born about 1929 in Missouri.

1.6.2.1.2.2.3.5. KENNETH RAGSDALE was born about 1938 in Missouri.

1.6.2.1.2.2.4. CLARENCE ELMER,RAGSDALE (Rosenia,Pendergrass,JamesPreston,,SylvesterGreen,,Ransom,,MOSES,, JOHN), born 10 August 1905 in Missouri, died September 1975 in Powersite, Taney County, Missouri at age 70. He married Opal M Unknown who was born about 1908 in Missouri.

Clarence Elmer Ragsdale and Opal M had the following child:

1.6.2.1.2.2.4.1. RUTH H,RAGSDALE was born about 1926 in Missouri.

1.6.2.1.2.2.5. LEE ROY₇RAGSDALE (Rosenia Pendergrass, James Preston₃, Sylvester Green₄, Ransom₃, MOSES₂ JOHN₁) born 4 September 1910 in Missouri, died 26 March 1994 in Marshfield, Webster County, age 83. He married Orene Steward on 5 September 1931 in Webster, Missouri. She was born about 1911..

Lee Roy Ragsdale and Orene Steward had the following children:

1.6.2.1.2.2.5.1. DONALD W₈RAGSDALE, born 1 January 1933 in Perry, Missouri, died 19 December 2011, age 78.

1.6.2.1.2.2.5.2. LORETTA RAGSDALE was born about 1935 in Missouri.

1.6.2.1.2.2.5.3. ORIS E RAGSDALE was born about 1937 in Missouri.

1.6.2.2.1.1.1. MARY MARGARET₇STALLARD (Samuel Lawrence₆, Margaret E₅Martin, Frances A₄ Pendergrass, Ransom₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁),was born 18 September 1906 in Virginia and died 4 September 1985 Los Angeles, California. She, married Floyd E Fielding, who was born about 1902 in Illinois.

Floyd E Fielding and Mary Margaret Stallard had the following child:

1.6.2.2.1.1.1.1. MARY JANE₇FIELDING, born 19 January 1928 in Jenkins Letcher County, Kentucky, died on 1 January 1993 in Los Alamitos, Orange County, California. She married Russell Tobler.

1.6.2.2.1.1.2. WADE HAMPTON₇STALLARD, (Samuel Lawrence₆, Margaret E₅Martin, Frances A₄ Pendergrass, Ransom₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁),[*see above as child for biography*]

Wade Hampton and Stallard and Lillian Brewster Marks had the followng child:

1.6.2.2.1.1.2.1. HARRY MARKS₈STALLARD, born 2 January 1947.in Alameda, California, married Carolyn A Dilenno, daughter of James and Kathleen D Dilenno.on 31 October, 1996 in Clark, Nevada.

1.6.2.16.1.1.1.MARTHA PHILLIS, MYERS (Martha Clay₆Stephen Clay₅Sr.Stephen Sanders₄, Ransom₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born about 1942, married David Allen Thompson about 1965.

David Allen Thompson and Martha Phillis Myers had the following child:

1.6.2.16.1.1.1.1. MARY PENNY₈THOMPSON.

1.6.3.6.5.3.3. WILLIAM “BILLY”₇BRADLY PENDERGRAFT JR (William “Bill” Pendergraft,Waymon Andrew C “Andy” Pendergrass, Ira Bradley₄, Vincent₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 15 September 1932 in Jonesville, Virginia, died 7 March 2002. He married Shirley L Hartsock in Lee County on 16 October 1965, daughter of Nathan Hartsock and Bertha Lamb..

William Bradley Pendergraft Jr and Shirley L Hartsock had at least the following children:

1.6.3.6.5.3.3.1. MARCIA LYNN₈PENDERGRAFT, born 19 April 1964, married (at age 16 in the Pennington Gap Church of God) on 14 January 1981 William Lewis Slayton, son of Steve Hoke and Phyllis Slayton. He was born in West Virginia on 9 January 1963 and 18 when they married.

1.6.3.6.5.3.3.2. REBECCA ANN PENDERGRAFT was born 9 January 1969 and married Stephen Baxter Yeary in Lee County, Virginia, on 1 June 1986. They divorced 23 November 1987. He was born 9 January 1969.

1.6.3.6.5.6.2. WILLIAM JOSEPH, PENDERGRAFT,(William “Bill”₆Pendergraft,Waymon Andrew C “Andy”₅Pendergrass, Ira Bradley₄, Vincent₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) born about 1940 in Virginia, married Katherine Loujean Snodgrass, born on 8 June 1863 in Keokee, Virginia.

William Joseph Pendergraft and Katherine Loujean Snodgrass had at least the folliwing child:

1.6.3.6.5.6.2.1. DAVID WAYNE₈PENDERGRAFT was born about 1967 in Indiana and married Gretchen L Wallace on 30 December 1989 in New Castle, Indiana. She was born about 1969 in Indiana. His YDNA matches the Sandy Creek group.

1.6.6.3.1.1.2. CLINTON₇BRANDENBURG (Ollie₆Smith, Corda₅Smith, Mary/Maria Ann₄Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃PENDERGRASS, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 3 April 1912 in Owsley County, Kentucky, died 20 March 2004 in Beattyville, Lee, County at age 91. He married his relative, Grace Brandenburg,daughter of Luther Brandenburg, born 20 July 1916 in Lee County, died 15 May 2007/. All children were born in Lee County, Kentucky.

Clinton Brandenburg and Grace Brandenburg had the following children:

1.6.6.3.1.1.2.1. BETTY SUE₈BRANDENBURG, born 27 January 1937, married Edwin E Lamberth.

1.6.6.3.1.1.2.2. LORETTA JEAN BRANDENBURG, born 13 December 1938, married Leonard Captain.

1.6.6.3.1.1.2.3. JAMES WENDELL BRANDENBURG, born 17 August 1940, married Mary Ann Lynch.

1.6.6.3.1.1.2.4. NINA CAROL BRANDENBURG.born 22 March 1943, married Harold W Soper.

1.6.6.3.1.1.2.5. EARL J BRANDENBURG, born 8 January 1945, married Javenne Marcum.

1.6.6.3.1.1.2.6. HAROLD DEAN BRANDENBURG, born 22 April 1947, married.(1) Bonne Sue Bowen in 1976 Ohio and (2)Brenda Sue Nicholson in 1996 in Jessamne, Kentucky.

1.6.6.3.1.1.2.7. BRENDA JOYCE BRANDENBURG, born 10 December 1948, married Douglas J Evans.

1.6.6.3.1.1.2.8. DELANA JUNE BRANDENBURG, born 13 October 1950,married Stephen Douglas Gaunce.

1.6.6.3.1.1.2.9. JUDITH KAY BRANDENBURG, born 24 September 1952, married Edward Short.

1.6.6.3.1.1.2.10.BARBARA FAYE BRANDENBURG, born 11 June 1954, married Edward Willoughby.

1.6.6.3.1.1.2.11.MICHAEL STEPHEN BRANDENBURG, born 13 January 1956.married Kathy L Johnson.

1.6.6.3.1.1.2.12.REBECCA JANE BRANDENBURG, born 12 May 1958, married Malcolm Leonard Grey

1.6.6.3.1.1.3. MARY JANE₇BRANDENBURG (Ollie₆Smith, Corda₅Smith, Mary/Maria Ann₄Pendergrass, Rev.CORDY₃PENDERGRASS, MOSES,PENDERGRASS, JOHN₁PENDERGRASS) born 27 February 1914 in Kentucky, died 31 August 1992 in Irvine, age 78. She married her relative Clarence Brandenburg, who was born about 1910 in Kentucky.

Clarence Brandenburg and Mary Jane Brandenburg had the following children:

1.6.6.3.1.1.3.1. ROBERT “BOBBIE” BRANDENBURG, born about 1930 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.3.1.1.3.2. WILLIAM “BILLY” FLOYD BRANDENBURG,born 1939 in Kentucky.

1.6.6.3.1.1.4. LONNIE CHARLES₇BRANDENBURG (Ollie₆Smith, Corda₅Smith, Mary/Maria Ann₄Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 27 May 1917, died 27 November 1993 in Beattyville, Kentucky, married Marie Underwood.

Lonnie Charles Brandenburg and Marie Underwood had the following child:

1.6.6.3.1.1.4.1. NORMA JEANIE₈BRANDENBURG married Charles Purdue.

1.6.6.3.1.1.5. ANNIE LEE₇BRANDENBURG (Ollie₆Smith, Corda₅Smith, Mary/Maria Ann₄Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃ MOSES₂, JOHN₁) born about 1919 in Kentucky, died 14 January 1983 in Cincinnati, Hamilton County, Ohio, at age 64. She married Clayton Turner, who was born about 1910 in Kentucky, and died in August 1964 at age 54.

Clayton Turner and Annie Lee Brandenburg had the following children:

1.6.6.3.1.1.5.1. WANDA₈TURNER married a Gentry.

1.6.6.3.1.1.5.2. CAROL LOUISE TURNER, born 1950 in Ohio, married (1) a Manns, and about 1966 (2) John William Souders, born about 1948 in Ohio.

1.6.6.3.1.1.5.3. J C TURNER.

1.6.6.3.1.1.5.4. DURRAHLENE TURNER married a Sandman.

1.6.6.3.1.1.5.5. DONNIE GENE TURNER.

1.6.6.3.1.1.6. LULA MAE₇BRANDENBURG (Ollie₆Smith, Corda₅Smith, Mary/Maria Ann₄Pendergrass, Rev.CORDY₃ MOSES₂ JOHN₁), born 15 December 1921 in Lee County, Kentucky, died 23 August 2014, (1) unknown partner (said to have been George Todd),married (2) Wayne C Newman, born 29 November 1925, died 25 January 1996 Kenton County. There are conflicts as to names and dates. Gearlina in the 1950 census as twin to Geraldine later became Josephine. At least the first 6 children were born before Lula Mae married, but some took the Newman name. Wanda may instead have been Lula Mae’s sister. \

Lula Mae Brandenburg [and George W Todd?] had the following children:

1.6.6.3.1.1.6.1. WILLENA₈BRANDENBURG, born 29 December 1939, married Samuel Miller.

1.6.6.3.1.1.6.2. MELVIN D BRANDENBURG. was born 20 June 1941 iin Lee County.

1.6.6.3.1.1.6.3. GERALDINE BRANDENBURG[*twin*]., born 6 January 1944 married a Pearson

1.6.6.3.1.1.6.4. GEARLINA [JOSEPHINE] [*twin*] born 6 January 1944, married (1) a Horlein and (2) a Harris.

1.6.6.3.1.1.6.5. JIMMIE LEE BRANDENBURG, born 27 August 1946, married Judith Marie Unknown.

1.6.6.3.1.1.6.6. LAVERNE BRANDENBURG married a Siemer and a Kleinburg.

Wayne Newman and Lula M Brandenburg had the following children:

1.6.6.3.1.1.6.7. WANDA₈NEWMAN [or Brandenburg] married a Cook.

1.6.6.3.1.1.7. MERRILL/MERLE₇BRANDENBURG (Ollie₆Smith, Corda₅Smith, Mary/Maria Ann₄ Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born on 8 October 1922 in Kentucky and married Nell Baker.

Merrill/Merle Brandenburg and Nell Baker had the following children:

1.6.6.3.1.1.7.1. PAUL KENNETH₈BRANDENBURG.

1.6.6.3.1.1.7.2. RONALD EUGENE BRANDENBURG.

1.6.6.3.1.1.8. CHRISTINE₇BRANDENBURG (Ollie₆Smith, Corda₅Smith, Mary/Maria Ann₄Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born on 14 September 1924 in Kentucky. She married Darrell Ross.

Darrell Ross and Christine Brandenburg had the following children:

1.6.6.3.1.1.8.1. MILDRED₈ROSS married Rodney Steele.

1.6.6.3.1.1.8.2. CALVIN ROSS.

1.6.6.3.1.1.9. MARCUS₇BRANDENBURG (Ollie₆Smith, Corda₅Smith, Mary/Maria Ann₄Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁),born 13 March 1926 in Kentucky, died 17 July 2010 at age 84. He married Myrtle Hubbard.

Marcus Brandenburg and Myrtle Hubbard had the following children:

1.6.6.3.1.1.9.1. RUBY KAY BRANDENBURG married (1)Monty Ray, and (2)Darrell Wilder.

1.6.6.3.1.1.9.2. DELBERT FRANKLIN BRANDENBURG.

1.6.6.3.1.1.9.3. RUSSELL KEITH BRANDENBURG.

1.6.6.3.1.1.9.4. HENRY CLAY BRANDENBURG.

1.6.6.3.1.1.9.5. JERRY ZANE BRANDENBURG.

1.6.6.3.1.1.9.6. DELMAR FLOYD BRANDENBURG.

1.6.6.3.1.1.9.7. YVONNE RUTH BRANDENBURG married Herschel Mayes.

1.6.6.3.1.1.10. EARLINE₇BRANDENBURG (Ollie₆Smith, Corda₅Smith, Mary/Maria Ann₄Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born on 2 September 1927 in Kentucky and married Marvin Clark.

Marvin Clark and Earline Brandenburg had the following children:

1.6.6.3.1.1.10.1. ROGER₈CLARK.

1.6.6.3.1.1.10.2. SUSAN FAY CLARK.

1.6.6.3.1.1.11. THOMAS GAYLON₇BRANDENBURG (Ollie₆Smith, Corda₅Smith, Mary/Maria Ann₄ Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 20 August 1929, died 7 November 1985 in Lee County, Kentucky. He married Maxine Gray.

Thomas Gaylon Brandenburg and Maxine/Maxeline Gray had the following children:

1.6.6.3.1.1.11.1. CAROL ANN₈BRANDENBURG, born 27 September 1952, Clay County, married Russell Spencer.

1.6.6.3.1.1.11.2. NANCY BRANDENBURG, born September 1953, married Daniel Kendrick.

1.6.6.3.1.1.11.3. CHARLES STEVEN BRANDENBURG was born about 1955.

1.6.6.3.1.1.11.4. MITCHELL DALE BRANDENBURG was born about 1963.

1.6.6.3.1.1.11.5. PHILLIP DWAYNE BRANDENBURG was born on 19 June 1972 in Estill County, Kentucky.

1.6.6.3.1.3.1. DELBERT HAMILTON (Nettie₆ Smith, Corda₃ Smith, Mary/Maria Ann₄ Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 10 September 1909 in Lee County, Kentucky, married Marie Unknown, who was born about 1912 in Indiana.

Delbert Hamilton and Marie Unknown had the following child:

1.6.6.3.1.3.1.1. KATHERINE₈ HAMILTON was born about 1933 in Indiana.

1.6.6.3.1.6.1. CAROLINE G₂ SMITH (Thomas A₆, Corda₃, Mary/Maria Ann₁ Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃ PENDERGRASS, MOSES₂ PENDERGRASS, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born on 28 August 1943 in Ohio[?] and married a Wilkinson.

Wilkinson and Caroline G Smith had the following child:

1.6.6.3.1.6.1.1. SANDI LYNN₈ WILKINSON was born on 26 January 1971.

1.6.6.3.2.2.3. BARBARA JEAN₇ MAYES (John Henry₆, Elizabeth“Lizzie”₅ Smith, Mary/Maria Ann₄ Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 20 July 1921 in Middletown, Ohio, died there 3 December 1995. She married Thomas Lee Dickerson Sr on 7April 1945 in Salt Lake, Utah.

Thomas Lee Dickerson Sr and Barbara Jean Mayes had the following child:

1.6.6.3.2.2.3.1. THOMAS LEE₈ DICKERSON JR married Tammie Ann Rodgers 24 November 1978 in Salt Lake.

1.6.6.3.4.2.2. CORNELIUS “NEAL”₇ SMITH JR, (Cornelius“Neal”₆ Smith Sr, Daniel₅ Smith,Mary/Maria Ann₄ Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂,JOHN₁) born 7 December 1928 in Lee County, about 1948 married (1) Wanda June Reece, daughter of Floyd Reece and Cora Mae Tackett, born 16 June 1933 in Lee County, died 4 January 2021, and on 19 January 1959 (2) her cousin Lousetta “Duckie” Reese, daughter of Jesse Reece and Ada Conley, born 12 December 1942, died 22 March 2012,.

Cornelius “Neal” Smith Jr and Wanda June Reece had the following children:

1.6.6.3.4.2.2.1. BARBARA SUE₈ SMITH, born 29 March 1949, on 17 October 1977, married (1) a Jones, and (2) John Arco Begley, born 13 September 1948.

1.6.6.3.4.2.2.2. ROBERT LEE SMITH, born 7 August 1952, died 14 March 1990. On 11 August 1972, he married Paulette Dawn Baber, who was born 10 January 1954.

1.6.6.3.4.2.2.3. DEBORAH SMITH, born 4 August 1955, married Larry Dale Smyth 2 June 1972, born 20 June 1949.

Cornelius “Neal” Smith Jr and Lousetta “Duckie” Reece had the following child:

1.6.6.3.4.2.2.4. KEITH WAYNE₈ SMITH, born 27 October 1961, in Estill County, Kentucky, married Connie J Brandenburg, who was born 29 November 1962.

1.6.6.3.5.3.3. NANCY MARGARET₇ “PEGGY”TODD(GenevaDuvall₆ Reynolds,Emma₅ Smith, MariaAnn₄ Pendergrass,Rev. CORDY₃,MOSES₂,JOHN₁), born 22 June 1928, died 15 July 2015. She married (1) a Hastie, and (2) Wilmer Ralph Mackney on 5 March 1982 in Okeechobee, Florida.

Mr Hastie and Nancy Margaret Todd had the following child:

1.6.6.3.5.3.3.1. CONSTANCE LEE₈ HASTIE born 7 June 1948 in Clark, married (1) a Brown and (2) a Shackelford.

1.6.6.5.3.1.1. HAROLD LEE HALCOMB (Lillian B₆ Pendergrass,Thomas Morgan₅, Benjamin Franklin (Harrison)₄,Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born 2 March 1929 in Ohio and died 30 January 2004. On 10 October 1950 in Warren County, Ohio, he married Helen Joyce Hilboldt, daughter of Howard Hilboldt and Madeline Schichtel.

Harold Lee Halcomb and Helen Joyce Hilboldt had the following children:

1.6.6.5.3.1.1.1. JAMES LEE₈ HALCOMB, born 21 July 1953 in Ft Benning,on 13 May1972 married Marcia O Marsh.

1.6.6.5.3.1.1.2. GARY DALE HALCOMB,born 6 December 1955 in Ohio, married Dorothe M Atkins 17 May 1991.

1.6.6.5.3.1.1.3. DANIEL JAY HALCOMB, born 7 July 1964 in Lebanon,Ohio, died 29 January 2019. He married (1)

Christine Edith “Christi”Montag and (2) Holly Daniels.

1.6.6.5.3.2.1. MARION LEROY REYNOLDS[*twin*] (Cassie Ella₆ Pendergrass,Thomas Morgan₅, Benjamin Franklin (Harrison)₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born 2 July 1930 in Foster, Ohio, and died 2 July 2007 in Brown County. He married Ruth Louise Romine in 1953 in Cabell, West Virginia..

Marion Leroy Reynolds and Rut Louise Romine had the following children:

, 1.6.6.5.3.2.1.1. KAREN₈ REYNOLDS , born in 1954, married Kirk Nissley.

1.6.6.5.3.2.1.2. MICHAEL REYNOLDS was born in 1955.

1.6.6.5.3.2.1.3. SUSAN REYNOLDS , born 1958, married an English/Ebglish.

1.6.6.5.3.2.1.4. JOHN STARR REYNOLDS was born in 1963.

1.6.6.5.3.3.3. MARJORIE PAULINE₇ PENDERGRASS (Clifford₆, Thomas Morgan₅, Benjamin Franklin (Harrison)₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁). She married Gene Plummer.

Gene Plummer and Marjorie Pendergrass had the following child:

1.6.6.5.3.3.3.1. BOBBI₈ PLUMMER.

1.6.6.5.3.3.4. DELILAH ANN₇ PENDERGRASS (Clifford₆, Thomas Morgan₅, Benjamin Franklin (Harrison)₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) married Bradley Rigsby,Sr.

Unknown Rigsby and Delilah Pendergrass had the following children:

1.6.6.5.3.3.4.1. BRADLEY₈ RIGSBY JR.

1.6.6.5.3.3.4.2. CHRISTOPHER RIGSBY.

1.6.6.5.3.3.6. THOMAS MORGAN₇ PENDERGRASS II (Clifford₆, Thomas Morgan₅, Benjamin Franklin (Harrison)₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁).Married Nora Unknown.

Thomas Morgan Pendergrass II and Nora Unknown had the following child:

1.6.6.5.3.3.6.1. THOMAS MORGAN₈ PENDERGRASS III.

1.6.6.5.5.6.1. HENRY CLAY BOWMAN JR (Henry Clay Bowman, Sr, Hattie₆ Pendergrass, Benjamin Franklin(Harrison)₄ Pendergrass,Rev.CORDY₃ PENDERGRASS,MOSES₂ PENDERGRASS, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born 10 August 1958 in Dayton, Ohio. He married (1)Rose M. Unknown, (2) Jennie Lou Raff, and (3) Dianna Danforth.

Henry Clay Bowman Jr and Jennie Lou Raff had the following children:

1.6.6.5.5.6.1.1. GRANT BOWMAN was born 1993 in Dayton, Ohio.

1.6.6.5.5.6.1.2. SETH BOWMAN was born 1994 in Dayton, Ohio.

1.6.6.5.5.6.2. JOYCE BOWMAN (Henry Clay Bowman Sr, Hattie₆ Pendergrass, Benjamin Franklin (Harrison)₄ Pendergrass,Rev.CORDY₃,MOSES₂,JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born in Dayton, Ohio in 1960 and married Kenny Garber, Sr.

Joyce Bowman and Kenny Garber Sr had the following child:

1.6.6.5.5.6.2.1. KENNY GARBER JR was born about 1986 in Dayton, Ohio.

1.6.6.7.3.1.1. ELLIS EUGENE PENDERGRASS (Morgan₆, William Thomas₅, William Boren₄,, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 30 April 1931 in Owsley County, Kentucky, married Lllian Lea Hollingsworth, born 1 September 1937, Ohio.

Ellis Eugene Pendergrass and Lillian Lea Hollingsworth had the following child:

1.6.6.7.3.1.1.1. RANDALL EUGENE₈ PENDERGRASS was born 18 Novemeber 1965 in Ohio.

1.6.6.7.3.5.3. MAE FRANCIS PENDERGRASS(Edwin “Edd”₆ Pendergrass, Deputy William Thomas “Tom”₅, William (Washington) Boren₄, Rev.CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 3 February 1946 in Booneville, Kentucky, died 26 January 2013 in Burton, Genesee County, Michigan. She married Robert Hunt, Sr.

Mae Francis Pendergrass and Robert Hunt Sr had the following children:

1.6.6.7.3.5.3.1. ROBERT₈ HUNT JR married Julie Unknown.

1.6.6.7.3.5.3.2. TERRY HUNT married Hidi[*sic*] Unknown.

1.6.6.7.3.5.3.3. CHRISTOPHER HUNT married Marie Unknown.

1.6.6.7.3.6.3. HAZEL BERNICE₇ PENDERGRASS (Trigg₆, William Thomas “Tom”₅, William (Washington) Boren₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁),.was born on 8 November 1936, and married James Lowell Hymer, born 6 May 1933 in Hamilton, Butler County, Ohio. Their son James is a third cousin once removed of this author, both descendants of Cordy and Manerva, confirmed by an auDNA match.

James Lowell Hymer and Hazel Bernice Pendergrass had the following children:

1.6.6.7.3.6.3.1. JEFFREY LOWELL HYMER was born12 August 1956 in Hamilton, Ohio, and on 14 November 1976 in Sonoma, California, married LeeAnn G Smith, born about 1957.

1.6.6.7.3.6.3.2. JAMES WESLEY HYMER was born 30 August 1959 in Hamilton, Ohio.

1.6.6.7.4.6.2. DUDLEY THOMAS PENDERGRASS II (Dudley T₆, Brownlow Jamison₅, William (Washington) Boren₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁),was born on 26 September 1963 in Irvine, Estill County, Kentucky. He married (1) Jane Martin Calmes, and (2) Shannon Wenke.

Dudley Thomas Pendergrass II and Jane Martin Calmes had the following children:

1.6.6.7.4.6.2.1. WHITNEY BLAIR₈ PENDERGRASS, born 22 October 1988, married James Edward Bingham.

1.6.6.7.4.6.2.2. MYLA PEYTON PENDERGRASS was born on 21 July 1994.

Dudley Thomas Pendergrass II and Shannon Wenke had the following children:

1.6.6.7.4.6.2.3. CLAY THOMAS₈ PENDERGRASS was born on 27 May 2005.

1.6.6.7.4.6.2.4. MACY LEIGH PENDERGRASS was born on 15 May 2009.

1.6.6.7.10.3.1. LORENE BLEVINS ((Beulah₆ Baker,Gladys₅ Pendergrass,William (Washington) Boren₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 20 December 1951,married (1) Gary L Huntsberger, born 6 June 1952 in Ohio, and on 22 September 1973. She married (2) a Shindeldeck.

Gary L Huntsberger and Lorene Evans had the following child:

1.6.6.7.10.3.1.1. RONALD₈ HUNTSBERGER.

1.6.6.8.6.8.4. CYNTHIA KAY BROWN (HelenMarie Pendergrassm CordyElroy5,JohnWesley, Rev.CORDY₃,MOSES₂, JOHN1),born 26 August 1959 in Phoenix, married on 9 January 1984 and in 1989 divorced (1) David P Fain. In 1977 with (2) an unknown partner.it appears she had a child who officially adopted by her parents, then married (3) Chrstopher Lee Larsen.

Cynthia Kay Brown and an unknown partner had the following child:

1.6.6.8.6.8.4.1. JOVON CHRISTOPHER₈ BROWN, born 12 September 1977 in Dallas [*adopted by grandparents*]

David P Fain and Cynthia Kay Brown had the following child:

1.6.6.8.6.8.4.2..SHANNA LEIGH₈ FAIN, born 25 September 1985,Dallas, married and divorced Daniel Eli Gonzales

1.6.6.8.7.5.2. BRYON KEITH SHADE (FernJune₆, VioletBeatrice₅ Pendergrass,JohnWesley₄,RevCORDY₃,MOSES₂,JOHN₁) born 22 March 1957, 25 March 1963 married Brenda Kay Rowe, born 1963.

Byron Keith Shade and Brenda Kay Rowe had the following child:

1.6.6.8.7.5.2.1.BRANDY MARIE₈ SHADE was born 14 April 1978 in Ohio

1.6.6.9.3.1.1. FRANKLIN DAVID WEBB (Stella Thornton₆ Pendergrass, Charles Pendergrass, DANIEL BOONE CARTER₄ PENDERGRASS, Rev.CORDY₃ MOSES₂ JOHN₁) was born in 1933 and married Mary Patterson, who was born in 1933.

Franklin David Webb and Mary Patterson had the following children:

- 1.6.6.9.3.1.1.1. CATHERINE BELINDA₈ WEBB, born 1953, married Robin Obin Forbes, who was born in 1949.
- 1.6.6.9.3.1.1.2. STELLA ANN WEBB, born 1955, married Stanley Harrison Wilhelm, Jr, who was born in 1943.
- 1.6.6.9.3.1.1.3. SANDRA LEE WEBB was born in 1958, no marriage record yet located.

1.6.6.9.3.1.2. TED WARNER₇ WEBB (Stella Thornton Pendergrass, Charles, DANIEL BOONE₄, Rev.CORDY₃,MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born in 1935 and married Margaret Elizabeth Rupert, born in 1941.

Ted Warner Webb and Margaret Elizabeth Rupert had the following children:

- 1.6.6.9.3.1.2.1. JANE MARIE₇ WEBB was born in 1959.
- 1.6.6.9.3.1.2.2. KIM ANN WEBB was born in 1963.

1.6.6.9.3.1.3. PAMELA JEAN₇ WEBB (Stella Thornton Pendergrass, Charles, DANIEL BOONE₄, Rev.CORDY₃,MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 8 May 1944 in Wilmington, Delaware, died 22 December 2011 in Petersburg, Virginia, married (1) Thurman Kenneth Clark 11 May 1963, divorced in Virginia, 1974, born 15 November 1942. She married (2) Francis Joseph Rush, born 1939.(3) Bradley Whitely, born 1948, died 2006.,and (4) *[unverified]* Jean Lavis Trahan.(marriage order uncertain)

Francis Joseph Rush and Pamela Jean Webb had the following child:

- 1.6.6.9.3.1.3.1. DANIELLE KIMBERLY₇ RUSH, born 1965,married Gregory Sean Churchill.11 March 2000..

Bradley Whitely and Pamela Jean Webb had the following children:

- 1.6.6.9.3.1.3.2. DAVID₈ WHITELY.
- 1.6.6.9.3.1.3.3. (DAUGHTER) WHITELY.

1.6.6.9.3.2.1. LOLA DIANNE₇ TOMLIN (Edith Lillian Pendergrass,Charles,DANIEL BOONE, Rev.CORDY₃,MOSES₂, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born in 1943. She married Richard Wayne Wingfield, also born in 1943.

Richard Wayne Wingfield and Lola Dianne Tomlin had the following child:

- 1.6.6.9.3.2.1.1. TROY WAYNE₈ WINGFIELD was born in 1963.

1.6.6.9.4.2.1. DANIEL BOONE₇, PENDERGRASS III (Daniel Boone, II, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅, SR, DANIEL BOONE₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁),born 24 July 1943 in High Hill, Missouri, married Judith Ann Shiplock, daughter of Harold Frank Wilhelm Shiplock and Verdie Pearl Galbreath, on 19 August 1967 in Champaign, Illinois. She was born 23 October 1944 in Danville, Illinois, and died 4 December 2020 in Mendota Heights, Minnesota..

Daniel Boone Pendergrass III and Judith Ann Shiplock had the following child:

1.6.6.9.4.2.1.1. LAURA ANN₈ PENDERGRASS was born on 18 June 1972 in Saint Louis Park, Minnesota. She chose not to marry but had a daughter with a carefully selected anonymous donor via the in vitro process.

1.6.6.9.4.4.1. DOROTHY JEAN “DOT”₇HAGOOD (Ruby Catherine Pendergrass, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅ Sr, DANIEL BOONE₄, Rev.CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) born 5 August 1934 in Montgomery City, Missouri, died 23 June 2021. On 28 April 1956 in Saint Charles, she married Daniel Austin “Daz” Noah, Jr, son of Daniel Sr and Leona Kohlepp. He was born 10 June 1934 in St Charles.

Daniek Austin Noah, Jr and Dorothy Jean “Dot” Hagood had the following children:

1.6.6.9.4.4.1.1. KATHERINE JOANN NOAH, born 17 February 1957 in Saint Charles, died 27 August 2014. She married James Earl Condon on 20 May 1995. He was born 18 February 1952 in Ypsilanti, Washtenaw County, Michigan.

1.6.6.9.4.4.1.2. DONNA JILL NOAH was born on 2 September 1958 in Saint Charles, Missouri, and married Ted Gerard Silverberg in Saint Charles, Missouri, on 22 January 1978. He was born there on 14 July 1957.

1.6.6.9.4.4.1.3. DANIEL AUSTIN NOAH III was born 22 September 1960 in Saint Charles, Missouri, and married Teresa Marie Hoelting there on 17 April 1982 at Saint Robert’s Church. She was born 28 November 1962 in Denver, Colorado.

1.6.6.9.4.4.2. DIXIE LEA₇HAGOOD (Ruby Catherine Pendergrass, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅ SR, DANIEL BOONE₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) born 4 September 1937 in Montgomery City, Missouri, died 25 may, 2023, and on 31 October 1953 in Hernando, Mississippi, married (1) James Herman Sanders, who was born 3 March 1934 in Saint Charles, Missouri, and died 21 May 1985 in O’Fallon, Saint Charles. She married (2) Joe Allen on 23 June 1990. He died on 24 June 2009.

James Herman Sanders and Dixie Lea Hagood had the following children:

- 1.6.6.9.4.4.2.1. MICKEY JAMES₈ SANDERS was born 9 November 1954 in St Charles.
- 1.6.6.9.4.4.2.2. RANDY LEE SANDERS, born 24 October 1955.in St Charles, married Brenda Marie Bohnert 24 July 1976 in Cottelville, in St Joseph’s Church. She was born n 17 November 1957 in Perryville, Perry County, Missouri.

1.6.6.9.4.4.3. LINDA GAYLENE₇HAGOOD (Ruby Catherine Pendergrass, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅ Sr, DANIEL BOONE₄, Rev.CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 5 February 1952 in Saint Charles, Missouri, married (1) Roger Gale Estes, son of Harvey Lee Estes and Elvira Thoelle, on 25 April 1970. He was born 7 September 1951 in St Charles. She married (2) Kurt Steven Pickles on 28 January or 9 February 1985 in Jefferson, Missouri. He was born on 3 October 1947 in St Louis and died 23 December 1993. She married (3) Gary Eugene Bell on 14 January 1989, born 31 December 1928 in St Louis, died there 16 August 1990. (buried High Ridge, Missouri). She married (4) John Edward Giess on 2 May 1992. He was born on 24 January 1937 in Bellevue, Illinois, and died on 25 January 2007 in High Ridge, Missouri (cremated in Bellevue, Illinois.).

Roger Gale Estes and Linda Gaylene Hagood had the following children:

1.6.6.9.4.4.3.1. ROGER WAYNE₈ ESTES, born 4 April 1971 in Saint Charles, married (1) Stephanie Pruett, (2) Patty Craig on 12 March 1992 in Hillsboro,and on 22 April 2006 (3) Elizabeth “Beth” Smith, born 29 April 1976.

1.6.6.9.4.4.3.2. MICHAEL ELDON ESTES was born on 28 May 1973 in Saint Louis, Missouri, and married Robyn Klein on 17 July 1993 in Byrnesmill, Missouri. She was born on 2 November 1971. They later divorced.

1.6.6.9.4.5.1. MARY MARGARET₇PENDERGRASS (Eldon Buell “Preacher”₆, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅, SR, DANIEL

BOONE CARTER₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born on 29 December 1935 in Missouri and married Layton Denning Gibson on 5 September 1953 in New Florence, Montgomery County. He was born 4 March 1934.

Layton Denning Gibson and Mary Margaret Pendergrass had the following children:

1.6.6.9.4.5.1.1. DENNIS RICARDO “RICKY”₈ GIBSON was born on 10 July 1954 and married Lori Lee Arnold on 12 October 1984 in St Charles, Missouri. She was born 31 July 1954.

1.6.6.9.4.5.1.2. JEFFERY KIM GIBSON was born 17 September 1956 and married Pamela Joy Niznik on 18 October 1975 in St Charles, Missouri. She was born 8 January 1956.

1.6.6.9.4.5.1.3. CHRISTOPHER BRENT GIBSON was born on 12 August 1963 and married Vanda Gail Bankston

on 24 April 1988 in St Louis County, Missouri. She was born 19 May 1966.

1.6.6.9.4.5.2. JOYCE LUCILLE₇PENDERGRASS (Eldon Buell “Preacher”₆, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅ SR, DANIEL BOONE₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born 6 September 1937 in New Florence, Missouri, and married Willard Cope Chandlee, on 9 June 1956 in St Charles. He was born 31 January 1931 in Jonesburg, Missouri..

Willard Cope Chandlee and Joyce Lucille Pendergrass had the following children:

1.6.6.9.4.5.2.1. GARY EARL₈ CHANDLEE was born on 1 March 1957 in Mexico, Missouri, and married (1) Laura Lou Bedford on 2 August 1975 in Hallsville, Boone County, at the Red Top Christian Church. She was born 29 March 1960. He married (2) Julie Reed, daughter of Robert and Thelma Reed on 18 June 1988 in Hallsville at the Mount Zion Church. She was born on 20 June 1964.

1.6.6.9.4.5.2.2. TERI RUTH CHANDLEE was born on 1 March 1957 in Mexico, Missouri and married Joey Lee Gini, son of Guido Antonio Gini and Frances Olive Mailer, on 9 October 1976 in Hallsville at the Red Top Christian Church, He was born 21 February 1956 in Joliet, Illinois.

1.6.6.9.4.5.2.3. WILLARD TOD CHANDLEE was born on 2 June 1961in Columbia, Missouri and met partner (1) Karen Crane Burley, who was born 31 Dec 1964 and married (2) Lori Lea Campbell on 19 September 1992 in Hallsville, Boone County, Missouri. She was born 28 March 1967.

1.6.6.9.4.7.1. RODERIC LAFAYETTE “ROD”₇MURRAY III (Mattie Ellen Pendergrass, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅ Sr, DANIEL BOONE₄, Rev.CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born on 6 August 1940 in Lee County, Kentucky, and on 4 June 1966 married Jennie Bush who was born 10 August 1941.

Roderic Lafayette Murray III and Jennie Bush had the following child:

1.6.6.9.4.7.1.1. RODERIC LAFAYETTE₈MURRAY IV was born 26 October 1971 and married Stephanie Taylor, born 10 August 1977. They have had no children.

1.6.6.9.4.7.1.2. TAYLOR BUSH MURRAY was born 23 July 1973 and married Katie Young. They had three chil-

dren, but later divorced.

1.6.6.9.4.7.2. JAMES PAUL₇MURRAY (Mattie Ellen Pendergrass, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅ Sr, DANIEL BOONE₄, Rev. CORDY₃,MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born in 1945, married (1)₆ Linda Ransdell Crossfield, born 26 June 1945 in Mercer County, Kentucky and (2) Robin Cinnamon, daughter of Leon Cinnamon. Sr and Mary Lee Carmickle, born there 20 March 1958..

James Paul Murray and Linda Ransdell Crossfield had the following children:

1.6.6.9.4.7.2.1. JAMES PAUL₈MURRAY, JR, was born 22 April 1965 in Harrodsburg, died on 25 May 2014, an apparent but suspicious suicide by firearm. He married Regina Kay White.

1.6.6.9.4.7.2.2. SHANNON PHILLIP MURRAY was born in December 1968 and married Shannon Francine Votaw.

1.6.6.9.4.7.2.3. JONATHAN “LEE” MURRAY was born on 8 October 1976 in Harrodsburg, Mercer County, Kentucky and died 5 December 2004 in a tragic traffic accident. He had married Jennifer Mecom, and had been working extra hours to earn money for his family’s Christmas.

1.6.6.9.4.7.2.4. JULIE ANN MURRAY [*adopted*] was born 9 September 1973 in Kentucky and adopted into the family from Scottsville, Kentucky. She married (1) James Quinn, (2) Anthony Todd Hurst on 17 December 1994 in Mercer County, Kentucky, and married (3) Thomas W Coffman there on 18 October, 1998.

1.6.6.9.4.9.1. NANCY MADELINE₇PENDERGRASS (Ernest Eugene “Kentucky”₆, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅ Sr, DANIEL BOONE CARTER₄, Rev.CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born on 30 April 1945 in Chico, California and died of an accidental overdose in June 2000 in Twain Harte, California. She married Steven Alexander Danskin, who was born in September 1943.

Steven Alexander Danskin and Nancy Madeline Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.6.6.9.4.9.1.1. COREY ALAN₈DANSKIN,born on 11 August 1969 in Sonora, California.

- 1.6.6.9.4.9.1.2. BRITT KIRSTEN DANSKIN,born on 3 February 1971 in Sonora, California..

1.6.6.9.4.9.2. DONNA JUNE₇PENDERGRASS (Ernest Eugene “Kentucky”₆, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅ SR, DANIEL BOONE CARTER₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born on 14 January 1947 in Santa Rosa, California. She married (1) Delbert Westover “Bud” Biddle, who was born on 24 June 1941 in Palo Alto, California. She married (2) Henry Ronald Bravin on 23 August 1970 in Santa Rosa, California. He was born there on 20 September 1944 and died there on 11 May 2001. She married (3) Joseph Simpson McClelland on 1 November 1981 in Santa Rosa, California. He was born on 14 August 1928 in Fort Collins, Colorado. She married (4) Robert Lombardi on 10 January 2016 in Santa Rosa, California.

Delbert Westover “Bud” Biddle and Donna June Pendergrass had the following child:

1.6.6.9.4.9.2.1. LISA DAWN₈BIDDLE was born on 15 March 1966 in Sonoma County, California, and married Jason Patrick Dedmore, who was born on 25 September 1973 in Prescott, Arizona.

Henry Ronald Bravin and Donna June Pendergrass had the following child:

1.6.6.9.4.9.2.2. AMY DENISE₈BRAVIN was born on 17 May 1971 in Santa Rosa, Sonoma County, California. She married (1) Mark Joseph Gradek, who was born on 18 April 1967 in Healdsburg, California, and (2) Harold Edward McClintock on 26 November 1999 in Santa Rosa, California. He was born there on 26 July 1971.

1.6.6.9.4.9.3. DEBRA DENISE,PENDERGRASS (Ernest Eugene “Kentucky”₆, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅Sr, DANIEL BOONE CARTER₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born on 9 August 1956 in Santa Rosa, California. She married (1) Randall “Randy” Newton, who was born in April 1956 in Glendale, Los Angeles, California. She married (2) Lance Allen Frame on 9 January 2000 in Clark, Nevada. He was born on 26 April 1964 in Napa, California.

Randall “Randy” Newton and Debra Denise Pendergrass had the following children:

1.6.6.9.4.9.3.1. CHELSEA LINDI₈NEWTON, born 23 March 1985 in Clear Lake, met Cody Landon.

1.6.6.9.4.9.3.2. TYSON BRYCE NEWTON was born on 5 May 1989 in Clear Lake.

1.6.6.9.4.11.1. ALMA JOYCE,PENDERGRASS (George Washington₆Jr., GEORGE WASHINGTON₅Sr, DANIEL BOONE₄, Rev.CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 10 August 1955 in Louisville, Kentucky, married Yanko Samir Fajardo on 15 April 1999 in Vancouver, Washington. He was born on 10 November 1973 in Cochabamba, Bolivia. They later divorced.

Yanko Samir Fajardo and Alma Joyce Pendergrass had the following child:

1.6.6.9.4.11.1.1. KHAYMANTA JORGE₈FAJARDO was born on 16 June 1999 in Vancouver, Washington.

1.6.6.9.4.11.2. DAVID CLINTON,PENDERGRASS (George Washington₆Jr., GEORGE WASHINGTON₅Sr, DANIEL BOONE₄, Rev.CORDY₃,PENDERGRASS MOSES₂,PENDERGRASS, JOHN₁PENDERGRASS) professor of microbiology, was born on 8 January 1959 in Jefferson County, Kentucky, and married Kimberly L Eyer on 14 December 1981 in Missouri. She was born on 25 June 1960. They later divorced.

David Clinton Pendergrass and Kimberly L Eyer had the following children:

1.6.6.9.4.11.2.1. JONATHAN DAVID, PENDERGRASS, born 29 June 1982 in Missouri.

1.6.6.9.4.11.2.2. KAREN ELIZABETH PENDERGRASS,born 21 May 1984 in Missouri.

1.6.6.9.4.11.3. ALAN CORDY,PENDERGRASS (George Washington₆Jr., GEORGE WASHINGTON₅Sr, DANIEL BOONE₄, Rev.CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁)born 4 February 1961 married (1) Laura Caler, (2) Katherine Szedenik,(3) Christine Burns.

Alan Pendergrass and Laura Lea Caler had the following children:

1.6.6.9.4.11.3.1. COURTNEY₈PENDERGRASS was born on 15 December 1987 and married Michael Haugh on 13 September 2009 in Cancún, México. He was born on 10 October 1982.

1.6.6.9.4.11.3.2. SUSAN PENDERGRASS, [*twin*] was born 29 February 1992, met (1)Todd Pitchford and on 21 December 2018, married (2) .J Ryan Abney.

1.6.6.9.4.11.3.3. ANGELA“PENDERGRASS [*twin*]was born on 29 February 1992, married Jay Burnett..

1.6.6.9.4.11.4. CATHY₇PENDERGRASS [*adopted*] (George Washington₆ Jr, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅Sr, DANIEL BOONE₄, Rev.CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born about 1980 in Missouri and married Arthur William Marsyla, who was born on 25 January 1958 in Hennepin, Minnesota.

Arthur William Marsyla and Kathy Pendergrass had the following twin children:

1.6.6.9.4.11.4.1. ZARIA/CHRISTOPHER₈MARSYLA [*twin*] born 1995 in Scott City, Missouri.

1.6.6.9.4.11.4.2. TAYLOR MARSYLA [*twin*]born 1995 in Scott City, Missouri.

1.6.6.10.1.1.1. YVONDA LEE, EVANS (Blanche₆ Pendergrass/Ferguson, Grover Cleveland₅ Pendergrass Senior, Julia Ann₄Pendergrass, Rev.CORDY₃PENDERGRASS, MOSES₂PENDERGRASS, JOHN₁PENDERGRASS) was born 16 April 1948 in Kentucky and married James Donald Jackson.[*see above for Blanche’s biological upline*]

James Donald Jackson and Yvonda Lee Evans had the following child:

1.6.6.10.1.1.1.1. LISA RHEA JACKSON was born in Fayette County on 6 March 1967.

1.6.6.10.1.1.3. KAREN₇, ANNETTE EVANS (Blanche₆ Pendergrass, Grover Cleveland₅ Senior, Julia Ann₄, Rev.CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 17 April 1952 Kentucky, married Ronnie Dale Goocey in Campbell County, Tennessee, 28 April 1973.

Ronnie Dale Goocey and Karen Evans had the following children:

1.6.6.10.1.1.3.1. CRYSTAL RENA₈ GOOCEY, born 27 February 1979 in Fayette, married Bradley “Brad” Packer.

1.6.6.10.1.1.3.2. TONYA KAYE GOOCEY was born 29 August 1984 in Fayette County.

1.6.6.10.1.1.4. ERNEST CLYDE₇,“ERNIE”EVANS SR (Blanche₆ Pendergrass, Grover Cleveland₅ Sr, Julia Ann₄, Rev.CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born 23 October 1956 in Kentucky, and died 18 August 2004 in Fayette County. He married Debbie D Noe, born 1960, on June 17, 1977.[*note: see above for Blanche’s biological upline*]

Ernest Clyde “Ernie” Evans and Debbie D Noe had the following children:

1.6.6.10.1.1.4.1. MELISSA RENEE₈ EVANS was born 31 May 1983 in Fayette County.

1.6.6.10.1.1.4.2. ERNEST CLYDE EVANS JR was born 3 March 1986 in Fayette County.

1.6.6.10.3.4.1. RANDALL₇HACKER (Elmer”Jack”₆, Vivian₅ Pendergrass/Evans,JuliaAnn₄, Rev CORDY₃, MOSES₂,JOHN₁) was born 15 October 1945, and married Pam Williams.

Randall Hacker and Pam Williams had the following child:

1.6.6.10.3.4.1.1. RACHELL₈HACKER

1.6.6.10.3.4.2. MARCELLA₇HACKER(Elmer”Jack”₆, Vivian₅ Pendergrass/Evans,JuliaAnn₄, Rev CORDY₃, MOSES₂,JOHN₁) was born 27 October 1948, and married Dillard Daniel.

Dillard Daniel and Marcella Hacker had the following children:

1.6.6.10.3.4.2.1. MARSHONDA₈DANIEL, born 14 January 1969, met (1) unknown, and,married (2) Gregory J Lowe.

1.6.6.10.3.4.2.2. LARONDA DANIEL was born 24 March 1971 and died 14 November 2018. She married (1) Martin E Tarter, born about 1968, on 9 August 1991 and (2) Jake Taylor.

1.6.6.10.3.4.3. TONY₇HACKER(Elmer”Jack”₆, Vivian₅ Pendergrass/Evans,JuliaAnn₄,RevCORDY₃,MOSES₂,JOHN₁)was born 26 March 1951 and married Marcia Love.

Tony Hacker and Marcia Love had the following children:

1.6.6.10.3.4.3.1. JEFFERY₈HACKER married (1) Rebecca Ross, and (2) Kristen Morris.

1.6.6.10.3.4.3.2. JASON HACKER.

1.6.6.10.3.4.4. KENNETH₇HACKER(Elmer”Jack”₆, Vivian₅ Pendergrass/Evans,JuliaAnn₄, Rev CORDY₃, MOSES₂,JOHN₁) was born 16 August 1960 and married Della Mae Nolan, who was born 20 December 1964.

Kenneth Hacker and Della Mae Nolan had the following children:

1.6.6.10.3.4.4.1. KENDRA DANIELLE₈ HACKER, born 8 May 1991,married Nicholas James Haiar on 22 May 2015.

1.6.6.10.3.4.4.2. HALEY ELIZABETH HACKER,was born 29 September 1995 and died 15 December 2011.

1.6.6.10.3.8.1. DIANA JOY₇HACKER (John B₆, Vivian₅ Pendergrass/Evans,JuliaAnn₄, Rev CORDY₃, MOSES₂,JOHN₁), born 2 May 1960, married Arnold Burch who was born 19 August 1950 in Booneville, Kentucky

Arnold Burch and Diana Joy Hacker had the following children:

1.6.6.10.3.8.1.1. BRIAN KEITH₈BURCH was born 14 February 1974.

1.6.6.10.3.8.1.2. MELODY ANN BURCH, born 14 June 1977, married Jeremiah Ruby, born in Williamstown..

1.6.6.10.3.8.2. DENVER KEITH₇HACKER(John B₆, Vivian₅ Pendergrass/Evans,JuliaAnn₄,RevCORDY₃, MOSES₂,JOHN₁) born 23 June 1951 in Ohio,married (1) Pam Ryle in 1976 and (2) Donna Moore (Whitson, widowed) 14 March1981 in Boone.

Denver Keith Hacker and Pam Ryle had the following child:

1.6.6.10.3.8.2.1. TRACY₈HACKER, born 6 September 1977, married Bobby Earl.

1.6.6.10.3.8.3. JOETTA SUE₇HACKER(John B₆, Vivian₅ Pendergrass/Evans,JuliaAnn₄, Rev CORDY₃, MOSES₂,JOHN₁) was born 16 February 1954 and married Larry Insko, who was born 29 February 1944 in Bracken County, Kentucky.

Larry Insko and Joetta Sue Hacker had the following children:

1.6.6.10.3.8.3.1. AMY JO₈INSKO was born 12 November 1976 and met (1) Anthony Wagner and married (2) Chris Kromer, who was born in Chicago, Illinois.

1.6.6.10.3.8.3.2. LORI JILL INSKO, born 11 September 1978, married Johnny Hall.

1.6.6.10.3.8.4. KAREN JEAN₇HACKER (John B₆, Vivian₅ Pendergrass/Evans,JuliaAnn₄, Rev CORDY₃, MOSES₂,JOHN₁) born 29 December 1959, married Greg Routlette, who was born in Florence, Kentucky.

Greg Routlette and Karen Jean Hacker had the following child:

1.6.6.10.3.8.4.1. AMBER₈ROUTLETTE married(1)Larry Latham and (2) Sean O’Banion.

1.6.6.10.3.8.5. JOHNNY DALE₇HACKER(John B₆, Vivian₅ Pendergrass/Evans,JuliaAnn₄, RevCORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born 12 October 1967 and married Treva Mahan, who was born 1 June 1971.

Johnny Dale Hacker and Treva Mahan had the following children:

1.6.6.10.3.8.5.1. LOGAN₈HACKER was born 12 June 1999.

1.6.6.10.3.8.5.2. LUKE HACKER was born 23 September 2004

1.6.6.10.3.8.5.3. LAUREN HACKER was born 24 May 2006.

Genertion 8

1.1.1.4.2.8.3.1. BENNET EDWIN₈GEORGE (Augusta Lois₅Finch, Durward Norway₄Finch, Priscilla₃ Pendergrass, Dorsey “Dawsey”₄, Bennett₃, Solomon₂, JOHN₁) was born on 30 March 1948 in Portsmouth, Virginia. He married (1) Joan Elaine Ellis, who was born about 1948 and died about 2001. He married (2) Sandra Anne Perkins, who was born in 1950.

Bennet Edwin George and Joan Elaine Ellis had the following child:

1.1.1.4.2.8.3.1.1. MARGARET ELLIS₉GEORGE was born in 1968 and married Beal Marl Halbrook.

1.2.5.2.1.2.1.2. CHARLES RANDALL₈ WALLACE (Dorothy Ann₅Patterson, Lucy Jane₆ Pendergrass, James “Jimmy”P₅Pend-ergrass, James Luther₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born on 11 Decem-ber 1962 in Vance County, North Carolina, and died on 10 November 2015. He married (1) Betty Hicks and (2) Diane Langley.

Charles Randall Wallace and Diane Langley had the following children:

1.2.5.2.1.2.1.2.1. RAVEN BROOKE₉ WALLACE was born in 1991.

1.2.5.2.1.2.1.2.2. DALE WALLACE was born about 1995.

1.2.5.2.1.2.2.2. BRENDA KAY₈MEACHAM (Mary Elizabeth₇Patterson, Lucy Jane₆ Pendergrass, James “Jimmy” P₅, James Luther₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS). She married Anthony “Andy” Grissom Sr.

Anthony “Andy” Grissom Sr and Brenda Kay Meacham had the following child:

1.2.5.2.1.2.2.2.1. ANTHONY₉GRISSOM JR.

1.2.5.2.1.2.3.1. TERESA₈ CARTER (Betty Jane₇Patterson, Lucy Jane₆ Pendergrass, James “Jimmy”P₅, James Luther₄ Pender-grass, Raleigh₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born on 27 June 1963 and met Ray Auvil.

Ray Auvil and Teresa Carter had the following child:

1.2.5.2.1.2.3.1.1. CHRISTY AUVIL CARTER. She married a Williams.

1.2.5.2.1.2.4.1. KENNETH LEE₈PATTERSON (John Thomas “J T”₇, Lucy Jane₆ Pendergrass, James “Jimmy” P₅ Pendergrass,

James Luther₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born on 14 June 1966 in Raleigh, North Carolina, and died on 25 June 1995. He married Pam K Unknown.

Kenneth Lee Patterson and Pam K had the following children:

1.2.5.2.1.2.4.1.1. DEAN₉ PATTERSON

1.2.5.2.1.2.4.1.2. SCOTTY PATTERSON

1.2.5.2.1.2.5.1. CALVIN EUGENE₈RICHARDS (Pauline Esther₇Patterson, Lucy Jane₆ Pendergrass, James “Jimmy” P₅, James Luther₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁),born 30 March 1969 Vance, married Rumi Shigemura,born Japan 1966, on 31 January 1992.

Calvin Eugene Richards and Rumi Unknown had the following children:

1.2.5.2.1.2.5.1.1. PIA₉ RICHARDS

1.2.5.2.1.2.5.1.2. MIA RICHARDS

1.2.5.2.1.2.6.1. JAMES CHRISTOPHER₈ PATTERSON (James Wheeler “Bootie”₇, Lucy Jane₆ Pendergrass, James “Jimmy” P₅, James Luther₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) born 17 December 1970 in Vance County, North Carolina., met or married an unidentified partner. with whom he had two children

James Christopher Patterson had the following children:

1.2.5.2.1.2.6.1.1. SAVANNAH JUNE₆ PATTERSON

1.2.5.2.1.2.6.1.2. BRADEN PATTERSON

1.2.5.2.1.2.7.1. MICHAEL₈BENTON PERKINSON (Sandra Marie₇Patterson, Lucy Jane₆ Pendergrass, James “Jimmy” P₅, James Luther₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁). He married,met (1) Jennifer Dixon, (2) Kim Unknown (3) Mandy Marie Moore..

Michael Perkinson and Jennifer Dixon had the following child: *[see errata]*

1.2.5.2.1.2.7.1.1. TYLER₉ BENTON PERKINSON born 30 May 1998..

1.2.5.2.1.2.8.1. DANIEL THOMAS₈PATTERSON (Joseph Daniel₇,Lucy Jane₆ Pendergrass, James “Jimmy” P₅, James Luther₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born on 19 May 1981 in Vance County, North Carolina, and married Christie Lynn Jones.

Daniel Thomas Patterson and Christie Lynn Jones had the following children:

1.2.5.2.1.2.8.1.1. KAYLEIGH₉ PATTERSON

1.2.5.2.1.2.8.1.2. HALEY PATTERSON

1.2.5.2.1.2.8.1.3. DAWSON PATTERSON

1.2.5.2.1.2.8.2. MATTHEW₈PATTERSON (Joseph Daniel₇, Lucy Jane₆ Pendergrass, James “Jimmy” P₅ , James Luther₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) He married an unknown partner. *[record too recent to be accessible]*

Matthew Patterson and Unknown had the following child:

1.2.5.2.1.2.8.2.1. SAM₉ PATTERSON.

1.2.5.2.1.6.1.1. RICHARD LYNN₈ PENDERGRASS JR (Richard Lynn₇, Willis Flemings₆, James “Jimmy”P₅, James Luther₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born on 28 November 1982 in Vance, North Carolina.

Richard Lynn Pendergrass Jr and an unknown wife or partner had the following child:

1.2.5.2.1.6.1.1.1. MAKENZIE LYNN₉ PENDERGRASS,born 20 March 2008, married Brandy Dixon.

1.2.5.2.1.6.1.2. THOMAS CLINTON₈PENDERGRASS (Richard Lynn₇, Willis Flemings₆, James “Jimmy” P₅, James Luther₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born on 15 September 1986.

Thomas Clinton Pendergrass and an unknown wife or partner had the following child:

1.2.5.2.1.6.1.2.1. MASON₉ PENDERGRASS was born on 8 June 2006.

1.2.5.3.1.3.1.2. CHARLIE THOMAS “TOMMY”₈ALLGOOD (Estella₇Pendergrass, William Henry₆ , James “Thomas”₅ Thomas₄, Sr, Raleigh₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS). He married Jo Anne Roadhouse.

Charlie Thomas “Tommy” Allgood and Jo Anne Roadhouse had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.3.1.2.1. WILLIAM “BILL”₉ ALLGOOD.

1.2.5.3.1.3.1.2.2. DEBORAH JO ALLGOOD., married James Graf.

1.2.5.3.1.3.3.1. CHARLES₈ THOMAS PENDERGRASS,JR (Charlie Thomas₇,WilliamHenry₆,James“Thomas”₅, Thomas₄ Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁),, born 18 April 1964 in Vance County, North Carolina, married (1) Linda Needham in December 1982 and (2) Ursula Erna Simon, who was born in Faulbach, Miltenberg, Bavaria, Germany. .Charlie has been very helpful in bringing together the Sandy Creek cousins to share information for this book and has provided a wonderful photograph.[7-L]

Charles Pendergrass and Linda Needham had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.3.3.1.1. GLORIA DENESE₉ PENDERGRASS, born 1985, married Matt Roth.

1.2.5.3.1.3.3.1.2. AMANDA PENDERGRASS, born 1986, married Zack Cline.

Charles Pendergrass and Ursula Erna Simon had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.3.3.1.3. NATASHA ANGELINA₉ PENDERGRASS was born in 1993 and married Jonathan Ira Newton.

1.2.5.3.1.3.3.1.4. HEATHER ANNA PENDERGRASS, physician, was born in 1994 nd married Scott Damon...

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.1. DAVID LESLIE₈ PENDERGRASS SR (Raeford Owen“Snooks”₇, William Henry₆, James “Thomas”₅, Thomas₄ Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born in 1951and married Nancy Kaye Thompson.

David Leslie Pendergrass Sr 1 and Nancy Kaye Thompson had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.1.1. DAVID LESLIE₉ PENDERGRASS JR was born 3 October 1970 in Henderson, Vance County..

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.1.2. KENNETH BLAIR PENDERGRASS was born 24 May 1981 in Henderson, Vance County..

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.2. JERRY WARREN₈ PENDERGRASS SR (Raeford Owen“Snooks”₇, William Henry₆, James “Thomas”₅, Thomas₄ Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born 18 January 1954 and died 13 November 1999. He married Sue Ellen Franklin.

Jerry Warren Pendergrass Sr and Sue Ellen Franklin had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.2.1. LISA LYNA₉ PENDERGRASS, born 23 April 1973, married (1) Rodney Allen McGhee, lived with (2) Dale Ray Dunn, born 13 August.1965, and married (3) Kevin Ardis Ellington, born 11 May 1962 in Vance County.

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.2.2.. JERRY WARREN PENDERGRASS JR, born 15 December 1978 in Vance, met Christina Green.

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.2.3. MELISSA ANNE PENDERGRASS, born 30 March 1982 in Vance, married (1) Brad Woods and also lived with (2) Dale Ray Dunn, who was born 13 August 1965 and had previously lived with her sister Lisa Lyna.

1.2.5.3.1.3.8.1. BETTY JEAN₈ PENDERGRASS (Wilson Fenner₇, William Henry₆, James “Thomas”₅, Thomas₄ Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born on 12 December 1961 in Vance, North Carolina. She married (1) Gene Allen Moss, and (2) Baltazar Manriquez Velázquez, born in México, and (3) Oscar Fragoso Arriaga, born México, Distrito Federal.

Gene Allen Moss and Betty Jean Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.3.8.1.1. JEANIE RENEE₉ MOSS,was born 13 May 1981 in North Carolina and married Samuel David Gup-ton Jr, born 16 October 1974.

1.2.5.3.1.3.8.1.2. LINDA GAYLE MOSS, born 4 September 1982, in North Carolina, and married Donald Ray Pearce Jr, born 5 January 1978.

Betty Jean Pendergrass adopted the following child of a relative:

1.2.5.3.1.3.8.1.3. COLTON ARDIS₉ ELLINGTON, born 28 May 2006. *[See infra at number 1.2.5.3.1.3.5.3.2.4.]*

1.2.5.3.1.3.8.2. CONNIE ELAINE₈ PENDERGRASS (Wilson Fenner₇, William Henry₆, James “Thomas”₅, Thomas₄ Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born on 23 August 1963 in Vance County, North Carolina. She married (1) Allen Haywood Pegram, born 28 January 1960, son of William H Pegram and Beulah Mae Elliott, and (2) Jerry Wilson Lassiter.

Allen Haywood Pegram and Connie Elaine Pendergrass had the following child:

1.2.5.3.1.3.8.2.1. ADAM HAYWOOD₉ PEGRAM, born 19 June 1985 in Vance County, married Allison P Unknown.

1.2.5.3.1.3.8.4. DOROTHY ANN₈ PENDERGRASS (Wilson Fenner₇, William Henry₆, James “Thomas”₅, Thomas₄ Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born on 18 September 1967 in Vance County, North Carolina, and married Steven Bradley Pierce.

Steven Bradley Pierce and Dorothy Ann Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.3.8.4.1. JAMES BRADLEY₉ PIERCE, born on 15 February 1987, married his 6th cousin once removed, Angela Reavis, daughter of Richard Edward Reavis and Brenda Renee Harris,both descendants of Jesse Pendergrass and Rachel Vigors, on 19 June 2010 in Warrenton. She was born 2 March 1987 in Henderson.

1.2.5.3.1.3.8.4.2. STEVEN “DILLAN” PIERCE was born 9 July 1996 in Vance County.

1.2.5.3.1.3.8.5. WILLIAM HENRY₈ PENDERGRASS (Wilson Fenner₇,William Henry₆,James“Thomas”₅ Thomas₄ Sr, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁),born 5 September 1968 in Vance County, married (1) Mary “Margo” Johnson and (2) Deborah Jean Moss.

William Henry Pendergrass and Deborah Jean Moss had the following child:

1.2.5.3.1.3.8.5.1. MELISSA ANN₉ PENDERGRASS, born 9 July 1991, met an unidentified partner and had a child./

1.2.5.3.1.5.1.1. MILDRED CHRISTINE₈BURGESS (Winnie Page₇Pendergrass, Early Jones “Doc”₆, James “Thomas”₅, Thomas₄ Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 10 May 1943 in Vance, North Carolina, married (1) Eldridge “Ivan” Stainback on 23 June 1961 in Vance County, North Carolina. He was born on 23 June 1936 and died on 25 December 1985.She married (2) John David McCart.. born 13 March, 1940.

Eldridge “Ivan” Stainback and Mildred Christine Burgess had the following child:

1.2.5.3.1.5.1.1.1. DONNA LYNN₉ STAINBACK. She married (1) Timothy Patrick Faulkner, who was born on 21 March 1959 and died on 15 February 1991. She married (2) Jeffrey Allen Zook, who was born on 8 December 1958.

1.2.5.3.1.5.2.1. RHONDA LOU₈ STEVENSON (Ferebee Fenner₇Pendergrass, Early Jones “Doc”₆, James “Thomas”₅, Thomas₄ Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS), was born on 24 November 1953 in Vance County, North Carolina, and , married Steven Lee Fagerstone.

Steven Lee Fagerstone and Rhonda Lou Stevenson had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.5.2.1.1. HEATHER₉ FAGERSTONE

1.2.5.3.1.5.2.1.2. CHRISTOPHER AARON FAGERSTONE was born on 28 August 1984 in Gaston, North Carolina.

1.2.5.3.1.5.4.1. TONYA MICHELLE₈ ORR (Joyce Faye₇ Pendergrass, Early Jones“Doc”₆ Pendergrass, James “Thomas”₅ Pendergrass, Thomas₄ Pendergrass Sr, Raleigh₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born on 6 October 1966 and married her third cousin once removed, Richard Lynn Pendergrass Sr, son of Willis Flemings Pendergrass and Katherine Ann Williamson, on 30 July 1982, both descendants of Raleigh Pendergrass and Susan Nuckles. He was born on 9 December 1962 in Vance County, North Carolina. *[The children also appear above and retain their paternal numbers here.]*

Richard Lynn Pendergrass Sr and Tonya Michelle Orr had the following children:

1.2.5.2.1.6.1.1. RICHARD LYNN₉ PENDERGRASS JR,born 28 November 1982 in Vance.

1.2.5.2.1.6.1.2. THOMAS CLINTON PENDERGRASS was born on 15 September 1986.

1.2.5.3.1.7.2.1. JOHN ROBERT₈ MATTHEWS (Dorothy Marlene “Dot”₇,Kittrell, Mary Magnolia Pearl₆ Pendergrass, James “Thomas”₅, Thomas₄ Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 19 September 1949 in Vance County, North Carolina. On 5 September 1967 in Boydton, Virginia, he married (1) Sandra Darleen Smith, born about 1949. On 14 June 1972 in Henderson, he married (2) fifth cousin Crystal Mae Reavis, daughter of Richard Edward Reavis Sr and Shirley Green Anstead,,born there 1 June 1955.

John Robert Matthews and Crystal Mae Reavis had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.7.2.1.1. SHANNON NICOLE₉ MATTHEWS, born 31 May 1973 in Henderson, married (1) Jimmy Josheph [*sic*] Ramsey Sr on 12 December 1992 (divorced), born 22 November 1972. She married (2) Todd Hampton Meadows on 21 September 2002 in Bedford, Virginia, where he was born on 14 August 1972.

1.2.5.3.1.7.2.1.2. BRANDY LEIGH MATTHEWS, born 5 January 1978 in Henderson, married Christopher Todd Wright on 24 June 2000 in Henderson, Vance County, North Carolina, where he was born on 16 May 1974.

1.2.5.3.1.7.2.3. CURTIS NORMAN₈ MATTHEWS (Dorothy Marlene“Dot”, Kittrell, Mary Magnolia₆ Pendergrass, James “Thomas”₅, Thomas₄ Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁),was born on 9 May 1959 in Vance County, North Carolina, and died on 20 February 2014 in Henderson. He married (1) Mary Elizabeth “Beth” Pickett on 28 June 1981, and (2) Sharon Denise “Sherie” Roberson, who was born 18 June 1969 in Vance County. Sherie brought her daughter Leah into the blended family, and was herself the daughter of Larry Thomas Roberson and Frances Pearl Currin, who married 16 April 1965 in Boydton, Virginia. Larry Thomas Roberson Sr, born 20 May 1947, died 29 July 2004, was son of Joseph Benjamin Roberson Jr, born 14 June 1925, and Catherine Ford. Joseph Benjamin Roberson was son of Joseph Benjamin/Bennett Roberson Sr, who was born 28 August 1898, and died 10 May 1955, and Bessie Rose Abbott. These Sandy Creek families are closely intertwined and the Robersons are related through the marriage of Bessie Belle Pendergrass to James Madison Roberson as well as by blood or marriage to many other Jesse Pendergrass/Rachel Vigors descendants

Curtis Norman Matthews and Mary Elizabeth “Beth” Pickett had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.7.2.3.1. WILLIAM JOHN CURTIS₉ MATTHEWS was born in 1982 in Vance County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.3.1.7.2.3.2. DUSTIN NORMAN MATTHEWS was born about 1985.

Curtis Norman Matthews and Sharon Denise Roberson had or reared the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.7.2.3.3. LEAH DANYELL₉MATTHEWS, born 7 March 1986 in North Carolina, married (1) Bradley Lloyd, (2) Jordan Anderson, and (3) Dustin Brummitt.

1.2.5.3.1.7.2.3.4. CHRISTOPHER CODY MATTHEWS was born on 21June 1993 in Vance, North Carolina.

1.2.5.3.1.7.3.1. DENISE ANN₆BOONE (Mary “Sook” Minerva,Kittrell, Mary Magnolia₆Pendergrass, James”Thomas”₅, Thomas₄Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 6 February 1956 in Potter, Texas, died 28 February 2001 in Henderson, Vance County, North Carolina. She married (1) Bruce Harp and (2) Robert Fletcher “Rocky” Grissom Sr.

Bruce Harp and Denise Ann Boone had the following child:

1.2.5.3.1.7.3.1.1. JUSTIN₉HARP.

Robert Fletcher “Rocky” Grissom Sr and Denise Ann Boone had the following child:

1.2.5.3.1.7.3.1.2. ROBERT FLETCHER “LITTLE ROCK”₉ GRISSOM. JR

1.2.5.3.1.7.3.5. FURMAN “EUGENE” PARRISH (Mary “Sook” Minerva,Kittrell, Mary Magnolia₆Pendergrass, James “Thomas”₅, Thomas₄Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), was born 3 September 1964 in Vance County, North Carolina.

Eugene Parrish had the following child with an unknown wife or partner

1.2.5.3.1.7.3.5.1. DANIEL₉PARRISH married a Bowen.

1.2.5.3.1.7.4.2. DENISE RENEE₈KITTRELL (Frank Thomas₇, Mary Magnolia₆Pendergrass, James “Thomas”₅,Thomas₄Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born in North Caroliina, married an unknown López.

Unknown López and Denise Renee Kittrell had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.7.4.2.1. MARC₉ LOPEZ.

1.2.5.3.1.7.4.2.2. LARISSA LOPEZ.

1.2.5.3.1.7.4.3. TERESA CARROLL₈KITTRELL (Frank Thomas₇, Mary Magnolia₆Pendergrass, James “Thomas”₅, Thomas₄ Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born in North Carolina, married an unknown Salcedo.

Unknown Salcedo and Teresa Carroll Kittrell had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.7.4.3.1. SIMON₉ SALCEDO

1.2.5.3.1.7.4.3.2. ABIGAIL SALCEDO.

1.2.5.5.1.7.1.1. BARBARA CYNTHIA “CINDY”₈ANDREWS (Barbara Allen,Pendergrass, Capers Jack₆, Raleigh Benjamin₅, Mary₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁PENDERGRASS). She married John Michael Perry on 5 Mar 1993 in Bexar, Texas.

John Michael Perry and Barbara Cynthia “Cindy” Andrews had the following child:

1.2.5.5.1.7.1.1.1. HANNAH ALLEN₉PERRY. married David Anthony Pendergrass Sr, (fourth cousin once removed) who was born on 21 January 1962 in Vance County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.5.1.7.1.2. CURTIS GREGORY “GREG”₈ANDREWS (Barbara Allen,Pendergrass, Capers Jack₆, Raleigh Benjamin₅, Mary₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁PENDERGRASS) married (1) Tere[*sic*] Jo Mason and (2) Lori Diane Smith.

Curtis Gregory “Greg” Andrews and Lori Diane Smith had the following children:

1.2.5.5.1.7.1.2.1. SIERRA ALLEN-LOUISE₉ANDREWS was born in September 1990.

1.2.5.5.1.7.1.2.2. KELSEY PATRICIA ANDREWS was born in September 1992.

1.2.5.5.1.7.3.1. PAMELA₈TAYLOR (Lois Eller,Pendergrass, Capers Jack₆, Raleigh Benjamin₅, Mary₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁). married Michael Furman Pendergass,born 12 December 1966 in Vance County. If Raleigh Benjamin Pendergrass’ mother Mary was in fact daughter of Raleigh Pendergrass and Susan Nuckles, then Michael and Pamela would be 4th cousins.

Michael Furman Pendergrass and Pamela Taylor had the following children:

1.2.5.5.1.7.3.1.1. JORDAN₉ PENDERGRASS

1.2.5.5.1.7.3.1.2. ZAK PENDERGRASS

1.2.5.5.1.7.3.1.3. NOAH PENDERGRASS.

1.2.5.5.1.7.4.2. REGINA LYNN₈ PENDERGRASS (Jerry Evans₇,Pendergrass,Capers Jack₆, Raleigh Benjamin₅, Mary₄ Pendergrass Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born 18 November 1968.

Regina Lynn Pendergrass and an unknown partner had the following child:

1.2.5.5.1.7.4.2.1. CAPERS SETH₉PENDERGRASS/? was born 19 November 2000.

1.2.5.7.1.3.8.3. DAVID ANTHONY₈ PENDERGRASS SR (Horace Vernon,Sr, Sidney Richard₆, Ellis Malone₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁),born 21 January 1962 in Vance,married (1) Kathy Unknown there on 29 July 1979, born on 2 August 1961, (2) Betty Jean Edwards before 1992, born 1960, (3) his fourth cousin once removed, Hannah Allen Perry [*above*]

David Anthony Pendergrass Sr and Kathy Unknown had the following child:

1.2.5.7.1.3.8.3.1. DAVID ANTHONY₉PENDERGRASS JR, born 28 February 1990 in Nash County, married Laura Grey Perry on 9 May 2013 in Kittrell, born 1992, the daughter of Jill Elaine Lassiter (Perry). Jill was born 4 October 1964 in Vance County, the daughter of Joseph E Lassiter and Norma Jean Beckham, and has generously contributed family information.

1.2.5.7.3.1.5.1. FAYE₈BARHAM (Elizabeth Louise,Pendergrass, Henry Charles Atlas Clay₆Jr, Henry Clay P A₅[sr] , Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂,Pendergrass, JOHN₁PENDERGRASS). She married a Manning.

Unknown Manning and Faye Barham had the following child:

1.2.5.7.3.1.5.1.1. ANGELA₉MANNING, who married a Murphy.

1.2.5.7.3.4.1.1. SANDRA KAYE “MOTHER”₈COGHILL (Emily Louise,Martin, Patti Lou₆Pendergrass, Henry Clay P A₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁PENDERGRASS). She married a Roberson.

Unknown Roberson and “Mother” Coghill had the following child:

1.2.5.7.3.4.1.1.1. KEVIN₉ROBERSON.

1.2.5.7.4.9.1.1. MICHAEL FURMAN₈PENDERGRASS (Luther Furman₇,Eddie Furman₆, William Green,Pendergrass₅,Richard Jordan₄,Pendergrass, Raleigh,Pendergrass, Jesse,Pendergrass, JOHN₁PENDERGRASS) was born on 12 December 1966 in Vance County, North Carolina. He married his relative, Pamela Taylor, and the children are listed under her number, above. If Mary, the verified mother of Raleigh Benjamin Pendergrass, was in fact the daughter of Raleigh Pendergrass and Susan Nickles, they were fourth cousins.

Michael Furman Pendergrass and Pamela Taylor had the following children:

1.2.5.5.1.7.3.1.1. JORDAN₉ PENDERGRASS

1.2.5.5.1.7.3.1.2. ZAK PENDERGRASS

1.2.5.5.1.7.3.1.3. NOAH PENDERGRASS.

1.2.5.7.6.2.3.1. KIMBERLY STAR₈ROUNDTREE (Helen Gray,Pendergrass, Joseph Robert₆, James “Robert”₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁PENDERGRASS),born 6 July 1962 in Vance, County, North Carolina, married (1) Braxton John Carpenter, (2) Stephen Brian Straw on 7 July 1983. He was born on 11 September 1959. She married (3) Paul Lewis Pinero.

Braxton John Carpenter and Kimberly Star Roundtree had the following child:

1.2.5.7.6.2.3.1.1. KEISHA ELAINE₉CARPENTER was born on 20 May 1980.

Stephen Brian Straw and Kimberly Star Roundtree had the following child:

1.2.5.7.6.2.3.1.2. JOSEPH BRANDON₉STRAW was born on 12 April 1984.

1.2.5.7.7.1.1.2 DEBORAH DENISE₈ “DEBBIE” PENDERGRASS (JesseThomas₇,JesseLee₆,GeorgeDaniel₅, RichardJordan₄,Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born on 5 May 1962 in Vance County, North Carolina, and married (1) James Calabris on 25 September 1983 in Stark County, Ohio, and (2) Barry Banal.

James Calabris and Deborah Denis Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.5.7.7.1.1.2.1. MICHAEL₉CALABRIS was born 8 August 1984 in Stark County, Ohio.

1.2.5.7.7.1.1.2.2. JUSTIN CALABRIS was born 16 October 1985 in Stark County, Ohio..

1.2.5.7.7.1.1.2.3. NICOLE CALABRIS, born 2 January 1987 in Stark County, married an unknown spouse.

1.2.5.7.7.1.5.1. JOHN ANDREW₈PENDERGRASS II (John Andrew₇, Jesse Lee₆, George Daniel₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born 23 August 1961.

John Andrew Pendergrass II and an unknown wife or partner may have had the following child:

1.2.5.7.7.1.5.1.1. JOHN₉PENDERGRASS.[John Andrew III?][*Tentative, no source found*]

1.2.5.7.8.1.2.1. NITA₈ MILLS (Linda Magdaleine, Dickens, Marjorie “Margie” Hester₆ Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney” Pendergrass, Richard Jordan₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh,Pendergrass, Jesse₂Pendergrass, JOHN₁PENDERGRASS) was born on 16 November 1955. She married Howard Felton on 11 August 1973, who was born on 30 March 1923 and died on 13 October 1997.

Howard Felton and Nita Mills had the following children:

1.2.5.7.8.1.2.1.1. HOWARD₉ FELTON II was born on 13 September 1974.

1.2.5.7.8.1.2.1.2. JULIA FELTON, born 14 January 1977, married Michael Brooks 12 June 1994.

1.2.5.7.8.1.7.3. WANDA KAY₈ DICKENS (William Allen₇, Marjorie “Margie” Hester₆ Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 18 May 1977 in Norfolk, Virginia, married Patrick Gerard Koehler on 22 July 1995 in Virginia Beach, Virginia.

Patrick Gerard Koehler and Wanda Kay Dickens had the following child:

1.2.5.7.8.1.7.3.1. TRINITY RENEE₉ KOEHLER.

1.2.5.7.8.1.9.1. TIMOTHY GERALD₈ WHITLEY (Sandra Faye,Dickens, Marjorie “Margie” Hester₆ Pendergrass, Bussie Lee

“Guiney”⁵, Richard Jordan⁴, Raleigh³, Jesse², JOHN¹),born 7 February 1970 in Roanoke Rapids,Halifax County, North Carolina, married Becky Thompson on 7 December 1985 in North Carolina.

Timothy Gerald Whitley and Becky Thompson had the following child:

1.2.5.7.8.1.9.1.1. AARON LEE⁹WHITLEY was born on 19 September 1996.

1.2.5.7.8.2.1.1. VONITA FAUSTINE⁸LAMB (Martha Oveida “Bebe”⁷Hunt, Agatha Lee Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”⁵, Richard Jordan⁴, Raleigh³, Jesse², JOHN¹),was born in Henderson, Vance County, North Carolina, and married (1) Charles Linwood Riggan Sr and (2) her fourth cousin Larry Dale Boone, who was born on 6 January 1959 in California, and died on 3 July 2010 in Henderson, Vance County.

Charles Riggan Sr and Vonita Faustine Lamb had the following child:

1.2.5.7.8.2.1.1.1. CHARLES LINWOOD⁹RIGGAN JR, born 10 October 1974 in Vance County, married Dina Key.

1.2.5.7.8.2.1.3. JACKIE WAYNE⁸PEOPLES JR (Martha Oveida “Bebe”⁷Hunt, Agatha Lee Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”⁵, Richard Jordan⁴, Raleigh³, Jesse², JOHN¹), born 14 April 1965 in Vance County, North Carolina, married (1) Susan Unknown and (2) Bonnie Unknown, who was born in North Carolina.

Jackie Wayne Peoples Jr and Susan Unknown had the following child:

1.2.5.7.8.2.1.3.1. MEGAN⁹PEOPLES.

Jackie Wayne Peoples Jr and Bonnie Unknown had the following child:

1.2.5.7.8.2.1.3.2. JACQUELINE⁹PEOPLES.

1.2.5.7.8.2.2.1. DOROTHY ANNE⁸HUNT² (Andrew Lee “Curly”⁷, Agatha Lee Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”⁵, Richard Jordan⁴, Raleigh³, Jesse², JOHN¹), was born on 8 July 1944 in Vance County, North Carolina, and died 3 January 2015 in Henderson. She married (1) Charles William Clark Jr in December 1963 in Palm Beach, Florida, and (2) her fifth cousin William Wayne Ball, son of Hampton Elmo Ball and Virginia Elizabeth Spain, in North Carolina. He was born 19 November 1949 in Vance County..^{*[order of marriages unverified]*}

Charles William Clark Jr and Dorothy Anne Hunt had the following child:

1.2.5.7.8.2.2.1.1. CHARLES WILLIAM⁹CLARK III was born on 16 October 1965 and married Carmi Unknown.

William Wayne Ball and Dorothy Anne Hunt had the following children:

1.2.5.7.8.2.2.1.2. LEE ANDRA/LEANDRA⁹BALL She married (1) an unknown Pruitt and (2) Dale Swind.

1.2.5.7.8.2.2.1.3. JEFFREY WAYNE BALL. He married Andrea Unknown.

1.2.5.7.8.2.2.2. THOMAS LEE “TOMMY”⁸HUNT (Andrew Lee “Curly”⁷, Agatha Lee Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”⁵, Richard Jordan⁴, Raleigh³, Jesse², JOHN PENDERGRASS), born 8 May 1956 in Henderson, Vance County, North Carolina, married (1) Denise Ann Kopetsky and (2) Charlene Shallenburger.

Thomas Lee “Tommy” Hunt and Denise Ann Kopetsky had the following child:

1.2.5.7.8.2.2.2.1. PHILLIP SHANE⁹HUNT was born 15 October 1977.

Thomas Lee “Tommy” Hunt and Charlene Shallenberger had the following children:

1.2.5.7.8.2.2.2.2. NICOLE⁹HUNT was born on 19 September 1988.

1.2.5.7.8.2.2.2.3. JESSICA HUNT was born on 18 December 1990.

1.2.5.7.8.2.2.3. LINDA LOUISE⁸HUNT (Andrew Lee “Curly”⁷, Agatha Lee Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”⁵, Richard Jordan⁴, Raleigh³, Jesse², JOHN PENDERGRASS), born 13 August 1958 in Henderson, Vance County, North Carolina, died there 26 January 2002. She married (1) Nicky Stewart Vaughn/Vaughan and (2) Carl Lee Aleshire.

Nicky Stewart Vaughn and Linda Louise Hunt had the following child:

1.2.5.7.8.2.2.3.1. JASON STUART⁹VAUGHN was born on 25 November 1980 in Vance County, North Carolina.

Carl Lee Aleshire and Linda Louise Hunt had the following child:

1.2.5.7.8.2.2.3.2. DUSTIN LEE⁹ALESHIRE was born on 7 August 1990.

1.2.5.7.8.2.3.1. JANICE FAYE⁸HUGHES (Annie Belle/Annabelle Helen⁷Hunt, Agatha Lee Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”⁵, Richard Jordan⁴, Raleigh³, Jesse², JOHN PENDERGRASS), born 23 February 1945 in Henderson, North Carolina. She married Joel Thurston Duke, son of James Thurston Duke and Ruby Mae Davidson, there on 11 March 1966 at the North Henderson Baptist Church. He was born in Henderson on 6 April 1945.

Joel Thurston Duke and Janice Faye Hughes had the following child:

1.2.5.7.8.2.3.1.1. JAMES WESLEY⁹DUKE was born on 18 December 1975 in Atlanta, Georgia. He married Sarah Kristine Johnson, daughter of Claude Daniel Johnson and Mary Ellen Unknown, on 7 February 1998 in Apex, Wake, North Carolina, at the Apex Baptist Church. She was born on 24 March 1977 in Buncombe County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.7.8.2.3.2. DANNY RAY⁸HUGHES (Annie Belle/Annabelle Helen⁷Hunt, Agatha Lee Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”⁵, Richard Jordan⁴,Pendergrass, Raleigh,Pendergrass, Jesse,Pendergrass, JOHN PENDERGRASS), was born on 19 August 1947 in Henderson, Vance County, North Carolina. On 14 November 1970 at Duke University in Durham, he married Mary Mann Kyle, daughter of Harold Porter Kyle and Ann Page, who was born 28 February 1949 in Richmond, Virginia.

Danny Ray Hughes and Mary Mann Kyle had the following children:

1.2.5.7.8.2.3.2.1. KYLE PORTER⁹HUGHES, born 31 December 1976 in Raleigh, married Alexandra Calix, daughter of Robert F Calix and Tesla Urania Ramos, on 30 August 2008 in Raleigh. She was born 1 February 1980 in Honduras.

1.2.5.7.8.2.3.2.2. ANN HOLLAND HUGHES, born 19 April 1979 in Raleigh. There, on 18 July 2009, she married John Reeves Goldfinch Jr, son of John Reeves Goldfinch Sr and Carolyn Churchill Bertie, born 26 June 1975 in Chatham.

1.2.5.7.8.2.3.2.3. KATHERINE PAGE HUGHES, born 11 May 1982 in Raleigh, on 30 December 2006, married John Marion Richardson, son of Albert T Richardson and Barbara Jean Bancroft, born 30 November 1974 in Harris, Texas.

1.2.5.7.8.2.3.3. CAROLYN SUE⁸HUGHES (Annie Belle/Annabelle Helen⁷Hunt, Agatha Lee Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”⁵, Richard Jordan⁴, Raleigh³, Jesse², JOHN¹), born 12 January 1950 in Henderson, North Carolina, died 21 January 2011 in Raleigh.She married Timothy Craig Gupton, son of Percy Linwood “Gup” Gupton and Mary Elizabeth “Lib” Fleming, on 21 December 1969 in Henderson. He was born on 16 April 1950 in Henderson, Vance County.

Timothy Craig Gupton and Carolyn Sue Hughes had the following children:

1.2.5.7.8.2.3.3.1. TIMOTHY CRAIG⁹GUPTON JR, born 15 April 1978 in Fort Lauderdale, Broward County, Florida, married Lanier Whitlock on 2 May 2009. She was born on 27 October 1978.

1.2.5.7.8.2.3.3.2. SARAH FLEMING GUPTON, born 11 May 1982 in Fort Lauderdale, Florida, married Michael Allen Norris Jr, son of Michael Allen Norris Sr and Merle Coats, there on 27 April 2007. He was born on 5 May 1980.

1.2.5.7.8.2.3.3.3. MARY ANN GUPTON was born on 5 August 1983 in Fort Lauderdale, and died the same day.

1.2.5.7.8.2.3.3.4. REBEKAH WILDER GUPTON,born 8 October 1984 in Fort Lauderdale, married a Norris[?].

1.2.5.7.8.2.3.4. MARSHALL ANTHONY⁸HUGHES (Annie Belle/Annabelle Helen⁷Hunt, Agatha Lee Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”⁵, Richard Jordan⁴, Raleigh³, Jesse², JOHN¹), born 23 September 1956 in Vance County, North Carolina. He married Patricia Ann Hobgood, daughter of Lucious Howard Hobgood and Hazel Wilson Lynch, on 27 June 1981 in Henderson. She was born on 19 August 1959 in Vance County, North Carolina.

Marshall Anthony Hughes and Patricia Ann Hobgood had the following child:

1.2.5.7.8.2.3.4.1. BRANDON MARSHALL⁹HUGHES was born 14 December 1985 in Henderson, Vance County.

1.2.5.7.8.2.6.1. CHARLES ANDREW⁸HUNT (Alfred Green⁷, Agatha Lee Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”⁵, Richard Jordan⁴, Raleigh³, Jesse², JOHN¹), born 25 November 1957 in Downey, Los Angeles, California, died 8 August 2011 in Phoenix, Maricopa County, Arizona. He married Nina J Rogers, who was born about 1956.

Charles Andrew Hunt and Nina J Rogers had the following child:

1.2.5.7.8.2.6.1.1. CHARLES ANDREW⁹HUNT II, was born 13 February 1982 in Monterrey Park, California,and married Michelle M Unknown.

1.2.5.7.8.2.7.1. ELIZABETH DAWN⁸REID (Helen Elizabeth⁷Hunt, Agatha Lee Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”⁵, Richard Jordan⁴, Raleigh³, Jesse², JOHN¹),born 10 September 1954 in Henderson, Vance County, on 19 December 1971, married (1) John Marshall Wortham, son of Charlie Morris Wortham and Lorene Inscoe, who was born in Henderson on 11 September 1952. She later married (2) Ron A Munse in Davidson County, born on 28 January 1948 in Chicago, Cook County, Illinois.

John Marshall Wortham and Elizabeth Dawn Reid had the following children:

1.2.5.7.8.2.7.1.1. JENNIFER DAWN⁹WORTHAM ,born 2 July 1974 in Henderson, married (1) Robert Allen Jackson on 31 May 1997 in Raleigh., He was born 18 June 1969 in Chatham County. She married (2) William F “Bill” Berger in Saint Thomas, Virgin Islands, on 23 June 2008. He was born William Francis Wardwell II to William Francis Wardwell and Linda Ann Keiser on 20 October 1967 in Canandaigua, Ontario, New York.

1.2.5.7.8.2.7.1.2. AMY ELIZABETH WORTHAM,born 22 August 1981 in Raleigh, married Charles Jonathan Cathey, son of Clarence Jerome Cathey Jr and Helen Marie on 6 May 2001 in Charlotte. He was born 18 May 1982 in Ohio.

1.2.5.7.8.4.1.3. KATHY LOUISE⁸ALFORD (Ora Lee,Pendergrass, Herbert Jordan⁶Sr, Bussie Lee “Guiney”⁵, Richard Jordan⁴, Raleigh³,Jesse², JOHN¹), born 1959 in Warren County, married Danny Ray Smith,

Danny Ray Smith and Kathy Louise Alford had the following child:

1.2.5.7.8.4.1.3.1. MELISSA LEA⁹SMITH, born 30 May 1978 in Nash County, North Carolina, married a Wade.

1.2.5.7.8.4.4.1. DONNIE GEORGE⁸HOLLAND (Alvis “Wayne”⁷Pendergrass, Herbert Jordan⁶ Sr, Bussie Lee “Guiney”⁵, Richard Jordan⁴, Raleigh³, Jesse², JOHN¹), born 21 January 1961 in Edgecombe,is listed elsewhere as son of Alvis, but his birth certificate says he was son of Donnie Hugh Holland, and was born too soon to have been son of Alvis. He married Helen N Unknown on 14 January 1984 in Red Oak, Nash County, North Carolina.

Donnie George Holland and Helen N Unknown had the following twin children:

1.2.5.7.8.4.4.1.1. CALEB J⁹HOLLAND was born on 7 October 1995.

1.2.5.7.8.4.4.1.2. JACOB B HOLLAND was born on 7 October 1995.

1.2.5.8.2.10.1.1. NANCY KAYE⁸THOMPSON (Ronnie Jackson “Jimmy”⁷, Clara Jane Abbott, Elizabeth Sue “Bettie”⁶Pendergrass, William Henry⁴, Raleigh³, Jesse², JOHN¹), born 10 January 1953 in Vance County, married (1) her fourth cousin David Leslie Pendergrass Sr, who was born in 1951. She married (2) Robert E Woody, Sr. *[these children are listed under their father's number; above, because their parents were both descendants of Raleigh Pendergrass and Susan Nuckles]*.

David Leslie Pendergrass Sr and Nancy Kaye Thompson had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.1.1. DAVID LESLIE⁹PENDERGRASS JR was born on 3 October 1970 in Henderon.

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.1.2. KENNETH BLAIR PENDERGRASS, born 24 May 1981 in Henderson, marrued(1) Shelly Unknown, (2) Amanda Burnett and (3) Brandy Hartman., .

1.2.5.8.2.10.1.2. RONNIE JACKSON THOMPSON JR (Ronnie Jackson “Jimmy”⁷, Clara Jane Abbott, Elizabeth Sue “Bettie”⁶Pendergrass, William Henry⁴, Raleigh³, Jesse², JOHN¹) born 13 December 1953 in Vance, North Carolina, died 11 January 2021. He married (1) Linda K Peeden, born 7 May 1951 in Vance, died 30 August 2007 in Louisburg, and (2) Montez Blake.

Ronnie Jackson Thompson, Jr and Linda K Peeden had the following children:

1.2.5.8.2.10.1.2.1. JASON REAVIS⁹THOMPSON, born 22 June 1976, n Vance County, married Dawn Harris.

1.2.5.8.2.10.1.2.2. NANCY KEE THOMPSON, born 10 January 1980 in Vance County, married Daryl Hazelwood.

1.2.5.8.2.10.1.2.3. REGINA THOMPSON married a Brown.

1.2.5.8.2.10.1.2.4. TAMMY THOMPSON married Johnny Pendergrass, a distant cousin.

1.2.5.8.2.10.1.3. LARRY “MITCHELL” THOMPSON (Ronnie Jackson “Jimmy”⁷, Clara Jane⁶Abbott, Elizabeth Sue “Bet-tie”⁵Pendergrass, William Henry⁴, Raleigh³, Jesse²,JOHN¹),born 16 February 1967 in Vance, married Kimberly Denys Jenkins.
Larry “Mitchell” Thompson and Kimberly Denys Jenkins had the following chilren:
1.2.5.8.2.10.1.3.1. JACKSON MTCHELL⁹ THOMPSON married Hannah Jones 25 September, 2021.
1.2.5.8.2.10.1.3.2. JARRETT McDANIEL THOMPSON married Abigail Smith 21 January 2022.

1.2.5.8.3.1.1.2. HENRY LEE⁸PENDERGRASS (Joseph Brooks⁷,Pendergrass, Robert Lee⁶, William Robert⁵, William Henry⁴, Raleigh³, Jesse², JOHN¹),born 27 May 1957, married Diann M Deluttri, born 1961, on 13 October 1979 in California. In 1975 he and his brother Joseph Millard [*above*] enlisted in the Marine Corps and served until discharged honorably in 1981, a fact that was important to their proud family to have included here by special request.
Henry Lee Pendergrass and Diann M Deluttri had the following children:
1.2.5.8.2.1.1.2.1. JOSEPH⁹PENDERGRASS
1.2.5.8.2.1.1.2.2. ANTHONY PENDERGRASS
1.2.5.8.2.1.1.2.3. VINCENT PENDERGRASS
1.2.5.8.2.1.1.2.4. DOMINIC PENDERGRASS
1.2.5.8.2.1.1.2.5. CHIANN[*sic*] PENDERGRASS [*female*]

1.2.5.10.2.2.1.1. DOROTHY ROSE “DOT”⁸ HAMM (Eddie Green⁷,Lillie⁶Patterson, Lula Anne⁵Hayes, Lucy⁴Pendergrass, Raleigh³, Jesse², JOHN¹), born 28 March 1945 in Warren County, on 11 August 1968 in Warrenton, married William Gene Thompson Sr, son of Macon Thomas Thompson and Nettie St Sing, born 4 February 1942, died on 24 October 2009 in Norlina..
William Gene Thompson Sr and Dorothy Rose “Dot” Hamm had the following children:
1.2.5.10.2.2.1.1.1. APRIL DENISE⁹THOMPSON, was born 27 March 1971 in Vance County, North Carolina, and married (1) William Nelson Vaughan IV, and (2) David Sipfle.
1.2.5.10.2.2.1.1.2. WILLIAM GENE “BILLY”THOMPSON JR, born 6 April 1974, married Yolanda Unknown.

1.2.5.10.2.2.1.2. FRANCES JANE⁸ HAMM (Eddie Green⁷,Lillie⁶Patterson, Lula Anne⁵Hayes, Lucy⁴ Pendergrass, Raleigh³, Jesse², JOHN¹),born 26 February 1947 in Warren County, married (1) a Cates, and on 12 July 1968 in Randolph County mar-ried (2) Harold William Freeze, son of Floyd William Freeze and Carrie E Moose, born 9 April 1937 in Rowan County.
Harold William Freeze and Frances Jane Hamm had the following child:
1.2.5.10.2.2.1.2.1. BUSTER⁹, FREEZE.

1.2.5.10.2.2.1.3. BRENDA LORRAINE⁸ HAMM (Eddie Green⁷,Lillie⁶Patterson, Lula Anne⁵Hayes, Lucy⁴Pendergrass, Ra-leigh³, Jesse², JOHN¹), born 21 August 1948 in Warren County, married Jerry Wayne Abbott, son of Clyde Bennett Abbott and Gracie Lee Bledsoe, on 3 August 1969. He was born on 2 April 1949 in Warren County, and died on 9 July 2009.
Jerry Wayne Abbott and Brenda Lorraine Hamm had the following children:
1.2.5.10.2.2.1.3.1. JEFFERY WAYNE⁹ ABBOTT, born 25 February 1975 in Vance, married Sylvia Unknown.
1.2.5.10.2.2.1.3.2. JENNIFER LYNN ABBOTT was born in 1978.

1.2.5.10.2.2.4.2. DANNY RAY⁸ HAMM SR (Robert James⁷,Lillie⁶Patterson, Lula Anne⁵Hayes, Lucy⁴ Pendergrass, Raleigh³, Jesse², JOHN¹), born 20 July 1958 in Halifax, Virginia. He married (1) Unknown Shearin, (2) Brenda Carol Eubanks and mar-ried (3) Sharon Edwards on 16 Mar 2007. [*The order of the marriages is unconfirmed.as records are recent and private*]
Danny Ray Hamm Sr and Brenda Carol Eubanks, had the following child:
1.2.5.10.2.2.4.2.1. DANNY RAY⁹HAMM JR. was born in Greene County, North Carolina on 2 April 1980.

1.2.5.10.2.2.5.1. BETTY DALE⁸ELLIS (Pearl⁷,Hamm, Lillie⁶Patterson, Lula Anne⁵Hayes, Lucy⁴Pendergrass, Raleigh³, Jesse², JOHN¹), born 23 April 1951 in Newport News, died 3 October 1987 in Roanoke Rapids, married James Thomas Livingston.
James Thomas Livingston and Betty Dale Ellis had the following child:
1.2.5.10.2.2.5.1.1. KELLY JO⁹ LIVINGSTON married Kevin Wade Livesay.

1.2.5.10.2.2.6.1. SHERRY DIANNE⁸HAMM (Thomas Alec “Tom”⁷,Lillie⁶Patterson, Lula Anne⁵Hayes, Lucy⁴Pendergrass, Raleigh³, Jesse², JOHN¹), born 7 February 1955 in Franklin County, married (1) James Barbour on 17 November 1973 and (2) William Henry Rogers on 15 January 1978 in Wayne County, North Carolina.
James Barbour and Sherry Dianne Hamm had the following child:
1.2.5.10.2.2.6.1.1. SHERRY MARIE⁹BARBOUR.met (1) a partner, married (2) Chris Herring and (3) a Tharrington..

1.2.5.10.2.2.6.2. THOMAS ALEC “TOMMY”⁸ HAMM JR (Thomas Alec “Tom”⁷,Lillie⁶Patterson, Lula Anne⁵Hayes, Lucy⁴-Pendergrass, Raleigh³, Jesse², JOHN¹), born 4 December 1957 in Halifax County, on 16 July 1978 in Johnston County,married (1) Yulanda Ann “Lynn” Hancock, born 19 November 1959 in Danville, Virginia. He married (2) Tina Unknown.
Thomas Alec Hamm Jr and Yulanda Ann Hancock had the following children:
1.2.5.10.2.2.6.2.1. ASHLEY AIRON⁹ HAMM,born 24 May 1982,met (1) an unknown partner, married (2) a Knight.
1.2.5.10.2.2.6.2.2. THOMAS ALEC HAMM III was born on 2 October 1984. He married Krista Smith.

1.2.5.10.2.2.6.4. RITA FAYE⁸ HAMM (Thomas Alec “Tom”⁷,Lillie⁶Patterson, Lula Anne⁵Hayes, Lucy⁴Pendergrass, Ra-leigh³, Jesse², JOHN¹), born 19 December 1960 in Halifax, North Carolina, married (1) Terry Meares and (2) Richard “Rick” Bartholomew Jr, who was born about 1956..
Richard “Rick” Bartholomew Jr and Rita Faye Hamm had the following children:
1.2.5.10.2.2.6.4.1. TEMPERANCE BARTHOLOMEW was born on 12 August 1982 and married Ken Robancho
1.2.5.10.2.2.6.4.2. JOSEPH⁹BARTHOLOMEW, born 17 March 1986, married Bethany Norris on 12 August 2007..

1.2.5.10.2.2.7.1. EDWARD BENJAMIN⁸SAVAGE III (Charlotte Ann⁷,Hamm, Lillie⁶Patterson, Lula Anne⁵Hayes, Lucy⁴Pen-dergrass, Raleigh³, Jesse², JOHN¹), born 1 February 1953 in Newport News, Virginia, married Deborah Ellen Bauer, who was born 6 October 1955 and died on 9 December 2009 in Panama City, Bay County, Florida.
Edward Benjamin Savage III and Deborah Ellen Bauer had the following child:
1.2.5.10.2.2.7.1.1. CHRISTOPHER BRAD “CHRIS”⁹SAVAGE married Jessica Nicole Kimball on 28 March 2015.

1.2.5.10.2.3.2.1. PHILLIP RAY “BEAR”⁸SMITH (Elsie Lee⁷,Patterson, Claude⁶Patterson Sr, Lula Anne⁵Hayes, Lucy⁴Pender-grass, Raleigh³, Jesse², JOHN¹), born 24 January 1949 in Nash County, North Carolina, married Brenda Whaley, daughter of Harold E Whaley and Mae Walker, on 25 June 1972 in Raleigh. She was born on 4 July 1954 in Wake County.
Phillip Ray “Bear” Smith and Brenda Whaley had the following children:
1.2.5.10.2.3.2.1.1. PHILLIP WAYNE⁹SMITH was born on 3 December 1973 in Raleigh, Wake County, North Car-olina. He married Lisa Marie Nipper, who was born on 1 December 1972 in Zebulon, Wake County, North Carolina.
1.2.5.10.2.3.2.1.2. SARAH RENEE SMITH, born 27 October 1976 Raleigh, married Robert Conley Lowery III, son of Robert Conley Lowery Jr and Mary Ann Martin, 21 May 2005 in New Kent County, Virginia, born on 10 October 1974.

1.2.5.10.2.3.4.1. PATRICIA ANN⁸AYCOCK (Lula Virgina “Gin”⁷, Patterson, Claude⁶Patterson Sr, Lula Anne⁵Hayes, Lucy⁴-Pendergrass, Raleigh³, Jesse², JOHN¹), born 9 October 1949 in Warren County, North Carolina, married and divorced Danny Ray Peoples, who was born on 8 January 1950 in Warren County, and died on 23 November 2013 in Franklin County.
Danny Ray Peoples long divorced and Patricia Ann Aycock had the following child:
1.2.5.10.2.3.4.1.1. KIMBERLY ANN “KIM”⁹PEOPLES.

1.2.5.10.2.3.6.2. ROBIN SUE⁸ COGGIN (Yvonne Ethelene⁷,Patterson, Claude⁶Patterson Sr, Lula Anne⁵Hayes, Lucy⁴Pender-grass, Raleigh³, Jesse², JOHN¹), born 24 August 1968 in Nash County, North Carolina, married Brian Keith Bottoms.
Brian Keith Bottoms and Robin Sue Coggin had the following child:
1.2.5.10.2.3.6.2.1. MERISSA⁹ BOTTOMS was born in 2002 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.4.1.1. DOROTHY MAE⁸ MACKLIN (Madgie Lee⁷,Shearin, Jennie Lee⁶Patterson, Lula Anne⁵Hayes, Lucy⁴Pender-grass, Raleigh³, Jesse², JOHN¹), born 30 January 1942 in Halifax County, North Carolina, on 13 January 1961 in Nash County, married Gaston Nathaniel Pearce, son of Roger Pearce and Annie P Rich, born there 1 January 1934, died 1 February 2010.
Gaston Nathaniel Pearce and Dorothy Mae Macklin had the following children:
1.2.5.10.2.4.1.1.1. AUDREY MAE⁹ PEARCE was born on 17 November 1961 in Nash County..
1.2.5.10.2.4.1.1.2. ALICE SUZANNE “SUZY” PEARCE was born on 2 July 1965 in Nash County..

1.2.5.10.2.4.2.1. JOHN ALTON “JOHNNY” SHEARIN (Emory Thomas “Slim”⁷, Jennie Lee⁶Patterson, Lula Anne⁵Hayes, Lucy⁴Pendergrass, Raleigh³, Jesse², JOHN¹),⁸ born 3 July 1950 Sevierville, Tennessee, died 2 January 2014, married Mary Elaine Strickland 16 January 1973 in Florida,.born 2 May 1953 Hartford, Alabama, died 8 September 1991 Hernando, Florida.
John Alton “Johnny” Shearin and Mary Elaine Strickland had the following children:
1.2.5.10.2.4.2.1.1. MELANIE⁹ SHEARIN was born on 16 December 1973.
1.2.5.10.2.4.2.1.2. JOHN EMERY “LITTLE JOHN” SHEARIN, born16 July 1978, died 2 February 2019..

1.2.5.10.2.4.2.2. JUDITH ANN “JUDY”⁸SHEARIN (Emory Thomas “Slim”⁷, Jennie Lee⁶Patterson, Lula Anne⁵Hayes, Lucy⁴-Pendergrass, Raleigh³, Jesse², JOHN¹). born 16 March 1952 in Sevierville, Tennessee, married William Fredrick “Fred” Pitts, son of William Harold Pitts and Frances Elizabeth Mize, on 8 April 1972. He was born 15 September 1952 in Georgia and died 16 November 2009 in Walker County..
William Fredrick “Fred” Pitts and Judith Ann “Judy” Shearin had the following children:
1.2.5.10.2.4.2.2.1. WILLIAM DANIEL⁹PITTS, born 16 July 1977 in Fort Oglethorpe, Georgia, died 25 August 2002.
1.2.5.10.2.4.2.2.2. AARON FREDRICK PITTS, born 27 September 1980 in East Ridge, Tennessee, married (1) Lac-risha Ellis and (2) Erica Libby, daughter of Edward Libby and Patty, on 29 Mar 2010.
1.2.5.10.2.4.2.2.3. TIFFANY MICHELLE PITTS, born 10 May 1983 in East Ridge, Tennessee, married Ryan Avila. n 2009 and divorced him in 2011 in Tarrant, Texas.

1.2.5.10.2.4.2.3. TIMOTHY ALLAN⁸SHEARIN (Emory Thomas “Slim”⁷, Jennie Lee⁶Patterson, Lula Anne⁵Hayes,Lucy⁴Pen-dergrass, Raleigh³,Jesse²,JOHN¹),born 30 April 1958 in Oneida, Scott County, Tennessee. He married Lynn Alexandra Koval-sky, daughter of Michael Kovalsky and Jenny Ellen Van Reyen, on 1 July 1987 in Chattanooga, Tennessee.
Timothy Allan Shearin and Lynn Alexandra Kovalsky had the following children:
1.2.5.10.2.4.2.3.1. MICHAEL EMERY⁹SHEARIN, born 16 September 1991 in Rock Hill, South Carolina.
1.2.5.10.2.4.2.3.2. KAITLYN ALEXANDRIA SHEARIN, born 28 July 1994 in Rock Hill, South Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.4.3.1. JAMES EMERY “JIM”⁸SHEARIN (James Andrew⁷, Jennie Lee⁶Patterson, Lula Anne⁵Hayes, Lucy⁴Pend-ergrass, Raleigh³, Jesse²,JOHN¹),born 27 March1946 in Nash County, married Ruby Lee Jackson, daughter of Clee Raymond Jackson and Ora Lee Warren, on 14 July 1967 in Columbus, South Carolina. She was born on 3 June 1942 in South Carolina.
James Emery “Jim” Shearin and Ruby Lee Jackson had the following children:
1.2.5.10.2.4.3.1.1. RAYMOND ANDREW⁹SHEARIN, born 26 February 1969, married Tricia Ross on 8 May 1999.
1.2.5.10.2.4.3.1.2. MARTHA DARLENE SHEARIN, born 13 December 1970, married Robert Earl Butler.

1.2.5.10.2.4.3.2. BRENDA ANN⁸ SHEARIN (James Andrew⁷, Jennie Lee⁶Patterson, Lula Anne⁵Hayes, Lucy⁴Pendergrass, Raleigh³, Jesse², JOHN¹), born 18 April 1947 in Nash County, North Carolina, died on 12 or 20 October 2012. She married (1) and again (3) Kelly Ray Glover, the first time in 1964. She married (2) Robert Bohn Sr and (4) an Acree..

Kelly Ray Glover and Brenda Ann Shearin had the following children:

- 1.2.5.10.2.4.3.2.1. TRACY,GLOVER [*twin*], born 25 July 1968 in Nash County, North Carolina.
 - 1.2.5.10.2.4.3.2.2. STACY DARRELL GLOVER [*twin*] born 25 July 1968 in Nash County.
 - 1.2.5.10.2.4.3.2.3. ANITA GAIL GLOVER, born 31 December 1977 in Nash County, married a Gupton
- Robert Bohn Sr and Brenda Ann Shearin had the following child:**
- 1.2.5.10.2.4.3.2.4. ROBERT,₉ BOHN JR.

1.2.5.10.2.4.3.3. JOHN AARON,₈ SHEARIN (James Andrew,₇, Jennie Lee,₆ Patterson, Lula Anne, Hayes, Lucy,₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh,₃, Jesse,₂, JOHN,₁), born 16 December 1948 in Rocky Mount, North Carolina, died 5 April 1999 in Nash County. He married (1) Rose Unknown, (2) Donna Gail Bennett, (3) Mary Floyd Hardison and (4) Vickie Joyner.

John Aaron Shearin and Rose Unknown had the following child:

- 1.2.5.10.2.4.3.3.1. KURT,₉ SHEARIN
- John Aaron Shearin and Donna Gail Bennett had the following children:**
- 1.2.5.10.2.4.3.3.2. BRIAN CARL,₉ SHEARIN, born 5 October 1977 in Nash County,.
 - 1.2.5.10.2.4.3.3.3. AMANDA LYNN SHEARIN, born 28 October 1978 in Nash County,.
- John Aaron Shearin and Vickie Joyner had the following children:**
- 1.2.5.10.2.4.3.3.4. CRAIG ADAM,₉ SHEARIN, born 11 November 1985 in Nash County.
 - 1.2.5.10.2.4.3.3.5. ALLYSON SHEARIN, dates unknown.

1.2.5.10.2.4.3.5. HELEN RUTH,₈ SHEARIN (James Andrew,₇, Jennie Lee,₆ Patterson, Lula Anne, Hayes, Lucy,₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh,₃, Jesse,₂, JOHN,₁), born 14 May 1953 in Nash County, North Carolina, married (1) Robert Odell Dyson on 7 August 1976 in Wayne County, and (2) Melvin Ayers on 18 December 1993 in Woodland. He was born about 1950.

Robert Odell Dyson and Helen Ruth Shearin had the following children:

- 1.2.5.10.2.4.3.5.1. ANITA ARLENE,₉ DYSON [*twin*] born 1977.in Wayne County..
- 1.2.5.10.2.4.3.5.2. ANNIE DARLENE DYSON [*twin*] born 1977.in Wayne County.

1.2.5.10.2.4.5.1. PHYLLIS ROSE,₈ JONES (Velma“Gladys”, Shearin, Jennie Lee, Patterson, Lula Anne,₅ Hayes, Lucy,₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh,₃, Jesse,₂, JOHN,₁), born 22 December 1951 in Nash County, on 24 December 1969, married (1) Albert Royce “Snookie” Bone Jr, born 7 September 1948 and died January 2012. On 2 May 1980, she married (2) Stacy Alvin Perryman Jr born 1 September 1943 and died 1 August 2016.

Stacy Alvin Perryman Jr and Phyllis Rose Jones had the following children:

- 1.2.5.10.2.4.5.1.1. JENNIFER REBECCA “JENNIE”,₉BONE/PERRYMAN [*adopted by step-father*] was born on 9 November 1976 and married Michael Buelow.
- 1.2.5.10.2.4.5.1.2. CRYSTAL LYNN “CRISSY” BONE/PERRYMAN [*adopted*], born 29 November 1979, married (1) Alex Brandon Hooker 20 October 1995 in Emporia, Virginia, and (2) James Harley “Jim” Allgood on 26 September 2003.
- 1.2.5.10.2.4.5.1.3. JESSICA DAWN PERRYMAN was born on 12 July 1981 in Nash County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.5.1.1. JUDY ANNETTE,₈ SHORT (Nora Belle, Patterson, Douglas Edward Patterson, Lula Anne,₅ Hayes, Lucy,₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh,₃, Jesse,₂, JOHN,₁), born 10 July 1948 in Vance County, on 20 July 1969, married (1) Donald Lee Sossamon, son of Ben Ray Sossamon and Betty Trull, born 15 July 1942 in Cabarrus County. She married (2) Larry Moose, who was born 24 August 1947, died 24 December 2009.

Donald Lee Sossamon and Judy Annette Short had the following children:

- 1.2.5.10.2.5.1.1.1. AMY LYNETTE,₉SOSSAMON, born 29 June 1970 in Cabarrus County, married (1) Donovan Michael English, born 22 June 1968 in Versailles, Kentucky, died 26 April 2009 in Rockwell, North Carolina. She married (2) Ronald Scott “Ronnie” Raper, son of Ronnie Wes Raper and Betty Ann Dudley, on 25 June 1994 in Cabarrus County. He was born there 27 January 1966. She married (3) Johnny Ray Munson, son of Eugene Billy Munson and Brenda Carrol, on 18 September 2014. He was born 9 August 1966 in Union County, North Carolina.
- 1.2.5.10.2.5.1.1.2. JAMES LERAY SOSSAMON was born on 23 August 1975 in Cabarrus County, North Carolina.
- 1.2.5.10.2.5.1.1.3. LISA NICOLE SOSSAMON was born on 28 January 1978 in Cabarrus County, North Carolina. She married (1) Scott Allen Faris, who was born on 2 March 1976 and (2) Jonathan “Jon” Kelly, who was born on 2 April 1972.

1.2.5.10.2.5.1.2. MICHAEL LEE,₈ SHORT (Nora Belle, Patterson, Douglas Edward Patterson, Lula Anne,₅ Hayes, Lucy,₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh,₃, Jesse,₂, JOHN,₁), born 17 December 1953 in Vance County, on 10 May 1975 in Kannapols, married Connie Maxine Trull, daughter of Joe Thomas Trull and Dorothy “Dot” McClellan, born 13 October 1955 in Cabarrus County.

Michael Lee Short and Connie Maxine Trull had the following children:

- 1.2.5.10.2.5.1.2.1. CONNIE LEE,₉SHORT, born 12 July 1977 in Cabarrus County, married Christopher Troy La-Vance, who was born on 28 September 1971 in Petersburg, Virginia.
- 1.2.5.10.2.5.1.2.2. CHRISTIE MARIE SHORT, born 31 December 1979 in Cabarrus County, married Christopher Aron “Chris” Alexander, who was born there 17 February 1978..
- 1.2.5.10.2.5.1.2.3. MICHAEL DOUGLAS SHORT, born 17 July 1981, was briefly married to Britani Kearney.

1.2.5.10.2.5.1.3. EDWARD DEAN,₈SHORT (Nora Belle, Patterson, Douglas Edward,₆ Patterson, Lula Anne,₅ Hayes, Lucy,₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh,₃, Jesse,₂, JOHN,₁),born 18 November 1956 in Randolph County, married (1) Kimberly Ann Smith, daughter of Thomas Harold Smith and Pat, on 10 June 1978 in Kannapolis, Cabarrus County, North Carolina. She was born there on 8 April 1960. He married (2) Louann Barnhardt, born 3 August 1956,

Edward Dean Short and Kimberly Ann Smith had the following children:

- 1.2.5.10.2.5.1.3.1. DEANA LEANN,₉ SHORT was born on 20 August 1980 in Cabarrus County, North Carolina. She married Justin Martin Overcash, who was born on 4 July 1979 in Charlotte, Mecklenburg County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.5.1.3.2. KRISTEN DIANE SHORT was born on 15 July 1982 in Cabarrus County, North Carolina and married John Matthew Munzert on 16 October 2011, born on 30 April 1981 in Framington, Middlesex County, Massachusetts.

1.2.5.10.2.5.1.3.3. DAVID RYAN “DAVE” SHORT was born on 8 October 1988 in Cabarrus County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.5.1.3.4. DANIEL AARON SHORT was born on 3 January 1990 in Cabarrus County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.5.1.4. ANGELA DAWN “ANGIE”₈ SHORT (Nora Belle, Patterson, Douglas Edward, Patterson, Lula Anne, Hayes, Lucy,₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh,₃, Jesse,₂, JOHN,₁), born 17 August 1968 in Cabarrus County, North Carolina, married Darrel Eugene Self, son of Darrel Lynn Self and Helen Elaine Irvin, there on 4 November 1989. He was born there 11 October 1966.

Darrel Eugene Self and Angela Dawn “Angie” Short had the following children:

- 1.2.5.10.2.5.1.4.1. ANGELA BROOKE,₉ SELF, born 4 January 1986 in Cabarrus County, married Phillip Wesley Irvin, son of Michael Eugene Irvin and Suzanne Fink, on 24 September 2016 in Mount Pleasant. He was born there 6 February 1985. All children except Jaxon (born in Cabarrus) were born in Mecklenburg County.
- 1.2.5.10.2.5.1.4.2. KENDAL WELLINGTON SELF was born on 7 September 1990.
- 1.2.5.10.2.5.1.4.3. CALEB ADDISON SELF was born on 6 June 1991..
- 1.2.5.10.2.5.1.4.4. JOSHUA CHRISTIANSON SELF was born and died on 8 March 1994.
- 1.2.5.10.2.5.1.4.5. MADELINE BELLAINA SELF was born and died 7 September 1997.
- 1.2.5.10.2.5.1.4.6. JAXON ALEXANDER SELF was born on 10 October 2006.

1.2.5.10.2.5.3.2. STEPHEN FULLER,₈AYCOCK (Nellie Grey, Patterson, Douglas Edward, Patterson, Lula Anne, Hayes, Lucy,₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh,₃, Jesse,₂, JOHN,₁),born 5 February 1968 in Vance County, on 25April 1998 in Warren, married Sandra Lee “Sandy” Williams, daughter of James Herbert Williams and Dorothy Louise Spivey,, born 12 September 1958 in Atlanta..

Stephen Fuller Aycock and Sandra Lee “Sandy” Williams had/reared the following children:

- 1.2.5.10.2.5.3.2.1. TRAVIS MIN “CODY”₉ SHULTZ [*adopted stepson*] born 4 May 1988 in Seoul, married Bing Li.
- 1.2.5.10.2.5.3.2.2. DEVIN PAUL FULLER AYCOCK was born on 28 February 1997 in Lexington, Kentucky.

1.2.5.10.2.5.3.3. SUSAN DENISE,₉ AYCOCK (Nellie Grey, Patterson, Douglas Edward, Patterson, Lula Anne, Hayes, Lucy,₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh,₃, Jesse,₂, JOHN,₁), born December 1969 in Vance, on 5 May 1990 in Warren County, married Michael Eugene Solomon, son of John H Solomon and Linda Overbay, born 6 May 1970 in Knoxville, Knox County, Tennessee.

Michael Eugene Solomon and Susan Denise Aycock had the following children:

- 1.2.5.10.2.5.3.3.1. JESSICA LANE,₉ SOLOMON, born 9 September 1996 in Vance County, on 20 May 2017 married Joshua Wayne Garrett, son of Marty Wayne Garrett and Sheila Joanne Stegall, born 19 March 1993 in Vance. [*see errata*].
- 1.2.5.10.2.5.3.3.2. JENNIFER RAE SOLOMON [*twin*],was born 1 May 2001 in Granville County.
- 1.2.5.10.2.5.3.3.3. JULIE PAIGE SOLOMON [*twin*],was born 1 May 2001 in Granville County.

1.2.5.10.2.5.5.1. CHARLOTTE RUTH,₈ PATTERSON (Glenwood Hartwell “Glenn”₇, Sr, Douglas Edward,₆ Lula Anne, Hayes, Lucy,₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh,₃, Jesse,₂, JOHN,₁), born 9 December 1959 in Mount Airy, on 3 July 1978 in Staunton, Virginia, married Robert Elmer Brown Sr, son of Carl Wayne Brown and Lois Irene Layton, born 25 February 1958 in Columbus, Ohio.

Robert Elmer “Bob” Brown Sr and Charlotte Ruth Patterson had the following children:

- 1.2.5.10.2.5.5.1.1. ROBERT ELMER “BOBBY”₉ BROWN JR, born 21 January 1979 in Staunton, married (1) Jamie Arlene Root, born 6 October 1982 in Waynesboro, Virginia. He met (2) Tiffany DiFloure, and (3) Heather Renea Fitzgerald.
- 1.2.5.10.2.5.5.1.2. GREGORY ALLEN BROWN, born 26 May 1980 in Staunton,,met partner Rachel Ann Whitesel.,
- 1.2.5.10.2.5.5.1.3. MICHAEL DWAYNE BROWN was born 1 August 1981 in Staunton, Virginia.

1.2.5.10.2.5.5.2. GLENWOOD HARTWELL “BUDDY” PATTERSON JR (Glenwood Hartwell, Sr, Douglas Edward,₆ Lula Anne,₅ Hayes, Lucy,₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh,₃, Jesse,₂, JOHN,₁),born 27 June 1961 in Surry, on 25 April 1992 in Waynesboro, Virginia, married Teresa “Michelle” Dean, daughter of Kemper Leon Dean and Lori Ann Broome, born 10 May 1968 in Virginia.

Glenwood Hartwell Patterson Jr and Teresa Michelle Dean had the following children:

- 1.2.5.10.2.5.5.2.1. DEVAN MICHELLE,₉PATTERSON, born 15 June 1994 in Waynesboro, married Noah Sexton.
- 1.2.5.10.2.5.5.2.2. COLTON WYATT PATTERSON born 7 March 2001 in Augusta, Virginia.

1.2.5.10.2.5.5.3. BALDWIN LEE,₉ PATTERSON (Glenwood Hartwell “Glenn”₇,Sr, Douglas Edward,₆ Lula Anne, Hayes, Lucy,₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh,₃, Jesse,₂, JOHN,₁) was born on 4 September 1962 in Roanoke, Virginia, and died on 5 June 2014 in Durham, North Carolina. He married Mary Ann Elizabeth Fitzgerald, daughter of Leighton Rice Fitzgerald and Lulabelle Marie Sneed, on 5 June 1983 in Augusta, Virginia. She was born on 4 April 1964 in Virginia.

Baldwin Lee Patterson and Mary Ann Elizabeth Fitzgerald had the following children:

- 1.2.5.10.2.5.5.3.1. SAMANTHA LYNN,₉PATTERSON, born 20 September 1988 in Granville County, North Carolina, married Mark Anthony Williamson, son of James “Freddy” Williamson and Annie Ruth Brake, on 23 September 2006 in Henderson. He was born on 28 November 1980 in Vance County, North Carolina.
- 1.2.5.10.2.5.5.3.2. KRISTINA ANN PATTERSON, born 1 March 1990 in Granville, on 19 July 2008 in Vance, married Joshua Andrew Francis, son of Clint Andrew Francis and Berry/Berrie Lane King, born there on 21 September 1988.

1.2.5.10.2.5.5.4. SHARON KAY,₈PATTERSON (Glenwood Hartwell “Glenn”₇,Sr, Douglas Edward,₆ Lula Anne,₅ Hayes, Lucy,₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh,₃, Jesse,₂, JOHN,₁),born 26 July 1968 in Staunton, Virginia, married Dennis Franklin Lambert, who was born on 25 May 1967 in Harrisonburg, Virginia.

Dennis Franklin Lambert and Sharon Kay Patterson had the following children:

- 1.2.5.10.2.5.5.4.1. DOUGLAS FRANKLIN,₉LAMBERT was born on 20 May 1994 in Waynesboro, Virginia.
- 1.2.5.10.2.5.5.4.2. VICTORIA ELIZABETH LAMBERT was born on 19 August 2003 in Augusta, Virginia.
- 1.2.5.10.2.5.5.4.3. DANIEL WAYNE LAMBERT was born on 25 October 2007 in Augusta, Virginia.

1.2.5.10.2.5.6.1. PEGGY ROSE₈ LASSITER (Peggy Marie₆ Patterson, Douglas Edward₆ Patterson, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 15 November 1956 in Cheverly, Prince George’s County, Maryland, married (1) Roger Dale Winters, son of Odell Winters and Dorothy Neal Edwards, on 24 November 1979 in Vance County, North Carolina.. He was born on 23 May 1950 in Henderson, and died on 31 January 1986 in Durham, North Carolina in a 4-wheeler accident. On 13 January 1996 in Henderson, she married (2) William Lloyd “Bill” Jones, son of Thomas Wesley Jones and Helen Ball Miller, born 12 August 1944 in Richmond, Virginia, and died on 18 September 2000 in Vance County of lung cancer.

Roger Dale Winters and Peggy Rose Lassiter had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.5.6.1.1. CANDICE FAITH₉ WINTERS, born 22 February 1982 in Vance, in 2002 married (1) John Hunt Cash, son of Harry Davis Cash and Evelyn Royster Tarry., born 30 July 1980 in Granville County. On 16 June 2007. she married (2) Jeremy Bryant Paul, son of William Rufus Paul and Linda Miller, born 3 June 1986 in South Carolina. In 2017, she married (3) Lawrence Vincent DeYoung, son of Lawrence Madison DeYoung and Ruth Esther Deaver, born 4 September 1977.

1.2.5.10.2.5.6.2. BEVERLY DAPHINE₉ LASSITER (Peggy Marie₆ Patterson, Douglas Edward₆ Patterson, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 4 September 1959 in Vance County, married (1) Robert Elmo Talley Jr, born 3 February 1955 in Halifax, Virginia, died 13 April 2012 in Vance County, and (2) James Harold “Butch” Jennings Jr.

Robert Elmo Talley Jr and Beverly Daphne Lassiter had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.5.6.2.1. ROBERT ELMO₉ TALLEY III, born 18 May 1977, married Joy Lynn King, born 23 July 1971.

1.2.5.10.2.5.6.3. FRANCES DOREEN₈ LASSITER (Peggy Marie₆ Patterson, Douglas Edward₆ Patterson, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 12 July 1960 in Vance County, North Carolina, married (1) David Earl Vaughan, son of Frank Ray Vaughan and Anne Marie Godwin, there on 28 October 1978. He was born on 25 December 1953 in Edgecombe County. She married (2) Otis Darrel Greenway, son of Otis Greenway and Brenda Owens, on 23 July 1999 in Henderson. He was born 28 July 1964 in Person County, North Carolina.

David Earl Vaughan and Frances Doreen Lassiter had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.5.6.3.1. CRYSTAL MARIE₉ VAUGHAN, born 7 October 1982 in Vance County, married(1) Dennis Ray Gill, Jr, who was born on 23 August 1979 in Durham County., (2) Perry Albert Faulkner III, son of Perry Albert Faulkner Jr and Linda Gail Huff, there on 29 July 2015. He was born on 16 July 1985 in North Carolina.[*see errata*]

Otis Darrel Greenway and Frances Doreen Lassiter had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.5.6.3.2. LONI NICOLE₉ GREENWAY was born on 31 August 1999 in Vance County, [*see errata*].

1.2.5.10.2.5.6.4. ALAN BERNARD₈ LASSITER SR (Peggy Marie₆ Patterson, Douglas Edward₆ Patterson, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 15 April 1967 in Vance County, married Cheryl Kay Forsythe, daughter of Charles Kenneth Forsythe and Peggy Maxine Williamson, there on 24 March 1990. She was born there on 23 September 1969.

Alan Bernard Lassiter Sr and Cheryl Kay Forsythe had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.5.6.4.1. ALLISON KAY₉ LASSITER, born 24 November 1991 in Granville County, married Chris McHenry, born 1992, on 16 June 2016 in Tennessee.

1.2.5.10.2.5.6.4.2. AMBER MARIE₉ LASSITER, born 27 April 1993 in Granville County, married Daniel Isaiah Cotterell on 19 May 2018 in Clarkville, Tennessee..

1.2.5.10.2.5.6.4.3. ALAN BERNARD “A J” LASSITER JR was born on 31 October 1996 in Granville County..

1.2.5.10.2.5.6.4.4. ADAM THOMAS LASSITER was born on 29 November 1999 in Vance County..

1.2.5.10.2.5.7.2. PHILLIP ANDREW₈ PATTERSON (Douglas Perry₇, Douglas Edward₆, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) born 8 November 1969 in Randolph County, died there 2 October 2012. He married Melissa Unknown.

Phillip Andrew Patterson and Melissa Unknown had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.5.7.2.1. NOAH₉ PATTERSON.

1.2.5.10.2.5.8.1. DONALD WAYNE₈ HANFORD (Shirley Jean₇ Patterson, Douglas Edward₆ Patterson, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁),born on 7 July 1960 in Vance County, North Carolina, married Cheryl Ann Kiser, who was born on 26 August 1965 in Greenville County, South Carolina.

Cheryl Ann Kiser had the following children reared with Donald Wayne Hanford:

1.2.5.10.2.5.8.1.1. TEELA MARIE₉ HANFORD was born on 21 April 1985, and married Jonathon Brian “Jon” Mason on 14 July 2011 in Indiana. He was born on 24 October 1984 in Huntingburg, Dubois County, Indiana.

1.2.5.10.2.5.8.1.2. KALA HANFORD was born on 11 May 1986 in Greenville, South Carolina and married Jordan Scott Bruce on 30 April 2016 in Manatee County, Florida.

1.2.5.10.2.5.8.2. TERESA ANN₈ HANFORD (Shirley Jean₇ Patterson, Douglas Edward₆ Patterson, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 20 June 1963 in Anderson, South Carolina, married Frederick “Fred”W Turner, son of Walter Berry Turner and Dorothy Edna Wood, on 21 June 1986 in South Carolina. He was born on 24 March 1964.

Frederick “Fred” W Turner and Teresa Ann Hanford had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.5.8.2.1. BRIAN KEITH₉ TURNER, born 23 April 1984 in Anderson County, South Carolina, on 1 May 2010 in South Carolina, married Ashley Melissa Clardy, born 24 January 1984 in Easley, Pickens County, South Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.5.8.2.2. KAYLA YVONNE TURNER,born 27 July 1987 in Anderson County, South Carolina, married Andrew Kyle Steele on 21 July 2012. He was born 25 July 1988 in Georgia.

1.2.5.10.2.5.8.2.3. BRANDON ALEX TURNER, born 9 November 1989 in Anderson County, South Carolina, married Denae LeAnn Wood, born 15 July 1991 in Easley, Pickens County.

1.2.5.10.2.5.8.3. WANDA YVONNE₈ HANFORD (Shirley Jean₇ Patterson, Douglas Edward₆ Patterson, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 16 January 1969 in Spartanburg County, South Carolina, on 4 June 1990 in

Anderson, married Christopher Todd “Chris” Whiten, son of unknown Whiten and Diane Williams, born there on 3 April 1968.

Christopher Todd “Chris” Whiten and Wanda Yvonne Hanford had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.5.8.3.1. KATIE ELIZABETH₉ WHITEN, born 6 September 1996 in Greenville.

1.2.5.10.2.5.8.3.2. HALEY CATHERINE WHITEN,born 12 March 2000 in Greenville.

1.2.5.10.2.5.10.1. BRENDA CAROL₈ BERGER (Carolyn Jewel₇ Patterson, Douglas Edward₆ Patterson, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 9 November 1969 in Henrico County, Virginia, on 30 April 1994 in Richmond, married (1) Anthony Jerel Hawkes, son of Curtis E Hawkes and Hazel L Moore, born 12 January 1969 in Cleveland County, North Carolina. She married (2) Chadwick Earl Olmstead, son of Arthur Olmstead and Charlene Jenkiins, on 16 August 1997 in Henrico County, Virginia. Chadwick Earl Olmstead was born there on 20 March 1970.

Anthony Jerel Hawkes and Brenda Carol Berger had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.5.10.1.1. CHRISTIAN ANTHONY₉ HAWKES was born on 7 July 1995 in Henrico County, Virginia..

Chadwick Earl Olmstead and Brenda Carol Berger had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.5.10.1.2. NICOLE MADISON₉ OLMSTEAD was born on 27 December 2000 in Henrico County..

1.2.5.10.2.5.10.1.3. SETH ALEXANDER OLMSTEAD was born on 21 March 2002. in Henrico County.

1.2.5.10.2.5.10.2. KIMBERLEY DAWN₈ BERGER (Carolyn Jewel₇ Patterson, Douglas Edward₆ Patterson, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 21 January 1974 in Henrico County, Virginia, married Leonard Luke Hooker, son of William Tyson Hooker and Barbara Leonard, there on 20 May 1995. He was born there on 28 March 1972.

Leonard Luke Hooker and Kimberley Dawn Berger had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.5.10.2.1. CAITLIN BROOKE₉ HOOKER was born on 4 November 1997.in Henrico County, Virginia.

1.2.5.10.2.5.10.2.2. COURTNEY NICOLE HOOKER was born on 25 September 1999 in Henrico County, Virginia..

1.2.5.10.2.5.11.1. JOHNNY RAY₈ PATTERSON (Linwood Alton₇, Douglas Edward₆, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 22 November 1971 in Vance County, North Carolina, married Leslie Michelle Nelson, daughter of Larkin Henry Nelson and Constance Sharon “Connie” Faucette, there on 26 October 1996, born in 1974 and died in 2012.

Johnny Ray Patterson and Leslie Michelle Nelson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.5.11.1.1. BRITTNEY MICHELLE₉ PATTERSON,was born 27 May 1999 in Chesapeake, Virginia.

1.2.5.10.2.5.11.1.2. BRANDY LYNN PATTERSON was born on 26 May 2000 in Chowan County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.5.11.1.3. BRAYDEN NICOLE PATTERSON was born on 22 July 2002 in Vance County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.5.11.1.4. BRADLEY TODD PATTERSON was born on 4 March 2005 in Vance County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.5.11.2. TANYA RENEE₈ PATTERSON (Linwood Alton₇, Douglas Edward₆, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS),born 11 September 1973 Vance, married Herbert “Herb” Chestley Guy, son of Unknown Guy and Linda Gullage, there 18 October 2008. He was born on 20 May 1978 in Massachusetts.

Herbert “Herb” Chestley Guy and Tanya Renee Patterson had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.5.11.2.1. EMMA CAROLINE₉ GUY was born on 29 August 2009 in Granville County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.5.12.1. REBECCA ANN₈ PATTERSON (Marshall Wayne “Limbo”₇, Douglas Edward₆, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 13 August 1972 in Raleigh, North Carolina, married (1) Joey Johnson, (2) Kirk White, (3) Jason Turner, (4) Chris Dunn, and (5) Anthony Paul “Tony” Shively.

Joey Johnson and Rebecca Ann Patterson had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.5.12.1.1. BRANDON WAYNE₉ JOHNSON, born 7 March 1994,married Dana Strautrieks in May 2016.

Kirk White and Rebecca Ann Patterson had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.5.12.1.2. KIRK HUNTER DALE₉ WHITE, born 3 August 1996 in Durham married Ashley McCoy.

Jason Turner and Rebecca Ann Patterson had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.5.12.1.3. AMANDA LYNN₉ TURNER, born 9 August 2003 in Durham County.

Chris Dunn and Rebecca Ann Patterson had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.5.12.1.4. CRYSTALYNN₉ DUNN, born 3 October 2006 in Durham County. No

Anthony Paul “Tony” Shively had, and Rebecca Ann Patterson obtained legal custody of, her step-children:

1.2.5.10.2.5.12.1.5. HALEY MEREDITH₉ SHIVELY, born 16 February 2010 in Durham.

1.2.5.10.2.5.12.1.6. GRACIE LEIGH SHIVELY, born 25 October 2011, Durham County.

1.2.5.10.2.5.13.1. JASON DOUGLAS₈ PATTERSON (Jerry McCoy₇, Douglas Edward₆, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 8 September 1977 in Vance County, North Carolina, married Jeniffer[sic] Floretta Best, daughter of Alger Donald Best Jr and Laura Robin Landman,on 28 June 1997 in Henderson, born 2 July 1977 in Washington, D.C.

Jason Douglas Patterson and Jeniffer[sic] Floretta Best had the following children: [*see errata*]

1.2.5.10.2.5.13.1.1. ANNA ELISE₉ PATTERSON was born 29 February2000 in Nash County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.5.13.1.2. ALANA MARIE PATTERSON was born 19 Ruuary 2002 in Nash County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.5.13.1.3. LAURA AVERY PATTERSON was born 22 September 2006 in Durham County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.5.13.1.4. LEVI MCCOY PATTERSON was born 25 September 2009 in Nash County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.5.13.1.5. AUSTIN YIN JIAN PATTERSON [*adopted*]was born 27 January 2010 in Jinhua, China.

1.2.5.10.2.5.13.1.6. LUCAS GUANG AN PATTERSON [*adopted*] was born 13 August 2013 in Nanyang, China.

1.2.5.10.2.5.13.2. JUSTIN ART₈ PATTERSON (Jerry McCoy₇, Douglas Edward₆, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 24 January 1980 in Henderson, Vance County, North Carolina, married Amanda Lee Clary, daughter of Eugene Carson Clary and Wanda Lee Wilson, in Henderson on 3 June 2000. She was born there on 30 June 1980.

Justin Art Patterson and Amanda Lee Clary had the following children: [*see errata*]

- 1.2.5.10.2.5.13.2.1. HALEY RENEE₉ PATTERSON,born 13 November 2002 in Vance County.

1.2.5.10.2.5.13.2.2. GRACIE LONG PATTERSON, born 23 January 2005 in Vance County..
- 1.2.5.10.2.7.1.1. RICKY BENTON₈ PATTERSON (Vance Benton₇, Atha Thomas₆ Jr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 5 May 1957 in Vance County, North Carolina, married Beverly Unknown.

Ricky Benton Patterson and Beverly Unknown had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.7.1.1.1. LYNDSIE JOY₉ PATTERSON, born 1978, married Anthony Coon.

1.2.5.10.2.7.1.1.2. BRAD PATTERSON.

1.2.5.10.2.7.1.2. VANESSA “KAYE” PATTERSON (Vance Benton₇, Atha Thomas₆ Jr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 30 July 1958 in Vance County, North Carolina. She married (1) James Harper Donnell III and (2) Larry Brison *[marriage order undetermined]*

James Harper Donnell III and Vanessa “Kaye” Patterson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.7.1.2.1. JUSTIN WILLIAM₉ DONNELL born 10 May 1984 in Halifax County.

1.2.5.10.2.7.1.2.2. SARAH DONNELL was born in North Carolina and married Cory Chaney on 5 November 2016.

1.2.5.10.2.7.1.3. CALVIN VANCE₈ PATTERSON (Vance Benton₇, Atha Thomas₆ Jr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 31 January 1960 in Vance County, North Carolina, married (1) Patty Sue Henderson on 20 June 1981 in Asheboro, Randolph County, North Carolina, and (2) Sandra Glass.*[marriage order undetermined]*

Calvin Vance Patterson and Patty Sue Henderson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.7.1.3.1. VALERIE₉ PATTERSON, born in Randolph County, married Robert Ryan Stover, born 1978.

1.2.5.10.2.7.1.3.2. KEATON PATTERSON was born in North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.7.1.4. PATRICK DALE “PAT” PATTERSON (Vance Benton₇, Atha Thomas₆ Jr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born on 1 November 1961 in Anson County, North Carolina and married Lori Kishbaugh.

Patrick Dale “Pat” Patterson and Lori Kishbaugh had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.7.1.4.1. STACIE₉ PATTERSON, born in Randolph County, married Travis Sells in July 2014.

1.2.5.10.2.7.1.4.2. BRITTANY PATTERSON born in Randolph County, met partner Unknown Scoggins.

1.2.5.10.2.7.2.1. RITA FAYE₉ PATTERSON (Edward “Perry”₇, Atha Thomas₆ Jr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born on 5 September 1958 in Franklin County, North Carolina, and married Raymond Willie Gene Hight, who was born on 24 April 1956 in Nash County, North Carolina.

Raymond Willie Gene Hight and Rita Faye Patterson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.7.2.1.1. CRYSTAL GALE₉ HIGHT, born 17 March 1975 in Franklin County.

1.2.5.10.2.7.2.1.2. TINA MARIE HIGHT was born on 3 March 1978 in Nash County.

1.2.5.10.2.7.2.1.3. REGINA ANN HIGHT was born on 6 July 1979 in Nash County.

1.2.5.10.2.7.2.1.4. RHONDA JEAN HIGHT was born on 21 June 1981 in Nash County.

1.2.5.10.2.7.2.2. DONNIE RAY₈ PATTERSON (Edward “Perry”₇, Atha Thomas₆ Jr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), was born 16 August 1961 in Norwalk, Fairfield County, Connecticut, and died on 26 December 2004 in Rocky Mount, Nash County, North Carolina. He married Ruby Carpenter.

Donnie Ray Patterson and Ruby Carpenter had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.7.2.2.1. DONNIE SCOTT₉ PATTERSON, born 3 March 1990, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.7.2.4. TERESA₈ PATTERSON (Edward “Perry”₇, Atha Thomas₆ Jr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 21 June 1967, married (1) Thomas Wayne Bailey, and (2) an unknown Langston on 24 February 2012.

Thomas Wayne Bailey and Teresa Patterson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.7.2.4.1. BRANDON₉ BAILEY was born on 27 March 1990.

1.2.5.10.2.7.2.4.2. H NICOLE BAILEY was born on 1 May 1993.

1.2.5.10.2.7.3.1. SCARLET MARIE PATTERSON (Charles Lee₇, Atha Thomas₆ Jr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 3 May 1962 in Franklin County, North Carolina, married Jay Moore.

Jay Moore and Scarlet Marie Patterson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.7.3.1.1. KRISTEN MARIE₉ MOORE, was born 24 November 1991 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.7.3.1.2. RYAN MOORE was born 1 October 1996 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.7.3.4. CHRISTOPHER DALE₉ PATTERSON (Charles Lee₇, Atha Thomas₆ Jr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS),was born 16 August 1970 in Franklin County, North Carolina, and on 12 December 1998, married Phyllis Lynn Parham, daughter of James Howard Parham Jr and Donna Beatrice Blackley, who was born 19 August 1977 in Granville County..

Christopher Dale Patterson and Phyllis Lynn Parham had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.7.3.4.1. JASON DALE₉ PATTERSON,born 7 January 2000 in Franklin County.

1.2.5.10.2.7.3.4.2. MEGAN LYNN PATTERSON,born 12 February 2004 Franklin County..

1.2.5.10.2.7.4.1. SHARON₈ PATTERSON (William Andrew₇, Atha Thomas₆ Jr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁),born 21 July 1964 in North Carolina, married Brett Overby on 21 September 1991.

Brett Overby and Sharon Patterson had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.7.4.1.1. MICHAEL₉ OVERBY was born in 1996.

1.2.5.10.2.7.5.1. JOSEPH ALLEN “JOEY” PATTERSON JR (Joseph Allen Sr₇, Atha Thomas₆ Jr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 29 May 1978 in North Carolina, married (1) Charlotte Unknown, who brought two children into the marriage, and (2) Claireese*[sic]* Snyder.*[order of marriages is undetermined]*

Joseph Allen “Joey” Patterson Sr and Charlotte Unknown had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.7.5.1.1. SAVANNAH₉ LEE

1.2.5.10.2.7.5.1.2. LINDSEY LEE

1.2.5.10.2.7.5.1.3. LILY-GRACE₉ ANN PATTERSON was born in North Carolina.

Joseph Allen “Joey” Patterson and Claireese Snyder had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.7.5.1.4. JOSEPH “ALLEN”₉ PATTERSON III.

1.2.5.10.2.7.5.1.5. BRIANNA PATTERSON was born in North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.7.6.2. KATHY DIANE DENTON (Josephine Dianne “Anne”₇ Patterson, Atha Thomas₆ Patterson Jr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 3 July 1971, married Abdalrahman Mohammed Alsad about 31 January 1994. He was born in 1968.

Abdalrahman Mohammed Alsad and Kathy Diane Denton had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.7.6.2.1. EHAB₉ ALSAD, was born 20 March 1995 and met partner Amber Riffert.

1.2.5.10.2.7.6.2.2. ISHAH GABRIEL ALSAD *[female]*, born 12 December 1996 in Vance County, North Carolina, married William Justice on 6 August 2017.

1.2.5.10.2.7.6.3. TANYA FRANCES₈ DENTON (Josephine Dianne “Anne”₇ Patterson, AthaThomas₆ Patterson Jr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁),born 22 July 1973 in Franklin County, married a Layachi.

Unknown Layachi and Tanya Frances Denton had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.7.6.3.1. SAMIR₉ LAYACHI was born on 17 July 1999 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.7.8.1. ASHLEY PATTERSON (Jimmy Ray₇ Sr, Atha Thomas₆ Jr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born on 5 September 1984 in North Carolina and married J R Knotts.

J R Knotts and Ashley Patterson had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.7.8.1.1. BRADLEY₉ KNOTTS was born in North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.7.8.2. JIMMY RAY₈ PATTERSON JR (Jimmy Ray₇ Sr, Atha Thomas₆ Jr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), married Heather Radke on 19 September 2009 in Zebulon, Wake County, North Carolina.

Jimmy Ray Patterson Jr and Heather Radke had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.7.8.2.1. BRANDON LEE₉ PATTERSON was born on 27 August 2010.

1.2.5.10.2.7.9.2. TRACY LYNN₈ MATTHEWS (Geraldine “Geri” Rose₇ Patterson, Atha Thomas₆ Patterson Jr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 6 July 1974 in Franklin County, married Henry Shearin.

Henry Shearin and Tracy Lynn Matthews had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.7.9.2.1. BRANDEN₉ SHEARIN,born 1992 in North Carolina, married Emily Moody on 18 October 2013.

1.2.5.10.2.7.9.2.2. DUSTIN SHEARIN was born on 12 October 1993 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.7.9.2.3. NOAH SHEARIN was born on 13 January 1999 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.7.10.1. CARMEN₉ PATTERSON (Johnnie Walker “J W” or Wheeler₇, Atha Thomas₆ Jr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 9 June 1977 in North Carolina and married Jamie Murray on 22 May 1999.

Jamie Murray and Carmen Patterson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.7.10.1.1. JORDAN₉ MURRAY *[male]*

1.2.5.10.2.7.10.1.2. CARSON MURRAY *[male]*

1.2.5.10.2.7.10.1.3. MELISSA MURRAY

1.2.5.10.2.7.10.1.4. DARREN MURRAY

1.2.5.10.2.7.10.1.5. CHRISTIAN MURRAY

1.2.5.10.2.7.10.2. ALLISON MARGARET PATTERSON (Johnnie Walker “J W” or Wheeler₇, Atha Thomas₆ Jr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), was born on 21 February 1982 in Franklin County, North Carolina. She married (1) an unknown Eatmon, and met, (2) an unknown partner. Both children were born in Wake County, North Carolina.

Eatmon and Allison Margaret Patterson had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.7.10.2.1. CARMEN JAY₉ EATMON was born on 16 February 2009.

Unknown and Allison Margaret Patterson had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.7.10.2.2. RUTH ANN₉ PATTERSON was born on 27 December 2012.

1.2.5.10.2.7.11.1. TAMMY₈ MICHELE*[sic]* WESTER (Joyce Fay₇ Patterson, Atha Thomas₆ Patterson Jr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS), was born on 1 August 1971, Franklin County, and married Hugh Davis, who was born on 5 September 1972.

Hugh Davis and Tammy Michele Wester had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.7.11.1.1. ASHTEN WEDNESDAY₉ DAVIS was born on 27 December 1993.

1.2.5.10.2.7.11.1.2. CAMERON LAMAR DAVIS was born on 24 August 2005.

1.2.5.10.2.7.11.2. JENNIFER NICOLE₈ WESTER (Joyce Fay₇ Patterson, Atha Thomas₆ Patterson Jr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 16 July 1979 in Franklin County, married Robert “Rob” Waring on 7 June 2003.

Robert “Rob” Waring and Jennifer Nicole Wester had the following children:

264

265

- 1.2.5.10.2.7.11.2.1. EMILY₉ WARING was born on 9 November 2011 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.5.10.2.7.11.2.2. LUCY WARING was born on 8 August 2016 in North Carolina..

1.2.5.10.2.7.11.3. WILLIE HAROLD WESTER JR (Joyce Fay₇Patterson, Atha Thomas₆Patterson Jr, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁⁸), born 11 August 1981 in Franklin County, married Lauren Baker, born 10 June 1985.
Willie Harold Wester Jr and Lauren Baker had the following children:
1.2.5.10.2.7.11.3.1. ETHAN₉ WESTER was born in North Carolina.
1.2.5.10.2.7.11.3.2. KATELYN WESTER was born in North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.7.12.1. REBECCA LYNN₈PATTERSON (Sheldon Merle₇, Atha Thomas₆Jr, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃Pendergrass, Jesse₂Pendergrass, JOHN₁PENDERGRASS) was born on 30 June 1998 and married Brian Hograve.
Brian Hograve and Rebecca Lynn Patterson had the following children:
1.2.5.10.2.7.12.1.1. DESTINY₉ MADALYN HOGRAVE
1.2.5.10.2.7.12.1.2. ABIGAIL HOGRAVE was born in North Carolina.
1.2.5.10.2.7.12.1.3. SHIANN^[sic]₉ HOGRAVE was born in North Carolina.
1.2.5.10.2.7.12.1.4. MICHAEL HOGRAVE was born on 12 April 2016 in Nash County.

1.2.5.10.2.7.13.2. CRYSTAL MARIE₆ PATTERSON (Robert Dennis₇, Atha Thomas₆Jr, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 29 October 1982 in Franklin County, North Carolina, met or married an unknown partner.
Unknown and Crystal Marie Patterson had the following children:
1.2.5.10.2.7.13.2.1. JADEN MALIK₉PATTERSON^[twin] was born on 4 October 2012 in Durham County,..
1.2.5.10.2.7.13.2.2. CALEB MICHAEL PATTERSON^[twin] was born on 4 October 2012 in Durham County..

1.2.5.10.2.7.15.1. JACOB DOUGLAS “JAKE”₈PATTERSON (Bruce Wayne₇, Atha Thomas₆Jr, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃Pendergrass, Jesse₂Pendergrass, JOHN₁PENDERGRASS) was born in 1986 and married Sylvia Clark.
Jacob Douglas “Jake” Patterson and Sylvia Clark had the following children:
1.2.5.10.2.7.15.1.1. PAYTON ROSE₉PATTERSON was born on 19 March 2011.in Orange County, North Carolina.
1.2.5.10.2.7.15.1.2. BENJAMIN BRUCE PATTERSON was born on 27 February 2016. in Orange County,
1.2.5.10.2.7.15.1.3. ZOE ADALLEN PATTERSON was born on 26 September 2017 in Orange County..

1.2.5.10.2.8.1.1. WILLIAM BENJAMIN₈ALSTON (Etta Mae₇Patterson, Elmus Reed₆Patterson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁),born 28 August 1967 in Halifax County, North Carolina, married (1) Faye Marie Jenkins there on 1 May 1992, born about 1956. .On 1 January 1997 there, he married (2) Sheila Renee Wheeler (Daughtery), daughter of Donald Wayne Wheeler and Gloria Ellen Bass, born 23 June 1970 in Nash County, and (3) Margaret Unknown 16 April 2011
William Benjamin Alston and Sheila Renee Wheeler (Daugherty) had the following child:
1.2.5.10.2.8.1.1.1. SAMUEL BLAKE₉ALSTON was born in 1999 in Halifax.

1.2.5.10.2.8.1.2. NORMA JEAN₈ALSTON (Etta Mae₇Patterson, Elmus Reed₆Patterson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 19 July 1971 in Halifax County, married Kevin Henry Lyle on 18 August 1995 in Emporia.
Kevin Henry Lyle and Norma Jean Alston had the following children:
1.2.5.10.2.8.1.2.1. WILLIAM HENRY₉LYLE was born on 19 May 1997 in Halifax County, North Carolina..
1.2.5.10.2.8.1.2.2. BRIANNA NICOLE LYLE was born on 10 September 2001in Halifax County, North Carolina.
1.2.5.10.2.8.1.2.3. ALYSSA LEANN LYLE was born on 7 July 2007 in Halifax County, North Carolina..

1.2.5.10.2.8.2.1. JAMES OSCAR₈REMSBURG JR (Lessie Mae₇Patterson, Elmus Reed₆Patterson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 28 June 1960 in Rome, Oneida County, New York, married Christine Palmer.
James Oscar Remsburg Jr and Christine Palmer had the following children:
1.2.5.10.2.8.2.1.1. JAMES OSCAR₉REMSBURG III, born 10 August 1978 in Fort Bragg, North Carolina, married Erin Dawson on 27 July 2017.
1.2.5.10.2.8.2.1.2. JONATHAN REMSBURG, born 25 April 1981 in Fayetteville, married Amber Unknown.
1.2.5.10.2.8.2.1.3. JESSE REMSBURG, born on 21 June 1989 in Fayetteville, Cumberland County, North Carolina, married Amanda Lynn Adams on 1 October 2016 in Maryland.

1.2.5.10.2.8.2.2. DELORES SUSAN₈REMSBURG (Lessie Mae₇Patterson, Elmus Reed₆Patterson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 18 December 1963 in Baltimore, Maryland, married Bradley Lee Tribble there on 28 January 1983. He was born on 21 June 1958 in Baltimore, Maryland, as were both children.
Bradley Lee Tribble and Delores Susan Remsburg had the following children:
1.2.5.10.2.8.2.2.1. JENNIFER LYNN₉TRIBBLE ^[twin],born 30 January 1984, married Thomas Bond.
1.2.5.10.2.8.2.2.2. BRADLEY LEE TRIBBLE JR ^[twin] was born on 30 January 1984.

1.2.5.10.2.8.2.3. EDNA MARIE₈REMSBURG (Lessie Mae₇Patterson, Elmus Reed₆Patterson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁),born 10 August 1969 in Baltimore, Maryland, married and divorced (1) Stephen Fischer, Sr and married (2) Randy Paynter ^[marriage order undetermined] All children were born in Baltimore.
Stephen Fischer Sr and Edna Marie Remsburg had the following children:
1.2.5.10.2.8.2.3.1. STEPHEN₉FISCHER JR was born on 14 October 1989.
1.2.5.10.2.8.2.3.2. ADAM FISCHER was born on 11 May 1992.
1.2.5.10.2.8.2.3.3. ALEXANDRIA MARIE FISCHER, born 25 February 1994,met or married an unknown partner.
1.2.5.10.2.8.2.3.4. BRANDON FISCHER was born on 21 May 2001.

1.2.5.10.2.8.3.1. DAVID LEE₈PAYNTER (Jettie Grey₇Patterson, Elmus Reed₆Patterson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), was born on 18 June 1961 in Warrenton, Warren County, North Carolina, and married and divorced Tammy Louise Railey, daughter of Joseph William Railey and Virginia Ann Smith, who was born on 9 December 1967 in Vance County, where all of their children were born.
David Lee Paynter and Tammy Louise Railey had the following children:
1.2.5.10.2.8.3.1.1. WILLIAM CHRISTIAN₉PAYNTER was born on 3 September 1993.
1.2.5.10.2.8.3.1.2. MATTHEW DILLON PAYNTER was born on 7 September 1994.
1.2.5.10.2.8.3.1.3. VIVIAN LEIGH PAYNTER was born on 18 November 1998.

1.2.5.10.2.8.3.3. BETTY LOU₈PAYNTER (Jettie Grey₇Patterson, Elmus Reed₆Patterson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 12 November 1965 in Henderson, Vance County, North Carolina, married Seth Dana Low on 16 May 1992 in Wise, Warren County. He was born on 14 September 1958 in Maine.
Seth Dana Low and Betty Lou Paynter had the following child:
1.2.5.10.2.8.3.3.1. KATHERINE NICOLE₉LOW was born on 3 October 1994 in Vance County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.8.3.4. DANIEL REED₈PAYNTER (Jettie Grey₇Patterson, Elmus Reed₆Patterson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 12 February 1975 in Henderson, North Carolina, married (1) Beverly Hope Salmon, born 21 January 1977 in Vance County. He married (2) Mary Anne Unknown on 21 July 2012 in Henderson. Vance County,..
Daniel Reed Paynter and Beverly Hope Salmon had the following children:
1.2.5.10.2.8.3.4.1. CHRISTOPHER HUNTER₉PAYNTER was born on 2 February 1996.in Henderson.
1.2.5.10.2.8.3.4.2. AARON JACOB PAYNTER was born on 9 February 2000 n Henderson..

1.2.5.10.2.8.5.3. SETH ANDREW₈NEWTON (Margaret Annie₇Patterson, Elmus Reed₆Patterson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁),born 31 March 1976 in Rockingham, married Johanna Winona Lawrence on 20 September 2008 in Hamlet, Richmond County, North Carolina. She was born in Ohio.
Seth Andrew Newton and Johanna Winona Lawrence had the following children:
1.2.5.10.2.8.5.3.1. SILAS EARL₉NEWTON was born on 27 July 2010 in Pinehurst, Moore County, North Carolina.
1.2.5.10.2.8.5.3.2. MADELYNN VERONICA NEWTON was born on 27 July 2012 in Pinehurst, Moore County.

1.2.5.10.2.8.6.1. KRISTY ANN₈PAYNTER (Lily Faye₇Patterson, Elmus Reed₆Patterson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 6 December 1970 in Henderson, North Carolina, married (1) A C Pitchford, and (2) Glenn Franklin Hunt on 14 March 2008 in Warrenton, born 14 December 1975 in Durham County, North Carolina..
A C Pitchford 1 and Kristy Ann Paynter had the following child:
1.2.5.10.2.8.6.1.1. KAITLYN₉PITCHFORD,born 10 April 2000 in Vance County, met Jason Alston...
Glenn Franklin Hunt and Kristy Ann Paynter had the following child:
1.2.5.10.2.8.6.1.2. NATHAN TREVOR₉HUNT was born on 21 April 2009 n Vance County, North Caroliina..

1.2.5.10.2.8.7.1. TINA MARIE₈HOLMES (Edith Marie₇Patterson, Elmus Reed₆Patterson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 19 October 1974 in Raleigh, married Kenny Lee Howell 10 June 1995 in Dillon County, South Carolina. He was born on 24 October 1973.
Kenny Lee Howell and Tina Marie Holmes had the following children:
1.2.5.10.2.8.7.1.1. CHRISTOPHER REED₉HOWELL,born 21 October 1991, married Kayla Mullen on 2 April 2012.
1.2.5.10.2.8.7.1.2. CRYSTAL MARIE HOWELL,born 31 August 1992 ,married Justin Gonzalez on 7 March 2015.
1.2.5.10.2.8.7.1.3. CODY LEE HOWELL was born on 25 July 1997.
1.2.5.10.2.8.7.1.4. KENNY HOWELL was born on 23 August 1999.

1.2.5.10.2.8.7.2. CRYSTAL GAYLE₈HOLMES (Edith Marie₇Patterson, Elmus Reed₆Patterson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 14 May 1979 in Raleigh, North Carolina, married (1) a Gayton and (2) a Patino.
Unknown Gayton and Crystal Gayle Holmes had the following children:
1.2.5.10.2.8.7.2.1. DAVID₉GAYTON was born on 31 August 1996.in Wake County,
1.2.5.10.2.8.7.2.2. ANNA MARIA MALDONADO GAYTON, born on 28 July 1998.in Wake County.
Unknown Patino and Crystal Gayle Holmes had the following children:
1.2.5.10.2.8.7.2.3. BENJAMIN “BEN”₉PATINO ^[twin] was born on 31 July 2000 in Wake County..
1.2.5.10.2.8.7.2.4. NICHOLAS PATINO ^[twin] was born on 31 July 2000 in Wake County.
1.2.5.10.2.8.7.2.5. ELIZABETH NICOLE PATINO was born on 20 April 2001 in Wake County..

1.2.5.10.2.9.1.2. JOHNNIE₈DENTON (Jesse James₇, Lula Ann “Doll”₆Patterson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃Pendergrass, Jesse₂Pendergrass, JOHN₁PENDERGRASS) was born in North Carolina. She married Ad Winters.
Ad Winters and Johnnie Denton had the following children:
1.2.5.10.2.9.1.2.1. LUCAS₉WINTERS was born on 9 September 1991 in North Carolina.
1.2.5.10.2.9.1.2.2. ADAM “CONOR” WINTERS 25 September 1994 in Fairfax, Virginia.
1.2.5.10.2.9.1.2.3. THOMAS WINTERS was born on 29 May 1999 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.9.4.1. GREG LANE₉WARLICK (Mary Claire₇Denton, Lula Ann “Doll”₆Patterson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 25 September 1962 in Burke County, North Carolina, married Melissa Unknown.
Greg Lane Warlick and Melissa Unknown had the following children:
1.2.5.10.2.9.4.1.1. IVEY SCOT₉WARLICK was born about 2000 in South Carolina.
1.2.5.10.2.9.4.1.2. STERLING THATCHER WARLICK, born on 9 April 2001.

1.2.5.10.2.9.4.2. LISA LYNN₈ WARLICK (Mary Claire₇,Denton, Lula Ann“Doll”₆ Patterson, Lula Anne₅ Hayes,Lucy₄ Pendergrass,Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 17 October 1964 in Burke County, married Timothy Wray “Tim” Cason.

Timothy Wray “Tim” Cason and Lisa Lynn Warlick had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.9.4.2.1. DALLAS WRAY₉ CASON,born 20 May 1994, Hennepin, Minnesota.

1.2.5.10.2.9.4.2.2. JESSE CASON was born on 15 February 2013 in Minnesota.

1.2.5.10.2.9.4.3. KEITH MICHAEL₈ WARLICK (Mary Claire₇,Denton, Lula Ann “Doll”₆ Patterson, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 17 March 1969 in Greenville, South Carolina, married Beverly Reynolds.

Keith Michael Warlick and Beverly Reynolds had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.9.4.3.1. DENTON LANE₉ WARLICK, was born about 1999 in Greenville, South Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.9.4.3.2. OLIVIA WARLICK was born about 2001 in Greenville, South Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.9.4.5. SHAUNA JO₈ WARLICK (Mary Claire₇,Denton, Lula Ann “Doll”₆ Patterson, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 29 May 1979 in Greenville, South Carolina, met (1) an unknown partner, and married (2) Eric Bridwell.*[marriage order undetermined]* Her children were born in South Carolina.

Unknown Father and Shauna Jo Warlick had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.9.4.5.1. ASHTON MCCOY₉ WARLICK was born about 2001.Spartanburg.

1.2.5.10.2.9.4.5.2. JASON LANE WARLICK was born about 2004 in Greenville.

Eric Bridwell and Shauna Jo Warlick had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.9.4.5.3. SIERRA₉ BRIDWELL was born in Greenville.

1.2.5.10.2.10.3.1. VIRGINIA GAIL₈ THOMPSON (Callie Edward “Boo Jack”₇, Jessa “Alma”₆ Patterson, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass,Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 22 July 1961 in Franklin County, North Carolina, married (1) an Unknown Sharpe, (2) an Unknown Smith, and (3) Keith Pleasants.

Unknown Sharpe and Virginia Gail Thompson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.10.3.1.1. JACOB₉ SHARPE married Jennifer “Jenny” Finn on 18 June 2016. She was born in July 1995.

1.2.5.10.2.10.3.1.2. DANIEL SHARPE married Rebecca Kissinger.

Unknown Smith and Virginia Gail Thompson had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.10.3.1.3. EVAN₉ SMITH.

1.2.5.10.2.10.3.3. EDWARD RAY₈ THOMPSON (Callie Edward “Boo Jack”₇, Jessa “Alma”₆ Patterson, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass,Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁),born 22 October 1963 in Franklin County, North Carolina, married Carla Unknown.

Edward Ray Thompson and Carla Unknown had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.10.3.3.1. BRITTINI₉ THOMPSON, born 24 May 1990 in North Carolina, met/married an unknown partner.

1.2.5.10.2.13.1.2. ROSITA ANN₈ PATTERSON (Durwood Gene₇,Sr, Harvie Elton₆ Sr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 31 October, 1963 in Edgecombe County, North Carolina, married Robert Gary Tharrington.

Robert Gary Tharrington and Rosita Ann Patterson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.13.1.2.1. CRYSTAL DAWN₉ THARRINGTON, born 25 April 1982 in Vance, married Anthony J Battle.

1.2.5.10.2.13.1.2.2. LISA NICOLE THARRINGTON, born 13 September 1984 in Vance County, North Carolina, married (1) an Unknown Hayes,and (2) Bobby Barfield on 17 October 2015 in Wilson, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.13.1.2.3. AMANDA THARRINGTON was born in North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.13.1.3. SIDNEY KEITH₈ PATTERSON (Durwood Gene₇,Sr, Harvie Elton₆ Sr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 17 February 1966 in Warren County, North Carolina, married (1) Rita Norwood there in 1986. He met (2) Johianna Hargrove, and (3) Angela Dale Bailey.

Sidney Keith Patterson and Rita Norwood had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.13.1.3.1. TERRI LYNN₉ PATTERSON was born in November 1986 in Warren County.

Sidney Keith Patterson and Johanna Hargrove had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.13.1.3.2. CLAUDIA MARIE₉ HARGROVE, born 1 June 1990 in Vance County, met unknown partner(s).

Sidney Keith Patterson and Angela Dale Bailey had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.13.1.3.3. SAMANTHA GAYLE₉ BAILEY was born 12 September 1993 in Warren County.

1.2.5.10.2.13.1.4. ANGELA DENISE₈ PATTERSON (Durwood Gene₇,Sr, Harvie Elton₆ Sr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 6 May 1968 in Warren County, North Carolina, met Raymond Britt Paynter Jr.

Raymond Britt Paynter Jr and Angela Denise Patterson had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.13.1.4.1. CHRISTINA LYNN₉ PATTERSON,born 26 July 1990, married David William George Davis Sr.

1.2.5.10.2.13.2.1. SUSAN LORRAINE₈ BARWICK (Doris Jeanette₇,Patterson, Harvie Elton₆ Patterson Sr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass,Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 5 December 1966 in Nash County, on 17 October 1987, married (1) Richard Fleming Quincy, born there 21 July 1968. She married (2) William Ray Barnhill on 15 May 2010.

Richard Fleming Quincy and Susan Lorraine Barwick had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.13.2.1.1. KANDICE MICHELLE JERNIGAN₉ QUINCY born 10 April 1987 married Boone Wheeler.

1.2.5.10.2.13.2.1.2. MICHAEL LEE QUINCY, born 16 July 1988, met partner Marissa Blaine Turner.*[see errata]*

1.2.5.10.2.13.2.2. HOWARD ELTON₈ BARWICK (Doris Jeanette₇,Patterson, Harvie Elton₆ Patterson Sr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), was born on 23 October 1968 in Nash County, North Carolina, met partner (1) Jennifer Wallis, then married and divorced (2) Melissa Gail Denton..

Howard Elton Barwick and Jennifer Unknown had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.13.2.2.1. AMBER LEIGH₉ BARWICK,born 14 July 1991,met partners (1) Scott and (2) Perry..

1.2.5.10.2.13.2.2.2. BRITTANY BARWICK, born 20 January 1993 in North Carolina, married Adam Porter.

1.2.5.10.2.13.2.3. STEVEN CRAIG₈ BARWICK (Doris Jeanette₇,Patterson, Harvie Elton₆ Patterson Sr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁),born 28 March 1971 in Nash County, North Carolina, married Sherry Drake.

Steven Craig Barwick and Sherry Unknown had the following child: *[see errata for first child]*

1.2.5.10.2.13.2.3.2. CHEYENNE RENEE₉ BARWICK was born on 21April 1998.

1.2.5.10.2.13.3.1. CARROLL SMALL₈ BRADSHAW JR (Linda Fayne₇,Patterson, Harvie Elton₆ Patterson Sr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass,Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 1 August 1963 in Nash County, on 23 November 1996 married Deborah Jean “Debbie” Ramsey, daughter of Charles Ramsey and Marjorie Griffin, born 27 January 1958 in Nash County, North Carolina.

Carroll Small Bradshaw Jr and Deborah Jean “Debbie” Ramsey had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.13.3.1.1. VIRGINIA ANN“GINNIE”₉ BRADSHAW, born on 8 October 1997 in Nash County..

1.2.5.10.2.13.3.1.2. SAMANTHA “SAMMIE”₉ BRADSHAW, born on 5 January 1999 in Nash County..

1.2.5.10.2.13.3.2. TERESA LYNN₈ BRADSHAW (Linda Fayne₇,Patterson, Harvie Elton₆ Patterson Sr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass,Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁),born 30 August 1965,married David Bryant Lucas, born 29 September 1965 Oklahoma.

David Bryant Lucas and Teresa Lynn Bradshaw had the following child: *[see errata]*

1.2.5.10.2.13.3.2.1. CARMEN MICHELLE₉ LUCAS, born 3 August 1990 in Wilson, married Daniel Stephen Best.

1.2.5.10.2.13.3.3. SHEILA GAIL₈ BRADSHAW (Linda Fayne₇,Patterson, Harvie Elton₆ Patterson Sr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass,Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 20 November 1970 in Rocky Mount, North Carolina, married (1) David Lee Wooten, born 4 December 1969 in Nash County, and (2) Rick Miller on 14 September 2002 in Wilson County, North Carolina..

David Lee Wooten and Sheila Gail Bradshaw had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.13.3.3.1. MORGAN ROWE₉ WOOTEN was born on 30 April 1996 in Nash County..

Rick Miller and Sheila Gail Bradshaw had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.13.3.3.2. AVA GRACE₉ MILLER was born on 23 July 2003 in Nash County..

1.2.5.10.2.13.4.1. SANDRA KAYE “SANDY”₈ PATTERSON (Harvie Elton₇,Jr, Harvie Elton₆ Sr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass,Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 6 December 1977 in Nash County, North Carolina, married Bruce Brumfield.

Bruce Brumfield and Sandra Kaye “Sandy” Patterson had the following child:

12.5.10.2.13.4.1.1. MITCHELL₉ BRUMFIELD was born in Nash County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.13.5.1. BOBBY GLENN₈ LAYTON JR (Edna Elaine₇,Patterson, Harvie Elton₆ Patterson Sr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass,Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 22 September 1969 in Nash County, North Carolina, married Amanda Carol Winstead, who was born on 6 May 1985 also in Nash County. Their children were also born in Nash County.

Bobby Glenn Layton Jr and Amanda Carol Winstead had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.13.5.1.1. ADDYSON VICTORIA₉ LAYTON was born 4 February 2014.in Rocky Mount.

1.2.5.10.2.13.5.1.2. WYATT GEORGE LAYTON was born on 30 October 2015 in Rocky Mount..

1.2.5.10.2.13.5.1.3. ANABELLE ROSE LAYTON was born 2 October 2019 in Rocky Mount.

1.2.5.10.2.13.5.2. SHERRY DAYLE₈ LAYTON (Edna Elaine₇,Patterson, Harvie Elton₆ Patterson Sr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass,Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁) born 13 September 1974 Nash, married Robert Allen Hawkins,born 9 September 1963.

Robert Allen Hawkins and Sherry Dayle Layton had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.13.5.2.1. DEANNA MARIE₉ HAWKINS was born on 11 May 2008 in Nash County.

1.2.5.10.2.13.6.1. TONY WAYNE PATTERSON (Kenneth Wayne₇, Harvie Elton₆ Sr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 20 February 1973 in Nash County, North Carolina, married Angela Renee Nines.

Tony Wayne Patterson and Angela Renee Nines had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.13.6.1.1. MITCHELL PAYNE₉ PATTERSON.

1.2.5.10.2.13.6.1.2. ZACHARY WAYNE PATTERSON.

1.2.5.10.2.13.6.2. KENNETH ORBIN₈ PATTERSON (Kenneth Wayne₇, Harvie Elton₆ Sr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass,Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 13 November 1975 in Nash County, North Carolina, met or married an unknown partner.

Kenneth Orbin Patterson and Unknown had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.13.6.2.1. JORDAN LAYNE₉ PATTERSON.

1.2.5.10.2.13.6.2.2. JUSTIN BLAINE PATTERSON.

1.2.5.10.2.13.8.2. KRISTEN AMANDA₈ HARRELL (Delores Annette “Dee”₇,Patterson, Harvie Elton₆ Patterson Sr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass,Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 30 June 1988 in Wilson, married Jared Wesley Vierheller, son of James Dennis Vierheller and Cynthia Lynn Reddin, 2 August 2014, born 29 April 1984 in Nash where their children were born..

Jared Wesley Vierheller and Kristen Amanda Harrell had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.13.8.2.1. WESLEY JAMES₉ VIERHELLER, born on 10 February 2016.

1.2.5.10.2.13.8.2.2. JESSE JAMES VIERHELLER was born on 17 August 2017.

1.2.5.10.3.1.5.3. ROBERT FLETCHER “ROCKY”₈ GRISSOM SR (Minnie E₇,Langley, David Fletcher₆ Langley, Fannie₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass,Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁),born 6 September 1954 in Vance, married fourth cousin, Denise Ann Boone,

daughter of James Clarence Boone and Mary “Sook” Minerva Kittrell, born 6 February 1956 Texas, died on 28 February 2001; **Robert “Rocky” Grissom and Denise Ann Boone had the following child:**
1.2.5.3.1.7.3.1.2. ROBERT FLETCHER“LITTLE ROCK”,₉ GRISSOM JR was born 2 January 1976 in Vance County, North Carolina. *[because his parents were related, he is listed under this number as his mother’s child, supra]*

1.2.7.1.1.2.1.2. EARLE LOUISE₈ CARROLL (ClaraEthel₁ Dickerson, OmegaDaniel₆ Dickerson, JamesHenry₃ Dickerson, Diza₄ Dickerson, Audrey₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born on 26 December 1924 in Franklin County, North Carolina, and died 12 December 2008 in Swepsonville, Alamance County, North Carolina She met and had a child with (1) an unknown Robbins, who was adopted out, and then later married Julian D Wynne.
Unknown Robins and Earle Louise Carroll had the following child:
1.2.7.7.12.1.2.1. DEDRICK EUGENE₉ ROBBINS/CARROLL was adopted by the Cobb family.

1.2.7.5.2.3.1.5. RICHARD EDWARD₈ REAVIS SR (Mary Lee Roberson₁ Pendergrass, Mamie Lee₆ Faulkner, Martha Anna₃ Dickerson, Isham Malone₄ Dickerson, Audrey₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 28 June 1935 in Warren County, died 20 March 2006 in Aldie, Virginia. He married (1) Shirley Green Anstead in July 1954, born 24 November 1937. He met (2) partner Dixie Lee Dixon, then on 22 October 1965 married (3) Bonnie Sue Reese, who was born in 1948, and later married (4) Judith Ann Clement/Kidd, who was born 1942 in Virginia. .
Richard Edward Reavis Sr and Shirley Green Arnstead had the following children:
1.2.7.5.2.3.1.5.1. CRYSTAL MAE₉ REAVIS, born 1 June 1955 in Henderson, North Carolina, married John Robert Matthews, son of John Junious Matthews and Dorothy Marlene “Dot” Kittrell, there on 14 June 1972, born 19 September 1949.
1.2.7.5.2.3.1.5.2. MARY LEE REAVIS, was born and died on 8 July 1956 in Henderson, Vance County.
1.2.7.5.2.3.1.5.3. TINA MARIE REAVIS was born on 9 June 1958 in Portsmouth, Virginia and on 17 September 1976 married Tuan Van Phan, born on 6 September 1952 in Saigon, South Vietnam.
1.2.7.5.2.3.1.5.4. RICHARD EDWARD REAVIS JR, born 8 October 1960 in Henderson, married Brenda Renee Harris there on 19 May 1985. She was born on 1 August 1966.
Richard Edward Reavis Sr and partner Dixie Lee Dixon had the following child:
1.2.7.5.2.3.1.5.5. GEORGIA LEE₆ REAVIS, born 11 January 1964 in Washington, D.C., married a Myers.
Richard Edward Reavis Sr and Bonnie Sue Reese had the following child:
1.2.7.5.2.3.1.5.6. MELISSA₉ REAVIS was born in 1968 in Washington, D.C.

1.2.7.5.2.3.3.2. HELEN ROSE₈ REAVIS (Martha Jane₁ Ball, Mamie Lee₆ Faulkner, Martha Anna₃ Dickerson, Isham Malone₄ Dickerson, Audrey₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 25 February 1946, died 20 August 2010, married George Everette Tilley, who was born on 19 June 1944 in Cabarrus County, North Carolina, and died there on 31 August 2011.
George Everette Tilley and Helen Rose Reavis had the following children:
1.2.7.5.2.3.3.2.1. SANDYE₉ TILLEY.married a Gurley.
1.2.7.5.2.3.3.2.2. TERESA TILLEY married Mike Henry.
1.2.7.5.2.3.3.2.3. ANGELA TILLEY married a Shelton.

1.2.7.5.2.3.6.1. MARTHA FRANCES₈ BALL (Hampton Elmo₇, Mamie Lee₆ Faulkner, Martha Anna₃ Dickerson, Isham Malone₄ Dickerson, Audrey₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 30 November 1942 in Vance, married (1) Roy Edward Raines, son of Andrew Raines and Elnora, there on 4 March 1961, born 1942,(2) Randollph “Randy” Vaughan, and (3) Daylon Rau Owens, born 3 October 1943 in Vance County and died 29 October 2009 in Kittrell. She married (4) Evencio Hernandez Vega.
Daylon Ray Owens and Martha Frances Ball had the following child:
1.2.7.5.2.3.6.1.1. MARTY RAY₉ OWENS, born 1 June 1970 in Vance County, North Carolina.

1.2.7.5.2.3.6.2. DAVID HAMPTON₈ BALL SR (Hampton Elmo₇, Mamie Lee₆ Faulkner, Martha Anna₃ Dickerson, Isham Malone₄ Dickerson, Audrey₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 3 June 1946 in Vance County, North Carolina, died 13 September 2012 in Henderson. He married (1) Carolyn Marie Evans, and (2) Patricia Unknown on 8 February 1977. She was born in 1951. He married (3) Marsha Freeman on 7 August 1981 in Harris, Texas. She was born about 1956.
David Hampton Ball Sr and Carolyn Marie Evans had the following children:
1.2.7.5.2.3.6.2.1. DAVID HAMPTON₉ BALL JR was born on 23 March 1971 in Vance County.
1.2.7.5.2.3.6.2.2. CRYSTAL DIANE BALL was born on 1 or 15 July 1968 in Vance County.

1.2.7.5.2.3.6.3. JAMES ROGERS₈ BALL SR (Hampton Elmo₇, Mamie Lee₆ Faulkner, Martha Anna₃ Dickerson, Isham Malone₄ Dickerson, Audrey₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 7 July 1947 in Vance County, married Nancy Carol Lee.
James Rogers Ball Sr and Nancy Carol Lee had the following children:
1.2.7.5.2.3.6.3.1. JAMES ROGERS₉ BALL JR.
1.2.7.5.2.3.6.3.2. WENDY BALL.

1.2.7.5.2.3.6.4. WILLIAM WAYNE₈ BALL (Hampton Elmo₇, Mamie Lee₆ Faulkner, Martha Anna₃ Dickerson, Isham Malone₄ Dickerson, Audrey₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born on 19 November 1949 in Vance County, North Carolina. He married (1) Susan Drilling, and (2) his fifth cousin Dorothy Anne Hunt, daughter of Andrew Lee “Curly” Hunt and Dorothy Marie Logio, in North Carolina. She was born on 8 July 1944 in Vance County, North Carolina, and died on 3 January 2015 in Henderson, Vance County. He married (3) Sharon Unknown.*[since their parents were related, these children are listed under their mother’s number, above.]*
William Wayne Ball and Dorothy Anne Hunt had the following children:
1.2.5.7.8.2.2.1.2. LEE ANDRA₈ BALL, born 7 August 1972, married (1) an Unknown Pruitt and (2) Dale Swind.
1.2.5.7.8.2.2.1.3. JEFFREY WAYNE BALL married Andrea Unknown.

1.2.7.5.2.3.6.5. SANDRA “FAYE” BALL (Hampton Elmo₇, Mamie Lee₆ Faulkner, Martha Anna₃ Dickerson, Isham Malone₄ Dickerson, Audrey₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 28 July 1958 in Vance County, North Carolina, married (1) Charles Anthony Harlow, met partner (2) Robert Murchison, married (3) George Michael Edwards and (4) Timothy Dean Orr.
Charlie Anthony Harlow and Sandra “Faye” Ball had the following child:
1.2.7.5.2.3.6.5.1. LANCE TRENTON₈ HARLOW was born on 17 May 1985 in Baytown, Harris County, Texas.
Robert Murchison and Sandra “Faye” Ball had the following child:
1.2.7.5.2.3.6.5.2. TONI LEIGHANN₉ HARLOW, was born 1986 in Baytown, Harris County, Texas..

1.5.1.1.1.1.3.4. THEODORE LAWRENCE₈ ”TED”PRESCOTT (Lawrence Edward₁ Prescott, Mary Louise Bolton, James₃ Bolton, James Budrow “Bud”₄ Bolton, Clarissa “Clary”₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₁ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born 17 May 1936 in Indiana and died 6 April 2009. He married (1) Waneita[sic]₄ Arlene Walton and (2) Thelma J Rose.
Theodore Lawrence Prescott had the following children:
1.5.1.1.1.1.3.4.1. DONNA L₉ PRESCOTT
1.5.1.1.1.1.3.4.2. MARK ALLEN PRESCOTT

1.5.1.1.1.5.1.1. WANETA[sic]₈ BELL BOLTON (Floyd Rodebaugh₇, Marshall₆, James₅, James Budrow “Bud”₄, Clarissa “Clary”₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₁, JOHN₁), born 15 January 1926 in Elkhart, Indiana, died 22 June 2016. She married Dean L Freed on 27 July 1945 in South Bend, Indiana. He was born on 28 June 1926 in Elkhart, Indiana.
Dean L Freed and Waneta Bell Bolton had the following children:
1.5.1.1.1.5.1.1.1. DENNIS₉ FREED married Robin Unknown.
1.5.1.1.1.5.1.1.2. NEIL FREED married Martha Unknown.
1.5.1.1.1.5.1.1.3. STAN FREED. He married Linda Unknown.

1.5.2.2.1.2.2.1. RALPH JEROME₈ COFFEY (ClydiaMae₁ Lefever, IdaBell₆ Lovell, Letitia₃ Pendergrass, AndrewDrury₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₁, JOHN₁), born 26 March 1917, died 29 October 1995, on 26 June 1937, he married Ellen Beatrice Pope,
Ralph Jerome Coffey and Ellen Beatrice Pope had the following child:
1.5.2.2.1.2.2.1.1. ROGER₉ COFFEY was born about 1940 in North Carolina.

1.5.2.10.10.2.3.1. JOHN EUGENE₈ PENDERGRASS SR (George Andrew₇ Sr, Eugene Henry₆, George Washington₅, William M₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₁, JOHN₁), born 14 July 1947 in Arlington, Virginia, married Frances V Waser, who was born in 1947.
John Eugene Pendergrass Sr and Frances V Waser had the following child:
1.5.2.10.10.2.3.1.1. JOHN EUGENE₉ PENDERGRASS JR, born 29 April 1966 in Fairfax, married Debbie Unknown.

1.5.2.10.10.2.3.2. GEORGE ANDREW₈ PENDERGRASS JR (George Andrew₇ Sr, Eugene Henry₆, George Washington₅, William M₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₁, JOHN₁), born 8 May 1950 in Arlington, Virginia, on 21 January 1975 in Woodbridge, married Debra Ann Burger, daughter of Benjamin Jacob Burger and Virginia Lee Corson, born 9 May 1949 in Fairfax, Virginia.
George Andrew Pendergrass Jr and Debra Ann Burger had the following children:
1.5.2.10.10.2.3.2.1. BRADLEY STUART₉ PENDERGRASS born 27 November 1969 in Morgantown, West Virginia, married Sarah Michelle Lovorn, who was born on 29 January 1970.
1.5.2.10.10.2.3.2.2. JENNIFER RUTH PENDERGRASS was born in 1977.

1.5.2.10.10.2.3.3. YVONNE MARIE₈ PENDERGRASS (George Andrew₇ Sr, Eugene Henry₆, George Washington₅, William M₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₁, JOHN₁), born 2 April 1951 in Arlington, Virginia, married (1) Thomas Price on 24 July 1982 in Pinnellas County, Florida and (2) Thomas Raymond Mowdy on 24 December 1973 in Prince William County, born 16 July 1948.
Thomas Raymond Mowdy and Yvonne Marie Pendergrass had the following child:
1.5.2.10.10.2.3.3.1. SHAWN THOMAS₉ MOWDY was born on 10 May 1974 in Prince William County, Virginia and married Michelle Lynn Ambrose there on 17 November 2001.

1.5.2.10.10.2.3.4. GENE THOMAS₈ PENDERGRASS (George Andrew₇ Sr, Eugene Henry₆, George Washington₅, William M₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₁, JOHN₁) was born on 21 September 1952 in Arlington, Virginia. He married Janet Lee Garland on 1 October 1983 in Woodbridge, Prince William County, Virginia. She was born on 17 March 1961 in Alexandria, Virginia.
Gene Thomas Pendergrass and Janet Lee Garland had the following child:
1.5.2.10.10.2.3.4.1. ADAM KELBY₉ PENDERGRASS was born in 1987.

1.5.2.10.10.2.3.5. TIMOTHY CARROLL₈ PENDERGRASS (George Andrew₇ Sr, Eugene Henry₆, George Washington₅, William M₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₁, JOHN₁), born 10 March 1957 in Arlington, Virginia, on 20 December 1980 in Prince William County, Virginia, married (1) Melissa Ellen Pugh, born 23 October 1960 in Fredericksburg, Virginia. He married (2) Sheila Dianne Allen on 16 August 1986 in Prince William County, Virginia. She was born on 31 July 1956.
Timothy Carroll Pendergrass and Sheila Dianne Allen had the following child:
1.5.2.10.10.2.3.5.1. ASHLEY CARROLL₉ PENDERGRASS was born on 18 July 1990 in Prince William County, Virginia. She married James Canady.

1.5.2.10.10.2.3.6. DAVID RICHARD₈ PENDERGRASS (George Andrew₇ Sr, Eugene Henry₆, George Washington₅, William M₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₁, JOHN₁), born 8 December 1958 in Alexandria, married Teri Anne Burdette on 4 July 1981 in Prince William County, Virginia. She was born on 28 February 1961 in Alexandria, Virginia.
David Richard Pendergrass and Teri Anne Burdette had the following children:
1.5.2.10.10.2.3.6.1. DAVID RICHARD₉ PENDERGRASS JR was born in 1985 and married Rachael Ann Locke, who was born on 29 June 1983 in Richmond, Virginia.

1.5.2.10.10.2.3.6.2. LINDSEY MARIE PENDERGRASS was born on 13 August 1985 in Alexandria, Virginia, and married Matthew “Matt” Bryan Eppard, who was born in 1977.

1.5.4.2.1.4.1.1. KATHRYN L PENDERGRASS (Kenneth William₇, Charles William₆, Harvey Clinton₃, Raleigh₄, Bailey₃ Sr, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born 24 October 1948 in Kokomo, on 11 December 1965, married Frederick M Gross, born there 1946..
Frederick M Gross and Kathryn L Pendergrass had the following child:
1.5.4.2.1.4.1.1.1. KIMBERLY E₉GROSS was born about 1968 in Indiana.

1.5.4.2.2.1.3.1. MARCIA LYNN KIRK (Ruth Juanita B₂Shietze, Elsie “Inez” Pendergrass, Oscar Benton Pendergrass, Raleigh₄, Bailey₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born on 13 February 1947 in Kokomo, died there on 31 July 1996. On 13 August 1965 in Greentown, Howard County, Indiana, she married Stephen Ulus Carpenter, who was born about 1945 in Indiana.
Stephen Ulus Carpenter and Marcia Lynn Kirk had the following children:
1.5.4.2.2.1.3.1.1. LESLIE L₉ CARPENTER married Rick Paul.
1.5.4.2.2.1.3.1.2. ANDREW “ANDY” CARPENTER.

1.5.4.4.1.4.5.1. CONSTANCE ANN₈KELLEY (Wilma Ann₇Schaeffer, Leora Pearl₆Rhodes, James Elme₅Rhodes, MarthaE₄Pendergrass, Bailey₃Sr, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born 16 October 1949, married Jack Dewey Howard, who was born 27 December 1949.
Jack Dewey Howard and Constance Ann Kelley had the following child:
1.5.4.4.1.4.5.1.1. ANGEL₉HOWARD

1.5.4.4.1.4.5.2. MICHAEL GENE KELLEY (Wilma Ann₇Schaeffer, Leora Pearl₆Rhodes, James Elme₅Rhodes, MarthaE₄Pendergrass, Bailey₃Sr, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born about 1952, on 25 May 1974, married Mindy S Holmes, who was born in 1955.
Michael Gene Kelley and Mindy S Holmes had the following child:
1.5.4.4.1.4.5.2.1. JACY₉KELLEY was born in 1975.

1.5.4.4.1.4.5.4. LORI LYNN KELLEY (Wilma Ann₇Schaeffer, Leora Pearl₆Rhodes, James Elme₅Rhodes, MarthaE₄Pendergrass, Bailey₃Sr, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born 12 March 1956, met (1) Dennis Nicholas, married (2) Michael David Vick in Fairfax, Virginia, and then (3) James Edward McLarty on 3 August 1979 in Ochiltree, Texas. He was born there about 1948.
Dennis Nicholas and Lori Lynn Kelley had the following child:
1.5.4.4.1.5.4.1. MICHELLE NICHOL₉MCLARTY, born 1975 in Fairfax, in 1994 married (1) Michael Edward Settle, born 1960, died 2012, (2) Jeffry Scott Childers 23 February 2002 in Potter, Texas, born 1968. (Stepfather adopted Michelle.)
Lori Ann Kelley and a partner had the following child:
1.5.4.4.1.5.4.2. ERIN LEORA₉MCLARTY, born 1979, was also formally adopted by stepfather James McLarty.

1.5.4.4.1.4.5.5. BARBARA₃BUCHANAN (Wilma Ann₇Schaeffer, Leora Pearl₆Rhodes, James Elme₅Rhodes, MarthaE₄Pendergrass, Bailey₃Sr, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born October 1967, adopted but reunited with her bio-family, married Leonard Cannon.
Leonard Cannon and Barbara Buchanan had the following child:
1.5.4.4.1.4.5.5.1. DEVIN TYLER₉CANNON was born in 1988.

1.5.5.6.1.1.3.2. DEAN STANLEY₈HUNT (Mildred M₂Crossley, Chelsie Herman₆Crossley, Worth Franklin₃Crossley, Judith Rebecca Apple, Massey₃Pendergrass, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born 10 February 1943 in Greenfield, Hancock County, Indiana, and died on 16 June 2012 in Indianapolis, Marion County, Indiana. He married Mary Jane Richardson.
Dean Stanley Hunt and Mary Jane Richardson had the following children:
1.5.5.6.1.1.3.2.1. ELISSA₉HUNT married a Cronk.
1.5.5.6.1.1.3.2.2. JULIE HUNT married a Hamm.
1.5.5.6.1.1.3.2.3. JESSICA HUNT.

1.6.6.3.1.1.2.1. BETTY SUE₈BRANDENBURG (Clinton₇, Ollie₆Smith, Corda₅Smith, MaryMaria Ann₄Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), was born on 27 January 1937 in Lee County, Kentucky, and married Edwin E Lamberth.
Edwin E Lamberth and Betty Sue Brandenburg had the following child:
1.6.6.3.1.1.2.1.1. VICTORIA RENEAU₉LAMBERTH was born on 12 April 1968.

1.6.6.3.1.1.2.2. LORETTA JEAN₈BRANDENBURG (Clinton₇, Ollie₆Smith, Corda₅Smith, MaryMaria Ann₄Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 13 December 1938 in Lee County, Kentucky, married Leonard Captain..
Leonard Captain and Loretta Jean Brandenburg had the following children:
1.6.6.3.1.1.2.2.1. JANELLE DAWN₉CAPTAIN was born on 12 May 1968.
1.6.6.3.1.1.2.2.2. ROGER CAPTAIN was born about 1970.

1.6.6.3.1.1.2.4. NINA CAROL₈BRANDENBURG (Clinton₇, Ollie₆Smith, Corda₅Smith, Maria Ann₄Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 22 March 1943 in Lee County, Kentucky, married Harold W Soper.
Harold W Soper and Nina Carol Brandenburg had the following child:
1.6.6.3.1.1.2.4.1. PHILLIP ALLEN₉SOPER was born on 6 June 1967.

1.6.6.3.1.1.2.5. EARL J₈BRANDENBURG (Clinton₇, Ollie₆Smith, Corda₅Smith, MaryMaria Ann₄Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born on 8 January 1945 in Lee County, Kentucky and married Javenne Marcum.
Earl J Brandenburg and Javenne Marcum had the following children:
1.6.6.3.1.1.2.5.1. SONJA LEA₉BRANDENBURG was born in July 1968.
1.6.6.3.1.1.2.5.2. MELISSA ANN BRANDENBURG was born in July 1970.

1.6.6.3.1.1.2.7. BRENDA JOYCE₈BRANDENBURG (Clinton₇, Ollie₆Smith, Corda₅Smith, MaryMaria Ann₄Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), was born on 10 December 1948 in Lee County, Kentucky and married Douglas J Evans.
Douglas J Evans and Brenda Joyce Brandenburg had the following child:
1.6.6.3.1.1.2.7.1. MICHAEL BRYAN₉EVANS was born on 13 August 1973.

1.6.6.3.1.1.2.10. BARBARA FAYE BRANDENBURG (Clinton₇, Ollie₆Smith, Corda₅Smith, MaryMaria Ann₄Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born on 11 June 1954 and married Edward Willoughby.
Edward Willoghby and Barbara Faye Brandenburg had the following child:
1.6.6.3.1.1.2.10.1. EDWARD JASON₉WILLOUGHBY was born on 12 June 1973.

1.6.6.3.1.1.4.1. NORMA JEANIE BRANDENBURG (Lonnie Charles₇, Ollie₆Smith, Corda₅Smith, Mary/Maria Ann₄Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 7 July 1938 in Lee County, Kentucky, married Charles Purdue.
Charles Purdue and Norma Jeanie Brandenburg had the following children:
1.6.6.3.1.1.4.1.1. UNIDENTIFIED₉PURDUE [*first names unavailable due to privacy policies*]
1.6.6.3.1.1.4.1.2. UNIDENTIFIED PURDUE.

1.6.6.3.1.1.5.2. CAROL LOUISE₈TURNER, (Annie Lee₇Brandenburg, Ollie₆Smith, Corda₅Smith, Mary/Maria Ann₄Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 1950 in Ohio, married (1) a Manns, and about 1966 (2) John William Souders, born about 1948 in Ohio.
John William Souders and Carol Louise Turner had the following children:
1.6.6.3.1.1.5.2.1. KIMBERLIE ANN₉SOUDERS was born 25 January 1968 in Ohio.
1.6.6.3.1.1.5.2.2. BILLIE JOE SOUDERS, born January 1971 in Ohio, married (1) Timothy Bruce Schroeder, and (2) Jeffrey Thomas Gaskins, both born in Ohio.

1.6.6.3.1.1.6.5. JIMMIE LEE₈BRANDENBURG (Lula M₇Brandenburg, Ollie₆Smith, Corda₅Smith, Mary/Maria Ann₄Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 27 August 1946 in Kentucky, died 9 June 2009, married Judith Marie Unknown.
Jimmie Lee Brandenburg and Judith Marie Unknown had the following child:
1.6.6.3.1.1.6.5.1. JENNIFER₉BRANDENBURG married a McDaniel

1.6.6.3.1.1.8.1. MILDRED ANN₈ROSS (Christine₇Brandenburg, Ollie₆Smith, Corda₅Smith, Maria Ann₄Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) born 27 December 1941 n Lee County, Kentucky, married Rodney Steele. .
Rodney Steele and Mildred Ross had the following children:
1.6.6.3.1.1.8.1.1. RODNEY MATTHEW₉STEELE
1.6.6.3.1.1.8.1.2. STEELE [*first name unavailable due to online privacy*]
1.6.6.3.1.1.8.1.3. STEELE. [*first name unavailable due to online privacy*]

1.6.6.3.1.1.9.1. RUBY KAY₈BRANDENBURG (Marcus₇, Ollie₆Smith, Corda₅Smith, MaryMaria Ann₄Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 13 March 1953 in Clay County, Kenrucky, married (1) Monty Ray Sr and (2) Darrell Wilder;
Monty Ray Sr and Ruby Kay Brandenburg had the following child: [*marriage order undetermined*]
1.6.6.3.1.1.9.1.1. MONTY₉RAY JR.
Darrell Wilder and Ruby Kay Brandenburg had the following child.
1.6.6.3.1.1.9.1.2. CAROL₉WILDER

1.6.6.3.2.2.3.1. THOMAS LEE₈DICKERSON JR (Barbara Jean₇Mayes, John Henry₆Mayes, Elizabeth “Lizzie”₅Smith, Maria Ann₄Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) born 3 November 1946 in Ohio, died 22 August 2012 in Utah. married Tammie Ann Rodgers on 24 November 1978 in Salt Lake, Utah
Thomas Lee Dickerson Jr and Tammie Ann Rodgers had the following child:
1.6.6.3.2.2.3.1.1. TABBY₉DICKERSON.

1.6.6.3.4.2.2.1. BARBARA SUE SMITH, (Cornelius “Neal”, Smith Jr, Cornelius “Neal”₆Smith Sr, Daniel₅Smith, Mary/Maria Ann₄Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) born 29 March 1949 married John Arco Begley, born 13 September 1948.
John Arco Begley and Barbara Sue Smith had the following children:
1.6.6.3.4.2.2.1.1. THERESA RAE₉BEGLEY, born 4 August 1970, married a Jones.
1.6.6.3.4.2.2.1.2. CARRIE NICOLE BEGLEY, was born 31 December 1978.
1.6.6.3.4.2.2.1.3. DEREK MITCHELL BEGLEY was born 1 October 1981.

1.6.6.3.4.2.2.2. ROBERT LEE₈SMITH, (Cornelius “Neal”, Smith Jr, Cornelius “Neal”₆Smith Sr, Daniel₅Smith, Mary/Maria Ann₄Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) born 7 August 1952, died 14 March 1990. On 11 August 1972, he married Pauletta Dawn Baber, who was born 10 January 1954.
Robert Lee Smith and Pauletta Dawn Baber had the following children:
1.6.6.3.4.2.2.2.1. JOHN₉SMITH, born about 1970 in Chicago, married Rochelle Koren.
1.6.6.3.4.2.2.2.2. AMY SMITH, born about 1971 in Munich, Germany, married Shane Moubry.
1.6.6.3.4.2.2.2.3. BENJAMIN SMITH, born about 1977 in Monterey, California, married Susan [Smith?].
1.6.6.3.4.2.2.2.4. SHANNA RACHELLE SMITH, born 19 April 1978 in Kentucky, married Lucas Joseph Kiner,..
1.6.6.3.4.2.2.2.5. CRETIA LEE SMITH, born 20 January 1981 in Madison County, Kentucky, married (1) John Harold Matthews on 22 November 1999 in Hamilton, Florida, and (2) Michael Brent Mainous, 12 June 2006, born 6 August 1978.

1.6.6.3.4.2.2.3. DEBORAH₈SMITH, (Cornelius “Neal”, Smith Jr, Cornelius “Neal”₆Smith Sr, Daniel₅Smith, Mary/Maria An-

n₄Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃,MOSES₂JOHN₁),born 4 August 1955, on 2 June 1972 , married Larry Dale Smyth, born 1949.
Larry Dale Smyth and Deborah Smth had the following children:
1.6.6.3.4.2.2.3.1. CHRISTOPHER DALE₉SMYTH was born 11 September 1974.
1.6.6.3.4.2.2.3.2. LARRY NEAL SMYTH was born 15 November 1976.
1.6.6.3.4.2.2.3.3. ROBERT LINCOLN SMYTH was born 10 September 1979.

1.6.6.3.4.2.2.4. KEITH WAYNE SMITH, (Cornelius “Neal”₇ Smith Jr, Cornelius“Neal”₆Smith Sr, Daniel₅Smith,Mary/Maria Ann₄Pendergrass, Rev.CORDY₃,MOSES₂,JOHN₁) born 27 October 1961 in Estill,married Connie J Brandenburg, born 1962.
Keith Wayne Smith and Connie J Brandenburg had the following children:
1.6.6.3.4.2.2.4.1. JESSE KEITH₉SMITH was born 4 September 1984.
1.6.6.3.4.2.2.4.2. KYLE WAYNE SMITH was born 20 June 1988.

1.6.6.5.3.1.1.1. JAMES LEE₈HALCOMB(Harold Lee₇, Halcomb,Lillian B₆ Pendergrass,Thomas Morgan₅, Benjamin Franklin (Harrison)₄,Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁)born 21 July 1953 Fort Benning, on 13 May 1972, married Marcia Orvilee Marsh.
James Lee Halcomb and Marcia Orvilee Marsh had the following child:
1.6.6.5.3.1.1.1.1.CRYSTAL₉HALCOMB

1.6.6.5.3.1.1.3. DANIEL JAY₈HALCOMB,(Harold Lee₇, Halcomb,Lillian B₆ Pendergrass,Thomas Morgan₅, Benjamin Frank- lin (Harrison)₄,Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) born 7 July 1964 in Lebanon,Ohio, died 29 January 2019. He married (1) Christine Edith “Christi”Montag and (2) Holly Daniels.
Daniel Jay Halcomb and Christine Edith Montag had the following child:
1.6.6.5.3.1.1.3.1. HEATHER JADE₉HALCOMB born 12 January 1984 in Ohio.

1.6.6.5.3.2.1.1. KAREN₈REYNOLDS,(Marion Leroy₇Reynolds,Cassie Ella₆ Pendergrass,Thomas Morgan₅, Benjamin Franklin (Harrison)₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 1954, married Kirk Nissley.
Kirk Nissley and Karen Reynolds had the following children:
1.6.6.5.3.2.1.1.1. LAURA REYNOLDS₉NISSLEY
1.6.6.5.3.2.1.1.2. RACHEL REYNOLDS NISSLEY

1.6.6.7.4.6.2.1. WHITNEY BLAIR₈PENDERGRASS (Dudley Thomas₇ II, Dudley T₆, Brownlow Jamison₅, William (Wash- ington) Boren₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born on 22 October 1988 in Lexington, Fayette County, Kentucky and married James “Jamie” Edward Bingham.
James “Jamie” Edward Bingham and Whitney Blair Pendergrass had the following child:
1.6.6.7.4.6.2.1.1. AVIYAH JAYMES₉BINGHAM [*female*]was born on 28 June 2013.

1.6.6.9.3.1.1.2. STELLA ANN₈WEBB (Franklin David₇, Stella Thornton₆Pendergrass, Charles₅, DANIEL BOONE₄, Rev. CORDY₃,MOSES₂,JOHN₁) was born in 1955 and married Stanley Harrison Wilhelm Jr, who was born in 1943.
Stanley Harrison Wilhelm Jr and Stella Ann Webb had the following child:
1.6.6.9.3.1.1.2.1. SAMUEL HARRISON₉WILHELM was born in 1973.

1.6.6.9.4.2.1.1. LAURA ANN₈PENDERGRASS (Daniel Boone₇III, Daniel Boone₆ II, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅SR, DAN- IEL BOONE₄,Rev.CORDY₃,MOSES₂,JOHN₁) was born on 18 June 1972 in Hennepin, Minnesota. She chose not to marry but had a daughter with a carefully selected anonymous donor via the in vitro process.
Laura Ann Pendergrass had the following child:
1.6.6.9.4.2.1.1.1. ELIZABETH ANN₉PENDERGRASS, was born 3 October 2010 in Hennepin, Minnesota.

1.6.6.9.4.4.1.1. KATHERINE JOANN₈NOAH (Dorothy Jean₇Hagood, Ruby Catherine₆Pendergrass, GEORGE WASHING- TON₅SR, DANIEL BOONE₄,Rev.CORDY₃,MOSES₂,JOHN₁), born 17 February 1957 in Saint Charles, Missouri, died 27 August 2014. On 20 May, 1995, she married James Earl Condon born 18 February 1952 in Ypsilanti, Michigan.
James Earl Condon and Katherine Joann Noah had the following child:
1.6.6.9.4.4.1.1.1. JONATHAN DANIEL₉CONDON was born on 23 July 1992.

1.6.6.9.4.4.1.2. DONNA JILL₈NOAH (Dorothy Jean₇Hagood, Ruby Catherine₆Pendergrass, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅SR, DANIEL BOONE₄,Rev.CORDY₃,MOSES₂,JOHN₁), born 2 September 1958 in Saint Charles, Missouri, married Ted Gerard Silverberg in Saint Charles, Missouri on 22 January 1978. He was born there on 14 July 1957.
Ted Gerard Silverburg and Donna Hill Noah had the following children:
1.6.6.9.4.4.1.2.1. JESSICA LYNN₈SILVERBURG, born 16 February 1980 in St Charles, Missouri, married Randall Earl Hargrave on 14 May 2004 in Las Vegas, Clark County, Nevada. He was born 1 October 1961 in Springfield, Missouri.
1.6.6.9.4.4.1.2.2. JOSHUA DAVID₈SILVERBURG SR was born on 1 July 1982 in St Charles, Missouri,and married Laura Jane Kreuger there on 11 August 2007..

1.6.6.9.4.4.1.3. DANIEL AUSTIN₈NOAH III (Dorothy Jean₇Hagood, Ruby Catherine₆Pendergrass, GEORGE WASHING- TON₅SR,DANIEL BOONE₄,Rev.CORDY₃,MOSES₂,JOHN₁) born 22 September 1960 in Saint Charles, Missouri, married Teresa Marie Hoelting there on 17 April 1982 at Saint Robert Church. She was born 28 November 1962 in Denver, Colorado.
Daniel Austin Noah III and Teresa Marie Hoelting had the following children:
1.6.6.9.4.4.1.3.1. JENNIFER ELIZABETH₉NOAH was born on 7 July 1982 in St Charles, Missouri, and married James Orlando Duke, who was born on 9 January 1980 in St Louis County.
1.6.6.9.4.4.1.3.2. WENDY MICHELLE NOAH, born 11 April 1986 in St Charles, married Jeremy Wayne Friedel, son

of Mark Wayne Friedel and Jean Ann Snyders, on 5 May 2012. He was born on 17 October 1985 in Alton, Illinois.
1.6.6.9.4.4.1.3.3. DANIEL AUSTIN NOAH IV was born on 16 February 1989 in St Charles, Missouri, and married Brittany Leigh Brinkman on 10 May 2014. She was born 1 April 1986.

1.6.6.9.4.4.2.2. RANDY LEE₈SANDERS (Dixie Lea₇Hagood, Ruby Catherine₆Pendergrass, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅SR, DANIEL BOONE₄,Rev.CORDY₃,MOSES₂,JOHN₁),was born on 24 October 1955.in St Charles,Missouri, and married Brenda Marie Bohnert on 24 July 1976 in Cottelville, Missouri in St Joseph’s Church, born 17 November 1957 in Perryville, Missouri.
Randy Lee Sanders and Brenda Marie Bohnert had the following children:
1.6.6.9.4.4.2.2.1. CHAD JAMES₉SANDERS was born on 23 December 1977.
1.6.6.9.4.4.2.2.2. BENJAMIN JOSEPH SANDERS was born on 23 July 1979.
1.6.6.9.4.4.2.2.3. DUSTIN LEE SANDERS was born on 10 April 1983.

1.6.6.9.4.4.3.1. ROGER WAYNE₈ESTES (Linda Gaylene₇Hagood, Ruby Catherine₆Pendergrass, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅ SR, DANIEL BOONE₄,Rev.CORDY₃,MOSES₂,JOHN₁),born 4 April 1971 in Saint Charles, Missouri, married (1) Stephanie Pruett, (2) Patty Craig on 12 March 1992 in Hillsboro, Missouri, and (3) Elizabeth “Beth” Smith on 22 April 2006 in St Charles, Missouri. She was born on 29 April 1976.
Roger Wayne Estes and Stephanie Pruett had the following child:
1.6.6.9.4.4.3.1.1. KATHERINE ELIZABETH₉ESTES, born 13 July 1989, married Andy Nelson on 26 May 2012.
Roger Wayne Estes and Elizabeth “Beth’ Smith had the following child:
1.6.6.9.4.4.3.1.2. CORA ANNE₉ESTES was born on 21 September 2007.

1.6.6.9.4.4.3.2. MICHAEL ELDON₈ESTES (Linda Gaylene₇Hagood, Ruby Catherine₆Pendergrass, GEORGE WASHING- TON₅SR,DANIEL BOONE₄ Rev. CORDY₃,MOSES₂,JOHN₁),born 28 May 1973 in Saint Louis, Missouri, married Robyn Klein on 17 July 1993 in Byrnesmill, Missouri. She was born on 2 November 1971.
Michael Eldon Estes and Robyn had the following children:
1.6.6.9.4.4.3.2.1. SAMANTHA MICHELLE₉ESTES was born on 14 December 1993 in St Louis County, Missouri.
1.6.6.9.4.4.3.2.2. ALEXANDRIA ”ALI” MARIE ESTES, born 28 March 1997 Missouri, met an Unknown Hummel.

1.6.6.9.4.5.1.1. DENNIS RICARDO “RICKY” GIBSON (Mary Margaret₇Pendergrass,Eldon Buell “Preacher”₆, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅SR, DANIEL BOONE₄ Rev. CORDY₃,MOSES₂,JOHN₁) was born on 10 July 1954 and married Lori Lee Arnold on 12 October 1984 in St Charles, Missouri. She was born 31 July 1954.
Dennis Ricardo Gibson and Lori Lee Arnold had the following child:
1.6.6.9.4.5.1.1.1.COURTNEY ALEXANDRA₉GIBSON was born 21 July 1984.

1.6.6.9.4.5.1.2. JEFFERY KIM₈GIBSON (Mary Margaret₇Pendergrass, Eldon Buell “Preacher”₆, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅ SR, DANIEL BOONE CARTER₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁) was born 17 September 1956 and married Pamela Joy Niznik on 18 October 1975 in St Charles, Missouri. She was born 8 January 1956.
Jeffery Kim Gibson and Pamela Joy Niznik had the following children:
1.6.6.9.4.5.1.2.1. NICHOLAS ADAM₉GIBSON was born on 17 February 1982 and married Lori Lynn Benenati on 31 July 2004 in St Charles, Missouri. She was born 1 August 1982.
1.6.6.9.4.5.1.2.2. MATTHEW ERIC GIBSON was born on 22 May 1986.

1.6.6.9.4.5.1.3. CHRISTOPHER BRENT₈GIBSON (Mary Margaret₇Pendergrass, Eldon Buell “Preacher”₆, GEORGE WASH- INGTON₅ SR, DANIEL BOONE₄ Rev. CORDY₃,MOSES₂,JOHN₁) was born on 12 August 1963 and married Vanda Gail Bankston on 24 April 1988 in St Louis County, Missouri. She was born 19 May 1966.
Christopher Brent Gibson and Vanda Gail Bankston had the following child:
1.6.6.9.4.5.1.3.1. ZACHARY HARRISON₉GIBSON was born 7 November 2005.

1.6.6.9.4.5.2.1. GARY EARL₈CHANDLEE (Joyce Lucille₇Pendergrass, Eldon Buell “Preacher”₆, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅SR, DANIEL BOONE₄, Rev. CORDY₃,MOSES₂,JOHN₁),was born on 1 March 1957 in Mexico, Missouri, and married (1) Laura Lou Bedford 2 August 1975 in Hallsville, at the Red Top Christian Church. She was born on 29 March 1960. He married (2) Julie Reed, daughter of Robert and Thelma Reed on 18 June 1988 in Hallsville at the Mount Zion Church. She was born on 20 June 1964.
Gary Earl Chandlee and Laura Lou Bedford had the following children:
1.6.6.9.4.5.2.1.1. CHRISTY DAWN₈CHANDLEE, born 8 March 1976. met (1) Joshua Castelli, (2) Jonathan Fuller.
1.6.6.9.4.5.2.1.2. COREY EARL CHANDLEE was born 10 February 1978 in Columbia.
1.6.6.9.4.5.2.1.3. CURTIS DONALD CHANDLEE, born 28 September 1979, Columbia.
Gary Earl Chandlee and Julie Reed had the following child:
1.6.6.9.4.5.2.1.4. MICHAEL ELDON₈CHANDEE, born 22 April 1989 in Columbia, died 12 September 2010.

1.6.6.9.4.5.2.2. TERI RUTH₈CHANDLEE (Joyce Lucille₇Pendergrass, Eldon Buell “Preacher”₆, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅SR, DANIEL BOONE CARTER₄, Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁),born 1 March 1957 in Mexico, Missouri, married Joey Lee Gini, son of Guido Antonio Gini and Frances Olive Mailer, on 9 October 1976 in Hallsville at the Red Top Christian Church, He was born 21 February 1956 in Joliet, Illinois Their children were born in Columbia, Missouri.
Joey Lee Gini and Teri Ruth Chandee had the following children:
1.6.6.9.4.5.2.2.1. ELIZABETH ANN₈GINI,born 13 August 1978, married Joshua William Blakemore 2 Oct. 1999.
1.6.6.9.4.5.2.2.2. REBECCA RUTH GINI, born 4 February1980, married Christopher Glass.
1.6.6.9.4.5.2.2.3. JOSEPH GUIDO GINI, born 16 June 1984, married Melissa Ann Patek.

1.6.6.9.4.5.2.3. WILLARD TOD₈ CHANDLEE (Joyce Lucille,Pendergrass, Eldon Buell “Preacher”₆, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅SR, DANIEL BOONE₄,Rev. CORDY₃,MOSES₂,JOHN₁), born 2 June 1961in Columbia, Missouri, met partner (1) Karen Crane Burley, who was born 31 Dec 1964, and then married (2) Lori Lea Campbell on 19 September 1992 in the Hallsville, Boone County, Missouri.Baptist Church. She was born 28 March 1967.

Willard Tod Chandlee and Karen Crane Burley had the following child:

1.6.6.9.4.5.2.3.1. JESSICA DAWN₉CHANDLEE,was born 12 January 1982 and, married Clayton Suhrbrier.

Willard Tod Chandlee and Lori Lea Campbell had the following child:

1.6.6.9.4.5.2.3.2. KAYLA RENEE₉CHANDLEE was born 26 May 1990 in Columbia.

1.6.6.9.4.7.1.2. TAYLOR BUSH₈MURRAY (Roderic Lafayette,“Rod”Murray, Mattie Ellen,Pendergrass, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅Sr, DANIEL BOONE₄,Rev. CORDY₃,MOSES₂,JOHN₁), born 23 July 1973,married and divorced Katie Young. .

Taylor Bush Murray and Katie Taylor had the following children.

1.6.6.9.4.7.1.2.1. EVERETT,MCKINLEY MURRAY was born about 2008.

1.6.6.9.4.7.1.2.2. ZELLA JANE MURRAY was born about 2011.

1.6.6.9.4.7.1.2.3. FLORA JENNIFER MURRAY was born about 2014.

1.6.6.9.4.7.2.1. JAMES PAUL₈MURRAY,JR (JamesPaul₇Murray, Mattie Ellen₆Pendergrass, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅SR, DANIEL BOONE₄,Rev. CORDY₃,MOSES₂,JOHN₁), born 1965, died of gunshot 25 May 2014. He married Regina Kay White.

James Paul Murray,Junior and Regina Kay White had the following child:

1.6.6.9.4.7.2.1.1. HAILEY DENISE₉MURRAY was born in 2000 in Harrodsburg, Kentucky.

1.6.6.9.4.7.2.2. SHANNON PHILLIP₈MURRAY (James Paul₇, Mattie Ellen₆Pendergrass, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅SR, DANIEL BOONE₄,Rev.CORDY₃,MOSES₂,JOHN₁) was born in December 1968 and married Shannon Francine Votaw, daughter of Freddie and Elizabeth Votaw, on 5 March 1994. She was born ob 8 April, 1971.

Shannon Phillip Murray and Shannon Francine Botaw had the following children:

1.6.6.9.4.7.2.2.1. KYLEIGH CELESTE₉ MURRAY. was born 2 February 1998.

1.6.6.9.4.7.2.2.2. KARMEN ALEXIS MURRAY was born 21 March 2003..

1.6.6.9.4.7.2.2.3. KALEB LEE MURRAY was born 19 June 2007..

1.6.6.9.4.7.2.3. JULIE ANN₈MURRAY [*adopted*](James Paul₇, Mattie Ellen,Pendergrass, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅SR, DANIEL BOONE₄,Rev.CORDY₃,MOSES₂,JOHN₁), was born 9 September 1973 in Kentucky and adopted in Scottsville, Kentucky. She met or married (1) James Quinn, (2) Anthony Todd Hurst, and (3) Thomas W Coffman.

Julie Ann Murray and James Quinn had the following child:

1.6.6.9.4.7.2.4.1. PAUL BLAKE₉MURRAY, born 15 December 1993 in Boyle County.

Julie Ann Murray and Thomas W Coffman had the following child:

1.6.6.9.4.7.2.4.2. MYKAYLA HOPE₉COFFMAN, born 8 January 1998 in Boyle County.

1.6.6.9.4.7.2.4. JONATHAN “LEE”₈ MURRAY (James Paul₇, Mattie Ellen,Pendergrass, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅SR, DANIEL BOONE₄,Rev. CORDY₃,MOSES₂,JOHN₁) was born on 8 October 1976 in Harrodsburg, Mercer County, Kentucky and died in December 2004 in Kentucky in a tragic traffic accident). He married Jennifer Mecom.

Jonathan “Lee” Murray and Jennifer Mecom had the following child:

1.6.6.9.4.7.2.3.1. TYLER₉ MURRAY.was born 30 July 2001 in Danville, Kentucky..

.6.6.9.4.9.2.1. LISA DAWN₈BIDDLE (Donna June,Pendergrass, Ernest Eugene “Kentucky” Pendergrass, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅SR,DANIEL BOONE₄,Rev.CORDY₃,MOSES₂,JOHN₁) was born on 15 March 1966 in Sonoma, California. She married Jason Patrick Dedmore, who was born on 25 September 1973 in Prescott, Arizona.

Jason Patrick Dedmore and Lisa Dawn Biddle had the following child:

1.6.6.9.4.9.2.1.1. ISABELLA GRACE₉DEDMORE was born on 16 July 2003 in Verdugo Hills, California.

1.6.6.9.4.9.2.2 AMY DENISE₈BRAVIN (Donna June,Pendergrass, Ernest Eugene “Kentucky” Pendergrass, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅SR, DANIEL BOONE₄,Rev.CORDY₃,MOSES₂,JOHN₁), born 17 May 1971 in Santa Rosa, Sonoma County, California, married (1) Mark Joseph Gradek, who was born on 18 April 1967 in Healdsburg, California. She married (2) Harold Edward McClintock on 26 November 1999 in Santa Rosa, California. He was born there on 26 July 1971.

Mark Joseph Gradek and Amy Denise Bravin had the following children:

1.6.6.9.4.9.2.2.1. AUSTIN JOSEPH₉GRADEK was born on 10 July 1993 in Santa Rosa.

1.6.6.9.4.9.2.2.2. CHAD MICHAEL GRADEK was born on 19 April 1995 in Santa Rosa.

Harold Edward McClintock and Amy Denise Bravin had the following child:

1.6.6.9.4.9.2.2.3. MASON EDWARD₉MCCLINTOCK was born on 16 May 2000 in Santa Rosa, California.

1.6.6.9.4.9.3.1. CHELSEA LINDI₈ NEWTON (Debra Denise,Pendergrass,Ernest Eugene “Kentucky” Pendergrass, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅SR,DANIELBOONE₄,Rev.CORDY₃,MOSES₂,JOHN₁) born 23 March 1985 in Clear Lake, met Cody Landon.

Cody Landon and Chelsea Lindi Newton had the following child:

1.6.6.9.4.9.3.1.1. KHLOE ALEXANDRA₉LANDON was born 1 January 2015 in Santa Rosa, California.

1.6.6.9.4.11.3.2. SUSAN₈PENDERGRASS(Alan₇, George Washington Jr., GEORGE₅SR, DANIEL BOONE₄, Rev.CORDY₃,MOSES₂,JOHN₁), born 29 February 1992,met (1) Todd Pitchford, married (2) J Ryan Abney on 21 December 2018 in Missouri..

Todd Pitchford and Susan Pendergrass had the following child:

1.6.6.9.4.11.3.2.1. LILLIAN HARPER₉PITCHFORD was born on 11 April 2014.

J Ryan Abney and Susan Pendergrass had the following child:

1.6.6.9.4.11.3.2.2. LEIF JACKSON₉ABNEY, born 22 May 2019.

1.6.6.9.4.11.3.2.3. LEONNA MICHELLE ABNEY, born 24 February 2023.

1.6.6.10.1.1.3.1. CRYSTAL RENA₈GOOCEY (Karen₇Evans, Blanche,Pendergrass/Ferguson, Grover Cleveland₅Pendergrass Sr, Julia Ann₄, Rev.CORDY₃,MOSES₂,JOHN₁) born 27 February 1979 in Fayette, married Bradley “Brad” Packer.[*see above*]

Bradley “Brad” Packer and Crystal Rena Goocey had the following children:

1.6.6.10.1.1.3.1.1. WHITNEY₉PACKER.

1.6.6.10.1.1.3.1.2. MCKINLEY PACKER.

1.6.6.10.3.4.2.1. MARSHONDA₈DANIEL(Marcella,Hacker,Elmer”Jack₆Hacker,Vivian₅Pendergrass/Evans,JuliaAnn₄Pendergrass, Rev CORDY₃,MOSES₂,JOHN₁), born 14 January 1969, met (1) an unknown partner, later married (2) Gregory J Lowe.

An unknown partner and Marshonda Daniel had the following child:

1.6.6.10.3.4.2.1.1. JESSICA₉DANIEL, born 16 September 1985, married Nathan Frye.

Gregory J Lowe and Marshonda Daniel had the following child:

1.6.6.10.3.4.2.1.2. HEATHER₉DANIEL was born 25 March 1990.

1.6.6.10.3.4.2.2. LARONDA₈DANIEL (Marcella,Hacker,Elmer”Jack₆Hacker,Vivian₅Pendergrass/Evans,JuliaAnn₄Pendergrass, Rev CORDY₃,MOSES₂,JOHN₁), born 24 March 1971, died 14 November 2018. On 9 August 1991. she married (1) Martin E Tarter, born about 1968. and then (2) Jake Taylor.

Martin E Tarter and Laronda Daniel had the following child:

1.6.6.10.3.4.2.2.1. ALEX₉TARTER was born 28 January 1994.

Jake Taylor and Laronda Daniel had the following child:

1.6.6.10.3.4.2.2.2. OLIVIA₉TAYLOR was born 5 September 2008.

1.6.6.10.3.4.3.1.JEFFERY₈HACKER(Tony₇,Elmer”Jack₆Hacker,Vivian₅Pendergrass/Evans,JuliaAnn₄Pendergrass,Rev CORDY₃,MOSES₂,JOHN₁) born 14 June 1975 in Ohio, married (1) Rebecca Ross and (2)Kristen Morris..

Jeffery Hacker and Kristen Morris had the following child:

1.6.6.10.3.4.3.1.1. EVE₉HACKER

1.6.6.10.3.4.4.1. KENDRA DANIELLE₈HACKER(Kenneth₇,Elmer”Jack₆Hacker,Vivian₅Pendergrass/Evans,JuliaAnn₄Pendergrass, Rev CORDY₃,MOSES₂,JOHN₁) was born 8 May 1991 and married Nicholas James Haiar on 22 May 2015.

Nicholas James Haiar and Kendra Danielle Hacker had the following child:

1.6.6.10.3.4.4.1.1. DAVIS AVERIE₉HAIAR was born 15 October 2017.

1.6.6.10.3.8.1.2. MELODY ANN₈BURCH (Diana Joy,Hacker,Elmer”Jack₆Hacker,Vivian₅Pendergrass/Evans,JuliaAnn₄Pendergrass, Rev CORDY₃PENDERGRASS,MOSES₂PENDERGRASS,JOHN₁PENDERGRASS),was born on 14 June 1977, and married Jeremiah Ruby, who was born in Williamstown, Kentucky.

Jeremiah Ruby and Melody Ann Burch had the following children:

1.6.6.10.3.8.1.2.1. CARLEE₉RUBY was born 17 May 2005.

1.6.6.10.3.8.1.2.2. CHELSEY GRACE RUBY was born 26 July 2010.

1.6.6.10.3.8.2.1. TRACY₈HACKER (Denver Keith₇,Elmer”Jack” Hacker, Vivian₅Pendergrass/Evans, JuliaAnn₄Pendergrass, Rev CORDY₃,MOSES₂,JOHN₁) , born 6 September 1977, married Bobby Earl.

Bobby Earl and Tracy Hacker had the following child:

1.6.6.10.3.8.2.1.1. KAYDEN₉EARL

1.6.6.10.3.8.3.1. AMY JO₈INSKO (Joetta Sue,Hacker, Elmer”Jack₆Hacker,Vivian₅Pendergrass/Evans,JuliaAnn₄Pendergrass, Rev CORDY₃,MOSES₂,JOHN₁), born 12 November 1976, met (1) Anthony Wagner, married (2) Chris Kromer, born Chicago.

Anthony Wagner and Amy Jo Insko had the following child:

1.6.6.10.3.8.3.1.1. BLAKE ANTHONY₉WAGNER was born 28 February 2002.

Chris Kromer an Amy Jo Insko had the following child:

1.6.6.10.3.8.3.1.2. SUNNIE CAROLINE₉KROMER was born 3 February 2014.

1.6.6.10.3.8.3.2. LORI JILL₈INSKO (Joetta Sue,Hacker, Elmer”Jack₆Hacker,Vivian₅Pendergrass/Evans,JuliaAnn₄Pendergrass, Rev CORDY₃,MOSES₂,JOHN₁) born 11 September 1978, married Johnny Hall.

Johnny Hall and Lori Hill Insko had the following children:

1.6.6.10.3.8.3.2.1. BRADY NOLAN₉HALL was born 12 May 2005.

1.6.6.10.3.8.3.2.2. ALEXIS PAIGE HALL was born 23 February 2007.

1.6.6.10.3.8.4.1. AMBER₈ROUTLETTE (Karen Jean,Hacker,Elmer”Jack₆Hacker,Vivian₅Pendergrass/Evans,JuliaAnn₄Pendergrass, Rev CORDY₃ MOSES₂,JOHN₁),born 15 September 1973 married (1) Larry Latham, and later (2) Sean O’Banion.

Larry Latham and Amber Routlette had the folloing child:

1.6.6.10.3.8.4.1.1. CODY₉LATHEM was born 2 December 1993.

Sean O’Banion and Amber Routlette had the following children:

1.6.6.10.3.8.4.1.2. GLORIA₉O’BANION

1.6.6.10.3.8.4.1.3. SERENA O’BANION

1.6.6.10.3.8.4.1.4. CLAY O’BANION

Generation 9

1.1.1.4.2.8.3.1.1. MARGARET ELLIS₉GEORGE (Bennett Edwin₃, Augusta Lois₂Finch, Durward Norway Finch, Priscilla₅Pendergrass, Dorsey“Dawsey”₄Pendergrass, Bennett₃Pendergrass, Solomon₂Pendergrass, JOHN₁PENDERGRASS) was born in 1968 and married Beal Marl Halbrook.

Beal Marl Halbrook and Margaret Ellis George had the following children:

1.1.1.4.2.8.3.1.1.1. MARY CLAIRE₁₀ HALBROOK was born in 1997.

1.1.1.4.2.8.3.1.1.2. JACOB ADAM HALBROOK was born in 1998.

1.2.5.2.1.2.3.1.1. CHRISTY AUVIL₉ CARTER (Teresa₈, Betty Jane₇Patterson, Lucy Jane₆Pendergrass, James “Jimmy”P₅, JamesLuther₄, Raleigh, Jesse₂, JOHN₁PENDERGRASS). She met or married (1) an unknown partner and (2) a Williams.

Christy Auvil Carter had the following child:

1.2.5.2.1.2.3.1.1.1. SHAWNA₁₀ CARTER.

Unknown Williams and Christy Auvil Carter had the following child:

1.2.5.2.1.2.3.1.1.2. DANIELLE RAE₁₀ WILLIAMS.

1.2.5.3.1.3.1.2.1. WILLIAM “BILL”₉ ALLGOOD (Charlie Thomas “Tommy”₈, Estella₇Pendergrass, William Henry₆, James “Thomas”₅, Thomas₄Sr, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂, JOHN₁) born November 1963, probably in Virginia. met/married an unknown partner..

William “Bill” Allgood had the following child:

1.2.5.3.1.3.1.2.1.1. DANIEL THOMAS₁₀ALLGOOD.

1.2.5.3.1.3.1.2.2. DEBORAH JO₉ ALLGOOD (Charlie Thomas “Tommy”₈, Estella₇Pendergrass, William Henry₆,James “Thomas”₅, Thomas₄Sr, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born 16 July 1968 in Fairfax, Virginia. On 18 July 1990 in Arlington, Virginia, she married James Michael Graf..

James Graf and Deborah Jo Allgood had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.3.1.2.2.1. ANGELA₁₀ GRAF.

1.2.5.3.1.3.1.2.2.2. MICHAEL GRAF.

1.2.5.3.1.3.3.1.4. AMANDA₉ PENDERGRASS (Charles₈, Charlie Thomas₇, William Henry₆, James “Thomas”₅, Thomas₄Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born on 11 December 1986 and married Zack Cline.

Zack Cline and Amanda Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.3.3.1.4.1. ISAAC₁₀ CLINE.

1.2.5.3.1.3.3.1.4.2. ELIJAH CLINE.

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.1.1. DAVID LESLIE₉PENDERGRASS JR (David Leslie₈ Sr, Raeford Owen “Snooks”₇, William Henry₆, James “Thomas”₅, Thomas₄ Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) born 3 October 1970 in Henderson, met or married an unknown partner.

David Leslie Pendergrass Jr had the following child:

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.1.1.1. JOSHUA LANE₁₀ PENDERGRASS was born in 1995 and married Heather Trivett.

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.1.2. KENNETH BLAIR₉ PENDERGRASS (David Leslie₈Sr, Raeford Owen₇, William Henry₆, James “Thomas”₅, Thomas₄Sr,Raleigh₃,Jesse₂, JOHN₁),born 24 May 1981, married (1)Amanda Burnett,(2) Shelly Unknown, (3)Brandy Hartman..

Kenneth Blair Pendergrass and Amanda Burnett had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.1.2.1. JUSTYN₁₀ BLAIR PENDERGRASS, born in 1999, met Baylee West.

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.1.2.2. MACKENZIE PENDERGRASS was born in 2001.

Kenneth Blair Pendergrass and Shelly Unknown had the following child:

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.1.2.3. ALÉXIA PENDERGRASS was born in 2003.

Kenneth Blair Pendergrass and Brandy Hartman had the following children

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.1.2.4. KAYLEE PENDERGRASS was born in 2016.

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.1.2.4. KASEY LEE PENDERGRASS was born31 August 2021..

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.2.1. LISA LYN₉A PENDERGRASS (Jerry Warren₈ Sr, Raeford Owen“Snooks”₇, William Henry₆, James “Thom-as”₅, Thomas₄ Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 23 April 1973, married (1) Rodney Allen McGhee and lived with (2) Dale Ray Dunn, born 13 August 1965. She married (3) Kevin Ardis Ellington, born 11 May 1962 in Vance County, North Carolina.

Rodney Allen McGhee and Lisa Lyna Pendergrass had the following child:

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.2.1.1. TREVOR ALL_{EN}₁₀ MCGHEE ,born 16 January 1994, met Leigh Ann Satterfield.

Kevin Ardis Ellington and Lisa Lyna Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.2.1.2. TYLER FULL_{ER}₁₀ PENDERGRASS₁₀ ELLINGTON,12 January 2000

Dale Ray Dunn and Lisa Lyna Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.2.1.3. LEXI RAE₁₀ DUNN was born on 19 February 2002.

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.2.1.4. LUCAS DALE DUNN was born on 25 December 2002[*sic*].

Kevin Ardis Ellington and Lisa Lyna Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.2.1.5. WYATT KOBE ELLINGTON was born on 5 February 2005.

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.2.1.6. COLTON ARDIS ELLINGTON, born 28 May 2006. [*adopted and brought up by his cousin Betty Jean Pendergrass (Velázquez)*]

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.3.2.7. MILEY SUE HELEN ELLINGTON was born on 4 March 2008.

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.2.2. JERRY WARREN₉PENDERGRASS JR (Jerry Warren₈Sr, Raeford Owen “Snooks”₇, William Henry₆, James “Thomas”₅, Thomas₄Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁),born 15 December 1978 in Vance County, met or married Christina Green.

Jerry Warren Pendergrass Jr and Christina Green had the following child:

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.2.2.1. CANDYCE GRACE₁₀PENDERGRASS.

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.2.3 MELISSA ANNE₉PENDERGRASS (Jerry Warren₈Sr, Raeford Owen “Snooks”₇,William Henry₆, James-“Thomas”₅,Thomas₄Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁),born 30 March 1982 in Vance County, married (1) Brad Woods and met (2) Dale Ray Dunn, born 13 August 1965 in North Carolina and had fathered two children with her sister Lisa Lyna.[*note: not the same person as her second cousin once removed Melissa Ann Pendergrass born 1991*]

Brad Woods and Melissa Anne Pendergrass had the following child:

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.3.3.1. KAYLA₁₀ WOODS

Dale Ray Dunn and Melissa Anne Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.3.3.2. COLIN₁₀ DUNN was born 7 January 2006 in North Carolina..

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.3.3.3. AUSTIN DUNN was born 2 June 2008 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.3.3.4. EMMA DUNN was born 25 February 2010 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.3.3.5. LOGAN DUNN was born 24 October 2013 in North Carolina..

1.2.5.3.1.3.8.2.2. JEANIE RENEE₉ MOSS (Betty Jean₈Pendergrass, Wilson Fenner₇, William Henry₆, James “Thomas”₅ Thomas₄Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 13 May 1981, married Samuel David Gupton Jr, who was born on 16 October 1974.

Samuel David Gupton Jr and Jeanie Renee Moss had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.3.8.2.2.1. SAMUEL DAVID₁₀ GUPTON III was born on 23 November 1999.

1.2.5.3.1.3.8.2.2.2. JESSIE LEE GUPTON was born on 16 May 2001.

1.2.5.3.1.3.8.2.2.3. BRIANNA COLE GUPTON was born on 20 August 2004.

1.2.5.3.1.3.8.2.3. LINDA GAYLE₉MOSS (Betty Jean₈Pendergrass, Wilson Fenner₇,William Henry₆ James“Thomas”₅, Thom-as₄Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 4 September 1982, married Donald Ray Pearce Jr, who was born on 5 January 1978.

Donald Ray Pearce Jr and Linda Gayle Moss had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.3.8.2.3.1. DONALD RAY₁₀ PEARCE III was born on 9 May 2001.

1.2.5.3.1.3.8.2.3.2. JOSHUA GENE PEARCE was born on 21 October 2002.

1.2.5.3.1.3.8.2.3.3. SUMMER ANN PEARCE was born on 5 September 2004.

1.2.5.3.1.3.8.3.1. ADAM HAYWOOD₉ PEGRAM (Connie Elaine Pendergrass, Wilson Fenner₇, William Henry₆, James“Tho-mas”₅, Thomas₄Sr, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 16 June 1985 in Vance County, married Allison P Unknown.

Adam Haywood Pegram and Allison P had the following child:

1.2.5.3.1.3.8.3.1.1. ALANYA JANE₁₀ PEGRAM was born 25 January 2015.

1.2.5.3.1.3.8.3.1.2. ALEXIS KATE PEGRAM was born in 10 February 2018

1.2.5.3.1.3.8.4.1. JAMES BRADLEY₉ PIERCE (Dorothy Ann₈Pendergrass, Wilson Fenner₇, William Henry₆, James “Thom-as”₅, Thomas₄Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 15 February 1987 in Henderson, North Carolina, married his 6th cousin once removed, Angela Reavis, daughter of Richard Edward Reavis, Jr, and Brenda Renee Harris on 19 June 2010 in Warrenton. She was born 2 March 1987 in Henderson. [*Both descendants of Jesse Pendergrass and Rachel Vigors*]

James Bradley Pierce and Angela Reavis had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.3.8.4.1.1. REAGAN₁₀ JAMES PIERCE was born on 15 April 2012 in Raleigh.

1.2.5.3.1.3.8.4.1.2. AVERY RYAN PIERCE was born on 23 December 2013 in Raleigh.

1.2.5.3.1.3.8.6.1. MELISSA ANN₉PENDERGRASS (William Henry₈, Wilson Fenner₇, William Henry₆, James “Thomas”₅, Thomas₄Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 9 July 1991, met an unknown partner. [*note: not the same person as her second cousin once removed Melissa Anne Pendergrass, born 1982, who married Brad Woods and cohabited with Dale Ray Dunn*]

Melissa Ann Pendergrass had the following child:

1.2.5.3.1.3.8.6.1.1. LEVI₁₀PENDERGRASS

1.2.5.3.1.7.2.1.1. SHANNON NICOLE₉MATTHEWS (John Robert₈, Dorothy Marlene “Dot”₇Kittrell, Mary Magnolia Pearl₆Pendergrass, James“Thomas”₅,Thomas₄Sr, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 31 May 1973 in Henderson, North Carolina, married (1) Jimmy Josheph [*sic*] Ramsey Sr on 12 December 1992 (later divorced). He was born on 22 November 1972. She married (2) Todd Hampton Meadows on 21 September 2002 in Bedford, Virginia. He was born there on 14 August 1972.

Jimmy Josheph[sic] Ramsey Sr and Shannon Nicole Matthews had the following child:

1.2.5.3.1.7.2.1.1.1. JIMMY JOSSHEPH₁₀RAMSEY II [*sic*] born 25 May 1993 married Amy Ho Lauren Hissong.

Todd Hampton Meadows and Shannon Nicole Matthews had the following child:

1.2.5.3.1.7.2.1.1.2. SHAE NOEL₁₀MEADOWS [*female*] was born on 25 December 2004 in Lynchburg, Virginia.

1.2.5.3.1.7.2.1.2. BRANDY LEIGH₉MATTHEWS (John Robert₈, Dorothy Marlene “Dot”₇Kittrell, Mary Magnolia Pearl₆Pen-dergrass, James“Thomas”₅, Thomas₄Sr, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 5 January 1978 in Henderson, Vance County, North Carolina. She married Christopher Todd Wright there on 24 June 2000. He was born there on 16 May 1974.

Christopher Todd Wright and Brandy Leigh Matthews had the following child:

1.2.5.3.1.7.2.1.2.1. CHRISTOPHER BLAKE₁₀ WRIGHT was born on 19 February 2003 in Henderson.

1.2.5.3.1.7.2.3.3. LEAH DANYELL₉MATTHEWS (*adopted by* Curtis Norman₈, Dorothy Marlene “Dot”₇Kittrell, Mary Mag-nolia₆ Pendergrass, James “Thomas”₅,Thomas₄Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂,JOHN₁) was born on 7 March 1986 in North Carolina. She married (1) Bradley Lloyd, (2) Jordan Anderson, and (3) Dustin Brummitt.

Bradley Lloyd and Leah Danyell Matthews had the following child:

1.2.5.3.1.7.2.3.3.1. CHASE DALE₁₀ LLOYD was born in 2007.
Jordan Anderson and Leah Danyell Matthews had the following child:
1.2.5.3.1.7.2.3.3.2. KYLE THOMAS₁₀ ANDERSON was born in 2011.

1.2.5.7.1.3.8.3.1. DAVID ANTHONY₉ PENDERGRASS JR (David Anthony₈ Sr, Horace Vernon₇ Sr, Sidney Richard₆, Ellis Malone₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 28 February 1990 in Nash County, North Carolina, married Laura Grey Perry on 9 May 2013 in Kittrell, Vance County. She was born in 1992, the daughter of Jill Elaine Lassiter (Perry).
David Anthony Pendergrass an Laura Grey Perry had the following child:
1.2.5.7.1.3.8.3.1.1. KENNEDY GREY PENDERGRASS was born 24 August 2019.
1.2.5.7.1.3.8.3.1.2. STERLING ELAINE PENDERGRASS was born in 2021.

1.2.5.7.7.1.1.2.3. NICOLE₉ CALABRIS (DeborahDenise₈ Pendergrass,JesseThomas,Jr,JesseLee₆,GeorgeDaniel₅,RichardJordan₄,Raleigh₃,Jesse,JOHN₁), born 2 January 1987 in Canton, Starke County, Ohio, met or married an unidentified partner.
Nicole Calabris and an unidentified partner had the following child:
1.2.5.7.7.1.1.2.3.1. SOFIA₁₀ CALABRIS was born 1 January2012 in Canton, Ohio.

1.2.5.7.8.1.2.1.2. JULIA₉ FELTON (Nita₈ Mills, Linda Magdaleine₇ Dickens, Marjorie“Margie”Hester₆ Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 14 January 1977, married Michael Brooks on 12 June 1994.
Michael Brooks and Julia Felton had the following child:
1.2.5.7.8.1.2.1.2.1. CAITLIN₁₀ BROOKS was born on 24 October 1994.

1.2.5.7.8.2.1.1.1. CHARLES LINWOOD₉ RIGGAN JR (Vonita Faustine Lamb, Martha Oveida “Bebe”₇ Hunt, Agatha Lee₆ Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁).born 10 October 1974 in Vance, married Dina Key.
Charles Riggan Jr and Dina Key had the following children:
1.2.5.7.8.2.1.1.1.1. ETHAN₁₀ RIGGAN.
1.2.5.7.8.2.1.1.1.2. SYDNEY RIGGAN.

1.2.5.7.8.2.2.1.1. CHARLES WILLIAM₉ CLARK III (Dorothy Anne₈ Hunt, Andrew Lee “Curly”₇ Hunt, Agatha Lee₆ Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 16 October 1965. He married Carmi Unknown.
Charles William Clark III and Carmi Unknown had the following children:
1.2.5.7.8.2.2.1.1.1. CHARLES WILLIAM₁₀ CLARK IV.
1.2.5.7.8.2.2.1.1.2. ISABELA CLARK.

1.2.5.7.8.2.2.1.2. LEE ANDRA₉ BALL (Dorothy Anne₈ Hunt, Andrew Lee “Curly”₇ Hunt, Agatha Lee₆ Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 7 August 1972 in Vance, married (1) a Pruitt and (2) Dale Swind.
Unknown Pruitt and Lee Andra Ball had the following child:
1.2.5.7.8.2.2.1.2.1. ALLISON₁₀ PRUITT. He married an unknown partner.
Dale Swind and Lee Andra Ball had the following children:
1.2.5.7.8.2.2.1.2.2. JODI LYNN₁₀ SWIND.
1.2.5.7.8.2.2.1.2.3. TIMOTHY SWIND.

1.2.5.7.8.2.2.1.3. JEFFREY WAYNE₉ BALL (Dorothy Anne₈ Hunt,Andrew Lee “Curly”₇ Hunt, Agatha Lee₆ Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) born 16 July, 1971, married Andrea Unknown.
Jeffrey Wayne Ball and Andrea Unknown had the following children:
1.2.5.7.8.2.2.1.3.1. AIYANA₁₀ BALL.
1.2.5.7.8.2.2.1.3.2. KAYLA BALL.

1.2.5.7.8.2.3.1.1. JAMES WESLEY₉ DUKE (Janice Faye₈ Hughes, Annie Belle Helen₇ Hunt, Agatha Lee₆ Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁),born 18 December 1975 in Atlanta, married Sarah Kristine Johnson, daughter of Claude Daniel Johnson and Mary Ellen on 7 February 1998 in Apex, born 24 March 1977 in Buncombe County. .
James Wesley Duke and Sarah Kristine Johnson had the following children:
1.2.5.7.8.2.3.1.1.1. ALORA GRACE₁₀ DUKE was born on 11 March 2002 in Fort Worth, Texas.
1.2.5.7.8.2.3.1.1.2. ALEXANDER JAMES DUKE was born on 29 December 2004 in Fort Worth,.

1.2.5.7.8.2.3.2.1. KYLE PORTER₉ HUGHES (Danny Ray₈, Annie Belle Helen₇ Hunt, Agatha Lee₆ Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 31 December 1976 in Raleigh, North Carolina, married Alexandra Calix, daughter of Robert F Calix and Tesla Urania Ramos,there on 30 August 2008, born 1 February 1980 in Honduras.
Kyle Porter Hughes and Alexandra Calix had the following children:
1.2.5.7.8.2.3.2.1.1. JACKSON ROBERT₁₀ HUGHES was born on 12 March 2013.
1.2.5.7.8.2.3.2.1.2. LIAM DANIEL HUGHES was born on 29 October 2015 in Raleigh..

1.2.5.7.8.2.3.2.2. ANN HOLLAND₉ HUGHES (Danny Ray₈, Annie Belle Helen₇ Hunt, Agatha Lee₆ Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁),born 19 April 1979 in Raleigh, there on 18 July 2009 married John Reeves Goldfinch Jr, son of John Reeves Goldfinch Sr and Carolyn Churchill Bertie, born 26 June 1975 in Chatham County,.
John Reeves Goldfinch Jr and Ann Holland Hughes had the following children:
1.2.5.7.8.2.3.2.2.1. ELIZABETH O’BYRNE₁₀ GOLDFINCH was born on 5 July 2011.
1.2.5.7.8.2.3.2.2.2. MARY REEVES GOLDFINCH was born on 24 July 2013.
1.2.5.7.8.2.3.2.2.3. MARGARET PAGE GOLDFINCH, born 28 October 2015 in Raleigh, Wake County..

1.2.5.7.8.2.3.2.3. KATHERINE PAGE₉ HUGHES (Danny Ray₈, Annie Belle Helen₇ Hunt, Agatha Lee₆ Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born on 11 May 1982 in Raleigh, North Carolina, there on 30 December 2006. married John Marion Richardson, son of Albert T Richardson and Barbara Jean Bancroft, born 30 November 1974.
John Marion Richardson and Katherine Page Hughes had the following children:
1.2.5.7.8.2.3.2.3.1. KYLAN BANCROFT₁₀ RICHARDSON was born on 1 March 2012..
1.2.5.7.8.2.3.2.3.2. DAVEN PORTER RICHARDSON was born on 15 July 2013.
1.2.5.7.8.2.3.2.3.3. EZRA PADRAIC RICHARDSON was born on 20 May 2017.

1.2.5.7.8.2.3.3.1. TIMOTHY CRAIG₉ GUPTON JR (Carolyn Sue₈ Hughes, Annie Belle Helen₇ Hunt, Agatha Lee₆ Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) born 15 April 1978 in Fort Lauderdale, married Lanier Whitlock on 2 May 2009. She was born on 27 October 1978.
Timothy Craig Gupton Jr and Lanier Whitlock had the following children:
1.2.5.7.8.2.3.3.1.1. ANNA THAYER₁₀ GUPTON was born on 13 October 2010.
1.2.5.7.8.2.3.3.1.2. WESLEY STEWART GUPTON was born on 19 September 2013.

1.2.5.7.8.2.3.3.2. SARAH FLEMING₉ GUPTON (Carolyn Sue₈ Hughes, Annie Belle Helen₇ Hunt, Agatha Lee₆ Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁),born 11 May 1982 in Fort Lauderdale, married Michael Allen Norris Jr, son of Michael Allen Norris Sr and Merle Coats, on 27 April 2007 in Fort Lauderdale. He was born on 5 May 1980.
Michael Allen Norris Jr and Sarah Fleming Gupton had the following child:
1.2.5.7.8.2.3.3.2.1. MICHAEL ALLEN₁₀ NORRIS was born on 23 April 2008.

1.2.5.7.8.2.3.3.4. REBECKAH WILDER₉ GUPTON (Carolyn Sue₈ Hughes, Annie Belle Helen₇ Hunt, Agatha Lee₆ Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”₅, Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁),born 8 October 1984, Fort Lauderdale, met an unknown partner.
Unknown Partner and Rebeckah Wilder Gupton had the following child:
1.2.5.7.8.2.3.3.4.1. NIXON MAXWELL₁₀ GUPTON was born on 9 April 2014 in Wilmington, North Carolina..

1.2.5.7.8.2.7.1.1. JENNIFER DAWN₉ WORTHAM (Elizabeth Dawn₈ Reid, Helen Elizabeth₇ Hunt, Agatha Lee₆ Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”₅, RichardJordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 2 July 1974 in Henderson, North Carolina. She married (1) Robert Allen Jackson on 31 May 1997 in Raleigh and (2) William F “Bill” Berger in Saint Thomas, Virgin Islands.[*see above*]
Robert Allen Jackson and Jennifer Dawn Wortham had the following child:
1.2.5.7.8.2.7.1.1.1. LAUREN ELIZABETH₁₀ JACKSON, born 8 August 2002 in Charlotte, North Carolina.
William F “Bill” Berger and Jennifer Dawn Wortham had the following child:
1.2.5.7.8.2.7.1.1.2. CHRISTIAN REID₁₀ BERGER.was born 14 November 2012 in Huntersville.

1.2.5.7.8.2.7.1.2. AMY ELIZABETH₉ WORTHAM (Elizabeth Dawn₈ Reid, Helen Elizabeth₇ Hunt, Agatha Lee₆ Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”₅, RichardJordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁),born 22 August 1981 in Raleigh, Wake County, North Carolina. She married Charles Jonathan Cathey in Charlotte, Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, where all their children were born..
Charles Jonathan Cathey and Amy Elizabeth Wortham had the following children:
1.2.5.7.8.2.7.1.2.1. HAYLEY CORYN₁₀ CATHEY.was born 25 May 2001.
1.2.5.7.8.2.7.1.2.2. CHRISTOPHER HARRISON CATHEY was born 15 July 2002
1.2.5.7.8.2.7.1.2.3. CHARLES JACOB CATHEY was born 6 October 2004.

1.2.5.7.8.4.1.3.1. MELISSA LEA₉ SMITH (Kathy Louise,Alford, Ora Lee₇ Pendergrass, Herbert Jordan₆,BussieLee “Guiney”₅ Richard Jordan₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born on 30 May 1978 in Nash County, North Carolina. She married an unknown Wade, but they divorced 20 July 1999 in Logan.
Unknown Wade and Melissa Lea Smith had the following children:
1.2.5.7.8.4.1.3.1.1. MAXIMUS ELIJAH₁₀ WADE
1.2.5.7.8.4.1.3.1.2. OLIVIA LILLY WADE
1.2.5.7.8.4.1.3.1.3. MICAH JOSEPH WADE

1.2.5.8.2.10.1.2.1. JASON REAVIS₉ THOMPSON (Ronnie Jackson₈ Thompson, Jr, Ronnie Jackson “Jimmy”₇, Clara Jane₆ Abbott, Elizabeth Sue “Bettie”₅ Pendergrass, William Henry₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 22 June 1976, in Vance County, married Dawn Harris.
Jason Reavis Thompson and Dawn Harris had the following children:
1.2.5.8.2.10.1.2.1.1. JADE₁₀ THOMPSON
1.2.5.8.2.10.1.2.1.2. ALLYSON THOMPSON

1.2.5.8.2.10.1.2.2. NANCY KEE THOMPSON (Ronnie Jackson₈ Thompson, Jr, Ronnie Jackson “Jimmy”₇, Clara Jane₆ Abbott, Elizabeth Sue “Bettie”₅ Pendergrass, William Henry₄, Pendergrass, Raleigh, Pendergrass, Jesse₂ Pendergrass. JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born on 10 January 1980 in Vance County, North Carolna. She married Daryl Lin Hazelwood, who was born 16 April 1981 in South Boston, Virginia..
Daryl Hazelwood and Nancy Kee Thompson had the following child:
1.2.5.8.2.10.1.2.2.1. KALEB₁₀ HAZELWOOD

1.2.5.8.2.10.1.2.3. REGINA THOMPSON (Ronnie Jackson₈ Thompson, Jr, Ronnie Jackson “Jimmy”₇, Clara Jane₆ Abbott, Elizabeth Sue “Bettie”₅ Pendergrass, William Henry₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) married a Brown.
Unknown Brown and Regina Thompson had the following child:
1.2.5.8.2.10.1.2.3.1. AUSTIN₁₀ BROWN

1.2.5.8.2.10.1.2.4. TAMMY THOMPSON (Ronnie Jackson Thompson, Jr, Ronnie Jackson “Jimmy”₇, Clara Jane₆Abbott, Elizabeth Sue “Bettie”₅Pendergrass, William Henry₄, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) married Johnny Pendergrass, a distant cousin.

Johnny Pendergrass and Tammy Thompson had the following children:

1.2.5.8.2.10.1.2.4.1. DEREK₁₀ PENDERGRASS

1.2.5.8.2.10.1.2.4.2. JUSTIN PENDERGRASS

1.2.5.8.2.10.1.2.4.3. JON HUNTER PENDERGRASS

1.2.5.10.2.2.1.1.1. APRIL DENISE₉THOMPSON (Dorothy Rose “Dot”₈Hamm, Eddie Green₇Hamm Jr, Lillie₆Patterson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 27 March 1971 in Vance County, North Carolina. She married (1) William Nelson Vaughan IV and (2) David Sipfle. [*marriage order undetermined*]

William Nelson Vaughan IV and April Denise Thompson had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.2.1.1.1.1. LILLY MACKENZIE₁₀ VAUGHAN was born on 13 October 1995 in Vance, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.2.5.1.1. KELLY JO₉LIVINGSTON (Betty Dale₈Ellis,Pearl₇Hamm, Lillie₆Patterson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass,Raleigh₃,Jesse₂, JOHN₁), married Kevin Wade Livesay.

Kevin Wade Livesay and Kelly Jo Livingston had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.2.5.1.1.1. KELSEY DALE₁₀ LIVESAY, born 29 January 1994 in Halifax County, met/married a partner.

1.2.5.10.2.2.5.1.1.2. KOURTNEY LIVESAY, was born 30 August 1998 in Halifax County.

1.2.5.10.2.2.6.1.1. SHERRY MARIE₉BARBOUR (Sherry Dianne₈Hamm,Thomas Alec₇HammSr, Lillie₆Patterson,LulaAnne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass,Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁). She met (1) an unknown partner, married (2) Chris Herring and married (3) Ernest Broughton Tharrington on 13 October 2018 in North Carolina.

Sherry Marie Barbour had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.2.6.1.1.1. TIMOTHY BRANDON₁₀BARBOUR was born on 14 September 1993 in Wake County..

Chris Herring and Sherry Marie Barbour had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.2.6.1.1.2. MATTHEW GREGORY₁₀ HERRING was born on 13 August 1996.

1.2.5.10.2.2.6.1.1.3. JOSHUA HERRING was born on 4 September 2001.

1.2.5.10.2.2.6.1.1.4. JADYN ELIZABETH HERRING was born on 18 October 2013.

1.2.5.10.2.2.6.2.1. ASHLEY AIRON₉ HAMM (Thomas Alec “Tommy”₈Jr, Thomas Alec“Tom”₇ Sr, Lillie₆Patterson, Lula An₅ne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) born 24 May 1982, met (1) an unknown, and married (2) a Knight

Ashley Airon Hamm and an unknöen partner had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.2.6.2.1.1. R J₁₀ HAMM.

1.2.5.10.2.2.6.2.2. THOMAS ALEC₉ HAMM III (Thomas Alec“Tommy”₈Jr, Thomas Alec“Tom”₇Sr, Lillie₆Patterson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃Pendergrass,Jesse₂Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born on 2 October 1984 and married Krista Smith.

Thomas Alec Hamm III and Krista Smith had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.2.6.2.2.1. MCKENNA SMITH₁₀HAMM was born on 9 December 2016.

1.2.5.10.2.2.6.4.1. TEMPERANCE₉BARTHOLOMEW (Rita Faye₈Hamm, Thomas Alec“Tom”₇Hamm Sr, Lillie₆Patterson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂, JOHN₁) born 1982, married Ken Robancho.

Ken Robancho and Temperance Bartholomew had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.2.6.4.1.1. CAMDEN₁₀ROBANCHO.

1.2.5.10.2.2.6.4.2. JOSEPH₉BARTHOLOMEW (Rita Faye₈Hamm, Thomas Alec“Tom”₇Hamm Sr, Lillie₆Patterson, Lula An₅ne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 17 March 1986, married Bethany Norris on 12 August 2007.

Joseph Bartholomew and Bethany Norris had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.2.6.4.2.1. JOSIAH₁₀ BARTHOLOMEW

1.2.5.10.2.2.6.4.2.2. MICAH BARTHOLOMEW

1.2.5.10.2.2.7.1.1. CHRISTOPHER BRAD “CHRIS”₉SAVAGE (Edward Benjamin₈III, Charlotte Ann₇Hamm, Lillie₆Patter-son, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁) married Jessica Nicole “Jessie” Kimball on 28 March 2015.

Christopher Brad Savage and Jessica Nicole “Jessie” Kimball had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.2.7.1.1.1. ENDER BENJAMIN₁₀ SAVAGE was born on 20 February 2016.

1.2.5.10.2.3.2.1.1. PHILLIP WAYNE₉ SMITH (Phillip Ray ‘Bear’₈, Elsie Lee₇Patterson, Claude₆Patterson Sr, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 3 December 1973 in Raleigh, North Carolina, married Lisa Marie Nipper, who was born on 1 December 1972 in Zebulon, Wake County, North Carolina. All the children were born in Raleigh.

Phillip Wayne Smith and Lisa Marie Nipper had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.3.2.1.1.1. PHILLIP TYLER₁₀SMITH, born 22 September 1994, met Charlotte Clebik.

1.2.5.10.2.3.2.1.1.2. DAVID TANNER SMITH was born on 10 April 1999.

1.2.5.10.2.3.2.1.1.3. TRINITY MARIE SMITH was born on 1 July 2005.

1.2.5.10.2.3.2.1.2. SARAH RENEE₉SMITH (Phillip Ray ‘Bear’₈, Elsie Lee₇Patterson, Claude₆Patterson Sr, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 27 October 1976 Raleigh, married Robert Conley Lowery III, son of Robert Conley Lowery Jr and Mary Ann Martin, 21 May 2005 in New Kent County, Virginia, born 10 October 1974 in Richmond.

Robert Conley Lowery III and Sarah Renee Smith had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.3.2.1.2.1. MEGAN ELIZABETH₁₀ LOWERY was born on 6 February 2007 in Richmond, Virginia...

1.2.5.10.2.3.2.1.2.2. KATELYN ELIZABETH “KATIE” LOWERY was born on 27 March 2013 in Richmond..

1.2.5.10.2.4.2.2.2. AARON FREDRICK₉PITTS (Judith Ann “Judy”₈Shearin, Emory Thomas“Slim”₇Shearin, Jennie Lee Pat-terson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁) born on 27 September 1980 in East Ridge, Hamilton County, Tennessee, married (1) Lacrishia Ellis and (2) Erica Libby, daughter of Edward Libby and Patty, on 29 March 2010.

Aaron Fredrick Pitts and Lacrishia Ellis had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.4.2.2.2.1. DALTON₁₀ PITTS was born about 2008.

Aaron Fredrick Pitts and Erica Libby had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.4.2.2.2.2. EMMETT JOSEPH₁₀PITTS was born on 21 August 2014 in Chattanooga,Tennessee.

1.2.5.10.2.4.5.1.2. CRYSTALLYNN“CRISSY”₉(BONE)PERRYMAN[*adopted*](Phyllis Rose₈Jones, Velma“Gladys”₇Shearin, Jennie Lee Patterson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 29 November 1979, married (1) Alex Brandon Hooker on 20 October 1995 in Emporia, Virginia and (2) James Harley “Jim” Allgood on 26 September 2003.

Alex Brandon Hooker and Crystal Lynn “Crissy” Perryman had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.4.5.1.2.1. NICHOLAS BRANDON₁₀ HOOKER was born on 27 May 1996.

1.2.5.10.2.4.5.1.2.2. JACOB ALLEN HOOKER was born on 19 February 1998.

James Harley Allgood and Crystal Lynn “Crissy” Perryman had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.4.5.1.2.3. JULIANNA NICOLE “JULIE”₁₀ ALLGOOD, born 29 June 2004.

1.2.5.10.2.4.5.1.2.4. LIAM JAMES ALLGOOD was born on 5 December 2010.

1.2.5.10.2.5.1.1.1. AMY LYNETTE₉SOSSAMON (Judy Annette₈Short, Nora Belle₇Patterson, Douglas Edward Patterson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁),born 29 June 1970 in Cabarrus County, married (1) Donovan Michael English, born 22 June 1968 in Versailles, Kentucky, died 26 April 2009 in Rockwell, North. Carolina, (2) Ronnie Scott “Ronnie” Raper, son of Ronnie Wes Raper and Betty Ann Dudley, 25 June 1994 in Cabarrus, born there 27 January 1966, (3) Johnny Ray Munson, son of Eugene Billy Munson and Brenda Carrol, 18 September 2014, born 9 August 1966 in Union..

Donovan Michael English and Amy Lynette Sossamon had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.5.1.1.1.1. SAMANTHA RENEE₁₀ ENGLISH, born 20 October 1988, married (1) a Baucom,(2) a Bodnar,.

1.2.5.10.2.5.1.1.1.2. AMANDA JANE ENGLISH, born 17 December 1990, met (1) unknown,married (2) JayAustin.

Ronald Scott “Ronnie” Raper and Amy Lynette Sossamon had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.5.1.1.1.3. JENNIFER ANN₁₀ RAPER was born on 2 May 1995 in Cabarrus County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.5.1.1.3. LISA NICOLE₉ SOSSAMON (Judy Annette₈Short, Nora Belle₇Patterson, Douglas Edward Patterson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 28 January 1978 in Cabarrus County, North Carolina, married (1) Scott Allen Faris, born 2 March 1976. She married (2) Jonathan “Jon” Kelly, who was born on 2 April 1972.

Scott Allen Faris and Lisa Nicole Sossamon had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.5.1.1.3.1. ANNETTE BELLE₁₀ FARIS, born 27 November 1997 in Cabarrus, met partner Brett Deaton.

1.2.5.10.2.5.1.1.3.2. JUSTEENE [*sic*]PAIGE FARIS was born 3 March 1999 in Cabarrus County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.5.1.2.1. CONNIE LEE₉SHORT (Michael Lee₈, Nora Belle₇Patterson, Douglas Edward₆Patterson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 12 July 1977 in Cabarrus County, North Carolina, married Christopher Troy LaVance, who was born on 28 September 1971 in Petersburg, Virginia. Both children were born in Cabarrus County.

Christopher Troy LaVance and Connie Lee Short had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.5.1.2.1.1. COLBI BRENNAN₁₀ LAVANCE was born on 8 August 2002.

1.2.5.10.2.5.1.2.1.2. CARSON BLAIR LAVANCE was born on 9 September 2004.

1.2.5.10.2.5.1.2.2. CHRISTIE MARIE₉SHORT (Michael Lee₈, Nora Belle₇Patterson, Douglas Edward₆ Patterson, Lula An₅ne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 31 December 1979 in Cabarrus County, North Carolina, married Christopher Aron “Chris” Alexander, there. He was born there 17 February 1978..

Cristopher Aron “Chris” Alexander and Christie Marie Short had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.5.1.2.2.1. LUKE CHRISTOPHER₁₀ALEXANDER was born on 4 April 2016 in Cabarrus County..

1.2.5.10.2.5.1.3.1. DEANA LEANN₉SHORT (Edward Dean₈, Nora Belle₇Patterson, Douglas Edward₆ Patterson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 20 August 1980 in Cabarrus County, North Carolina, married Justin Martin Overcash, who was born on 4 July 1979 in Charlotte, Mecklenburg County, North Carolina.

Justin Martin Overcash and Deana Leann Short had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.5.1.3.1.1. JACOB RYAN₁₀ OVERCASH was born on 24 November 1998 in Cherry Point, Craven County.

1.2.5.10.2.5.1.3.1.2. DARA ANN OVERCASH was born on 24 November 2000 in Elizabeth City, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.5.1.3.1.3. JOSHUA GRANT “JOSH” OVERCASH was born on 2 May 2002 in Elizabeth City.

1.2.5.10.2.5.1.3.2. KRISTEN DIANE₉SHORT (Edward Dean₈, Nora Belle₇Patterson, Douglas Edward₆ Patterson, Lula An₅ne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂, JOHN₁),,born 15 July 1982 in Cabarrus County, North Carolina, married John Matthew Munzert on 16 October 2011, born on 30 April 1981 in Framington,Massachusetts.(children born Cabarrus County),

John Matthew Munzert and Kristen Diane Short had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.5.1.3.2.1. TRISTA ISABEL₁₀ MUNZERT was born on 11 June 2006.

1.2.5.10.2.5.1.3.2.2. PAISLEY RILEY MUNZERT was born on 15 August 2008.

1.2.5.10.2.5.1.4.1. ANGELA BROOKE₉SELF (Angela Dawn₈Short, Nora Belle₇Patterson, Douglas Edward₆Patterson, Lula

Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁) born 4 January 1986 in Cabarrus County, in Mount Pleasant on 24 September 2016, married Phillip Wesley Irvin, son of Michael Eugene Irvin and Suzanne Fink, born there 6 February 1985.

Angela Brooke Self and Phillip Wesley Irvin had the following children (twins):

1.2.5.10.2.5.1.4.1.1. ABIGAIL₁₀ ELIZABETH “ABBEY” IRVIN [*twin*]was born on 3 December 2017.

1.2.5.10.2.5.1.4.1.2. ELLENORA BELL “NORA” IRVIN [*twin*]was born on 3 December 2017.

1.2.5.10.2.5.3.2.1. TRAVIS MIN “CODY”₉ SHULTZ [*adopted stepson*] (Stephen Fuller₈Aycock, Nellie Gray₇Patterson, Douglas Edward₆Patterson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁),born Seoul, South Korea, married Bing Li.

Travis Min “Cody” Shultz and Bing Li had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.5.3.2.1.1. MILO LI₁₀ SHULTZ was born on 25 April 2016 in Raleigh, Wake County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.5.5.1.1. ROBERT ELMER “BOBBY”₉BROWN JR (Charlotte Ruth₈Patterson, Glenwood Hartwell “Glenn”₇Pat-terson Sr, Douglas Edward₆Patterson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 21 January 1979 in Staunton, Virginia, met partner (1) Tiffany DiFloure, and partner (2) Heather Renea Fitzgerald. He married (3) Jamie Arlene Root, who was born on 6 October 1982 in Waynesboro, Virginia.

Robert Elmer “Bobby” Brown Jr and Tiffany Difloure had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.5.5.1.1.1. ADDISON MARIE₁₀ BROWN born 30 March 2005 in Fisherville.

Robert Elmer Brown Jr and Heather Renea Fitzgerald had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.5.5.1.1.2. LAYLA RENE₁₀A BROWN born 23 January 2012, Augusta, Virginia.

1.2.5.10.2.5.5.1.2. GREGORY ALLEN₉BROWN (Charlotte Ruth₈Patterson, Glenwood Hartwell₇ Patterson Sr, Douglas Ed-ward₆Patterson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 26 May 1980 in Staunton, Virginia, met partner Rachel Ann Whitesel, who was born in 1980. All children were born in Virginia.

Gregory Allen Brown and Rachel Ann Whitesel partner had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.5.5.1.2.1. AUSTIN KADE₁₀ BROWN was born on 23 February 2001.

1.2.5.10.2.5.5.1.2.2. GRAYSON ALEXANDER BROWN was born on 5 November 2015.

1.2.5.10.2.5.5.1.2.3. COLSON ALLEN BROWN was born 16 March 2018 in Fisherville.

1.2.5.10.2.5.5.2.1. DEVAN MICHELLE₉PATTERSON (Glenwood Hartwell “Buddy”₈Jr, Glenwood Hartwell₇Sr, Douglas Ed-ward₆, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁),was born 15 June 1994 in Waynesboro, Virginia.

Noah Sexton and Devan Michelle Patterson had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.5.5.2.1.1. ADDILEIGH ALYANNA LOUISE₁₀ SEXTON, born 30 October 2012 in Augusta, Virginia.

1.2.5.10.2.5.5.3.1. SAMANTHA LYNN₉PATTERSON (Baldwin Lee₈, Glenwood Hartwell “Glenn”₇Sr, Douglas Edward₆, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 20 September 1988 in Granville County, North Carolina,. married Mark Anthony Williamson, son of James “Freddy” Williamson and Annie Ruth Brake, on 23 September 2006 in Hen-derson, Vance County, North Carolina. He was born there on 28 November 1980.

Mark Anthony Williamson and Samantha Lynn Patterson had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.5.5.3.1.1. EVA IVAINE₁₀ WILLIAMSON was born on 8 February 2012 in Vance County, North Carolina

1.2.5.10.2.5.5.3.2. KRISTINA ANN₉PATTERSON (Baldwin Lee₈, Glenwood Hartwell “Glenn”₇Sr, Douglas Edward₆, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 1 March 1990 in Granville County, North Carolina, married Joshua Andrew “Josh” Francis, son of Clint Andrew Francis and Berry/Berrie Lane King, on 19 July 2008 in Vance County, North Carolina. He was born there on 21 September 1988.

Joshua Andrew “Josh” Francis and Kristina Ann Patterson had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.5.5.3.2.1. JETER MASON₁₀ FRANCIS was born on 6 December 2010 in Vance.

1.2.5.10.2.5.6.1.1. CANDICE FAITH₉ WINTERS (Peggy Rose₈ Lassiter, Peggy Marie₇Patterson, Douglas Edward₆Patterson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁),born 22 February 1982 in Vance County, North Carolina, married (1) John Hunt Cash, son of Harry Davis Cash and Evelyn Royster “Lene” Tarry, in 2002,born 30 July 1980 in Granville.She married (2) Jeremy Bryant Paul, son of William Rufus Paul and Linda Miller, on 16 June 2007. He was born on 3 June 1986 in South Carolina. She married (3) Lawrence Vincent DeYoung, son of Lawrence Madison DeYoung and Ruth Esther Deaver, in 2017. He was born on 4 September 1977 in North Carolina.(children born Granville County)

John Hunt Cash and Candice Faith Winters had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.5.6.1.1.1. MATTHEW HUNT₁₀ CASH was born on 1 May 2003.

Jeremy Bryant Paul and Candice Faith Winters had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.5.6.1.1.2. ADDISON LAUREN “ADDIE”₁₀ PAUL was born on 31 March 2009.

1.2.5.10.2.5.6.3.1. CRYSTAL MARIE₉ VAUGHAN (Frances Doreen₈Lassiter, Peggy Marie₇Patterson, Douglas Edward Pat-terson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁),born 7 October 1982 in Vance County, North Carolina,. married (1)Dennis Ray Gill Jr., born 23 August 1979 in Durham County, and (2) Perry Albert Faulkner III, son of Perry Albert Faulkner Jr and Linda Gail Huff, on 29 July 2015 in Vance.He was born on 16 July 1985 in North Carolina.

Dennis Ray Gill Jr and Crystal Marie Vaughan had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.5.6.3.1.1. MORGAN PAIGE₁₀ GILL was born on 31 July 2004. in Vance County.

Perry Albert Faulkner III and Crystal Marie Vaughan had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.5.6.3.1.2. LEAH RAYNE₁₀ FAULKNER was born on 10 May 2016 in Vance County..

1.2.5.10.2.5.8.1.1. TEELA MARIE₉HANFORD (Donald Wayne₈, Shirley Jean₇Patterson, Douglas Edward₆Patterson, Lula

Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 21 April 1985,married Jonathon Brian “Jon” Mason on 13 Au-gust 2011 in Indiana. He was born on 24 October 1984 in Huntingburg, Dubois County, Indiana.

Jonathon Brian “Jon” Mason and Teela Marie Hanford had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.5.8.1.1.1. OCTAVIA ANN MARIE₁₀ MASON was born and died 18 July 2011.

1.2.5.10.2.5.8.1.1.2. ROSALYN KARA JEAN MASON [*twin*] was born on 4 June 2012 in Jasper, Dubois, Indiana.

1.2.5.10.2.5.8.1.1.3. CLARK ALEXANDER WAYNE MASON [*twin*] was born and died on 4 June 2012 in Jasper.

1.2.5.10.2.5.8.1.1.4. CORBYN TOBIAS WAYNE MASON was born on 30 August 2014 in Evansville, Indiana,

1.2.5.10.2.5.8.1.2. KALA₉HANFORD (Donald Wayne₈, Shirley Jean₇Patterson, Douglas Edward Patterson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁) was born on 11 May 1986 in Greenville, South Carolina, and married Jordan Scott Bruce on 30 April 2016 in Manatee County, Florida.

Jordan Scott Bruce and Kala Hanford had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.5.8.1.2.1. PENELOPE ANNALYNN₁₀ BRUCE was born 9 April 2018, in Newburg, Indiana.

1.2.5.10.2.5.8.2.1. BRIAN KEITH₉ TURNER (Teresa Ann₈Hanford, Shirley Jean₇Patterson, Douglas Edward₆ Patterson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born on 23 April 1984 in Anderson County, South Carolina, and married Ashley Melissa Clardy 1 May 2010 in South Carolina. She was born on 24 January 1984 in Easley, Pickens County, South Carolina, where both their children were born.

Brian Keith Turner and Ashley Melissa Clardy had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.5.8.2.1.1. JAXON LAKE₁₀ TURNER was born on 28 November 2012.

1.2.5.10.2.5.8.2.1.2. JESSI KATE TURNER was born on 5 May 2016.

1.2.5.10.2.5.8.2.2. KAYLA YVONNE₉ TURNER (Teresa Ann₈Hanford, Shirley Jean₇Patterson, Douglas Edward₆Patterson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 27 July 1987 in Anderson County, South Carolina, married Andrew Kyle Steele on 21 July 2012. He was born on 25 July 1988 in Georgia.

Andrew Kyle Steele and Kayla Yvonne Turner had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.5.8.2.2.1. CASSIDY ANN₁₀ STEELE was born on 28 October 2013 in Fayetteville, Georgia.

1.2.5.10.2.5.8.2.2.2. CLAYTON AXLE STEELE was born on 10 November 2016 in Greenville, South Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.7.1.3.1. VALERIE₉PATTERSON (Calvin Vance₈, Vance Benton₇, Atha Thomas₆Jr, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pend-ergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born in Randolph County, North Carolina, married Robert Ryan “Rob” Stover, born in 1978.

Robert Ryan “Rob” Stover and Valerie Patterson had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.7.1.3.1.1. LINCOLN₁₀ STOVER.

1.2.5.10.2.7.1.4.1. STACIE₉ PATTERSON (Patrick Dale “Pat”₈, Vance Benton₇, Atha Thomas₆Jr, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pen-dergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁) was born in Randolph County, North Carolina. She married Travis Sells in July 2014.

Travis Sells and Stacie Patterson had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.7.1.4.1.1. ANDERSON₁₀ SELLS was born in 2016.

1.2.5.10.2.7.1.4.2. BRITTANY₉ PATTERSON (Patrick Dale “Pat”₈, Vance Benton₇, Atha Thomas₆Jr, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born Randolph County, North Carolina, met an unidentified Scoggins.

Unknown Scoggins and Brittany Patterson had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.7.1.4.2.1. TYLER B₁₀ SCOGGINS was born on 13 November 2015 in Randolph County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.7.6.2.1. EHAB₉ ALSAD (Kathy Diane₈Denton, Josephine Dianne “Anne”₇Patterson, Atha Thomas₆Patterson Jr, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 20 March 1995, met partner Amber Riffert.

Ehab Alsad and Amber Riffert had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.7.6.2.1.1. LANDON BANKS₁₀ ALSAD was born on 1 March 2017 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.7.9.2.1. BRANDEN₉ SHEARIN (Tracy Lynn₈Matthews, Geraldine “Geri” Rose₇Patterson, Atha Thomas₆Patterson Jr, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 1992, married Emily Moody on 18 October 2013.

Branden Shearin and Emily Moody had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.7.9.2.1.1. HAVEN₁₀ SHEARIN was born on 4 August 2014 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.7.9.2.1.2. HADDIE BELLE SHEARIN, was born 2 February 2017 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.8.2.1.1. JAMES OSCAR₉REMSBURG III (James Oscar₈Jr, Lessie Mae₇Patterson, Elmus Reed₆Patterson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁),born 10 August 1978 in Fort Bragg, North Carolina, married Erin Dawson on 27 July 2017 [*sic*].(children born Baltimore, Maryland)

James Oscar Remsburg III and Erin Dawson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.8.2.1.1.1. JORDAN₁₀ REMSBURG was born on 30 November 2006.

1.2.5.10.2.8.2.1.1.2. RILEY REMSBURG was born on 9 December 2010.

1.2.5.10.2.8.2.1.1.3. JAMES OSCAR REMSBURG IV was born on 17 December 2012.

1.2.5.10.2.8.2.1.1.4. GREYSON REMSBURG was born in March 2014.

1.2.5.10.2.8.2.1.2. JONATHAN₉ REMSBURG (James Oscar₈Jr, Lessie Mae₇Patterson, Elmus Reed₆ Patterson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 25 April 1981 in Fayetteville, married Amber Unknown.

Jonathan Remsburg and Amber Unknown had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.8.2.1.2.1. JONATHAN₁₀ REMSBURG JR was born on 8 April 2006 in Baltimore.

1.2.5.10.2.8.2.2.1. JENNIFER LYNN₉ TRIBBLE [*twin*] (Delores Susan₈ Remsburg, Lessie Mae₇ Patterson, Elmus Reed₆ Patterson, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 30 January 1984 in Baltimore, married Thomas Bond.

Thomas Bond and Jennifer Lynn Tribble had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.8.2.2.1.1. MAYA₁₀ BOND was born on 8 July 2011 in Baltimore, Maryland.

1.2.5.10.2.8.2.3.3. ALEXANDRIA MARIE₉ FISCHER (Edna Marie₈ Remsburg, Lessie Mae₇ Patterson, Elmus Reed₆ Patterson, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 25 February 1994 in Baltimore, met an unidentified partner.

Unidentified Father and Alexandria Marie Fischer had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.8.2.3.3.1. REMINGTON JOSEPH₁₀ FISCHER, born 27 February 2017 in Vance County, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.8.6.1.1. KAITLYN₉ PITCHFORD (Kristy Ann₈ Paynter, Lily Faye₇ Patterson, Elmus Reed₆ Patterson, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 10 April 2000 in Vance County, met partner Jason Alston.

Jason Alton and Kaitlyn Pitchford had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.8.6.1.1.1. AALIYAH CHANEL ALSTON, born 2 March 2018 in Henderson, Vance, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.8.7.1.1. CHRISTOPHER REED₉ HOWELL (Tina Marie₈ Holmes, Edith Marie₇ Patterson, Elmus Reed₆ Patterson, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 21 October 1991, married Kayla Mullen on 2 April 2012.

Christopher Reed Howell and Kayla Mullen had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.8.7.1.1.1. CAMERON LEE₁₀ HOWELL was born on 9 September 2012 in Smallfield, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.8.7.1.2. CRYSTAL MARIE₉ HOWELL (Tina Marie₈ Holmes, Edith Marie₇ Patterson, Elmus Reed₆ Patterson, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), was born on 31 August 1992 in Raleigh, North Carolina, and married Justin Gonzalez on 7 March 2015. He was born in 1992.

Justin Gonzalez and Crystal Marie Howell had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.8.7.1.2.1. KAYLEE₁₀ GONZALEZ was born on 14 September 2014.

1.2.5.10.2.8.7.1.2.2. MACKENZIE ANN GONZALEZ was born in June 2016.

1.2.5.10.2.10.3.1.1. JACOB₉ SHARPE (Virginia Gail₈ Thompson, Callie Edward “Boo Jack”₇ Thompson, Jessa “Alma” Patterson, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), married Jennifer Finn 18 June 2016, born in July 1995.

Jacob Sharpe and Jennifer “Jenny” Finn had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.10.3.1.1.1. JASON₁₀ SHARPE was born on 31 January 2017.

1.2.5.10.2.10.3.1.2. DANIEL₉ SHARPE (Virginia Gail₈ Thompson, Callie Edward “Boo Jack”₇ Thompson, Jessa “Alma” Patterson, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), birthdate and place unverified, married Rebecca Kissinger.

Daniel Sharpe and Rebecca Kissinger had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.10.3.1.2.1. BENJAMIN₁₀ SHARPE.

1.2.5.10.2.10.3.3.1. BRITTINI₉ THOMPSON (Edward Ray₈, Callie Edward “Boo Jack”₇, Jessa “Alma” Patterson, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 24 May 1990 in North Carolina, met an unidentified partner.

Brittini Thompson and an unidentified partner had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.10.3.3.1.1. CHANDLER RAY₁₀ THOMPSON.

1.2.5.10.2.13.1.2.1. CRYSTAL DAWN₉ THARRINGTON (Rosita Ann₈ Patterson 2, Durwood Gene₇ Patterson Sr, Harvie Elton-Patterson Sr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), was born on 25 April 1982, and married Anthony J Battle. [Note: Tharrington and Thornton spellings were often used interchangeably in early records.]

Anthony J Battle and Crystal Dawn Tharrington had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.13.1.2.1.1. KAYLA₁₀ BATTLE was born on 23 March 2001 in Wilson County.

1.2.5.10.2.13.1.2.1.2. ETHAN BATTLE was born in 2003 in Wilson County.

1.2.5.10.2.13.1.2.1.3. JUSTIN BRANTLEY BATTLE., birth information unavailable.

1.2.5.10.2.13.1.2.2. LISA NICOLE₉ THARRINGTON (Rosita Ann₈ Patterson, Durwood Gene₇ Patterson Sr, Harvie Elton-Patterson Sr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 13 September 1984 in Vance County, North Carolina, married (1) an unknown Hayes and (2) Bobby Barfield on 17 October 2015 in Wilson, North Carolina.

Unknown Hayes and Lisa Nicole Tharrington had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.13.1.2.2.1. HALEY₁₀ HAYES was born in 2001 in Wilson County.

1.2.5.10.2.13.1.3.2. CLAUDIA MARIE₉ HARGROVE (Sidney Keith₈ Patterson, Durwood Gene₇ Patterson Sr, Harvie Elton-Patterson Sr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 1 June 1990, in Vance, met unknown father(s) and had eight children, apparently without marrying.

Unknown Father(s) and Claudia Marie Hargrove had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.13.1.3.2.1. CIANA₀ HARGROVE

1.2.5.10.2.13.1.3.2.2. TRAVIS HARGROVE

1.2.5.10.2.13.1.3.2.3. NIJAH HARGROVE.

1.2.5.10.2.13.1.3.2.4. NEJAH HARGROVE

1.2.5.10.2.13.1.3.2.5. MESSAIAH HARGROVE

1.2.5.10.2.13.1.3.2.6. DYNASTY HARGROVE

1.2.5.10.2.13.1.3.2.7. LENARD HARGROVE

1.2.5.10.2.13.1.3.2.8. TITTIANA[*sic*] HARGROVE

1.2.5.10.2.13.1.4.1. CHRISTINA LYNN₉ PATTERSON (Angela Denise₈, Durwood Gene₇ Sr, Harvie Elton₆ Sr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 26 July 1990, married David William George Davis Sr 28 March 2007.

David William George Davis Sr and Christina Lynn Patterson had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.13.1.4.1.1. DAVID WILLIAM GEORGE₁₀ DAVIS JR, born on 27 June 2009 in Warren County.

1.2.5.10.2.13.1.4.1.2. DAMIAN MADDUX DAVIS was born on 10 June 2010 in Warren County..

1.2.5.10.2.13.1.4.1.3. DAWSON EMMITT DAVIS was born on 5 June 2013 in Warren County...

1.2.5.10.2.13.2.1.2. MICHAEL LEE₉ QUINCY (Susan Lorraine₈ Barwick, Doris Jeanette₇ Patterson, Harvie Elton₆ Patterson Sr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 16 July 1988, met partner Marissa Blaine Turner.

Michael Lee Quincy and Marissa Blaine Turner had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.13.2.1.2.1. EVA MAE₁₀ QUINCY was born 14 December 2012 in Wilson, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.13.2.2.1. AMBER LEIGH₉ BARWICK (Howard Elton₈, Doris Jeanette₇ Patterson, Harvie Elton₆ Patterson Sr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born July 1991, met partners (1) Scott, and (2) Perry.[*see errata*]

Unknown Scott and Amber Leigh Barwick had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.13.2.2.1.1. RAVEN₁₀ SCOTT was born in Kentucky.

Unknown Perry partner and Amber Leigh Barwick had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.13.2.2.1.2. ARIEL₁₀ PERRY was born in Kentucky.

1.2.5.10.2.13.2.2.2. BRITTANY₉ BARWICK (Howard Elton₈, Doris Jeanette₇ Patterson, Harvie Elton₆ Patterson Sr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born on 20 January 1993 in North Carolina , married Adam Porter.

Adam Porter and Brittany Barwick had the following child:

1.2.5.10.2.13.2.2.2.1. ABIGAIL₁₀ PORTER., born 16 August 2012.

.2.5.10.2.13.3.2.1. CARMEN MICHELLE₉ LUCAS (Teresa Lynn₈ Bradshaw, Linda Fayne₇ Patterson, Harvie Elton₆ Patterson Sr, Lula Anne₅ Hayes, Lucy₄ Pendergrass, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 3 August 1990 in Wilson, married Daniel Stephen Best.

Daniel Stephen Best and Carmen Michelle Lucas had the following children:

1.2.5.10.2.13.3.2.1.1. MICAH STEPHEN₁₀ BEST was born on 30 September 2013. in Wilson, North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.13.3.2.1.2. CHANDLER OWEN BEST was born on 17 September 2016 in Wilson, North Carolina.

1.2.7.5.2.3.1.5.1. CRYSTAL MAE₉ REAVIS (Richard Edward₈ Sr, Mary Lee Roberson₇ Pendergrass, Mamie Lee Faulkner, Martha Anna₅ Dickerson, Isham Malone₄ Dickerson, Audrey₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 1 June 1955, married John Robert Matthews, son of John Junious Matthews and Dorothy Marlene “Dot” Kittrell, 14 June 1972 , born 19 September 1949.[*As their parents were 6th cousins once removed, the children appear here again but under their father’s number.*]

John Robert Matthews and Crystal Mae Reavis had the following children:

1.2.5.3.1.7.2.1.1. SHANNON NICOLE_{9,10} MATTHEWS, born 31 May 1973 in Henderson, married (1) distant cousin Jimmy Josheph[*sic*] Ramsey, Jr 12 December 1992, born 22 November 1972, (2) Todd Hampton Meadows 21 September 2002. in Bedford, Virginia. He was born there on 14 August 1972.

1.2.5.3.1.7.2.1.2. BRANDY LEIGH MATTHEWS, born 5 January 1978 in Henderson, married Christopher Todd Wright on 24 June 2000 in Henderson, Vance County, North Carolina. He was born there on 16 May 1974.

1.2.7.5.2.3.1.5.3. TINA MARIE₉ REAVIS (Richard Edward₈ Sr, Mary Lee Roberson₇ Pendergrass, Mamie Lee Faulkner, Martha Anna₅ Dickerson, Isham Malone₄ Dickerson, Audrey₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 9 June 1958 in Portsmouth, Virginia, married Tuan Van Phan on 17 September 1976. He was born on 6 September 1952 in Saigon, South Vietnam.

Tuan Van Phan and Tina Marie Reavis had the following children:

1.2.7.5.2.3.1.5.3.1. JEREMY HOWARD₁₀ PHAN, born 27 August 1975 in Henderson, North Carolina, married Angela Harris on 3 August 1996. She was born on 9 December 1974 in Henderson, Vance County.

1.2.7.5.2.3.1.5.3.2. KEESHA LINH PHAN, born 9 May 1977 in Henderson, Vance County, North Carolina, married Jeffrey Robert Rowan there on 11 August 2001. He was born on 12 December 1974 in Herkimer County, New York.

1.2.7.5.2.3.1.5.4. RICHARD EDWARD₉ REAVIS JR (Richard Edward₈ Sr, Mary Lee Roberson₇ Pendergrass, Mamie Lee F-aulkner, Martha Anna₅ Dickerson, Isham Malone₄ Dickerson, Audrey₃ Pendergrass, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), was born on 8 October 1960 in Henderson, Vance County, North Carolina, and married Brenda Renee Harris there on 19 May 1985. She was born on 1 August 1966.

Richard Edward Reavis Jr and Brenda Renee Harris had the following children:

1.2.7.5.2.3.1.5.4.1. ANGELA₁₀ REAVIS, born 2 March 1987 in Henderson, married James Bradley Pierce, her sixth cousin once removed, on 19 June 2010 in Warrenton. He was born 15 February 1987 in Henderson, Vance County.

1.2.7.5.2.3.1.5.4.2. MATTHEW RYAN REAVIS, born 31 October 1989, married Kelly Parrish, on 30 July 2016 in Raleigh, Wake County, North Carolina. She was born on 10 August 1990.

1.5.2.10.10.2.3.1.1. JOHN EUGENE₉ PENDERGRASS JR (John Eugene₈, George Andrew₇ Sr, Eugene Henry₆, George Washington₅, William M₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁), born 29 April 1966 in Fairfax, Virginia, married Debbie Unknown.

John Eugene Pendergrass Jr and Debbie Unknown had the following children:

1.5.2.10.10.2.3.1.1.1. CONNER₉ PENDERGRASS was born in 2003.

1.5.2.10.10.2.3.1.1.2. KEIRAN PENDERGRASS was born in 2007.

1.5.2.10.10.2.3.2.1. BRADLEY STUART₉ PENDERGRASS (George Andrew₈ Jr, George Andrew₇ Sr, Eugene Henry₆, George Washington₅, William M₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁) was born on 27 November 1969 in Morgantown, Monongalia, West

Virginia and married Sarah Michelle Lovorn, who was born on 29 January 1970. (children born in New Jersey)

Bradley Stuart Pendergrass and Sarah Michelle Lovorn had the following children:

1.5.2.10.10.2.3.2.1.1. RACHAEL ANASTASIA₁₀ PENDERGRASS, 18 September 1992.

1.5.2.10.10.2.3.2.1.2. GRIFFIN MIKHAIL PENDERGRASS, born 19 August 1998.

1.5.2.10.10.2.3.2.1.3. ROWAN SERGEI PENDERGRASS, born 31 August 2003.

1.5.2.10.10.2.3.3.1. SHAWN THOMAS₉ MOWDY (Yvonne Marie₈ Pendergrass, George Andrew₇ Sr, EugeneHenry₆, George Washington₅, William M₄, Raleigh₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂ Pendergrass, JOHN₁ PENDERGRASS) was born on 10 May 1974 in Prince William County, Virginia, and married Michelle Lynn Ambrose there on 17 November 2001.

Shawn Thomas Mowdy and Michelle Lynn Ambrose had the following children:

1.5.2.10.10.2.3.3.1.1. GAGE₁₀ MOWDY

1.5.2.10.10.2.3.3.1.2. GAVIN MOWDY

1.5.2.10.10.2.3.6.2. LINDSEY MARIE₉ PENDERGRASS (David Richard₈, George Andrew₇ Sr, Eugene Henry₆, George Wash- ington₅, William M₄, Raleigh₃, Benjamin₂, JOHN₁),born 13 August 1985 in Alexandria, married Matthew Eppard, born in 1977.

Matthew “Matt” Bryan Eppard and Lindsey Marie Pendergrass had the following child:

1.5.2.10.10.2.3.6.2.1. HUDSON NASH₁₀ EPPARD was born in 2016.

1.5.4.4.1.4.5.4.1. MICHELLE NICHOL₉ MCLARTY (Lori Lynn Kelley, Wilma Ann,Schaeffer, Leora Pearl,Rhodes, James El- me,Rhodes,MarthaE,Pendergrass,Bailey₃ Sr., Benjamin₂,JOHN₁), born about 1975 in Fairfax, Virginia, and about 1994,married (1) Michael Edward Settle, born in 1960 and died in 2012. She married (2) Jeffry Scott Childers on 23 February 2002 in Potter, Texas. He was born about 1968. [*Michelle was formally adopted by her stepfather James Edward McLarty.*]

Michelle Nichol McLarty/Nicholas and Michale Edward Settle had the following child:

1.5.4.4.1.4.5.4.1.1. KELLEY SHEA₁₀ SETTLE was born in 1995.

Michelle Nichol McLarty/Nicholas and Jeffry Scott Childers had the following children:

1.5.4.4.1.4.5.4.1.2. CAMERON JAMES₁₀ CHILDERSwas born in 2001.

1.5.4.4.1.4.5.4.1.3. KENNEDY NICHOL CHILDERS was born in 2003.

1.6.6.3.1.1.5.2.2. BILLIE JOE₉ SOUDERS,(Carol Louise₈ Turner, Annie Lee,Brandenburg,Ollie,Smith, Corda₃ Smith, Mary/ Maria Ann,Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃„MOSES₂„JOHN₁), born January 1971 in Ohio, married (1) Timothy Bruce Schroeder, and (2) Jeffrey Thomas Gaskins, both born in Ohio. All three Schroeder siblings married Swift siblings.

Timothy Bruce Schroeder and Billie Joe Souders had the following children:

1.6.6.3.1.1.5.2.2.1. HEATHER NICHOLE₁₀ SCHROEDER, born 11 May 1985 in Ohio. on 29 August 2010 in Dear- born, Indiana, married John K Swift, son of Robert S Swift and Donna Faye Tefft.

1.6.6.3.1.1.5.2.2.2. TIMOTHY ANTHONY SCHROEDER SR, born 21 August 1986 in Ohio married Samantha Ni- cole Swift, daughter of Robert S Swift and Donna Faye Tefft, was born 8 August 1994 in Calloway, Kentucky.

1.6.6.3.1.1.5.2.2.3. SAMANTHA MARIE SCHROEDER, was born on 18 October 1988 in Madison, Kentucky, and married Michael Anthony Swift, son of Robert S Swift and Donna Faye Tefft

Jeffrey Thomas Gaskins and Billie Joe Souders had the following child:

1.6.6.3.1.1.5.2.2.4.SAVANNA MAE₁₀ GASKINS was born 10 December 1991 in Ohio.

1.6.6.3.4.2.2.2.2. AMY₉ SMITH, (Robert Lee,Smith, Cornelius “Neal”₇ Smith Jr, Cornelius“Neal”₆ Smith Sr, Daniel₃ Smith,Mary/ Maria Ann,Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃„MOSES₂„JOHN₁)was born about 1971 in Munich, Germany, and married Shane Moubry on an unknown date. Because of privacy restrictions, the children’s birth dates are too recent to be available..

Shane Moubry and Amy Smith had the following children:

1.6.6.3.4.2.2.2.2.1.JAKE₁₀ MOUBRY

1.6.6.3.4.2.2.2.2.2.DAVIS MOUBRY

1.6.6.3.4.2.2.2.2.3.ELENA MOUBRY

1.6.6.3.4.2.2.2.3. BENJAMIN₉ SMITH (Robert Lee₈ Smith, Cornelius “Neal”₇ Smith Jr, Cornelius“Neal”₆ Smith Sr, Dan- iel,Smith,Mary/Maria Ann,Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃„MOSES₂„JOHN₁),was born about 1977, in California,and married Su- san (Smith?) It is unclear from currently available records whether her maiden name was also Smith or was unknown.

Benjamin Smith and Susan (Smith?) had the following child:

1.6.6.3.4.2.2.2.3.1.BENJAMIN LANE SMITH.

1.6.6.3.4.2.2.2.4. SHANNA RACHELLE₉ SMITH (Robert Lee₈ Smith, Cornelius “Neal”₇ Smith Jr, Cornelius“Neal”₆ Smith Sr, Daniel,Smith,Mary/Maria Ann,Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃„MOSES₂„JOHN₁), born 19 April 1978 in Madison County, Ken- tucky, married Lucas Joseph Kiner, also born 1978..

Lucas Joseph Kiner and Shanna Rachelle Smith had the following children:

1.6.6.3.4.2.2.2.4.1. DYLAN JOSEPH₁₀ KINER was born 27 March 2006.

1.6.6.3.4.2.2.2.4.2 KYLEE DAWN,KINER born 2009 was born 10 April 2008.

1.6.6.3.4.2.2.2.5. CRETIA LEE₈ SMITH, (Robert Lee₈ Smith, Cornelius “Neal”₇ Smith Jr, Cornelius“Neal”₆ Smith Sr, Dan- iel,Smith,Mary/Maria Ann,Pendergrass, Rev. CORDY₃„MOSES₂„JOHN₁),,born 20 January 1981 in Kentucky, married (1) John Harold Matthews 22 November 1999 in Florida, and (2) Michael Brent Mainous on 12 June 2004, He was born 6 August 1978.

Michael Brent Mainous and Cretia Lee Smith had the following children:

1.6.6.3.4.2.2.2.5.1.BRODY MICHAEL₉ MAINOUS was born 10 March 2006.

1.6.6.3.4.2.2.2.5.2.KALIA BREELE MAINOUS was born 26 April 2012.

1.6.6.9.4.4.1.2.1. JESSICA LYNN₉ SILVERBERG (Donna Jill, Noah, Dorothy Jean “Dot”₇ Hagood, Ruby Catherine,Pend- ergrass, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅ SR, DANIEL BOONE₄, Rev.CORDY₃„MOSES₂„JOHN₁),was born on 16 February 1980 in St Charles, Missouri, and married Randall Earl Hargrave on 14 May 2004 in Las Vegas, Nevada. He was born 1 October 1961 in Springfield, Missouri.

Randall Earl Hargrave and Jessica Lynn Silverberg had the following children:

1.6.6.9.4.4.1.2.1.1. WYATT ASHTON₁₀ HARGRAVE was born and died on 14 October 2004 in Lake Saint Louis,

1.6.6.9.4.4.1.2.1.2. EMMA LYNN HARGRAVE,born 18 October 2005, Lake St Louis, St Charles County, Missouri.

1.6.6.9.4.4.1.2.2. JOSHUA DAVID₉ SILVERBERG SR (Donna Jill, Noah, Dorothy Jean “Dot”₇ Hagood, Ruby Catherine,Pen- dergrass, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅ SR, DANIEL BOONE₄, Rev.CORDY₃„MOSES₂„JOHN₁) was born on 1 July 1982 in St Charles, Missouri, and married Laura Jane Kreuger there on 11 August 2007 .

Joshua David Silverberg Sr and Laura Jane Kreuger had the following children:

1.6.6.9.4.4.1.2.2.1. JOSHUA DAVID₁₀ SILVERBERG JR, born 11 September 2008 in St. Peters, St Charles County.

1.6.6.9.4.4.1.2.2.2. RUBY JANE SILVERBERG, born 9 December 2010 in St Peters, St Charles County, Missouri.

1.6.6.9.4.4.1.3.1. JENNIFER ELIZABETH₉ NOAH (Daniel Austin, NoahIII, Dorothy Jean,Hagood, Ruby Catherine,Pend- ergrass, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅ SR, DANIEL BOONE₄, Rev.CORDY₃„MOSES₂„JOHN₁) was born on 7 July 1982 in St Charles, Missouri, and married James Orlando Dake, who was born on 9 January 1980 in St Louis County.

James Orlando Dake and Jennifer Elizabeth Noah had the following children:

1.6.6.9.4.4.1.3.1.1. ZOE MICHELLE₁₀ DAKE,born 14 May 2006 in St Charles, Missouri.

1.6.6.9.4.4.1.3.1.2. JAMES ORLANDO “TREY” DAKE III, born 14 May 2008.

1.6.6.9.4.4.1.3.1.3. STELLA MARIE DAKE born 12 September 2011.

1.6.6.9.4.4.1.3.2. WENDY MICHELLE₉ NOAH (Daniel Austin, Noah III, Dorothy Jean,Hagood, Ruby Catherine,Pend- ergrass, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅ SR, DANIEL BOONE₄, Rev.CORDY₃„MOSES₂„JOHN₁) born 11 April 1986 in St Charles, Missouri, on 5 May 2012 married Jeremy Wayne Friedel, son of Mark Wayne Friedel and Jean Ann Snyders, He was born on 17 October 1985 in Alton, Illinois.

Jeremy Wayne Friedel and Wendy Michelle Noah had the following children:

1.6.6.9.4.4.1.3.2.1. ANDREW CONWAY₁₀ FRIEDELwas born 17 September 2013.

1.6.6.9.4.4.1.3.2.2. ELIZABETH MARIE FRIEDEL was born 5 June 2016.

1.6.6.9.4.4.3.1.1. KATHERINE ELIZABETH₉ ESTES (Roger Wayne,Estes, Linda Gaylene,Hagood, Ruby Catherine,Pend- ergrass, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅ SR, DANIEL BOONE₄ Rev.CORDY₃„MOSES₂„JOHN₁) was born on 13 July 1989 and married Andy Nelson on 26 May 2012.

Andy Nelson and Katherine Elizabeth Estes had the following children:

1.6.6.9.4.4.3.1.1.1. JAYDEN JOSEPH₁₀ NELSON was born 5 December 2010 in St Louis County, Missouri.

1.6.6.9.4.4.3.1.1.2. ROXANNA OLIVIA NELSON was born 9 December 2011 in St Louis County, Missouri.

1.6.6.9.4.4.3.2.1. SAMANTHA MICHELLE₉ ESTES (Michael Eldon₈, Linda Gaylene,Hagood, Ruby Catherine,Pendergrass, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅ SR, DANIEL BOONE₄, Rev.CORDY₃„MOSES₂„JOHN₁) was,born 14 December 1993.in Missouri..

Samantha Estes and an unidentified partner had the following child:

1.6.6.9.4.4.3.2.1.1. MATTHEW₁₀ MICHAEL ESTES [?] was born 11 August 2017.

1.6.6.9.4.4.3.2.2. ALEXANDRIA”ALI”ESTES (Michael Eldon₈, Linda Gaylene,Hagood, Ruby Catherine,Pendergrass, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅ SR, DANIEL BOONE₄, Rev.CORDY₃„MOSES₂„JOHN₁), born 26 March 1997 in St Louis County, Missouru, met an unidentified Hummel..

Unknown Hummel and Alexandria ”Ali” Estes had the following child:

1.6.6.9.4.4.3.2.2.1. JAMES MICHAEL₁₀ HUMMEL was born on 17 May 2015 in Saint Louis, Missouri.

1.6.6.9.4.5.1.2.1. NICHOLAS ADAM₉ GIBSON (Jeffery Kim,Gibson,Mary Margaret,Pendergrass, Eldon Buell “Preacher”₆, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅ SR, DANIEL BOONE₄, Rev. CORDY₃„MOSES₂„JOHN₁) was born on 17 February 1982 and married Lori Lynn Benenati on 31 July 2004 in St Charles, Missouri. She was born 1 August 1982.

Nicholas Adam Gibson and Lori Lynn Benenati had the following children:

1.6.6.9.4.5.1.2.1.1. CHASE NICHOLAS₁₀ GIBSON was born 6 November 1999.

1.6.6.9.4.5.1.2.1.2. CAYDEN MICHAEL GIBSON was born 6 September 2005.

1.6.6.9.4.5.1.2.1.3. CROSBY LAYSON GIBSON was born 30 July 2010.

1.6.6.9.4.5.2.1.1. CHRISTY DAWN₉ CHANDLEE (Gary Earl,Chandlee, Joyce Lucille,Pendergrass, Eldon Buell “Preacher”₆,- GEORGE WASHINGTON₅ SR, DANIEL BOONE CARTER₄, Rev. CORDY₃„MOSES₂„JOHN₁) was born on 8 March 1976 in Columbia, Missouri and met partners (1) Joshua Castelli and (2) Jonathan Fuller.

Jonathan Fuller and Christy Dawn Chandlee had the following children:

1.6.6.9.4.5.2.1.1.1. DESTIN SKYE₁₀ FULLER was born on 11 February 1999 in Arizona.

1.6.6.9.4.5.2.1.1.2. JAYDEN PAIGE FULLER was born on 19 November 2001 in Arizona

1.6.6.9.4.5.2.2.1. ELIZABETH ANN₉ GINI (Teri Ruth,Chandlee,Joyce Lucille,Pendergrass, Eldon Buell “Preacher”₆, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅ SR, DANIEL BOONE₄ Rev. CORDY₃„MOSES₂„JOHN₁) was born on 13 August 1978 in Colum- bia, Missouri and married Joshua William Blakemore on 2 October 1999 The children were born in Columbia..

Joshua William Blakemore and Elizabeth Ann Gini had the following children:

1.6.6.9.4.5.2.2.1.1. ANTHONY SCOTT₁₀ (GINI) BLAKEMORE, born 4 January 1997.
1.6.6.9.4.5.2.2.1.2. LOGAN JOSHUA BLAKEMORE, was born 31 July 2000.
1.6.6.9.4.5.2.2.1.3. DYLAN TYLER BLAKEMORE was born 7 June 2001.

1.6.6.9.4.5.2.2.3. JOSEPH GUIDO₉GINI (Teri Ruth₇Chandlee,Joyce Lucille₇Pendergrass, Eldon Buell₆ “Preacher”, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅SR, DANIEL BOONE₄ Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁), born 16 June 1984, married Melissa Ann Patek.
Joseph Guido Gini and Melissa Ann Patek had the following child:
1.6.6.9.4.5.2.2.3.1. TYLER JOE₁₀GINI was born 19 May 2006.

1.6.6.9.4.5.2.3.1. JESSICA DAWN₉CHANDLEE (Willard Tod₈ Chandlee, Joyce Lucille₇Pendergrass, Eldon Buell₆ “Preacher”, GEORGE WASHINGTON₅SR, DANIEL BOONE₄ Rev. CORDY₃, MOSES₂, JOHN₁PENDERGRASS) was born about 1982, and married Clayton Suhrbrier.
Clayton Suhrbrier and Jessican Dawn Chandlee had the following children:
1.6.6.9.4.5.2.3.1.1. BRYSON CARL₁₀SUHRBRIER was born 17 November 2005.
1.6.6.9.4.5.2.3.1.2. RYLAN TOD SUHRBRIER was born 26 September 2007.

1.6.6.10.3.4.2.1.2. JESSICA₉DANIEL(Marshonda₈,Marcella₇Hacker,Elmer”Jack”₆Hacker,Vivian₃Pendergrass/Evans,JuliaAn₄nPendergrass,CORDY₃,MOSES₂,JOHN₁PENDERGRASS) was born on 16 September 1985 and married Nathan Frye.
Nathan Frye and Jessica Daniel had the following children:
1.6.6.10.3.4.2.1.2.1. ISIAH₁₀FRYE was born 4 March 2005.
1.6.6.10.3.4.2.1.2.2. ALISSA₁₀FRYE was born 9 April 2006.
1.6.6.10.3.4.2.1.2.3. SEBASTIAN FRYE was born 9 January 2017.

Generation 10

1.2.5.3.1.3.1.2.2.1. ANGELA₁₀ GRAF (Deborah Jo₉Allgood, Charlie Thomas“Tommy”₈Allgood, Estella₇Pendergrass, William Henry₆, James“Thomas”₅,Thomas₄Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂,JOHN₁) .met an unidentified Wine.
Angela Graf and an unknown partner [Wine?}had the following child:
1.2.5.3.1.3.1.2.2.1.1. ALANA₁₁WINE.

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.1.1.1. JOSHUA LANE₁₀ PENDERGRASS (David Leslie₉P Jr, David Leslie₈Sr, Raeford Owen “Snooks”₇, Wiliam Henry₆, James “Thomas”₅, Thomas₄ Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁) was born in 1995 and met Heather Trivett.
Joshua lane Pendergrass and Heather Trivett had the following children:
1.2.5.3.1.3.5.1.1.1.1. CARSYN JEAN₁₁ PENDERGRASS was born 7 March 2018.
1.2.5.3.1.3.5.1.1.1.2. JUDSON CASH PENDERGRASS was born 24 September 2021.

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.1.2.1. JUSTYN BLAIR₁₀ PENDERGRASS, (Kenneth Blair₉(David Leslie₈Sr, Raeford Owen “Snooks”₇, William Henry₆, James “Thomas”₅, Thomas₄Sr, Raleigh₃, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born in 1999, met Baylee West.
Justin Blair Pendergrass and Baylee West had the following child:
1.2.5.3.1.3.5.1.2.1.1. KEATON BLAIR₁₁PENDERGRASS was born 13 November 2021 in Vance County.

1.2.5.3.1.3.5.2.1.1. TREVOR ALLEN₁₀ MCGHEE (Lisa Lyna₉Pendergras, Jerry Warren₈Sr,,Raeford Owen “Snooks”₇,William Henry₆, James “Thomas”₅,Thomas₄Sr, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁) was born 16 January 1994, met partner Leigh Ann Satterfield.
Trevor Allen McGhee and Leigh Ann Satterfield partner had the following child:
1.2.5.3.1.3.5.2.1.1.1. AVERY LEIGH₁₁MCGHEE was born in 2016.

1.2.5.3.1.7.2.1.1.1. JIMMY JOSHEPH₁₀RAMSEY II [*sic*](Shannon Nicole₉,Matthews,John Robert₈, Dorothy Marlene “Dot”₇Kittrell, Mary Magnolia Pearl₆Pendergrass, James“Thomas”₅,Thomas₄Sr, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), was born on 25 May 1993 in Henderson, North Carolina., and married Amy Ho Lauren Hissong 28 September 2018, born on 1 April 1995.
Jimmy Josheph Ramsey II and Amy Ho Lauren Hissong had the following child:
1.2.5.3.1.7.2.1.1.1.1. EASTON KASH₁₁RAMSEY was born 1 January 2021.

1.2.5.7.8.2.2.1.2.1. ALLISON₁₀ PRUITT (Lee Andra₉Ball, Dorothy Anne₈Hunt 2, Andrew Lee “Curly”₇Hunt, Agatha Lee₆Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”₅,RichardJordan₄,Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), met or married an unknown partner.
Allison Pruitt and Unknown Partner had the following child:
1.2.5.7.8.2.2.1.2.1.1. KORINA₁₁ PRUITT.

1.2.5.10.2.2.5.1.1.1. KELSEY DALE₁₀ LIVESAY (Kelly Jo₉Livingston, Betty Dale₈Ellis, Pearl₇Hamm, Lillie₆Patterson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁),born 29 January 1994 in Halifax County, met an unknown partner.
Unknown partner(s) and Kelsey Dale Livesay had the following children:
1.2.5.10.2.2.5.1.1.1.1. BRYNLIÉGH ALYSE₁₁LIVESAY.
1.2.5.10.2.2.5.1.1.1.2. TRISTAN WADE LIVESAY.

1.2.5.10.2.3.2.1.1.1. PHILLIP TYLER₁₀SMITH (Phillip Wayne₉, Phillip Ray₈, Elsie Lee₇Patterson, Claude₆Patterson Sr, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 22 September 1994 Raleigh, met fiancée Charlotte Clebik.
Phillip Tyler Smith and Charlotte Clebik had the following children:
1.2.5.10.2.3.2.1.1.1.1. LILLY MAE₁₁ SMITH was born on 16 September 2015 in Raleigh, North Carolina.
1.2.5.10.2.3.2.1.1.1.2. DAISY KAY SMITH, born 29 November 2018 in North Carolina.

1.2.5.10.2.5.1.1.1.1. SAMANTHA RENEE₁₀ENGLISH (Amy Lynette₉Sossamon, Judy Annette₈Short, Nora Belle₇Patterson, Douglas Edward Patterson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁) was born on 20 October 1988 in abarrus County, North Carolina, and married (1) Calan Baucom, and (2) Mark Bodnar.
Calan Baucom and Samantha Renee English had the following child:
1.2.5.10.2.5.1.1.1.1.1. SAVANNAH LEIGH₁₁BAUCOM, born 22 October 2009 in Jackson County, North Carolina.
Mark Bodnar and Samantha Renee English had the following child:
1.2.5.10.2.5.1.1.1.1.2. LIAM ERICKSSON₁₁BODNAR, born 1 October 2018 in Mecklenburg County.

1.2.5.10.2.5.1.1.1.2. AMANDA JANE₁₀ ENGLISH (Amy Lynette₉Sossamon, Judy Annette₈Short, Nora Belle₇Patterson, Douglas Edward Patterson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 17 December 1990 in Cabarrus County, North Carolina, met (1) an unknown partner, and (2) Jay Austin.
Unknown Father and Amanda Jane English had the following child:
1.2.5.10.2.5.1.1.1.2.1. HEZAKIAH DONAVON₁₁ ENGLISH, born 29 December 2014.
Jay Austin and Amanda Jane English had the following child:
1.2.5.10.2.5.1.1.1.2.2. ELIZA JANE₁₁AUSTIN was born 13 December 2018 in Cabarrus County,.

1.2.5.10.2.5.1.1.3.1. ANNETTE BELLE₁₀ FARIS (Lisa Nicole₉Sossamon, Judy Annette8Short, Nora Belle₇Patterson, Douglas Edward Patterson, Lula Anne₅Hayes, Lucy₄Pendergrass, Raleigh₃,Jesse₂ JOHN₁) was born on 27 November 1997 in Cabarrus County, North Carolina, and met partner Brett Deaton.
Brett Deaton and Annette Belle Faris had the following child:
1.2.5.10.2.5.1.1.3.1.1. BREYTON ALLEN₁₁DEATON, born 12 July 2014, North Carolina

1.2.7.5.2.3.1.5.4.1. JEREMY HOWARD₁₀ PHAN (Tina Marie₉ Reavis, Richard Edward₈Reavis Sr, Mary Lee Roberson,Pendergrass, Mamie Lee₆Faulkner, Martha Anna₅Dickerson, Isham Malone₄Dickerson, Audrey Pendergrass, Jesse₂,JOHN₁), born 27 August 1975 in Henderson, married Angela Harris 3 August 1996.,born 9 December 1974, also in Henderson.
Jeremy Howard Phan and Angela Harris had the following children:
1.2.7.5.2.3.1.5.4.1.1. CAROLINE ELIZABETH₁₁ PHAN was born on 29 April 2003 in Wake Forest..
1.2.7.5.2.3.1.5.4.1.2. JEREMY JACOB PHAN was born on 20 July 2005.in Wake Forest.
1.2.7.5.2.3.1.5.4.1.3. OLIVIA CLAIRE PHAN was born on 13 August 2011 in Wake Forest..

1.2.7.5.2.3.1.5.4.2. KEESHA LINH₁₀ PHAN (Tina Marie₉Reavis, Richard Edward₈Reavis Sr, Mary Lee Roberson,Pendergrass, Mamie Lee₆Faulkner, Martha Anna₅Dickerson, Isham Malone₄Dickerson, Audrey Pendergrass, Jesse₂, JOHN₁), born 9 May 1977 in Henderson, married Jeffrey Robert Rowan there on 11 August 2001,born 12 December 1974 in Herkimer, New York.
Jeffrey Robert Rowan and Keesha Linh Phan had the following children:
1.2.7.5.2.3.1.5.4.2.1. ADDISON LINH₁₁ROWAN was born on 7 June 2005.
1.2.7.5.2.3.1.5.4.2.2. CARSON GRACE ROWAN was born on 9 September 2009 in Henderson..

1.2.7.5.2.3.1.5.5.1. ANGELA₁₀ REAVIS (Richard Edward₉Jr, Richard Edward₈Sr, Mary Lee Roberson₇Pendergrass, Mamie Lee₆Faulkner, Martha Anna₅Dickerson, Isham Malone₄Dickerson, Audrey₃Pendergrass, Jesse₂,JOHN₁),born 2 March 1987 in Henderson, married James Bradley Pierce 19 June 2010 in Warrenton, born on 15 February 1987 in Henderson, Vance County, North Carolina. [*As their parents were sixth cousins once removed, the children appear under their original numbers, above.*]
James Bradley Pierce and Angela Reavis had the following children:
1.2.5.3.1.3.8.5.1.1. REAGAN JAMES₁₁PIERCE was born on 15 April 2012 in Raleigh.
1.2.5.3.1.3.8.5.1.2. AVERY RYAN PIERCE was born on 23 December 2013 in Raleigh.

1.2.7.5.2.3.1.5.4.2. MATTHEW RYAN₁₀REAVIS (Richard Edward₉Reavis Jr, Richard Edward₈Sr, Mary Lee Roberson,Pendergrass, Mamie Lee₆Faulkner, Martha Anna₅Dickerson, Isham Malone₄Dickerson, Audrey Pendergrass, Jesse₂,JOHN₁),born 31 October 1989, married Kelly Parrish, on 30 July 2016 in Raleigh, North Carolina. She was born on 10 August 1990.
Matthew Ryan Reavis and Kelly Parrish had the following child:
1.2.7.5.2.3.1.5.4.2.1. ISAIAH MATTHEW₁₁REAVIS was born 14 April 2020 in North Carolina.
1.2.7.5.2.3.1.5.4.2.2. ELI RYAN REAVIS was born 21 October 2023 in North Carolina.

ADDENDUM I:

By right, Malissa Jane Burns/Pendergrass, fathered by Daniel Boone Carter Pendergrass with Malvina Burns, according to DNA, census, and secondary sources, should be numbered 1.6.6.9.1. as the first child of Daniel (when he was 15 years of age), but as there is no primary evidence of the relationship, and because her putative paternity was not discovered in time to renumber this entire chapter, she and her descendants are instead placed here at the end of the Wake John descendants, with their own numbering system. However, to follow Malissa’s paternal line backwards in time, see above 1.6.6.9.(Dan), then 1.6.6,(Cordy and Manerva) then 1.6. (Moses and Nancy) and then 1.(Wake” John and Hannah Pendergrass of Wake County, North Carolina.) Until March, 2019, Malissa was unknown to the other descendants of Daniel Boone Carter Pendergrass, and the fascinating story of her recent discovery can be found above at 1.6.6.9. To the generation numbers down from Wake John Pendergrass, the reader should add 4, so that (Malissa Jane.) in this addendum, would have been (Malissa Jane₅, Daniel₄,-Cordy₃,Moses₂,John₁Pendergrass) in the overall “begats” of “Wake” John, above,

Descendants of Malissa Jane Burns/Pendergrass and Sidney Morton Johnson Sr.

1. MALISSA JANE₁ BURNS/PENDERGRASS[7-JJJ] born 31 July 1873 Kentucky, died 1 July 1955 in Cobhill, Estill County, married Sidney Morton Johnson Sr, son of John M Johnson and Matilda Watson, 18 September 1890 in Irvine, born 16 Au-

gust 1867 in Estill, died there 3 February 1953.Although her grandparents, raised her, Malissa’s mother Malvina Burns (Ward), widowed, reported in 1900 that she had borne 6 living children, only 5 living with her. She had not forgotten her first child.

Sidney Morton Johnson Sr and Malissa Jane Burns had the following children:

- 1.1. MARY “ELLEN”₂ JOHNSON, born 14 April 1892 in Cobhill, Kentucky, died 13 September 1978 in Estill County, Kentucky, married Vernon Case, born about 1888 in Estill County, Kentucky. All their children were born in Kentucky.
- 1.2. WILLIE JOHNSON was born in 1894 and died in 1895.
- 1.3. ERNEST LEMON JOHNSON, born 26 June 1896 Kentucky, died 9 January 1977 in Dayton, Ohio. He married Callie Frances Marcum, daughter of John Millard Marcum and Martha Green “Patsy” McIntosh. She was born on 12 July 1897 in Irvine, Estill County, Kentucky and died on 1 October 1988 in Ohio. All their children were born in Kentucky.
- 1.4. FRED MORTON JOHNSON SR,born 5 December 1898 in Estill,died there 15 April 1964, married Sarah Elizabeth :Lizzie” Marcum, daughter of John Millard Marcum and Martha Green “Patsy” McIntosh, who was born on 17 February 1896 in Kentucky, and died on 14 September 1980 in Dayton, Greene County, Ohio. All their children were born in Kentucky.
- 1.5. ANDREW D JOHNSON,born 14 April 1901 Kentucky, died 8 September 1978 in Fairborn, Ohio, married Myrtle L Pitts, born 1906 in Estill, died 24 June 1949 in Richmond, Kentucky. All their children were born in Kentucky.
- 1.6. HUBERT GREEN JOHNSON was born on 10 January 1904 in Estill County, Kentucky, and died on 6 October 1986 in Richmond, Madison County, Kentucky. He married May “Edna” Estes, who was born 5 February 1908 in Kentucky.

Generation 2

- 1.1.1. MARY “ELLEN”₂ JOHNSON (Malissa Jane Burns/Pendergrass)born 14 April 1892 in Cobhill,Kentucky, died 13 September 1978 in Estill County, married V,ernon Case, who was born there about 1888.
Vernon Case and Mary “Ellen” Johnson had the following children:
 - 1.1.1.1. ROSCOE₃ CASE, born 1910, died 27 December 1938 in Estill County.
 - 1.1.1.2. GARNIE CASE was born about 1912.
 - 1.1.1.3. CALLIE CASE was born about 1914.
 - 1.1.1.4. CHARLES CASE was born about 1916.
 - 1.1.1.5. WILMA CASE was born about 1919.
 - 1.1.1.6. VELMA CASE was born about 1920.
 - 1.1.1.7. LEONA CASE was born in 1921 in Estill County and died there 11 July 1941. She married Tracy L Marcum.
 - 1.1.1.8. OSSIE CASE was born about 1924.
 - 1.1.1.9. OVIE CASE was born about 1926.
 - 1.1.1.10. MATTIE CASE, born 10 November 1927, and died on 4 March 2004.
 - 1.1.1.11. DORA NELLY CASE was born about 1931.
 - 1.1.1.12. LODENA CASE was born about 1933.
 - 1.1.1.13. AUDRA CASE was born about 1937.

.3. ERNEST LEMON,JOHNSON (Malissa Jane Burns/Pendergrass), born 26 June 1896 in Kentucky, died 9 January 1977 in Dayton, Ohio, married Vallie Frances Marcum, born 12 July 1897 in Irvine, died 1 October 1988 in Ohio.

Ernest Lemon Johnson and Callie Frances Marcum had the following children:

- 1.3.1. CRYSTAL ELIZABETH ELLEN₃ JOHNSON, born on 3 May 1915, died 29 April 2015. She married a Bailey.
- 1.3.2. JAMES ELBERT JOHNSON, born 23 July 1917, died 27 August 1991 in Dayton, married Nancy J Unknown.
- 1.3.3. LAWRENCE CLAYTON JOHNSON was born on 22 January 1920 and died 19 June 2003 in Estill County.
- 1.3.4. STELLA LORENE JOHNSON, born 9 June 1922 in Estill County, died 31 August 1984 in Dayton, Ohio. She married Charles McClelland Leslie Stone (adopted by Gipsons), son of Albert A Stone and Sary B Embry on 26 May 1941 in Irvine. He was born 3 January 1921 in Kentucky and died 28 February 1994 in Brookville, Montgomery County, Ohio.
- 1.3.5. SIDNEY MADISON JOHNSON, born 29 January 1925 Estill County, died 15 November 1987 Preble, Ohio..
- 1.3.6. JOHN HOWARD JOHNSON ,born 13 September 1927 in Estill County, died there on 14 January 1929.
- 1.3.7. ELSIE KATHELENE JOHNSON was born on 10 April 1930 in Furnace, Estill County, and died 5 July 1996 in Montgomery County, Ohio. She married William Stephan Strange.
- 1.3.8. MODENA MAVIS JOHNSON , born 24 May 1933 in Cobhill, died 1 June 1984 in Dayton, Ohio. She married Floyd Alfred Caulley, born on 19 January 1929 in Dayton, Montgomery County, Ohio, and died there on 15 May 1981.
- 1.3.9. HAROLD EUGENE JOHNSON, born 2 October 1935, died on 31 Aug 1991.
- 1.3.10. BILLY MARVIN JOHNSON, born 1 September 1940 in Estill County, died in infancy 16 October 1940.,

- 1.4. FRED MORTON₂ JOHNSON SR (Malissa Jane Burns/Pendergrass),born5 December 1898 in Estill Ccounty, died there 15 April 1964, married Sarah Elizabeth “Lizzie” Marcum, born 17 February 1896 in Kentucky,died14 September 1980, Ohio.
Fred Morton Johnson Sr and Sarah Elizabeth Marcum had the following children
 - 1.4.1. ETHEL₃ JOHNSON was born about 1915.
 - 1.4.2. ROY JOHNSON was born about 1918.
 - 1.4.3. RODNEY M JOHNSON, was born on 22 November 1919 in Belle Point, Kentucky, died on 15 April 2000.
 - 1.4.4. MABEL JOHNSON was born about 1922.
 - 1.4.5. WALKER JOHNSON was born about 1925.
 - 1.4.6. GLYNDON JOHNSON was born about 1927.
 - 1.4.7. FRED MORTON JOHNSON JR was born about 1929.
 - 1.4.8. CLAUDE MAXWELL JOHNSON, born 23 October 1930, died 7 September 2010, married Lillian Watson..
 - 1.4.9. ZANIER JOHNSON was born about 1932.
 - 1.4.10. HENRY JOHNSON was born about 1937.
 - 1.4.11. BILLIE JOE JOHNSON [female] was born and died on 24 August 1938.

1.5. ANDREW D₂ JOHNSON (Malissa Jane Burns/Pendergrass),,born 14 April 1901 in Kentucky,died8 September 1978 in Ohio, married Myrtle Pitts, born about 1906 in Estill, died 24 June 1949 in Richmond, Kentucky.

Andrew D Johnson and Myrtle L Pitts had the following children:

- 1.5.1. LOYD₃ JOHNSON was born about 1925.
- 1.5.2. RAY WILLIAM JOHNSON was born on 3 October 1925.
- 1.5.3. HULEY JOHNSON was born about 1927.
- 1.5.4. LONNIE JOHNSON was born about 1933.
- 1.5.5. RUPERT JOHNSON, born17 March 1935 in Estill, died there on 19 March 1935.
- 1.5.6. FRANCES JOHNSON, born 17 March 1935 in Irvine, died 16 January 2004 in Muncie, Delaware County, Indiana. She married Millard Snowden on 14 November 1951 in Estill County. Kentucky.

1.6. HUBERT GREEN₂ JOHNSON (Malissa Jane Burns/Pendergrass) born 10 January 1904 in Estill, died 6 October 1986 in Richmond, Kentucky, married May “Edna” Estes, born 5 February 1908 in Estill and died there 26 October 1994.

Hubert Green Johnson and May “Edna” Estes had the following children:

- 1.6.1. BEULAH MAE₃JOHNSON was born 5 October 1927 in Estill County, Kentucky and died 15 November 2011 in Irvine. She married Junice Jackson Mayes Sr, born 22 May 1929 in Lee County, Kentucky, and died 6 June 2014.
- 1.6.2. ZELMA JOHNSON was born about 1930.
- 1.6.3. PHYLLIS JEAN JOHNSON was born 25 March 1932 and died 4 August.2006 in Ohio. She married Hadie Russell Shouse, who was born 3 August 1922 in Cobhill, and died 3 January 1995 in Lexington, Fayette County, Kentucky.
- 1.6.4. VIRGIL D JOHNSON was born about 1935.
- 1.6.5. LEORA JOHNSON was born about 1937.
- 1.6.6. JAMES AVERY JOHNSON was born 11 September 1939 and on 25 May 1963, he married Debra Ann Rogers, who was born 8 July 1940 in Estill County.
- 1.6.7. SUE JOHNSON married an Abney
- 1.6.8. FAYE JOHNSON married a Stewart
- 1.6.9. NANCY JOHNSON married a Teegarden
- 1.6.10. FLOYD “BEEB” JOHNSON died before 2011.
- 1.6.11. DALLIS JOHNSON

Generation 3

1.3.2. JAMES ELBERT₃ JOHNSON (Ernest Lemon₂, Malissa Jane Burns/Pendergrass) was born 23 July 1917 in Estill County, and died on 27 August 1991 in Dayton, Montgomery County, Ohio. He married Nancy Jane Tipton.

James Elbert Johnson ad Nancy Jane Tipton had the following children:

- 1.3.2.1. VOLLIE GALE₄JOHNSON, born 1942, died 2013, married Reginia Kay Workman on 10 July 1965 in Richmond, Wayne County, Indiana.
- 1.3.2.2. LOUIE MANUAL JOHNSON, born 1944, died 2005, married Linda J Patton.
- 1.3.2.3. COLIN BRUCE JOHNSON was born 1945 in Powell County, Kentucky.
- 1.3.2.4. HARRY CURTIS JOHNSON was born 1947 in Dayton, Ohio.
- 1.3.2.5. BOBBY RAY₄ JOHNSON SR, born 1949 Powell County, married Phyllis McMurray, born in Tennessee.
- 1.3.2.6. SHERRY LYNN JOHNSON, born 1952,married and divorced (1) Ronald Gheuring, and (2) Dale C Iles.
- 1.3.2.7. VICTOR CLAYTON JOHNSON, born 1954 in Dayton, married (1) Sue A St Pierre and (2) Jean A Krietzer.
- 1.3.2.8. SHEILA ARLENE JOHNSON, born 1957 in Dayton, Ohio, married and divorced Ronald A Straszheim.
- 1.3.2.9. ERIC VONN JOHNSON, born 1960 in Winchester, Kentucky, married (1) Teresa L., (2) Melissa K Coterel.
- 1.3.2.10. MARION DOUGLAS JOHNSON was born 1963 in Dayton, Ohio.

1.3.4. STELLA LORENE₃JOHNSON (Ernest Lemon₂, Malissa Jane Burns/Pendergrass),born 9 June 1922 Estill, died 31 August 1984 in Dayton, married Charles McClelland Leslie Stone (adopted by Gipsons), son of Albert A Stone and Sary B Embry on 26 May 1941 in Irvine,born 3 January 1921 in Kentucky, died 28 February 1994 in Brookville, Montgomery County, Ohio

Charles McClelland Leslie Stone and Stella Lorene Johnson had the following children:

- 1.3.4.1. JAMES CHARLES₃STONE, born 24 February 1942 in Irvine, Kentucky, died 2016 in Middletown,Ohio. He married (1) Sue Ann Shell, born 5 January 1944, and on 29 December 1984 (2) Joyce A Hoffman, who was born about 1949.
- 1,3,4,2. JERRY MARVIN₃.,STONE born 22 May 1943 Estill, married Barbara Fay Wilson, born 2 August 1944.
- 1.3.4.3. LARRY RICHARD STONE was born 3 March 1946 in Dayton, Ohio, and married (1) Barbara Dee Eby, born 30 November 1947 and (2) Tracy Lynn Dexter, born 13 July 1969.
- 1.3.4.4. BRENDA LORENE STONE,born 3 July 1947, married Terry Douglas Barnett, born 1948, died 2002...
- 1.3.4.5. JOHN AMOS STONE,born 10 September 1948,married Deborah May Ellen Holderman,born 15March 1949.
- 1.3.4.6. ERNIE LENVAL STONE, born 27 April 1951 Dayton, married Gloria June Morris, born 24 February 1952..
- 1.3.4.7. TERRY LEE STONE was born and died on 6 January 1953 in Dayton, Ohio.
- 1.3.4.8. THERESA KAREN STONE,born 25 April 1954,on 27 December 1974, married Dennis A Holley Sr.,

1.3.7. ELSIE KATHELENE₃JOHNSON (Ernest Lemon₂, Malissa Jane Burns,Pendergrass) was born on 10 April 1930 in Furnace, Estill County, died 5 July 1996 in Montgomery County, Ohio and married William Stephan Strange.

William Stephan Strange and Elsie Kathlene Johnson had the following children:

- 1.3.7.1. RANDALL₄STRANGE
- 1.3.7.2. DENNIS STRANGE
- 1.3.7.3. GENE STRANGE
- 1.3.7.4. GERALD STRANGE
- 1.3.7.5. CHARLES STRANGE

- 1.3.7.6. KEVIN STRANGE

1.3.7.7. CHARLOTTE STRANGE

1.3.8. MODENA MAVIS, JOHNSON (Ernest Lemon,₁ Malissa Jane Burns/Pendergrass),born 24 May 1933 in Cobhill, died 1 June 1984 in Dayton, Ohio, married Floyd Alfred Caulley, who was born there 19 January 1929 and died there 15 May 1981..**Floyd Alfred Caulley and Modena Mavis Johnson had the following children:**

1.3.8.1. GARY ARNOLD, CAULLEY,born 17 July 1951 Dayton, died 22 February 2015,buried in Miamisburg,Ohio.

1.3.8.2. HAROLD “HOBBY” CAULLEY, born 1953, married Carolyn S Watkins on 20 May 1976, born about 1956..

1.3.8.3. VIRGINIA MARLENE CAULLEY, born 7 November1955, married David A Sherbondy.

1.3.8.4. TERRY L CAULLEY was born 31 December1957 in Powell County, Kentucky.

1.3.8.5. VICKI C CAULLEY was born 4 January 1960.in Dayton, Ohio.

1.3.8.6. KEITH D CAULLEY was born 23 December 1962 in Dayton and married (1)Sheila A Falin in 23 July 1992 and (2) Gayle D Powers on 1 July 1998 in Fleming, Kentucky.

1.3.8.7. GREGORY MARK CAULLEY was born 18 February 1964 in Dayton, Ohio.

1.3.8.8. TIMOTHY A CAULLEY was born 25 April 1967.

1.3.8.9. DONALD R CAULLEY [*twin*] was born 7 May 1968.

1.3.8.10.DONNA KAY CAULLEY [*twin*], born 7 May 1968, on 7 August 1987, married Paul A Daniel, born 1952.

1.3.8.11.TAMMY M CAULLEY,born 1971, on 23 April 1993 married David W Napier,who was born about 1962.

1.3.8.12.ANGELIA CAULLEY, born 1972, married Steven Vance on 13 October 1989.in Meniffee, Kentucky.

- 1.4.8. CLAUDE MAXWELL₃ JOHNSON (Fred Morton₂,Malissa Jane Burns/Pendergrass), born 23 October 1030 in Kentucky, died 7 September 2010. He married Lillian Watson.**Claude Maxwell Johnson and Lillian Watson had the following child:**

1.4.8.1. DENISE R₄ JOHNSON,born 24 April 1960 in Kenton,married Bruce M Koehler 1 August 1981 in Campbell.

- 1.6.1. BEULAH MAE₃ JOHNSON (Hubert Green,₁ Malissa Jane Burns/Pendergrass),born 5 October 1927 in Estill,died 15 November 2011 in Irvine, married Junice Jackson Mayes Sr, born 22 May 1929 in Lee County, Kentucky and died 6 June 2014.**Junice Jackson Mayse Sr and Beulah Mae Johnson had the following children:**

1.6.1.1. JUNICE JACKSON “DICKIE”₄ MAYES JR, born 11 Decemner 1948 in Lee County, Kentucky, died 13 June 2012 in Irvine, married Donna Sue Brandenburg, daughter of Vernon Brandenburg and Kathleen, born 4 October 1953 in Lee.

1.6.1.2. RANDALL JEROME MAYES, born 11 September 1950 in Lee County, Kentucky, on 11 March 1970 in Clintwood,Virgina, married Connie Sue Tipton, born 30 October 1953.

1.6.1.3. JOE MAYSE [*female*] married Ellis Wayne Thacker.

1.6.1.4. LARRY MAYSE

1.6.1.5. ELLIS MARIE MAYSE married a Morris.

1.6.1.6. CARL WAYNE MAYSE.

1.6.1.7. HOPE LAVERNE MAYSE, born 8 January 1958 in Lee, may have married (1) Shelly Spencer there 14 September 1973 (if this was she, she fibbed about her age, saying she was 18) and (2) Paul Glen Thacker, son of Rufus Thacker and Bertie Newton, 22 July 1978 in Lee. (This license stated she had never been married.) He was born on 6 August 1957 in Clay County, Kentucky, and died on 20 May 2017 in Beattyville.

1.6.1.8. SHANNON LEON MAYSE, born 18 July 1964, married Sandra Flinchum 29 October 1986, born 1963

1.6.1.9. LEO MAYSE was mentioned in his mother’s 2011 obituary as having predeceased her. He may or may not have been the same person as Shannon Leon Mayse, above.

- 1.6.3. PHYLLIS JEAN₃ JOHNSON (Hubert Green,₁ Malissa Jane Burns/Pendergrass),born 25 March 1932 Kentucky, died 4 August 2006 Ohio,married Hadie Russell Shouse, born 3 August 1922 in Cobhill, died 3 January 1995 in Lexington, Kentucky.**Hadie Russell Shouse and Phyllis Jean Johnson had the following children:**

1.6.3.1. SANDRA KAYE₄ SHOUSE, born 23 July 1953, died 26 July 1996 in Cobhill, married a Hall.

1.6.3.2. KIMBERLY ANN SHOUSE born 26 December 1959 Ohio, died 30 December 2014,married an Osborne.

1.6.3.3.- 8. SIX OTHER SHOUSE CHILDREN yet to be identified.

- 1.6.6. JAMES AVERY₃ JOHNSON (Hubert Green,₁ Malissa Jane Burns/Pendergrass),born 11 September 1939 in Kentucky. on 25 May 1963, married Debra Ann Rogers ,born 8 July 1940 in Estill County, Kentucky, where all their children were born.**James Avery Johnson and Debra Ann Rogers had the following children:**

1.6.6.1. MICHAEL SCOTT₄ JOHNSON was born on 22 March 1964.

1.6.6.2. TAMMY SUE JOHNSON was born on 5 January 1966.

1.6.6.3. MARILYN KAY JOHNSON was born on 27 July 1968.

Generation 4

- 1.3.2.5. BOBBY RAY₄ JOHNSON SR (James Elbert₃, Ernest Lemon₂, Malissa Jane Burns/Pendergrass) was born 1949 in Kentucky and married Phyllis McMurray, who was born in Tennessee.**Bobby Ray Johnson Sr and Phyllis McMurray had the following children:**

1.3.2.5.1. BRIAN ROSS₅ JOHNSON was born in 1973.

1.3.2.5.2. BOBBY RAY₅ JOHNSON JR, born 24 February 1976 in Ohio, died 4 July 2012, married (1) an unknown wife and (2) Jessica Ann Clinard on 30 October 2002 in Richmond, Wayne, Indiana. She was born about 1981 in Ohio.

- 1.3.4.1. JAMES CHARLES₄ STONE (Stella Lorene₃ Johnson, Ernest Lemon₂ Johnson, MalissaJane₁ Burns/Pendergrass) born

- 24 February 1942 in Irvine, died in 2016 in Ohio, married (1) Sue Ann Shell and (2) Joyce A Hoffman on 29 December 1984. She was born about 1949. Sue Ann’s son Curtis from a prior marriage was informally adopted**Charles James Stone and Sue A had the following children:**

1.3.4.1.1. CURTIS L RITTER[*step*] was born 5 November 1963 in Dayton, Ohio and on 9 July 1984 in Bexar,Texas, he married Pamela June Hertz, who was born 9 January 1966.

1.3.4.1.2. CHARLES JAMES₅ STONE.was born 12 July 1971 in Dayton, Ohio and married Rachel Marteen Seiler.

- 1.3.4.2. JERRY MARVIN₄ STONE (Stella Lorene₃ Johnson, Ernest Lemon₂ Johnson, Malissa Jane Burns/ Pendergrass) was born on 22 May 1943 in Estill, County, Kentucky and married Barbara Fay Wilson, who was born 2 August 1944**Jerry Marvin Stone and an unknown partner had the following children:**

1.3.4.2.1. JOEY SCOTT STONE, born 16 May 1963 in Dayton, married Lisa Dierlif, who was born 12 June 1967..

1.3.4.2.2. CYNTHIA DAWN STONE, born 20 December 1966 in Dayton, married Matthew Demark Smit/Smith.

1.3.4.2.3. THERESA LORAIN STONE born 11 October 1970 in Kettering, Ohio, married David Mark Nelson.

- 1.3.4.3. LARRY RICHARD₄ STONE (Stella Lorene₃ Johnson, Ernest Lemon₂ Johnson, MalissaJane Burns/Pendergrass),born 3 March 1946 in Dayton, married (1) Barbara Dee Eby, born 30 November 1947, (2) Tracy Lynn Dexter, born 13 July 1969.**Larry Richard Stone and Barbara Dee Eby had the following child:**

1.3.4.3.1. RICHARD LEE₅ STONE was born 9 November 1966 in Dayton.

1.3.4.3.2. JOSHUA LEE STONE was born 12 July 1991 in Dayton.

1.3.4.3.3. CODY SCOTT STONE was born 29 January 1994 in Dayton.

1.3.4.3.4. LOGANNE JESSIE STONE was born 16 August 1997 in Dayton.

- 1.3.4.4. BRENDA LORENE₄ STONE (Stella Lorene₃ Johnson, Ernest Lemon₂ Johnson, Malissa Jane Burns/Pendergrass) born 3 July 1947 in Dayton, Ohio, married Terry Douglas Barnett, born on 10 May 1948 and died on 10 February 2002.**Terry Douglas Barnett and Brenda Lorene Stone had the following children:**

1.3.4.4.1. DENAE KATHLEEN₅ BARNETT, born 18 December 1972 in Kettering, Montgomery County, Ohio, married and divorced (1) Troy Christian Dexter, and married (2) Michael John Bartczak, who was born on 20 September 1972.

1.3.4.4.2. THOMAS “BRANDON” BARNETT was born on 10 August 1976 in Kettering, Montgomery County, Ohio, and on 5 November 2005, he married Kindra Colette Engle, who was born on 2 December 1974.

- 1.3.4.5. JOHN AMOS₄ STONE (Stella Lorene₃ Johnson, Ernest Lemon₂ Johnson, Malissa Jane Burns/ Pendergrass),born 10 September 1948 in Irvine, Estill, Kentucky, married Deborah May Ellen Holderman, who was born on 15 March 1949.**John Amos Stone 5 and Deborah May Ellen Holderman had the following children:**

1.3.4.5.1. CRAIG RUSSELL₅ STONE , born 20 January 1972 in Kettering, married Channin Marie Lockart, who was born on 11 June 1971 and died on 3 May 2015.

1.3.4.5.2. COREY SEAN STONE, born 10 December 1974,married Carrie Melinda Kugler, born 10 February 1978.

- 1.3.4.6. ERNIE LENVAL₄ STONE (Stella Lorene₃ Johnson, Ernest Lemon₂ Johnson, Malissa Jane Burns/ Pendergrass) was born on 27 April 1951 in Dayton, Ohio, and married Gloria June Morris, who was born on 24 Feb 1952.**Ernie Lenval Stone and Gloria June Morris had the following children:**

1.3.4.6.1. STEVEN JAMES₅ STONE, born 27 November 1969, married Amy Elizabeth Alcorn, born 26 May 1974.

1.3.4.6.2. CAROL KHRISTINE STONE, born 2 August 1971 Dayton, married Scott Alan Loper, born 5 April 1966.

1.3.4.6.3. MICHELLE RENEE STONE was born on 29 September 1975 in Kettering, Ohio. She married (1) Jeffrey Eugene Coy, who was born on 8 October 1968, and (2) a Holzapfel.

- 1.3.4.8. THERESA KAREN₄ STONE (Stella Lorene₃ Johnson, Ernest Lemon₂ Johnson, Malissa Jane Burns/Pendergrass) was born on 25 April 1954, and married Dennis A Holley Sr on 27 December 1974, who was born on 15 October 1953.**Dennis A Holley Sr and Theresa Karen Stone had the following children:**

1.3.4.8.1. DENNIS ALAN₅ HOLLEY JR was born on 6 April 1976 in Dayton.

1.3.4.8.2. SEAN PHILLIP HOLLEY born 2 December 1977 in Dayton, on 29 November 2003, married Amanda L Hand, who was born 25 January 1980, and died on 1 December 2018.

1.3.4.8.3. SARAH ELIZABETH HOLLEY, born 14 May 1982 in Dayton, married Craig Allen Campbell, born 1984.

1.3.4.8.4. DAVID PAUL HOLLEY, born 30 November 1983, married Vanessa L Sullenberger 16 June2005..

- 1.3.7.1. RANDALL₄ STRANGE (Elsie Kathelene₃ Johnson, Ernest Lemon₂ Johnson, Malissa Jane Burns₁ Pendergrass) was- born about 1957 in Ohio , married and divorced Isabell K Guthrie.**Randall Strange and Isabell K Guthrie had the following child:**

1.3.7.1.1. SHAWN₅ STRANGE.

- 1.6.1.3. JOE₄ MAYSE (BeulahMae,Johnson, Hubert Green,₁ Malissa Jane Burns/Pendergrass) married Ellis Wayne Thacker.**Ellis Wayne Thacker and Joe Mayse had the following child:**

1.6.1.3.1.EMMIE₅ THACKER, born 1975, married (1) Conard Ray Liesegard/Liesegang on 19 November 1991 in Wolfe County, Kentucky, born 15 October 1963 in Lawrence, and married (2) an unidentified Berryman

Generation 5

- 1.3.2.5.2. BOBBY RAY₅ JOHNSON JR (Bobby Ray₄ Sr, James Elbert₃, Ernest Lemon₂, Malissa Jane₁ Burns/Pendergrass) born

1976 Ohio, died 2012, married (1) unknown,,(2) Jessica Ann Clinard 30 October 2002 in Richmond,Indiana, born 1981 Ohio.
Bobby Ray Johnson Jr and Unknown had the following child:
1.3.2.1.1.1. GRACE LYNN₆ BROWN/JOHNSON.was born 2001.
Bobby Ray Johnson Jr and Jessica Ann Clinard had the following children:
1.3.2.1.1.2. ADRIAN MICHAEL₆ JOHNSON. was born 2002.
1.3.2.1.1.3. DARRELL JOSEPH₆ JOHNSON.was born 2006.
1.3.2.1.1.4. OLIVIA EDEN₆ JOHNSON.was born 2011.

1.3.4.1.1. CURTIS L₅ RITTER [*stepson of*] James Charles₄ Stone Sr, Stella Lorene₃ Johnson, Ernest Lemon₂ Malissa Jane-
Burns/Pendergrass) born 5 November 1963, on 9 July 1984 in Texas, married Pamela June Hartz, born 9 Januáry 1966.
Curtis L Ritter and Pamela June Hartz had the following children:
1.3.4.1.1.1. ANGELA CHRYSTLE₆ RITTER,born 16 August 1985 in San Antonio, married Sergio Suarez-Fernandez.
1.3.4.1.1.2. ALYSSA JUNE₆ RITTER, born 9 May 1987 in Dayton, married Jeffery Charles Iwanski, born 1981.

1.3.4.1.2. JAMES “CHARLES” STONE JR(James Charles₄ Sr, Stella Lorene₃ Johnson, Ernest Lemon₂ Johnson, Malissa Jane₁
Burns/Pendergrass) was born on 12 July 1971 in Dayton, Ohio and married Rachel Marteen Seiler.
Charles James Stone and Rachel Marteen Seiler had the following children:
1.3.4.1.2.1. CAITLYN MARTEEN₆ STONE was born on 7 July 1990 in Dayton, Ohio. She married (1) an unknown
partner and then married (2) John Richardson.
1.3.4.1.2.2. KELLY STONE was born on 27 December 1992 in Dayton, Ohio.
1.3.4.1.2.3. JACOB EVAN₆ STONE was born on 20 May 2000 in Dayton, Ohio.

1.3.4.2.3. THERESA LORAINE₅ STONE (Jerry Marvin₄, Stella Lorene₃ Johnson, Ernest Lemon₂ Johnson, Malissa Jane₁
Burns/Pendergrass) was born on 11 October 1970 in Kettering, Montgomery County, Ohio and married David Mark Nelson.
David Mark Nelson and Theresa Loraine Stone had the following children:
1.3.4.2.3.1. ZACHARIAH DAVID₆ NELSON, born 26 September 2003 in Kettering
1.3.4.2.3.2. ZANE CHRISTIAN₆ NELSON born 20 February 2007 in Kettering.

1.3.4.4.1. DENAE KATHLEEN₆ BARNETT (Brenda Lorene₄ Stone, Stella Lorene₃ Johnson, Ernest Lemon₂ Johnson, Malissa
Jane₁ Burns/Pendergrass),born 18 December 1972 in Kettering, Montgomery County, Ohio.,married (1) Troy Christian Dexter
and married (2) Michael John Bartzczak, who was born 20 September 1972.
Troy Christian Dexter and DeNae Kathleen Barnett had the following children:
1.3.4.4.1.1. JAIHRON MCKHAE₆ DEXTER was born in 1992 in Dayton, Ohio.
1.3.4.4.1.2. LIAM MCKENZIE₆ DEXTER was born in 1996 in Fairborn, Greene, Ohio.

1.3.4.4.2. THOMAS “BRANDON”₅ BARNETT (Brenda Lorene₄ Stone₄, Stella Lorene₃ Johnson, Ernest Lemon₂ Johnson,
Malissa Jane Burns.),born 10 August 1976, married Kindra Colette Engle,on 5 November 2005,,born 2 December 1974.
Thomas “Brandon” Barnett and Kindra Colette Engle had the following child:
1.3.4.4.2.1. ANDREW KELLAN₆ BARNETT was born on 31 March 2006 in Centerville, Ohio.

1.3.4.5.1. CRAIG RUSSELL₅ STONE (John Amos₄, Stella Lorene₃ Johnson, Ernest Lemon₂ Johnson, Malissa Jane₁ Burns) born
20 January 1972 in Kettering, Ohio, married Channin Marie Lockart, born on 11 June 1971 and died on 3 May 2015.
Craig Russell Stone and Channin Marie Lockart had the following children:
1.3.4.5.1.1. CIERA BROOKE₆ STONE born 4 April 1991 in Dayton, met a Parker.
1.3.4.5.1.2. MICALA MARIE₆ STONE was born on 17 March 1994 in Dayton, Ohio.
1.3.4.5.1.3. MADISON LEIGH₆ STONE was born on 6 August 1997 in Dayton, Ohio.
1.3.4.5.1.4. CYNDIE MORGAN₆ STONE was born on 8 August 2002 in Dayton, Ohio.

1.3.4.5.2. COREY SEAN₅ STONE (John Amos₄, Stella Lorene₃ Johnson, Ernest Lemon₂ Johnson, Malissa Jane₁ Burns/Pend-
ergrass), born 10 December 1974 in Kettering, Ohio and married Carrie Melinda Kugler, who was born on 10 February 1978.
Corey Sean Stone and Carrie Melinda Kugler had the following children:
1.3.4.5.2.1. ALEXANDER JOHN₆ STONE born 20 September 2004 in Greenville, Ohio.
1.3.4.5.2.2. CARSON DEAN₆ STONE was born on 12 June 2007 in Dayton, Ohio.

1.3.4.6.1. STEVEN JAMES₅ STONE (Ernie Lenval₄, Stella Lorene₃ Johnson, Ernest Lemon₂ Johnson, Malissa Jane Burns/
Pendergrass), born 27 November 1969 in Dayton, Ohio, married Amy Elizabeth Alcorn, who was born on 26 May 1974.
Steven James Stone and Amy Elizabeth Alcorn had the following children:
1.3.4.6.1.1. DUSTIN JAMES LEN₆ STONE was born on 21 June 1992 in Dayton, Ohio.
1.3.4.6.1.2. DALTON SHAYNE PAUL₆ STONE was born on 7 July 1994 in Dayton.
1.3.4.6.1.3. DYLLAN LEE TYLER₆ STONE was born on 7 September 1996 in Dayton.
1.3.4.6.1.4. DAKOTA PRESTON LAYNE₆ STONE was born on 4 April 2000 in Dayton.
1.3.4.6.1.5. DALLAS STEVEN MICHAEL₆ STONE, born 27 September 2001 in Dayton.

1.3.4.6.3. MICHELLE RENEE₅ STONE (Ernie Lenval₄, Stella Lorene₃ Johnson, Ernest Lemon₂ Johnson, Malissa Jane Burns/
Pendergrass),born 29 September 1975 Ohio, married (1) Jeffrey Eugene Coy, born 8 October 1968 and (2) a Holzapfel.
Jeffrey Eugene Coy and Michelle Renee Stone had the following children:
1.3.4.6.3.1. SADIE CHEYENNE₆ COY was born on 18 May 1994 in Dayton.
1.3.4.6.3.2. CHASE TAYLOR COY was born on 15 May 1996 in Dayton.

Mr Holzapfel and Michelle Renee Stone had the following child:
1.3.4.6.3.3. ABEL KELLAN₆ HOLZAPFEL was born on 12 July 2013 in Dayton.

1.3.4.8.2. SEAN PHILLIP₅ HOLLEY (Theresa Karen₄ Stone, Stella Lorene₃ Johnson, Ernest Lemon₂ Johnson, Malissa Jane-
Burns/Pendergrass),born 2 December 1977 in Dayton, married Amanda L Hand 29 November 2003,born 1980, died 2018.
Sean Phillip Holley and Amanda L Hand had the following children:
1.3.4.8.2.1. AIDAN COLE₆ HOLLEY was born on 6 February 2004 in Dayton, Ohio.
1.3.4.8.2.2. COLIN MICHAEL₆ HOLLEY was born on 10 May 2005 in Dayton, Ohio.

1.3.4.8.3. SARAH ELIZABETH₅ HOLLEY (Theresa Karen₄ Stone, Stella Lorene₃ Johnson, Ernest Lemon₂ Johnson, Malissa
Jane₁ Burns/Pendergrass), born 14 May 1982 in Dayton, Ohio, married Craig Allen Campbell, who was born on 3 March 1984.
Craig Allen Campbell and Sarah Elizabeth Holley had the following child:
1.3.4.8.3.1. STELLA ROSALEIGH₆ CAMPBELL was born 2 February 2018 in Dayton.

1.3.4.8.4. DAVID PAUL₅ HOLLEY (Theresa Karen₄ Stone, Stella Lorene₃ Johnson, Ernest Lemon₂ Johnson, Malissa Jane-
Burns/Pendergrass), born 30 November 1983 Dayton, on 16 June 2005 married Vanessa L Sullenberger, born 16 June 1984.
David Paul Holley 4 and Vanessa L Sullenberge Shallabarger had the following child:
1.3.4.8.4.1. ELIJAH DOUGLAS₆ HOLLEY was born on 10 March 2017 in Dayton.

1.6.1.3.1.EMMIE THACKER (Joe Mayse,Beulah Mae₄ Johnson, Hubert Green,, Malissa Jane Burns/Pendergrass) born 1975,
married (1) Conard Ray Liesegard/Liesegang on 19 November 1991 in Wolfe County, Kentucky, born 15 October 1963 in
Lawrence, and (2) an unidentified Berryman.
Conard Ray Liesegard and Emmie Thacker had the following child:
1.6.1.3.1.1. N₆Liesegard/Liesegang

Generation 6

\1.3.4.1.1.1. ANGELA CHRYSTLE₆ RITTER (Curtis L₅,stepson of James Charles₄ Stone Sr, Stella Lorene₃ Johnson, Ernest
Lemon₂ Johnson, Malissa Jane Burns/Pendergrass), born 16 August 1985 in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas, married Sergio
Suarez-Fernandez, born on 31 March 1982.
Sergio Suarez-Fernandez and Angela Chrystle Ritter had the following children:
1.3.4.1.1.1.1. SLADE LEEDOR₇ FERNANDEZ, born on 5 June 2014 in Dayton, Ohio.
1.3.4.1.1.1.2. ISABELLA CHRYSTLE₇ FERNANDEZ, born 30 May 2017 in Dayton.

1.3.4.1.1.2. ALYSSA JUNE₆ RITTER (Curtis L₅, stepson of James Charles₄ Stone Sr, Stella Lorene₃ Johnson, Ernest Lemon-
Johnson, Malissa Jane Burns/Pendergrass) was born 9 May 1987 in Dayton, Ohio and married Jeffery Charles Iwanski, who
was born on 12 January 1981.
Jeffery Charles Iwanski and Alyssa June Ritter had the following child:
1.3.4.1.1.2.1. KRISTYNA JUNE₇ IWANSKI, born on 18 January 2014 in Dayton, Ohio.

1.3.4.1.2.1. CAITLYN MARTEEN₆ STONE (Charles James₅, James Charles₄ Sr, Stella Lorene₃ Johnson, Ernest Lemon₂ John-
son, Malissa Jane Burns/Pendergrass) was born 7 July 1990 in Dayton, Ohio. She married or met (1)an unknown partner and
(2) John Richardson.
John Richardson and Caitlyn Marteen Stone had the following child:
1.3.4.1.2.1.1. AUBREY MARTEEN₇ RICHARDSON, born 7 May 2015 in Dayton, Ohio.

1.3.4.5.1.1. CIERA BROOKE₆ STONE (Craig Russell₅, John Amos₄, Stella Lorene₃ Johnson, Ernest Lemon₂ Johnson, Malissa
Jane₁ Burns/Pendergrass) was born 4 April 1991 in Dayton, Ohio and met or married a Parker.
Mr Parker and Ciera Brooke Stone had the following child:
1.3.4.5.1.1.1. CLAY₇ PARKER was born on 19 January 2019.

ADDENDUM II

There is a strong circumstantial case indicating that George Washington Pendergrass, Senior, had an out-of-wedlock child with Hilda Scholle in Missouri during his first marriage to Margaret Bartlett. This came to light in late 2019 as a result of recent autosomal DNA testing which showed matches of descendants of George, Senior, to descendants of Carl Scholl, Hilda’s brother, but no matches to anyone related to Carl’s wife, Amanda Maria Meyer, who acted as the child’s mother. Hilda and her brother Carl were among the nine children born to Friederich William Scholle, born 21 April 1849 in Hanover, Lower Saxony, Germany (son of Jobst Henry Scholle and Margaret Hensiek) and Florentine Maria Louise Weber born there 19 June 1858. Hilda, the youngest known child, was living with her parents in St Charles, Missouri, at age 18 in the 1910 census, but in the 1920 census she was working for the Swing family in St Louis as a servant. Although Hilda’s Ohio death certificate listed her as a widow, there is no record of a marriage for her, and she was still listed under her maiden name at her death in 1963.

George Washington Pendergrass, Senior, [*see 1.6.6.9.4., supra for biography*] was born 20 August 1888 in Levi, Ow-
sley County, Kentucky, and died on 30 March 1976 in Lexington, Fayette County. He married (1) Marguerite Eldon Bartlett, daughter of Eldon Ball/Baugh Bartlett and Rhoda Christa Newland, on 20 Aug 1907 in Beattyville, Kentucky. Between the 1910 Clark County, Kentucky census, and the 1920 Prairie, Montgomery County, Missouri census, Marguerite’s parents and her younger siblings had relocated. It is not known how or when their son-in-law George Pendergrass met Hilda Scholl, then living in Saint Charles, Missouri when their apparent daughter was conceived, but he was the only male of his generation who

was known to have had a connection to that area of Missouri. His only full brother Charles was away in the military and then lived in Virginia, and his half brother Sam Earlington died in infancy, leaving George, Sr as the only male Pendergrass candidate to have fathered Hilda’s child, who evidently was taken in by her mother’s brother and his wife as their own. This circumstance was unknown to Wilhelmina’s family until DNA testing showed she could not have been Amanda Meyer’s daughter.

Given George Pendergrass Senior’s lack of character and history of promiscuity, it comes as no surprise that he fathered an out-of-wedlock child with a young woman while married, nor will it be surprising if other such children are discovered in the future. It is not known whether the child, Wilhelmina, knew or suspected that she was not Amanda’s biological child.

1.6.6.9.4. GEORGE WASHINGTON₅ PENDERGRASS Senior (Daniel Boone₄, Cordy₃, Moses₂, John₁) and HIL-DA SCHOLLE probably, but not provably, had the following child: *[born just three months after Eldon, this child should have been 1.6.6.9.4.6. but was discovered too late to be included there, so is listed here with her own numbering system]*

1.1.1. WILHELMINA M “DD”₆ SCHOLLE, born 24 June 1913 in Orchard Farm, Missouri, died 10 September 2015 in St Charles County, Missouri. She married George J William Denningmann, born there 8 June 1904,died there 15 January 1974.

“*Denningmann, Wilhelmina “DD” (nee Scholle) of Saint Charles, MO, died on Thursday, September 10th, 2015 at the age of 102. Loving wife of the late George Dennigmann[sic]; beloved daughter of the late Carl and Amanda Scholle; devoted mother of Elroy (Shirley Ann) Denningmann, cherished grandmother of Kurt (Suzanne) Denningmann and Carrie (Phil) Keipp, treasured great-grandmother of Chad, Adam, and Anna (Mitch Schneider) Denningmann, Philip (Katlin Stroer), Megan, and Mallory Keipp; beloved great-great-grandmother of Audimae Keipp, dear sister of Wilfred Scholle and the late Carl and Albert Scholle, and loving aunt and friend to many”.*

Generation 7

George J William Denningmann and Wilhelmina M “DD” Scholle had the following child:

1.1.1.1. ELROY A₇ DENNINGMANN (Wilhelmina Scholle₆, GEORGE WASHINGTON PENDERGRASS SR₅, Daniel Boone₄, Cordy₃,Moses₂,John₁)born 4 November 1937 Missouri, married Shirley Ann Moseler,born 5 November 1939.

Generation 8

1.1.1.1. **Elroy A Denningmann and Shirley Ann Moseler had the following children:**

1.1.1.1.1. CARRIE₈ DENNINGMANN born 20 April 1965, married Phil Keipp.

1.1.1.1.2. KURT DENNINGMANN, married Suzanne Unknown

Generation 9

1.1.1.1.1.**Phil Keipp and Carrie Denningmann had the following children:**

1.1.1.1.1.1. PHILLIP₈ KEIPP, married Katlin Stroer.

1.1.1.1.1.2. MEGAN KEIPP .

1.1.1.1.1.3. MALLORY KEIPP

1.1.1.1.2. KURT₈ DENNINGMANN (Elroy A₇, Wilhelmina Scholle₆, GEORGE WASHINGTON PENDERGRASS SR₅,Daniel Boone₄, Cordy₃,Moses₂,John₁). He married Suzanne Unknown.

Kurt Denningmann and Suzanne Unknown had the following children:

1.1.1.2.1. CHAD₉ DENNINGMANN.

1.1.1.2.2. ADAM DENNINGMANN .

1.1.1.2.3. ANNA DENNINGMANN, married Mitch Schneider.

¹ North Carolina Laws C 9 s 5 1830 (freed slaves had to leave within 90 days - so some free black families listed friends and relatives as “slaves”)

² Watson, Alan D., Society in Colonial North Carolina, p 21, Office of Archives and History, Raleigh, North Carolina. 1996 (free blacks/mulattos were 3 to 4%)

³ North Carolina Colonial Records II, p 213 (free blacks could not vote)

⁴ Until the 1868 revision of the North Carolina Constitution (under common law, married women couldn’t vote or hold property)

⁵ Watson, Society, p 17

⁶ Ibid (aversion to labor made people move to NC)

⁷ Ibid (quote about industrious farmers but still women did most of the work)

⁸ Ibid, p 47 (description of cabins and windows)

⁹ Ibid, p 56 et seq. (farming, livestock and fish could be speared with sticks)

¹⁰North Carolina Law enacted 20 April 1745 law no Sabbath drunks(fine on any tavern keeper who allows a person “to get drunk in his home on the Sabbath.”)

¹¹ North Carolina Law enacted 1755 (Vagrants must work or be whipped 39 lashes)

¹² Granville County, North Carolina, Minutes of Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions, 1746-1789, unindexed, 1755 (jury of matrons)

¹³ Mosby Avenue at Warren Street, Littleton, North Carolina

¹⁴ Powell, William S. The War of the Regulation and The Battle of Alamance, May 16, 1771. Raleigh Division of Archives and History, North Carolina Department of Cultural Resources,1975, *passim*. (Land riots, Granville)

¹⁵ Ibid. (Land riots, kidnapped agents)

¹⁶ Inid. (Land riots led to revolution)

¹⁷ Granville County, North Carolina Patent Book 14 p 76, 1755 (Spenser Spendergrass carrying survey chain)

¹⁸ Granville County, North Carolina poll tax list of John Martin Sept 1757 North Carolina State Archives, Raleigh (John P first appearance)

¹⁹ Granville County, North Carolina, 1758 Tax list for William Johnson. State Archives, Raleigh. (list of omitted names living there past year)

²⁰ Granville County, North Carolina 1760 county wide taxables list of William Johnson. State Archives, Raleigh. (with Robt Day,Spencer, John, not Wm)

²¹ Granville County, North Carolina, State records, Raleigh, S. 108.270-.283] John P and Daniel Ball carried chain for survey for Thos Crabb 9 Feb 1760

²² Granville County, North Carolina, Deed Book E,p 384, 1761 (deed in to John Pownall on flat branch/ Flat rock creek from Alexander Donald.

²³ Granvlle County, North Carolina 1761 Sandy Creek tax list, State Archives, Raleigh, (John, Spencer, Thos Crabb, etc.)

²⁴ Granville, County, North Carolina, 1761 Fussell’s delinquents list of summoned Haus Capers (also 5E) State Archives, Raleigh.

²⁵ Warren County, North Carolina, Loose will of Aaron Fussell, Sr, State Archives, Raleigh.(dated 1776, probated 1783)

²⁶ Wake County, North Carolina, Loose will of John Pendergrass 1794 State Archives, Raleigh.

²⁷ Granville County, North Carolina 1762 countywide insolvents list, State Archives, Raleigh.

²⁸ Granville County, North Carolina 1762 Philamon Hawkins’ Sandy Creek tax list State Archives, Raleigh.

²⁹ Granville County, North Carolina, Deed Book F, p 298, 13 Apr 1762 (John P et al witnessed Linsey to Phillips deed on Buffalo Crk)

³⁰ Granville County, North Carolina, Raleigh state collection S.108.270-283 1763 (countryline John carried survey chain)

³¹ Granville County, North Carolina, Court Order/Minute Book 1763 (Jeremiah Goins, baseborn child of Judith, bound to Wm Bowden 1763)

³² Granville County, North Carolina, 1754 tax list of Osbourne Jeffries, State Archives, Raleigh (John Pownall taxed for mulatto of Nan Goin 1754

³³ Granville County, North Carolina, 1764, 1765 tax lists of James Yancy, State Archives, Raleigh (Countryline district John, still in Granville)

³⁴ Granville County, North Carolina, 1765 tax list of Burford’s district, State Archives, Raleigh (Wm Goins, specified mulatto)

³⁵ Granville County, North Carolina, 1765 tax list of Yancy’s District, State Archives, Raleigh (Wm Goins specified as white, next to Countryline John P)

³⁶ North Carolna MS records Office of Secretary of State, 1771 Vol 09, pp 95-97 (country line John P protested cost of church to be built.)

³⁷ Bute County, North Carolina, 1766 Henderson’s Sandy Creek district tax list.

³⁸ Bute County, North Carolina, 1769 insolvents’ list, taken by Osborne Jeffries, State Archives, Raleigh.

³⁹ Bute County, North Carolina 1770 delinquents’ list, State Archives, Raleigh (John Pendergrass and neighbors)

⁴⁰ Bute County, North Carolina, all 1771 taxables lists. State Archives, Raleigh.

⁴¹ Bute County, North Carolina, Deed Book 5, p 99 Cheek to Peebles deed, Pownall, Cogwell

⁴² Bute County, North Carolina, Deed Book 5, p 4 1772 proved 1774 Spencer forced to sell an acre

⁴³ Bute County, North Carolina, Deed Book 4, p 292, 1774 (Aaron Fussell Sr and wife Elizabeth, deeded land to son Aaron, Jr north side of Sandy Creek 1774)

⁴⁴ Warren County, North Carolina, Loose will of Aaron Fussell Sr 1776, probated 1783 State Archives, Raleigh

⁴⁵ Bute County, North Carolina, plat book E, p 112 (Esrom Cogwell tried to encroach on Garrett land)

⁴⁶ Holcomb, Brent H, compiler, Bute County Land Grant Plats and Entries, Heritage Books, Inc, Westminster, Maryland, 2007, Entry 112, p 90. Sept 1779)

⁴⁷ .Ibid, Entry 35, p. 81. 1778 7 (Thos Garriott disputed claim for 500 acres)

⁴⁸ Ibid, p 96, Plat book E, p 112.

⁴⁹ Bute County, North Carolina, 1779 tax list of Thos Fussell, State Archives. Raleigh.(John Pendergrass on taxable property list)

⁵⁰North Carolina Marriage Index, 1741-2004, Jesse Pendergrass/Rachel Vigors 1784, image 7G

⁵¹ Wake County, North Carolina, Court Minute Book 1789-1794 p 43, C.R. 099.301.3 (acknowledgment of 1789 Ledbetter deed in to John Pendergrass)

⁵² Franklin County Court Minutes vol 1785-1794, p 169 (Widow Mary appointed administratrix of William,Sept 1789) Inventory at Will Book A, p 46.

⁵³ Franklin County, North Carolina, Will book A p 46 at courthouse in Louisburg

⁵⁴ Wake County, North Carolina, Minute Book Vol 3 p 55 .

⁵⁵ Wake County, North Carolina loose will of John Pendergrass 1794 State Archives, Raleigh.

⁵⁶ Wake County, North Carolina, taxables list, 1794/5 (Hannah pd tax on 100 acres)

⁵⁷ Pennsylvania Compiled Marriage Records, Old Swede’s Church (Gloria Dei) Philadelphia, 1700-1821, p 481.

⁵⁸ Pendergraft, Pendergrass, p 40 (“Perhaps John’s first wife was a Ransom”)(not)

⁵⁹ Pennsylvania Septennial Census, Philadelphia Dock Ward, 1793, p 176

⁶⁰ Pendergraft YDNA Project, Family Tree DNA Company, Mary Fern Souder, founder/admnistrator, (descendant of Hannah Gradon and John Pendergrass)

⁶¹ Bookstruck, Lloyd DeWitt, editor, Revolutionary War Bounty Land Grants, p 413 and alpha. Genealogical Publishing Company, Baltimore. 1996,

⁶² Granville County, North Carolina, 1786 tax list of Zacharah Higgs, State Archives Raleigh (Mary as HOH)

⁶³ Franklin County Court Minutes vol 1785-1794, p 169 (Widow Mary appointed administratrix of William Pendergrass’ estate, Sept 1789)

⁶⁴ Granville County, North Carolina Wills and Probate Records, Book 8, p 303 (dated 1799/probate 1819)(Mary Pendergrass witnessed)

⁶⁵ Franklin County Court Minutes vol 1785-1794, p 169 (Widow Mary appointed administratrix of William Pendergrass’ estate, Sept 1789)

⁶⁶ Wake County, North Carolina, Deed Book U, p. 227. (sale to Martha Burns 1802)

⁶⁷ Ibid. (recorded November 1807)

⁶⁸ Wake County, North Carolina Marriage Bonds 1741-2011 p 170 Anney Pendergrass/James Goodson 1805

⁶⁹ Wake County, North Carolina, Will Book E, p 152 (James Goodson apprenticed to Robt Chamblee)

⁷⁰ Wake County, North Carolina, Minute Book, Vol. 4, 1794-1799 p 2, C.099.30001 (“Wake” John Pendergrass will admitted to probate 1794)

⁷¹ Wake County, North Carolina, Will Book D, p 290 recorded 1797, and Records of Wills, Inventories and Estates 1794-1803 call # C.099.80002

(Solomon buys jug, funnel and bridle from Mary Privett estate sale)

⁷² Wake County, North Carolina, tiny unindexed scrap in loose will folder of Israel Privett 1798 State Archives, Raleigh.

⁷³ Wake County, North Carolina, Deed Book U, p 227. 1802(deed out to Martha burns signed by Hannah, Moses, Solomon)

⁷⁴ North Carolina Marriage Index, 1741-2004, Jesse Pendergrass/Rachel Vigors 1784

⁷⁵ Granville County, North Carolina, Will Book 8, p 303 (Mary wit Dickerson will)

⁷⁶ Wake County, North Carolina, Marriage Bonds index p 393 (groom)

⁷⁷ Wake County, North Carolina Marriage Bonds 1741-2011 p 332 (James Massey/Sarah Bolton 1807)

⁷⁸ Wake County, North Carolina Index to Marriage Bonds 1741-1868 Clary Pendergrass/James Bolton 1809

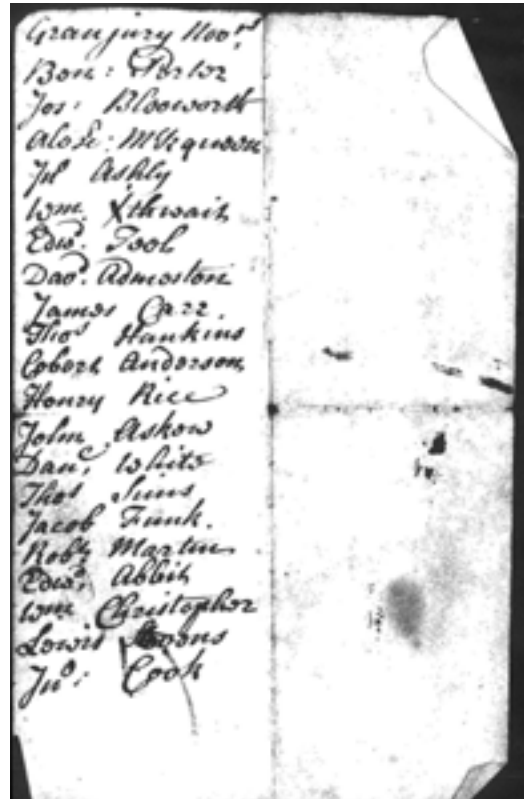
⁷⁹ Wake County, North Carolina Marriage Bonds 1741-2011 p 88 Clary Pendergrass (Bolton)/Richard Chamlee 1815

⁸⁰ Wake County, North Carolina Marriage Bonds 1741-2011 p 271 William Jones and Laney Bolton March 1814

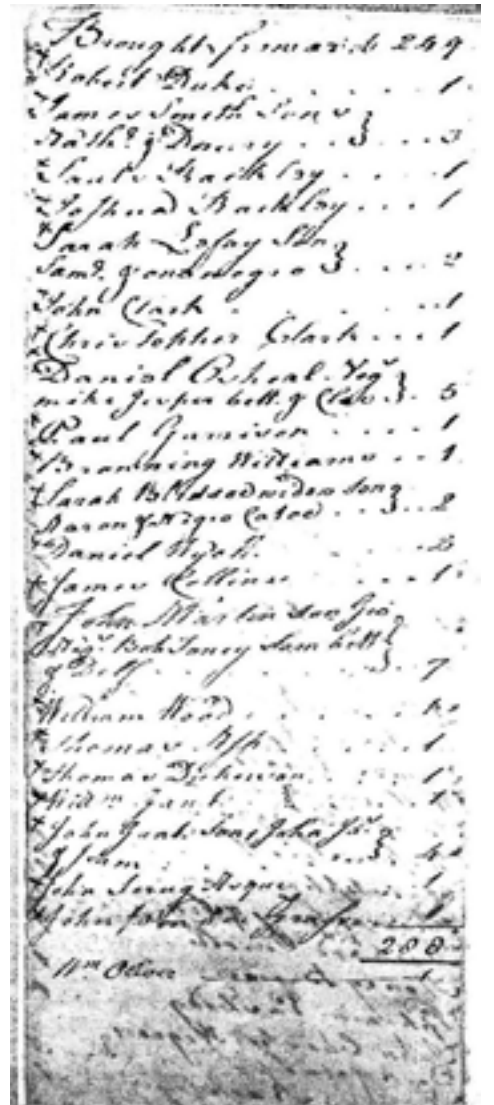
- ⁸⁰ Wake County, North Carolina Marriage Bonds 1741-2011 p 393 Raleigh Pendergrass (son of Benjamm) to marry Sally Horton June 1814
⁸² Wake County, North Carolina Marriage Bonds 1741-2011 p 39 James Bell/Jincy Horton November.1814
⁸³ Hancock County, Indiana, Westland Quaker record of Maxwell Preparative Meeting, p 17 (re birth and death of Massey Pendergrass (Apple)
⁸⁴ Wake County, North Carolina, Loose will of Hezekiah Massey 1826, State Archiives, Raleigh (re Massey Pendergrass and Benjamin Pendergrass)
⁸⁵ Wilkes County, North Carolina, Marriage Bonds p 124 Wm Horton/Patsey Pendergrass 1824
⁸⁶ Wilkes County, North Carolina Marriage Bonds 1741-2011 loose bond Bailey Pendergrass/ Ruth Rash 1833
⁸⁷ Wilkes County, North Carolina, Wills and Estate Papers 1665-1998 loose 1842 will of John Brooks mentioning dau Mary “Polly Brook (Pendergrass)
⁸⁸ Wilkes County, North Carolina Marriage Bonds 1741-2011 p 196 Drury Pendergrass/Jane Mise May 1846
⁸⁹ U. S. Quaker Meeting Records 1681-1935 Howard County, Indiana, Kokomo Meeting 1896. (Bailey P and Bell Unknown accepted into Quaker meeting)
⁹⁰ Wake County, North Carolina, loose will of John Pendergrass 1794, State Archives, Raleigh, [also image 7-K]
⁹¹ Wake County, North Carolina Record Book 3, 1794-97 (Moses purchase from estate of Elisha Strickland)
⁹² Wake County, North Carolina Marriage Bonds 1741-2011 p 392 Moses Pendergrass/Nancy Wheeler 1800
⁹³ Wake County, North Carolina Marriage Bonds 1741-2011 p 392 Aaron Pendergrass/Willey Perry 1823
⁹⁴ Wake County, North Carolina Marriage Bonds 1741-2011 p 393 Ransom Pendergrass/Milly Perry 1824
⁹⁵ Wythe County, Virginia, Order Book 1830-33, p 101, 9 August 1830(Moses excused from Taxes)
⁹⁶ Wythe County, Virginia, Order Book 1833-37 p 334 11 August 1835, (Moses sued civilly by Benjamin Hart on behalf of Robert Miller)
⁹⁷ Pendergraft YDNA Project, Family Tree DNA Company, Mary Fern Souder, founder/administrator (Descendants of Moses match descendants of Jesse)
⁹⁸ Kegley, Mary B, compiler, The Lost Children of Wythe County, Virginia 1790-1878 : Poor School Children, Orphans and Apprentices, generally 975.5773 P2
⁹⁹ Wythe County, Virginia, Order Book 1837-1940, 13 Aug 1839 (Moses sued Privetts for Kinser) (Vincent’s debt)
¹⁰⁰ Gannett, Henry, The Origin of Certain Place Names in the United States. U.S. Government Printing Office. 1905, p. 184.
¹⁰¹ Lee County, Virginia, ”Overseers of the Poor” records, reel 65 (Moses Pendergrass 1852 \$10 medical services)
¹⁰² Ibid (1861 Lee County billing for Moses brought from Wythe to Lee poorfarm)
¹⁰³ Wake County, North Carolina Marriage Bonds 1741-2011 p 170 (Anney Pendergrass/James Goodson 1805)
¹⁰⁴ Wake County, North Carolina, Will Book E p 152 (James Goodson, 15, apprenticed to Robt Chamblee 1797)
¹⁰⁵ Franklin County, North Carolina Marriage Index 1741-2011 p 66 Cordy Goodson/Priscilla Coley 1828
¹⁰⁶ Franklin County, North Carolina, loose will of James Goodson 1869 State Archives, Raleigh Also Wills and Inventories Book U 1868-1893. (Wife Martha,)
¹⁰⁷ Warren County, North Carolina, Grant 43, number 45 to John Hawkins Book 5/H or 54 /p 250 (Rawley Pendergrass sworn chain carrier)
¹⁰⁸ North Carolina and Tennessee U S Revolutionary War Land Warrants 1783-1843 Roll 9, 1783-1799, Tennessee number 20670(Raleigh)
¹⁰⁹ North Carolina and Tennessee Early Land Records 1753-1931 Warrant numbers 22819, 25599, 25184, 16965, others.(Raleigh’s unnamed heirs sold land) i
¹¹⁰ North Carolina Revolutionary War Soldiers 1776-1783, appendix p 551(Raleigh on continental line rosters)
¹¹¹ .Baue Funeral Home, Missouri, (obituary of Wilhelmina Scholle (Denningmann)September 10, 2015



“1. Sandy Creek Group in 1755 2. Orange County Group by 1755 3. “Wake” John Group in 1789 4. Richard Group by 1775



[7-B] Orange County, Virginia c 1741
John Askew, Edw Abbot on Grand Jury



[7-C] Old Granville County, North Carolina,
1757 tax list [detail - last page]

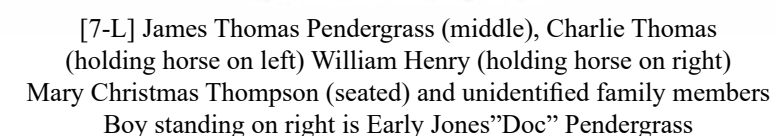
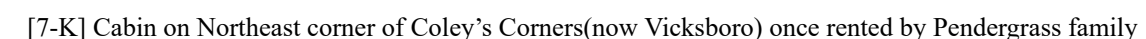
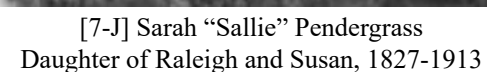
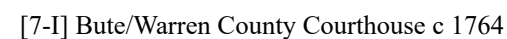
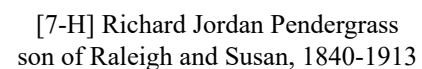


[7-E] North Carolina, Poor Man's Garb, 1757



[7-D] Map of Sandy Creek Districts as divided after 1881

[7-F] Warren County, North Carolina 8 August 1784
Marriage Bond of Jesse Pendergrass to Rachel Vigors

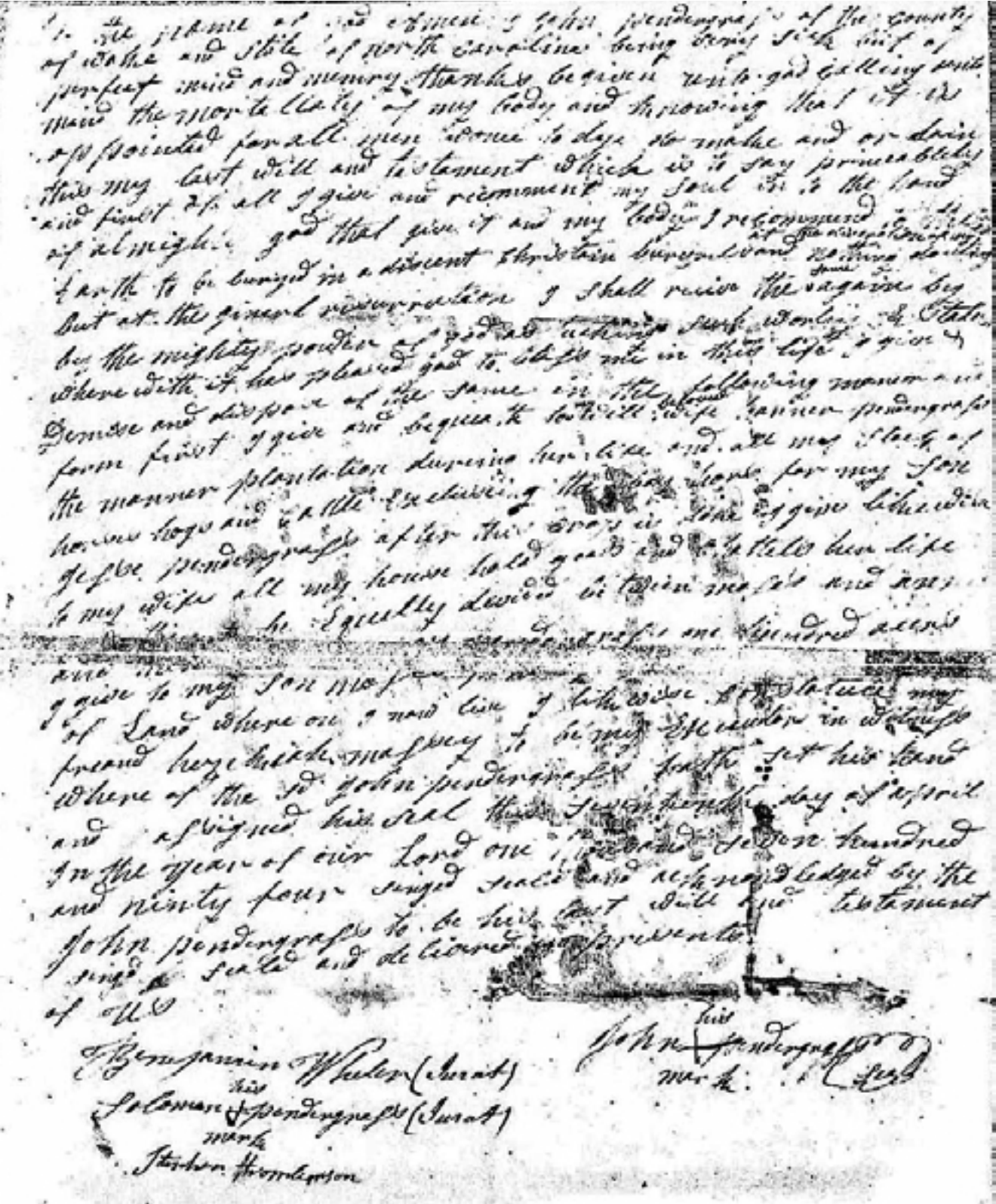




[7-M] Franklin County, North Carolina, September 1789
Inventories of estates of William and Rebecca Pendergrass



[7-N] Map of "Wake" John and Hannah's
100 acres (approximate location) 1789



[7-O] Will of "Wake" John Pendergrass executed in contemplation of death on 17 April 1794
and proved September term of Wake Court by executor Hezekiah Massey and witness Solomon Pendergrass

487 *Abner Davis, Lumber*
 488 *Henry Miller, Carpenter*
 489 *Samuel, Hacks, Lumber*
 490 *William Davis, Carpenter*
 491 *Alexander Caldwell, Capt. High Constable*
 492 *Andrew Nelson, Lumber*
 493 *William Carter, Clerk*
 494 *Richard Burns, Printer*
 495 *James Dunder, Lumber*
 496 *Richard Johnson, Tobacco Dealer*
 497 *Alexander Hale, Carpenter*
 498 *Thomas Hale, Lumber, Carpenter*
 499 *Amos Marshall, Carpenter*
 500 *Patrick Delany, Lumber*
 501 *John M. Caldwell, Lumberman*
 502 *Rees Malcom, Printer*
 503 *William Allen, Spinning Wheelmaker*
 504 *Robert Allen, Farmer*
 505 *Thomas Fowler, Hacks*
 506 *Adam Clegg, Lumberman*
 507 *Robert Allen, Lumber, Farmer*
 508 *John Pendergrass, Lumber*
 509 *Adam Ayer, Lumber*
 510 *John Moffit, Clerk*
 511 *George Moody, Carpenter*
 512 *Isaac Grouser, Smith*
 513 *Julius Mason, Smith*
 514 *James Hanson, Hacks*
 515 *Joseph Davis, Printer*
 516 *Amos Lefort, Clerk*
 517 *Amos Mather, Gentleman*
 518 *Richard Lefort, Gentleman*
 519 *Amos Lefort, Gentleman*
 520 *Anthony Butler, Gentleman*
 521 *John Calver, Gentleman*

[7-P] Pennsylvania Centennial 1793 Census, John Pendergrass, Laborer, Philadelphia Dock Ward, 20 blocks from Old Swede's Church



[7-R] Example of a greatcoat

17

RECORD OF *Shawnee* *Reformation Meeting*

NAME OF PERSON	WHERE AND WHEN BORN	WHERE AND WHEN DIED	WHERE AND WHEN BURIED
<i>Henry Apple</i>	<i>Wills Co. Md.</i>	<i>21. 2. 1812</i>	<i>Benjamin & Mary Pendergrass</i>
<i>Samuel</i>	<i>Shawnee Co. Ind.</i>	<i>21. 2. 1812</i>	<i>John & Mary Apple</i>
<i>Elizabeth f.</i>	<i>Shawnee</i>	<i>21. 2. 1812</i>	<i>Henry & Mary Pendergrass</i>
<i>John</i>	<i>Shawnee Co. Ind.</i>	<i>21. 2. 1812</i>	<i>Samuel & Elizabeth Apple</i>
<i>James H. Pendergrass</i>	<i>Shawnee Co. Ind.</i>	<i>21. 2. 1812</i>	<i>James H. & Mary Pendergrass</i>
<i>David Apple</i>	<i>Shawnee</i>	<i>21. 2. 1812</i>	<i>John & Mary Apple</i>
<i>Children of Apple</i>	<i>Shawnee</i>	<i>21. 2. 1812</i>	<i>John & Mary Apple</i>
<i>James Apple</i>	<i>Shawnee</i>	<i>21. 2. 1812</i>	<i>John & Mary Apple</i>
<i>Elizabeth f.</i>	<i>Shawnee</i>	<i>21. 2. 1812</i>	<i>John & Mary Apple</i>
<i>Franklin Apple</i>	<i>Shawnee</i>	<i>21. 2. 1812</i>	<i>John & Mary Apple</i>

MONTHLY MEETING.

NAME OF PERSON	WHERE AND WHEN BORN	WHERE AND WHEN DIED	WHERE AND WHEN BURIED
<i>Shawnee Co. Ind.</i>	<i>21. 2. 1812</i>	<i>John & Mary Apple</i>	<i>John & Mary Apple</i>
<i>Elizabeth f.</i>	<i>21. 2. 1812</i>	<i>John & Mary Apple</i>	<i>John & Mary Apple</i>
<i>Samuel Apple</i>	<i>21. 2. 1812</i>	<i>John & Mary Apple</i>	<i>John & Mary Apple</i>
<i>James H. Pendergrass</i>	<i>21. 2. 1812</i>	<i>John & Mary Apple</i>	<i>John & Mary Apple</i>
<i>David Apple</i>	<i>21. 2. 1812</i>	<i>John & Mary Apple</i>	<i>John & Mary Apple</i>
<i>Children of Apple</i>	<i>21. 2. 1812</i>	<i>John & Mary Apple</i>	<i>John & Mary Apple</i>
<i>James Apple</i>	<i>21. 2. 1812</i>	<i>John & Mary Apple</i>	<i>John & Mary Apple</i>
<i>Elizabeth f.</i>	<i>21. 2. 1812</i>	<i>John & Mary Apple</i>	<i>John & Mary Apple</i>
<i>Franklin Apple</i>	<i>21. 2. 1812</i>	<i>John & Mary Apple</i>	<i>John & Mary Apple</i>

[7-Q] Westland Indiana Quaker Meeting Records showing birth and death of Massey Pendergrass and her parents as Benjamin and Amy (Massey) Pendergrass

Plotted by a series of two poles to an inch.

April 21st 1790 Surveyed for John Hawthorn Junr.

Six hundred & eighty seven acres of land agreeable to the annual plan lying in Warren & Franklin Counties on the waters of Sandy Creek Beginning at a pine in Dukes line thence his own & Dukes line

Six hundred & eighty eight poles to a pine thence his own & Dukes line to a pine four poles to a poplar on the N. side Dukes line branch thence to the 3rd branch & four hundred & eighty seven poles to and oak in Douglas line thence to a white pole to a white oak thence to one hundred & twenty four poles to and oak thence to a white pole to John Hawthorn's Corner Corner continued by his line one hundred & fifty seven poles to and oak thence to three hundred & thirty poles to a Hickory in Dukes line thence to the Beginning

Witnessed by me } of 66 by Julius Watson Junr.
Samuel Pendergrass

[7-S] Warren County 1780 Rawley Pendergrass Sworn Chain Carrier Sandy Creek Survey for Hawkins

STATE OF NORTH-CAROLINA, }
 Wake County.

Know all Men by these Presents, that we *James Goodson and Thomas Apple* are held and firmly bound unto *James Goodson*

Esquire, Governor, &c. or his Successors in office, in the full sum of Five Hundred Pounds, -Current Money, to be paid to the said Governor, his Successors, or Assigns; for the which Payment well and truly to be made and done, we bind ourselves, our Heirs, Executors, and Administrators, jointly and severally, firmly by these Presents, Sealed with our Seals, and dated this *18th* Day of *January* Anno Domini *1805*.

THE Condition of the above Obligation is such, that whereas the above bounden *James Goodson* hath made Application for a License for a Marriage to be celebrated between him and *Nancy Wheeler* of the County aforesaid: Now, in Case it shall not appear hereafter, that there is any lawful Cause or Impediment to obstruct the said Marriage, then the above Obligation to be void, otherwise to remain in full Force and Virtue.

Signed, sealed and delivered }
 in the Presence of }
James Goodson *Thomas Apple*

[7-T] Wake County, North Carolina, January 1800 Marriage Bond of Moses Pendergrass and Nancy Wheeler

STATE OF NORTH-CAROLINA, }
 Wake County.

Know all Men by these presents, That we *Moses Pendergrass* and *Nancy Wheeler* are held and firmly bound unto *Benjamin Pendergrass* Esquire, Gov. of the State aforesaid, in the full and full sum of Five Hundred Pounds, -Current Money of this State, to be paid to the said Governor or his Successors in office: To which payment well and truly to be made and done, we bind ourselves, our heirs, executors and administrators. Sealed with our Seals, and dated this *11th* day of *January* Anno Dom. *1800*.

THE Condition of the above obligation is such, That whereas the above bounden *Moses Pendergrass* hath made application for a license for a marriage to be celebrated between him and *Nancy Wheeler* of the county aforesaid: Now in case it shall not appear hereafter, that there is any lawful cause to obstruct the said marriage, then the above obligation to be void, otherwise to remain in full force and virtue.

Signed, sealed and delivered }
 in the presence of }
Moses Pendergrass *Nancy Wheeler*

[7-U] Wake County, North Carolina, January 1805 Marriage Bond of Anney Pendergrass and James Goodson

SCHEDULE 2.—Persons who Died during the Year ending 1st June, 1850, in *Green County, Ind.* in the County of *Marion* State of *Indiana*, enumerated by me, *H. H. Hoff*, Ass't Marshal.

NAME OF EVERY PERSON WHO DIED during the Year ending 1st June, 1850, when and Place of Abode at the Time of his Death was in his Family.	DESCRIPTION.					PLACE OF BIRTH, Showing the State, Territory, or Country.	The Month in which the Person died.	PROFESSION, OCCUPATION, OR TRADE.	DISEASE, OR CAUSE OF DEATH.	Number of DAYS ILL.
	Sex.	Age.	Color.	Married or Single.	Free or Slave.					
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11
<i>Benjamin Pendergrass</i>	<i>44</i>	<i>M</i>		<i>M</i>		<i>N.C.</i>		<i>Farmer</i>	<i>Injury from a horse</i>	<i>11 days</i>
<i>Thomas Ward</i>	<i>31</i>	<i>M</i>		<i>M</i>		<i>Pa</i>		<i>Farmer</i>	<i>Consumption</i>	<i>9 days</i>
<i>1st James</i>	<i>18</i>	<i>F</i>				<i>Ind.</i>		<i>Farmer</i>	<i>Malicious 2 days</i>	
<i>William Hancock</i>	<i>18</i>	<i>F</i>				<i>Ind.</i>		<i>Farmer</i>	<i>do</i>	
<i>Stephen Pike</i>	<i>1</i>	<i>M</i>				<i>Ind.</i>		<i>Farmer</i>	<i>Consumption 3 days</i>	
<i>William Gordon</i>	<i>32</i>	<i>F</i>		<i>M</i>		<i>Pa</i>		<i>Farmer</i>	<i>Consumption 3 days</i>	
<i>Stacey A. Pike</i>	<i>11</i>	<i>F</i>		<i>M</i>		<i>Ind.</i>		<i>Farmer</i>	<i>Consumption 3 days</i>	
<i>Robert H. Phillips</i>	<i>1</i>	<i>M</i>				<i>Ind.</i>		<i>Farmer</i>	<i>Consumption 3 days</i>	
<i>John Williams</i>	<i>2</i>	<i>M</i>				<i>Ind.</i>		<i>Farmer</i>	<i>do 2 days</i>	
<i>John C. Rogers</i>	<i>2</i>	<i>M</i>				<i>Ind.</i>		<i>Farmer</i>	<i>do 2 days</i>	
<i>Thomas A. Long</i>	<i>40</i>	<i>M</i>				<i>Ind.</i>		<i>Farmer</i>	<i>do 2 days</i>	

[7-V] Randolph County, Indiana, December 1850
Morality schedule of Benjamin Pendergrass, 44, born North Carolina, married, died 11 days after injury from a horse

State of North Carolina, *Warren* County. Know all Men by these Presents, that we *Thos. Pendergrass* and *Sallie Nuckles* of the State aforesaid, are held and firmly bound unto the State of North Carolina, in the just and full sum of Five Hundred Pounds, current Money of said State, to the lawful heirs, Executors and Administrators, well and truly to be made and done, we bind ourselves our Heirs, Executors and Administrators. Bearer with our seals, and dated this *1st* day of *April* A.D. 18*59*.

THE CONDITION OF THE ABOVE OBLIGATION IS SUCH, That Whereas, the above Bounden *Thomas Pendergrass* hath made application for a LICENSE FOR A MARRIAGE, to be celebrated between him and *Sallie Nuckles* of said County aforesaid: Now in case it shall appear, hereafter, that there is no lawful cause to obstruct the said Marriage, then the above Obligation to be void—otherwise to remain in full force and virtue.

Signed, Sealed and Delivered in the presence of *John White* *Thos. Pendergrass* *Sallie Nuckles*

John White Clerk

STATE OF NORTH-CAROLINA, *Wake* County. KNOW ALL MEN BY THESE PRESENTS That we, *Ransom Pendergrass* and *Milly Perry* are held and firmly bound unto *James Buchanan* Esquire, Governor, his or his Successors in Office, in the full sum of Five Hundred Pounds, current Money, to be paid to the said Governor, his Successors or Assigns, for the which payment well and truly to be made and done, we bind ourselves, our Heirs, Executors and Administrators, jointly and severally, firmly by these presents, sealed with our Seals, and dated this *1st* day of *December* Anno Domini *1824*.

The Condition of the above Obligation is such, that whereas the above bounden *Ransom Pendergrass* hath made application for a License for Marriage to be celebrated between him and *Milly Perry* of the County aforesaid: Now, in case it shall not appear hereafter, that there is any lawful Cause or Impediment to obstruct the said Marriage, then the above Obligation to be void; otherwise to remain in full force and virtue.

Signed, Sealed and Delivered, in the presence of *John White* *Ransom Pendergrass* *Milly Perry* *James Buchanan*

John White Clerk

STATE OF NORTH CAROLINA, *Warren* County, TO ANY REGULAR MINISTER OF THE GOSPEL HAVING THE GILT OF FOUL, OF WHATEVER DENOMINATION; OR, TO ANY JUSTICE OF THE PEACE OF SAID COUNTY: YOU or ANY OF YOU are hereby Licensed and Authorized to Celebrate and Solemnize the Rites of MATRIMONY, between *Thomas Pendergrass* and *Sallie Nuckles* AND JOIN THEM TOGETHER AS MAN & WIFE. WITNESSES *John White* Clerk of said County of said State and *John White* Clerk of said County, at Office, on the *1st* day of *April* A.D. 18*59* and in the Year of American Independence the *83rd*.

John White Clerk

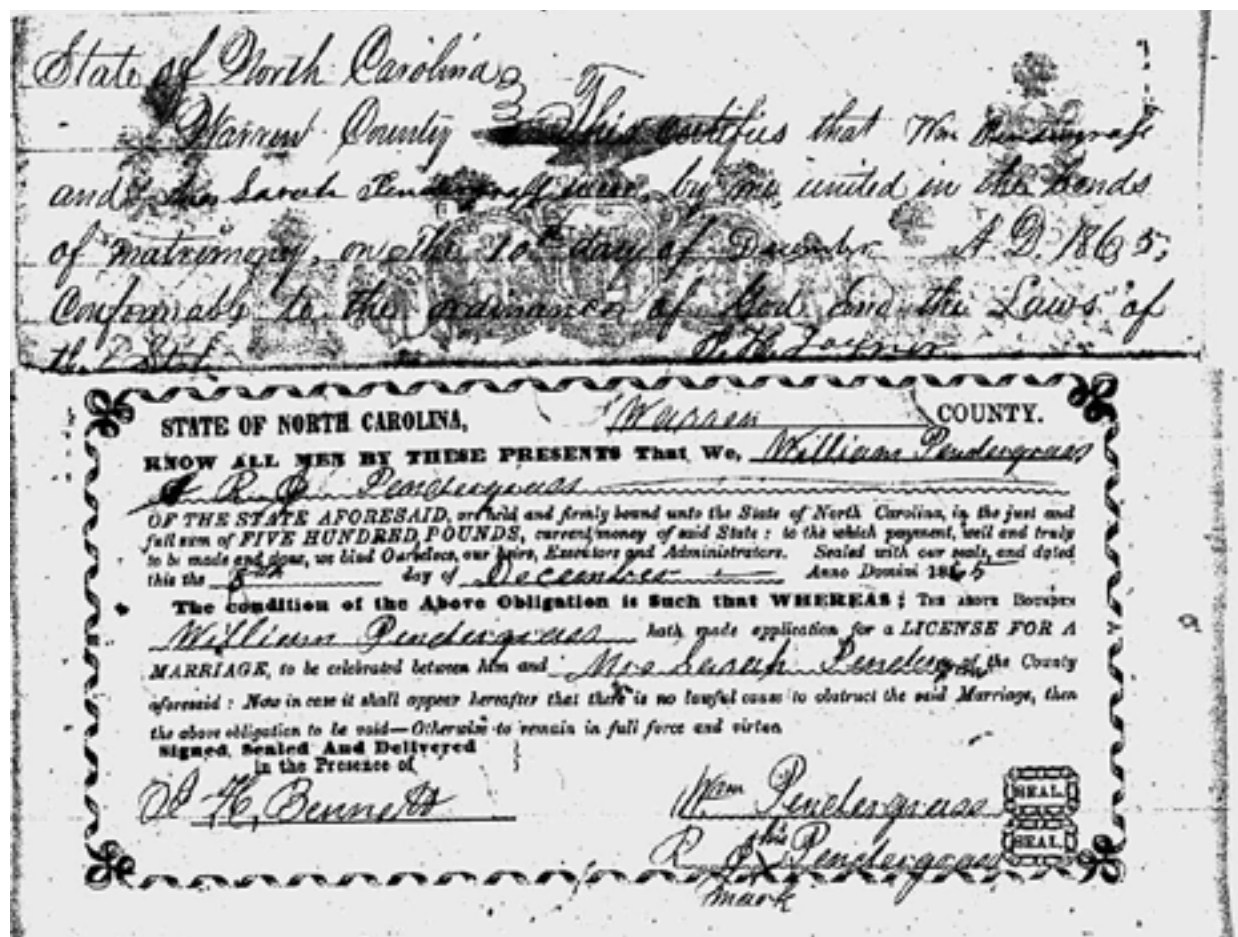
State of North Carolina, *Warren* County. This certifies that *Thomas Pendergrass* and *Sallie Nuckles* were, by me, united in the bonds of Matrimony, on the *1st* day of *April* A.D. 18*59* conformable to the Ordinance of God and the Laws of the State.

The State of Alabama, I, *James Kennedy*, Justice of the Peace or Magistrate, authorized minister of the Gospel of the County of *Greene*, do hereby certify that *Ransom Pendergrass* and *Elizabeth Ann Ridgeway* were by me united in the bonds of Matrimony on the *16th* day of *January* 1837, in the presence of *John White* Clerk of said County, at Office, on the *16th* day of *January* 1837, and in the Year of American Independence the *60th*.

James Kennedy Justice of the Peace or Magistrate

[7-X] Greene County, Alabama January 1837
Marriage of Ransom Pendergrass to Elizabeth Ann Ridgeway

[7-Y] Warren County, North Carolina April 1859
Marriage of Thomas Pemdergrass Sr to Sarah "Sallie" Nuckles



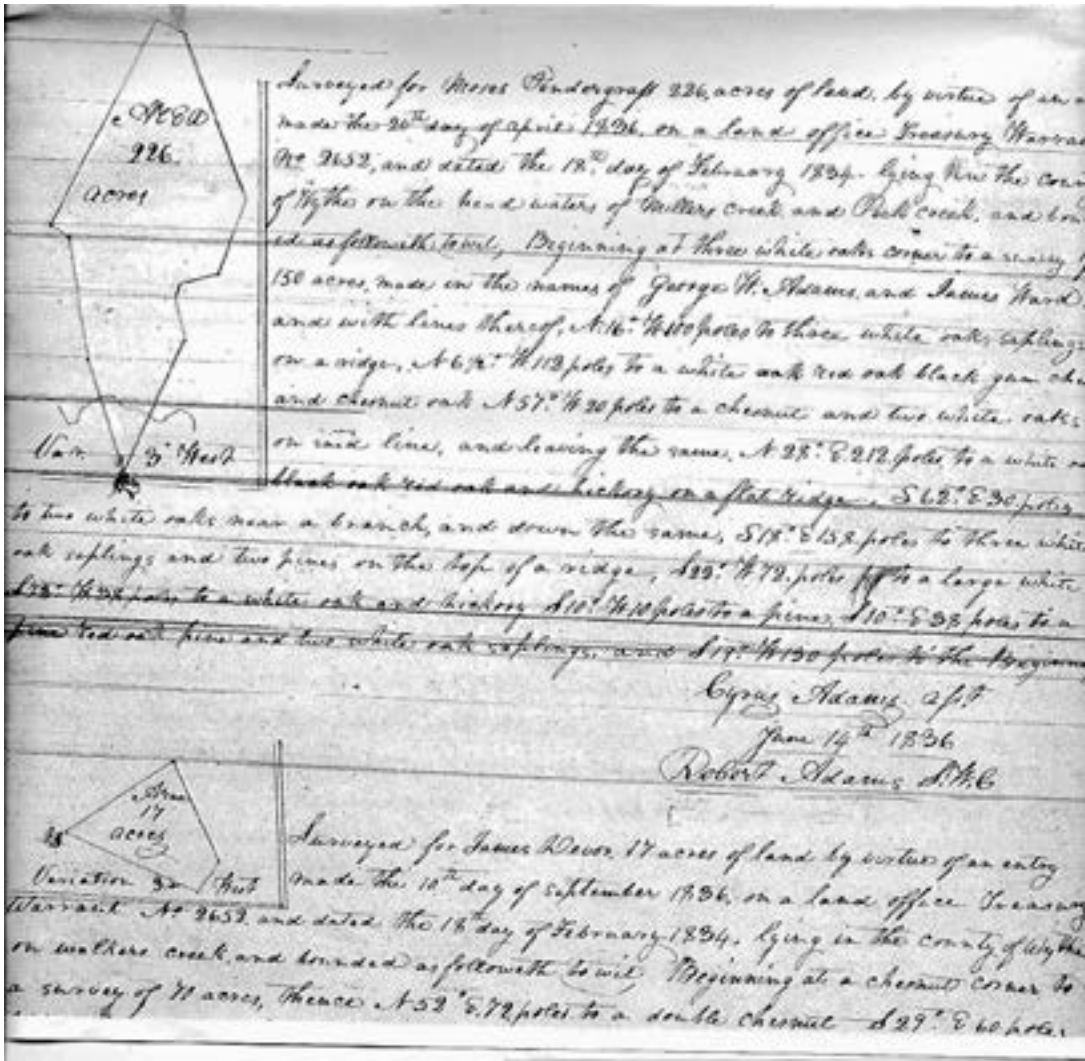
[7-BB] Warren County, North Carolina, December 1865 Marriage record of William Pendergrass to his brother Thomas's widow, Mrs. Sarah [Nuckles] Pendergrass, at Thomas' deathbed request. Their brother Richard Jordan Pendergrass, bondsman



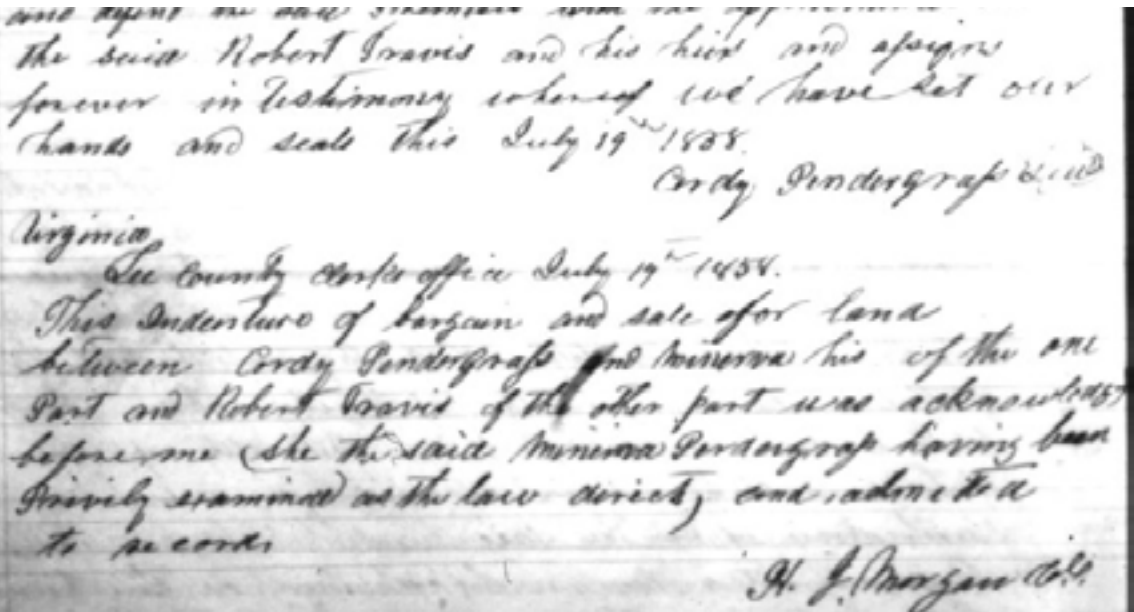
[7-LLL] Thomas Pendergrass, Sr. 1832-1864, Private 8th Regiment NC CSA



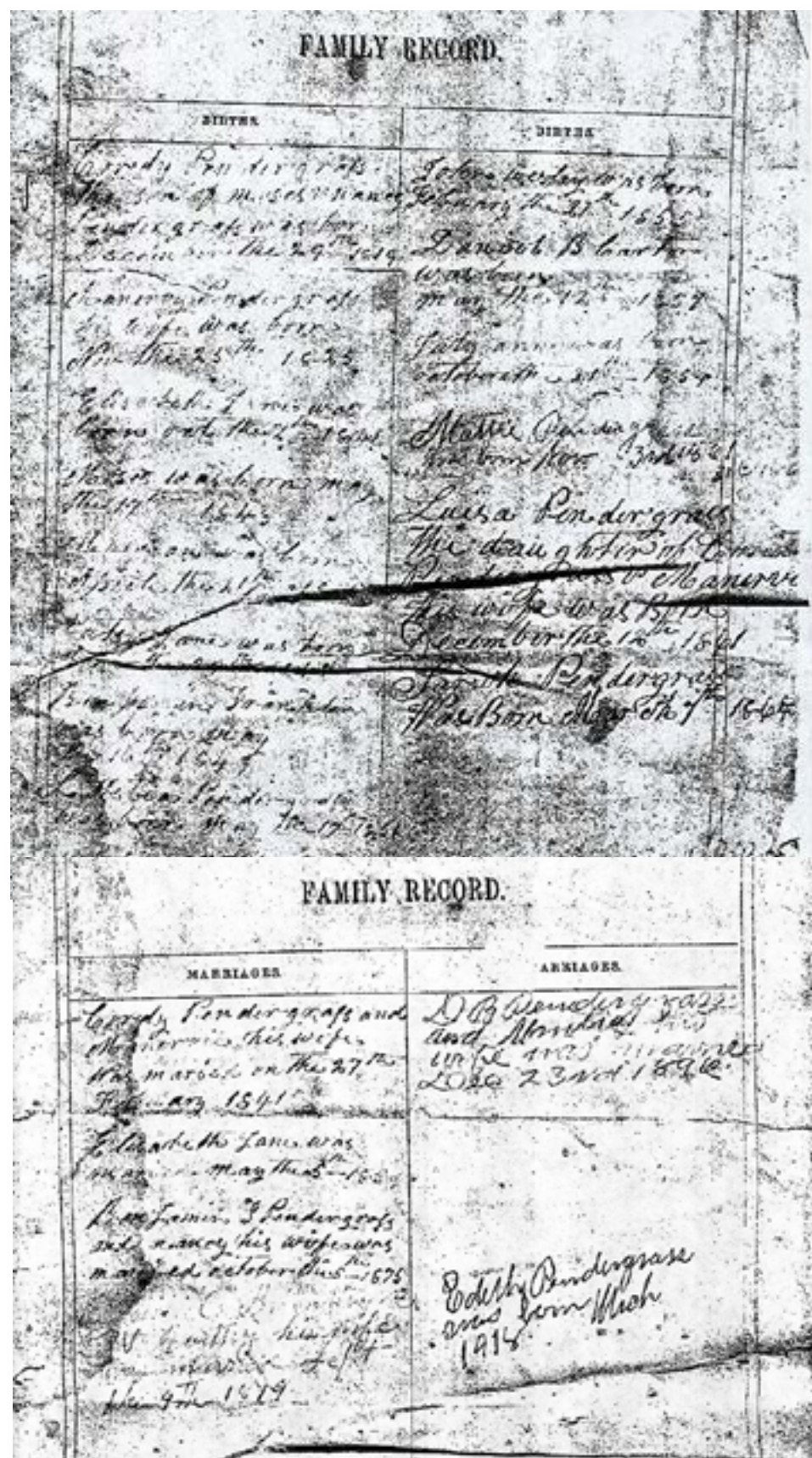
[7-CC] Warren County, North Carolina, one of four family cemeteries at Coley's Corners, Southeast corner of Vicksboro with view of old cabin
Center retangular stone is memorial marker for Thomas Pendergrass, Sr. (buried in Virginia)



[7-DD] Wythe County, Virginia, April 20th to June 14 1836-Survey for Moses Pendergrass



[7-EE] Lee County, Virginia July 19th 1838
detail of Deed out from Cordy and Minerva Pendergrass



[7-FF] Family Bible of Cordy and Manerva [Thompson] Pendergrass giving his parents' names as Moses and Nancy [Wheeler]



[7-GG] Home of Cordy and Manerva [Thompson] Pendergrass and Family, between Highway 11 and the Pendergrass Cemetery (children of Mr. Evans, photographer)



[7-HH] Entrance to the Pendergrass Family Cemetery located off Highway 11 near the Owlsey/Lee County Line



[7-I I] Old Clifty Methodist Church where Rev. Cordy Pendergrass preached, founded 1891 on Buck Creek, Owsley County, Kentucky



[7-LL] Pendergrass log cabin which stood under the Levi Curve near the Owsley/Lee county line showing the entrance to the root cellar



[7-J J] Rev. Cordy Pendergrass, son of Moses and Nancy born 29 December 1819 in Wake County, North Carolina died 19 April 1898 in Owsley County, Kentucky



[7-KK] Entrance to Old Clifty Methodist Church where Rev. Cordy Pendergrass preached, founded 1891, now condemned due to age and damage



[7-MM] Pendergrass log cabin, (no trace of this cabin now remains)



[7-NN] children of Rev. Cordy and Manerva [Thompson] Pendergrass
Front row, women: Julia Ann, Patsy Jane, Louisa, Sarah, Letitia
Back row, men: Boren, a good neighbor, Daniel Boone C Pendergrass



[7-OO] John Wesley Pendergrass, 1855-1926
son of Cordy and Manerva



[7-PP] Green Evans and Julia Ann Pendergrass
on their wedding day c 1935 (in their 80s)



[7-QQ] Benjamin Franklin/Harrison Pendergrass and
Nancy C Bell, married 5 October 1875



[7-RR] Elizabeth Jane Pendergrass and
Lafayette M Burk married 5 May 1858



[7-SS] Standing: Sarah Bowman (Price), Thomas, John, Matilda, Jacob “Jake” Bowman and William “Bill”
Bowman. Seated: Edna Price, Ella Price, Harvey Price, Robert S. “Bud” Bowman, Robert Price,
Dicie Jane Peters (Bowman), Henry Bowman.
Photo courtesy of Henry C. Bowman



[7- TT] Danville, Kentucky, Traveller's Rest, former home of Governor Shelby, purchased c. 1920 by
Daniel Boone Carter Pendergrass when oil was discovered on his land.



[7-UU]
Daniel Boone Carter Pendergrass



[7-VV]
Martha "Mattie" Bolling,
first wife



[7-WW] Ann R Wells (Bolling)
mother of Mattie



[7-XX] Calysta Belle Marcum,
second wife
(she regretted the hat)



[7-YY]
Sarah "Mintie" Johnson,
third wife



[7-AAA]
Daniel Boone Cater Pendergrass
and Sarah "Mintie" Johnson



[7-ZZ]
Pocket watch of
Daniel Boone Carter Pendergrass
photos courtesy of
David Clinton Pendergrass, great-grandson

[7-BBB] Pistol of Daniel Boone Carter
Pendergrass
photo courtesy of Alan Cordy Pendergrass,
great-grandson



[7-CCC]
Daniel Boone Carter Pendergrass and Calysta Belle Marcum
with George Washington Pendergrass [Sr],
son from first marriage



[7-DDD] George Washington Pendergrass Sr
on his first wedding day in 1907



[7-FFF] George Washington Pendergrass Sr,
child bride Alma Tempest McDonald
her parents James Arnold and "Mattie" [Phelps] McDonald



[7-EEE]
Marguerite Eldon Bartlett



[7-GGG] Children of George Washington Pendergrass Sr and Marguerite Bartlett: Eldon Buell, Daniel Boone Sr, Dixie Virginia, Ruby Catherine (First litter)



[7-HHH] George Washington Pendergrass Sr, wife Alma Tempest McDonald and first two children: James "Paul" and Mattie Ellen, c. 1922 (Second litter)



[7-II I] left to right, Daniel Boone Sr, George Washington Sr, Dixie, James "Paul", Mattie, Ruby, Ernest, George Washington, Jr, Eldon Buell.



[7-JJJ] Sidney Morton Johnson, Sr and wife Malissa Jane Burns, daughter of Daniel Boone Carter Pendergrass and Malvina Burns

Chapter 8, Decendants of "Buncombe" John Pendergrass and Betsy Oliver

Although the provable facts about "Buncombe" John Pendergrass himself began with his birth in about 1768 and his first mention in an official public document in 1800, and although his parentage is unsettled [see Chapter 6D], the full telling of his and Betsy's story should begin with her father, Benjamin Oliver and *his* father William Oliver.

In his revolutionary pension application, [8-A] filed 1831, Benjamin Oliver stated that he was born in May 1752 in Fairfax County, Virginia, an area now just to the southwest of Washington, D.C., and then moved to old Granville County, North Carolina as a child.¹ Directly en route between those two points was Spotsylvania County and Saint George's Parish, Church of England. From Granville County, North Carolina probate records and deeds, it is established that Benjamin was son of William and Elizabeth Oliver.²

Vestry books of colonial churches, since they contained financial records of the parish, have had a better survival rate than the church registers, which listed baptisms, marriages and deaths. Such is the case of Saint George's Parish, in which *some* William Oliver is mentioned in three consecutive years in vestry records.³ The parish paid William 1000 pounds on 17 December 1756 for "keeping Thomas Moore, a poor man, for one year."⁴ On 23 September 1757, he was issued a refund for having overpaid the annual parish levy.⁵ Twice more he was paid for keeping Thomas Moore for a year and again for six months, and, although the book contains records until 1817, the last mention of him there was 11 December 1758, probably referring to outlays for the previous year.⁶

Meanwhile, a tax list was taken in old Granville County, North Carolina, by John Martin, begun in September 1757 and listing those householders required to pay tax in his district.⁷ Some time after the list was completed and totalled, William Oliver's name was added as an afterthought. Just above hm on the list, all of them free white males whose descendants later intermarried, were John Serug Askew and John Pendergrass. The exact date on which these names were added is unknown.

At the time William Oliver and John Pendergrass came into North Carolina, (John Serug Askew had been there for some years but evidently had changed districts) the process of obtaining a land grant was complicated and lengthy. After selecting a piece of vacant property and paying a fee, the would-be settler would enter a claim or apply for it by submitting a rough metes and bounds description to a government official who recorded it. If no opposition or legal caveat was filed within three months, a warrant was conveyed to a surveyor for completing a plat map. There was often a delay of several years between the entry and the warrant. When all was done, the plat map was recorded and the settler would receive the patent document, after which he was free to occupy, rent, or sell the land.

William Oliver obtained a land grant of 600 acres lying on both sides of the [Eaves] Mill Creek in old Granville County⁸ with a metes and bounds description mentioning adjacent "Matthis's line" and officially issued on 2 December 1760, recorded as Grant 157, Book 14, page 11.

About 18 months after his land grant was finally official, William Oliver was dead, leaving the following will:⁹

"In the name of God and in God's name, amen, I being in perfet mind, sense and membrye thanks be to God for it I give my soul to God and my carkes to Earth coling to mind the mortalitey of this lief-knowing that I and all men must dy I think proper to dispose of my worley estate. Item: I give and bequeve to my beloved sun Benjamin Olliver the plantation whareon I live and all the land below the Mill Creek to Matthis'is line to him and eares of his body lawfully begotten and born and for want of such eares to my beloved dafters Mary Olliver and Lathee Olliver to them and thare eares forever. Item: I give and bequeave to my beloved dafters Sarah Olliver, Polley Olliver, and Milley Olliver all the rest of my land above the Meel Creek also be eakuelly divided betwext the three of them and thare eares foreaver. Item: I give and bequeave to my beloved wife Elizebith Olliver all my house hold goods and chattels, all my horses, cattel and hoggs in during her lief and at her desese to be divided among all my children and I leve my beloved wife Elizebith Olliver and Simon Beckham my hole executters as witness my hand and seals this twenty seaven day of May 1762.

William(X) Olliver, Witness: Wm Eaves, Henry Nixson"

Shortly after, in Granville County August Court 1762, the Clerk wrote: *"this will was proved by the oath of both subscribing witnesses thereto and on motion it was ordered to be recorded, then Elizabeth Oliver and Simon Bekhom the executors therein named qualified as such which was ordered to be certified. Teste: Dan'l Weldon CC".*

Benjamin Oliver’s inheriting his father’s plantation at such a young age was not unusual for the time, as a father often left the main house and land to the youngest son, who was most likely to provide a home for the mother and other children for the longest period of time. Ordinarily, the land could not be sold until the son reached the age of majority, and in this case, Benjamin did not sell his part of the plantation until he was about 34 years old. His mother Elizabeth was not again mentioned. There were other adult male Olivers nearby in various records but their relationship to William, if any, is unknown.

It is also unknown at what point Benjamin Oliver left the Eaves Creek area of North Carolina, but when he joined the Revolution at about age 25, he joined from Washington County, North Carolina,¹⁰ which at that time was territory on the western frontier of the state and not the present-day Washington County on the east coast.

When Benjamin Oliver was about 34 years old and residing in Laurens County, South Carolina, he sold the 175 acres of land he had inherited from his father William to James DeBord of Franklin County on 18 October 1786 for 133 pounds, 6 shillings, 8 pence in specie money and although it was in old Granville County when the original patent was issued, it was in the area that had become Franklin County by the time it was sold.¹¹ The land was located on Eaves Mill Creek adjoining Persons’ land and was also described as being *part* of a tract of land originally patented by William Oliver. Witnesses were John Hogg and Roger Jones, and the deed recited that Benjamin Oliver was residing in Laurens County, South Carolina, at the time of the sale. Since there was no power of attorney mentioned and since Roger Jones also witnessed the next deed concerning this land several months later, it is evident that Benjamin personally travelled back to Franklin County to execute the deed of sale. It should be remembered that under his father’s will, Benjamin inherited only the portion of his father’s land which was located *above* Eaves Mill Creek in Franklin County and three of his sisters inherited the rest. Also, it should be noted that Eaves Mill Creek runs roughly northwest-southeast and is the next creek west of Linches Creek, which it joins at its southeast end. Linches Creek at Thornton’s (now Gill’s) Little Mill Creek was the location where Spencer (S)pendergrass, one of the three [or four?] adult Pendergrass householders who had arrived in old Granville County in 1755, had bought 100 acres of land from Jonathan DeBord in 1763 and sold one acre for a mill to Herbert Hight in 1772 and the rest, on the south side of the creek, in 1778.¹²

“Buncombe” John Pendergrass, wherever he was at the time, would have been about 18 years old when Benjamin came back to Franklin County to sell the land, but Benjamin’s daughter Betsy would only have been seven or eight and it is not known whether she was along for the trip.

Then, on 3 January 1787, James DeBord sold off part of the Oliver land to John Hight¹³ and the legal description was expanded to say, “*100 acres on Eaves Mill Creek and the Great Branch adjoining Person, it being part of a tract of land bought of Benjamin Oliver.*” Witnesses were Roger Jones, who had witnessed the deed in to DeBord, and John Hight, Jr.

Benjamin Oliver, then, spent most of his early life on land that was located within about four miles of the Sandy Creek Pendergrass men and Spencer’s land on Linches Creek. After he sold it in 1786 as a resident of Laurens County, South Carolina, he next appeared of record in the 1790 Pendleton County, South Carolina, census as one white male over the age of 16 (he would have been 38) with three white females, no ages given, and 2 white males under 16. As Pendleton County was formed in an unusual way in 1789 and included the area which had been Laurens County, it is likely that the boundaries changed rather than Benjamin’s own location, but by the 1800 census, he had made a physical move to Buncombe County, North Carolina, about 100 miles from county seat to county seat.

Since the 1800 Morgan, Buncombe County, census grouped householders by the first letter of their last names, it can only be said that Benjamin Oliver and family appeared on the same list as the John Pendergrass who by then was married to Benjamin’s daughter Elizabeth (“Betsy”) and no conclusion can be drawn about proximity of the two households. Benjamin Oliver listed himself as a white male 26-44 [actually 48?], a white female in the same age bracket, 2 white males and a white female 10-15, a white female under 10, and one slave unidentified by name, age, or gender. John Pendergrass and Betsy Oliver were each listed as 16-25 and with them were two white males under the age of 10, consistent with birth years of their known sons Benjamin and Raleigh (or Raleigh and Benjamin).

In 1803, Benjamin Oliver appeared on a Walton County, Georgia, census near his friend Ebenezer Fain and John Pendergrass, all living on an “orphaned” strip of land disputed by the Cherokee Nation, South Carolina, North Carolina, and Georgia.¹⁴ [*Credit to S P Smith for this enlightening find*]

The 1810 census placed these families back in Buncombe County, North Carolina. Benjamin Oliver and wife were both listed as over 45, with one white female 10-15 and one under 10, and five unidentified slaves. Near his father-in-law was “Buncombe” John Pendergrass, over 45, Betsy 26-44, 2 white males 10-15 [of the right age to have been Benjamin and Raleigh], 2 white males under 10 [Moses, Joseph]

and two white females under 10 [Hannah, Mary]. “Buncombe” John held no slaves at that time, but did in later records.

On 5 October 1813, “Buncombe” John applied for 50 acres of land located on the east side of the middle fork of the French Broad River, which bisected (and still bisects) Buncombe County roughly from North to South. The warrant was issued 29 November 1814.¹⁵

On 12 February 1816 John purchased 200 acres,¹⁶ again on the French Broad River, from John Atkins, selling 40 acres of land to William Galloway on 29 March 1821 and another 300 acres to William Gillespie [Galloway?] recorded 1 July 1823.¹⁷

In the 1820 Buncombe County census, Benjamin Oliver, by then about 68 years old, appeared as a householder over 45 years of age, with a white female also over 45, wife Elizabeth A [Beckman?] , a white male and white female each 26-44. “Buncombe” John has not been located in any 1820 census, although he sold land in Buncombe County in 1821.

By 1830, the two households were in separate locations. Benjamin Oliver had either moved further west into Macon County, or was living in the small area where the two counties overlapped when Macon was formed, while John and Betsy were living in Jackson County, Alabama, with their growing family. In the North Carolina Oliver household were Benjamin and wife, both 70-80 years old, one white male 40-50 and three slaves- one male and one female each 10-24 and one male under the age of 10, who appear to have been a young couple with a small male child, but this is only one possibility.

Meanwhile, in 1830 Jackson County, Alabama, John Pendergrass reported himself as a head of household 60-69 years old, Betsy 50-59, and children of the right ages to have been Hannah (20-29), Philip (15-19), a female 15-19 (Anna M or Kesiah?), two females 10-14 (Elizabeth, Margaret), and one male 5-9 (John M). In June 1831, John obtained a land grant in adjacent Marshall County (where several Spencer Pendergrass descendants also settled) of about 24 acres.¹⁸

Still in Buncombe County, Benjamin Oliver, about 82 years old, executed an affidavit in support of his friend Ebenezer Fain’s revolutionary pension application¹⁹ and began an application for himself without filing it. In about 1835, he joined his daughter Betsy and her husband John Pendergrass in Marshall County, Alabama. Appearing in the 1840 census there, John and Betsy reported that they were each 60-69 years old with a white female in the household 20-29, and one white male and one white female, 15-19.

Benjamin’s sworn application for a revolutionary pension, shifting from first to third person randomly, and signed in Jackson County, Alabama, outlined his service as follows:²⁰

“ On this 23rd of October, 1839 personally appeared in open Court, before the Judge of Orphans Court for said County now in session. Benamine Oliver a citizen of Marshall County in said State who being first sworn according to law, doth on his oath make the following declaration in order to obtain the benefit of the Act of Congress passed the 7th day of June 1832 & saith that he was eighty seven years old on the ____ day of May & that he was born in the County of Fairfax, Virginia & was in his infancy removed and raised in the County of Granville North Carolina; that in March 1778, he volunteered from the County of Washington North Carolina, in the company of Capt Valentine Sevier & attached to the Regt of Col Charles Robinson & served a three months tour against the Cherokee Indians & marched as far as the Chickamauga Towns on the Tennessee River; this tour was performed by water from the Long Island; & when we reached the Indian Towns they had abandoned them there we stayed some time after burning the Town & what grain was on hand, we scoured the Country in search of the Indians found some few dispersed, of which several were killed - from the Chickamauga Towns we returned home on foot & were disbanded during which period of service he was engaged in no civil employment whatever. Again in June 1779 - he was drafted & went into the service of the United States for three months in the company of Capt Valentine Sevier & attached to the Regiment commanded by Colonel Chas Robinson & marched across the Yellow Mountain, where we met an express from Colo McDowell to reinforce him on Broad River where he lay but shortly before been attacked by the British & Tories; we then marched hastily to his relief & remained for the term of our engagement; during which time we had a skirmish with a flying part of Ferguson’s Army in which some four or five [off] his men were killed and two taken prisoners. We returned when our tour of service had expired & during which term of service he was engaged in no civil employment whatever. While he was in the service he knew Colo Charles McDowell and Col Clark of Georgia a refugee who joined McDowell after we had been some days with him. He further saith that he obtained a discharge for his first tour here mentioned; but which has long since been lost or destroyed, for the second he obtained none & that he does not now know of any person living by whom he can prove the services rendered -

And he further saith that [he] would have made this application in the County of residence, but could not obtain there the necessary aid in forming his application.

He hereby relinquishes every claim whatever to a pension or annuity except the present & declares that his name is not on the pension Roll of the Agency of any State in the united States. Sworn to and subscribed to the day & year aforesaid in open Court. Benjamin Oliver [signed shakily but in full.] Test: Moses James, Clerk CC”

Daniel Bohannon, Benjamin Pendergrass (Benjamin Oliver’s grandson), and Thomas Pate attached affidavits in support of the application. Daniel and Benjamin signed, Thomas Pate marked.

A few months later, Benjamin Oliver filed a supplement to his original application: *“State of Alabama, Jackson County: Personally appeared in open Court before me Thompson M. Rector Judge of the County Court in and for said County & State, Benjamin Oliver who after being first duly sworn makes the following deposition amendatory to his application now on file in the Pension Office of the United States & saith as the reason why he did not apply earlier for a Pension, that in 1833 he had his application made out in Buncombe County North Carolina, was at the time in easy circumstances & could live well without such aid & neglected to forward that application: this was at the time that Ebenezer Fain made his application & to which this deponent was a witness. Shortly after 1833 he removed from North Carolina & became unsettled in his habitation & views; until about 1837 when he removed to & settled in Marshall County, Alabama, where he had not been long settled before he was cruelly imposed upon & stripped of the larger & best portion of his estate – that he is now too old to support himself by manual labor & asks of the Government that boon, which would under other circumstances been rejected by him.*

Thompson M Rector, Judge

Benjamin Oliver

Sworn & subscribed to in open Court this [third?] day of April 1840”

On 1 January 1837 in Marshall County, Alabama, Benjamn executed a deed of gift to granddaughter Hannah Pendergrass, conveyng to her a Negro man named Enoch, 22 years of age. Witnesses were Hannah’s brother Raleigh Pendergrass and John T Oliver [recorded 21 December 1837]²¹

By a document dated August 23, 1840, Benjamin Oliver appointed John B Norris of the city of Mobile as his agent to receive his pension payments, but he died before any pension was paid to him. On May 4th, 1842, the Treasury Department issued a certificate authorizing the (adult) children of Benjamin Oliver to receive the pension due him at the rate of \$20 per annum from March 4th, 1831 to September 7th, 1840, the date of his death. There was a finding dated November 27, 1840, by a justice of the peace that *“Joseph Oliver, 53 and Betsy Oliver, wife of John Pendergrass, 62, William Oliver, Sarah Aikins & Rachael Oliver are the children of Benjamin Oliver.”*²²

Another document dated July 30, 1842 under signature of Moses Jones, Clerk of the Court of Jackson County, Alabama, recites that *“Nelson Robinson, who after being first duly sworn, saith that he is informed & believes that William Oliver & Sarah Pendergrass two of the children of Benjamin Oliver deceased have departed this life cents the 27th of November 1840 – that Sarah Aiken & Nancy Lewis did about the latter date mentioned reside in Buncombe County North Carolina & that for the last 12 months he has sought information of & from them but without success, he has not been able to hear from them – Rachael Morton he is informed & believes removed in the fall or winter of 1842 [to] Missouri or Arkansas, he has endeavored cents to obtain information from her but has not been able to do so – That Raleigh Pendergrass of Marshall County Alabama is the Administrator of the said Benjamin Oliver deceased duly commissioned & qualified.”*²³

On October 24, 1840 in Jackson County Alabama, Raleigh Pendergrass & Joseph Pendergrass, both of lawful age, gave testimony that Benjamin Oliver of Marshall County Alabama died on September 7, 1840 leaving the following children as his heirs at law: Elizabeth Pendergrass, formerly Elizabeth Oliver, William Oliver, Sarah Aikins formerly Sarah Oliver, Joseph Oliver, Rachael Morton formerly Rachael Oliver, Nancy Lewis formally Nancy Oliver, all of whom were of legal age. Benjamin’s children eventually received Benjamin’s veteran’s pension at the rate of \$20 per annum commencing March 4th, 1831, for his six months service as a private in the North Carolina militia.²⁴

Originally, “Buncombe” John was in charge of collecting and distributing the Oliver benefits, but at some point before his death in about 1844, his sons took over that task.

It should be noted that many researchers have placed “Buncombe” John as a son of “Wake” John and Hannah Unknown purely on the basis of his children’s names, which are eerily similar to “Wake” John and his family - John, Hannah, Benjamin, Raleigh, Mary, Moses - but there is no known document linking the two. Recent YDNA testing adds weight to this theory, as a “Buncombe” John descendant was an ex-

act match to descendants of both “Wake” John and Spencer. [See Chapter 6D]. Several AuDNA matches bolster this placement as well. Buncombe John was born *somewhere* during the years when “Wake” John and Hannah’s children were being born in old Granville, Bute, and Warren Counties, North Carolina, on Sandy Creek as the county names changed around them.

_____ **Generation 1** _____

1. “BUNCOMBE” JOHN PENDERGRASS was born about 1768 in North Carolina, from his stated age of 72 when applying for pension benefits on behalf of Benjamin Oliver’s heirs in 1840, but earlier census records average his birth year as about 1771, not an uncommon interval of error. A verified direct male descendant of Buncombe John was an exact YDNA match to verified Wake John and Spencer descendants, but John’s parentage is as yet undocumented. Although no marriage bond or record has been located, he married Elizabeth “Betsy” Oliver, daughter of Benjamin Oliver, about 1795, probably in either Pendleton County, South Carolina, where Benjamin Oliver was living, or Buncombe County, North Carolina where he had located by the 1800 census. The marriage date is approximate and extrapolated from the ages of their two older sons Benjamin and Raleigh, but the marriage was confirmed in revolutionary pension records of her father, Benjamin Oliver. She was born about 1778, probably in South Carolina, her age extrapolated from census records, and her stated age of 62 in her father’s pension application. Her death date is stated by various researchers as 28 May 1849 or 24 Jan 1842 in Marshall County, Alabama and that she was interred in Kirbytown, but this is unverified. John left 1844 estate records. **[8-B][8-C]**

It should be noted that “Southerland” (below, as an allied family) is not a particularly common surname and there was a Southerland family which lived near and intermarried with “Wake” John Pendergrass descendants in North Carolina.

“Buncombe” John Pendergrass and Elizabeth “Betsy” Oliver had the following children:

1.1. BENJAMIN PENDERGRASS, born about 1797 in Buncombe County, North Carolina, (extrapolated from 1800 census record), died 28 October 1847 in Matamoros, Tamaulipas, Mexico, killed in the War and leaving several minor children who received his military benefits.²⁴ He married Martha Elizabeth [Clampet?], who died in 1842 in Marshall County. .

1.2. RALEIGH PENDERGRASS was born about 1799 in Buncombe County, North Carolina, and died in 1880 in Randolph County, Arkansas. He married Mary Unknown who was born about 1799 in Alabama. .

1.3. HANNAH PENDERGRASS, born about 1801 in Buncombe County, North Carolina, died after 1850. She appeared in the 1850 Marshall County, Alabama census still unmarried at age 49 and living with her sister Mary’s family.

1.4. MARY ANN PENDERGRASS was born about 1803 in Buncombe County, North Carolina, and died on 3 March 1869 in Marshall County, Alabama. She married Irvin Bohannon, who was born about 1799 in Georgia.

1.5. MOSES PENDERGRASS was born about 1806 in South Carolina, as reported in two separate census records. Since his parents were living in Buncombe County in 1800 and 1810, it is not known how he came to be born in South Carolina, though the area was frequently in dispute. In the 1880 census, his children who survived until then did not seem to agree on where he was born, some listing North Carolina and at least one Tennessee. In any event, his parents’ residence during his childhood was Buncombe County, North Carolina. He married Judith “Judy” A Carter about 1825 in Tennessee. She was born there about 1806. Both removed to and died in Smith County, Texas, he in 1868.

1.6. JOSEPH F PENDERGRASS, born about 1809 in Buncombe County, North Carolina, died on 10 September 1876 in Marshall County, Alabama. He married Sintha/Cynthia Unknown before 1826 in Tennessee. She was born about 1810 in Georgia and died about 1880. Joseph stated in his application for reimbursement for 250 bushels of corn, 700 bundles of fodder, 650 pounds and then another 275 pounds of beef that was taken from him during the War, that he had four sons in the Rebel Army but he gave them nothing when they went in because *“I was opposed to them going and done all I could to prevent it”*²⁵ However, he stated that he later sent two of them boots and socks because he had learned that they were going barefoot. He travelled for days to bring home one of his sons who was wounded and he lost two of his sons, Phillip “Henderson” who died in 1862 and Nathan Finley Pendergrass, who was killed in 1864, while serving in the war that Joseph had opposed their joining. Additionally, his son Moses Wiley lost his lower left leg in the war.

Despite his loyalty oaths, protests that he tried to stop his sons from joining the Confederacy, receipts for the goods and witnesses who verified his losses, his claim for repayment was denied.

1.7. KESIAH PENDERGRASS, born 30 January 1811 in Buncombe County, died 13 March 1884 in Freestone County, Texas, married Daniel Bohannon, born 1805 in Georgia. He signed an affidavit supporting Benjamin Oliver’s pension.

1.8. ANNA M. PENDERGRASS, born 1813 in Buncombe County, died in Quitman, Texas. She married Henry Southerland, who was born 1816 in North Carolina and died in Quitman, Wood County.

1.9. PHILLIP PENDERGRASS was born on 9 February 1815 in Buncombe County, North Carolina (Birth year based on 1840 census and verified birth years of the other children). In 1840 he was listed as born between 1811 and 1820, his wife the same and three little girls under 5 in the dwelling. He died on 10 November 1855 in Smith County, Texas. He married Minerva Caroline Southerland in 1836, born about 1820 in Jackson County, Alabama, and died in Smith County, Texas.

1.10. ELIZABETH PENDERGRASS was born about 1818 in Alabama and married Joseph Southerland, who was born about 1819 in Alabama, on 29 February 1844 in Marshall County.

1.11. MARGARET PENDERGRASS, born 18 May 1820 in Alabama, died 1 March 1885 in Edom, Van Zandt County, Texas. On 3 April 1836 in Marshall County, Alabama, she married William H Rains, who was born about 1812 in Kentucky.

1.12. JOHN MARSHALL PENDERGRASS, born about 1819/20 Alabama, married (1) Letty Rains in Marshall County 12 December 1836, and (2) Margaret Langhorn 15 January 1849, born about 1819 in Tennessee. There is considerable confusion, as census records show him to have been quite young to have married in 1836, but his brother Phillip was his bondsman and other members of his family married Rains family members, so the identity seems solid. Also, older brother Benjamin signed a marriage consent for him 12 December 1836. His marriage bond itself was signed (marked) John Marshall Pendergrass. Accordingly, his birth year has been adjusted here to 1819/20. Also, John Marshall’s brother Joseph F had a son John Mitchell Pendergrass, usually called Mitchell, but who added to the confusion by signing as John M Pendergrass.

Generation 2

1.1. BENJAMIN₂PENDERGRASS (“Buncombe” John₁) was born about 1797 in or near Buncombe County, North Carolina, (extrapolated from 1800 census record) and died on 28 October 1847 in Matamoros, Tamaulipas, Mexico, killed in the War. He married Martha Elizabeth [Clampet?], who died in 1842 in Marshall County, Alabama. Their children’s birth dates are approximate due to conflicting records.

Benjamin Pendergrass and Martha Elizabeth Clampet ? had the following children:

- 1.1.1. MARTHA JANE OR C₃PENDERGRASS was born about 1823 and died in April 1923 in Marshall County, Alabama, without living to marry.
- 1.1.2. TELITHA PENDERGRASS was born about 1825 in Alabama.
- 1.1.3. PATIENCE C or J PENDERGRASS, born about January 1826 in Alabama, died on 2 January 1916 in Calhoun, Arkansas. She married Nathaniel Lee, born about 1826 in South Carolina, on 2 April 1848 in Marshall County, Alabama. .
- 1.1.4. JASON CALVIN PENDERGRASS was born about 1827 in Alabama, and married Jane Unknown [Benton?], who was born about 1824 in Tennessee.
- 1.1.5. SARAH MARIAH PENDERGRASS was listed in two census records as born about 1828 in Kentucky, though siblings just before and after her were born in Alabama. She married John Mincher in 1850 in Georgia, though he was born about 1824 in Tennessee. He fought for the Confederacy from Georgia and was killed with many others in Yorktown, Virginia, when Union soldiers made a raid on their camp. Sarah Mariah, despite her various locations, is placed here because after the death of her husband on 11 December 1861, she was listed under her married name with all but one of her children, “Alex”, in the 1870 Jackson County, Alabama census living next to apparent sister Hannah Caroline Pendergrass (Willmon) and Sarah Mariah’s son, William Alexander “Alex” Mincher, was living next door with the Willmon family as a hired hand.
- 1.1.6. MATTHEW WILLIAMSON PENDERGRASS I, born 1829 in Alabama, died about 1869. He married Catherine Phillips on 3 January 1849 in Marshall County, born 1831 in Georgia and died about 1880 in White Oak, Arkansas, .
- 1.1.7. ELIZABETH PENDERGRASS was born about 1830.
- 1.1.8. MARY KEZIAH PENDERGRASS was born about 1833.
- 1.1.9. HANNAH CAROLINE PENDERGRASS was born in May 1834 in Alabama and died about 1912. She married Benjamin Willmon on 21 December 1849 in , Marshall County, Alabama. He was born about 1833 in Alabama.
- 1.1.10. MARGARET ANN PENDERGRASS was born about 1835.
- 1.1.11. GILBERT BENJAMIN PENDERGRASS was born about 1840. In his father’s military death voucher (only), he was listed as Albert B due to an apparent clerical error, but he did reverse his two real first names in various later records.
- 1.1.12. DANIEL P PENDERGRASS was born about 1842 in Alabama and died in March 1850 at age 8 in Marshall County, Alabama of pneumonia, not having lived to marry.

1.2. RALEIGH₂PENDERGRASS (“Buncombe” John₁) was born about 1799 in North Carolina and died in 1880 in Randolph County, Arkansas. Before 1820, he married Mary Unknown, also born about 1799.

Raleigh Pendergrass and Mary Unknown had the following children:

- 1.2.1. WILLIAM R[ALEIGH?], PENDERGRASS was born about 1820 in St Clair County, Alabama, and married Celia Jane Ramsey on 13 November 1855 in Hempstead County, Arkansas. She was born about 1837 in Kentucky.
- 1.2.2. SARAH A PENDERGRASS was born in May 1823 in Alabama and in 1861 married Andrew Jackson Burns, who was born on 29 November 1834 in Bibb County, Alabama, and died on 14 November 1888 in Alabama.
- 1.2.3. JOHN GEORGE PENDERGRASS was born about 1830 in Marshall County, Alabama and died in Johnson County, Illinois. He married Rebecca Minerva Hodge there on 27 December 1849. She was born about 1833 in Alabama.
- 1.2.4. MARY JANE PENDERGRASS was born about 1833 in Alabama and married David F Powell on 26 July 1861 in Johnson County, Illinois. He was born about 1834 in Alabama.
- 1.2.5. ANNA C PENDERGRASS was born about 1835 in Alabama.
- 1.2.6. THOMAS C PENDERGRASS was born about 1837 in Alabama and married Sarah Ann Kirckinson in 1859 in Massac, Illinois. She was born about 1840 in Illinois.

1.4. MARY ANN₂PENDERGRASS (“Buncombe” John₁) was born about 1803 in Buncombe County, North Carolina, and died on 3 March 1869 in Marshall County, Alabama. She married Irvin Bohannon, born 27 October 1796 in Oglethorpe,Georgia and died 10 November 1865 in Georgia..

Irvin Bohannon and Mary Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.4.1. MATTHEW WILLIAMSON₃BOHANNON was born 29 August 1824 in Franklin, Tennessee, and died there on 10 September 1825.
- 1.4.2. MAHULDA BOHANNON, born 8 July 1827 in Larkensville, Alabama, died 9 March 1906 in Lone Elm, Franklin County, Arkansas. She married (1) Elihu “Hugh” Cunningham on 30 November 1848 in Marshall County, Alabama. He was born about 1824 in Tennessee and died about 1855 in Marshall County. She married (2) William Basil Stewart on 21 December 1856 in Marshall County. He was born in 1811 in Tennessee and died in 1870 in Guntersville, Alabama.
- 1.4.3. NARCISSA BOHANNON, born about 1829 in Alabama, died 8 January 1851 in Marshall County..
- 1.4.4. JAVAN BOHANNON was born about 1831 in Alabama and died in Marshall County.
- 1.4.5. JAVANILE BOHANNON was born about 1833 in Alabama, and died 28 December 1850 in Marshall County.
- 1.4.6 JOHN MITCHELL JEHU BOHANNON,born 29 July 1835 in Jackson, died 31 October 1862 in Marshall.
- 1.4.7. THERUSA/THEURSA BOHANNON was born on 17 December 1837 in Marshall County and married Calvin Cunningham there on 9 December 1855. He was born about 1827 in Tennessee.
- 1.4.8. JUNITY BOHANNON was born about 1838 in Alabama.
- 1.4.9. JUNIATA VALENTINE BOHANNON was born 4 May 1839 in Marshall County, Alabama.
- 1.4.10 JECHONIAS BOHANNON, born 1841 in Marshall County, died there 13 March 1851.
- 1.4.11. JEFIA ALISHAMA BOHANNON, born 11 March 1845 in Marshall County, died in infancy 28 July 1845.

1.5. MOSES₂ PENDERGRASS (“Buncombe” John₁) was born about 1806 in South Carolina and died in 1868 in Smith County, Texas. He married Judith “Judy” A Carter about 1825 in Tennessee, born there about 1806. She also died in Smith County.

Moses Pendergrass and Judith “Judy” A Carter had the following children:

- 1.5.1. WILLIAM J₃ PENDERGRASS, born 1824 in Alabama, married (1) Angeline Unknown about 1845 in Mississippi[?]. She was born about 1824 in Tennessee and died about 1871.He married (2) Mary Alice Gulledge, daughter of David and Lauretta Gulledge, on 21 February 1872 in Van Zandt, Texas. She was born about 1842 in South Carolina.
- 1.5.2. JOEL M OR N PENDERGRASS was born in 1826 in Alabama and married Nancy Swafford on 28 December 1848 in Marshall County, Alabama, . She was born about 1829 in Tennessee.
- 1.5.3. JANE “JINCY” PENDERGRASS was born about 1830 in Alabama and died on 4 June 1905 in Franklin County, Arkansas.
- 1.5.4. JAMES OLIVER PENDERGRASS was born about 1831 in Alabama and died on 9 April 1864 in Pleasant Hill, Louisiana. He married Pernelia Amelia Powell, daughter of Thomas Powell and Sarah, on 22 February 1851 in Rusk, Texas, (Texas Marriage Records, no ages given). She was born about 1833 in Pope County, Arkansas.
- 1.5.5. MARY ANN “POLLY” PENDERGRASS was born about 1833 in Alabama.
- 1.5.6. LORINDA T PENDERGRASS, born 1835 in Alabama, died unmarried 1924 in Logan County, Arkansas.
- 1.5.7. JOSEPH W PENDERGRASS, born about 1837 in Alabama, died 1 November 1862 in Camp Nelson, Arkansas, in the Civil War. He married Sarah M Carter, born 15 March 1841 in McNairy County, Tennessee, and died on 10 September 1918 in Upshur County, Texas.(easily confused with his first cousin Joseph W, son of Moses Pendergrass and Judy Carter)
- 1.5.8. MIRANDA M PENDERGRASS was born about 1839 in Alabama and died in 1922 in Boone, Logan County, Arkansas. She married Isaac “Ky” Friddle, born about 1823 in Tennessee.
- 1.5.9. EMELINE PENDERGRASS was born about 1841 in Alabama and died in Logan County, Arkansas.
- 1.5.10. SUSAN ANN PENDERGRASS, born 1843 in Alabama, died 1885 in Logan County, Arkansas. She married Lewis Fortner Barham, born on 29 July 1817 in Haywood,North Carolina, died 30 July 1892 in Washburn, Arkansas.
- 1.5.11. MOSES M (“NEWTON”) PENDERGRASS was born about 1845 in Alabama.
- 1.5.12. MELVENA PENDERGRASS, born about 1847 in Smith County, Texas, died in Logan County, Arkansas.
- 1.5.13. MARTHA ELLEN PENDERGRASS, born about 1850 in Texas, died 1886 in Logan County, Arkansas. She married William Simmons, son of J D Simmons and Mary, on 21 August 1870 in Smith County, Texas, . He was born about 1848 in Alabama and died on 25 May 1877.

1.6. JOSEPH FREEMAN₂ PENDERGRASS (“Buncombe” John₁), born 1809 in Buncombe County, North Carolina, died 10 September 1876 in Marshall County, Alabama. Before 1826 in Tennessee, he married Cynthia Unknown, born 1810 in Georgia, died there about 1880.[*see above for more information about Joseph*]

Joseph Freeman Pendergrass and Sintha/Cynthia had the following children:

- 1.6.1. SUSANNAH H₃ PENDERGRASS, born October 1827 Tennessee, died after 1900 in Marshall County, Alabama, . She married an unknown White who died before 1850.
- 1.6.2. MARTHA JANE PENDERGRASS was born about 1831 in Gadsden, Etowah County, Alabama. She married John B Wildman on 23 April 1850 in Marshall County. He was born about 1827 in Alabama and died about 1875.
- 1.6.3. CALEB JOSHUA PENDERGRASS, born about 1833 in Marshall County, Alabama, died in Roseville, Logan County, Arkansas, He married (1) Clary Isabella Kennamer Thomas on 18 March 1860 in Marshall County, born there about 1842. He married (2) Nancy A Chambers on 4 October 1886 in Logan County, Arkansas. She was born about 1851. Caleb fought for the Confederacy and survived the war.
- 1.6.4. LOUISA CATHERINE PENDERGRASS, born 1835 Alabama, died before 1895. She met (1) an unknown partner, and on 28 December 1873 iin Marshall County, married (2) W B “Bart” Stevenson, born about 1828 in Alabama.
- 1.6.5. LUCINDA C PENDERGRASS, born March 1835 in Alabama, died there March 1911, married (1) David K B Hill, son of John Hill and Susannah Kennamer, on 24 August 1854 in Marshall County. He was born about 1826 in Alabama and died in 1855. She married (2) William Calvin Troup, son of James[?]Troup and Nancy Kirkland[?], on 19 December 1860 in Marshall County, Alabama. He was born about 1827 in Alabama and died on 15 January 1900 in Marshall County
- 1.6.6. PHILIP “HENDERSON” PENDERGRASS, born about 1839 in Marshall County, died 11 August 1862 in Richmond, Virginia, during the war (of disease.) He married Hannah Othelia “Thelia” Stuart, daughter of William Stuart and stepdaughter of Mahulda Bohannon [daughter of Mary Ann Pendergrass] on 1 November 1860 in Marshall County, Alabama. Hannah Othelia Stuart was born about 1842 in Alabama. She applied for and received a Confederate widow’s pension in 1891.
- 1.6.7. NATHAN FINLEY PENDERGRASS,born about 1841 in Marshall County, died 5 August 1864 in General Hospital, Chattanooga,Tennessee, of wounds sustained in the thigh in the Civil War while fighting for the Confederacy.
- 1.6.8. MOSES WILEY PENDERGRASS, born about 1844 in Marshall County, lost his lower left leg fighting for the Confederacy, and died in 1904 in Franklin County, Arkansas. He married (1) Missouri C Starnes, daughter of Peter A. Starnes and Manecy, on 10 January 1869 in Marshall County.She was born there 8 December 1842, died there in 1872. He married (2) Kittie Ann Cousom on 17 October 1874 in Jackson County, Alabama. She was born about 1843 in Alabama. In 1886 Franklin County, Arkansas, he married (3) Mary [Reese?], born February 1840 in Alabama.
- 1.6.9. MARINDA “AMANDA” PENDERGRASS was born about 1845 in Marshall County, Alabama, and died there on 19 April 1926. She married Joseph W Coburn, who was born about 1840 and died about 1879.
- 1.6.10. JOHN MITCHELL PENDERGRASS, born 9 November 1847 in Alabama, died there 19 October 1918, married Margaret M Griffin/Tiffin on 17 January 1866 in Marshall County, born about 1848 in Alabama, died in De Kalb County.
- 1.6.11. MARY ANN “REBECCA” PENDERGRASS,born about 1850 in Alabama, married Joseph Henry Carter on 30 November 1878.
- 1.6.12. NANCY MARGARET PENDERGRASS,born 28 August 1851 in Marshall County, died 24 March 1920 in Gadsden, married George Washington Killingsworth, who was born about 1851 in Alabama, and died on 6 April 1918.
- 1.6.13. HANNAH HARRIET PENDERGRASS, born June 1852 in Marshall County, died 1912 in Montague, She married Isaac C Swearingen on 12 December 1872 in , Marshall County, Alabama. He was born about 1854 in Alabama.

1.7. KESIAH, PENDERGRASS (“Buncombe” John₁) was born on 30 January 1811 in Buncombe County, North Carolina, and died on 13 March 1884 in Freestone County, Texas. She married Daniel Bohannon, who was born about 1805 in Georgia.

Daniel Bohannon and Kesiah Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.7.1. LEANNAH R₂ BOHANNON was born about 1832 in Alabama.
- 1.7.2. MARY A M BOHANNON was born about 1834 in Alabama.
- 1.7.3. CELIA L BOHANNON was born about 1836 in Alabama.
- 1.7.4. AMANDA A OR C BOHANNON was born about 1838 in Alabama.
- 1.7.5. ELIZABETH C BOHANNON was born about 1840 in Alabama.
- 1.7.6. WILLIAM E BOHANNON was born about 1844 in Alabama.
- 1.7.7. JAMES O BOHANNON was born about 1846 in Alabama.
- 1.7.8. JOHN ERVIN BOHANNON,born March 1850 in Alabama, married Sarah E in 1877, born 1860 in Alabama.
- 1.7.9. ALICE C BOHANNON was born about 1852 in Texas.
- 1.7.10. LAURISSA A BOHANNON was born about 1855 in Texas.
- 1.7.11. IDILLA F BOHANNON was born about 1862 in Texas.

1.8. ANNA M₂, PENDERGRASS (“Buncombe” John₁),born 1813 in Buncombe County, North Carolina, died in Quitman, Texas. She married Henry Southerland, who was born about 1816 in North Carolina.

Henry Southerland and Anna M. Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.8.1. ELIHU₃ SOUTHERLAND, born 1 April 1836 in Alabama, died 16 April 1906 in Morris County, Texas..
- 1.8.2. NANCY M SOUTHERLAND was born about 1838 in Alabama.and died in Texas.
- 1.8.3. JOHN SOUTHERLAND was born about 1840 in Alabama.
- 1.8.4. JAMES M SOUTHERLAND was born about 1841 in Alabama.
- 1.8.5. DANIEL S SOUTHERLAND was born about 1846 in Alabama.
- 1.8.6. JACONIAS “JACK” S SOUTHERLAND, born November 1849 in Alabama, died 17 February 1910 in Titus County, Texas, married Annie E Gambrell on 30 January 1882 in Anderson, Texas. She was born in September 1864 in Texas.

1.9. PHILLIP₂ PENDERGRASS (“Buncombe” John₁),was born 9 February 1815 in Buncombe County, (Based on 1840 census and verified birth years of other children. In 1840 he reported he was born between 1811 and 1820, his wife the same age, and there were three little girls under 5 in the dwelling.). He died on 10 November 1855 in Smith County, Texas. He married Minerva Caroline Southerland in 1836, born 1820 in Jackson County, Alabama, died Smith County, Texas.

Phillip Pendergrass and Minerva Caroline Southerland had the following children:

- 1.9.1. MARY ANN KEZIAH₃ PENDERGRASS was born on 13 October 1835 in Alabama and died in 1907 in Ti Valley, Oklahoma. She married James Bailey Simmons on 4 September 1860 in Tyler, Smith County, Texas. He was born on 25 May 1825 in Tennessee and died on 4 May 1869 in Franklin County, (now Logan), Arkansas.
- 1.9.2. LOUISA C PENDERGRASS was born in 1838 in Marshall County, Alabama, and died in Smith County, Texas, where she married D M Forshee on 3 October 1861..
- 1.9.3. JOSEPH W PENDERGRASS was born about 1847 in Marshall County, Alabama but appeared in the 1860 Smith County, Texas, census and the 1880 Logan County, Arkansas, census. in which he reported that he was single. Like his older first cousin Joseph W, son of Moses and Judy, this Joseph W fought for the Confederacy, but unlike him, survived the war. .
- 1.9.4. PHILLIP “WALLACE” PENDERGRASS, born February 1850 in Illinois, died in Township 5 and 6, Choctaw Nation, Indian Territory. He married (1) Mary Brown and (2) Nancy A [Clark?] born 1855 Tennessee. In the 1900 census, they reported having been married 20 years and that she had borne seven children of whom only 3 were still living.
- 1.9.5. MARTHA CAROLINE PENDERGRASS, born 27 May 1851 in Illinois, died 3 July 1906 in Washburn, Logan County, Arkansas. She married Josiah B Corley on 17 November 1881 in Chismville, Logan County, Arkansas. He was born on 27 February 1854 in Tishomingo County, Mississippi, and died on 28 February 1929 in Chismville, Logan County.
- 1.9.6. ADELINE MANERVA PENDERGRASS,born 20 September 1853 Texas,died. 8 April 1929 in Logan County.
- 1.9.7. CALDONIA D PENDERGRASS, was born in September 1853[?] in Alabama, and died in 1905 in Meeker, Oklahoma. She married George Washington Cantrell Sr, son of Stephen E Cantrell and Sarah Johnson, in 1876 in Texas. He was born 11 June 1854 in Missouri, and died on 28 December 1935 in Okemah, Oklahoma.(Caldonia D is *very* easily confused with Spencer descendant Caldonia Pendergrass, born 1858/9 in Marshall County, Alabama, to John A P Pendergrass Sr and Susannah “Polly” Clark. The other Caldonia Pendergrass married a Watkins and stayed in Alabama for life. See Chapter 10)
- 1.9.8. HENRY JAVAN PENDERGRASS, was born in January 1854[?] in Texas, and died 6 February 1908 in Stratford, Garvin County, Oklahoma. On 11 September 1879 in.Logan, Arkansas, he married Frances “Fanny” McBride, who was born there about 1862.
- 1.9.9. WILLIAM CLAMPITT PENDERGRASS, born 20 September 1855 in Marshall County, died 29 June1936 On 29 January 1878, he married Amanda M Williams, who was born about 1852 in Tennessee. .

1.10. ELIZABETH, PENDERGRASS (“Buncombe” John₁) was born about 1818 in Alabama and married Joseph Southerland on 29 February 1844 in Marshall County, Alabama. He was born about 1819 in Alabama,The probate date of his will was in-November 1883.,in Marshall County..

Joseph Southerland and Elizabeth Pendergrass had the following child:

- 1.10.1. KESIAH, SOUTHERLAND was born about 1849 in Alabama.
- 1.10.2. ADAM SOUTHERLAND was born about 1851 in Alabama.
- 1.10.3 .JOHN SOUTHERLAND was born about 1853 in Alabama.
- 1.10.4. JAMES B SOUTHERLAND was born about 1855 in Illinois.
- 1.10.5. MARTHA SOUTHERLAND was born about 1859 in Illinois.
- 1.10.6. ELIMETTA SOUTHERLAND was born about 1863 in Illinois.
- 1.10.7. WILLIAM B SOUTHERLAND was born about 1867 in Arkansas.

1.11. MARGARET₂PENDERGRASS (“Buncombe”John₁),born 18 May 1820 in Alabama, died on 1 March 1885 in Edom, Van Zandt County, Texas. She married William H Rains on 3 April 1836 in Marshall County. He was born about 1812 in Kentucky.

William H Rains and Margaret Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.11.1. WILLIAM₃ RAINS JR was born about 1850 in Texas.
- 1.11.2. JAMES RAINS was born about 1853 in Texas.
- 1.11.3. ERVIN LAFAYETTE RAINS,born about 1856 in Texas, died 11 May 1909 in Navarro, Texas. He married Cinthie E Unknown in 1883. She was born in April 1860 in Texas.
- 1.11.4. NAPOLEON BONAPARTE RAINS was born about 1859 in Texas.
- 1.11.5. CALIFORNIA RAINS was born about 1861 in Texas.
- 1.11.6. TENNESSEE OR TENN C RAINS was born about 1861 in Texas.
- 1.11.7. TEXAS T RAINS, born 5 June 1862 in Texas, died 19 February 1931. She married (1) J. H. Pyles on 1 January 1879 in Van Zandt, Texas. He was born about 1855 in Texas. She married (2) John R Brewer about 1885, but he had died by the 1900 census, in which she reported that she was widowed and had borne 7 children, of whom only 6 were still living.

Generation 3

1.1.1. JOHN MARSHALL,PENDERGRASS (Buncombe”John₁) was born about 1819 in Alabama and married (1) Letty Raines on 12 December 1836 in Marshall County, Alabama. One record called him John “Junior” He married (2) Margaret Langhorn there on 15 January 1849. She was born about 1819 in Tennessee. [*see above*] All children were born in Alabama.

John Marshall Pendergrass and Letty Rains had the following children:

- 1.1.1.1. MITTIE/MINTIE,PENDERGRASS was born in 1839.
 - 1.1.1.2. ELIZA J PENDERGRASS was born about 1842.
 - 1.1.1.3. THOMAS J PENDERGRASS was born about 1842.
 - 1.1.1.4. ROBERT PENDERGRASS was born in 1843.
 - 1.1.1.5. WILLIAM B PENDERGRASS was born in 1846.
 - 1.1.1.6. MATTHEW PENDERGRASS was born in 1848.
- John Marshall Pendergrass and Margaret Langhorn had the following children:**
- 1.1.1.7. MARGARET A,PENDERGRASS was born in 1851.
 - 1.1.1.8. COLONEL J[OHN?]PENDERGRASS was born in 1855.
 - 1.1.1.9. ELLEN D PENDERGRASS was born in 1857.
 - 1.1.1.10.HANNAH L PENDERGRASS was born 1 June 1860.

1.1.4. PATIENCE C or J₃PENDERGRASS (Benjamin₂,John₁) ,born January 1826 in Alabama, died 2 January 1916 in Calhoun, Arkansas, married Nathaniel Lee, born 1826 in South Carolina, 2 April 1848, Marshall County,.All children born in Alabama.

Nathaniel Lee and Patience Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.1.4.1. EMILY M/A₁ LEE was born about 1850.
- 1.1.4.2. SARAH E LEE was born about 1853.
- 1.1.4.3. ANDREW M LEE was born about 1854.
- 1.1.4.4. FRANCIS M LEE was born about 1856.
- 1.1.4.5. JOHN COWAN LEE, born about 1863., married Ila K Unknown, born about 1874.
- 1.1.4.6. MARY A LEE was born about 1865.
- 1.1.4.7. JAMES M LEE was born about 1871.
- 1.1.4.8. JANE S LEE was born about 1873.
- 1.1.4.9. THOMAS J LEE was born about 1875.

1.1.5. SARAH MARIAH₃PENDERGRAS (Benjamin₂,John₁),listed in two census records as born about 1828 in Kentucky, though siblings were born in Alabama, married John Mincher in 1850 in Georgia, born about 1824 in Tennessee. [*see above*]

John Mincher and Sarah Mariah Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.1.5.1. WILLIAM ALEXANDER₄MINCHER born 21 February 1852 in Dade County, Georgia, died 22 June 1928 in Elk City, Oklahoma, married Eliza Jane Wilmon, daughter of Benjamin Wilmon and Hannah Caroline Pendergrass, born 1853 in Alabama. First cousins, grandchildren of Benjamin Pendergrass, they married in November 1869 in Jackson, Alabama.
- 1.1.5.2. JEREMIAH “JERRY” MINCHER, born 29 November 1856 in Dade County, Georgia, died 9 May 1921 in Mincola, Woods County, Texas.
- 1.1.5.3. TILMAN MINCHER was born in 1857 in Dade County, Georgia.
- 1.1.5.4. NANCY J MINCHER was born in 1859 in Dade County, Georgia.
- 1.1.5.5. SARAH MINCHER was born about 1861 in Georgia.

1.1.7. MATTHEW WILLIAMSON₃PENDERGRASS I (Benjamin₂,John₁),born 1829 in Alabama, died about 1869. He married Catherine Phillips on 3 January 1849 in Marshall County, born about 1831 in Georgia and died about 1880 in White Oak, Franklin County, Arkansas, Records conflict as to the birth locations of some of the children.

Matthew Williamson Pendergrass and Catherine Phillips had the following children:

- 1.1.7.1. WILLIAM B,PENDERGRASS was born about 1850 in Alabama.
- 1.1.7.2. REBECCA ELLEN PENDERGRASS,born 1 January 1856 in Marshall County, Alabama, died 7 March 1900 in Perry County, Arkansas. In Franklin County, Arkansas, on 26 March 1876, she married Russell Nunn, who was born about 1854 in Kentucky and died 7 March 1922 in White County, Arkansas..
- 1.1.7.3. JAMES E PENDERGRASS , born May 1853 in Arkansas, died in 1915. He married (1) Mary Elizabeth Qualls on 18 November 1877 in Franklin, Arkansas. She was born 9 November 1857 in Arkansas and died there 3 July 1905. He married (2) Betty Estes on 3 April 1918 in Logan County, Arkansas.

1.1.7.4. HIRAM MARION PENDERGRASS, born 8 January 1860 in Franklin County, Arkansas, died 21 November 1929 in Oklahoma City, married (1) Sallie Hudnell, and (2) Sarah Eliza “Sis”Featherstone, daughter of William C and Cynthia, on 20 November 1901 in Henderson County, Texas. She was born 16 June 1880 in Clay County, Alabama, and died 25 November 1965 in Fairfield, Solano County, California.

1.1.7.5. MATHENA PENDERGRASS was born about 1864 inArkansas.

1.1.7.6. MATTHEW B PENDERGRASS [*tentative*] was born in 1869.

1.1.9. HANNAH CAROLINE PENDERGRASS (Benjamin,¹John¹), born May 1834 in Alabama, died about 1912. She married Benjamin Willmon on 21 December 1849 in , Marshall County, Alabama. He was born about 1833 in Alabama.

Benjamin Wilmon and Hannah Caroline Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.9.1. ELIZA JANE WILMON, born 1853 in Alabama, married first cousin William Alexander Mincher, son of John Mincher and Sarah Mariah Pendergrass, in November 1869 in Jackson. He was born 21 February 1852 in Dade County, Georgia, and died 22 June 1928 in Beckham County, Oklahoma.

1.1.9.2. WILLIAM B WILMON was born about 1856 in Alabama.

1.1.9.3. MARY M E WILMON was born about 1858 in Alabama.

1.1.9.4. THOMAS WILMON was born about 1861 in Alabama.

1.1.9.5. JEREMIAH “JERRY” WILMON was born about 1867 in Alabama.

1.1.9.6. ISAIAH WILMON/WILDMAN, born 1869 in Alabama, married Martha Patsey” [Dunn?] in Saint Clair, Alabama (security: John Dunn)

1.2.1. WILLIAM R[ALEIGH?]³, PENDERGRASS ((Raleigh,²“Buncombe” John¹),born 1820 in St Clair County, Alabama, married Celia Jane Ramsey on 13 November 1855 in Hempstead County, Arkansas, . She was born about 1837 in Kentucky.2

William R[aleigh?] Pendergrass and Celia Jane Ramsey had the following children:

1.2.1.1. JAMES R⁴ PENDERGRASS, born February 1857 in Illinois, in 1877 married (1) Malissa E, born January 1862 in Illinois. He married (2) Julia Ann Unknown on 14 February 1907 in Randolph County, Arkansas. She was born in September 1864 in Missouri.

1.2.1.2. MARY PENDERGRASS was born about 1858 in Illinois.

1.2.1.3. JOEL H PENDERGRASS, born January 1862 in Kentucky, died 27 November 1917 in Sherrill, Arkansas. In 1888 in Randolph County, he married (1) Arty Rebecca Morgan, born January 1872 in Illinois. On 20 April 1909 in Jackson County, he married (2) Elizabeth “Lizzie” Ferguson, born October 1862 in Arkansas..

1.2.1.4. LEMUEL PENDERGRASS was born about 1866 in Kentucky.

1.2.1.5. ALICE PENDERGRASS was born about 1870 in Kentucky.

1.2.1.6. MARTHA PENDERGRASS was born about 1872 in Kentucky.

1.2.1.7. REBECCA B PENDERGRASS, born 15 April 1874 in Ballard County, Kentucky, married Edward W Tribble on 19 November 1893 in Randolph, Arkanas. He was born about 1868.

1.2.1.8. MINTA PENDERGRASS was born about 1877 in Arkansas.

1.2.2. SARAH A³ PENDERGRASS (Raleigh,²“Buncombe” John¹),who was born on May 1823 in Alabama, married Andrew Jackson Burns in 1861, apparently in Illinois where she was listed with her father in the 1860 census. Andrew was born on 29 November 1834 in Bibb County, Alabama, and died on 14 November 1888. By 1870, they had moved to Randolph, Arkansas.

Andrew Jackson Burns and Sarah A Pendergrass had the following child:

1.2.2.1. WILLIAM JACKSON⁴ BURNS, born 3 March 1863 in Arkansas, died 4 July 1931, married Mary Ann Ramsey on 28 October 1883 in Randolph County. She was born on 15 November 1867 in Kentucky, and died on 4 November 1942.

1.2.3. JOHN GEORGE PENDERGRASS ((Raleigh,²“Buncombe” John¹),born about 1830 in Marshall County, Alabama, died in Johnson County, Illinois. On 27 December 1849 in Johnson, he married Rebecca Minerva Hodge, born 1833 in Alabama.

John George Pendergrass and Rebecca Minerva Hodge had the following children:

1.2.3.1. THOMAS A⁴ PENDERGRASS,born 9 December 1850 in Vienna, Illinois, died 26 October 1934 in Anna, Illinois. He married Melvina Watson on 30 July 1892 in Johnson County, Illinois, . She was born in December 1869 in Illinois.

1.2.3.2. MARY PENDERGRASS was born about 1855 in Illinois.

1.2.3.3. JAMES MORRISON PENDERGRASS, born 5 March 1855 in Illinois, died there 17 March 1889 (Shot by a neighbor on 16 March 1889.). He married (1) Julia Pearson, daughter of James Pearson and Matilda, about 1875 (extrapolated from birth of first child),born about 1857, died 17 May 1931 in Lincolnville, Indiana. He married (2) Keziah Carroll Hovey, daughter of Alvin Seabury Hovey and Mary Jane Jones, 12 January 1885 in Medina, Texas, born on 7 August 1869 in Texas.

1.2.3.4. MARGARET ANN PENDERGRASS,born 5 November 1857 in Vienna, Illinois, died 22 April 1935 in Jonesboro, Union County, married James Franklin Houseman on 20 February 1879 in Johnson County. He was born on 17 March 1854 in Arkansas and died on 7 September 1937 in Chaffee, Scott County, Missouri.

1.2.3.5. SARAH ADALINE PENDERGRASS was born about 1860 in Illinois.

1.2.3.6. JOHN PENDERGRASS was born about 1863 in Illinois.

1.2.3.7. CHARLES PENDERGRASS was born about 1866 in Illinois.

1.2.3.8. ROSA PENDERGRASS was born about 1867 in Illinois.

1.2.3.9. MARTHA PENDERGRASS was born about 1871 in Illinois.

1.2.3.10. WILLIAM HARRISON PENDERGRASS,born 10 April 1874 in Vienna Illinois.

1.2.3.11. LARRY N. PENDERGRASS was born about 1877 in Illinois.

1.2.4. MARY JANE PENDERGRASS (Raleigh,²“Buncombe” John¹) was born about 1833 in Alabama and married David F Powell on 26 July 1861 in Johnson County, Illinois. He was born about 1834 in Alabama.

David F Powell and Mary Jane Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.4.1. JAMES R OR M⁴ POWELL was born about 1864 in Illinois.

1.2.4.2. JOHN GEORGE POWELL, born 23 June 1865 in Johnson County, died 1 July 1969 in Pampa, Gray County, Texas. He married Eliza Jane Jones on 21 October 1888 in Randolph County, Arkansas. She was born in April 1871 in Eleven Point, Randolph County, Arkansas and died in 1913 in Tipton, Tillman County, Oklahoma.

1.2.4.3. ANDREW POWELL was born about 1872 in Illinois.

1.2.4.4. ADORSA C POWELL was born about 1876 in Illinois.

1.2.6. THOMAS C³ PENDERGRASS was born about 1837 in Alabama and married Sarah Ann Kirckinson in 1859 in Massac, Illinois. She was born about 1840 in Illinois.

Thomas C Pendergrass and Sarah Ann Kirckinson had the following children:

1.2.6.1. LOUISA C PENDERGRASS was born about 1861 in Illinois.

1.2.6.2. WILLIAM J PENDERGRASS was born about 1863in Illinois.

1.6.2.3. MARY A PENDERGRASS was born about 1865 in Illinois

1.6.2.4. GUSTAVES A PENDERGRASS was born about 1869 in Illinois

1.4.2. MAHULDA³ BOHANNON (Mary² Pendergrass,“Buncombe”John¹ Pendergrass),born 8 July 1827 in Larkensville, Jackson County, Alabama, died 9 March 1906 in Lone Elm, Franklin County, Arkansas. She married (1) Elihu “Hugh” Cunningham on 30 November 1848 in Marshall County, Alabama, born about 1824 in Tennessee, died about 1855 in Marshall County. She married (2) William Basil Stewart 21 December 1856 in Marshall County, born in 1811 Tennessee, died 1870 in Guntersville.

Elihu Cunningham and Mahulda Bohannon had the following children:

1.4.2.1. MARTHA JANE CUNNINGHAM was born 10 September 1849 in Jackson County, Alabama and died in February 1936 in Fort Smith, Sebastian County, Arkansas. She married John Elbert Cox on 5 November 1867 in Marshall County, Alabama, born 1 February 1845 in Dirt Town, Chatooga, Georgia, and died 17 March 1937 in Tulsa, Oklahoma.

1.4.2.2. ELIHUE ERVIN CUNNINGHAM, born, 30 March 1851 in Marshall County, died 22 November 1903 in Franklin County, Arkansas (buried in Rankin Cemetery).He married Susanna Victoria Erwin (Bryan) there on 12 September 1883, born 6 May 1850 in Giles County Tennessee, to Joseph A Erwin and Martha Jane Wheeler, and was the widow of Isaac Tillman Bryan, with whom she had five children, at least one of whom died in infancy.

1.4.2.3. MARY N CUNNINGHAM was born in1852 in Marshall County, Alabama.

William Basil Stewart and Mahuda Bohannon had the following children:

1.4.2.4. THEURSA⁴ ELLEN S STEWART, born 24 November 1857 in Marshall County Alabama, died 13 January 1901 in Ozark, Franklin County, Arkansas. She married John C Hoyle on 27 June 1875 in Alabama and died 11 October 1952.

1.4.2.5. HENRY E STEWART was born about 1858 in Marshall County, Alabama.

1.4.2.6. MILTON JAVAN “Doc” STEWART, born 29 May 1859 in Marshall County, died 9 April 1932. On 10 January 1884 in Franklin County, Arkansas, he married Permelia Adaline Huggins, born 3 July 1863, died 6 September 1937.

1.4.2.7. THOMAS JAHUE STEWART, born March 1861 in Marshall County, died 1931in Lone Elm, Franklin County, Arkansas. He married Elizabeth “Lizzie” Fevell there on 7 October 1883. She was born in February 1866 in Arkansas.

1.4.2.8. ANDREW JACKSON STEWART, born 1863 in Marshall County, died 24 October 1919 in Lone Elm, Franklin County, Arkansas. He married (1) Mary Barnhill in Franklin County on 11 December 1889. She was born about 1868 and died in 1909. He married (2) Florence Williams, born about 1883, on 2 November 1910 in Franklin County.

1.4.2.9. JULIE ANN “KATIE” STEWART, was born on 29 May 1865 in Alabama, and died on 18 September 1940 in Lone Elm, Arkansas. She,married Patrick Henry Starnes there on 17 August 1890. He was born in January 1854 in Alabama and died in 1934.

1.4.7. THEURSA³ BOHANNON (Mary² Pendergrass,“Buncombe”John¹ Pendergrass) was born about 1836 in Alabama and on 9 December 1855³, married Calvin Cunningham, who was born about 1827 in Tennessee.

Calvin Cunningham and Theursa Bohannon had the following children:

1.4.7.1. JOSEPHINE CUNNINGHAM was born about 1859 in Alabama.

1.4.7.2. ERIN CUNNINGHAM was born about 1862 in Alabama.

1.4.7.3. MARY JANE CUNNINGHAM was born about 1865 in Alabama.

1.4.7.4. FRANCIS CUNNINGHAM was born about 1868 in Alabama.

1.4.7.5. GEORGE L CUNNINGHAM was born about 1870 inAlabama.

1.4.7.6. WILL W. CUNNINGHAM was born about 1872 in Alabama.

1.4.7.7. HULSY A. CUNNINGHAM was born about 1874 in Alabama.

1.4.7.8. MILTON J CUNNINGHAM was born about 1878 in Alabama.

1.5.1. WILLIAM J³ PENDERGRASS (Moses,²“Buncombe”John¹),born 1824 in Alabama, married (1) Angeline Unknown about 1845 in Mississippi[?],born about 1824 in Tennessee, died about 1871. He married (2) Mary Alice or E Gulledge, daughter of David and Lauretta Gulledge, on 21 February 1872 in Van Zandt, Texas. She was born about 1842 in South Carolina.

William J Pendergrass and Angeline had the following children:

1.5.1.1. MARY F CARROLL PENDERGRASS was born in 1846 in Mississippi.

1.5.1.2. CALVIN W PENDERGRASS was born about 1850 in Arkansas.

1.5.1.3. SARAH A PENDERGRASS was born about 1852 in Arkansas.

1.5.1.4. JANE PENDERGRASS was born about 1854 in Arkansas.

1.5.1.5. JOHN PENDERGRASS was born about 1856 in Texas.

1.5.1.6. MALINDA PENDERGRASS was born about 1858 in Texas.

1.5.1.7. CHARLOTTE QUEEN PENDERGRASS was born about 1861 in Texas.

William J Pendergrass and Mary Alice or E Gulledge had the following child:

1.5.1.8. MARY E⁴ PENDERGRASS was born about 1874 in Texas.

1.5.2. JOEL M OR N₃ PENDERGRASS (Moses,,“Buncombe”John₁), born 1826 in Alabama, married Nancy Swafford on 28 December 1848 in Marshall County, Alabama. She was born about 1829 in Tennessee.

Joel M or N Pendergrass and Nancy Swafford had the following children:

1.5.2.1. MARY S A “POLLY”₄ PENDERGRASS was born about 1850 in Arkansas.

1.5.2.2. LUCINDA PENDERGRASS was born about 1852 in Illinois.

1.5.2.3. LARKEN PENDERGRASS was born about 1853 in Illinois.

1.5.2.4. WILLIAM PENDERGRASS was born about 1855 in Illinois.

1.5.4. JAMES OLIVER₃ PENDERGRASS (Moses,,“Buncombe”John₁) was born about 1831 in Alabama and died on 9 April 1864 in Pleasant Hill, Louisiana. He married Pernelia Amelia Powell, daughter of Thomas Powell and Sarah, on 22 February 1851 in Rusk, Texas, (Texas Marriage Records, no ages given). She was born in 1833 in Pope County., Arkansas.

James Oliver Pendergrass and Pernelia Amelia Powell had the following children:

1.5.4.1. JAMES MOSES₄ PENDERGRASS,born 9 February 1852 in Black Jack, Cherokee County, Texas, died 22 December 1945 in Topeka, Shawnee Co., Kansas. In 1872, he married (1) Amanda Bell Roberts, born 2 May 1859 in Missouri and died on 3 January 1933. He married (2) Bessie M Shearer, who was born about 1867 in Kansas.

1.5.4.2. MELISSA PENDERGRASS was born in 1862.

1.5.4.3. JAMES OLIVER PENDERGRASS JR married M E Striplin on 16 April 1878 in Van Zandt, Texas, .

1.5.7. JOSEPH W₃ PENDERGRASS (Moses,,“Buncombe” John₁),born 1837 in Alabama, died on 1 November 1862 in Camp Nelson, Arkansas, in the Civil War. He married Sarah M Carter, born 15 March 1841 in McNairy County, Tennessee, died on 10 September 1918 in Upshur County, Texas. (easily confused with Joseph W, son of Phillip/Minerva, born 1847, died 1862)

Joseph W Pendergrass and Sarah M Carter had the following child:

1.5.7.1. JOSEPHINE “ JOSIE “₄ PENDERGRASS was born in 1861 in Upshur County, Texas and died on 8 February 1945 in Houston, Harris County, Texas.

1.5.10. SUSAN ANN₃PENDERGRASS (Moses,,“Buncombe”John₁), born about 1843 in Alabama,died in 1885 in Logan County, Arkansas. She married Lewis Fortner Barham, who was born on 29 July 1817 in Haywood, Chatham County, North Carolina, and died on 30 July 1892 in Washburn, Logan County, Arkansas.

Lewis Fortner Barham and Susan Ann Pendergrass had the following child:

1.5.10.1. JOHN₄BARHAM,born in 1860 in Tennessee, died on 10 October 1887 in Sebastian County, Arkansas.

1.5.13. MARTHA ELLEN₃PENDERGRASS (Moses,,“Buncombe” John₁), born about 1850 in Texas, died 1886 in Logan County, Arkansas, married William Simmons, son of J D Simmons and Mary, on 21 August 1870 in Smith County, Texas. He was born about 1848 in Alabama and died on 25 May 1877.

William Simmons and Martha Ellen Pendergrass had the following children:

1.5.13.1. NELLIE P₄SIMMONS,born 2 June 1872 in Chismville, Logan County, Arkansas, died there 30 August 1907 She married an Ashford.

1.5.13.2. THOMAS SIMMONS,born 3 April 1875 in Logan County, Arkansas, died there 22 November 1895..

1.5.13.3. WILLIAM E SIMMONS was born about 1877 in Arkansas.

1.6.2. MARTHA JANE₃ PENDERGRASS (Joseph F(reeman?),,“Buncombe” John₁),born about 1831 in Gadsden, Alabama, married John B Wildman on 23 April 1850 in Marshall County. .He was born about 1827 in Alabama and died about 1875.

John B Wildman and Martha Jane Pendergrass had the following children:

1.6.2.1. ELENDER C₄ WILDMAN was born about 1850.

1.6.2.2. ELIZA “LIZA” J WILDMAN was born about 1854.

1.6.2.3. SINTHA/CYNTHIA E WILDMAN was born about 1857.

1.6.2.4. NANCY ANN WILDMAN was born about 1859.

1.6.2.5. SUSAN A WILDMAN was born about 1863 in Alabama.

1.6.2.6. NATHAN F WILDMAN was born about 1866 in Alabama.

1.6.2.7. JOANNA C WILDMAN was born about 1869 in Alabama.

1.6.3. CALEB JOSHUA₃PENDERGRASS (Joseph F(reeman?),,“Buncombe”John₁),born about 1833 in Marshall County, Alabama, died in Roseville, Logan County, Arkansas, married. (1) Clary Isabella Kennamer Thomas on 18 March 1860 in Marshall County, born about 1842.He married (2) Nancy A Chambers on 4 October 1886 in Logan County, born 1851.

Caleb Joshua Pendergrass and Clary Isabella Kennamer had the following children:

1.6.3.1. ARTHUR C₄ PENDERGRASS, born about 1861 in Alabama, married Arthur Ann Branum on 11 May 1884 in Jackson, Alabama. Her unusual first name is written plainly in two places on their marriage certificate as well as the Texas 1900 census, where she was a 32 year old widow who had borne eight children with the surviving seven still living in her household.

1.6.3.2. WESLEY PRESLEY LONZO PENDERGRASS, born October 1865 in Alabama, died 20 August 1925 in Tarrant, Texas,married (1) Martha M Unknown in 1887,born February 1860 in Alabama, and (2) Lettie B Thomas, born 1886..

1.6.3.3. MANORA PENDERGRASS was born about 1872 in Alabama.

1.6.3.4. JOSEPH PENDERGRASS was born about 1873 in Alabama.

1.6.3.5. ISHAM PENDERGRASS was born about 1874 in Alabama.

1.6.3.6. AMANDA “MANDY”PENDERGRASS,born 1875 Alabama, married Fred Borneman.

1.6.3.7. CALEB PENDERGRASS JR was born about 1876 in Alabama.

1.6.3.8. TOMMY “LITTLE DAVID” PENDERGRASS,born 20 April 1878 in Marshall County, Alabama, died unmarried on 19 May 1899 in Jackson County, Alabama.

1.6.3.9. WILLIAM A PENDERGRASS married Malissa A [Beard?] 23 August 1893 in Alabama, .

1.6.4. LOUISA CATHERINE₃PENDERGRASS (Joseph F(reeman?),,“Buncombe”John₁) born about 1835 in Alabama, died before 1895. She met (1) an unknown partner, and married (2) W B “Bart” Stevenson on 28 December 1873 in Marshall County, Alabama, . He was born about 1828 in Alabama.

Louisa Catherine Pendergrass and an Unknown Partner had the following child:

1.6.4.1. WILLIAM “JACK”₄PENDERGRASS was born about 1864 in Alabama.

W B “Bart” Stevenson and Louisa Catherine Pendergrass had the following child:

1.6.4.2. JOE₄STEVENSON was born about 1874 in Alabama.

1.6.5. LUCINDA B/C₃PENDERGRASS (Joseph F(reeman?),,“Buncombe”John₁),born March 1835 in Alabama, died there March 1911, married (1) David K B Hill, son of John Hill and Susannah Kennamer, on 24 August 1854 in Marshall County. He was born about 1826 in Alabama and died in 1855. She married (2) William Calvin Troup, son of James [?] Troup and Nancy [Kirkland?] 19 December 1860 in Marshall County, born 1827 in Alabama and died 15 January 1900 in Marshall County,

William Calvin Troup and Lucinda C Pendergrass had the following children:

1.6.5.1. JAMES WILEY₄ TROUP was born on 1 December 1861 in Alabama and died on 3 December 1888 in Texas.

1.6.5.2. THOMAS HENRY TROUP, born 5 November 1864 in Marshall County, died there 23 March 1950. He married Annie Lou Willis there 9 February 1896. She was born on 13 March 1876 in Alabama and died in August 1946.

1.6.5.3. WILLIAM JOSEPH TROUP, born Alabama 3 October 1867, died 29 April 1922.

1.6.5.4. SINTHIA E TROUP, born 1 January 1869 in Alabama, died 11 March 1937 in Grove Oak, Alabama.

1.6.5.5. JULIA A TROUP was born about 1871 in Alabama.

1.6.5.6. GEORGE D TROUP, born about 1875 in Alabama,died 21 June 1945. in Arab, Marshall County, Alabama, .

1.6.5.7. MARGARET ELIZABETH TROUP, was born 7 December 1878 in Guntersville, Alabama.

1.6.6. PHILIP “HENDERSON”₃PENDERGRASS (Joseph F(reeman?),,“Buncombe” John₁),born 1839 in Marshall County, Alabama, died 11 August 1862 in Richmond, Virginia. He married Hannah Othelia Stuart, born 1842, daughter of William Stuart and Mahulda, on 1 November 1860 in Marshall County, Alabama.

Philip Henderson Pendergrass and Hannah Othelia Stuart had the following children:

1.6.6.1. REBECCA₄PENDERGRASS born 1860 in Alabama, married Henry Carter/Custer. She and sister Cynthia Ellen were mentioned in their grandfather Joseph F Pendergrass’s will as children of his son Henderson Pendergrass, deceased.

1.6.6.2. CYNTHIA ELLEN₄ PENDERGRASS,born February 1862 in Alabama,died 27 November 1952 in Madison County, Kentucky. On 22 February 1878 in Marshall County, she married James W Williams, born in Alabama in January 1855.

1.6.8. MOSES WILEY₃ PENDERGRASS (Joseph F₂,, “Buncombe” John₁),was born about 1844 in Marshall County, Alabama, and died in 1904 in Franklin County, Arkansas. He married (1) Missouri C Starnes, daughter of Peter A. Starnes and Manecy, on 10 January 1869 in Marshall County. She was born there on 8 December 1842 and died there in 1872. He married (2) Kittie Ann Cousom on 17 October 1874 in Jackson County, Alabama, born about 1843 in Alabama. He married (3) Mary Reese in 1886 in Franklin County, Arkansas. She was born in February 1840 in Alabama.

Moses Wiley Pendergrass and Missouri C Stearnes had the following children:

1.6.8.1. W H₄ PENDERGRASS was born about 1866 in Alabama.

1.6.8.2. J PENDERGRASS was born about 1869 in Alabama.

Moses Wiley Pendergrass and Kittie Ann Cousom had the following children:

1.6.8.3. C₄ PENDERGRASS was born about 1878 in Alabama.

1.6.8.4. ROSA M PENDERGRASS was born in December 1883 in Alabama.

1.6.9. MARINDA “AMANDA”₃ PENDERGRASS ? (Joseph F(reeman?),,“Buncombe”John₁), born July 1843/5 in Alabama, married Joseph W. Coburn, who was born about 1840 and died about 1879.

Joseph W Coburn and Susanna Amanda Pendergrass ? had the following children:

1.6.9.1. ELLEN₄ COBURN was born about 1864 in Alabama.

1.6.9.2. JAMES F COBURN was born about 1877 in Alabama.

1.6.9.3. CYNTHIA “JANE” COBURN,born about 1879 in Preston, Alabama, died 3 December 1934 in Guntersville, Marshall County. She married John R Holcomb on 3 June 1900 in Marshall, Alabama,

1.6.10. JOHN MITCHELL₃ PENDERGRASS (Joseph₂,,“Buncombe” John₁), born 9 November 1847 in Alabama, died there 19 October 1918. He married Margaret M Griffin/Tiffin on 17 January 1866 in Marshall County. She was born about 1848 in Alabama and died in De Kalb County.

John Mitchell Pendergrass and Margaret M Griffin Tiffin had the following children:

1.6.10.1. MARY C PENDERGRASS, born 7 January 1869 in Guntersville, Alabama, died 6 August 1953 in Boxelder, Red River, Texas. She married Patrick Henry Baird, son of David Baird and Mary, on 20 July 1888 in Scottsboro, Jackson County, Alabama. He was born on 13 May 1863 in Guntersville, Marshall County, Alabama and died on 24 March 1924.

1.6.10.2. MARTHA HOPTON PENDERGRASS, born November 1871 in Alabama, died 15 May 1956 in Guntersville. On 6 February 1890 in Marshall County, she married Jesse Rudolph Smith, born in November 1865 in Alabama and died on 28 February 1947 in a rural area of Marshall County.

1.6.10.3. MELDA “MELLIE” ANN₄ PENDERGRASS, born May 1873 in Alabama, died there about 1925.

1.6.10.4. WILLIAM F ANDREW PENDERGRASS, born 22 September 1873 in Alabama, died on 15 January 1946 in De Kalb County.

1.6.10.5. JOHN WILEY PENDERGRASS, born 3 July 1879 in Alabama, died on 1 June 1933.

1.6.10.6. ARTHUR PENDERGRASS, born 12 March 1887 in Columbus City, Alabama, married Mary J Jackson on 30 June 1912 in Madison County. She was born about 1895 in Alabama.

1.6.10.7. JIM/JONAS PENDERGRASS was born about 1889 in Alabama.

1.6.12. NANCY MARGARET₃ PENDERGRASS (Joseph F₂, “Buncombe” John₁),born 28 August 1851 in Marshall County, Alabama, died 24 March 1920 in Gadsden, married George Washington Killingsworth, born 1851 Alabama, died 6 April 1918.

George W Killingsworth and Nancy Margaret Pendergrass had the following children:

1.6.12.1 NANCY J KILLINGSWORTH

1.6.12.2. RUTHIE PARALEE KILLINGSWORTH was born on 1 March 1881 in Marshall County, Alabama, and died there on 8 December 1973. She married William Ben Ennis, who was born on 28 August 1869 and died on 11 June 1941.

1.6.12.3. HATTIE KILLINGSWORTH

1.6.12.4. CALDONIA KILLINGSWORTH

1.6.12.5. JOE KILLINGSWORTH

1.6.13. HANNAH HARRIET₃ PENDERGRASS (Joseph F₂, “Buncombe” John₁),born June 1852 in Marshall County, Alabama, died 1912 in Montague, Texas, married Isaac C Swearingin, born 1854 in Alabama, on 12 December 1872 in Marshall County.

Isaac C Swearingen and Hannah Harriet Pendergrass had the following children:

1.6.13.1. MARTIN VAN BUREN SWEARINGIN, born 22 August 1877 in Guntersville, married Ines Harper.

1.6.13.2. RUBEN L SWEARINGIN was born in December 1883 in Arkansas.

1.6.13.3. IDUS/IDUSTOLAS DELMAR SWEARINGIN, born 28 November 1886 in Arkansas, died on 2 September 1948 in Fort Worth, Texas. At 20, he married (1) Sarah Myrtle Henson, 18, daughter of William Allen Hanson and Susan A, on 30 December 1906, born 1 December 1888 in Fannin, Texas, died 13 March 1918 in Wichita Falls. One month later, on 14 April 1918 in Crawford, Arkansas, at age 31, he married (2) Stella Clark, 17, born about 1901. He married (3) Juanita Vaile on 14 December 1934 in Denver, Colorado, and (4) Mrs, Mildred J Swearingin on 18 February 1948 in Denton, Texas. Idus died a few months later, and when Mildred remarried in 1950, her name was listed as Mildred Juanita Swearingin,raising the question whether she and Idus divorced and remarried. In any event, his only known children were born of his first marriage to Sarah. [Another younger Idus Swearingin, easily confused with this one, was the son of James Swearingin, not Isaac.]

1.6.13.4. HENRY A SWEARINGIN was born in August 1890 in Texas.

1.6.13.5. DAVID SWEARINGIN.[*tentative?*]

1.6.14. WILLIAM CLAMPITT₃ PENDERGRASS (Joseph F₂, “Buncombe” John₁), born 20 September 1855 in Marshall County,,Alabama, died 29 June 1936. On 29 January 1878, he married Amanda M Williams.

William Clampitt Pendergrass and Amanda M Williams had the following children:

1.6.14.1. DOVIE PENDERGRASS was born in 1886.

1.6.14.2. DORA PENDERGRASS was born in 1888.

1.7.8. JOHN ERVIN₃ BOHANNON (Kesiah₂ Pendergrass, “Buncombe” John₁ Pendergrass) was born in March 1850 in Alabama and married Sarah E Unknown in 1877. She was born about 1860 in Alabama.

John Ervin Bohannon and Sarah E had the following children:

1.7.8.1. JAMES₄ BOHANNAN was born in December 1877 in Texas.

1.7.8.2. FLORENCE BOHANNAN was born in January 1882 in Texas.

1.7.8.3. JOHN BOHANNAN was born in December 1883 in Texas.

1.7.8.4. RUFF BOHANNAN was born in January 1888 in Texas.

1.7.8.5. WILLIE BOHANNAN was born in April 1890 in Texas.

1.7.8.6. KATIE BOHANNAN was born in June 1894 in Texas.

1.7.8.7. HECTOR E BOHANNON was born about 1900 in Texas.

1.8.6. JACONIAS “JACK” S₃ SOUTHERLAND (Anna M. Pendergrass, “Buncombe” John₁ Pendergrass),born November 1849 in Alabama, married Annie E Gambrell on 30 January 1882 in Anderson, Texas. She was born in September 1864 in Texas. .

Jaconias S Southerland and Annie E Gambrell had the following children:

1.8.6.1. LOUELLA I₄ SOUTHERLAND was born in August 1885 in Texas.

1.8.6.2. CHARLES ARTHUR SOUTHERLAND was born in August 1887 in Texas.

1.8.6.3. RILLA MONTIE SOUTHERLAND was born in January 1890 in Texas.

1.8.6.4. JAMES M SOUTHERLAND was born in March 1892 in Texas.

1.8.6.5. EMMA ALLIE SOUTHERLAND was born in March 1894 in Texas.

1.8.6.6. AGGIE SOUTHERLAND was born about 1896 in Texas.

1.8.6.7. GRACE SOUTHERLAND was born in April 1896 in Texas.

1.8.6.8. BENJAMIN O SOUTHERLAND was born in September 1899 in Texas.

1.8.6.9. MURRAH [MARIAH?] SOUTHERLAND was born about 1902 in Texas.

1.9.1. MARY ANN KEZIAH₃ PENDERGRASS (Phillip₂, “Buncombe” John₁),born 13 October 1835 in Alabama, died in 1907 in Ti Valley, Oklahoma. She married James Bailey Simmons on 4 September 1860 in Tyler, Smith County, Texas. He was born on 25 May 1825 in Tennessee and died on 4 May 1869 in Franklin (now, Logan) County, Arkansas.

James Bailey Simmons and Mary Ann Keziah Pendergrass had the following children:

1.9.1.1. ALEXANDER SOLON₄ SIMMONS, born 10 July 1861 in Tyler, Texas, died 13 July 1960 in Logan, Arkansas. He married (1) Samantha Francis Burnett on 26 April 1885 in Logan, Arkansas. She was born on 3 January 1866 in Ft. Smith, Sebastian County, Arkansas. She died on 3 May 1931 in Calico Mountain, Logan County, Arkansas, .

1.9.1.2. MINERVA ISABEL SIMMONS was born on 14 October 1862 in Smith County, Texas, and died in 1900 in Pauls Valley, Garvin County, Oklahoma.

1.9.1.3. VICTORIA SIMMONS was born on 28 November 1864 in Smith County, Texas, and died on 15 January 1928 in Logan, Logan County, Arkansas.

1.9.1.4. SAMUEL PHILLIP WASHINGTON SIMMONS was born on 23 September 1865 in Smith County, Texas and

died on 22 September 1956 in Golden, Jefferson County, Colorado.

1.9.1.5. JOHN LEMUEL SIMMONS was born on 28 March 1867 in Smith County, Texas, and died on 11 November 1915 in Logan, Logan County, Arkansas.

1.9.1.6. JOSEPH GRANT SIMMONS was born on 20 November 1868 in Smith County, Texas, and died on 13 March 1942 in Logan, Logan County, Arkansas.,

1.9.4. PHILLIP “WALLACE”₃ PENDERGRASS (Phillip₂, ”Buncombe” John₁),born February 1850 in Illinois, died in Township 5 and 6, Choctaw Nation, Indian Territory. He married (1) Mary Brown and (2) Nancy A Clark, born about 1855 in Tennessee. .

Phillip Wallace Pendergrass and Nancy A Clark had the following children:

1.9.4.1. JOSEPHINE PENDERGRASS was born about 1879.in Arkansas.

1.9.4.2. HENRY ISOM PENDERGRASS was born 18 March 1883 in Magazine Log, Arkansas.

1.9.4.3. OLLIE V PENDERGRASS was born about 1884 in Arkansas..

1.9.5. MARTHA CAROLINE₃ PENDERGRASS (Phillip₂, “Buncombe” John₁), born 27 May 1851 in Illinois, died 3 July 1906 in Washburn, Logan County, Arkansas, married Josiah B Corley on 17 November 1881 in Chismville.He was born on 27 February 1854 in Tishomingo County, Mississippi, and died on 28 February 1929 in Chismville. .

Josiah B Corley and Martha Caroline Pendergrass had the following children:

1.9.5.1. CHARLEY BENTON CORLEY, born 29 May 1886 in Logan, died 1912 in Sebastian, Arkansas.

1.9.5.2. NORA ZETTIE CORLEY, born 7 May 1887 in Logan, died 17 February 1975 in Danville, Yell County..

1.9.5.3. JOSEPH A. CORLEY, born 19 July 1888 in Logan, died May 1973 in Logan, buried in the Clark Cemetery.

1.9.5.4. LEGRAND HAWKINS CORLEY, born 28 October 1889 in Logan, died November 1979 in Roe, Arkansas, .

1.9.5.5. BENJAMIN H CORLEY, born 4 February 1892 in Logan, died 13 August 1971 in Lonoke County, Arkansas.

1.9.7. CALDONIA D₃ PENDERGRASS (Phillip₂, ”Buncombe” John₁), born September 1854 in Alabama, died 1905 in Meeker, Oklahoma, married George Washington Cantrell, Sr., son of Stephen E Cantrell and Sarah Johnson in 1876 in Texas, born 11 June 1854 in Missouri, died 28 December 1935 in Okemah, Oklahoma.[not same Caldonia born 1858 to John A P Pendergrass]

Caldonia D Pendergrass and George Washington Cantrell Sr had the following children:

1.9.7.1. JAMES FRANKLIN₄ CANTRELL born 3 March 1877 in Caddo, Oklahoma, died 13 September 1958 in Clovis, Ccurry County, New Mexico.

1.9.7.2. STEPHEN T CANTRELL, born in December 1879 in Texas, died 15 July 1948 in San Diego, California.

1.9.7.3. MARY BELL CANTRELL,born 4 April 1881 in Kingsland, Texas, died 15 March 1934 in Boulder City, Nevada, married Robert Henry Bobo in 1898, born 14 February 1869 in Chattanooga, died 2 April 1950 in Castle, Oklahoma.

1.9.7.4. GEORGE WASHINGTON CANTRELL JR, born 15 February 1885 in Llano County, Texas, died 16 November 1944 in Grand Prairie, Dallas County, Oklahoma..

1.9.7.5. LEROY CANTRELL,born 15 February 1890 in Young County, Texas, died 13 March 1945 in Okemah.

1.9.8. HENRY J.PENDERGRASS (Phillip₂, ”Buncombe” John₁), born January 1856 in Texas, died 6 February 1908 in Stratford, Oklahoma. He married Frances “Fanny” McBride, born 1862 in Arkansas, on 11 September 1879 in Logan, Arkansas.

Henry J Pendergrass and Frances McBride had the following children:

1.9.8.1. PHILLIP₄ PENDERGRASS was born 11 February 1882 in Chismville, Arkansas.

1.9.8.2. JAMES A PENDERGRASS was born about 1895 in Indian Territory, Oklahoma.

1.11.7. TEXAS T RAINS (Margaret Pendergrass, “Buncombe” John₁ Pendergrass), born 5 June 1862 in Texas, died 19 February 1931, married (1) J. H. Pyles, born about 1855 in Texas, on 1 January 1879, and (2) John R Brewer about 1885 in Texas, .

John R Brewer and Texas T Rains had the following children:

1.11.7.1. JOHN HOMER₄ BREWER was born in November 1886 in Texas.

1.11.7.2. BESSIE BREWER was born in August 1889 in Texas.

1.11.7.3. LEE BREWER was born in March 1892 in Texas.

1.11.7.4. JULIUS BREWER was born in January 1894 in Texas.

1.11.7.5. HALLIE BREWER was born in April 1896 in Texas.

1.11.7.6. FINLEY BREWER was born in March 1898 in Texas.

1.11.7.7. UNIDENTIFIED BREWER died as a child.

Generation 4

1.1.5.1. WILLIAM ALEXANDER MINCHER (SarahMariah₃ Pendergrass,Benjamin₂ John₁) born 21 February 1852 in Dade County, Georgia, died 22 June 1928 in Elk City, Oklahoma, married first cousin Eliza Jane Wilmon, daughter of Benjamin Wilmon and Hannah Caroline Pendergrass, born about 1853, in Jackson, Alabama, in November 1869.[*see also 1.1.9.1.below*]

William Alexander Mincher and Eliza Jane Wilmon had the following children:

1.1.5.1.1 WILLIAM “BEN”₃ MINCHER born 4 October 1871 in Tennessee, died 1944 in Oklahoma. He married (1) Ella Pickett, born February 1872 in Tennessee, on 19 March 1890 in Franklin, Arkansas. He married (2) Grace Carolee Horath on 18 April 1918 in Bryan, Oklahoma. She was, born 25 May 1892 in Oklahoma and died 20 November 1986.

1.1.5.1.2. MARY ANN MINCHER, born 7 October 1872 in Alabama, died 3 January 1894 in Johnson County, Arkansas, married John G W Manniing on 1 November 1896. He was born March 1869 in Missouri and died 30 December 1900.

1.1.5.1.3. MANDA E MINCHER was born about 1875 in Tennessee.

1.1.5.1.4. JOHN T MINCHER was born about 1877 in Tennessee.

1.1.5.1.5. HANNAH C MINCHERwas born about 1879 in Tennessee.

1.1.5.1.6. CLAUDE I MINCHER was born November 1883 in Arkansas.

1.1.5.1.7. GROVER C MINCHER, born 3 November 1888 in Arkansas, died June 1975 in Dill City, Oklahoma. He married Lula E McAllister, born 1895 in Texas, on 14 September 1913 in Foss.

1.1.5.1.8. JOE H MINCHER was born August 1889 in Arkansas.

1.1.5.1.9. ALBERT A MINCHER was born October 1891 in Arkansas.

1.1.5.1.10.HERBERT HIRAM MINCHER, born 4 September 1895 in Arkansas, died 1970.

1.1.5.1.11.JESSE M MINCHER was born November 1897 in Arkansas.

1.1.7.2. REBECCA ELLEN₄ PENDERGRASS (Matthew Williamson₃, I, Benjamin₃, “Buncombe” John₁), born 1 January 1856 in Marshall County, Alabama, died 7 March 1900 in Perry County, Arkansas, married Russell Nunn on 26 March 1876 in Franklin County, Arkansas. He was born about 1854 in Kentucky and died on 7 March 1922 in Rose Bud, White County, Arkansas.

Russell Nunn and Rebecca Ellen Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.7.2.1. MATHEW ALLAN₅ NUNN,born March 1877 in Arkansas, died 12 January 1941, Red River County, Texas, .

1.1.7.2.2. ISAAC MARION NUNN, born 8 March 1879 in Ozark, Arkansas, died 25 May 1948 in Yoakum County, Texas, married Hettie Lee Brunlow on 2 December 1906 in Faulkner, Arkansas. She was born on 2 April 1886 in Bigelow, Perry County, Arkansas, and died there in May 1912..

1.1.7.2.3. KATIE NUNN was born in September 1883 in Arkansas.

1.1.7.2.4. BESSIE JANE IONE NUNN, born 1 November 1887 in Arkansas, died 3 October 1969, married a Wilson.

1.1.7.2.5. MARY EMMA EDNA NUNN, born 29 November 1889 in Franklin County,Arkansas, died 7 November 1913 in Calhoun County, Arkansas.

1.1.7.3. JAMES E PENDERGRASS (Matthew Williamson₃, I, Benjamin₃, “Buncombe”John₁),born May 1853 in Arkansas, died in 1918, married (1) Mary Elizabeth Qualls on 18 November 1877 in Franklin County, Arkansas. She was born on 9 November 1857 in Arkansas and died there on 3 July 1905. He married (2) Betty Estes, born 1859, on 3 April 1918 in Logan County.

James E Pendergrass and Mary Elizabeth Qualls had the following children:

1.1.7.3.1. NORA J₅ PENDERGRASS was born in August 1877 in White Oak, Franklin County, Arkansas and died about 1919 in Arkansas. She married Robert C Goff , born 1854, on 16 March 1897 in Cleburne, Arkansas.

1.1.7.3.2. FLORA CATHERINE “KATY” PENDERGRASS,born 3 April 1882 in White Oak, died 17 November 1956 in San Bernardino, California, married Salomon L Wood on 10 December 1901 in Cleburne. He was born 1867 in Alabama.

1.1.7.3.3. ORA R PENDERGRASS was born in February 1883 in Arkansas.

1.1.7.3.4. MAUDE R PENDERGRASS was born in September 1883 in Arkansas, and married Boyd Bone on 30 March 1906 in Cleburne, Arkansas. He was born about 1885 in Arkansas.

1.1.7.3.5. WILLIAMSON LAWRENCE PENDERGRASS was born on 9 January 1892 in Cole Hill, Arkansas and died on 21 June 1973 in Bradford, White County, Arkansas, . He married (1) Sudie Ethel Smith on 28 June 1920 in White County, Arkansas. She was born about 1901 in Arkansas and died in 1934. He married (2) Mamie Ethel Shaw on 8 April 1935 in White, Arkansas, born 1916 in Kentucky.

1.1.7.3.6. WILLIAM C PENDERGRASS, born 9 January 1892 in Cole Hill, Arkansas,died in 1911 in Arkansas.

1.1.7.4. HIRAM MARION₄ PENDERGRASS (MatthewWilliamson₃, I, Benjamin₃, “Buncombe”John₁),born 8 January 1860 in Franklin County, Arkansas, died 21 November 1929 in Oklahoma City, married (1) Sallie Hudnell, and (2) Sarah Eliza “Sis” Featherstone, daughter of William C Featherston and Cynthia, on 20 November 1901 in Henderson County, Texas. She was born on 16 June 1880 in Clay County, Alabama and died on 25 November 1965 in Fairfield, Solano County, California.

Hiram Marion Pendergrass and Sallie Hudnell had the following children:

1.1.7.4.1. VERN₅ PENDERGRASS was born in 1887, died in 1912.

1.1.7.4.2. ADRIÁN FRANK PENDERGRASS, born 1889, died 1991, married Anna Ellen Fields, born 1898.

Hiram Marion Pendergrass and Sarah Eliza “Sis” Featherstone had the following children:

1.1.7.4.3. MATTHEW WILLIAMSON₅ PENDERGRASS II ,born 12 August 1902 in Henderson County, Texas, died on 19 May 1980 in Vacaville, Solano County, California, married Ola Trammell on 24 September 1932 in Cotton, Oklahoma. She was born about 1913 in Texas.

1.1.7.4.4. MARK THOMAS PENDERGRASS, born 20 January 1904 in Texas,died 6 March 1992 in Live Oak, California, married (1) Ima L Clayton, born 7 November 1913 in Chandler, Texas, died 20 July 2001 in Yuba City, California. He married (2) Mary Ellen Crooks, daughter of Carl I Crooks and Ocie E Dollar, on 12 July 1937 in Oklahoma City. She was born on 10 July 1921 in Oklahoma and died on 4 March 1941 in Monterey County, California. *[order of marriages unverified]*

1.1.7.4.5. LUKE GREEN PENDERGRASS,born 26 December 1905 in Snider, Texas, died 5 February 1977 in Arcata, California, married (1) Caroline Ruth Castleberry and (2) Ethel Mae Spruill, who was born on 1 March 1917 in Texas and died on 15 February 1984 in Napa County, California..

1.1.7.4.6. KATHERINE “CYNTHIA” PENDERGRASS was born about 1908 in New Mexico and married Ralph Eugene Goodman on 19 December 1925 in Oklahoma. He was born about 1899 in Iowa.

1.1.7.4.7. JOHN DANIEL PENDERGRASS,born 11 August 1910 in New Mexico, died 22 August 2003 in Sun City, Maricopa County, Arizona, .

1.1.7.4.8. ROSE ELIZABETH PENDERGRASS, born 15 July 1912 in New Mexico,died 5 June 1984 in Solano County, California, married (1) John H Strohmeyer, and (2) Bert Finley Clayton, who was born on 25 November 1910 in Texas and died on 11 June 1965 in Vallejo, Solano County, California.

1.1.7.4.9 . JAMES MARION LAFAYETTE PENDERGRASS was born on 3 September 1914 in Athens, Henderson County, Texas and died on 12 May 2005 in Sun City, Maricopa County, Arizona. He married (1) Ruth Unknown, who was born about 1912 in Texas,and (2) Yvonne Frances Marie Forrest in 1940 in Juneau, Alaska. She was born on 5 December 1916 in Vancouver, British Columbia, Canada, and died on 30 October 1971 in Anchorage, Alaska, still with the Pendergrass name. In 1973,he married (3) Hazel Alvira Isaac, who was born on 20 February 1918 in Montana, and died on 21April 2003 in Sun City West, Maricopa County,, Arizona,

1.1.9.1. ELIZA JANE₄ WILLMON (Hannah Caroline,Pendergrass,Benjamin₂Pendergrass,“Buncombe” John,Pendergrass) born about 1853 in Alabama, married her first cousin William Alexander Mincher in November 1869 in Jackson County, Alabama. He was born on 21 February 1854 in Georgia and died in 1928.*[see also 1.1.5.1, above]*

William Alexander Mincher and Eliza Jane Willmon had the following children:

1.1.9.1.1. MARY ANN₅ MINCHER, born October 1872 in Alabama, died 3 January 1894 in Johnson County, Arkansas, married John G W Manning there on 1 November 1896, born March 1869 in Missouri and died on 30 December 1900.

1.1.9.1.2. WILLIAM BEN MINCHER, born 4 October 1874 in Alabama, died 1944 in Oklahoma, married (1) Ella Pickett, born about 1872, on 19 March 1890 in Franklin County, Arkansas, and (2) Grace Carolee Horvath, who was born 25 May 1892 and died 20 November 1986.

1.1.9.1.3. MANDA E. MINCHER was born about 1875 in Tennessee.

1.1.9.1.4. JOHN T. MINCHER was born about 1877 in Tennessee.

1.1.9.1.5. HANNAH C. MINCHER was born about 1879 in Tennessee.

1.1.9.1.6. CLAUDE I MINCHER was born in November 1883 in Arkansas.

1.1.9.1.7. JOE H MINCHER was born in August 1887 in Arkansas.

1.1.9.1.8. GROVER C MINCHER was born in November 1889 in Arkansas.

1.1.9.1.9. ALBERT A MINCHER was born in October 1891 in Arkansas.

1.1.9.1.10.HERBERT HIRAM MINCHER, born 4 September 1895 in Arkansas, died 1970.

1.1.9.1.11. JESSE M MINCHER was born in November 1897 in Arkansas.

1.1.9.6. ISAIAH₄WILLMON/WILDMAN (HannahCaroline,Pendergrass,Benjamin₂Pendergrass,“Buncombe”John,Pendergrass), born about 1869 in Alabama, married Martha “Patsy” [Dunn?] on 31 December 1819 in Saint Clair, Alabama (security for marriage bond: John Dunn).

Isaiah Willmon Wildman and Martha “Patsy” [Dunn?]had the following known child:

1.1.9.6.1. WILLIAM M₅ WILLMON/WILDMAN, born 1826 Alabama,married Ruth Ann Perkins, born there 1832.

1.2.1.1. JAMES R PENDERGRASS (William R(aleigh?)₃, Raleigh₂, “Buncombe”John₁), born February 1857 in Illinois, married (1) Malissa E Unknown in 1877, born January 1862 in Illinois, and (2) Julia Ann Unknown on 14 February 1907 in Randolph County, Arkansas, born September 1864 in Missouri and brought into the marriage two children with the surname “Ray”..

James R Pendergrass and Malissa E Unknown had the following children:

1.2.1.1.1. WILLIAM A₅ PENDERGRASS was born in July 1881 in Arkansas.

1.2.1.1.2. SARAH “ADA” PENDERGRASS, born August 1888 in Arkansas, died 1 February 1934 in Green County, Arkansas. She married John F Tisdale on 12 February 1908 in Randolph County. He was born about 1884 in Arkansas.

1.2.1.1.3. IDA L PENDERGRASS was born in December 1890 in Arkansas.

1.2.1.1.4. THOMAS ELMER PENDERGRASS, born 27 January 1898 in Arkansas, married Ethel E Webster, born about 1907 in Arkansas..

1.2.1.3. JOEL H₄ PENDERGRASS (William R(aleigh?)₃,Raleigh₂, “Buncombe”John₁), born January 1862 in Kentucky, died 27 November 1917 in Sherrill, Arkansas. In 1888 in Randolph County, he married (1) Arty Rebecca Morgan, born January 1872 in Illinois. On 20 April 1909 in Jackson County, he married (2) Elizabeth “Lizzie” Ferguson, born October 1862 in Arkansas.

Joel H Pendergrasss and Arty Rebecca Morgan had the following children:

1.2.1.3.1. JESSE L₅ PENDERGRAFF was born January 1890 in Arkansas.

1.2.1.3.2. JAMES THOMAS D PENDERGRAFF, born July 1894 in Arkansas, married Edith Beulah Owens on 11 October 1913 in Jackson. She was born about 1891 in Arkansas.

1.2.1.3.3.. BURLEY H PENDERGRAFF was born October 1897 in Arkansas.

1.2.2.1. WILLIAM JACKSON₄BURNS (Sarah A₃Pendergrass, Raleigh,Pendergrass, “Buncombe” John₁ Pendergrass) was born on 3 March 1863 in Arkansas, and died on 4 July 1931. He married Mary Ann Ramsey on 28 October 1883 in Randolph County, Arkansas. She was born on 15 November 1867 in Kentucky and died on 4 November 1942.

William Jackson Burns and Mary Ann Ramsey had the following children:

1.2.2.1.1. SULAR₅BURNS was born on 21 February 1886 in Arkansas and died on 24 March 1983. He married Margaret Elizabeth Redwine on 2 March 1905 in Randolph County, Arkansas. She was born on 27 July 1886 in Randolph County, Arkansas, and died on 27 November 1941 in Maynard.

1.2.2.1.2. OSCAR MONROE BURNS, born 16 June 1891 in Maynard, Arkansas.

1.2.2.1.3. BERTHA L BURNS was born in March 1893 in Arkansas.

1.2.2.1.4. AMON B BURNS was born about 1898 in Arkansas.

1.2.2.1.5. LOUIS HERMAN BURNS was born about 1901 in Arkansas.

1.2.2.1.6. ORIS T BURNS was born about 1903 in Arkansas.

1.2.2.1.7. HOMER ALVIN BURNS was born about 1907 in Oklahoma.

1.2.2.1.8. BERTIE “ALMA” BURNS was born about 1910 in Oklahoma.

1.2.3.1. THOMAS A PENDERGRASS (John George₃,Raleigh₂, “Buncombe”John₁),born 9 December 1850 in Vienna, Illinois, died 26 October 1934 in Anna. On 30 July 1892 in Johnson, he married Melvina Watson, born there in December 1869.

Thomas A Pendergrass and Melvina Watson had the following children:

1.2.3.1.1. JOHN F₅ PENDERGRASS was born on 15 September 1893 in Jonesborough, Illinois, and died in November 1964 in Arkansas. He married Mamie Unknown, who was born about 1906 in Illinois.

1.2.3.1.2. CLARENCE HARRISON PENDERGRASS SR, born 4 July 1895 in Reynoldsville, Illinois, died 20 December 1936 in Stockton, San Joaquin County, California. He married Rosa Isabel Bertotti, who was born 9 November 1904 in Stockton, and died there 29 October 1995..

1.2.3.3. JAMES MORRISON₄PENDERGRASS (John George₃, Raleigh₂, “Buncombe” John₁), born 5 March 1855 in Illinois, died there 17 March 1889, shot by a neighbor 16 March 1889. He married (1) Julia Pearson, daughter of James Pearson and Matilda, about 1875. She was born about 1857 and died before the 1880 census. According to James Morrison’s 1880 Frio County, Texas, census record, he was living alone and listed himself as a widower. Conflicting records show Julia’s death as 17 May 1931 in Lincolnville, Indiana, but there is no confirmation of identity. James married (2) Keziah Carroll Hovey, daughter of Alvin Seabury Hovey and Mary Jane Jones, on 12 January 1885 in Medina, Texas. She was born on 7 August 1869 in Texas.

James Morrison Pendergrass and Julia Pearson had the following children:

1.2.3.3.1. SILAS “EDWARD”₅ PENDERGRASS [*twin*]₁,born1 June 1877 in Vienna, Illinois, died 6 May1960 in Texas. He married Mary Bell Webb, born 1 July 1884 in Texas, died 7 April 1981 in Victoria, Texas, of bronchial pneumonia.

1.2.3.3.2. ULYSSES D PENDERGRASS [*twin*] ₁,born 1 June 1877 in Vienna, Illinois, died 3 November 1957 in Imperial. He married Maud Hays on 13 November 1916 in Los Angeles, California. She was born about 1882 in Montana.

James Morrison Pendergrass and Keziah Carroll Hovey had the following children:

1.2.3.3.3. MARY JANE₅ PENDERGRASS was born on 11 June 1884.

1.2.3.3.4. NETTIE SOPHRONIA PENDERGRASS was born on 2 September 1886.

1.2 2.3.5. FRANCIS MARSHALL PENDERGRASS was born on 24 May 1888.

1.2.3.4. MARGARET ANN₄PENDERGRASS (John George₃, Raleigh₂,“Buncombe”John₁), born 5 November 1857 in Vienna, Illinois, died 22 April 1935 in Jonesboro, Illinois. She married James Franklin Houseman on 20 February 1879 in Johnson, Illinois. He was born on 17 March 1854 in Arkansas and died on 7 September 1937 in Chaffee, Scott County, Missouri.

James Franklin Houseman and Margaret Ann Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.3.4.1. THOMAS “PLEASANT”₅ HOUSEMAN, born 6 March 1880 in Johnson County, died 6 June 1976 in Cobden, married Maude C Crowell on 19 April 1906 in Reynoldsville, born 9 July 1884 Union, died 9 December 1975 in Cobden.

1.2.3.4.2. CHARLES CALVIN HOUSEMAN, born 22 February 1882 in Vienna,Illinois, died 26 March 1941 in Union County, married (1)Laura Marie Fox on 18 November 1900 in Pulaski, Illinois, and (2) Iva Bell Griffith.

1.2.3.4.3. OLLIE M HOUSEMAN ₁,born 13 May 1884 in Illinois, died on 12 April 1967. She married John M or F Casper on 6 December 1900 in Union, Illinois. He was born on 8 September 1877 in Illinois and died there on 3 February 1965.

1.2.3.4.4. HERBERT LEE HOUSEMAN, born 18 June 1887 in Illinois, died 11 Mar 1974 in Chaffee, Missouri.

1.2.3.4.5. LLOYD F HOUSEMAN was born on 16 June 1890 in Illinois, and died there 18 May 1920.

1.2.3.4.6. WILLIS FREEMAN HOUSEMAN, born 24 Mar 1893 in Arkansas,died 15 November 1978 in Wright City.

1.2.3.4.7. HERMAN COY HOUSEMAN SR, born 11 August 1896 in Illinois, died on 13 December 1976 in Anna, Illinois. He married Clara Unknown.

1.2.3.4.8. JAMES K HOUSEMAN, born 13 October 1910 in Jonesboro, died in infancy there on 5 December 1910.

1.2.4.2. JOHN GEORGE₄POWELL (MaryJane₅Pendergrass,Raleigh₂Pendergrass,“Buncombe”John₁ Pendergrass) born 23 June 1865 in Johnson County, Illinois, died 1 July 1969 in Pampa,Texas. He married Eliza Jane Jones on 21 October 1888 in Randolph County, Arkansas, born April 1871 in Eleven Point, Arkansas and died in 1913 in Tipton, Tillman County, Oklahoma.

John George Powell and Eliza Jane Jones had at least the following children:

1.2.4.2.1. SYLVIA ARSULIA₂POWELL was born on 1 December 1890 in Pocahontas, Randolph County, Arkansas and died on 19 August 1971 in San Diego, California. She married (1) William O’Connor, who died in 1910 in Centralia, Washington. She married (2) James Elmer Ellsworth on 8 March 1914 in Tipton, Tillman County, Oklahoma. He was born on 31 October 1867 in Wapello County, Iowa, and died on 1 December 1927 in Norman, Cleveland County, Oklahoma.

1.2.4.2.2. MARY ELLEN POWELL, born 24 August 1901 Maynard, Arkansas died 5 November 1968 in California.

1.4.2.1. MARTHA JANE₄CUNNINGHAM (Mahulda₃Bohannon, MaryAnn₂Pendergrass, “Buncombe” John₁), born 10 September 1849 in Jackson County, Alabama, died February 1936 in Fort Smith, Arkansas, married John Elbert Cox 5 November 1867 in Marshall County, Alabama, born 1 February 1845 in Dirt Town, Georgia and died 17 March 1937 in Tulsa, Oklahoma.

John Elbert Cox and Martha Jane Cunningham had the following children:

1.4.2.1.1. MARY “MOLLIE”₅MAHULDA COX was born 31 July 1870 in Jackson County, Alabama, and died in 1946 in Franklin County, Arkansas. She married Leroy A Stockton there on 6 August 1885. He was born on 15 August 1861 in Fulton, Itawamba County, Mississippi and died 28 October 1905 in Mulberry, Franklin County, Arkansas.

1.4.2.1.2. NANCY COX was born about 1873 in Alabama.

1.4.2.1.3. ARMINDA COX was born about 1876 in Alabama.

1.4.2.2. ELIHU ERVIN₂CUNNINGHAM (Mahulda₃Bohannon, MaryAnn₂Pendergrass,“Buncombe” John₁Pendergrasss),born 30 March 1851 in Marshall County, died 22 November 1903 Franklin County, Arkansas (buried Rankin Cemetery), married Susanna Victoria Erwin (Bryan), born 6 May 1850 in Giles County, Tennessee,died 19 October 1903 in Franklin County..

Elihu Ervin Cunningham and Susanna Victoria Erwin had the following children:

1.4.2.2.1. WILLIAM BENJAMIN₂CUNNINGHAM, born September 1885 in Franklin, died there in 1949.

1.4.2.2.2. VIOLA CUNNINGHAM was born in September 1888 in Arkansas and married Herbert Davenport on 6 September 1905 in Franklin County. He was born about 1885.

1.4.2.4. THEURSA ELLEN₅STEWART (Mahulda₃Bohannon, MaryAnn₂Pendergrass,“Buncombe” John₁), born 24 November 1857 in Marshall County, Alabama, died 13 January 1901 in Ozark, Franklin County, Arkansas. She married John C Hoyle on 27 June 1875 in Alabama. He was born there on 21 July 1857 and died 11 October 1952. All children were born in Arkansas.

John C Hoyle and Theursa Ellen Stewart had the following children:

1.4.2.4.1. WAYNE BOHANNON₂HOYLE, born 15 October 1878, died 26 October 1974.

1.4.2.4.2. WEALTHY V HOYLE was born in August 1881.

1.4.2.4.3. WHEELER J HOYLE was born in September 1883.

1.4.2.4.4. WYETH L HOYLE was born in February 1886.

1.4.2.4.5. WALKER A HOYLE was born in November 1888.

1.4.2.4.6. WELLINGTON G HOYLE was born in July 1890.

1.4.2.4.7. WARNER G HOYLE was born in February 1893.

1.4.2.4.8. WHIT M HOYLE was born in February 1895.

1.4.2.4.9. JOHN O HOYLE was born in October 1897.

1.4.2.6. MILTON JAVAN₄“DOC”STEWART (Mahulda₃Bohannon,MaryAnn₂Pendergrass,“Buncombe” John₁),born May 1859 in Alabama, died 9 April 1932. He married Permelia Adeline Huggins on 10 January 1884 in Franklin County, Arkansas. She was born there on 3 July 1863 and died there on 6 September 1937.

Milton Javan Stewart and Permelia Adeline Huggins had the following children:

1.4.2.6.1. WILLIAM MILTON₂STEWART,born 5 September 1885 in Arkansas, died 1 June 1901.

1.4.2.6.2. VADER SCOTT STEWART, born 18 August 1889 in Arkansas, died 2 March 1978.Hr married Edna Carrie Peters in Franklin County. She was born 1891 in Arkansas and died 3 August 1962.

1.4.2.7. THOMAS JEHUE₄STEWART(Mahulda₃Bohannon,MaryAnn₂Pendergrass,“Buncombe”John₁), born March 1861 in Marshall County, Alabama, died in Lone Elm, Franklin County, Arkansas. He married Elizabeth “Lizzie” Fevell in Franklin County on 7 October 1883. She was born in February 1866 in Arkansas.

Thomas Jahue Stewart and Elizabeth Fevell had the following children:

1.4.2.7.1. OSCAR₂STEWART was born May 1885 in Arkansas.

1.4.2.7.2. PEARL STEWART was born June 1889 in Arkansas.

1.4.2.7.3. MYRTLE STEWART was born July 1892 in Arkansas.

1.4.2.7.4. ARTIBE PAMELIA STEWART, born July 1894 n Arkansas, married Oscar L Terry on 21 April 1912 n Franklin County, Arkansas. He was born about 1891.

1.4.2.7.5. GRACE STEWART was born February 1899 in Arkansas.

1.4.2.7.6. MARGIE STEWART was born on 7 February 1900 in Arkansas and died 1 December 1988 in Van Buren, Crawford County, Arkansas. She married Commodore Dewey Willbanks on 5 April 1916 in Crawford County. He was born about 1898 in Arkansas. (Commodore was his given name, not his rank.)

1.4.2.8. ANDREW JACKSON₄STEWART (Mahulda₃Bohannon,MaryAnn₂Pendergrass,“Buncombe” John₁),born 1863 in Marshall County, Alabama, died 24 October 1919 in Lone Elm, Arkansas, married (1) Mary Barnhill 11 December 1889, born about 1868 and died in 1909. He married (2) Florence Williams, born 1883, on 2 November 1910 in Franklin County.

Andrew Jackson Stewart and Mary Barnhill had the following children:

1.4.2.8.1. BOLIN₂STEWART was born about 1891.

1.4.2.8.2. ELSIE STEWART was born about 1892 in Arkansas.

1.4.2.8.3. ROY STEWART was born about 1896 in Missouri.

1.4.2.8.4. OLAN M STEWART was born about 1906 in Arkansas.

1.4.2.9. JULIA ANN₂“KATIE”STEWART (Mahulda₃Bohannon,MaryAnn₂Pendergrass,“Buncombe” John₁), born July 1865 in Alabama, died 18 September 1940 in Lone Elm, Arkansas, married Patrick Henry Starnes there on 17 August 1890. He was born in January 1854 in Alabama and died in 1934.

Patrick Henry Starnes and Julia Ann “Katie” Stewart had the following children:

1.4.2.9.1. RUDY NOLAN₂STARNES, born 29 May 1893 in Lone Elm, died i9 April 1934, married Pearl Celie Terry 24 November 1923 in Sebastian County, born 3 April 1893 in Franklin County, died 22 August 1972 in Fort Smith..

1.4.2.9.2. CHARLES STARNES was born November 1897 in Arkansas.

1.4.2.9.3. GLADYS STARNES was born on 14 November 1909 in Arkansas, and died 11 June 1973. She married Hugh E Binkley, who was born 17 January 1890 and died 29 January 1978.

1.5.4.1. JAMES MOSES₄ PENDERGRASS (James Oliver₃, Moses₂, “Buncombe” John₁) was born on 9 February 1852 in Black Jack, Cherokee County, Texas, and died on 22 December 1945 in Topeka, Shawnee County, Kansas. He married Amanda Bell Roberts in 1872. She was born on 2 May 1859 in Missouri and died on 3 January 1933.

James Moses Pendergrass and Amanda Bell Roberts had the following children:

1.5.4.1.1. WILEY₂ PENDERGRASS was born about 1878 in Texas.

1.5.4.1.2. ASA ALLEN PENDERGRASS, born 24 November 1883 in Gainesville, Texas, died 1 September 1942 in Topeka, Kansas, married (1) Marie Louise Minnie Johnson in 1916, born 26 February 1902 in Wamego, Kansas, died 13 October 1985 in Desert Hot Springs, California, . He married (2) Hattie Unknown, born 1873 in Kansas and 3) Della C Unknown, who was born about 1880 in Missouri.

1.5.4.1.3. IDA PENDERGRASS was born in April 1886 in Nebraska.

1.5.4.1.4. LEE PENDERGRASS was born in June 1888 in Nebraska.

1.5.4.1.5. OZONA FREDONIA PENDERGRASS, born 28 March 1891 in Topeka, died there 22 March 1973, married Joseph James Frederick “Fred” Fisher, born 9 May 1880 in Roadhouse, Illinois, died 26 February 1967 in Topeka, Kansas.

1.5.4.1.6. EUGENE PENDERGRASS was born about 1898 in Kansas.

1.5.4.1.7. GOLDIE PENDERGRASS, born about 1901 in Kansas, married an Adams.

1.6.3.1. ARTHUR C₄PENDERGRASS (Caleb Joshua₃,Joseph F₂,“Buncombe” John₁),born 1861 in Alabama, married Arthur Ann Branum 11 May 1884 in Jackson County, Alabama. Her unusual name is written plainly in two places on their marriage certificate and on the 1900 census, in which she stated that she was a 32 year old widow who had borne eight children, of whom seven were surviving and living in her household..

Arthur C Pendergrass and Arthur Ann Branum had the following surviving children:

- 1.6.3.1.1. MARVIN F₁ PENDERGRASS was born in February 1886
- 1.6.3.1.2. EDNA B PENDERGRASS was born in May 1887.
- 1.6.3.1.3. HARLEY CLIFTON PENDERGRASS, born 30 January 1890, married Curry Unknown (Stone), died in 1940 in the Veterans' Administration Neuro-Psychiatric Hospital, Waco,Texas.
- 1.6.3.1.4. JAMES C PENDERGRASS was born in 1889.
- 1.6.3.1.5. EVELINA PENDERGRASS, born 5 November 1890, died 23 May 1923 in Ben Franklin, Texas. She married (1) a McMillan, and (2) Benjamin Franklin “Frank”Armitage on 18 May.1911. He was born 1870 in Illinois and died 19 February 1948 in Dallas County, Texas.
- 1.6.3.1.6. MARY E PENDERGRASS was born December 1894.
- 1.6.3.1.7. JOSEPH PENDERGRASS was born February 1899.

1.6.3.2. WESLEY PRESLEY LONZO₄ PENDERGRASS (Caleb Joshua₃, Joseph F₂, “Buncombe”John₁), born October 1865 in Alabama, died 20 August 1925 in Tarrant, Texas, married (1) Martha M Hodges 23 December 1886, in Jackson County, Alabama,, born there 17 February 1861, died 2 January 1902 in Tarrant. In 1905, he married (2) Lettie B Thomas, born 1886. **Wesley Presley Lonzo Pendergrass and Martha M Hodges had the following children:**

- 1.6.3.2.1. FLORENCE PENDERGRASS was born in January 1891 in Alabama.
- 1.6.3.2.2. CANADY PENDERGRASS was born in June 1893 in Alabama.
- 1.6.3.2.3. ELIZA NOLES PENDERGRASS, born August 1897 in Alabama, married Carl Wayne Cox..

Wesley Presley Lonzo Pendergrass and Lettie B Thomas had the following children:

- 1.6.3.2.4. VERGIE PENDERGRASS was born about 1907 in Texas.
- 1.6.3.2.5. JACKSON PENDERGRASS was born about 1909 in Texas.
- 1.6.3.2.6. WILLIAM A “BILLIE”PENDERGRASS was born about 1913 in Texas.
- 1.6.3.2.8. LORA DEE PENDERGRASS,, born 24 August 1917 n Fort Worth, died March 1990, married a Beard.
- 1.6.3.2.9. ARA PENDERGRASS was born about 1918 in Texas.

1.6.5.2. THOMAS HENRY₄TROUP (Lucinda C₃Pendergrass, Joseph F₂, “Buncombe”John₁),born 5 November 1864 in Marshall County, died 23 March 1950, married Annie Lou Willis there 9 February 1896, born 13 March 1876, died August 1946. **Thomas Henry Troup and Annie Lou Willis had the following children:**

- 1.6.5.2.1. WILLIAM “GUY” TROUP, born 10 June 1899 in Alabama, died 5 May 1979 in Guntersville, married Josie Sims on 27 November 1923. She was born on 28 September 1906 in Alabama and died on 23 December 1988.
- 1.6.5.2.2. WOODFORD TROUP was born on 30 September 1901 in Marshall County, Alabama, and died there on 22 December 1911 without living to marry.
- 1.6.5.2.3. JOHNNY GORDON TROUP was born on 2 December 1912 in Marshall, Alabama, and died on 11 October 1986 in Burlington, Alamance County, North Carolina, .

1.6.6.2. CYNTHIA ELLEN₄PENDERGRASS (Philip Henderson₃,Joseph₁, “Buncombe” John₁) was born in February 1862 in Alabama and died on 27 November 1952 in Madison County, Kentucky. She married James W Williams on 22 February 1878 in Marshall County, Alabama. He was born in January 1855 in Alabama, . **James W Williams and Cynthia Ellen Pendergrass had the following children:**

- 1.6.6.2.1. JAMES RUSSELL₅ “WALTER” WILLIAMS was born on 15 August 1880 in Alabama. He married Roxie Idella McDonald, who was born about 1882 in Alabama.
- 1.6.6.2.2. EDNA WILLIAMS was born in January 1887 in Alabama, .
- 1.6.6.2.3. MOLLEY WILLIAMS was born about 1898 in Kentucky.

1.6.9.3. CYNTHIA “JANE”₄COBURN (Susanna Amanda₃Pendergrass, Joseph F₂, “Buncombe” John₁), born 1879 in Preston, Alabama, died 23 December 1934 in Guntersville. She married John R Holcomb on 3 June 1900 in Marshall, County, Alabama, . **John R Holcomb and Cynthia “Jane” Coburn had the following child:**

- 1.6.9.3.1. VIDA MAE₅HOLCOMB was born on 10 March 1920 in Guntersville, Alabama, and died on 3 October 2001. She married (1) Jesse Edward Guffey in Jackson County, Alabama, on 17 August 1938 and (2) an unknown Sanders.

1.6.10.1. MARY C₄ PENDERGRASS (John Mitchell₃,Joseph F₂, “Buncombe” John₁), born 7 January 1869 in Guntersville, died 6 August 1953 in Boxelder, Texas, married Patrick Henry Baird, son of David Baird and Mary, 20 July 1888 in Scottsboro, born 13 May 1863 in Guntersville, Marshall County, Alabama and died on 24 March 1924 in Marshall County. **Patrick Henry Baird and Mary C Pendergrass had the following children:**

- 1.6.10.1.1. ELIZABETH SHARLOTTE “LIZZIE” BAIRD, born 21 August 1889 in Guntersville, died 15 February 1972 in Avery, Red River, Texas, married Sam H McMillan, born about 1887 in Texas,died January 1975 in Avery, Red River..
- 1.6.10.1.2. ARTHUR LUTHER BAIRD, born 18 November 1890 in Gunterville, Alabama, died on 19 May 1971 in Clarksville, Red River, Texas, and married Lizzie Phillips in 1910 in Red River, Texas. She was born about 1895 in Texas.
- 1.6.10.1.3. DELLA BAIRD was born on 9 May 1892 in Alabama and died on 1 February 1977 in Longview, Gregg County, Texas. She married (1) J E Whitten in 1910 in Red River, Texas, and (2) Walter Percy Bellotte on 1 September 1915 in Red River County, Texas. He was born on 3 April 1894 in Pickens County, South Carolina, and died on 6 March 1962 in Red River County, Texas.
- 1.6.10.1.4. FLORENCE PENDERGRASS BAIRD was born on 6 December 1895 in Red River, Texas, and died on 20 March 1962 in Clarksville, Red River, Texas. She married Hubbard Smith, who was born about 1895 in Texas.
- 1.6.10.1.5. SILAS BAIRD was born on 12 February 1899 in Red River, Texas and died on 12 December 1962 in Texarkana, Miller County, Arkansas. He married Rhoda Stinson in 1924 in Red River, Texas. She was born about 1904 in Texas.
- 1.6.10.1.6. DAVID MITCHELL BAIRD,born 23 September 1902 in Red River, died 10 May 1960 in Avery, married

Norene Teague 13 September 1924 in Bowie, born 12 September 1907 in Texas,died 18 October 1987.

- 1.6.10.1.7. HOMER WILLIAM BAIRD was born on 7 October 1905 in Lydia, Red River, Texas, and died on 15 May 1957 in Red River. He married Lizzie B Smith, who was born on 28 January 1911 in Texas and died on 19 January 1994.
- 1.6.10.1.8. GLADYS LEVAL BAIRD was born on 31 December 1907 in Texas and died on 2 June 2000 in Amarillo, Texas. She married Franklin Monroe Dickey in 1927 in Clarksville, Red River, Texas. He was born about 1907 in Texas.

1.6.10.2. MARTHA HOPTON₄PENDERGRASS (John Mitchell₃,Joseph F₂, “Buncombe”John₁),born November 1871 in Alabama, died 15 May 1956 in Guntersville, married Jesse Rudolph Smith on 6 February 1890 in Marshall County, Alabama. He was born in November 1865 in Alabama and died on 28 February 1947 while residing in a rural area of, Marshall County. **Jesse Rudolph Smith and Martha Hopton Pendergrass had the following children:**

- 1.6.10.2.1. HOMER BENJAMIN₅SMITH, born 27 April 1890 in Guntersville, Marshall County, Alabama, died 10 December 1965 Tipton, Tennessee.
- 1.6.10.2.2. DELLON VESTER SMITH, born 6 April 1893 in Marshall County, died there on 12 November 1972.
- 1.6.10.2.3. R HUGH SMITH was born in May 1896 in Marshall County, Alabama..
- 1.6.10.2.4. MARY SMITH was born in September 1898 in Marshall County, Alabama.
- 1.6.10.2.5. LEATHA SMITH, born 1902 Marshall County, Alabama, died on 1 December 1980.
- 1.6.10.2.6. THOMAS G SMITH was born in 1905 in Marshall County, Alabama.
- 1.6.10.2.7. GRADY SMITH was born in 1907 in Marshall County, Alabama.
- 1.6.10.2.8. BERTHA SMITH, born 1913 Marshall County, died on 21 December 1984 in Santa Clara, California.

1.6.10.6. ARTHUR₄ PENDERGRASS (John Mitchell₃, Joseph F₂, “Buncombe”John₁),born 12 March 1887 in Columbus City, Alabama, married Mary J Jackson on 30 June 1912 in Madison County, Alabama. She was born about 1895 in Alabama. **Arthur Pendergrass and Mary J Jackson had the following children:**

- 1.6.10.6.1. FRED₅ PENDERGRASS was born about 1914 in Alabama.
- 1.6.10.6.2. LARRY PENDERGRASS was born about 1915 in Alabama.
- 1.6.10.6.3. LESSIE PENDERGRASS was born about 1917 in Alabama.
- 1.6.10.6.4. NELLIE PENDERGRASS was born about 1920 in Alabama and married Hubert John Eberhart, who was born on 19 May 1915 in Birmingham, Alabama, and died on 11 March 1971.
- 1.6.10.6.5. JOHN ROY PENDERGRASS was born about 1922 in Alabama.
- 1.6.10.6.6. EVELYN PENDERGRASS was born about 1924 in Alabama.

1.6.12.1. RUTHIE PARALEE₄KILLINGSWORTH (Nancy Margaret₃Pendergrass,Joseph F₂Pendergrass, “Buncombe”John-Pendergrass) was born on 1 March 1881 in Marshall County, Alabama, and died there on 8 December 1973. She married William Ben Ennis, born on 28 August 1869, died 11 June 1941. **William Ben Ennis and Ruthie Paralee Killingsworth had the following child:**

- 1.6.12.1.1. RUBY IONIA₅ENNIS was born on 29 April 1909 and died on 22 August 2005.

1.6.13.3. IDUS/IDUSTOLAS DELMAR₅SWEARINGIN (Hannah Harriet Pendergrass, Joseph F₂ , “Buncombe”John₁) born 28 November 1886 in Arkansas, died on 2 September 1948 in Fort Worth, Tarrant County, Texas. *[see above for marriages]*. Another younger Idus Swearingin, easily confused with this one, was the son of James Swearingin, not Isaac. **Idus Delmar Swearingin and Sarah Myrtle Henson had the following children:**

- 1.6.13.3.1. GUY LEON₆ SWEARINGIN was born on 24 March 1910 in Wichita Falls, Wichita County, Texas, and died on 1 January 1974 in Choudrant, Lincoln County, Louisiana.
- 1.6.13.3.2. MILDRED SUSAN SWEARINGIN,born 3 January 1915 in Texas,died 6 December 1998 in Nocona..
- 1.6.13.3.3. C W SWEARINGIN was born on 10 May 1916 in Wichita Falls, Wichita County, Texas and died on 13 January 1980 in Fontana, San Bernardino, California.

1.9.1.1. ALEXANDER SOLON SIMMONS (Mary Ann Keziah Pendergrass, Phillip₂, “Buncombe” John₁) born 10 July 1861 in Tyler, Texas, died 13 July 1960 in Logan, Arkansas, married Samantha Francis Burnett there 26 April 1885, born on 3 January 1866 in Ft. Smith, Sebastian County, Arkansas and died on 3 May 1931 in Calico Mountain, Logan County, Arkansas, **Alexander Solon Simmons and Samantha Francis Burnett had the following children:**

- 1.9.1.1.1. ALICE VICTORIA SIMMONS, born 10 March 1887 in Logan County, Arkansas, died 24 April 1950 in Rialto, California. She married Isaac Marion Vaught 18 August 1905 in Logan County, Arkansas. He was born in 1884, and died 14 November 1963 in San Bernardino County, California..
- 1.9.1.1.2. JAMES SAMUEL SIMMONS was born on 29 August 1888 in Logan County, Arkansas, and died in July 1968 in Pauls Valley, Garvin County, Oklahoma, . He married Clara Griffin, who was born about 1887 in Oklahoma.
- 1.9.1.1.3. STEVEN ANDREW SIMMONS was born on 3 June 1891 in Arkansas and died on 31 Mar 1967 in Pittsburg County, Oklahoma. He married Lela C Hopper on 4 October 1914 in Logan, County, Arkansas, born about 1897 in Arkansas, died on 6 September 1994 in Pittsburg County, Oklahoma.
- 1.9.1.1.4. ALBERT ALEXANDER SIMMONS, born 20 June 1893 in Clauksville, Arkansas, died there on 20 June 1961. He married Susan L “Susie” Keck on 3 October 1915 in Logan County. She was born about 1898 in Arkansas.
- 1.9.1.1.5. MARY ANN SIMMONS, born 7 December 1894 in Logan, Arkansas, died 16 September 1969 in Kerrville, Texas. She married Walter Lewis Carroll on 22 June 1913 in Logan County, Arkansas. He was born in Arkansas in 1886.
- 1.9.1.1.6. WILLIAM JENNINGS SIMMONS, born 11 November 1896 in Paris, Arkansas, died 11 January 1981 in Woodriver, Madison County, Illinois. He married Isabelle Agnes Dietz, born about 1904 in Missouri, on 19 February 1922.
- 1.9.1.1.7. DAVID GRANT SIMMONS, born 7 July 1898 in Logan, died 1 November 1962 in Clauksville.
- 1.9.1.1.8. LOUISA FRANCIS SIMMONS, born 23 March 1900 in Logan County, Arkansas, died 12 July 1987 in Clauksville, Logan County, married Jessie “Gib” Hice in September 1917 in Logan County, born about 1894 in Oklahoma.

- 1.9.1.1.9. SIEBERT WALLACE SIMMONS, born 18 February 1902 in Logan County, died 6 January 1993 in Paris, Logan County, married Cordie M Price on 25 December 1925 in Yell County.. She was born in Arkansas about 1899.
- 1.9.1.1.10. CORA ELLA SIMMONS, born 1904 in Arkansas, died 19 December 1994 in San Bernardino. She married (1) an unknown Beck, and (2) Joe McGuire on 28 September 1928 in Logan County, Arkansas. He was born about 1882.
- 1.9.1.1.11. ETTA ETHEL SIMMONS, born 1 June 1906 in Chismville, Arkansas, died 30 July 1997 in Paris, Logan County. She married John C Bullock on 14 June 1925 in Logan County, Arkansas. He was born about 1804 in Alabama.
- 1.9.1.1.12. OWEN DICK THOMPSON SIMMONS, born 26 December 1907 in Lonoke, Arkansas, died 12 September 1978 in Pearce, Arizona. He married Vera R Jolly in Wayne County. She was born about 1909 in Michigan., .
- 1.9.1.1.13. THOMAS JEFFERSON SIMMONS, born 25 November 1911 in Logan, died there 15 October 1967..

1.9.7.3. MARY BELL CANTRELL (Caldonia D Pendergrass, Phillip,“Buncombe”John₁) was born 4 April 1881 in Kingsland, Llano, Texas, and died 15 March 1934 in Boulder City, Nevada. She married Robert Henry Bobo [originally Barbeau?] in 1898. He was born 14 February 1869 in Chattanooga, Tennessee, and died 2 April 1950 in Castle, Oklahoma

Mary Bell Cantrell and Robert Henry Bobo had the following children:

- 1.9.7.3.1. CLARENCE A. BOBO was born December 1898 in Oklahoma and died about 1905 in Meeker, Oklahoma..
- 1.9.7.3.2. EOLA MAUREEN BOBO, 29 August 1901 in Meeker, died 23 October 1967.in Lubbock, married a Barrett.
- 1.9.7.3.3. MABEL ORA BOBO, born 25 August 1903 Shawnee, died 3 November 1945 Nevada, married a Painter.
- 1.9.7.3.4. MARY ELIZABETH BOBO, was born 5 May 1906 in Castle, Oklahoma, and died June 1907.
- 1.9.7.3.5. WILLIAM ALFRED BOBO, born 4 April 1909 in Castle, died 23 October 1967 in San Lorenzo, California.
- 1.9.7.3.6. METTIE MAY BOBO, born 4 October 1911, died 20 April 1996 in Coalinga, married a Lindsey.
- 1.9.7.3.7. FRANCES EUDORA BOBO , born 13 August 1913 in Castle, Oklahoma, died 27 October, 2000 in Delta, Colorado. She married (1) Garland Elihu Caine [Longbottom, *see below*], who was born 12 September 1906 in Shafter, California and died 27 August 1973 in Vista. She married (2) Theodore David Blecha, who was born 21 December 1910 in Colorado Springs, and died 21 October 1991 in Templeton. California.
- 1.9.7.3.8. ROBERT HENRY “BOBBY” BOBO, born 5 September 1917 in Castle, Oklahoma, died 22 May 1965 in Alameda County, Caliornia.
- 1.9.7.3.9. JACKIE BOBO was born about 1920 in Oklahoma.

Generation 5

1.1.7.2.2. ISAAC MARION₅ NUNN (Rebecca Ellen Pendergrass, Matthew Williamson PendergrassI, Benjamin Pendergrass,“Buncombe”John Pendergrass), born 8 March 1879 in Ozark,Arkansas, died 25 May 1948 in Yoakum County, Texas, . He married Hettie Lee Brunlow on 2 December 1906 in Faulkner, Arkansas. She was born on 2 April 1886 in Bigelow, Perry County, Arkansas and died there in May 1912.

Isaac Marion Nunn and Hettie Lee Brunlow had the following child:

1.1.7.2.2.1. MARIAM HILDA₆ NUNN, born 10 February 1912 in Bigelow, died 2 January 1990 in Dimmitt, Texas, She married Newton Fay Rowland, who was born on 14 September 1910 in Dover, Pope County, Arkansas and died on 22 September 1986 in Madill, Marshall County, Oklahoma.

1.1.7.3.1. NORA J₅ PENDERGRASS (James E₄, Matthew Williamson₃I, Benjamin,“Buncombe”John₁), born August 1877 in White Oak, Arkansas, died there 1919, married Robert C Goff on 16 March 1897 in Cleburne, born about 1854 in Arkansas.

Robert C Goff and Nora J Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.1.7.3.1.1. MARY E₆ GOFF was born in February 1898 in Arkansas.
- 1.1.7.3.1.2. JAY GOFF was born about 1901 in Arkansas.
- 1.1.7.3.1.3. ILA BELL GOFF was born about 1902 in Arkansas.
- 1.1.7.3.1.4. FANNIE BELL GOFF was born about 1904 in Arkansas.
- 1.1.7.3.1.5. LULA BELL GOFF was born about 1907 in Arkansas.

1.1.7.3.2. FLORA CATHERINE “KATY” PENDERGRASS (James E₄, Matthew Williamson₃I, Benjamin,“Buncombe”John₁) was born on 3 April 1882 in White Oak, Franklin County, Arkansas, and died on 17 November 1956 in San Bernardino, California. She married Salomon L Wood on 10 December 1901 in Cleburne, Arkansas. He was born about 1867 in Alabama.

Salomon L Wood and Flora Catherine “Katy” Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.1.7.3.2.1. SARAH WOOD, born 19 March 1904 in Arkansas, died 2 April 1982 in San Bernardino, married a Smith.
- 1.1.7.3.2.2. MAUD WOOD was born about 1907 in Texas.
- 1.1.7.3.2.3. OPAL LEONA WOOD, born 30 April 1909 in Anson, Texas, died 6 August 1993 in San Bernardino, California, married Otto Brooks 1 August 1926 in Sevier, Arkansas. He was born there about 1903.
- 1.1.7.3.2.4. CLEY WOOD was born about 1910 in Texas.
- 1.1.7.3.2.5. ARVY WOOD was born about 1912 in Texas.
- 1.1.7.3.2.6. MARY WOOD was born about 1916 in Texas.
- 1.1.7.3.2.7. ALLEENE WOOD was born about 1922 in Oklahoma and married G W Reese on 14 April 1936 in Sevier, Arkansas. He was born about 1912.
- 1.1.7.3.2.8. JAMES WILLIAM WOOD, born 20 September 1924 in Arkansas, died 26 July 1991 in San Bernardino.

1.1.7.3.4. MAUDE R₅ PENDERGRASS (James E₄, Matthew Williamson₃I, Benjamin,“BuncombeJohn₁), born September 1883 in Arkansas, married Boyd Bone, born 1885, on 30 March 1906 in Cleburne.

Boyd Bone and Maude R Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.1.7.3.4.1. LEE DELL BONE was born about 1915 in Arkansas.
- 1.1.7.3.4.2. JAMES BONE was born about 1918 in Arkansas.

1.1.7.3.5. WILLIAMSON LAWRENCE₅ PENDERGRASS [*twin*] (James E₄, Matthew Williamson₃I, Benjamin,“Buncombe”-John₁), born 9 January 1892 in Cole Hill, Arkansas, died 21 June 1973 in Bradford, Arkansas, married (1) Sudie Ethel Smith on 28 June 1920 in White County, Arkansas. She was born about 1901 in Arkansas and died in 5 July 1934. At age 43, he married 19 year old (2) Mamie Ethel Shaw on 8 April 1935 in White County, Arkansas. She was born about 1916 in Kentucky.

Williamson Lawrence Pendergrass and Sudie Ethel Smith had the following children:

- 1.1.7.3.5.1. DOYLE D JAY PENDERGRASS, born 10 April 1922 in Bald Knob, Arkansas, died 7 June 1990 in South Bend, St Joseph County, Indiana, . He married (1) Juanita Berger on 27 August 1938 in White County, Arkansas. She was born about 1919 in Missouri. He married (2) Francis Marie Hale, daughter of Clayton Hale and Jessie Quick, on 12 April 1975 in South Bend, St Joseph County, Indiana, . She was born there on 1 June 1926 and died there on 23 June 2014.
- 1.1.7.3.5.2. DOROTHY MAY PENDERGRASS,born 31 August 1923 in Bald Knob, died 5 August 2002 in Searcy, married Thomas “Richard” Berger on 30 July 1938 in White County. He was born on 28 June 1914 and died on 23 June 2001.
- 1.1.7.3.5.3. JUNIOR EDWARD PENDERGRASS, born 17 September 1928 in Pangburn, Arkansas, died 3 September 1996 in Higden, Cleburne County, Arkansas. He married Dorothy May Green, who was born in 1932 and died in 1992.
- 1.1.7.3.5.4. WILLIAM LOWELL “BILLY BOB” PENDERGRASS, born 6 September 1931 Bradford, Arkansas, died 24 February 2007 Canon City, Colorado, married (1) Delta May Randl, born 7 february 1933 Missouri, (2) Marilyn Rose Green, born 30 June 1930 Indiana, died 27 August 2016, married 22 May 1954. [*see errata notes after Index*]
- 1.1.7.3.5.5. TWIN GIRL A PENDERGRASS was born and died in 1934.
- 1.1.7.3.5.6. TWIN GIRL B PENDERGRASS was born and died in 1934.
- Williamson Lawrence Pendergrass and Mamie Ethel Shaw had the following child:**
- 1.1.7.3.5.7. CAROL₆ PENDERGRASS [*unverified*] said to be born 1956, which seems unlikely for 1935 marriage .

1.1.7.4.2. ADRIAN FRANK₅ PENDERGRASS, (Hiram Marion₄, Matthew Williamson₃I, Benjamin,“Buncombe”John₁), born 1889, died 1991, married Anna Ellen Fields, born 1898

Adrian Frank Pendergrass ad Anna Ellen Fields had the following children:

- 1.1.7.4.2.1. BUFORD₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1922 in Oklahoma.
- 1.1.7.4.2.2..DARWIN “DEAN” PENDERGRASS, born about 1924 in Olahoma, died 14 October 2017, married Lil-lian F Zaffer (Peacock) on 3 December 1982 in Clark, Nevada.

1.1.7.4.3. MATTHEW WILLIAMSON PENDERGRASS II (Hiram Marion₄, Matthew Williamson₃I, Benjamin,“Buncombe”-John₁) was born on 12 August 1902 in Henderson County, Texas, and died on 19 May 1980 in Vacaville, Solano County, California. He married Ola Trammell on 24 September 1932 in Cotton, Oklahoma, . She was born about 1913 in Texas.

Matthew Williamson Pendergrass II and Ola Trammell had the following children:

- 1.1.7.4.3.1. BILLY R₆ PENDERGRASS, born 11 November 1934 in Mineral Springs Community, Oklahoma, died on 7 December 2013 in Little Rock, Arkansas. He married Patsy Unknown.
- 1.1.7.4.3.2. JEAN PENDERGRASS was born about 1937 in Oklahoma.

1.1.7.4.5. LUKE GREEN₅ PENDERGRASS (Hiram Marion₄,Matthew Williamson₃I,Benjamin,“Buncombe”John₁),born 26 December 1905 in Snider, Scurry County, Texas, died 5 February 1977 in Arcata, California. He married (1) Ruth Caroline Castleberry and (2)Ethel Mae Spruill, who was born 1 March 1917 in Texas and died on 15 February 1984 in Napa, California.

Luke Green Pendergrass and Ruth Caroline Castleberry had the following child:

- 1.1.7.4.5.1. ALBERT MARION “BERT”₆ PENDERGRASS, born 4 October 1930 in Oklahoma City, died on 18 August 1986 in San Francisco, California. He married (1) Phyllis Ann Lynn, who was born 7 March 1936 in Arcata, California and died on 28 July 2008 in Yakima,, Washington. He married (2) Patricia A Evans on 19 March 1983 in Reno, Nevada.
- Luke Green Pendergrass and Ethel Mae Spruill had the following children:**
- 1.1.7.4.5.2. ROY VOLLIE PENDERGRASS, born 1939 in Oklahoma, married Laverne Parmer, born 14 February 1944 in Texas, Roy generously submitted a YDNA test and was a solid match to Spencer and “Wake” John descendants.
- 1.1.7.4.5.3. SARAH “HELEN” PENDERGRASS was born about 1939 in Oklahoma and married (1) Eugene Gulley and (2) James C Buzzard, who was born about 1940..

1.1.7.4.8. KATHERINE “CYNTHIA”₅ PENDERGRASS (Hiram Marion₄, Matthew Williamson₃I, Benjamin,“Buncombe”-John₁), was born in 1908 in New Mexico, and married Ralph Eugene Goodman on 19 December 1925 in Oklahoma. He was born about 1899 in Iowa.

Ralph Eugene Goodman and Katherine “Cynthia” Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.1.7.4.8.1. BETTY JANE GOODMAN was born about 1928 in Oklahoma.
- 1.1.7.4.8.2. RALPH EUGENE GOODMAN JR was born about 1934 in Oklahoma.
- 1.1.7.4.8.3. BARBARA ANN GOODMAN, born 24 July 1936 in Oklahoma City, died 21 May 2002.

1.1.7.4.6. ROSE ELIZABETH₅ PENDERGRASS (Hiram Marion₄,Matthew Williamson₃I, Benjamin,“Buncombe”John₁), born 15 July 1912 in New Mexico, died 5 June 1984 in Solano County, California. She married (1) John H Strohmeyer and (2) Bert Finley Clayton, who was born on 25 November 1910 in Texas and died on 11 June 1965 in Vallejo, Solano County, California.

John H Strohmeyer and Rose Elizabeth Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.1.7.4.8.1. CHARLES ROBERT₆ STROHMEYER [Sgt], was born on 11 January 1931 in Oklahoma, and ,died on 26 July 1975 in Solano County, California,,,
- 1.1.7.4.8.2. PAUL EDWARD STROHMEYER [Crpl] was born on 28 January 1932 in Oklahoma and died on 25 May 1959 in Sacramento County, California.
- 1.1.7.4.8.3. JAMES W STROHMEYER, born on 18 August 1933 in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, died on 21 August 1981 in Solano County, California. He married Jill M Lemons, born about 1930, on 2 November 1955 in Napa, California.
- 1.1.7.4.8.4. CLINTON STROHMEYER was born about 1937 in Oklahoma.

Bert Finley Clayton and Rose Elizabeth Pendergrass had the following child:
1.1.7.4.8.5. NOLAND ROSS CLAYTON was born on 14 June 1939 in San Bernardino, California, and married Carol A Cushing, born about 1943, on 28 October 1967 in Solano, California.

1.1.7.4.9. JAMES MARION LAFAYETTE PENDERGRASS (Hiram Marion₄, Matthew Williamson₃, Benjamin₂, “Buncombe”John₁), born 3 September 1914 in Athens,Texas, died 12 May 2005 in Sun City, Arizona, married (1) Ruth Unknown, who was born about 1912 in Texas, and (2) Yvonne Frances Marie Forrest in 1940 in Juneau, Alaska. She was born 5 December 1916 in Vancouver, Canada, died 30 October 1971 in Anchorage, Alaska, still with the Pendergrass name. He married (3) Hazel Alvira Isaac in 1973, born on 20 February 1918 in Montana and died on 21 April 2003 in Sun City West, Maricopa, Arizona,
James Marion Lafayette Pendergrass and Ruth Pendergrass had the following child:
1.1.7.4.9.1. ALBERT₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1930 in Oklahoma.
James Marion Lafayette Pendergrass and Yvonne Frances Marie Forrest had at least the following children:
1.1.7.4.9.2. JAMES MARION₆ PENDERGRASS JR, born 8 March 1941 in Alabama, died 16 January 1966 in Roseville, Placer County, California, .
1.1.7.4.9.3. JEFFREY PAUL PENDERGRASS was born on 2 February 1948 in Anchorage, Anchorage Borough, Alaska, and died on 21 April 1966 in Palmer, Matanuska-Susitna Borough, Alaska..

1.1.9.1.1. MARY ANN₅MINCHER (Eliza Jane₄ Willmon, Hannah Caroline₃ Pendergrass,Benjamin₂ Pendergrass,“Buncombe”-John₁ Pendergrass), born 7 October 1872 in Alabama, died 3 January 1894 in Johnson County, Arkansas. She married John G W Manning on 1 November 1896 in Johnson, Arkansas. He was born in March 1869 in Missouri and died on 30 December 1900.
John G W Manning and Mary Ann Mincher had the following child:
1.1.9.1.1.1. MARY ELIZABETH₆MANNING, born on 2 September 1892 in Arkansas, died on 2 September 1900.

1.1.9.1.2. WILLIAM “BEN”₅MINCHER (Eliza Jane Willmon, Hannah Caroline₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂ Pendergrass,“Buncombe”John₁ Pendergrass), born 4 October 1874 in Alabama, died 1944 in Oklahoma, married (1) Ella Pickett on 19 March 1890 in Franklin County, Arkansas. She was born about 1872. He married (2) Grace Carolee Horath, who was born on 25 May 1892 and died on 20 November 1986. It is not known why he had two sons named John and John W, one with each wife..
William Ben Mincher and Ella Pickett had the following children:
1.1.9.1.2.1. JOHN MINCHER, born 5 September 1890 in Arkansas, died 16 March 1977 in San Joaquin, married Minnie Unknown, born about 1901 in Oklahoma.
1.1.9.1.2.2. JOSEY₆MINCHER was born September 1891 in Arkansas.
1.1.9.1.2.3. ALEXANDER “ALEC” N MINCHER, born 2 April 1896, died 3 February 1965.
1.1.9.1.2.4. GERTRUDE C MINCHER, born 4 February 1899 in Arkansas, died 1969 in Elk City, Oklahoma. She married Ernest E Neece, born 1895, on 10 December 1916 in Washita County, Oklahoma..
1.1.9.1.2.5. GROVER C MINCHER was born in 1902 and died in 1975.
1.1.9.1.2.6. VADA ELIZABETH MINCHER, born 4 March 1903 in Mulberry,Arkansas, died 15 February 1986 in Oklahoma City. She married Henry Cooksey, born 1893 Texas, on 23 March 1920.
1.1.9.1.2.7. BERTHA M MINCHER, born 10 September 1906 in Arkansas, died 6 July 1971 in San Mateo. She married Dewey Hobart Tate, born 1900 in Oklahoma, on 24 March 1921 in Atoka.
1.1.9.1.2.8. TOKA A MINCHER, born about 1 January 1907 in Arkansas, died October 1987. She married Charlie C Perkey, born 1902 Kentucky, on 4 March 1923 in Beckham, Oklahoma.
William Ben Mincher and Grace Carolee Horath had the following children:
1.1.9.1.2.9. WILLIAM “BEN”₆MINCHER JR was born about 1920 in Oklahoma.
1.1.9.1.2.10. ANNIE BELLE MINCHER, born 3 March 1921 in Oklahoma, died 28 June 1981, married an East[?].
1.1.9.1.2.11. JOHN/JOHNNIE W MINCHER was born about 1924 in Oklahoma, married Vernell Horton in 1942..
1.1.9.1.2.12. LEONARD CAROLEE MINCHER, born 16 March 1926 in Caney, Atoka County, Oklahoma, died 5 March 2015 in Petrolia, Clay County, Texas,
1.1.9.1.2.13. ODELL MINCHER was born about 1932 in Oklahoma.
1.1.9.1.2.14. BIRDINE MINCHER,born 25 June 1934 in Caney, Atoka County, Oklahoma, died there 18 September 2015. He married Ruby Nell Overstreet.
1.1.9.1.2.15. VIRGIL LEEROY MINCHER,born 19 July 1937 in Caney, died 26 July 2006.

1.1.9.1.8. GROVER C₅ MINCHER (William Alexander Mincher, SarahMariah₃ Pendergrass,Benjamin₂ John₁), born 3 November 1888 in Arkansas, died June 1975 in Dill City, Oklahoma. He married Lula E McAllister, born 1895 in Texas, on 14 September 1913 in Foss. All children were born in Oklahoma.
Grover C Mincher and Lula E McAllister had the following children:
1.1.9.1.8.1. GOLDIE M₆ MINCHER was born about 1915
1.1.9.1.8.2. WILLIAM B MINCHER was born about 1916.
1.1.9.1.8.3. GLENA P MINCHER was born about 1917.
1.1.9.1.8.4. DENNIS C MINCHER was born about 1919.
1.1.9.1.8.5. HARROLD MINCHER was born about 1921.
1.1.9.1.8.6. PAULINE MINCHER was born about 1928.

1.1.9.6.1. WILLIAM M WILLMON/WILLMAN/WILDMAN (Isaiah Willmon₄, Hannah Caroline₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂ Pendergrass“Buncombe”John₁ Pendergrass), born about 1826 in Alabama, married Ruth Ann Perkins, born there about 1832..
William M Willmon/Wildman and Ruth Ann Perkins had the following children:
1.1.9.6.1.1. HILLIARD WASHINGTON₆ WILLMON/WILDMAN, born 13 November 1852 in Kentuck, Talladega County, Alabama, died 1 September 1920 in Forney, Texas, married Melanie “Clementine” Adams on 30 August 1876 in Tal-

ladega, she was born 29 June 1858 in Kentuck, Alabama, and died on 23 December 1948 in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas.
1.1.9.6.1.2. WILLIAM MARION WILLMON was born on 6 April 1862 in Alabama..
1.1.9.6.1.3. JOHN H. WILLMAN was born about 1868 in Alabama.
1.1.9.6.1.4. COLUMBUS P. WILLMAN was born about 1871 in Alabama.
1.1.9.6.1.5. RUTH A. WILLMAN was born about 1876 in Alabama.
1.1.9.6.1.6. MARY “JANE” WILLMON, born about 1914 in Tennessee [?], married Willis A Stockton, son of William Stockton and Newberry, on 17 November 1869 in Jackson, Alabama. He was born 11 August 1847 in Guntersville, Alabama, and died 21 January 1924 in Maricopa County, Arizona,
1.1.9.6.1.7. SARAH JANE WILLMON married John H Weeks.

1.2.1.1.2. SARAH “ADA” PENDERGRASS (James R₄, William R₃, Raleigh₂,“Buncombe”John₁),born August 1888 in Arkansas, died 1 February 1934₅ in Green County, Arkansas, married John F Tisdale on 12 February 1908 in Randolph County. He was born about 1884 in Arkansas.
John F Tisdale and Sarah “Ada” Pendergrass had the following children:
1.1.1.1.2.1. ISABELLE TISDALE was born about 1911 in Arkansas.
1.1.1.1.2.2. IRENE TISDALE was born about 1918 in Walnut Ridge, Arkansas.
1.1.1.1.2.3. CLARENCE EDWARD TISDALE, born 11 May 1921 in Newport, Arkansas, died in May 1982.
1.1.1.1.2.4. T W TISDALE was born about 1925 in Arkansas.

1.2.1.1.4. THOMAS ELMER PENDERGRASS (James R₄, William R₃,Raleigh₂,“Buncombe”John₁) was born on 27 January 1898 in Arkansas, and married Ethel E Webster, who was born about 1907 in Arkansas.
Thomas Elmer Pendergrass and Ethel E Webster had the following children:
1.1.1.1.4.1. THOMAS ELMER₆ PENDERGRASS JR, was born 17 February 1926 in Arkansas and died on 12 June 1993 in Pocahontas, Randolph County. .
1.1.1.1.4.2. VIRGINIA PENDERGRASS was born about 1930 in Mississippi.
1.1.1.1.4.3. BILLY L PENDERGRASS, born 2 May 1934 in Arkansas, died 27 July 1998 in Pocahontas, married Annie Faye Vickery, daughter of Jess M Vickery and Ruth M Wilson, in 1979 in Randolph County. She was born on 2 February 1941 in Trumann, Arkansas and died on 28 January 2007 in Jonesboro, Craighead, Arkansas.

1.2.1.3.2. JAMES THOMAS D₅ PENDERGRAFF, (Joel H₄ Pendergrass,William R(aleigh?)₃,Raleigh₂,“Buncombe”John₁) born July 1894 in Arkansas, married Edith Beulah Owens on 11 October 1913 in Jackson. She was born about 1891 in Arkansas.
James Thomas D Pendergraff and Edith Beulah Owens had the following children:
1.2.1.3.2.1. JAMES ROBIE PENDERGRAFF, born 1 March 1916 in Sherrill, Arkansas, died 8 January 2000 in Scottsdale, Arizona. He married Evelyn Ethel Willett, daughter of Fred Willett and Anna Fitzgerald, in Gennessee, Michigan.. She was born about 1916 in Flint.
1.2.1.3.2.2. BERNICE PENDERGRAFF was born about 1919 in Arkansas.
1.2.1.3.2.3. HAROLD LLOYD PENDERGRAFF, born 11 July 1925 in Flint, died 15 June 1998 in Zapata County, Texas. He married (1) Mary Louise Inman, born 1926 in Nashville, Tennessee, on 28 November 1946 in Detroit. He married (2) Winifred E Baker 9 February 1978 in Webb, Texas.

1.2.2.1.1. SULAR BURNS (William Jackson₄, Sarah A₃ Pendergrass,Raleigh₂ Pendergrass,“Buncombe” John₁ Pendergrass) was born on 21 February 1886 in Arkansas and died on 24 March 1983. He married Margaret Elizabeth Redwine on 2 March 1905 in Randolph County, Arkansas. She was born there on 27 July 1886, and died there on 27 November 1941.
Sular Burns and Margaret Elizabeth Redwine had the following child:
1.2.2.1.1.1. EUNICE BURNS was born on 18 December 1905 in Arkansas and died on 25 February 1991 in Randolph County. She married Clifford M Phipps, born about 1907 in Arkansas.

1.2.3.1.2. CLARENCE HARRISON PENDERGRASS SR (Thomas A₄, John George₃,Raleigh₂,“Buncombe”John₁), born 4 July 1895 in Reynoldsville, Illinois, died 20 December 1936 in Stockton, California. He married Rosa Isabel Bertotti, who was born on 9 November 1904 in Stockton, San Joaquin County, California, and died there on 29 October 1995.
Clarence Harrison Pendergrass Sr and Rosa Isabel Bertotti had the following children:
1.2.3.1.2.1. JOHN₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1924 in California.
1.2.3.1.2.2. BABY GIRL PENDERGRASS was born and died on 20 June 1928 in French Camp, San Joaquin County.
1.2.3.1.2.3. ISABELLE PENDERGRASS was born about 1930 in California.
1.2.3.1.2.4. ROSIE JOSEPHINE PENDERGRASS, born14 September 1930 in French Camp, died there 19 July 1931.
1.2.3.1.2.5. CLARENCE HARRISON PENDERGRASS JR, born 20 March 1932 in French Camp, San Joaquin County, California, died there on 5 March 2010. He married Catherine E Unknown.

1.2.3.3.1. SILAS “EDWARD” PENDERGRASS (James Morrison₄,John George₃, Raleigh₂, “Buncombe” John₁) was born on 1 June 1877 in Vienna, Johnson County, Illinois and died on 6 May 1960 in Texas. He married Mary Bell Webb, who was born on 1 July 1884 in Texas and died on 7 April 1981 in Victoria, Victoria County, Texas, of bronchial pneumonia.
Silas “Edward” Pendergrass [twin] and Mary Bell Webb had the following children:
1.2.3.3.1.1. LIZZIE PENDERGRASS was born in 1904 in Texas.
1.2.3.3.1.2. GLADY’S GOLA PENDERGRASS,born 26 October 1904 in Bastrop, died 19 March 1997 in Luling.
1.2.3.3.1.3. CALVIN EDWARD PENDERGRASS, born 25 September 1906 in Texas, died 4 November 1995 in Broken Arrow, Oklahoma. He married Georgia Lee Gentry, daughter of George and Alma, on 15 August 1931 in Tom Greene County, Texas. She was born in 1909 in Texas.
1.2.3.3.1.4. EDITH MILDRED PENDERGRASS, born 1 February 1909, died 24 March 1994, Calhoun County.

1.2.3.3.1.5. JAMES CARROLL PENDERGRASS,born 12 April 1911 in Red Rock, died 16 June 1968 in Austin.
1.2.3.3.1.6. OLEN MARVIN PENDERGRASS, born 25 January 1914 in Rosanky, died 5 September 1998 in Seadrift.
1.2.3.3.1.7. LLOYD BEN PENDERGRASS,born 23 January 1917 in Rosanky, died 7 May 1986 in Seadrift.
1.2.3.3.1.8..MYRTLE MAE PENDERGRASS,born 1 January 1919 in Rosanky, died 29 August 2004 in Seadrift.
1.2.3.3.1.9. AGNES L PENDERGRASS was born about 1922 in Texas and died on 7 March 2017.

1.2.3.4.1. THOMAS “PLEASANT” HOUSEMAN/HAUSMAN (Margaret Ann Pendergrass, John George Pendergrass,Raleigh,Pendergrass,“Buncombe”John Pendergrass), born 6 March 1880 in Johnson County, Illinois, died 6 June 1976 in Cobden. On 19 April 1906, in Reynoldsville, Illinois, he married Maude C Crowell, born 9 July 1884 in Union, Illinois, died 9 December 1975 in Cobden, Union County. All their children were born in Illinois.

Thomas “Pleasant” Houseman and Maude C Crowell had the following children:

1.2.3.4.1.1. MARGARET HAUSMAN/HOUSEMAN was listed here in error.(see below)
1.2.3.4.1.2. RAYMOND HERBERT HOUSEMAN, born 17 April 1908, died 10 September 1985 in Cobden. In 1930, he married Cora Ellen Giasco, who was born 12 June 1916 in Illinois and died 23 May 1975 in Gainesville, Florida.
1.2.3.4.1.3 . JAMES FRANKLIN HOUSEMAN, born 13 October 1910, died in 1910.
1.2.3.4.1.4. LELA ESTHER HOUSEMAN, born 7 November 1911,died on 7 May 1990 in Iowa.
1.2.3.4.1.5. VELMA MARIE HOUSEMAN, born 11 May 1914, died 26 August 1984 in Morton
1.2.3.4.1.6. MARY MARGARET HOUSEMAN, born 1 November 1916, died 5 March 1999 in Farmington, Illinois.
1.2.3.4.1.7. LAYMAN HUBERT HOUSEMAN, born 2 January 1920, died August 1986 in Tamms, Illinois.
1.2.3.4.1.8. CHARITY RUTH HOUSEMAN, born 4 March 1922, died 5 March 1979 in Cape Girardeau, Missouri.
1.2.3.4.1.9. ROBERT FRANKLIN HOUSEMAN, born 10 July 1924, died 14 April 2008 in Jonesboro, Union County.
1.2.3.4.1.10.BILLIE/Y GENE HOUSEMAN, born 20 June 1929 in Jonesboro, Illinois, died 8 February 1996 in Morton, Tazewell,,married Genevieve ”Jenny” Lynn Ridgeway, born 6 February 1942 in Peoria, died 7 March 2003 in Birmingham.

1.2.3.4.2. CHARLES CALVIN HOUSEMAN/HAUSMAN (Margaret Ann Pendergrass,John George Pendergrass, Raleigh Pendergrass,“Buncombe”John Pendergrass) born 22 February 1882 in Vienna, Illinois, died 26 March 1941 in Union County. He married (1)Laura Marie Fox on 18 November 1900 in Pulaski County. She was born 6 September 1884 in Illinois and died 25 May 1957 in Jonesboro. He married (2) Iva Bell Griffith, who was born about 1902 in Illinois.

Charles Calvin Houseman and Laura Marie Fox had the following children:

1.2.3.4.2.1. CLARA ANN HOUSEMAN, born 20 June 1902 in Reynoldsville,died 4 July 1985 in Anna, Illinois..
1.2.3.4.2.2. EVELYN “EVA”EUNICE HOUSEMAN, born 2 August 1905 in Reynoldsville, died 6 August 1984 in Crawfordsville, Montgomery County, Indiana.
1.2.3.4.2.3. MYRTLE MARIANNE “MILLIE” HOUSEMAN,born 4 April 1909 in Reynolsville, died June 1982 in Dongola, Union County.
1.2.3.4.2.4 . LULA HOUSEMAN was born about 1912 in Illinois.
1.2.3.4.2.5. ERNEST FRANKLIN “BUD”HAUSMAN/HOUSEMAN,born 1915 in Illinois, died 16 October 1963 in Lynwood, Los Angeles County, California..
1.2.3.4.2.6. THELMA HOUSEMAN was born about 1917 in Illinois.
1.2.3.4.2.7. HAZEL HAUSMAN/HOUSEMAN, born about 1920 in Reynoldsville,Illinois, died there before 1963.
1.2.3.4.2.8 . CHARLES LEONARD HOUSEMAN, born 31 July 1921 in Jonesboro, died there 31 December 1921.
1.2.3.4.2.9 MARJORIE ADELE HOUSEMAN, born 12 April 1924 in Jonesboro, died 1 August 1981 in California..
1.2.3.4.2.10. OLA HOUSEMAN
Charles Calvin Houseman and Iva Bell Griffith had the following children:
1.2.3.4.2.11. RUBY HOUSEMAN married William T Arnold.
1.2.3.4.2.12. REVA HOUSEMAN
1.2.3.4.2.13. RUTH HOUSEMAN
1.2.3.4.2.14. ALICE HOUSEMAN

1.2.3.4.3. OLLIE M HOUSEMAN (Margaret Ann Pendergrass,John George Pendergrass, Raleigh, Pendergrass,“Buncombe”-John Pendergrass) was born on 13 May 1884 in Illinois and died on 12 April 1967. She married John M or F Casper on 6 December 1900 in Union, Illinois. He was born on 8 September 1877 in Illinois and died there on 3 February 1965.

John M or F Casper and Ollie M Houseman had the following children:

1.2.3.4.3.1. WILLIAM EARL M CASPER was born about 1903 in Illinois.
1.2.3.4.3.2. CORA M CASPER was born about 1906 in Illinois.
1.2.3.4.3.3. JOHN “EVERETT” CASPER was born about 1909 in Illinois.
1.2.3.4.3.4. VIRGINIA CASPER, born 7 August 1919 in Jonesboro, died 2 March 2001. She married a Johnson.

1.2.3.4.7. HERMAN COY, “SOAD”HOUSEMAN SR (Margaret Ann Pendergrass, John George Pendergrass, Raleigh,Pendergrass,“Buncombe”John Pendergrass), born 11 August 1896 in Reynoldsville, Illinois, died 13 December 1976 n Jonesboro,, married (1) Clara Bell Winn, born 12 March 1900 n Illinois, died June 1973 in Marseilles, Illinois..He married (2) Cora Ellen Harris after 1935. She was born 4 August 1910 in Alto Pass, Illinois and died 13 February 1998 in Centralia, Washington.

Herman Coy Houseman Sr and Clara Bell Wnn had the following children:

1.2.3.4.7.1. HERMAN COY HOUSEMAN JR.was born about 1919 in Illinois.
1.2.3.4.7.2. OPAL ILENE HOUSEMAN, born 1 November 1920 in Union Gap, died 10 June 1997 in Calumet. She married Luther Fonzy Wheaton, born 29 April 1915 in Frisby, Missouri, died 19 May 2004 n Goreville, Illinois.
1.2.3.4.7.3. DELORES IONA HOUSEMAN, born 4 December 1922 in Illinois, died 20 April 2008 in Florida.
Herman Coy Houseman Sr and Cora Ellen Harris had the following child:
1.2.3.4.7.4. ROY WAYNE HOUSEMAN, born 17 April 1951 in Mt Pleasant, Iowa, died 2 February 1975 Kankakee.

1.2.4.2.1. SYLVIA ARSULIA POWELL (John George, Mary Jane Pendergrass, Raleigh, “Buncombe”John),born 1 December 1890 in Pocahontas, Arkansas, died 19 August 1971 in San Diego. She married (1) William O’Connor, who died in 1910 in Centralia, Washington. She married (2) James Elmer Ellsworth on 8 March 1914 in Tipton, Oklahoma, born 31 October 1867 in Wapello County, Iowa, died 1 December 1927 in Norman, Cleveland, Oklahoma. All children were born in Tipton, Oklahoma.

William O’Connor 1 and Sylvia Arsulia Powell had the following child:

1.2.4.2.1.1. ELVA ETTA O’CONNOR, born 12 April 1909, died 5 July 1971 in San José, Santa Clara, California.
James Elmer Ellsworth and Sylvia Arsulia Powell had the following children:
1.2.4.2.1.2. VIVIAN VASHTI ELLSWORTH,born 5 May 1915, died 20 December 2003 in Oklahoma City. She married Elmer Schylor Morris, son of R E Morris and Ethel, on 25 July 1930 in Cleveland, Oklahoma. He was born on 2 April 1911 in Oklahoma and died on 10 March 1991 in Oklahoma City.
1.2.4.2.1.3. CECIL[LE?] CAROLINE ELLSWORTH, born 6 March 1917,died 24 October 2004 in California.
1.2.4.2.1.4. JOHN GEORGE ELLSWORTH, born 31 May 1919 in Fairfax, died 9 January 2003 in California.
1.2.4.2.1.5. RUEL ALVIN ELLSWORTH [*twin*], born 7 May 1921, died 14 January 2011 in Lancaster, California.
1.2.4.2.1.6. NUEL ALVIS ELLSWORTH [*twin*], born 7 May 1921, died 17 August 2001 in La Puente, California.

1.4.2.1.1. MARY “MOLLIE” MAHULDA COX (Martha Jane Cunningham,Mahulda Bohannon,Mary Ann Pendergrass,“Buncombe”John), born 31 July 1870 in Jackson County, Alabama, died in 1946 in Franklin County, Arkansas, married Leroy A Stockton there on 6 August 1885, born 15 August 1861 in Fulton, Mississippi, died 28 October 1905 in Mulberry, Arkansas.

Leroy A Stockton and Mahulda Cox had the following children:

1.4.2.1.1.1. LULA ANN STOCKTON, born 6 October 1886 in Mulberry, Arkansas and died there 5 July 1929.
1.4.2.1.1.2. SULLA STOCKTON, born 7 November 1890 in Mulberry, died in November 1975 in Tulsa, Oklahoma.
1.4.2.1.1.3. DEMOUS CLIFFORD STOCKTON, born 22 December 1896, died in infancy 6 December 1898.
1.4.2.1.1.4. ELBERT LESTER STOCKTON, born 31 October 1901 in Arkansas, died 17 July 1970 in Tulsa.
1.4.2.1.1.5. RUSSELL T STOCKTON,born 10 March 1904 in Mulberry, died 19 September 1925 in Sebastian..

1.4.2.6.2. VADER SCOTT STEWART (Milton Javan, Mahulda Bohannon,Mary Ann Pendergrass,”Buncombe”John), born 18 August 1889 in Arkansas, died 2 March 1978 in Ozark. He married Edna Carrie Peters, born 1891, died 3 August 1962.

Vader Scott Stewart and Edna Carrie Peters had the following children:

1.4.2.6.2.1. MELVIN GLEN STEWART, born 19 November 1920 in Mulberry, Arkansas, died 5 February 2002. On 8 March 1945 in Blytheville, he married Mabel Evelyn Brewer, born 2 November 1926 in Arkansas, died 27 July 2010.
1.4.2.6.2.2. JOHNIЕ THEOLA STEWART was born about 1925 in Arkansas.
1.4.2.6.2.3. HENRY J STEWART was born about 1933 in Arkansas.

1.4.2.7.4. ARTIBE PAMELIA STEWART(Thomas Jehu, Mahulda Bohannon,Mary Ann Pendergrass, “Buncombe”John) born in July 1894 in Arkansas and married Oscar L Terry on 21 April 1912 in Franklin County, Arkansas. He was born about 1891.
Oscar L Terry and Artibe Pamela Stewart had the following children:
1.4.2.7.4.1. BONNIE LEE TERRY, born 4 January 1913 in Arkansas, died 2 January 2001.
1.4.2.7.4.2. BRODY TERRY was born about 1915 in Arkansas.

1.4.2.7.6. MARGIE STEWART(Thomas Jehu, Mahulda Bohannon,Mary Ann Pendergrass, “Buncombe” John), born 7 February 1900 in Arkansas, died 1 December 1988 in Van Buren. She married Commodore Dewey Willbanks on 5 April 1916 in Crawford County. He was born about 1898 in Arkansas. Commodore was his given name, not his rank.

Commodore Dewey Willbanks and Margie Stewart had the following children:

1.4.2.7.6.1. GLADYS WILLBANKS was born about 1918 in Arkansas.
1.4.2.7.6.2. TOM WALLACE WILLBANKS was born about 1920 in Arkansas.
1.4.2.7.6.3. ODELL S WILLBANKS, born 9 July 1922 in Arkansas, died 21 December, 1993.
1.4.2.7.6.4. BETTIE LOU WILLBANKS was born about 1924 in Arkansas.
1.4.2.7.6.5. OLMA/ALMA JEAN WILLBANKS, born 2 July 1935, died 2022, married Kenneth H McClenon.

1,4,2,9,1. RUDY NOLAN STARNES(Julia Ann,”Katie”Stewart, Mahulda Bohannon,Mary Ann Pendergrass,“Buncombe”-John), born 29 May 1893 in Lone Elm, Arkansas, died in Arkansas 9 April 1934. On 24 November 1923 in Sebastian County, he married Pearl Celie Terry, born 3 April 1893 in Franklin County and died 22 August 1972 in Fort Smith, Sebastian County.

Rudy Nolan Starnes and Pearl Celie Terry had the following child:

1.4.2.9.1.1. RUDOLPH N STARNES was born 1 March 1926 in Fort Smith, Sebastian County, Arkansas and died in Little Rock, Pulaski County on 8 July 2004.

..4.1.2. ASA ALLEN PENDERGRASS (James Moses, James Oliver, Moses, “Buncombe”John), born 24 November 1883 in Gainesville, Texas, died 1 September 1942 in Topeka, Kansas. He married (1) Marie Louise Minnie Johnson in 1916, born 26 February 1902 in Wamego, Kansas, died 13 October 1985 in Desert Hot Springs, Riverside, California, . He married (2) Hattie Unknown, who was born about 1873 in Kansas and 3) Della C Unknown, who was born about 1880 in Missouri

Asa Allen Pendergrass and Marie Louise Minnie Johnson had the following children:

1.5.4.1.2.1. GERALDINE GAYLE PENDERGRASS, born 12 May 1918 in Kansas, died 13 July 2011 in Desert Hot Springs, California. She married (1) James W Meek Born 1914, Kansas, and (2) Joseph Albert Landolo on 12 November 1953.
1.5.4.1.2.2. FRANCIS H ‘FRANK’ PENDERGRASS, born 23 March 1920 in Kansas, died 4 February 1999 in Kingman, Kansas. He married (1) Iola Anderson,and (2) Ruby Ann Keith (Self), who was born on 11 January 1929 in Texas, and died on 12 February 2013 in Kansas.*[order of marriages unverified]*
1.5.4.1.2.3. BERNADINE PENDERGRASS, born 8 May 1922 in Topeka, Kansas, died 8 May 1986 in Des Plaines, Illinois,married (1) Arthur Lindemann, who was born about 1913 in Cook County, Illinois, and died about 1950, and (2) Ralph

Oberg, who was born on 9 October 1918 in Chicago, and died 18 November 2002 in Johnston City. *[marriage order unverified]*.
1.5.4.1.2.4. ELWOOD M PENDERGRASS, born 18 June 1924 in Kansas,died 22 February 1998 in California, .
1.5.4.1.2.5. DIXIE DORIS PENDERGRASS was born on 11 October 1926 in Kansas City, Missouri, and died on 22 February 2004 at home in Dillon, Beaverhead County, Montana.

1.5.4.1.5. OZONA FREDONIA₅ PENDERGRASS (JamesMoses₄,JamesOliver₃,Moses₂,”Buncombe”John₁), born 28 March 1891 in Topeka, Kansas. died there 22 March 1973, married Joseph James Frederick “Fred” Fisher, born 9 May 1880 in Road-house, Illinois, died 26 February 1967 in Topeka. All children were born in Kansas. In the 1930 census,Vernon [Francis]Fisher was living with the family, listed as grandson, but in 1940 was living with his mother Vada and her husband Frank J Fsher.
James Frederick Fisher Sr and Ozona Fredonia Pendergrass had the following children:
1.5.4.1.5.1. JAMES FREDERICK₆ FISHER, born 17 October 1906, died December 1967 in Topeka. He married Anna E Unknown, born about 1906..
1.5.4.1.5.2. JOSEPH “FRANK” FISHER was about 1908.
1.5.4.1.5.3. WALTER FRANCIS FISHER SR, born 30 April 1910, died 28 December 1995. He married Lillian Elizabeth Lee, born 5 May 1914, died 16 October 1934 in Topeka.
1.5.4.1.5.4. VEADA FISHER was born about 1911., apparently married Frank J Fisher.
1.5.4.1.5.5. MARY ANNABELLE FISHER, born about 1919, married an Ogan.
1.5.4.1.5.6. ROBERT LEE FISHER was born about 1922.
1.5.4.1.5.7. FREDa ELIZABETH FISHER was born about 1923.
1.5.4.1.5.8. OPAL ALETTA FISHER, born about 1924,died 9 October 2005, married a Huntsman.
1.5.4.1.5.9. RAYMOND EUGENE FISHER, born about 1927, died 21 May 1944.

1.5.4.1.7. GOLDIE₅PENDERGRASS (James Moses₄,James Oliver₃,Moses₂,“Buncombe”John₁),was born about 1901 in Kansas and married an Adams.
Unknown Adams and Goldie Pendergrass had the following child:
1.5.4.1.7.1. JAMES OLIVER₆ ADAMS was born about 1919.

1.6.3.1.5. EVELINA₅PENDERGRASS (Arthur C₄,Caleb Joshua₃,Joseph F₂,”Buncome”John₁), born 5 November 1890, died 23 May 1923 in Ben Franklin, Texas. She married (1) a McMillan, and (2) Benjamin Franklin “Frank”Armitage on 18 May.1911. He was born 1870 in Illinois and died 19 February 1948 in Dallas County, Texas.
Mr McMillan and Evelina Pendergrass had the following children:
1.6.3.1.5.1. EUAL L₆ MCMILLAN was born about 1907 in Texas,
1.6.3.1.5.2. BEULAH MAY MCMILLAN, born 13 August 1910 in Texas, died 7 August 1976..
Benjamin Franklin Armitage and Evelina Pendergrass had the following children:
1.6.3.1.5.3. IVA ARMITAGE was born about 1914 in Texas.
1.6.3.1.5.4. HARMON GRANVILLE ARMITAGE, born 28 February 1916 died 26 October 1980 in Dallas County.
1.6.3.1.5.5. MYRTLE ARMITAGE was born about 1919 in Texas.

1.6.3.2.3. ELIZA NOLES PENDERGRASS (Wesley Presley Lonzo₄Pendergrass, Caleb Joshua₃, Joseph F₂,“Buncombe”John₁), born 6 August 1897 in Woodville,Alabama, died 25 May 1934 in Fort Worth, Texas. She married Carl Wayne Cox, born 22 September 1897 in Smithfield, Texas..
Carl Wayne Cox and Elza Noles Pendergrass had the following children:
1.6.3.2.3.1. JAMES “JAY” CARL₅COX, born 18 October 1917 in Smthfield, died May 1977.
1.6.3.2.3.2 DOROTHY GERALDINE “JERRY” COX, born 1 June 1920 in Fort Worth, died 3 April 2013 in Batesville, Indana. She married Paul William Rackers on 3 August 2003.
1.6.3.2.3.3. LORENE/LORAINe COXwas born about 1923 in Texas.

1.6.5.2.1. WILLIAM “GUY”₅ TROUP (Thomas Henry₄, Lucinda C₃ Pendergrass,Joseph F₂Pendergrass, “Buncombe”John₁), born on 10 June 1899 in Alabama, died 5 May 1979 in Guntersville. He married Josie Sims on 27 November 1923. She was born on 28 September 1906 in Alabama and died on 23 December 1988.
William “Guy” Troup and Josie Sims had the following children:
1.6.5.2.1.1. WILLIAM CARLTON₆TROUP, born 11 September 1924 in Guntersville, died there 27 April 2006.
1.6.5.2.1.2. LOU ANNIE TROUP, born 9 November 1926 in Alabama, died 28 November 2007 in Arab. She married (1) L. P. Frasier on 28 July 1944 in Marshall County, born there 14 July 1919, died 23 December 1996 in Albertville. She married (2) Jay Clifton Vaughn, Jr, born 6 September 1926 in Marshall County and died on 15 January 1990 in Guntersville.
1.6.5.2.1.3. HENRY LEE TROUP, born 17 December 1930, died in infancy in Guntersville on 21 August 1931..
1.6.5.2.1.4. DORA DEAN TROUP was born about 1932 in Alabama.
1.6.5.2.1.5. THOMAS EUGENE TROUP was born on 26 February 1935 in Alabama.
1.6.5.2.1.6. NAOMI TROUP was born about 1938 in Alabama.
1.6.5.2.1.7. JOSEPH BENJAMIN TROUP, born 28 July 1942 in Guntersville, died 30 April 1992 in Harris, Texas, .

1.6.6.2.1. JAMES RUSSELL₅“WALTER” WILLIAMS (Cynthia Ellen₄Pendergrass, Philip Henderson₃, Joseph F₂,“Buncombe”John₁),born 15 August 1880 in Alabama, married Roxie Idella McDonald, who was born about 1882 in Alabama.
James Russell “Walter” Williams and Roxie Idella McDonald had the following children:
1.6.6.1.2.1. RUSSELL₆ WILLIAMS was born about 1902 in Alabama.
1.6.6.1.2.2. LEVI WILLIAMS was born about 1905 in Alabama.
1.6.6.1.2.3. JEWEL WILLIAMS was born about 1908 in Alabama.
1.6.6.1.2.4. FLORENCE WILLIAMS was born about 1910 in Alabama.

1.6.6.1.2.5. CHARLEY WILLIAMS was born about 1912 in Alabama.
1.6.6.1.2.6. EDWARD WILLIAMS was born about 1914 in Alabama.
1.6.6.1.2.7. LEWIS McELERY WILLIAMS, born there October 1919, died 17 January 1994.

1.6.9.3.1. VIDAMAE₅HOLCOMB (Cynthia“Jane”₄Coburn,Susanna Amanda₃Pendergrass, Joseph F₂Pendergrass,“Buncombe”John₁Pendergrass) was born on 10 March 1920 in Guntersville, Alabama, and died on 3 October 2001. She married (1) Jesse Edward Guffey in Jackson County, Alabama on 17 August 1938 and (2) an unknown Sanders
Jesse Edward Guffey and Vida Mae Holcomb had at least the following child:
1.6.9.3.1.1. ROBERT E₆GUFFEY was born about 1939.

1.6.10.1.1. ELIZABETH SHARLOTTE “LIZZIE”₅ BAIRD (Mary C₄Pendergrass, John Henry₃,Joseph F₂,“Buncombe”John₁), born 21 August 1889 in Guntersville, Marshall County, Alabama, died 15 February 1972 in Avery, Red River County Texas. She married Sam H McMillin, who was born about 1887 in Texas and died in January 1975 in Avery..
Sam H McMillin and Elizabeth Sharlotte “Lizzie” Baird had the following children:
1.6.10.1.1.1. EDITH₆ MCMILLIN was born about 1915 in Oklahoma.
1.6.10.1.1.2. EVA MCMILLIN was born about 1918 in Texas.
1.6.10.1.1.3. JUANITA CHRISTINE MCMILLAN, born 24 May 1927 in Red River, Texas, died 12 January 1994 in Andrews. She married (1) William Thomas Aydelotte and had one child. While he was deployed with the military, she had a child with (2) Elmer Noel “Dump” Cox, born 27 September 1911 in Texas, died 29 December 1993 in Irving. After divorcing Aydelotte, married (3) Leslie N Coldiron 16 October 1970 in Martin County, Texas, born about 1919, then (4) Conway Preas.

1.6.10.1.2. ARTHUR LUTHER₃BAIRD (Mary C₄Pendergrass, John Henry₃Pendergrass, Joseph F₂Pendergrass,“Buncombe”-John₁Pendergrass) was born on 18 November 1890 in Guntersville, Alabama, and died on 19 May 1971 in Clarksville, Red River, Texas, . He married Lizzie Phillips there in 1910. She was born about 1895 in Texas.
Arthur Luther Baird and Lizzie Phillips had the following children:
1.6.10.1.2.1. WILLIAM FLOYD₆BAIRD, born 1September 1911 in Texas, died 23 May 1993 in Henderson. .
1.6.10.1.2.2. MAY BAIRD was born about 1915 in Texas.
1.6.10.1.2.3. MAGGIE BAIRD was born about 1917 in Texas.
1.6.10.1.2.4. ALVA BAIRD was born about 1920 in Texas.
1.6.10.1.2.5. FRANCES BAIRD was born about 1925 in Texas.
1.6.10.1.2.6. INEZ BAIRD was born about 1928 in Texas.
1.6.10.1.2.7. LOVERNA BAIRD was born about 1932 in Texas.
1.6.10.1.2.8. L J BAIRD was born about 1935 in Texas.
1.6.10.1.2.9. MARY RUTH BAIRD was born about 1939 in Texas.

1.6.10.1.3. DELLA₅ BAIRD (Mary C₄Pendergrass, John Henry₃,Joseph F₂,“Buncombe”John₁),born 9 May 1892 in Alabama, died 1 February 1977 in Longview, married (1) J E Whitten 1910 in Red River, Texas, and (2) Walter Percy Bellotte 1 September 1915 in Red River, born 3 April 1894 South Carolina, died 6 March 1962 in Red River, where all the children were born..
Walter Percy Bellotte and Della Baird had the following children:
1.6.10.1.3.1. WALTER EARL₆BELLOTTE, born 1 August 1916, died 9 February 1945 in the South Pacific in WWII..
1.6.10.2.3.2. ALMA LUCILLE BELLOTTE,born 30 December 1918, died 25 February 1998.
1.6.10.2.3.3. MARY L BELOTTE, born 1 May 1921 in Texas, died on 1 March1997.
1.6.10.2.3.4. LOUIS VAUGHN BELLOTTE, born 22 June 1923,died 24 July 1972 in Houston.
1.6.10.2.3.5. TRAVIS HERBERT BELLOTTE, born 29 January 1926, died 26 March 2000.
1.6.10.2.3.6. WILMER GUY BELLOTTE, born 1 September 1929, died 4 January 1996 in Longview, Gregg County..
1.6.10.2.3.7. EDWIN ELTON BELLOTTE, born 26 February 1932, died on 1 June 1993.

1.6.10.1.4. FLORENCE PENDERGRASS₃BAIRD (Mary C Pendergrass, John Henry₃,Joseph F₂,“Buncombe”John₁),born 6 December 1895 in Red River, Texas, died 20 March 1962 in Clarksville. She married Hubbard Smith, born 1895.
Hubbard Smith and Florence Pendergrass Baird had the following children:
1.6.10.1.4.1. ALLENE SMITH was born about 1916 in Texas.
1.6.10.1.4.2. LOUISE SMITH was born about 1918 in Texas.
1.6.10.1.4.3. JOHN H SMITH was born about 1920 in Texas.

1.6.10.1.5. SILAS₃BAIRD (Mary C₄Pendergrass, John Henry₃,Joseph F₂,“Buncombe”John₁), born 12 February 1899 in Red River,Texas, died 12 December 1962 in Texarkana. In 1924 Red River, he married Rhoda Stinson, born 1904 in Texas.
Silas Baird and Rhoda Stinson had the following child:
1.6.10.1.5.1. JOHN DANIEL₆BAIRD, born 31 December 1927 in Texas, died 22 March 1994.

1.6.10.1.6. DAVID MITCHELL₃BAIRD (Mary C₄Pendergrass, John Henry₃,Joseph F₂,“Buncombe”John₁),born 23 September 1902 in Red River, Texas. died 10 May 1960 in Avery..He married Norene Teague on 13 September 1924 in Bowie, Texas, born 12 September 1907 in Texas, died 18 October 1987. All children were born in Red River County.
David Mitchell Baird and Norene Teague had the following children:
1.6.10.1.6.1. PATRICK HENRY₆BAIRD, born 15 June 1924, died 3 November 1993 in Paris, Lamar County, Texas, .
1.6.10.1.6.2. WILLIAM FINLEY BAIRD, born 9 January 1928, died 29 May 1997 in Paris, Lamar County, Texas.
1.6.10.1.6.3. CHARLES LEON BAIRD, born 14 February 1930, died 6 October 1997 in Dallas.
1.6.10.1.6.4. EDNA MYRL MORRIS [*twin*],born 17 September 1935 , died 15 January 2004.
1.6.10.1.6.5. OSCAR EARL BAIRD, [*twin*] born 18 September 1935, died 6 August 1991 in Dallas.

1.6.10.1.7. HOMER WILLIAM₅BAIRD (Mary C₄Pendergrass, John Henry₃,Joseph F₂,“Buncombe”John₁),born 7 October 1905 in Lydia, Red River County, Texas, died there 15 May 1957 He married Lizzie B`Smith, who was born on 28 January 1911 in Texas and died on 19 January 1994.

Homer William Baird and Lizzie B Smith had the following children:

1.6.10.1.7.1. JAMES BAIRD was born about 1929 in Texas.

1.6.10.1.7.2. CURTIS LEON BAIRD, born 2 June 1931 in Avery, Red River County, Texas and died on 26 April 1997.

1.6.10.1.7.3. HENRY HAROLD BAIRD,born 20 February 1934 in Bowie County, Texas, died 16 March 2015 in Gladewater. On 1 February 1954, he married (1) Dorothy Lorene Bates,born in 1938. They divorced 9 February 1979, and he then married (2) Juanita Hill on 8 August 1979 in Gregg, Texas, She was born 29 February 1936 and died on 20 February 2016.

1.6.10.1.8. GLADYS LEVAL BAIRD (Mary C₄Pendergrass,John Henry₃,Joseph F₂,“Buncombe”John₁), born 31 December 1907 in Texas, died 2 June 2000 in Amarillo, married Franklin Monroe Dickey in 1927 in Clarksville, born 1907 in Texas..

Franklin Monroe Dickey and Gladys Leval Baird had the following children:

1.6.10.1.8.1. AUDREY N₆DICKEY was born about 1929 in Texas.

1.6.10.1.8.2. HOLLIS MÓNROE DICKY was born about 1934 in Texas.

1.6.10.1.8.3. PEGGY JEAN DICKY was born about 1938 in Texas.

1.6.10.1.8.4. DICK POWELL DICKY,born 20 August 1939 in Texas, died 8 July 2002.

1.9.1.1.1.1. ALICE VICTORIA₅SIMMONS (Alexander Solon₄, Mary Ann Keziah₃Pendergrass, Phillip₂,“Buncombe”John₁), born 10 March 1887 in Logan County, Arkansas, died 24 April 1950 in Rialto, California, married Isaac Marion Vaught on 18 August 1905 in Logan County, Arkansas, born there about 1884, died 14 November 1963 in San Bernardino County, California.

Isaac Marion Vaught and Alice Victoria Simmons had the following children:

1.9.1.1.1.1. ROBERT ISAAC₆VAUGHT, born 17 October 1908 in Arkansas, died 18 December 1985 in Hayward, Alameda County, California, .

1.9.1.1.1.2. LOUISE S VAUGHT, born 7 March 1913 in Arkansas,died 5 September 1996 in Rialto, on 14 January 1939 in Logan County, married (1) Albert Hollister, born 1916 in Nebraska, She married (2) an unknown Ramirez.

1.9.1.1.1.3. STEVE WILLIAM VAUGHT, born 10 October 1915 in Arkansas, died 11 July 1999 in Springfield, Greene County, Missouri, . He married Ella Rhea Harris on 26 October 1939 in Sebastian, Arkansas. She was born about 1918.

1.9.1.1.2. JAMES SAMUEL₅ SIMMONS (Alexander Solon₄,Mary Ann Keziah₃Pendergrass,Phillip₂,“Buncombe”John₁), born 29 August 1888 in Logan County, Arkansas, died in July 1968 in Pauls Valley, Garvin County, Okláhoma, . He married Clara Griffin, who was born about 1887 in Oklahoma.

James Samuel Simmons and Clara Griffin had the following children:

1.9.1.1.2.1. M RUTH₆SIMMONS, born 9 November 1919 in Pauls Valley, died 28 July 1998 and married a Hines.

1.9.1.1.2.2. JACK SIMMONS was born about 1922 in Oklahoma.

1.9.1.1.2.3. WANDA JO SIMMONS was born about 1924 in Oklahoma.

1.9.1.1.2.4. KENNETH C SIMMONS was born about 1930 in Oklahoma.

1.9.1.1.3. STEVEN ANDREW₅SIMMONS (Alexander Solon₄, Mary Ann Keziah₃Pendergrass, Phillip₂,“Buncombe”John₁), born 3 June 1891 in Arkansas, died 31 March 1967 in Pittsburg County, Oklahoma, married Lela C Hopper on 4 October 1914 in Logan County, Arkansas. She was born 1897 in Arkansas and died on 6 September 1994 in Pittsburg County, Oklahoma.

Steven Andrew Simmons and Lela C Hopper had the following children:

1.9.1.1.3.1. ROBERT RAY SIMMONS was born about 1918 in Arkansas.

1.9.1.1.3.2. WILLIAM O “BILLY” SIMMONS was born on 12 April 1919 in Arkansas.

1.9.1.1.3.3. AUDREY SIMMONS was born about 1922 in Arkansas.

1.9.1.1.3.4. FANNIE JEWEL SIMMONS, born 12 August 1925 in Pauls Valley, Oklahoma,died 12 September 2005.

1.9.1.1.3.5. STEVEN ANDREW SIMMONS JR was born about 1933 in Oklahoma.

1.9.1.1.3.6. SARAH C SIMMONS was born about 1936 in Oklahoma.

1.9.1.1.4. ALBERT ALEXANDER₅SIMMONS (Alexander Solon₄,Mary Ann Keziah₃Pendergrass, Phillip₂,Pendergrass,“Buncombe”John₁,Pendergrass) was born on 20 June 1893 in Clauksville, Logan County, Arkansas, and died there on 20 June 1961. He married Susan L “Susie” Keck there on 3 October 1915. She was born about 1898 in Arkansas.

Albert Alexander Simmons and Susan L “Susie” Keck had the following children:

1.9.1.1.4.1. LOIS CORRINE₆SIMMONS, born 14 April 1916 in Paris, Arkansas, died 20 January 2004 in Tulsa, married Abner Joel Ellington, son of Ben Ellington and Lora Emma, on 22 December 1935 in Logan County, Arkansas. He was born 7 May 1917 in Driggs, Logan County, Arkansas, died 30 July 1970 in Paris, Logan County.

1.9.1.1.4.2. HARRIET [ELIZABETH] “MAY” SIMMONS, born 21 April 1919 in Logan County, died 24 November 1996. Unless it was a clerical error, she evidently briefly married (1) a Penicks, as this was the name under which at age 22 she married (2) H Eugene Armstrong on 22 November 1941 in Sebastian, Arkansas. He was born about 1920. She married the younger (3) John William Anderson, Jr, who was born 30 October 1931 in Washington, DC, and died in Seminole County, Oklahoma, on 20 July 1989. In social security death records, she had surnames of both Armstrong and Anderson.

1.9.1.1.4.3. ALBERT HAROLD SIMMONS was born on 30 May 1924 in Paris, Arkansas and died on 16 January 1972 in Multnomah, Oregon. He married Lula May Wisdom.

1.9.1.1.4.4. DIXIE DELANE SIMMONS, born 7 November 1937 in Paris, Arkansas, died 4 May 2014 in Cushing, Payne County, Oklahoma. She married (1) Virgil Elbe Pittser, who was born on 8 June 1923 and died on 15 February 2003. She married (2) Robert E Kinney on 30 December 1971 in Carthage, Jasper County, Missouri. Robert E was born about 1933.

1.9.1.1.5. MARY ANN₅SIMMONS (Alexander Solon₄Simmons, Mary Ann Keziah₃Pendergrass,Phillip₂,“Buncombe”John₁),

born 7 December 1894 in Logan, Arkansas, died 16 September 1969 in Kerrville, Texas. She married Walter Lewis Carroll on 22 June 1913 in Logan County, Arkansas. He was born in Arkansas in 1886.

Walter Lewis Carroll and Mary Ann Simmons had the following children:

1.9.1.1.5.1. LEWIS CLIFFORD₆CARROLL was born about 1915 in Arkansas.

1.9.1.1.5.2. JERRY HERSCHEL CARROLL was born about 1917 in Arkansas.

1.9.1.1.5.3. MAUDELL FRANCES CARROLL was born about 1921 in Arkansas.

1.9.1.1.5.4. LITA INEZ CARROLL was born about 1924 in Arkansas.

1.9.1.1.5.5. WYNONA CARROLL was born about 1927 in Arkansas.

1.9.1.1.5.6. MARY LOUISE CARROLL was born about 1928 in Arkansas.

1.9.1.1.6. WILLIAM JENNINGS₅SIMMONS((Alexander Solon₄Simmons, Mary Ann Keziah₃Pendergrass, Phillip₂,“Buncombe” John₁),born 11 November 1896 in Paris, Logan County, Arkansas, died 11 January 1981 in Woodriver, Madison County, Illinois. He married Isabelle Agnes Dietz, born about 1904 in Missouri, on 19 February 1922.

William Jennings Simmons and Isabelle Agnes Dietz had the following child:

1.9.1.1.6.1. WILLIAM WALLACE₆SIMMONS was born about 1923 in Illinois.

1.9.1.1.8. LOUISA FRANCIS₅SIMMONS((Alexander Solon₄Simmons, Mary Ann Keziah₃Pendergrass, Phillip₂,“Buncombe” John₁), born 23 March 1900 in Logan County, Arkansas, died 12 July 1987 in Clauksville, Logan County. She married Jessie “Gib” Hice in September 1917 in Logan County. He was born about 1894 in Oklahoma.

Jesse “Gib” Hice and Louisa Francis Simmons had the following children:

1,9,1,1,8,1, CLEVELAND ALVIN₆HICE, born 2 December 1918 in Magazine, Arkansas, died 15 November 2006.

1.9.1.1.8.2. VERNON S HICE was born about 1922 in Arkansas.

1.9.1.1.8.3. JESSIE MAE HICE, born 6 December 1927 in Paris, Arkansas, died 29 October 2007, married Clayburn C Bratton, Jr, son of Clay Bratton and Lexie, on 7 December 1946 in Desha, Arkansas. He was born 7 September 1926 in Arkansas and died 30 March 2011 in Fort Smith, Sebastian County.

1.9.1.1.10. CORA ELLA₅SIMMONS ((Alexander Solon₄Simmons, Mary Ann Keziah₃Pendergrass, Phillip₂, “Buncombe” John₁), born about 1904 in Arkansas, died 19 December 1994 in San Bernardino County, California. She married (1) an unknown Beck, and (2) Joe McGuire on 28 September 1928 in Logan County, Arkansas. He was born about 1882.

Unknown Beck and Cora Ella Simmons had the following children:

1.9.1.1.10.1 “JUNIOR” C BECK was born about 1925 in Arkansas.

1.9.1.1.10.2 JAMES L BECK was born about 1927 in Arkansas.

Joe McGuire and Cora Ella Simmons had thee following children:

1.9.1.1.10.3. JOSEPH G MCGUIRE was born about 1930 in Arkansas.

1.9.1.1.10.4. ROBERTA C MCGUIRE was born about 1935 in Arkansas.

1.9.1.1.11. ETTA ETHEL₅SIMMONS (Alexander Solon₄Simmons, Mary Ann Keziah₃Pendergrass, Phillip₂,Pendergrass, “Buncombe” John₁,Pendergrass) was born on 1 June 1906 in Chismville, Logan County, Arkansas, and died on 30 July 1997 in Paris, Logan County. She married John C Bullock on 14 June 1925 in Logan County, Arkansas. He was born about 1804 in Alabama.

John C Bullock and Etta Ethel Simmons had the following children:

1.9.1.1.11.1. MILDRED BULLOCK was born about 1929 in Arkansas.

1.9.1.1.11.2. WANDA MAY BULLOCK was born about 1930 in Arkansas.

1.9.1.1.11.3. DELCIE BULLOCK was born about 1932 in Arkansas.

1.9.1.1.11.4. AUDREY BULLOCK was born about 1934 in Arkansas.

1.9.1.1.11.5. ELSIE RUTH BULLOCK was born about 1937 in Arkansas.

1.9.1.1.11.6. ROBERT A BULLOCK was born about 1939 in Arkansas.

1.9.7.3.7. FRANCES EUDORA₅ BOBO (Mary Bell Cantrell, CaldoniaD₃Pendergrass, Phillip₂,“Buncombe”John₁), was born on 13 August 1913 in Castle, Oklahoma, and died 27 October, 2000 in Delta, Colorado. She married (1) Garland Elihu Caine, who was born 12 September 1906 in Shafter, California and died on 27 August 1973 in Vista, California.. Garland was the son of Elihu Samuel Caine and Sina Belle Wicker, and Elihu Samuel was the son of Elisha Samuel Longbottom and Elizabeth A Caine. Elisha and the children took Elizabeth’s surname of Caine, which was passed down the children’s lines. Frances Eudora later married (2) Theodore David Blecha, who was born on 21 December 1910 in Colorado Springs, and died on 21 October 1991 in Templeton. California.

Garland Elihu Caine and Frances Eudora Bobo had the following children:

1.9.7.3.7.1. SINA JEAN₆CAINE, was born on 16 March 1933 in Nevada, and , died 27 December 2010 in Palestine, Anderson County, Texas.

1.9.7.3.7.2. WILMA C CAINE born about 1935 in California, died 2016.

1.9.7.3.7.3. GARLAND LEE “BUDDY” CAINE, born 20 February 1937 in California, died 5 May 2010. He married Shirley Annalee Johnson, who was born about 1938 in Woodland, Washington.

1.9.7.3.7.4. ELIZABETH ANN CAINE was born in 1939.

Generation 6

1.1.7.2.2.1. MARIAM HILDA₆NUNN (Isaac Marion₅Nunn,Rebecca Ellen₄Pendergrass, Matthew Williamson₃,I,Benjamin₂,“Buncombe”John₁) born 10 February 1912 in Bigelow, died 2 January 1990 in Dimmitt, Texas, She married Newton Fay Rowland, who was born on 14 September 1910 in Dover, Arkansas, died 22 September 1986 in Madill, Oklahoma.

Newton Fay Rowland and Miram Hilda Nunn had the following children:

- 1.1.7.2.2.1.1. NEWTON FAY ROWLAND JR was born about1933 in Oklahoma.
- 1.1.7.2.2.1.2. DOYLE WENTON ROWLAND, born 26 March 1935 in Snyder, Texas, died January 1979.
- 1.1.7.2.2.1.3. DEVELTON W DWAIN ROWLAND, born 19 November 1938 in Snyder, died 5 July 2003 in Idaho

1.1.7.3.2.3. OPAL LEONA WOOD (Flora Catherine“Katy”Pendergrass,James E₄Pendergrass, Matthew Williamson₁, Benjamin₂,“Buncombe”John₁) was born on 30 April 1909 in Anson, Texas and died on 6 August 1993 in San Bernardino, California, She married Otto Brooks on 1 August 1926 in Sevier, Arkansas. He was born about 1903 in Arkansas.

Otto Brooks and Opal Leona Wood had the following children:

- 1.1.7.3.2.3.1. CHARLES BROOKS was born about 1927 in Arkansas.
- 1.1.7.3.2.3.2. LONDON BROOKS was born about 1929 in California.
- 1.1.7.3.2.3.3. JACKIE BROOKS was born about 1931 in California.
- 1.1.7.3.2.3.4. JIMMIE BROOKS was born about 1938 in California.

1.1.7.3.2.7. ALLEENE WOOD (Flora Catherine“Katy”Pendergrass, James E₄, Matthew Williamson₁, Benjamin₂,“Buncombe”John₁), born about 1922 in Oklahoma, married G W Reese 14 April 1936 in Sevier, Arkansas. He was born about 1912. **G W Reese and Alleene Wood had the following child:**

- 1.1.7.3.2.7.1. HENRY ALVIE REECE was born about 1937 in Arkansas.

1.1.7.3.5.1. DOYLE D JAY PENDERGRASS (Williamson Lawrence₅, James E₄, Matthew Williamson₁, Benjamin₂,“Buncombe”John₁), born 10 April 1922 in Bald Knob, White County, Arkansas, died 7 June 1990 in South Bend, Indiana, On 27 August 1938 in White County, he married (1) Juanita Berger, born about 1919 in Missouri. He married (2) Frances Marie Hale, daughter of Clayton Hale and Jessie Quick, on 12 April 1975 in South Bend, born there on 1 June 1926 and died there on 23 June 2014. In the 1940 census, Frances, her father and her siblings were listed as American Indian, and at least one child’s marriage record reflected Native American as his ethnicity. Most records, including Mr. Hale’s previous census records, list the family as white.. On their 1975 marriage certificate, Frances signed as Frances M Pendergrass and stated that she had been married and divorced once before, while Doyle stated that he had been married and divorced twice previously. Her name, combined with the dates of their numerous children’s births in the 1940s, 50s and 60s, is some indication that it might have been a remarriage, but this is unverified. The children have been only loosely identified and their exact birth order is unknown.

Doyle D Jay Pendergrass and Juanita Berger had at least the following child:

- 1.1.7.3.5.1.1. SUDA LEE PENDERGRASS was born about 1939 in Arkansas.

Doyle D Jay Pendergrass and Francis Marie Hale at least the following children:

- 1.1.7.3.5.1.2. CLAYTON D7PENDERGRASS was born about 1942.
- 1.1.7.3.5.1.3.. SHARON PENDERGRASS was born 1944.
- 1.1.7.3.5.1.4. JULIA M PENDERGRASS was born in 1946, died in 2004,married a Carlile
- 1.1.7.3.5.1.5....DEBORAH JUNE PENDERGRASS born in 1953, died in 2007.
- 1.1.7.3.5.1.6. LOIS PENDERGRASS married a Green.
- 1.1.7.3.5.1.7. LARRY STEVEN PENDERGRASS was born in 1962 and married Cheryl Lynn Hoffman. He listed himself as American Indian on his marriage certificate, 29 July, 1995.
- 1.1.7.3.5.1.8. RICHARD A PENDERGRASS was born 15 February 1967 and married Dawn R Hendrix on 26 March 1988, listing himself as White on his marriage certificate.
- 1.1.7.3.5.1.9. JACKIE MARIE PENDERGRASS was born in 1968.
- 1.1.7.3.5.1.7. MARY PENDERGRASS
- 1.1.7.3.5.1.8. VICKI PENDERGRASS married an Eitler.
- 1.1.7.3.5.1.9. JESSIE PENDERGRASS
- 1.1,7,3.5.1.10. DENISE PENDERGRASS married a Williams.

1.1.7.3.5.3. JUNIOR EDWARD PENDERGRASS (Williamson Lawrence₅, James E₄, Matthew Williamson₁, Benjamin₂,“Buncombe”John₁) was born on 17 September 1928 in Pangburn, Arkansas and died on 3 September 1996 in Higden, Cleburne, Arkansas. He married Dorothy May Green, who was born in 1932 and died in 1992. **Junior Edward Pendergrass and Dorothy May Green had the following children:**

- 1.1.7.3.5.3.1. FRANCES PENDERGRASS was born and died in 1957.
- 1.1.7.3.5.3.2. EDWARD EUGENE PENDERGRASS was born in 1964 and died in 2005.

1.1.7.3.5.4. WILLIAM LOWELL “BILLY BOB” PENDERGRASS (Williamson Lawrence₅, James E₄, Matthew Williamson₁, Benjamin₂,“Buncombe”John₁),born 6 September 1931 Bradford, Arkansas, died 24 February 2007 Canon City, Colorado. He married (1) Delta May Randl, (2) Marilyn Rose Green, born Indiana,30 June 1930, died 27 August 2016. *[see errata notes]*. **William Lowell “Billy Bob” Pendergrass and Marilyn Rose Green had the following child:**

- 1.1.7.3.5.4.1. DAVID PENDERGRASS was born in 1955 and died in 2015.
- 1.1.7.3.5.4.2. DIANA LYNN PENDERGRASS born 4 June 1956, married Michael Robert Thibodeau on 18 August 1979 in Denver, Colorado.

1.1.7.4.2.2..DARWIN “DEAN” PENDERGRASS (Adrian Frank₅Pendergrass,Hiram Marion₄, Matthew Williamson₁, Benjamin₂,“Buncombe”John₁), born about 1924 in Olahoma, died 14 October 2017, married Lillian F Zaffer (Peacock) on 3 December 1982 in Clark, Nevada. **Darwin Dean Pendergrass and Lillian FF Zaffer (Peacock) had the following children:**

- 1.1.7.4.2.2.1. RICHARD DARWIN PENDERGRASS, born June 1948, married (1) Sherline M Leyba on 30 May 1981 in Clark county, Nevada, and (2) Karen Morehead on 15 August 1992.
- 1.1.7.4.2.2.2. JERRY LINDA PENDERGRASS mrried a Guelker.

1.1.7.4.3.1. BILLY R PENDERGRASS (Matthew Williamson₅ II, Hiram Marion₄, Matthew Williamson₃, Benjamin₂,“Buncombe”John₁),born 11 November 1934 in Okalhoma, died 7 December 2013 in Little Rock, married Patsy Unknown. **Billy R Pendergrass and Patsy had the following child:**

- 1.1.7 4 3 1.1. GAYLA₇ PENDERGRASS.

1.1.7.4.5.1. ALBERT MARION “BERT” PENDERGRASS (LukeGreen₅,HiramMarion₄,MatthewW₃, Benjamin₂,“Buncombe” John₁), born 4 October 1930 in Oklahoma City, died 18 August 1986 in San Francisco, married (1) Phyllis Ann Lynn, born 7 March 1936 in Arcata, California, died 28 July 2008 in Yakima,,Washington, (2) Patricia A Evans on 19 March 1983 in Reno. **Albert Marion Pendergrass and Phyllis Ann Lynn had the following children:**

1.1.7.4.5.1.1. LITA GAYLE PENDERGRASS, born 8 April 1956 in San Rafael, California, died 30 September 2009 in Reno, on 7 October 1977 in Lincoln, Montana, married Robert Henry Briner, born 24 September 1942 in Ninilichik, Alaska.

1.1.7.4.5.1.2. CAROLINE RUTH PENDERGRASS, born 1958 in Everett,Washington, died there 11 October 1958

1.1.7.4.5.1.3. GLORIA ANN PENDERGRASS was born in 1962.

Albert Marion Pendergrass and Patricia A Evans had the following children:

- 1.1.7.4.5.1.4. CRYSTAL DAWN₇PENDERGRASS

1.1.7.4.5.2. ROY VOLLIE PENDERGRASS (Luke Green₅,Hiram Marion₄,Matthew W₃, Benjamin₂,“Buncombe” John₁), born 1939 in Oklahoma, married Viola Laverne Parmer, born 14 February 1944 in Texas.,

Roy Vollie Pendergrass and Viola LaVerne Parmer had the following children:

1.1.7.4.5.2.1. LOUISE LAVERNE PENDERGRASS, born 2 June 1959 in Maricopa County, Arizona, died 26 August 2008. She married (1) Rick Dale Weber, (2) Brian K Millard on 21 February 1981 in Solano, California, and (3) Steve Evans.

1.1.7.4.5.2.2. LURETTA VOLANN PENDERGRASS, born 7 August 1971, married (1)Joseph G Azevedo on 24 August 1991, born 1971 in Sacramento, California. She married (2) Steve B Greeley on 25 February 1995. He was born in 1968.

1.1.7.4.5.2.3. VOLLIE ROY PENDERGRASS, JR, born 3 January 1974 in Solano, California, married (1) Alma B Vasquez, born 1975. On 4 April 2004 n Washoe, Nevada, he married (2) Noel Denise Donahue, born 2 February 1979 in Solano.

1.1.7.4.5.3. SARAH “HELEN” PENDERGRASS (Luke Green₅,Hiram Marion₄,Matthew W₃, Benjamin₂,“Buncombe” John₁) was born about 1939 in Oklahoma and married (1) Eugene Gulley and (2) James C Buzzard, who was born about 1940 .

Eugene Gulley and Sarah Helen Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.1.7.4.5.3.1. CHARLES JAMES GULLEY was born in 1956 and died in 2009.
- 1.1.7.4.5.3.2. DIANNA M GULLEY was born in 1958.
- 1.1.7.4.5.3.3. MICHAEL PAUL GULLEY was born in 1960.
- 1.1.7.4.5.3.4. TIMOTHY LYNN GULLEY was botn in 1961
- 1.1,7,4,5,3,5. KARAN GULLEY
- 1.1.7.4.5.3.6. ROCKY GULLEY
- James C Buzzard and Sarah Helen Pendergrass had the following children::**
- 1,1.7.4.5.3.7. NANCY ROSE BUZZARD
- 1.1.7.4.5.3.8. BERRY BUZZARD

1.1.7.4.8.3. JAMES W STROHMEYER (Rose Elizabeth Pendergrass, Hiram Marion₄,MatthewWilliamson₃, Benjamin₂,“Buncombe”John₁), born 18 August 1933 in Oklahoma City, died 21 August 1981 in California, married Jill M Lemons on 2 November 1955 in Napa, California. She was born about 1930.

James W Strohmeyer and Jill M Lemons had the following child:

- 1.1.7.4.8.3.1. JOCELYN ELIZABETH₇STROHMEYER was born in 1957.

1.1.9.1.2.1. JOHN₆ MINCHER (William”Ben”₅,WilliamAlexander₄,SarahMariah₃Pendergrass,Benjamin₂,”Buncombe”John₁), born 5 September 1890 in Arkansas, died 16 March 1977 in San Joaquin, married Minnie Unknown, born 1901 in Oklahoma.

John Mincher and Minnie Unknown had the following children:

1.1.9.1.2.1.1. ALBERT MINCHER was born about 1917 in Oklahoma.

1.1.9.1.2.1.2. CLARENCE MINCHER was born about 1920 in Oklahoma.

1.1.9.1.2.4. GERTRUDE C₆MINCHER (William “Ben”₅, WilliamAlexander₄,Sarah Mariah₃Pendergrass, Benjamin₂, “Buncombe”John₁), born 4 February 1899 Arkansas, died 1969 in Elk City, Oklahoma, married Ernest E Neece, born 1895, on 10 December 1916 in Washita County, Oklahoma..

Ernest E Neece and Gertrude Mincher had the following children:

- 1.1.9.1.2.4.1. LOLABELL NEECE , born 24 October 1917 in Oklahoma, died 24 April 2005.
- 1.1.9.1.2.4.2. LEVONA NEECE was born about 1923 in Oklahoma.
- 1.1.9.1.2.4.3. VIRGIL FRANK NEECE,born 3 April 1935, died 8 September1996 in Perry.

1.1.9.1.2.6. VADA ELIZABETH MINCHER (William”Ben”₅,WilliamAlexander₄,SarahMariah₃Pendergrass,Benjamin₂,”Buncombe”John₁), born 4 March 1903 in Mulberry, Arkansas, died 15 February 1986 in Oklahoma City. She married Henry Cooksey, born 1893 Texas, on 23 March 1920.

Henry Cooksey and Vada Elizabeth Mincher had the following children:

- 1.1.9.1.2.6.1. EVERETT COOKSEY was born about 1921 in Oklahoma.
- 1.1.9.1.2.6.2. DEWEY COOKSEY was born about 1923 in Oklahoma.

1.1.9.1.2.7. BERTHA M₆ MINCHER (William”Ben”₅,WilliamAlexander₄,SarahMariah₃Pendergrass,Benjamin₂,”Buncombe”-John₁), born 10 September 1906 in Arkansas, died 6 July 1971 in San Mateo. On 24 March 1921 in Atoka, she married Dewey

Hobart Tate, born 1900 in Oklahoma. Census entries for the children’s names are mildly confusing; as Marie born about January 1930, was listed as Dorothy in the 1940 census, and overleaf, Maudie, 38, ,and Chester and Melton with nearly illegible ages 12? and 13? were written in but crossed out as an apparent clerical error giving Dewey an extra wife.

Dewey Hobart Tate ad Bertha M Mincher had the following children:

1.1.9.1.2.7.1. ELLA MAY,TATE, born 20 December 1924 in Oklahoma, died 2 January 1988.

1.1.9.1.2.7.2. BERTIE OPAL TATE was born about 1928 in Oklahoma.

1.1.9.1.2.7.3. DOROTHY MARIE TATE was born about Jauary 1930 in Oklahoma

1.1.9.1.2.8. TOKA A₆ MINCHER, (William”Ben”₅, WilliamAlexander₄, SarahMariah₃ Pendergrass,Benjamin₂,”Buncombe”-John₁) born about 1 January 1907 in Arkansas, died October 1987 in Washita, Oklahoma. She married Charlie C Perkey on 4 March 1923 in Beckham, Oklahoma. He was born about 1902.

Charlie C Perkey and Toka A Mincher had the following children:

1.1.9.1.2.8.1. IDA.PERKEY was born about 1924 in Oklahoma.

1.1.9.1.2.8.2. CLEO ELIZABETH PERKEY, born 2 August 1926, died 8 October 1999.

1.1.9.1.2.8.3 CHARLES PERKEY was born about 1933 in Oklahoma..

1.1.9.1.2.8.4. MIKEL PERKEYwas born about 1938 in Oklahoma.

1.1.9.1.2.14. BIRDINE₆ MINCHER, (William”Ben”₅, WilliamAlexander₄, SarahMariah₃ Pendergrass,Benjamin₂,”Buncombe”-John₁) was born on 25 June 1934 in Caney, Atoka County, Oklahoma, and died there on 18 September 2015. He married Ruby Nell Overstreet.

Birdine Mincher and Ruby Nell Overstreet had the following child.

1.1.9.1.2.14.1 BURNADEAN₇MINCHER was born and died on 20 July 1962.

1.1.9.6.1.1. HILLIARD WASHINGTON₆ WILLMON/WILLMAN/WILDMAN (William M Willmon₅, Isaiah Willmon₄, Hannah Caroline,Pendergrass, Benjamin₃,“Buncombe”John₁), born 13 November 1852 in Kentuck, Alabama, died 1 September 1920 in Forney, Texas. On 30 August 1876 in Talladega, he married Melanie “Clementine” Adams, born 29 June 1858 in Kentuck, Talladega County, Alabama, and died on 23 December 1948 in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas.

Hilliard Washington Willmon and Melanie Clementine Adams had the following children:

1.1.9.6.1.1.1. EULA LEE,WILLMON, born 11 September 1877 in Anniston, Alabama, died 3 May 1965 in Dallas.

1.1.9.6.1.1.2. THOMAS WOODARD WILLMON, born 20 October 1879 in Munford, Talladega County, died 29 July 1963 in Commerce, Hunt County, Texas.

1.1.9.6.1.1.3. BEULAH MAE WILLMON, born 16 February 1883, died 26 June 1970, married Nathan E Camp.

1.1.9.6.1.1.4. MINNIE OLA WILLMON, born 15 June 1886 in Talladega, died 9 January 1949 in Kaufman, Texas.

1.1.9.6.1.1.5. JENNIE C WILLMON was born in October 1887 in Talladega County,Alabama, and married an Allred..

1.1.9.6.1.1.6. HORACE HOMER WILLMON SR, born 21 July 1890 in Munford, died 11 October 1940 in Texas.

1.1.9.6.1.1.7. IDOS WILLMAN was born in April 1893 in Texas.

1.1.9.6.1.1.8. LAURA WILLMON was born in August 1895 in Texas.

1.1.9.6.1.6. MARY “JANE” WILLMON/WILDMAN (William M Willmon₅, Isaiah Willmon₄, Hannah Caroline,Pendergrass, Benjamin₃,“Buncombe”John₁), born 1914 in Tennessee, married Willis A Stockton, son of William Stockton and Newberry, on 17 November 1869 in Jackson County, Alabama, born 11 August 1847 in Guntersville, died 21 January 1924 in Arizona, .

Willis A Stockton and Mary “Jane” Willmon Wildman had the following children:

1.1.9.6.1.6.1 . JOHN STOCKTON was born in June 1862 in Alabama.

1.1.9.6.1.6.2. MINERVA STOCKTON was born about 1871 in Alabama.

1.1.9.6.1.6.3. JOHN M. STOCKTON was born about 1873 in Alabama.

1.1.9.6.1.6.4. EVERGREEN STOCKTON (BAYS) was born about 1875 in Alabama.

1.1.9.6.1.6.5. DONALD STOCKTON was born about 1877 in Alabama.

1.1.9.6.1.6.6 . PINKIE STOCKTON was born on October 1879 in Alabama.

1.1.9.6.1.6.7 . MAY STOCKTON was born in May 1883 in Texas.

1.1.9.6.1.6.8 . DOVIE STOCKTON was born in November 1885 in Texas.

1.1.9.6.1.6.9. HENRY VERNON STOCKTON was born on 14 June 1888 in Texas.

1.1.9.6.1.6.10.ALEXANDER V “LEX” STOCKTON was born January 1892 in Texas.

1.1.9.6.1.6.11.CLYDE LLOYD STOCKTON was born in July 1894 in Texas.

1.1.9.6.1.7. SARAH JANE₆ WILLMON/WILLMAN/WILDMAN (William M Willmon₅, Isaiah Willmon₄, Hannah Caroline₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂, “Buncombe” John₁) was born about 1858 in Alabama and on 23 January, 1873, she married John H/W Weeks.She reported in the 1900 census that she had borne 8 chldren, of whom 7 were still living, not something about which any mother would make a mistake. In the 1880 census, the children listed were John born 1874, William born 1877, and Edward born 1879. In the 1900 census, the children still at home were William, born September 1878, Margaret in December 1882, Wiley in August 1980, Evergreen in January 1893, Oliver in August 1894, and Nancy, the last child born to her, in June 1897. All her children were born before 1900 and all but John and Edward were with her in the 1900 census. Edward Columbus “Lum” had just married on 1 February 1899, and had his own household. and John and Jane were the parents on his death certificate. John S married out in 1894, and did not die until 1931. His death record also lists John and Jane as his parents, as did William’s. The other six children were alive in 1900 for a total of 8 living, and Sarah Jane died before the 1910 census..Records conflict wildly as to the names and birth years of these children, so the reader is cautioned to research them independently. This author is frankly baffled as to which child had died before 1900 when all eight seem still to have been alive. Although it is certainly possible that the census taker simply made a clerical error, or a child had recently died, it would be an odd mistake to make.

John H/W Weeks and Sarah Jane Willmon Wildman had the following children:

1.1.9.6.1.7.1. JOHN STEPHEN₈ WEEKS JR born about 1874, died 27 October 1931. On 1 April 1894, he married Betty Baty. in Jackson County. His death record lists his birth as about 1876 but he was 6 in the 1880 census..

1.1.9.6.1.7.2. WILLIAM [NATHAN?] WEEKS born in September 1878 died 28 September 1951. His death record lists this John and Jane as his parents.

1.1.9.6.1.7.3. EDWARD COLUMBUS “LUM” WEEKS born about 1879 [D C says 10 March 1877 [but he was only 1 in the 1880 census] was buried 31 December 1955, and on 1 February 1899, he had married Sarah E Guffey, with consent of his father John, indicating that he was not yet 21.

1.1.9.6.1.7.4. MARGARET WEEKS born December 1882 wa alive in 1900 and some Margaret Weeks married Lil-burn W Mayhall in Marshall County on 13 May 1904.

1.1.9.6.1.7.5. WILEY WEEKS born 19 April or August 1889, died after 1852 and was married to Margaret Unknown.

1.1.9.6.1.7.6. VIRGINA EVERGREEN “EVA” WEEKS born January 1893, died 9 November 1963, and married. Andrew Martin Guffey in Marshall County..

1.1.9.6.1.7.7. JAMES “OLIVER” WEEKS born August 1894, died 4 March 1964, married Geneva Jane Winkles on 10 September 1914.

1.1.9.6.1.7.8. NANCY ANN “ANNIE MAE” WEEKS born June 1897, died 17 September 1966 in Oklahoma, and married Silas P Childress..

1.2.1.3.2.3. HAROLD LLOYD PENDERGRAFF,(James ThomasD₅,JoelH₄ Pendergrass,William R₃,Raleigh₂,”Buncombe”-John₁) born 11 July 1925 in Flint, Michigan, died 15 June 1998 in Zapata County, Texas, married (1) Mary Louise Inman, born 1926 in Nashville,Tennessee, on 28 November 1946 in Detroit. He married (2) Winifred E Baker 9 February 1978 in Texas.

Harold Lloyd Pendergraff and Mary Louise Inman had the following child:

1.2.1.3.2.3.1.JEFFREY LYNN₇PENDERGRAFF,born 1 May 1956 in Flint,married Kerry Lee Hitchcock, born 1954.

1.2.2.1.1.1. EUNICE BURNS (Sular₅, William Jackson₄, Sarah A₃ Pendergrass,Raleigh₂ “Buncombe”John₁),born 18 December 1905 in Arkansas, died 25 February 1991 in Randolph County, Arkansas, married Clifford M Phipps, born there about 1907..

Clifford M Phipps and Eunice Burns had the following children:

1.2.2.1.1.1.1. REGINA.PHIPPS was born on 26 November 1931 in Arkansas and died on 24 August 1995 in Solano. She married (1) a Hildebrand, (2) a Snider, and (3) a Brown.

1.2.2.1.1.1.2. BILLIE RAY PHIPPS was born about 1940 in Arkansas.

1.2.3.3.1.3. CALVIN EDWARD PENDERGRASS (Silas“Edward”₅,James Morrison₄,John George₃, Raleigh₂,“Buncombe”-John₁),born 25 September 1906 in Texas, died 4 November 1995 in Broken Arrow, Oklahoma, He married Georgia Lee Gentry, daughter of George Gentry and Alma, on 15 August 1931 in Tom Greene County, Texas, . She was born in 1909 in Texas.

Calvin Edward Pendergrass and Georgia Lee Gentry had the following children:

1.2.3.3.1.3.1. OPAL BELLE,PENDERGRASS was born in 1933.

1.2.3.3.1.3.2. MELBA PENDERGRASS married a Silvery.

1.2.3.4.1.2. RAYMOND HERBERT HOUSEMAN (Thomas “Pleasant”₅, Margaret Ann Pendergrass, JohnGeorge₄, Raleigh₃,”Buncombe” John₁), born 17 April 1908 n Reynoldsvllle, Illinois, died 10 September 1985 in Cobden. In 1930, he married Cora Ellen Giasco, born 12 June 1916 in Illinois, died 23 May 1975 in Gainesville, Florida. The children were born in Illinois.

Raymond Herbert Houseman and Cora Ellen Giasco had the following children:

1.2.3.4.1.2.1. BARBARA.HOUSEMAN, born 1937, married George “Fred” Pitts.

1.2.3.4.1.2.2. BETTY J HOUSEMAN, born 12 March 1938, died 16 March 1979,Florida, married Charles Gilbert.

1.2.3.4.1.2.3. ARTHUR LEE “ART” HOUSEMAN, born 23 March 1940, died 2017. He married Frances Marie Suits.

1.2.3.4.1.2.4. JUDY K HOUSEMAN, born 30 September 1942, married Morris Hall.

1.2.3.4.1.2.5. DONALD D HOUSEMAN, born 7 September 1944, married Barbara Lee, who was born 29 August 1947 in Savanna, Illinois, and died 16 September 2009 in Rochester Minnesota.

1.2.3.4.1.2.6. RAY EDWARD HOUSEMAN, born 22 October 1946, married Sherri Unknown.

1.2.3.4.1.10. BILLIE/BILLY GENE HOUSEMAN (Thomas Pleasant₅,MargaretAnn Pendergrass,JohnGeorge₃,Raleigh₂, -John₁),born 20 June 1929 in Jonesboro, Illinois, died 8 February 1996 in Morton, Illinois. He married Genevieve “Jenny” Lynn Ridgeway, who was born 6 February 1942 in Peoria and died 7 March 2003 in Birmingham, Alabama.

Billie/Billy Gene Houseman and Genevieve “Jenny Ridgeway/Wiley had the following children:

1.2.3.4.1.10.1. JENNIFER D.HOUSEMAN born 18 December 1968 in Peoria, Illinois, married Theron W Holland, who was born 10 September 1962 in Arkansas and died November 2014 in North Dakota. Jenn has generously contribued time and family information to this book.

1.2.3.4.1.10.2. TIMOTHY HOUSEMAN (*see errata after Index for omitted descendants of Thomas Pleasant*)

1.2.3.4.2.11. RUBY₆ HOUSEMAN (CharlesCalvin₅,MargaretAnn Pendergrass,JohnGeorge₃,Raleigh₂,“Buncombe”John₁) married William T Arnold.

William T Arnold and Ruby Houseman had the following child:

1.2.3.4.2.11.1. THERESA “GIGI”₇ ARNOLD married Michael R Taylor on 8 July 1981 in Umatilla, Oregon...

1.2.3.4.7.2. OPAL ILENE HOUSEMAN (Herman Coy₅Houseman, Sr, Margaret Ann₄Pendergrass, John George₃, Raleigh₂,“Buncombe”John₁), , born 1 November 1920 in Union Gap, died 10 June 1997 in Calumet. She married Luther Fonzy Wheaton, born 29 April 1915 in Frisby, Missouri, died 19 May 2004 n Goreville, Illinois.

Luther Fonzy Wheaton and Opal Ilene Houseman had the following children:

1.2.3.4.7.2.1. EUGENE TRAVIS C₇ WHEATON, born about 1938, married Peggy Debris Gibbs on 10 July 1960.

1.2.3.4.7.2.2. HAROLD RAYMOND WHEATON, SR, born 19 October 1943 in Anna, Illinois, died 18 September 2014 in Cape Girardeau, Missouri.

1.2.4.2.1.2. VIVIAN VASTHI ELLSWORTH (Sylvia Arsulia₅Powell, John George Powell, Mary Jane Pendergrass, Raleigh,,“Buncombe”John₁), born 5 May 1915 in Tipton, Oklahoma, died 20 December 2003 in Oklahoma City, married Elmer Schylor Morris, son of R E Morris and Ethel, 25 July 1930 in Cleveland, Oklahoma, born 2 April 1911, died on 10 March 1991.

Elmer Schylor Morris and Vivian Vasthi Ellsworth had the following children:

1.2.4.2.1.2.1. BETTY BERNICE MORRIS was born and died in infancy in 1931.

1.2.4.2.1.2.2. ROMONA LEE MORRIS, born 1932 in Oklahoma, married James J Kennedy on 26 June 1949 in Cleveland, Oklahoma. He was born about 1924.

1.2.4.2.1.2.3. MARTHA CAROLINE MORRIS, born 11 October 1936 in Oklahoma, married Kenneth Wayne Pence, born 19 February 1935 in Norman, Oklahoma, . He died on 11 January 2013 in Danville, Yell County, Arkansas, .

1.2.4.2.1.2.4. ETHEL SUE MORRIS was born about 1939 in Oklahoma.

1.2.4.2.1.2.5. RICHARD ELMER MORRIS was born in 1942.

1.2.4.2.1.2.6. CHARLOTTE ANN MORRIS was born in 1944.

1.2.4.2.1.2.7. NORA JEAN MORRIS was born in 1945.

1.4.2.6.2.1, MELVIN GLEN STEWART (VaderScott Stewart, Milton Javan₄,Mahulda Bohannon,Mary Ann Pendergrass,”Buncombe”John₁), born 19 November 1920 in Mulberry, Arkansas, died 5 February 2002. On 8 March 1945 in Blytheville, he married Mabel Evelyn Brewer, born 2 November 1926 in Arkansas, died 27 July 2010.

Melvin Glen Stewart and Mabel Evelyn Brewer had at least the following children:

1.4.2.6.2.1.1. JUDY STEWART, born about 1946, married Jimmy Darrel Rogers, born 1940, died 2002.

1.4.2.6.2.1.2. GLYNDA STEWART was born about 1947.

1.5.4.1.2.1. GERALDINE GAYLE PENDERGRASS (Asa Allen₅, James Moses₄, James Oliver₃, Moses₂, “Buncombe” John₁) born 12 May 1918 in Kansas, died 13 July 2011 in Desert Hot Springs, California, . She married (1) James W Meek, who was born about 1914 in Kansas. She married an unknown spouse on 12 November 1953 in Cook, Illinois, [?]

James W Meek and Geraldine Gayle Pendergrass had the following children:

1.5.4.1.2.1.1. DANIEL GILLESPIE MEEK was born about 1934 in Kansas.

1.5.4.1.2.1.2. PATSY ROGENE MEEK was born about 1939 in Kansas.

1.5.4.1.2.3. BERNADINE PENDERGRASS (Asa Allen₅, James Moses₄, James Oliver₃, Moses₂, “Buncombe” John₁), born 8 May 1922 in Topeka, died 8 May 1986 in Des Plaines, Illinois. She married (1) Ralph Oberg, born on 9 October 1918 in Chicago, died 18 November 2002 in Johnston City. She married (2) Arthur Lindeman, born 1913 in Cook County, died 1950.

Arthur Lindemann and Bernadine Pendergrass had the following child:

1.5.4.1.2.3.1. SANDRA[?], LINDEMANN married a Sine.

1.5.4.1.5.1. JAMES FREDERICK FISHER (Ozona Fredonia₃ Pendergrass,JamesMoses₄,JamesOliver₃,Moses₂,”Buncombe”-John₁) born 17 October 1906, died December 1967 in Topeka. He married Anna E Unknown, born about 1906..

James Frederick Fisher and Anna E Unknown had the following children:

1,5,4,1,5,1,1, FRED A, FISHER was born about 1924 in Kansas.

1.5.4.1.5.1.2. JOHN F FISHER was born about 1926 in Kansas.

1.5.4.1.5.3. WALTER FRANCIS FISHER SR (Ozona Fredonia₃ Pendergrass,JamesMoses₄,JamesOliver₃,Moses₂,”Buncombe”John₁),was born 30 April 1910, died 28 December 1995 and married Lillian Elizabeth Lee, who was born 5 May 1914, and died 16 October 1934 in Topeka.

Walter Francis Fisher and Lillian Elizabeth Lee had the following child:

1.5.4.1.5.3.1. WALTER FRANCIS FISHER JR, born 21 October 1933 in Topeka, Kansas, died 12 February 2014 in Kingman, Mohave County, Arizona.He married Jacqueline Parks, born 7 December 1936 in Dalhart, Texas.

1.6.3.2.3.2 DOROTHY GERALDINE “JERRY” COX (Eliza Noles Pendergrass,Wesley Presley Lonzo₄,Caleb Joshua₃,Joseph F₂,”Buncombe”John₁), born 1 June 1920 Fort Worth, died 3 April 2013 Indiana married Paul William Rackers 3 August 2004.

Paul William Rackers and Dorothy Geraldine Cox had the following children:

1.6.3.2.3.2.1. PAULA ELIZABETH RACKERS, born 26 August 1944 in Ohio, married (1) Richard James Harris, born there 24 July 1936, and (2) Jon W Holmes, born 1947, on 23 December 1967.

1.6.3.2.3.2.2. BARBARA J RACKERS

1.6.3.2.3.2.3. ANN RACKERS married a Messerdorf.

1.6.3.2.3.2.4. ROBERT RACKERS

1.6.3.2.3.2.5. MICHAEL RACKERS

1.6.3.2.3.2.6. THOMAS RACKERS

1.6.10.1.1.3. JUANITA CHRISTINE MCMILLAN (Elizabeth Sharlotte “Lizzie” Baird, Mary C₄ Pendergrass, John Henry₃ Pendergrass, Joseph F₂ “Buncombe” John₁) [*see above for bographical information*]

William Thomas Aydelotte and Juanita Christine McMillan had the following child:

1.6.10.1.1.3.1. CURTIS WAYNE AYDELOTTE.

Elmer Noel “Dump” Cox and Juanita Christine McMillan had the following child:

1.6.10.1.1.3.2. WANDA LOUISE COX was born about 1945 in Texas (born to Juanita and “Dump” Cox while her husband was off in the war.). She married Homer Cornelius Hays.

1.6.10.1.7.3. HENRY HAROLD BAIRD (Homer William₆, Mary C₄Pendergrass, John Henry₃, Joseph F₂,”Buncombe”John₁) born 20 February 1934 in Bowie County, Texas, died 16 March 2015 in Gladewater, Texas. He married (1) Dorothy Lorene Bates 1 February 1954, born 1938 and (2) Juanita L Hill on 8 August 1979 in Gregg, Texas. She was born on 29 February 1936 and died on 20 February 2016.

Henry Harold Baird and Dorothy Lorene Bates had the following children:

1.6.10.1.7.3.1. WILLIAM HOWARD BAIRD, born 13 April 1960 in Gregg County, died there on 6 July 2006.

1.6.10.1.7.3.2. CHARLES EDWARD “SCOOTER” BAIRD, born 8 February 1962 in Gladewater, died 14 October 2011 in New Boston, Texas. On 17 November 1999 in Bowie County, he married Lannie S Walker, born about 1959.

1.9.1.1.4.1. LOIS CORRINE SIMMONS (Albert Alexander₅,Alexander Solon₄, Mary Ann Keziah Pendergrass, Phillip₂,”Buncombe”John₁),born 14 April 1916 in Paris, Arkansas, died 20 January 2004 in Tulsa. She married Abner Joel Ellington, son of Ben Ellington and Lora Emma, on 22 December 1935 in Logan County. He was born on 7 May 1917 in Driggs, Logan County, Arkansas and died there on 30 July 1970.

Abner Joel Ellington and Lois Corrine Simmons had the following children:

1.9.1.1.4.1.1. BOBBY JOEL ELLINGTON was born on 22 November 1936 in Paris, Logan County, Arkansas, and died on 4 July 2011 in Fort Smith, Sebastian County, Arkansas.

1.9.1.1.4.1.2. PATSY ELLINGTON was born about 1939 in Arkansas.

1.9.1.1.4.2. HARRIET ELIZABETH “MAY” SIMMONS (Albert Alexander₅,Alexander Solon₄,Mary Ann Keziah Pendergrass, Phillip₂,”Buncombe”John₁) She married (1) a Penick, (2) H Eugene Armstrong, and (3) John William Anderson, Junior. [*see above for biographical information*]

John William Anderson Jr and May Simmons had the following child:

1.9.1.1.4.2.1. JOHN WILLIAM ANDERSON III ,born 6 February 1954, died 23 February 2013 in Oklahoma.

1.9.1.1.4.4. DIXIE DELANE SIMMONS (Albert Alexander₅,Alexander Solon₄,Mary Ann Keziah Pendergrass, Phillip₂,”Buncombe”John₁), born 7 November 1937 in Paris,Arkansas, died 4 May 2014 in Cushing, Oklahoma. She married (1) Virgil Elbe Pittser, born 8 June 1923, died 15 February 2003. She married (2) Robert E Kinney on 30 December 1971 in Carthage, Jasper County, Missouri. Robert E was born about 1933.

Virgil Elbe Pittser and Dixie Delane Simmons had the following children:

1.9.1.1.4.4.1. BRADLEY DON PITTSER was born in 1958 and died in 2015.

1.9.1.1.4.4.2. SONYA GAYLE PITTSER was born in 1963 and died in 2012.

1.9.7.3.7.3. GARLAND LEE “BUDDY” CAINE,(FrancesEudora₃, Mary Bell Cantrell,Caldonia D₃Pendergrass, Phillip₂,”Buncombe”John₁) born 20 February 1937 in California, died 5 May 2010. He married Shirley Annalee Johnson, who was born about 1938 in Woodland, Washington.

Garlaned Lee Caine/Longbottom and Shirley Annalee Johnson had the following children:

1.9.7.3.7.3.1. CATHERINE JEAN CAINE, born 12 August 1957 in San Diego, California, married (1) Mark Stephen Yeats on 6 December 1976 in Nueces, Texas, and (2) Ricky A Piper in Cowlitz, Washington, born in 1963 and died in 2018.

1.9.7.3.7.3.2. CAREN L CAINE, born 14 August 1959 in San Diego, married Timothy P Gimper, born 1955,

1.9.7.3.7.3.3. ROBERT R CAINE was born 30 April 1962.

1.9.7.3.7.3.4. CHRISTINA MARIE CAINE, born 23 December 1963 married (1) Dennis John Wachob on 10 November 1984 in Cowlitz, Washington. He was born in 1958 and died in 2018. She married (2) Scott William Dennis on 5 August 2001 in Oregon.

_____ Generation 7 _____

1.1.7.4.5.2.1. LOUISE LAVERNE PENDERGRASS (Roy Vollie Pendergrass,Luke Green₃,Hiram Marion₄,Matthew W₃, Benjamin,”Buncombe” John₁) was born 2 June 1959 in Maricopa County, Arizona and died 26 August 2008. She married (1) Rick Dale Weber, (2) Brian K Millard on 21 February 1981 in Solano, California, and (3) Steve Evans.

Rick Dale Weber and Louise LaVerne Pendergrass had the following child:

1.1.7.4.5.2.1.1. MELISSA J WEBER was born in 1978.

Brian K Millard and Louise LaVern Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.7.4.5.2.1.2. JASON KENYON MILLARD was born in 1983.

1.1.7.4.5.2.1.3. KARA MICHELLE MILLARD-EVANS was born in 1984.

1.1.7.4.5.2.2. LURETTA VOLANN PENDERGRASS (Roy Vollie Pendergrass,Luke Green₃,Hiram Marion₄,Matthew W₃, Benjamin,”Buncombe” John₁) was born 7 August 1971 and married (1) Joseph G Azevedo on 24 August 1991. He was born 1971 in Sacramento, California. She married (2) Steve B Greeley on 25 February 1995. He was born in 1968.

Joseph G Azevedo and Luretta Volann Pendergrass had the following child:

1.1.7.4.5.2.2.1. AMARETTA JOELLE AZEVEDO was born in 1992.

Steve B Greeley and Luretta Volann Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.7.4.5.2.2.2. MARY LYNN GREELEY was born in 1995.

1.1.7.4.5.2.2.3. STEVEN ROY GREELEY was born in 1997.

1.1.7.4.5.2.3. VOLLIE ROY PENDERGRASS, JR (Roy Vollie Pendergrass,Luke Green₃,Hiram Marion₄,Matthew W₃, Benjamin,”Buncombe” John₁).was born 3 January 1974 in Solano, California. He married (1) Alma B Vásquez, who was born in 1975. He married (2) Noel Denise Donahue on 4 April 2004 in Washoe, Nevada, born 2 February 1979 in Solano, Califorina.

Vollie Roy Pendergrass Jr and Alma B Vasquez had the following child:

1.1.7.4.5.2.3.1. ROY ANTHONY PENDERGRASS was born in 1992.

1.1.7.4.5.2.3.1. **Vollie Roy Pendergrass Jr and Noel Denise Donahue had the following children:**
1.1.7.4.5.2.3.2. LAILA PENDERGRASS was born in 2005.
1.1.7.4.5.2.3.3. VOLLIE PENDERGRASS was born in 2006.
1.1.7.4.5.2.3.4. BENJAMIN ROY PENDERGRASS was born *about* 2008.

1.1.9.6.1.7.3. EDWARD COLUMBUS₇, “LUM” WEEKS (Sarah Jane₆ Willmon/Wildman, William M Willmon₇, Isaiah Willmon₄, Hannah Caroline₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂, “Buncombe” John₁) born about 1879 [D C says 10 March 1877 but he was only 1 in the 1880 census] was buried 31 December 1955, and on 1 February 1899, he married Sarah E Guffey, with consent of his father John, indicating that he was not yet 21.
Edward Columbus Weeks and Sarah E Guffey had the following children:
1.1.9.6.1.7.3.1. PEARL₈ WEEKS was born 1900 in Alabama.
1.1.9.6.1.7.3.2. EDWARD COLUMBUS “BOSS” WEEKS, JR , born 1903 in Alabama, married Sarah “Ellen” Guffey on 26 December 1924 in Marshall County. She was born 1903 in Texas and died in 1976.
1.1.9.6.1.7.3.3. SHERMAN W WEEKS was born 1923 in Alabama and died in 1998.

1.1.9.6.1.7.8. NANCY ANN₇, “ANNIE MAE” WEEKS (Sarah Jane₆ Willmon/Wildman, William M Willmon₇, Isaiah Willmon₄, Hannah Caroline₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂, “Buncombe” John₁) was born on June 1897, and died on 17 September 1966 in Oklahoma. She married Silas P Childress.
Silas P Childress and Nancy “Annie mae” weeks had the following child.:
1.1.9.6.1.7.8.1. OADS [OTIS?] JAMES₈ CHIILDRESS born 5 March 1931 in Oklahoma, died 23 June 1992.

1.2.1.3.2.3.1.JEFFREY LYNN PENDERGRAFF(Harold Lloyd Pendergraff James ThomasD₅,JoelH₄Pendergrass,William R₃,Raleigh₂,”Buncombe”John₁) , born 1 May 1956 in Flint, Michigan, married Kerry Lee Hitchcock, born 1954.
Jeffrey Lynn Pendergraff and Kerry Lee Hitchcock had the following child:
1.2.1.3.2.3.1.1. JOSEPH ALAN₈ PENDERGRAFF, born 28 May 1977, married Pamela Heidi Stephenson,born 1971.

1.2.3.4.1.2.1. BARBARA HOUSEMAN (RaymondHerbert Houseman,Thomas“Pleasant”₅,MargaretAnn₄Pendergrass,JohnGeorge₃,Raleigh₂,”Buncombe”John₁),, born 1937, married George “Fred” Pitts.
George “Fred” Pitts and Barbara Houseman had the following children:
1,2,3,4,1,2,1,1. GEORGENA PITTS married a Davis.
1.2.3.4.1.2.1.2. SANDRA PITTS married a Clutts.
1.2.3.4.1.2.1.3. RONALD PITTS
1.2.3.4.1.2.1.4. ROBERT ‘BRICE”PITTS.

1.2.3.4.1.2.2. BETTY J HOUSEMAN (RaymondHerbert Houseman,Thomas“Pleasant”₅,MargaretAnn₄Pendergrass,JohnGeorge₃,Raleigh₂,”Buncombe”John₁), born 12 March 1938, died 16 March 1979 in Alachua, Florida, married Charles Gilbert.
Charles Gilbert and Betty J Houseman had the following children:
1.2.3.4.1.2.2.1. CHARLES “CHUCK”₈GILBERT JR.
1.2.3.4.1.2.2.2 RANDALL GILBERT
1.2.3.4.1.2.2.3. MARY ELLEN GILBERT
1.2.3.4.1.2.2.4. ALAN GILBERT

1.2.3.4.1.2.3. ARTHUR LEE “ART” HOUSEMAN (RaymondHerbert Houseman,Thomas“Pleasant”₅,MargaretAnn₄Pendergrass,JohnGeorge₃,Raleigh₂,”Buncombe”John₁),, born 23 March 1940, died 2017.
Arthur Lee Houseman and Frances Marie Suits had the following children:
1.2.3.4.1.2.3.1. DAVID₈HOUSEMAN
1.2.3.4.1.2.3.2. DEAN HOUSEMAN
1.2.3.4.1.2.3.3. LEANNA HOUSEMAN
1.2.3.4.1.2.3.4. ED HOUSEMAN

1.2.3.4.1.2.4. JUDY K HOUSEMAN (RaymondHerbert Houseman,Thomas“Pleasant”₅,MargaretAnn₄Pendergrass,JohnGeorge₃,Raleigh₂,”Buncombe”John₁),, born 30 September 1942, married Morris Hall.
Morris Hall and Judy K Houseman had the following children:
1.2.3.4.1.2.4.1. PRESTON₈HALL
1.2.3.4.1.2.4.2. RACHEL HALL
1.2.3.4.1.2.4.3. JON HALL

1.2.3.4.1.2.5. DONALD D HOUSEMAN(RaymondHerbert Houseman,Thomas“Pleasant”₅,MargaretAnn₄Pendergrass,JohnGeorge₃,Raleigh₂,John₁),born 7 September 1944,married Barbara Lee, born 29 August 1947, died 16 September 2009.
Donald D Houseman and Barbara Lee had the following children:
1.2.3.4.1.2.5.1. BENJAMIN “BEN”₈HOUSEMAN
1.2.3.4.1.2.5.2. GRETCHEN HOUSEMAN

1.2.3.4.1.2.6. RAY EDWARD HOUSEMAN (RaymondHerbert Houseman,Thomas“Pleasant”₅,MargaretAnn₄Pendergrass,-JohnGeorge₃,Raleigh₂,”Buncombe”John₁),born 22 October 1946, married Sherri (?)
Ray Edward Houseman and Sherri Unknown had the following children:
1,2,3,4,1,2,6,1. MATT₈HOUSEMAN
1,2,3,4,1,2,6,2. CHRIS₈HOUSEMAN

1.2.3.4.1.10.1.JENNIFER D, HOUSEMAN (Billie GeneHouseman, Thomas Pleasant₅,MargaretAnn₄Pendergrass,JohnGeorge₃Pendergrass,Raleigh₂Pendergrass,”Buncombe”John₁Pendergrass) born 18 December 1968 in Peoria, Illinois, married Theron W Holland, who was born 10 September 1962 in Arkansas and died November 2014 in North Dakota.
Theron W Holland and Jennifer D Houseman had the following children:
1.2.3.4.1.10.1.1. NICHOLAS W₈ HOLLAND SR, born 17 January 1988 Carbondale,Illinois, met Jessica Blackwood.
1.2.3.4.1.10.1.2. THOMAS A HOLLAND, born 7 March 1990 in Fayetteville, Washington County, Arkansas, met or married Amber Young.

1.2.4.2.1.2.3. MARTHA CAROLINE MORRIS (Vivian Vasthi Ellsworth, Sylvia Arsulia Powell, John George Powell, Mary Jane Pendergrass,Raleigh₂,“Buncombe”John₁),born on 11 October 1936 in Oklahoma, married Kenneth Wayne Pence, who was born on 19 February 1935 in Norman, Cleveland County, Oklahoma, and died on 11 January 2013 in Danville, Arkansas, .
Kenneth Wayne Pence and Martha Caroline Morris had the following children:
1.2.4.2.1.2.3.1. KENNETH WAYNE PENCE II was born on 4 May 1955. He married (1) Laquita Kay Trivett, born 1955, on 28 December 1973. He married (2) Pamela A Meer, born 1944, on 20 February 2004 in Tarrant, Texas.
1.2.4.2.1.2.3.2. DENNIS JAMES PENCE was born in 1956.
1.2.4.2.1.2.3.3. GARY DON PENCE was born in 1957.

1.4.2.6.2.1.1. DAUGHTER STEWART (MelvinGlen Stewart,VaderScott Stewart,Milton Javan₄,Mahulda Bohannon,MaryAnn₂Pendergrass,”Buncombe”John₁), born about 1946, married Jimmy Darrel Rogers, born 1940, died 2002.
Jimmy Darrel Rogers and Unknown Daughter Stewart had at least the following child:
1.4.2.6.2.1.1.1.GINA₈ ROGERS married a Santos.

1.5.4.1.2.3.1. SANDRA[?],LINDEMANN (Bernadine Pendergrass, Asa Allen₆,JamesMoses₄, James Oliver₃,Moses₂,“Buncombe”John₁Pendergrass). She married a Sine. Bernadine’s obituary mentions a Sandra Sine.
Unknown Sine and Sandra[?] Lindemann had the following child:
1.5.4.1.2.3.1.1. CHARLES ‘CHUCK”₈ SINE.

1.5.4.1.5.3.1. WALTER FRANCIS FISHER JR (Walter Francis Fisher Sr, Ozona Fredonia, Pendergrass,JamesMoses₄,JamesOliver₃,Moses₂,”Buncombe”John₁), born 21 October 1933 in Topeka, Kansas, died 12 February 2014 in Kingman, Mohave County, Arizona. He married Jacqueline Parks, born 7 December 1936 in Dalhart, Texas.
Walter Francis Fisher Jr and Jacqueline Parks had the following child:
1.5.4.1.5.3.1.1. BRIAN₈FISHER was born 4 May 1958 in Tucson, Pima County, Arizona.

1.6.3.2.3.2.1. PAULA ELIZABETH RACKERS (Dorothy Geraldine Cox, Eliza Noles Pendergrass,Wesley Presley Lonzo₄, Caleb Joshua₃, Joseph F,”Buncombe”John₁),born 26 August 1944 in Ohio, married (1) Richard James Harris, born there 24 July 1936, and (2) Jon W Holmes, born 1947, on 23 December 1967.
Richard James Harris and Paula Elizabeth Rackers had the following child:
1.6.3.2.3.2.1.1.TERESA ELIZABETH₈ HARRIS, born 29 June 1964 in Ohio, married Michael Patrick Holmes in Fairfax, Virginia. He was born 11 April 1962.
Jon W Holmes and Paula Elizabeth Rackers had the following child:
1.6.3.2.3.2.1.2 PAULA₈HOLMES was born about 1969.

1.6.10.2.1.3.2. WANDA LOUISE COX (Juanita Christine McMillan, Elizabeth Sharlotte “Lizzie” Baird, Mary C₄ Pendergrass, John Henry₃ Pendergrass, Joseph F Pendergrass,“Buncombe”John Pendergrass) was born about 1945 in Texas (born to Juanita and “Dump” Cox while her husband was off in the war.). She married Homer Cornelius Hays.
Homer Cornelius Hays and Wanda Louise Cox had the following child:
1.6.10.2.1.3.2.1. GLENN MORGAN₈ HAYS was born on 27 April 1964 in Bell, Texas. He married Amy K Gorman on 1 December 1982 in Andrews, Texas. She was born about 1963.

_____ **Generation 8** _____

1.1.9.6.1.7.3.2. EDWARD COLUMBUS₈, “BOSS” WEEKS, JR ,(Edward Columbus “Lum”Weeks, Sarah Jane Willmon/Wildman, William M Willmon₇, Isaiah Willmon₈, Hannah Caroline₃ Pendergrass, Benjamin₂, “Buncombe” John₁) born 1903 in Alabama, married Sarah “Ellen” Guffey on 26 December 1924 in Marshall County, born 1903 in Texas and died in 1976.
Edward Columbus Weeks Jr and Sarah “Ellen” Guffey had the following children:
1.1.9.6.1.7.3.2.1. LEO L₉WEEKS, born 1925 in Alabama, died in 1981.
1,1,9,6,1,7,3,2,2. JERUSHA IRENE WEEKS born in 1927 in Alabama, died in 1963.
1.1.9.6.1.7.3.2.3. L D WEEKS was born 1930 in Alabama. He died in 2006.
1.1.9.6.1.7.3.2.4. OLIVE/OLLIE MAE WEEKS
1.1.9.6.1.7.3.2.5. MARGIE B WEEKS III [*twin*] was born in 1936 in Alabama.
1.1.9.6.1.7.3.2.6. ARGIE C WEEKS [*twin*],born 1936 in Alabama, married William E Inman, born 1934,died in 2008.
1.1.9.6.1.7.3.2.7. ORVEL/ORVILLE WEEKS was born about 1938 in Alabama.

1.2.1.3.2.3.1.1. JOSEPH ALAN₈ PENDERGRAFF(JeffreyLynn Pendergraff,Harold Lloyd Pendergraff James ThomasD₅,JoelH₄Pendergrass,William R₃,Raleigh₂,”Buncombe”John₁) born 28 May 1977, married Pamela Heidi Stephenson, born in 1971.
Joseph Alan Pendergraff and Pamela Heidi Stephenson had the following children:
1.2.1.3.2.3.1.1.1. HUNTER ALAN₉ PENDERGRAFF was born in 2002.
1.2.1.3.2.3.1.1.2. HAYLEE ANN PENDERGRAFF was born in 2005.

1.2.3.4.1.10.1.1. NICHOLAS W₈ HOLLAND SR (Jennifer D₇ Houseman, Billie Gene Houseman, Thomas Pleasant₆,Margare-tAnn₄Pendergrass,JohnGeorge₃,Raleigh₂,John₁), born 17 January 1988 in Carbondale, Illinois, met/ married Jessica Blackwood.
Nicholas W Holland and Jessica Blackwood had the following child:
1.1.3.4.1.10.1.1.1.NICHOLAS W₉HOLLAND JR,born 12 May 2008 in Buffalo, New York.

1.2.3.4.1.10.1.2. THOMAS A₆HOLLAND (Jennifer D₇ Houseman, Billie Gene Houseman, Thomas Pleasant₆,MargaretAnn₄Pendergrass,JohnGeorge₃,Raleigh₂,John₁) born 7 March 1990 in Fayetteville, Arkansas, met or married Amber Young.
Thomas A Holland Sr and Amber Young had the following child:
1.1.3.4.1.10.1.2.1. WARREN THOMAS MICHAEL₉HOLLAND, born 18 March 2010 in Buffalo, New York.

1.2.4.2.1.2.3.1. KENNETH WAYNE₆ PENCE II (Martha Caroline Morris, Vivian Vasthi Ellsworth, Sylvia Arsulia Powell, John George Powell, MaryJane Pendergrass,Raleigh₂, “Buncombe” John₁), born 4 May 1955, married (1) Laquita Kay Trivett on 28 December 1973, who was born in 1955. He married (2) Pamela A Meer on 20 February 2004 in Tarrant, Texas, born about 1944.
Kenneth Wayne Pence II and Laquita Kay Trivitt had the following children:
1.2.4.2.1.2.3.1.1. AMANDA JUNE PENCE was born in 1981.
1.2.4.2.1.2.3.1.2. TABITHA DAWN PENCE [*triplet*] was born in 1985.
1.2.4.2.1.2.3.1.3. KATRINA NICOLE PENCE [*triplet*] was born in 1985.
1.2.4.2.1.2.3.1.4. ANGELA KATHLEEN PENCE [*triplet*] was born in 1985.

Generation 9

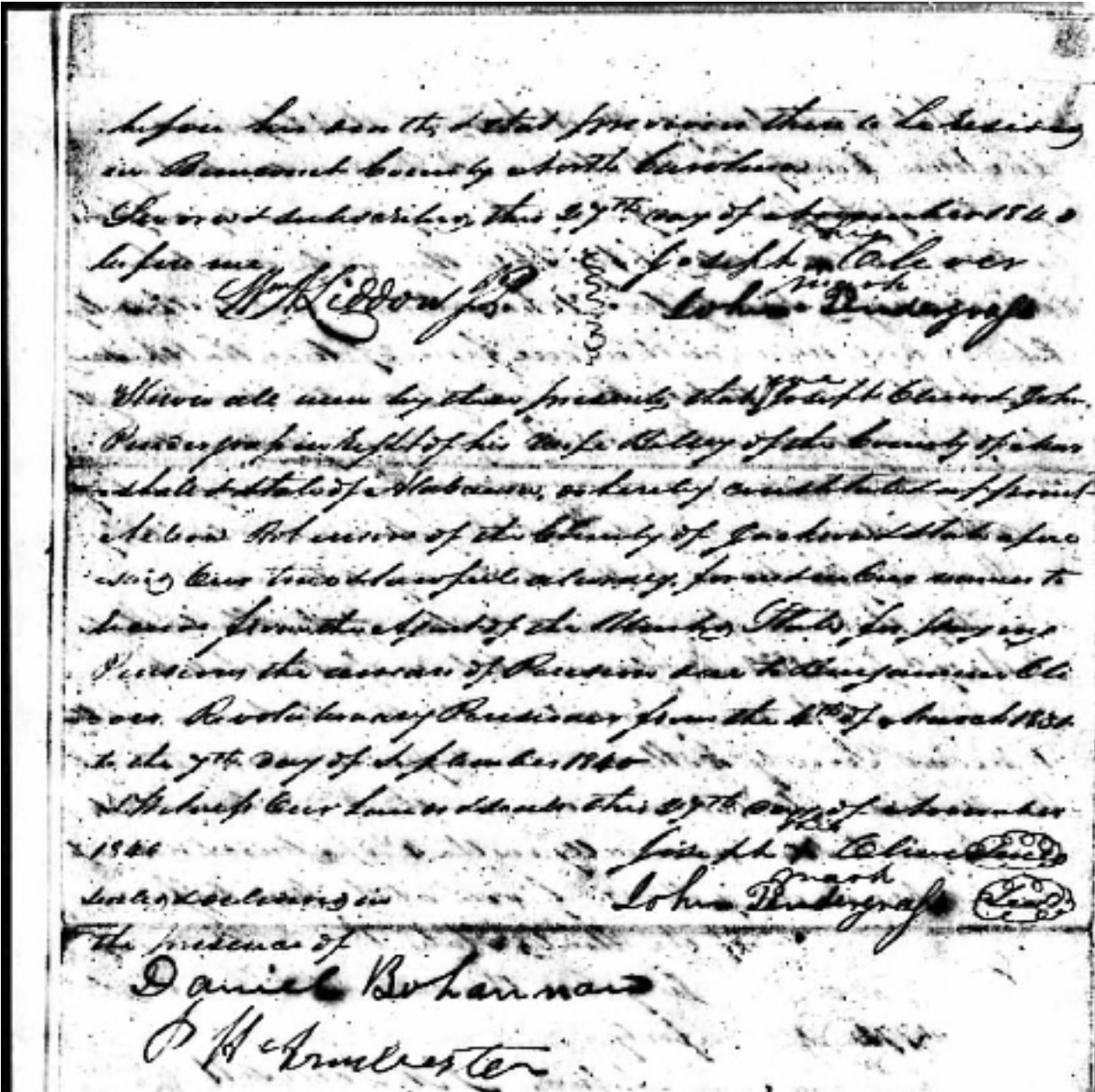
1.1.9.6.1.7.3.2.6. ARGIE C₈ WEEKS (Edward C “Boss”₇,Edward Columbus₆,Sr, Sarah Jane Willmon, William M Willmon,Isaiah₅ Willmon, Hannah Caroline Pendergrass, Benjamin Pendergrass, “Buncombe” John₁ Pendergrass) was born in 1936 in Ala-bama, and married William E “Bill” Inman, who was born in 1934 and died in 2008.
William R “Bill” Inman and Argie C Weeks had the following children:
1.1.9.6.1.7.3.2.6.1. ANNECIA YVETTE₉ INMAN was born in 1957.
1.2.9.6.1.7.3.2.6.2. MARK ANTHONY INMAN was born in 1960.
1.2.9.6.1.7.3.2.6.3. MALINDA ROSE INMAN, born 21 July 1961 in Chattanooga, married Richard Lewis Blevins, who was born in 1959.

Generation 10

1.1.9.6.1.7.3.2.6.3. MALINDA ROSE₉ INMAN (Argie C₈ Weeks, Edward C “Boss” Weeks, Sarah Jane Willmon, William M Willmon, Isaiah Willmon, Hannah Caroline Pendergrass,Benjamin₆, “Buncombe” John₁),born 21 July 1961 in Chattanooga, Hamilton County, Tennessee married Richard Lewis Blevins, born 1959.
Richard Lewis Blevins and Malinda Rose Inman had the following children:
1.1.9.6.1.7.1.6.3.1. KELLY TYREE₁₀ BLEVINS was born in 1982.
1.1.9.6.1.7.1.6.3.2. RICHARD KYLE BLEVINS was born in 1986.

¹ Revolutionary War Pension and Bounty-Land Application Files, NARA Microfilm M804, number S11156 (Oliver, Benjamin, North Carolina, initial affidavit and related papers.)
² Loose will of Oliver, William, 1762, North Carolina State Archives, Raleigh, also North Carolina Wills and Probate Records 1665-1998 Book 22, page 652.
³ Dorfman, John Frederick, ed., Saint George’s Parish, Spotsylvania County, Virginia: Vestry book, 1726-1745, published 1 January 1997, *passim*.
⁴ Ibid, 17 December 1756 (William Oliver paid for keeping Thomas Moore a year)
⁵ Ibid, 23 September 1757 (William Oliver parish refund for overpayment)
⁶ Ibid, October 1758 and 11 December,1758 (William Oliver paid for Moore, last mention)
⁷ September 1757 tax list of John Martin, North Carolina Archives, Raleigh. (Oliver first appears)
⁸ Granville County, North Carolina Land Grants, 2 December 1760, Grant 157, Book 14, p. 11.
⁹ Will of William Oliver, 1762, *supra*.
¹⁰ Revolutionary War Pension and Bounty-Land Application Files, NARA Microfilm M804, number S11156 (Oliver, Benjamin, North Carolina, initial affidavit and related papers.)
¹¹ Franklin County, North Carolina Deed Book 7, p 8. (Benj Oliver deed out to Debord in 1786)
¹² Granville County, North Carolina Deed Book E p 371.372 (deed in 1763), Bute County, North Carolina, Deed Book 5, p 4 (1772/1774)
¹³ Franklin County, North Carolina, Deed Book 7, p 1. (1787 Debord to John Hight deed)
¹⁴ Walton County, Georgia 1803 state census (Benjamin Oliver on strip of land disputer by Cherokee, S.C., N.C., U.S. government and Georgia)
¹⁵ North Carolina Land Grant Files 1693-1960 Grant number 2096 issued 29 November 1814 (Buncombe John land warrant 50 acres middle fork)
¹⁶ Buncombe County, North Carolina, Deed Book 12, p 335.
¹⁷ Buncombe County, North Carolina, Deed Book 12, p 511
¹⁸ Alabama Homestead and Cash Entry Patents document number 297 issued 1 June 1831 for 24.3 acres (1 Huntsville Yes 6S 5E 18) (Buncombe John 1831 land grant in Marshall county)
¹⁹ Revolutionary War Pension and Bounty-Land Application Files, NARA Microfilm M804, number R3421 (Fain, Ebenezer,,affidavit of Oliver, Benjamin)

²⁰ Revolutionary War Pension and Bounty-Land Application Files, NARA Microfilm M804, number S11156 (Oliver, Benjamin, North Carolina, initial affidavit and related papers.)
²¹ Marshall County, Alabama, deed of gift dated 1 January 1837, recorded 21 December 1837 (deed of gift, slave Enoch, from Benj to granddaughter Hannah)
²² Revolutionary War Pension and Bounty-Land Application Files, NARA Microfilm M804, number S11156. (payment of Oliver’s pension to his children)
²³ *ibid* (report of Benjamin Oliver’s children, alive, thought to be deceased, or not found)
²⁴ *ibid* (Final payment of Benjamin Oliver’s pension payable to surviving children)
²⁵ National Archives and Records Services, Final Payment Voucher of Pendergrass, Benjamin)
²⁶ Barred and Disallowed Case Files of the Southern Claims Commission 1871-1880, NARA Publication M1407, Pendergrass, Joseph F, Petition 8398



[8-A] Detail from Revolutionary Pension Record of Benjamin Oliver, father in law of “Buncombe” John Pendergrass

Chapter 9

Descendants of Donald McDonald and Maria Luisa Maximiliano, Exotic Forebears of Alma Tempest McDonald (Pendergrass) and the Second Litter

A: Descendants of Donald McDonald, Scotsman of Ontario, Canada

Although it is not possible to trace back the ancestors of each person who married into the Pendergrass family through the centuries, Donald “Uncle Mac” McDonald and those related to him by birth or marriage have such interesting and culturally varied histories that omitting them would be to cheat their descendants of an unusual and delightful portion of their heritage. While nearly all those mentioned in this book sprang from Western European and British Isles immigrants into Virginia who travelled westward in the normal migratory patterns, many over the Cumberland Gap into Kentucky and west from there, this old “Texian” did not follow the normal Appalachian pattern, nor did the ancestors of his first bride.

Donald MacDonald/MacDonell and his first wife’s de la Renaudière forebears are the only known individuals in this line who were almost famous, and the de la Renaudières the only provable ones who were even close to having been “peers of the realm”.

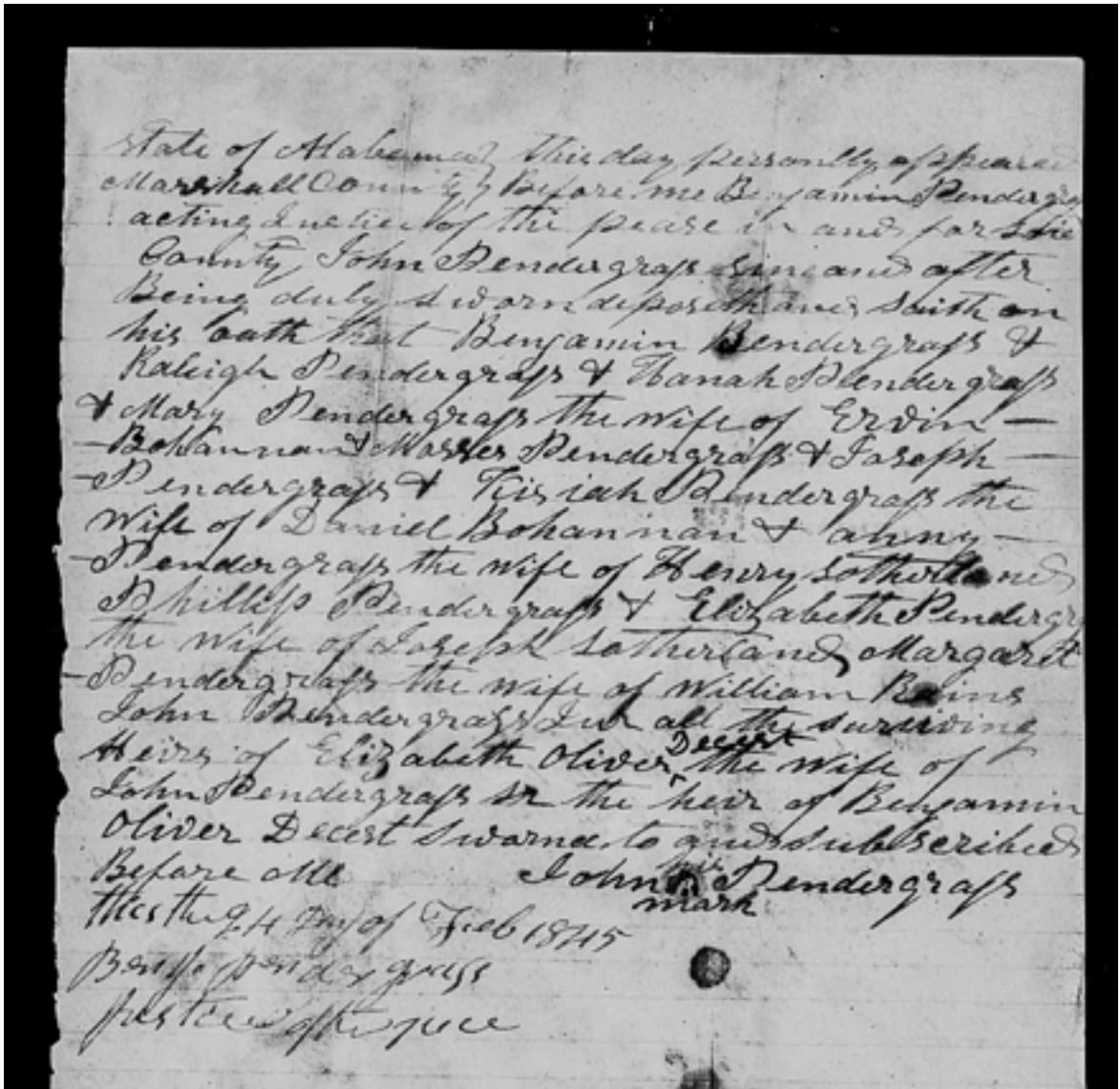
Although listing Donald’s downline will cause duplication of many descendants of George Washington Pendergrass Senior and his second wife Alma Tempest McDonald (the “second litter”) in the “Wake John” section, and will not apply at all to others who descend from George Sr through his first wife Margaret Bartlett (mother of the “first litter”), Donald MacDonald is one of our very few predecessors to have made it into the history books. In fact, so much is known about him once he reached Texas, and he was so well documented there, that it is difficult to believe that his exact birthplace and parentage, as of this publication, still have not been located, despite trips to Canada to assail tartan- kilted men with swabs.

Donald McDonald/McDonnell was born somewhere in Upper or Western Canada [now Ontario], as he stated in each Texas census record which asked the question, and on December 23rd, 1788, according to his 1884 obituary in the Houston Daily Post. Other sources list his birth date as January 23rd, 1789. Since he was a lifelong Catholic, his birth should have been recorded in early church records of the time, but such published records began some twenty years after his birth, and the few unpublished records are so disorganized that the churches in Ontario are not inclined to grant access.

In an effort to identify Donald’s parents, several MacDonald/MacDonell men of Glengarry County, Ontario, where many of the Catholic Scots first settled, consented to submit YDNA samples for comparison to Donald’s known descendant, James Marshall McDonald, whose results show clearly that he was indeed a MacDonald but a few markers off from each tested group. Other than his descendants and known relatives, the closest match to date has been to a Jim McDonald in London, whose forebear was born in Charlottenburg, Glengarry County, Ontario, and who shares a common ancestor with men who descend from Donald “Bhoir” MacDonell, born about 1736 in Camuscross, Sleat, Isle of Skye (but well documented and with no known son named Donald). Another match is to a gentleman whose Scottish-born McDonald ancestor first resided in Nova Scotia and then in Massachusetts. However, all that is actually known of “Uncle Mac”’s parents besides his birth date is that in the 1880 San Augustine census someone listed their birthplaces as “Scotland”. Whoever answered the census taker’s question, however, also said that Donald himself was born in Scotland, which was untrue. He did, however, throughout his life consider himself a Scot, and it is assumed from his birthplace and religion that he spoke Gaelic as well as English.

All that is known of his early background is that almost all Catholic Scots in Ontario were clustered in Glengarry County, and almost all were either immigrants from Western Inverness in Scotland or had crossed into Canada from the Mohawk Valley of New York when the American Revolution made their situation there unbearable.¹ Those latter men, many of them prominent MacDonalds, who abandoned their settlements in the colonies rather than rebel against England, are today revered in Canada as “United Empire Loyalists”.²

A second wave of Scots into Glengarry County, Ontario came as a result of cruel highland clearances and other political and religious pressures in Scotland. A group of well-placed MacDonald “factors” - ranking just below the Chief - chartered a ship in 1786 and filled it with their kinsmen by blood and clan allegiances, and made the voyage to Canada. After considerable hardship, these passengers eventually settled in the Charlottenburg area and were given land grants there which are well documented.³ The problem for those researching MacDonalds/MacDonells there is not the inability to find them, but rather in finding so many with the same small pool of first names that it is incredibly difficult to tell them apart. In fact, the researcher who arrives in Glengarry County with the announced intention of searching for an ancestor



[8-B] Marshall County, Alabama Court Record of heirs of John Pendergrass



[8-C] Marshall County, Alabama Courthouse

named Donald Macdonald is greeted with peals of friendly laughter at the absurdity of trying to find just one particular Donald among the many.

It should be noted that although a fuss is sometimes made over whether each Glengarry, Ontario family now spells and pronounces its name, MacDONald or MacDoNELL, both are from the same genetic stock and the spelling difference is as much a matter of geography as lineage. Our Donald's name was spelled a variety of ways in various documents over the years, including both of these, as well as McDaniel. His Texas descendants tend to spell it McDonald. All spelling variations may be presumed to be included under the traditional “MacDonald” or “McDonald” spelling in this chapter, to save space.

From his birth in 1788/9 to the Battle of Lundy's Lane on July 24th, 1814, [9-A][9-B] Donald's slate is nearly blank to us. At about the age of twenty-six, according to at least one of his Texas biographers⁴, he was a Captain [Sergeant?], and went into combat with a company of some 80-odd men in that battle fought near Niagara Falls – the bloodiest ever fought on Canadian soil – and came out of it with only fifteen remaining, and those taken as prisoners of war.⁵ Identifying him as an individual combatant on the muster rolls of that battle is difficult, not because he wasn't on them, but because there were so many Donald MacDonald/McDonnells listed that it is impossible to say for certain which one he was. In fact, three Donald MacDonalds enlisted for the War of 1812 at the town of Cornwall in Glengarry County, in less than a month.⁶

After painstaking research and the elimination of as many other Donalds as possible, the closest candidate to being the Donald MacDonald who went to Texas some years later was a Sergeant in the Glengarry Fencibles who was taken prisoner at the Battle of Lundy's Lane and was kept by the American forces until he was exchanged in Halifax, Nova Scotia, the following March, 1815.⁷ There is no record of a Donald MacDonald taken prisoner during that battle who held the rank of Captain, so among the possibilities are a later promotion or even an exaggeration on his part or, more likely, by his Texas biographers⁸.

Several Donald Macdonalds received grants of land in exchange for their military service in the War of 1812, but it is not known whether the Donald who later came to Texas was one of them.

At some point between his release in 1815 and the year 1824, he made his way by some unknown means to the Louisiana/Texas border on the Sabine River,⁹ where he met and married the first of his three wives, Maria Luisa Maximiliano D'Arze y Simms. It has been stated elsewhere that he travelled overland through Georgia, obtaining a passport from the Governor, but the Georgia passports are extant and complete, and there has been no evidence found of any passport issued by Georgia to any Donald MacDonald by any spelling. The only possible MacDonald found in Georgia census records was still there thirty years later. (Other branches of his descendants were told that he had travelled through Tennessee.)

It is not known where the idea of an overland trek through Georgia arose, though my own father was among those who voiced it. It would have been much more practical for Donald to have travelled by water from Canada down the Mississippi River to the area where he settled, but there is no record of it.

In any event, he had made his way to the no man's land between Louisiana and Texas by 1824 and was married (1) to María Luisa Maximiliano, daughter of Juan Ignacio Maximiliano D'Arze, (himself son of a Spanish military sergeant who died young) and [Marie] Françoise de la Renaudière, a descendant of Philippe de la Renaudière, a French mining engineer whose life and descendants are outlined in the next section. [Chapter 9-B]). María Luisa was also daughter of Anastacia Simms, herself daughter of Richard Simms of Bristol, England and María de la Concepción Pérez of Béxar County, Texas.[Chapter 9-B]

On September 24th, 1834, in his “character certificate” (application for permission to settle in the Mexican territory of T́exas), Donald stated that he had been born in Upper Canada, that he was head of a family of five.¹⁰ The exact composition of the family and whether he included himself as one of the five is ambiguous, but indicated that he had at least three children by 1834 and therefore had been married sometime no later than about 1826, his bride a native of Sabine County, Texas, where the marriage most likely occurred. Her parents were of prominent families residing at or near Fort Natchitoches, Louisiana. At the time, Catholicism was also a strict requirement for residence.¹¹

A quick and nearly accurate overview of Donald McDonald's life can be found in his obituary written by a newspaper man who knew and liked him: *The Houston Daily Post* printed his obituary on May 8, 1884, [p3 column 5] stating

“The old veteran Donald McDonald, whose severe illness was mentioned in my last to the Post, died on the evening of the 2nd instant and will be buried today at the family burying ground south of town, about five miles. Uncle Mac, as he was familiarly called, was a good man, and after a life spent in the service of Texas and her interests he has gone to his rest, having lived 95 years, 4 mos, and 10 days. He was a Canadian by birth, and a Scotsman by descent, and baptized a Roman Catholic and died in that faith. He was a British Soldier at the battle of Lundy's lane, and after peace he became a citizen of this

government, Coahuila and Texas first, then the Republic of Texas and afterward the State of Texas. To the flags of all he was true and faithful. He was fifty years a member of the Order of A. F. & A. Masons, being a member of Red Land Lodge #3, at this place, after his death a member of Rising Star Chapter of Rising Arch Masons hero at his demise. While he never renounced the faith of his church, he adhered with an extreme devotion to the principle of Free Masonry. He was honest, brave and generous, and was always in line when necessary to uphold and vindicate the right and the law. After nearly a century's devotion he has been gathered to his fathers.”¹²

A brief biography of him in the Handbook of Texas gives more details and a conflicting birth date: . MCDONALD, DONALD (1789–1884). *Donald McDonald, commissioner, political representative, soldier, and sheriff of San Augustine County, was born on January 23, 1789, in West Canada. He served as captain in the British army during the War of 1812 and participated in the battle of Lundy's Lane on July 25, 1814. He immigrated to Texas about 1826 and, in partnership with Wyatt Hanks, built a sawmill and gin near the site of present San Augustine that provided Ayish Bayou with lumber. For a year or two afterwards he operated a ferry for James Gaines on the Sabine River. McDonald was a representative of the Ayish Bayou District at the Convention of 1832 and the Consultation of 1835. He was appointed with Samuel S. Davis and William Nash as a commissioner to enlist volunteers for the Texas army under John G. Love, primary judge, and was a volunteer in Capt. William Scurlock's company. McDonald was a master Mason, a charter member of McFarland's Lodge, and Worshipful Master in 1847. He was sheriff of San Augustine County for two terms, 1856–60. About 1830 he married Maria Louisa Maxmillion, with whom he had five children. He married Martha Lomax on February 22, 1843, and they had one child. On January 30, 1854, he married Elizabeth Hightower; they had no children. McDonald died on May 2, 1884, and was buried in the Farrar [now Parker] Cemetery, six miles south of San Augustine.*¹³

The Biographies of the Texan Conventions and Congresses, 1832-1845 published the following: : **“ McDonald, Donald, member of the 1832 Convention from the Ayish Bayou District, was born in Canada, January 23, 1789. Fighting on the side of the British in the War of 1812, McDonald was a hero of the Battle of Lundy's Lane. He settled in the southwest part of San Augustine County, on his arrival in Texas; became a partner of Wyatt Hanks in a sawmill that furnished Ayish Bayou with lumber; and for a year or two kept a ferry on the Sabine River for James Gaines. During the Revolution in 1836, McDonald served in Captain William Scurlock's Company, for which service he received a bounty land grant. Elected sheriff of San Augustine County in 1856, he served two terms, this being his last public service before his death, May 2 1884. Ninety-five years old at this time, McDonald had been a Mason for fifty years, a Catholic, and a citizen of Canada, the United States, Coahuila and Texas, the Republic of Texas, and finally of the State of Texas. He was buried five miles south of San Augustine”¹⁴.**

In his flavorful, politically incorrect, often violent, often funny, and rather bloodthirsty “Personal Narratives of the West”, John Salmon “Rip” Ford described the Old Texians, who had gathered to honor General Sam Houston on the 4th of July, 1836 in San Augustine:

*“In the assembly which greeted General Houston were men of note. Colonel James Bullock, who commanded the Texians in 1832 when they expelled the Mexican troops under Colonel [José de las] Piedras from Nacogdoches, and Colonel Alexander Horton, one of General Houston's aides at San Jacinto, were there. **One splendid old soldier must not be omitted: Donald McDonald was captain of a company, on the British side, at the battle of Lundy's Lane [during the War of 1812]. He went into the fight with eighty odd men and came out with fifteen.** Colonel S. W. Blount, a signer of the Texas Declaration of Independence, was also present, if memory is not at fault.*

These gentleman of eastern Texas are mentioned to show the kind of men constituting the class since called “Old Texians”. A more candid, friendly, and hospitable population never occupied any country. A stranger was not allowed to pass a house without being invited to stop. No difference how long a guest remained, provided he minded his own business, he was entertained free of cost. If he asked for his bill, he was told a repetition of the inquiry would be taken as an insult. The coffee pot was on the fire at nearly every house in the country from daylight to bedtime. A visitor was invited to take a cup - a refusal was not taken in good part

Energy, bravery, a practical view of all matters, self-reliance, moderation, and a disposition to act in concert with their fellow citizens were the characteristics of the early settlers. Danger menaced them unceasingly, rendered them cautious, and moulded them into soldiers. Having to take care of themselves gave them an idea of what their far-off neighbors needed to make them comfortable and to protect them. Thus they acquired correct ideas of what was necessary to preserve order and give adequate protection to person and property. Many of those common-sense men rose to the full height of soldiers, legislators and statesmen”¹⁵

In 1824, Donald was operating Crow’s Ferry on the Sabine River between Texas and Louisiana. Much earlier, in 1794, the ferry had been built by Louis Chabinan/Sharben and his wife Marguerite La-Fleur. In 1796, Louis was drowned after being kicked into the Sabine by a horse, and Michael Crow married his widow.¹⁶ The death was found to be suspicious and Donald’s future father-in-law Juan Ignacio Maximiliano and his uncle Juan Pifermo were summoned to testify at the murder trial.¹⁷ Crow continued to operate two ferries on the Sabine until he sold the southern one to James Gaines about 1819.¹⁸

Donald was a recruiter, but also personally fought with the local militia on 2 August 1832 at the Battle of Nacogdoches,[**9-F, G**] first battle of the Texas Revolution, alongside his wife’s brother John/Juan Maximiliano III, in which the citizenry resisted a July order by the commander of the Mexican Army at Nacogdoches to surrender their arms.¹⁹ The conflict was part of a greater revolt by the Mexican Federalists against the central government, which many Texans initially supported. As fighting progressed, the Texans took possession of several of the town buildings, including the Old Stone Fort, and the Mexican Army evacuated during the night.²⁰ For his valiant service, Donald in 1835 received a bounty land grant of 4,428 acres in Jasper County adjoining Sabine.²¹ He appeared on the census in that year as head of household.²²

His second marriage to Martha Lomax occurred in San Augustine on 22 February 1843,²³ and one son was born of it. He appeared in the 1846 residence schedule²⁴ and the U S census of 1850, in which his birthplace was listed as western Canada, and living with him were no wife, but all his children, including his married daughter Mary, her husband Joseph Miller and their first two children. Also living there was Thomas Lomax, born 1836. Donald held one unnamed black male slave, 13 years of age in that year. He was also on an agricultural schedule in San Augustine County, and on 30 January1854 in San Augustine County, he married his third wife, Elizabeth Hunter (Hightower), who brought in her own children.²⁵

In the 1860 San Augustine census, his occupation was Sheriff (1856-60) and his birthplace was listed as Canada West. Apparently widowed a third time, he had sons John and David living with him. In the 1870 San Augustine County, census his birthplace was again listed as Canada West and living with him were his son John and daughter Nancy McDonald (Hightower) and her three sons Alexander, William and James. In 1880, someone else answered the census taker for Donald “McDaniel”, who was listed as blind by that year, and both he and his parents were said to have been foreign born in Scotland, which in Donald’s case was not true, though he was ever proud of his Scots heritage.

He stubbornly maintained until his dying day that the British prevailed over the Americans at the Battle of Lundy’s Lane, though in reality both sides had grievous losses and no one was victorious.²⁶

His death occurred after a brief but severe illness on 2 May 1884 and he was buried in the Farrar or Parker Cemetery, six miles north of San Augustine. A modern marker has been placed on his grave by his descendants, and although he was said to be buried beside María Luisa,²⁷, no marker for her exists there.

The bare statistics of his life are inadequate to describe Donald’s extraordinary life, however. His survival to the age of 95, given his warrior history, is in itself something of a miracle.

Note: As the spelling of names evolved in later generations from de la Renaudière to Lonadier and everything in between, it became very difficult to search databases for information about this family. Researchers should check indices for all possible spellings, in M, Mc, D, L, and R sections of documents being searched and in the index of this book. As settlers moved from Louisiana into East Texas, their names were frequently translated into Spanish for a time and then later Anglicized. For example, Jean le Baptiste Ignace de Léger dit Piedferme in Louisiana became, first, Juan Ignacio Piefermo in Texas and later just John Pifermo. It should also be noted that it was the custom in French, Spanish and other Catholic families to begin official religious names with a Saint’s name, so that one family might contain, for example, half a dozen girls with the first name Mary - Marie Louise, Marie Agnès, Marie Françoise, Marie Claire, and so on, with the “Marie” dropped for most of them in everyday use. For boys, a similar custom was followed in French with Jean (frequently Jean le Baptiste) and in Spanish with José - Jean Paul, Jean Pierre, José Luis, José Antonio and so forth. Surnames were frequently misspelled and eventually shortened by this process, as well, with de la Renaudière from France becoming Lonadier in Cajun country of Louisiana and Maximiliano shortened, sadly, to Maxey in East Texas]

It should also be mentioned that, while married French women generally kept their maiden names for life, in Spanish speaking countries the naming custom was somewhat more complicated. A child would be given a “first name” perhaps consisting of a Saint’s name and another name, but considered all one first name, e.g. José Luis, or Juan Pedro or María Luisa, and then given his or her father’s first surname (apellido paterno) followed by his mother’s first surname, (apellido materno), though in rough and tumble East Texas, with its rich mix of languages and cultures, such miceties were often disregarded.

Donald MacDonald and Maria Luisa Maximiliano D’Arze had the following children:

Generation 1

1. DONALD “UNCLE MAC” MCDONALD was born on 23 December 1788 (or January 23rd, 1789) somewhere in Canada West (Ontario), and died on 2 May 1884 in San Augustine County, Texas. He lies buried in the Farrar (or Parker) Cemetery six miles south of San Augustine, at least according to his published obituary.. He married (1) Maria Luisa Maximiliano d’Arze y Simms, daughter of Juan Ignacio Maximiliano D’Arze and Anastacia Simms, about 1828 in Louisiana or near Sabine County, Texas. This marriage produced five children. Maria Luisa/Marie Louise was born about 1810 in Louisiana and died about 1840 in San Augustine County, Texas. It is believed by descendants there, but not verified, that she is also buried in the Farrar/Parker cemetery. A modest modern marker was placed for Donald long after the his death, but no marker has been located for Maria Luisa. Donald married (2) Martha Lomax on 22 February 1843 in San Augustine County, Texas, and they had one child together before she died between 1846-1850 in San Augustine. He married (3) Elizabeth Hunter (Hightower) on 30 January 1854 in San Augustine, Texas,and they had no issue. In the 1870 census, Donald and his son John were listed in the same home, before Nancy [McDonald](Hightower), who was then listed with her three sons, Alexander, William E and David James Hightower (children of her deceased husband Hilliard Harmon Hightower).

Donald McDonald and Maria Luisa Maximiliano D’Arze had the following children:

1.1. MARY₂ MCDONALD was born in December 1830 in San Augustine County, Texas, and married Joseph Miller there on 8 December 1845. He was born about 1820 in Alabama.

1.2. DUNCAN MCDONALD was born about 1832 in San Augustine County, Texas and np further record was found.

1.3. NANCY MCDONALD was born on 15 October 1834 in San Augustine County, Texas, and died on 19 September 1906 in Sabine County. She married (1) Hilliard Harmon Hightower, son of her stepmother Elizabeth Hunter (Hightower) and Elizabeth’s late husband John N Hightower. on 22 December 1853, about a year before her father and his mother married. Hilliard was born about 1834 in Georgia and was killed in Arkansas on 28 December 1862 while fighting for the Confederacy. [*unverified tradition*] She married (2) William A McClanahan in 1880. He was born in November 1813 in Tennessee. In the 1870 census, her three sons with Hilliard H Hightower were living with her in her father’s home. In the 1900 census, remarried to William A McClanahan, she reported that she had borne five children, only two of whom were still living.

1.4. JOHN MCDONALD was born about 1836 in San Augustine County, Texas, .

1.5. ALEXANDER “ALEX” MCDONALD was born on 15 November 1838 in San Augustine County, Texas, and died there on 15 October 1912. He was buried in the Crow cemetery south of San Augustine, since he married Ellen Isabella Crow (daughter of James M Crow and Susan Ellen Brown [**9-I**] who was born on 21 August 1849 in San Augustine County and died there on 7 September 1894. [**9-C**] [**9-H**])

Donald “Uncle Mac” McDonald and Martha Lomax had the following child:

1.6. DAVID₂ MCDONALD was born about 1846 in San Augustine County, Texas.

Generation 2

1.1. MARY₂ MCDONALD (Donald “Uncle Mac”), was born in December 1830 in San Augustine County, Texas, and married Joseph Miller there on 8 December 1845. He was born about 1820 in Alabama.

Joseph Miller and Mary McDonald had the following children:

1.1.1. MARY “ELIZABETH”₃ MILLER, born 1 June 1847 in San Augustine, died 17 January 1922. She married Manning Charlie Coleman Jr, son of Manning Coleman Senior and Sarah Unknown, there on 14 March 1866. He was born on 10 August 1847 in Thomas, Georgia and died on 28 August 1910 in San Augustine, Texas.

1.1.2. MARY LOUISA MILLER was born about 1850 in San Augustine County, Texas, and married Sam Houston Lakey, who was born in 1837 and died in 1880.

1.1.3. BENJAMIN LAFAYETTE MILLER, born 29 December 1852 in San Augustine County, died 5 April 1930. He married (1) Eliza Unknown in 1887, born March 1862 in Texas. He married (2) Rachel [Hines?], born 4 April 1847 in Alabama and died on 17 April 1886 in Texas, .

1.1.4. DOLLY MILLER, born 5 January 1855 in San Augustine County, died 4 March 1882, married (a cousin?) William Henry Miller, son of John Miller and Nancy Adams, there 19 October 1876. He was born about 1856 in Texas.

1.1.5. JOSEPH MILLER, born October 1858 in Texas, married Polly Unknown in 1881, born December 1858, Texas.

1.1.6. WILLIAM HENRY MILLER, born November 1863 in Texas, married Euphemia “Fema” Unknown in 1884. She was born in August 1864 in Texas.

1.1.7. JULIA ANN MILLER was born about 1866 in Texas.

1.3 NANCY MCDONALD (Donald “Uncle Mac”),born 15 October 1834 in San Augustine, died 19 September 1906 in Sabine County. She married (1) Hilliard Harmon Hightower, on 22 December 1853. He was born about 1834 in Georgia and was killed in Austin, Conway County, Arkansas on 28 December 1862 while fighting for the Confederacy. [*unverified tradition*] She married (2) William A McClanahan in 1880. He was born in November 1813 in Tennessee. In the 1870 census she was widowed and living with three sons in her father’s home, and in 1900 she reported that she had borne five children, only two of whom were still living. Son David “James” had died before 1893, and it is not known which husband fathered the other two children who had died, However, Nancy was about 46 years old at her second marriage.

Hilliard Harmon Hightower and Nancy McDonald had at least the following children:

1.3.1. ALEXANDER “ALEC” HIGHTOWER born 20 March 1858 (headstone date) in San Augustine County, Texas and died 21 December 1940 (buried Brookeland Cemetery). On 22 March 1877 in Jasper, Texas, he married Martha Jane Zeigler, daughter of Bearl Zeigler and Frances Keack, born 16 April 1860 in Texas, died in Sabine County 8 June 1937.

1.3.2.. WILLIAM E₃ HIGHTOWER born 22 January 1859 in San Augustine County, died April 1918 in Geneva, Sabine County. The date of birth on his death certificate conflicts with that of his brother Alec’s and was likely earlier. He married

(1) Carrie L Gale on 11 August 1881 in San Augustine. She was born in April 1862 in Texas and died in 1910 in Sabine County. He married (2) Savanah Isabelle Marlow, daughter of Mat Marlow and Savanah Isabelle Roark, on 23 August 1915 in Sabine County. She was born 24 December 1888 in Texas and died 5 May1966 in Hemphill, Sabine County..

1.3.3. DAVID ‘JAMES’ HIGHTOWERwas born about 1859 in San Augustine County, Texas, and died there before 1893. On 10 April 1880, he married Martha Ann Worden, born in Texas about 1864.

1.5. ALEXANDER “ALEX”₂ MCDONALD (Donald“Uncle Mac”₁), born 15 November 1838 in San Augustine County, died there 15 October 1912. (Buried Crow cemetery south of San Augustine). In McCune Community, he married Ellen Isabella Crow, who was born on 21 August 1849 in San Augustine County and died there on 7 September 1894.

Alexander “Alex” McDonald and Ellen Isabella Crow had the following children: [9-C]

1.5.1. DUNCAN “DUNK” A.₃ MCDONALD, born 28 March 1868 in San Augustine, died 28 September 1928, married Barbery Ellen Rogers in 1893, born 12 January 1869 in Mississippi, died 10 June 1942 in San Augustine County, Texas., .

1.5.2. ROSE ELLEN MCDONALD, born 26 November 1869 in San Augustine, died 15 September 1922 in Lufkin, Angelina County, at age 52, married Joseph Knight Fisher Sr, son of Thomas Dance Fisher and Martha Elizabeth Blackwell, 25 February 1889 in Macune, Nacogdoches County. He was born there 26 February 1847,and died there on 18 October 1901.

1.5.3. JOHN RICHARD MCDONALD. born 15 January 1872 in San Augustine, died there 3 May 1918, buried in the James M. Crow Cemetery. He married Josephine “Josie” Rogers in 1898, born 11 June 1880 in Mississippi, died 26 July 1917.

1.5.4. MARY ALICE “MOLLIE” MCDONALD,born 3 November 1873 San Augustine, died 16 July 1940 in Newton, married Charles A Brown 29 January 1894 in San Augustine, born 14 October 1854 in Louisiana, died 1 February 1918.

1.5.5. JAMES ARNOLD MCDONALD, born 18 October 1875 in Macune, Texas, died 17 August 1926 in Houston. He was buried in the Crow cemetery South of San Augustine. He married Martha “Mattie” Isabelle Phelps, daughter of Elza Vinus Marcus Phelps and Mary Adelaide Simmons, on 13 November 1897 in San Augustine. She was born 17 November 1879 in Burkeville, Texas, and died on 20 January 1966 in Lexington, Fayette County, Kentucky, buried in Beattyville.[9-D] Elza Vinus Marcus Phelps was son of Enoch Sprull Sylvester Phelps and Cornealour [Cornelia} Johnson. [9-J]

1.5.6. WILLIAM “BILL” MCDONALD, born 12 July 1877 in San Augustine County, died on 19 February 1921.

1.5.7. FLORENCE E MCDONALD was born on 15 January 1880 in San Augustine County, Texas, and died on 18 March 1926. She married Joseph W Williams, born about 1877 in Texas.

1.5.8. DONALD “TUT” MCDONALD, born 24 November 1881 in San Augustine, died there on 31 December 1919.

1.5.9. EMILY LOUISE MCDONALD, born 21 November 1883 in San Augustine, died 8 January 1926. She married Thomas Wright Walton, who was born 5 November 1878 in Mississippi and died 22 April 1961 in Sabine County, Texas.

1.5.10.ERNEST ELIJAH “LIGE” MCDONALD, born 1 November 1885 in San Augustine, died 28 May 1959 in Kirbyville, Texas, married May Victoria Barthol, born 6 January 1893 in Lovelady,Texas, died 2 September 1978 in Jasper.

1.5.11.OPHELIA V. MCDONALD was born on 21 September 1887 in San Augustine County, Texas, and died on 21 October 1969 in Angelina County. She married Robert Elphonso “R E” Hand, who was born about 1895 in Texas..

1.5.12.NANCY MAE MCDONALD, born 2 August 1889 in San Augustine, died in May 1949. She married Daniel O Bell, who was born about 1886 in Texas.

1.5.13.DORSEY OWEN “DOSS” MCDONALD ,born 1 April 1891 in San Augustine, died 27 March 1944 in Bold Springs,Texas, married Eva Rogers there on 10 March 1917, born there 3 June 1897 and died in Livingston, Polk County. .

Generation 3

1.1.1. MARY “ELIZABETH”₃ MILLER (Mary₂ McDonald, Donald“Uncle Mac”₁ McDonald), born 1 June 1847 in San Augustine County, died 17 January 1922, married Manning Charlie Coleman Jr, son of Manning Coleman Sr and Sarah, on 14 Mar 1866 in San Augustine, born 10 August 1847 in Thomas, Georgia and died on 28 August 1910 in San Augustine, Texas.

Manning Charlie Coleman Jr and Mary “Elizabeth” Miller had the following children:

1.1.1.1. MARY EMILIA₄ COLEMAN was born about 1869 in Texas and died in 1900.

1.1.1.2. BENJAMIN MANNING COLEMAN was born in June 1872 in Texas and died in 1940. He married Sweet “Arzella” Williams in 1896, born in February 1876 in Texas. She died in 1943.

1.1.1.3. JOSEPH COLEMAN was born about 1875 in Texas and died in 1936.

1.1.1.4. ANNICE/ANISE COLEMAN, born 28 September 1877 in Texas, died 7 March 1945 in Nacogdoches, Texas.

1.1.1.5. NANCY COLEMAN was born in April 1881 in Texas.

1.1.2. MARY LOUISA₃ MILLER (Mary₂ McDonald, Donald₁ McDonald) born about 1850 in San Augustine, married Sam Houston Lakey, a widower and father of many children, who was born in 1837 and died in 1880 in San Augustine,. Although some researchers have either confused her twin girls with one another as one person or have listed a birth date for them of 17 December 1870, the girls were both listed as 6 months old in the census taken 3 August 1870, so were born about February 1870, possibly as early as December 17th, but December of 1869, not 1870.

Sam Houston Lakey and Mary Louisa Miller had the following children:

1.1.2.1. ELLA₄ LAKEY [*twin*] ,born about February 1869 in Texas, died 2 January 1917. On 26 September, she married John Melvin Clayton, born 18 March 1869 in Bell County, Texas, and died 26 November 1940 in Lovelady.

1.1.2.2. EMMA₄ MLAKEY [*twin*] born about February1869 in Texas, died there on 4 May 1922. She married Jackson Green “Jack” Powell in 1895 in Jasper, Texas. He was born in February 1876 in Texas and died there on 9 December 1927.

1.1.3. BENJAMIN LAFAYETTE₃ MILLER (Mary₂ McDonald, Donald₁ McDonald), born 29 December 1852 in San Augustine, died 5 April 1930. He married (1) Eliza Unknown in 1887. She was born in March 1862 in Texas. He married (2) Rachel [Hines?], who was born on 4 April 1847 in Alabama and died on 17 April 1886 in Texas, .

Benjamin Lafayette Miller and Eliza had the following child:

1.1.3.1. NANCY/NANNIE LOUISE₄ MILLER, born 11 August 1889 in Texas, died 5 March 1975 in Beaumont of

heart disease and kidney insufficiency. She married Frank Lock about 1911 in Texas, estimated from 1930 census records which state he had been married at age 23 and she at age 21. Frank was born about 1888 in Texas.

Benjamin Lafayette Miller and Rachel [Hines?] had at least the following child:

1.1.3.2. JOHNNY₄ MILLER was born about 1878 in Texas.

1.1.4. DOLLY₃ MILLER (Mary₂ McDonald, Donald₁ McDonald), born 5 January 1855 in San Augustine, died 4 March 1882. She married [cousin?] William Henry Miller, son of John Miller and Nancy Adams, born 1856, on 19 October 1876 in Texas.

William Henry Miller and Dolly Miller had the following children:

1.1.4.1. ALBERT JOHN “JACK”₄ MILLER, born 18 October 1877 in Texas, died there 3 October 1964..

1.1.4.2. LEE MILLER was born about 1880 in Texas.

1.1.5. JOSEPH₃ MILLER (Mary₂ McDonald, Donald₁ McDonald),born October 1858 in Texas, married Polly Unknown there in 1881. She was born in December 1858 in Texas.

Joseph Miller and Polly had the following children:

1.1.5.1. DOLLIE C₄ MILLER was born on 17 December 1882 in San Augustine, Texas, and died on 9 January 1951 in Nederland, Jefferson County, Texas, . She married Joseph “Joe” H Powell, who was born about 1881 in Texas.

1.1.5.2. ALEXANDER MILLER was born in August 1885 in Texas.

1.1.5.3. HIRAM MILLER was born in March 1888 in Texas.

1.1.6. WILLIAM HENRY₃ MILLER (Mary₂ McDonald, Donald₁ McDonald),was born in November 1863 in Texas and married Euphemia “Fema” Unknown₃ in 1884. She was born in August 1864 in Texas.

William Henry Miller and Euphemia “Fema” had the following children:

1.1.6.1. EMMA₄ MILLER was born in November 1885 in Texas.

1.1.6.2. MARY MILLER was born in June 1887 in Texas.

1.1.6.3. WILLIAM ROYAL MILLER was born on 31 March 1889 in San Augustine, Texas, and died on 11 March 1965 in Precinct 1, Jasper County, Texas, . He married Mary Unknown, who was born about 1895 in Texas.

1.1.6.4. ELLA MILLER was born in December 1892 in Texas.

1.1.6.5. BESSIE MILLER was born in November 1896 in Texas.

1.1.6.6. ORA MILLER was born about 1904 in Texas.

1.3.1. ALEXANDER “ALEC”₃ HIGHTOWER (Nancy₂ McDonald, Donald₁ McDonald), born 20 March 1858 in San Augustine, died 21 December 1940 (buried Brookeland Cemetery, Sabine County), married Martha Jane Zeigler, daughter of Bearl Zeigler and Frances Keack, on 22 March 1877 in Jasper. She was born 16 April 1860 in Texas and died 8 June 1937 in Brookeland.

Alexander Hightower and Martha Jane Zeigler had the following child:

1.3.1.1. NANCY ELIZABETH₄ HIGHTOWER, born 1 September 1878 in San Augustine County, Texas, died 24 August 1950 in Beaumont. In 1894, she married Elbert Powell, born in May 1877.

1.3.2. WILLIAM E₃ HIGHTOWER(Nancy₂ McDonald,Donald₁ McDonald),born 22 January 1858 in San Augustine County, died in April 1918 in Geneva, Sabine County. He married (1) Carrie L Gale on 11 August 1881 in San Augustine, born in Texas in April 1862 and died in 1910 in Sabine County. He married (2) Savanah Isabelle Marlow, daughter of Mat Marlow and Savanah Isabelle Roark, on 23 August 23 1915 in Sabine County, born 24 December 1888, died 5 May 1966 in Hemphill,.

William E Hightower and Carrie L Gale had the following children:

1.3.2.1 JOHN₄ HILLIARD HIGHTOWER, born 20 December 1881 in Texas, died 2 February 1960 in San Augustine, married Minnie Edith Lee, daughter of Albert Lee and Mary Jane Grandberry, on 19 May 1901 in Nacogdoches. She was born 16 December 1886 in Navarro County and died 4 March 1939 in Precinct 2, San Augustine.

1.3.2.2. NANCY HIGHTOWER, was born on 9 October 1883 in Texas, and died there on 12 March 1914. She married Elisha Lakey, son of Sam Houston Lakey and his first wife Charlotte “Lottie” Hickman, in 1907. He was born on 6 January 1877 in San Augustine and died on 14 June 1949.

1.3.2.3. ALICE HIGHTOWER was born in March 1887 in Texas.

1.3.2.4. JULIA HIGHTOWER was born in February 1889 in Texas.

1.3.2.5. ROSIE HIGHTOWER was born in December 1894 in Texas.

1.3.2.6. JAMES IDE HIGHTOWER, born 10 January 1897 in Beaumont, died 11 October 1927 in Kerrville. On 29 November 1923 in Comal, he married Bertha Ariail, born 23 December 1887 in South Carolina, died 25 July 1930 San Antonio.

1.3.2.7. FREDDIE ELVIN HIGHTOWER, born 8 February 1900 in San Augustine, died 10 September 1973 in Schulenburg. On 17 January 1933 in Fayette County, Texas, he married Lillie Kahanek, who was born about 1904 in Texas..

William E Hightower and Savanah Isabelle Marlow had the following child:

1.3.2.8. LEO₄ HIGHTOWER, born 28 May 1916 in Texas, died 10 December 1979 in Houston, Harris County. He married Helen Faye Holcombe, born 9 June 1922, died 9 August 1977 in Harris.

1.5.1. DUNCAN “DUNK” A.₃ MCDONALD (Alexander “Alex”₂, Donald₁), born 28 March 1868 in San Augustine County, Texas, died on 28 September 1928. He married Barbery Ellen Rogers in 1893. She was born on 12 January 1869 in Mississippi, and died on 10 June 1942 in San Augustine County. .

Duncan “Dunk” A. McDonald and Barbery Ellen Rogers had the following children:

1.5.1.1. MAUDE ELVA₄ MCDONALD, born December 1892 in Texas, married William R Partin.

1.5.1.2. VELMA I MCDONALD, born on 28 January 1897, died on 19 February 1977.

1.5.1.3. DORA ELLEN MCDONALD was born in November 1897 in Texas.

1.5.1.4. LELA A MCDONALD,born in February 1900 in Texas, died on 1 August 1970.

1.5.1.5. HERBERT EARL MCDONALD SR, born 12 July1902, died 5 February 1948.

1.5.2. ROSE ELLEN₃ MCDONALD (Alexander “Alex”₂, Donald₁),born 26 November 1869 in San Augustine County, Texas, died 15 September 1922 in Lufkin. She married Josef/Joseph Knight Fisher Sr, son of Thomas Dance Fisher and Martha Elizabeth Blackwell, on 25 February 1889 in Macune, Nacogdoches County, Texas. He was born there 26 February 1847, and died on 18 October 1901 in San Augustine County.

Joseph Knight Fisher Sr and Rose Ellen McDonald had the following children:

- 1.5.2.1. JESSIE E₁ FISHER was born in February 1883 in Texas.
- 1.5.2.2. GUY B₁ FISHER was born in December 1884 in Texas.
- 1.5.2.3. FLETCHER W₁ FISHER was born in September 1886 in Texas.
- 1.5.2.4. FREDRICK TALMAGE₄ FISHER, born 28 April 1890 in Macune, died 25 October 1958 in San Augustine.
- 1.5.2.5. IRA RUPERT FISHER, born 6 August 1893 in Macune, died 23 August 1944 in Beaumont, married Gertrude Jordan, born on 27 August 1898 in Louisiana and died 2 October 1988 in Beaumont, Jefferson County, Texas.
- 1.5.2.6. JOSEPH KNIGHT FISHER JR, born 3 October 1901 in Macune, died on 1 April 1975 in San Augustine.

1.5.3. JOHN RICHARD₃ MCDONALD (Alexander “Alex”₂,Donald₁),born 15 January 1872 in San Augustine County, Texas, died 3 May 1918 in Texas, buried in the James M Crow Cemetery, San Augustine. He married Josephine “Josie” Rogers in 1898, born 11 June 1880 in Mississippi, died 26 July 1917. In addition to these four, this couple lost three children in infancy.

John Richard McDonald and Josephine “Josie” Rogers had the following children:

- 1.5.3.1. JAMES ALEXANDER “ALEX”₁ MCDONALD, born 21 January 1900 in Zavalla, Angelina County, Texas, died there 8 June 1986, buried in the Zavalla Cemetary in Angelina County. He married Vada Lee Rhodes, born 14 August 1903 in Polk County, Texas. She died on 31 Mar 2002 in Angelina County and was buried in the Zavalla Cemetary.
- 1.5.3.2. ELMA MCDONALD, born 2 February 1904 in Texas, died 26 May 1957 in Jasper County, married Samuel D Rose, who was born on 22 August 1899 in Texas and died on 12 November 1954.
- 1.5.3.3. ORA LEE MCDONALD, born 23 January 1907 in San Augustine County, died 15 January 1968 in Beaumont. She married Vernon R Gonzales on 1 February 1925 in Jefferson County, Texas, He was born about 1901 in Louisiana.
- 1.5.3.4. JOHN “ESTES” MCDONALD, born 13 March 1910 in San Augustine, died on 22 April 1966 in Zavalla. .
- 1.5.3.5. DOLLIE MAE MCDONALD, born 3 March 1913 in San Augustine, died on 1 July 2002 in Angelina County.

1.5.4. MARY ALICE “MOLLIE”₁ MCDONALD (Alexander “Alex”₂,Donald₁), born 3 November 1873 in San Augustine, died 16 July 1940 in Newton, married Charles A Brown on 29 January 1894, born 14 October 1854 Louisiana, died 1 February 1918.

Charles A Brown and Mary Alice “Mollie” McDonald had the following child:

- 1.5.4.1. JOE LEWIS₄ BROWN, born 6 January 1895, married Bertha Flores, born about 1896.

1.5.5. JAMES ARNOLD₁ MCDONALD (Alexander “Alex”₂, DONALD₁),born 18 October 1875 in Macune, San Augustine County, Texas, died 17 August 1926 in Houston, Harris County, and was buried in the Crow cemetery South of Saint Augustine. He married Martha “Mattie” Isabelle Phelps, daughter of Elza Vinus Marcus Phelps and Mary Adelaide Simmons, on 13 November 1897 in San Augustine. She was born 17 November 1879 in Burkeville, Newton County, died 20 January 1966 in Lexington, Fayette County, Kentucky and was buried in Beattyville, Kentucky. This couple is listed in the Guinness Book of World Records for having had three children on the same date exactly three years apart, though the first did not survive..

James Arnold McDonald and Martha Isabelle Phelps had the following children:

- 1.5.5.1. INFANT DAUGHTER₁ MCDONALD, born 6 July 1898 in San Augustine, died there on 8 July 1898.
- 1.5.5.2. ERNEST ELEMUEL MCDONALD, born 6 July 1901 in San Augustine County, died 12 May 1994 in Great Bend, Kansas, married Armour Vernon Brooks, born 4 August 1904 in Mart, Texas, died 1 February 1980 in Great Bend,. .
- 1.5.5.3. ALMA TEMPEST MCDONALD, born 6 July 1904 in San Augustine, died 16 May 1988 in Harrodsburg, Kentucky at age 83. She first married George Washington Pendergrass Sr, son of Daniel Boone Carter Pendergrass and Martha Elizabeth “Mattie” Bolling, in Louisiana on 9 March 1917 when she was *twelve* years old, and he was possibly still married. They were married again with consent of her mother on 31 October 1917 in Jasper, Missouri when she was barely thirteen. When her father returned from layiing bricks at a project out of town, he was furious. George Sr, born 20 August 1888 in Levi, Owsley County, Kentucky, died 30 March 1976 in Lexington, Kentucky. (He was buried in the Pendergrass Cemetery, Levi, Kentucky). He was unfaithful and abusive to her, and after their divorce, she married Walter Fried/ Freed Clinton.

1.5.7. FLORENCE E₃ MCDONALD (Alexander”Alex”₂,Donald₁) was born on 21 November 1883 in San Augustine County, Texas and died 18 March 1926. She married Joseph W Williams, who was born about 1877 in Texas.

Joseph W Williams and Florence E McDonald had the following children:

- 1.5.7.1. VERA M₁ WILLIAMS was born about 1902 in Texas.
- 1.5.7.2. ALTON R₁ WILLIAMS was born about 1905 in Texas.

1.5.9. EMILY LOUISE₁ MCDONALD (Alexander₂,Donald₁), born 21 November 1883 in San Augustine,Texas, died 8 January 1926, married Thomas Wright Walton, born 5 November 1878 in Mississippi, died 22 April 1961 in Precinct 1, Sabine County.

Thomas Wright Walton and Emily Louise McDonald had the following children:

- 1.5.9.1. ROBERT WAYNE WALTON, born about 1908 in Texas, died 5 January 1959 in San Augustine. He married Pearli Mae Womack, born 26 April 1909 and died 26 April 2000. [?]
- 1.5.9.2. THOMAS ELMO WALTON, born 15 February 1910 in Texas, died 22 September 1966 in Shreveport, married Oleta Oma Passmore, born 1914 in Texas.
- 1.5.9.3. WILLIAM ORAN WALTON SR, born on 20 September 1912 in San Augustine,Texas. died 15 April 1973 in Dallas. On 18 October 1934 in Shelby, he married Lena Fay Greer, who was born on 29 January 1917 in San Augustine, and died on 18 January 1995 in Travis County.
- 1.5.9.4. TASSIE ALICE WALTON, born 10 November 1914 in Texas, died 19 December 1993 in San Augustine, married William Henry Womack, born 12 May 1904 in Chico, Texas, and died 12 August 1981 in Nacogdoches, Texas.

1.5.10. ERNEST ELIJAH “LIGE”₁ MCDONALD (Alexander “Alex”₂,Donald₁),born 1 November 1885 in San Augustine, died 28 May 1959 in Kirbyville, Jasper County, Texas. On 14 November 1909, he married May Victoria Barthol, daughter of Harvey Barthol and Louisa Jane Barclay, born 6 January 1893 in Lovelady,Texas died 2 September 1978 in Precinct 4, Jasper County.

Ernest Elijah “Lige” McDonald and May V had the following children:

- 1.5.10.1 .IVY B₄ MCDONALD, born 30 June 1910 in San Augustine, died in infancy 27 July 1913 in Rebecca, Texas.
- 1.5.10.2. LOYS L₁ MCDONALD, born 9 September 1912 in San Augustine, died in infancy 21 September 1912.
- 1.5.10.3. D A₄ MCDONALD, born 20 July 1913 in Rebecca Sana, died 23 September 1995 in Jefferson County, married Zella Mae Batchelor, born 22 June 1919 in Call Junction,, died 2 February 2010 in Nederland, Jefferson County.
- 1.5.10.4. BURTON OWEN MCDONALD SR,born 17 October 1915 in Steep Creek, Texas, died 19 February 1988 in Kirbyville. On 19 February 1941 in Harris County, he married Velma Lois Warner, born 3 September 1922 in Bessmay, Jasper County, and died 22 May 1987.
- 1.5.10.5. EDITH EDNA MCDONALD, born 27 January 1918 in Moll Mill, died 25 October 1999 in Jefferson County, On 7 November, 1936 in Fayette County,,married Alfred Roscoe Burkett, born 25 September1908, died 1 February 2003..
- 1.5.10.6 MELVIN EDWARD, born 27 July 1920 in San Augustine, died 25 February 1998 in Kirbyville.
- 1.5.10.7. HAROLD LLOYD “COTTON” MCDONALD, born 9 April 1922 in Texas, died 19 May 2005 in Beaumont. He married Verna Lula West, who was born July 1923 and died 14 March 2012.
- 1.5.10.8. VEDA MAE MCDONALD, born 5 February 1924 in Jasper, died on 22 August 2007 in Conroe..
- 1.5.10.9. FANNIE BELL MCDONALD, born about 1926 in Jasper, died 29 September 2004 in Lufkin..
- 1.5.10.10. MERLE RAY “Raybo” MCDONALD, born 26 November 1927 in Bleakwood, died on 24 May 2005.
- 1.5.10.11. JACK RICHARD MCDONALD, born 25 October 1929 in Newton,Texas, died 25 July 2003, Braumont...
- 1.5.10.12. MERLIN MILTON MCDONALD, who was born on 28 July 1931 in Bleakwood, Texas, died 7 March 1993 in Beaumont. He married Etha Mae Hinson, who was born 24 February 1934 in Newton County, and who died on 31 January 2012 in Jasper...
- 1.5.10.13. DONALD MCDONALD, born 22 April 1933 in Bleakwood, died in July 1982.
- 1.5.10.14..VALERIA JEAN MCDONALD, born 4 April 1935 in Texas, died 3 May 2006 in Jasper..

1.5.12. NANCY MAE₃ MCDONALD (Alexander₂,Donald₁) was born 2 August 1889 in San Augustine County, Texas, and died 12 April 1950 in Jasper. She married Daniel O Bell, who was born about 1886 in Texas..

Daniel O Bell and Nancy Mae McDonald had the following child:

- 1.5.12.1. ELMER MURRAY₄ BELL was born about 1915 in Texas.

Generation 4

1.1.1.2. BENJAMIN MANNING COLEMAN (Mary“Elizabeth”₁ Miller, Mary₂ McDonald, Donald₁ McDonald), born June 1872 in Texas, died 1940, married Sweet “Arzella” Williams in 1896. She was born in February 1876 in Texas and died in 1943.

Benjamin Manning Coleman and Sweet Arzella Williams had the following children:

- 1.1.1.2.1. ALBERT “JESSE”₃ COLEMAN,born 23 November 1896 in Texas, died 28 December 1980 in Brookeland, Sabine County, married Mary Ann Powell, who was born on 17 February 1906 in Texas and died there on 24 April 1998.
- 1.1.1.2.2. ABBIE ARMENTHIA COLEMAN, born 9 December 1898 in San Augustine, died 11 December 1953 in Beaumont, Jefferson County, Texas. She married Gaines Nicholas Wright, who was born about 1892 in Texas.
- 1.1.1.2.3. NORA M “NELLIE” COLEMON, born 11 February 1901 in Texas, died 2 April 1983 in Jasper County, married Benjamin Franklin “Bennie” Powell, born 26 November 1892 in Sabine, died 11 November 1962 in Jasper County.
- 1.1.1.2.4. ALLIE VIOLA COLEMAN was born about 1904 in Texas and married Hugh Jewell “Hoody” Powell.
- 1.1.1.2.5. LOUISA MATILDA COLEMAN, born 2 July 1905 in Texas,died 12 October 1974 in Jasper County, married Steve Powell, who was born on 25 February 1905 in Texas and died on 7 September 1973 in Jefferson County, Texas
- 1.1.1.2.6. WALTER EDWARD/EDGAR COLEMAN, born 7 July 1907 in Texas, died 11 October 1962 in Rusk,
- 1.1.1.2.7. DANIEL MANNING COLEMAN was born on 20 June 1910 in Texas and died on 26 April 2006 in Silsbee, Hardin County, Texas. He married Oleta Powell, born about 1915 in Texas.
- 1.1.1.2.8. ANNIE MAY COLEMAN, born 25 September 1913 in Texas, died 23 December 1978. She married Grady L Powell, who was born on 8 October 1908 in Texas and died on 13 February 1981 in Conroe, Montgomery County, Texas, .
- 1.1.1.2.9. BERNICE WILLIAMS COLEMAN [*male*] was born on 18 June 1917 in Texas and died on 25 September 1964 in Jasper, Texas. He married Jimmie Fay Unknown.

1.1.2.1. ELLA LAKEY [*twin*] (Mary Louisa₁ Miller, Mary₂ McDonald, Donald₁ McDonald),born February, 1869 in Texas, died 2 January 1917, married John Melvin Clayton on 26 September 1893. He was born 18 March 1869 in Bell County, Texas, and died 26 November 1940 in Lovelady, Houston County.

John Melvin Clayton and Ella Lakey had the following children:

- 1.1.2.1.1. WILLIAM₃ CLAYTON, born 25 January 1970 in Huntsville,Texas,married Alma Virginia Hill,born 1903..
- 1.1.2.1.2. LIDDIE V₁ CLAYTON was born about 1899 in Texas.
- 1.1.2.1.3. JOHN WESLEY CLAYTON, born 16 November 1902 in Trinity County,died 1 January 1963 in Huntsville.
- 1.1.2.1.4. MAGGIE MAE CLAYTON, born 13 January 1904 in Grapeland, died 25 June 1988, married a Wilson.
- 1.1.2.1.5 ELISHA CLAYTON,born 10 June 1906 in Texas, died 16 September 1964 in Lovelady, Houston County.
- 1.1.2.1.6. SOLOMON S CLAYTON was born in 1909 in Texas and died in 1957.

1.1.2.2. EMMA M LAKEY [*twin*] (Mary Louisa₁ Miller, Mary₂ McDonald, Donald₁ McDonald) was born about February 1869 in Texas, and died there on 4 May 1922. She married Jackson Green Powell in 1895 in Jasper County. He was born in February 1876 in Texas and died there on 9 December 1927.

Jackson Green Powell and Emma M Lakey had the following children:

1.1.2.2.1. ELBERT JACKSON₅ “BUD” POWELL, born 13 December 1895 in San Augustine, died 26 December 1972 in Brookeland, married (1) Bessie Wood in 1920, and (2) Abbie Lynn Gary, daughter of Isaac William “Ike” Gary, and Nancy Ann Wright, on 19 December 1925 in Jasper County, born 20 February 1895, died 4 December 1983 in Brookeland.

1.1.2.2.2. MARY ANN POWELL, born 4 February 1898 in Texas, died 29 April 1983 in Sabine County. In 1915 she married Silas Gary, who was born about 1894 in Texas.

1.1.2.2.3. LEO POWELL, born on 9 September 1900 in Texas, died in infancy there on 31 October 1902.

1.1.2.2.4. JASPER GRIMES POWELL was born on 15 February 1903 in Texas and died there on 5 August 1916.

1.1.2.2.5. LUCILLE POWELL, born 3 May, 1906 in Texas, died 19 December 1976 in Harris County, married (1) John Henry Ward, Sr, son of John William Ward and Josephine, in 1923, born 13 September 1905 in San Augustine, died in Texas 21 March 1936. She married (2) John Runnels, born 26 January 1904 in San Augustine, died 21 December 1959 n Houston..

1.1.2.2.6. INFANT SON POWELL, born 12 March 1909 in Texas, died 11 April 1909 in infancy.

1.1.2.2.7. KELLEY POWELL was born 22 May 1910 in Texas and died 17 October 2001 in Rusk, Cherokee County. He married Edith Leona Bingham, who was born 12 April 1918 in Field, Louisiana, and died 24 September in Texas.

1.1.3.1. NANCY/NANNIE LOUISE MILLER (Benjamin Lafayette₃, Mary₂ McDonald, Donald₁ McDonald), born 11 August 1889 in Texas, died 5 March 1975 in Beaumont, married Frank Lock about 1911 in Texas, born about 1888 in Texas.

Frank Lock and Nancy/Nannie Louise Miller had the following child:

1.1.3.1.1. EUNICE₅ LOCK was born about 1913 in Texas.

1.1.5.1. DOLLIE C₄ MILLER (Joseph₃, Mary₂ McDonald, Donald₁ McDonald), born 17 December 1882 in San Augustine, died 9 January 1951 in Nederland, Jefferson County. She married Joseph “Joe” H Powell, who was born about 1881 in Texas.

Joseph “Joe” H Powell and Dollie C Miller had the following children:

1.1.5.1.1. JODY POWELL was born about 1903 in Texas.

1.1.5.1.2. DEWEY POWELL was born about 1906 in Texas.

1.1.5.1.3. IRA POWELL was born about 1910 in Texas.

1.1.5.1.4. J EMMITT POWELL was born about 1913 in Texas.

1.1.5.1.5. THELMA POWELL was born about 1915 in Texas.

1.1.6.3. WILLIAM ROYAL MILLER (William Henry₃, Mary₂ McDonald, Donald₁ McDonald), born 31 March 1889 in San Augustine, died 11 March 1965 in Jasper County, Texas. He married Mary Unknown, who was born about 1895 in Texas.

William Royal Miller and Mary had the following children:

1.1.6.3.1. ARGIE MILLER was born about 1913 in Texas.

1.1.6.3.2. ESTUS MILLER was born about 1916 in Texas.

1.1.6.3.3. VERTIA MAY MILLER was born about 1919 in Texas.

1.1.6.3.4. LOIS MILLER was born about 1922 in Texas.

1.1.6.3.5. GLADYS MILLER was born about 1925 in Texas.

1.1.6.3.6. ESTHER MILLER [*twin*] was born about 1929 in Texas.

1.1.6.3.7. RUTH MILLER [*twin*] was born about 1929 in Texas.

1.3.1.1. NANCY ELIZABETH HIGHTOWER (Alexander “Alec”₃ Hightower, Nancy₂ McDonald, Donald₁ McDonald), born 1 September 1878 in San Augustine, died 24 August 1950 in Beaumont. In 1894, she married Elbert Powell, born in May 1877.

Elbert Powell and Nancy Elizabeth Hightower had the following children:

1.3.1.1.1. LEON₅ POWELL was born in August 1896 in Texas.

1.3.1.1.2. EUGENE POWELL was born in March 1900 in Texas.

1.3.2.1. JOHN HILLIARD HIGHTOWER (William E₃, Nancy₂ McDonald, Donald₁ McDonald), born 20 December 1881 in Texas, died 2 February 1960 in San Augustine, married Minnie Edith Lee, daughter of Albert Lee and Mary Jane Grandberry, on 19 May 1901 in Nacogdoches, born 16 December 1886 in Navarro County, died 4 March 1939 in Precinct 2, San Augustine.

John Hilliard Hightower and Minnie Edith Lee had the following children:

1.3.2.1.1. WILLIE ALBERT HIGHTOWER, born 30 July 1902 in San Augustine, died 23 February 1973 in Houston.

1.3.2.1.2. JOHN PRENTIS HIGHTOWER, born 1 February 1906 in San Augustine, died there 26 September 1999.

He married Ethel Cornelia Cooper, who was born about 1908.

1.3.2.1.3. CLAUDE AMON HIGHTOWER, born 23 August 1908 in San Augustine, died 29 July 2001 in Tyler. On 16 January 1927 in San Augustine, he married Laura Muriel Emmons, born there 1 January 1898, died 20 November 1976.

1.3.2.1.4. LESTER SIMON HIGHTOWER SR, born 12 September 1911 in Texas, died 20 March 1992, married Audrey Unknown, who was born about 1915 in Texas.

1.3.2.1.5 LILLIE MARIE HIGHTOWER, born 22 April 1914 in San Augustine, died 29 March 2001 in Spring.

1.3.2.1.6. ALTON LEE HIGHTOWER, born 22 December 1916 in Texas, died there 25 October 1917.

1.3.2.1.7. JAMES CLYDE HIGHTOWER [*twin*], born 13 March 1921 in San Augustine, Texas died 30 July 1944.

1.3.2.1.8. LAWRENCE CLIFTON HIGHTOWER SR [*twin*], born 13 March 1921 in San Augustine, died 2 July 1986.

1.3.2.2. NANCY₄ HIGHTOWER (William E₃, Nancy₂ McDonald, Donald₁ McDonald) was born 9 October 1883 in Texas and died there 12 March 1914. In 1907, she married Elisha Lakey, son of Sam Houston Lakey and Charlotte “Lottie” Hickman (his first wife before he married Mary Louisa Miller, daughter of Mary McDonald), Elisha was born 6 January 1877 in San Augustine, Texas, and died 14 June 1949.

Elisha Lakey and Nancy Hightower had the following child:

1.3.2.2.1. COLETOR PETE₅ LAKEY, born 14 September 1910 in Brown del, died 14 February 1981 in Orange County, Texas. He married Myrtle Schoubroek, who was born about 1911 in Texas.

1.3.2.7. FREDDIE ELVIN HIGHTOWER (William E₃, Nancy₂ McDonald, Donald₁ McDonald) was born on 8 February 1900 in San Augustine, Texas and died 10 September 1973 in Schulenburg, Fayette County. On 17 January 1933, he married Lillie Kahanek, who was born about 1904 in Texas.

Freddie Elvin Hightower and Lillie Kahanek had the following children:

1.3.2.7.1. CAROLINE FRANCES HIGHTOWER [*infant*] was born 13 October 1933 in LaGrange, Fayette County, Texas, and died on the following day, 14 October 1933.

1.3.2.7.2. FREDDIE EUGENE HIGHTOWER was born 4 October 1935 in Fayette County, Texas, and died 23 April 2017. He married Marjorie Ann Rousculp.

1.3.2.7.3. DOLLY PEARL HIGHTOWER was born 20 November 1936 in Texas and married Donald R Joseph on 25 September 1975 in Travis, Texas. He was born about 1930.

1.3.2.7.4. JAMES IDES HIGHTOWER was born 24 May 1940 in Fayette County, Texas, and married Margaret Veronica Berry in Harris County on 28 August 1966. She was born about 1934.

1.5.1.1. MAUDE ELVA MCDONALD (Duncan₃, Alexander₂, Donald₁), was born on December 1892 in Texas, and married William R Partin , who was born 1889, died 1980.

William R Partin and Maude Elva McDonald had the following child:

1.5.1.1.1. DUNCAN EUGENE₅ PARTIN, married Bobbie Lou Noble.

1.5.2.5. IRA RUPERT FISHER (Rose Ellen₃ McDonald, Alexander “Alex”₂ McDonald, Donald₁ McDonald), born 6 August 1893 in Macune, Texas, died 23 August 1944 in Beaumont, married Gertrude Jordan, born 27 August 1898 in Louisiana, and died on 2 October 1988 in Beaumont, Jefferson County, Texas.

Ira Rupert Fisher and Gertrude Jordan had the following children:

1.5.2.5.1. ROSA YVONNE FISHER was born on 16 May 1916 in Glenmora, Rapides Parish, Louisiana, and died on 20 May 1992 in Beaumont, Jefferson County, Texas, apparently unmarried..

1.5.2.5.2. IRA RUBERT FISHER JR was born about 1919 in Mississippi.

1.5.2.5.3. GERALD CLYDE FISHER was born about 1922 in Mississippi.

1.5.2.5.4. GENE JORDAN FISHER was born about 1931 in Mississippi.

1.5.3.1. JAMES ALEXANDER “ALEX”₄ MCDONALD (John Richard₃, Alexander “Alex”₂, Donald₁), born 21 January 1900 in Zavalla, Texas, died there 8 June 1986, was buried in Zavalla Cemetery, married Vada Lee Rhodes, born 14 August 1903 in Polk County, Texas and died 31 March 2002 in Angelina, also buried in Zavalla Cemetery Angelina County. with all their children.

James Alexander “Alex” Mcdonald and Vada Lee Rhodes had the following children:

1.5.3.1.1. OLA LEE₅ MCDONALD, born 15 November 1925 in Texas, died on 4 November 2007 in Beaumont.

1.5.3.1.2. D A MCDONALD, born 31 August 1934 in Angelina County, Texas, died there on 19 November 2010.

1.5.3.1.3. OMA DELORES MCDONALD ,born 11 March 1937 in Zavalla, died there on 8 February 2007.

1.5.4.1. JOE LEWIS₄ BROWN (Mary Alice “Mollie”₃ McDonald, Alexander “Alex”₂ McDonald, Donald₁ McDonald) was born on 6 January 1895 in Texas and married Bertha Flores, born there about 1896.

Joe Lewis Brown and Bertha Flores had the following children:

1.5.4.1.1. COLBY/COY L₅ BROWN was born about 1915 in Texas.

1.5.4.1.2. CECIL BROWN was born about 1916 in Texas.

1.5.4.1.3. WILMA BROWN was born about 1920 in Texas.

1.5.4.1.4. CHARLES BROWN was born about 1922 in Texas.

1.5.4.1.5. BILLIE JEAN BROWN was born about 1927 in Texas.

1.5.5.2. ERNEST ELEMUEL MCDONALD (James Arnold₃, Alexander “Alex”₂, Donald₁), born 6 July 1901 in San Augustine County, Texas, died 12 May 1994 in Great Bend, Barton County, Kansas. He married Armour Vernon Brooks, who was born on 4 August 1904 in Mart, McLennan County, Texas, and died on 1 February 1980 in Great Bend. .

Ernest Elemuel McDonald and Armour Vernon Brooks had the following children:

1.5.5.2.1. WILLIAM EARNEST₅ MCDONALD, born 31 January 1925 in Shreveport, Louisiana, died 6 April 1981 in Ellsworth County, Kansas. He married Evelyn Doris Unknown, who was born on 22 May 1927 in Karnes County, Texas, .

1.5.5.2.2. JANICE ARMOUR MCDONALD born 1927 in Louisiana, died 2008, married (1) a Hill and (2) a Walters.

1.5.5.2.3. JAMES MARSHALL MCDONALD, born 6 October 1933 in McPherson County, Kansas, died 8 July 2017 in Casper, Natrona County, Wyoming. He married Marie Asay on 24 November 1956 in Cody, Park County, Wyoming.

1.5.5.3. ALMA TEMPEST MCDONALD (James Arnold₃, Alexander “Alex”₂, Donald₁), born 6 July 1904 in San Augustine, Texas, died 16 May 1988 in Harrodsburg, Kentucky, at age 83. She married (1) George Washington Pendergrass Sr, son of Daniel Boone Carter Pendergrass and Martha Elizabeth “Mattie” Bolling, first on 9 March 1917 in Louisiana when she ws 12 but said 13, and again on 31 October 1917 in Jasper, Missouri, when she was 13, he 28. He was born on 20 August 1888 in Levi, Owsley County, Kentucky and died on 30 March 1976 in Lexington, Fayette County, Kentucky (Buried Pendergrass Cemetery, Levi, Kentucky) After divorcing the abusive and unfaithful George Sr, she later married (2) Walter Freed/Freid Clinton..

George Washington Pendergrass and Alma Tempest McDonald had the following children:

1.5.5.3.1. MATTIE ELLEN₅ PENDERGRASS, born 6 May 1920 in Beattyville, Kentucky, died 10 January 2006 in Harrodsburg, Mercer County.. She married Roderic “Lafayette” Murray II, who was born 19 January 1916 in Magoffin, Kentucky and died on 9 June 1989 in Fayette County, Kentucky.

1.5.5.3.2. JAMES “PAUL” PENDERGRASS, born 3 July 1921 in Beattyville, Kentucky, died 6 March 1980 in Tucson, Arizona, buried in the Pendergrass Cemetery, Levi, Kentucky. He married (1) Dorothy Helen Marcum, daughter of Robert Harrison Marcum Sr, and Ida Virginia Wadle, 15 June 1946 in Irvine, Kentucky. She was born on 29 October 1928 in Milltown,

Owsley County, Kentucky, outside Booneville, and died on 12 November 2007 in Melbourne, Brevard County, Florida. She was encrypted in Naples Cemetery, Naples, Florida, but with a memorial marker placed with her Marcum family in the Combs Cemetery outside Booneville, Kentucky. Paul married (2) Juanita P (Faltin), who was born about 1925. He married (3) Alice Elzara Fritter (Haber), born 8 April 1923 in California and died on 22 April 1993 in Littlestown, Adams County, Pennsylvania, 1.5.5.3.3. ERNEST EUGENE “KENTUCKY” PENDERGRASS was born on 16 March 1923 in Beattyville, Lee County, Kentucky and died on 13 August 2013 in Santa Rosa, Sonoma County, California. He married (1) Jettie Alice Peugh, who was born on 3 Mar 1926 in Knox, Texas, and (2) Jean Etta “Jeannie” Hakeem (Nerison). *[see above for his biography]* 1.5.5.3.4. (BABY) JUNE PENDERGRASS, born 18 May 1926 in Beattyville, died in infancy on 8 October 1926.She is buried in the Pendergrass Cemetery at Levi, Kentucky. 1.5.5.3.5. GEORGE WASHINGTON PENDERGRASS JR, born 21 November 1927 in Beattyville, died 2 March 2015 in Cape Girardeau, Missouri. He married Carolyn Joyce Brenneman, who was born on 11 Mar 1934 in Lima, Allen County, Ohio, and died on 19 April 2014 in Cape Girardeau, Missouri.

1.5.9.3. WILLIAM ORAN₄ WALTON SR (Emily Louise₃ McDonald,Alexander₂,Donald₁), born 20 September 1912 in San Augustine,Texas, died 15 April 1973 in Dallas. On 18 October 1934 in Shelby, he married Lena Fay Greer, born 29 January 1917 in Saint Augustine, and died 18 January 1995 in Travis County. **William Oran Walton Sr and Lena Fay Greer had the following children:** 1.5.9.3.1. WILLIAM ORAN₅ WALTON JR , born 8 August 1935 in San Augustine, died July 1985 in Dallas. 1.5.9.3.2. ADDIE LOU WALTON, born 16 October 1938 in San Augustine, died 4 May 2010, married a Green. 1.5.9.3.3. JEFFRY DEAN WALTON, born 20 April 1943, died 24 February 2019, married Janie Blanche Streety 1.5.9.3.4. OLLIE JEANETTE WALTON, born 9 May 1948 in San Augustine, died 2005 in Dallas. 1.5.9.3.5. CHARLES EDWARD WALTON, born 17 May 1949 in Jasper, died 15 June 2020 in Garland. 1.5.9.3.6. KENNETH GARY WALTON, born 20 November 1050 in Scurry, died 27 May 2013 in Austin.

1.5.9.4. TASSIE ALICE WALTON (Emily Louise₃ McDonald,Alexander₂,Donald₁), born 10 November 1914 in Texas, died 19 December 1993 in San Augustine, married William Henry Womack, who was born 12 May 1904 in Chico, Texas, died 12 August 1981 in Nacogdoches, Texas. The children were all born in San Augustine County. **William Henry Womack and Tassie Alice Walton had the following children:** 1.5.9.4.1. CARL H.WOMACK, born 23 March 1929, died 23 December 1984. 1.5.9.4.2. ROBERT EARL WOMACK, born 13 May 1931, died 25 January 1933 in infancy. 1.5.9.4.3. BONNIE SUE WOMACK, born 21 March 1933 died 14 February 1977. 1.5.9.4.4. ALICE JOY WOMACK, born 5 May 1935, died 3 June 2019 in Lufkin, married a Haygood. 1.5.9.4.5. DOROTHY MAE WOMACK, born 19 March 1937, died 10 July 2010, married a Person. 1.5.9.4.6. JOHNNY RAY WOMACK, born 21 March 1939, died 3 January 1989 in Center. 1.5.9.4.7. CHARLES EUGENE WOMACK, born 21 April 1941, died 7 October 1984. 1.5.9.4.8. MELBA VERLENE WOMACK, born 15 July 1946, died 29 April 2017 in Texas. 1.5.9.4.9. BILL WOMACK WOMACK, was born and died on 10 February 1948.

1.5.10.3. D A₄ MCDONALD (Ernest Elijah “Lige”₃,Alexander₂, Donald₁) was born 20 July 1913 in Rebecca Sana, Texas, and died 23 September 1995 in Jefferson, Texas. He married Zella Mae Batchelor, who was born 22 June 1919 in Call Junction, Jasper County, Texas, and died 2 February 2010 in Nederland. [Initials D A are the only “name” on birth, census, military records) **D A McDonald and Zella Mae Batchelor had the following child:** 1.5.10.3.1. PATRICIA ANN “JEEP”₃ MCDONALD, was born on 28 October 1942 in Nederland, Texas, died 22 February 1976 in Beaumont. She married Russell Louis DeVillier in Jefferson 6 February 1965.

1.5.10.4. BURTON OWEN₄ MCDONALD SR (Ernest Elijah “Lige”₃,Alexander₂, Donald₁), born 17 October 1915 in Steep Creek, Texas, died 19 February 1988 in Kirbyville, Jasper County. He married Velma Lois Warner on 19 February1941 in Harris, Texas. She was born 3 September 1922 in Bessmay, Jasper County, and died 22 May 1987 in Kirbyville. **Burton Owen McDonald and Velma Lois Warner had the following children.** 1.5.10.4.1. BURTON OWEN₅ MCDONALD, JR was born on 26 September 1942 in Bleakwood, Texas, died on 7 April 2003. He married(1) Jessie Lavada on 9 November 1962. Jessie was born in 1945. He married (2) Rita Lynell Ogden on 6 March 1970 in Liberty Texas. She was born 14 July 1949 in Baytown, Harris County. 1.5.10.4.2. SUE MCDONALD married Luis Brewster, who was born in Laredo, Texas. 1.5.10.4.3. KATHY MCDONALD married Jim Furr.

1.5.10.5 EDNA EDITH₄ MCDONALD (Ernest Elijah “Lige”₃,Alexander₂, Donald₁),was born on 27 January 1918 in San Augustine, Texas, and died on 25 October 1999 in Kirbyville. On 7 November 1936, in Fayette County, she married Alfred Burkett, who was born 1908 in Texas. **Alfred Burkett and Edna Edith McDonald had the following child:** 1.5.10.5.1. CHARLES,BURKETT was born about 1938 in Texas. 1.5.10.5.2. HAROLD LYNN BURKETT, born 9 June 1945, died 19 September 1998 in Texas.

1.5.10.12.MERLIN MILTON₄ MCDONALD (Ernest Elijah₃ McDonald,Alexander “Alex”₂,Donald₁) was born on 28 July 1931in Bleakwood, Texas, and died on 7 March 1993 in Beaumont. He married Etha Mae Hinson, who was born on 24 February 1934 in Newton, Texas and died 31 January 2012 in Jasper/... **Merlin Milton McDonald and Etha Mae Hinson had the following children:** 1.5.10.12.1 TERRY MILTON₅ MCDONALD. was born 22 October 1957. 1.5.10.12.2. DEBORAH SUSAN MCDONALD married Robert Clifton Stringer.

Generation 5

1.1.1.2.1. ALBERT “JESSE”₅ COLEMAN (Benjamin Manning₄,Mary“Elizabeth”₃Miller, Mary₂McDonald, Donald₁McDonald),born 23 November 1896 in Texas, died 28 December 1980 in Brookeland, married Mary Ann Powell, who was born on 17 February 1906 in Texas and died there on 24 April 1998. **Albert “Jesse” Coleman and Mary Ann Powell had the following children:** 1.1.1.2.1.1. ALBERT CLEO COLEMAN, born 6 October 1923 in Texas, died on 3 March 2015 in Brookeland. 1.1.1.2.1.2. ALVIN ODELL “SMOKEY” COLEMAN, born 16 March 1926 in Brookeland. died 23 May 2004. 1.1.1.2.1.3. ALMA PERLIN COLEMAN was born about 1931 in Texas.

1.1.1.2.2. ABBIE ARMENTHIA₅ COLEMAN (Benjamin Manning₄, Mary“Elizabeth”₃Miller, Mary₂McDonald, Donald₁McDonald), born 9 December 1898 in San Augustine, died 11 December 1953 in Beaumont, Jefferson County, Texas, . She married Gaines Nicholas Wright, who was born about 1892 in Texas. **Gaines Nicholas Wright and Abbie Armenthia Coleman had the following children:** 1.1.1.2.2.1. ISAAC MANNING₆ WRIGHT, born 1 May 1915, died in childhood on 22 May 1924. 1.1.1.2.2.2. VELVIA ALVERTIA₆ WRIGHT, born 10 July 1922 in San Augustine, died 14 July 2008 in Jasper. She married (1) Elton L Prewitt/Pruitt, and (2) Woodrow Martin Fuller Sr, born on 13 October 1917 and died on 12 March 1998.

1.1.1.2.5. LOUISA MATILDA₅ COLEMAN (Benjamin Manning₄, Mary“Elizabeth”₃Miller, Mary₂McDonald, Donald₁McDonald), born 2 July 1905 in Texas, died on 12 October 1974 in Jasper, married Steve Powell, who was born on 25 February 1905 in Texas and died on 7 September 1973 in Jefferson County, Texas. **Steve Powell and Louisa Matilda Coleman had the following children:** 1.1.1.2.5.1. ELVIN POWELL was born about 1926 in Texas. 1.1.1.2.5.2. WILMA F POWELL was born about 1932 in Texas. 1.1.1.2.5.3. BETTY L POWELL was born about 1936 in Texas.

1.1.1.2.7. DANIEL MANNING₅ COLEMAN (Benjamin Manning₄, Mary“Elizabeth”₃Miller, Mary₂McDonald, Donald₁McDonald), born 20 June 1910 in Texas, died 26 April 2006 in Silsbee, Hardin County, married Oleta Powell, born about 1915.. **Daniel Manning Coleman and Oleta Powell had the following children:** 1.1.1.2.7.1. CLOVIS COLEMAN was born about 1933 in Texas. 1.1.1.2.7.2. JESSIE MAE COLEMAN was born about 1937 in Texas.

1.1.1.2.8. ANNIE MAY₅ COLEMAN (Benjamin Manning₄, Mary“Elizabeth”₃Miller,Mary₂McDonald, Donald₁McDonald), born 25 September 1913 in Texas,, died 23 December 1978, married Grady L Powell. He was born 8 October 1908 in Texas and died 13 February 1981.in Conroe, Montgomery County. **Grady L Powell and Annie May Coleman had the following children:** 1.1.1.2.8.1. ANNIE L POWELL was born about 1930 in Texas. 1.1.1.2.8.2. ROBERT EARL POWELL,born 23 March 1940, died in March 1992.

1.1.2.1.1. WILLIAM₅ CLAYTON (Ella₄Lakey, Mary Louisa₃Miller,Mary₂McDonald,Donald₁McDonald),born 25 January 1896 in Texas, died 31 August 1970 in Huntsville, and married Alma Virginia Hill, who was born about 1903 in Texas. **William Clayton and Alma Virginia Hill had the following children:** 1.1.2.1.1.1. FANNIE CLAYTON, born 22 October 1922 in Trinity County, died 29 November 2009 in Lindale, married (1) Paul Anderson, born 18 June 1915 in Texas, died 24 April 1971 in Bronson. She married (2) Augustin Z Amaro on 12 March 1980 in Rusk County, He was born about 1944. 1.1.2.1.1.2. ARTHUR SOLOMON CLAYTON was born 3 October 1924 in Polk, Texas and died 7 March 1983 in Houston. He married Ellen Marie Sanders, who was born 30 December 1933 in Texas and died there 5 May 1997. 1.1.2.1.1.3. ANNIE MAE CLAYTON was born about 1928 in Texas. 1.1.2.1.1.4. EUGENE ELVIS CLAYTON was born 6 April 1930 in Trinity, Texas, and died 12 April 2004 in Sealey, Austin County. He married Syble Laverne McRae on 20 December 1962 in Brazoria, Texas. Se was born 5 July 1947. 1.1.2.1.1.5. NORMA JEAN CLAYTON, born 14 January 1933 in Texas, died 13 November 2003. She married (1) a Russell and (2) James Henry Treece on 7 October 1985 in Montgomery County (as Norma Jean Russell). He was born 1924.

1.1.2.2.2. MARY ANN₅ POWELL (Emma M₄Lakey,Mary Louisa₃Miller,Mary₂McDonald,Donald₁McDonald), was born 4 February 1898 in Sabine,Texas, and in 1915 married Silas Gary, who was born about 1894 in Texas. **Silas Gary and Mary A Powell had the following children:** 1.1.2.2.2.1. EMERY GARY was born about 1916 in Texas. 1.1.2.2.2.2. ROBERTA GARY was born about 1919 in Texas. 1.1.2.2.2.3. VERNON GARY was born about 1922 in Texas and died 14 February 1998.. 1.1.2.2.2.4. OMA O GARY was born about 1925 in Texas. 1.1.2.2.2.5. ALAN GINDY GARY was born about 1929 in Texas. 1.1.2.2.2.6. IMOGENE GARY was born about 1934 in Texas. 1.1.2.2.2.7. EUGENE GARY was born about 1936 in Texas.

1.1.2.2.5. LUCILLE POWELL(Emma M₄Lakey,Mary Louisa₃Miller,Mary₂McDonald,Donald₁McDonald),born 3 May,1906 in Texas, died 19 December 1976 in Harris County, married (1) John Henry Ward, Sr, son of John William Ward and Josephine, in 1923.He was born 13 September 1905 in San Augustine and died in Texas 21 March 1936. She married (2) John Runnels, who was born 26 January 1904 in San Augustine and died 21 December 1959 in Houston, Harris County, Texas.

John Henry Ward and Lucille Powell had the following children:
1.1.2.2.5.1. ALMA₆ WARD, born 7 September 1924 in Texas,died 24 August 2008 in Milam, married a Walker.
1.1.2.2.5.2. EMMA JOSEPHINE WARD was born 12 June 1926 in Sabine County and died 21 January 2001, with unverified marriages to (1) a Richardson and (2) a Hancock.
1.1.2.2.5.3. JOHN WARD JR was born about 1928 in Texas.
1.1.2.2.5.4. ROETTA WARD,born 21 January1932 in San Augustine,died there 21 November 2014, married a Broas.

1.1.2.2.7. KELLEY POWELL(Emma M₃ Lakey,Mary Louisa₃ Miller,Mary₃ McDonald,Donald₁ McDonald),born 22 May 1910 in Texas, died 17 October 2001 in Rusk, Cherokee County. He married Edith Leona Bingham, who was born on 12 April 1918 in Fields, Louisiana, and died on 24 September 1998 in Texas.
Kelley Powell and Edith Leona Bingham had the following children:
1.1.2.2.7.1. INFANT POWELL was born and died on 4 July 1940 in Texas.
1.1.2.2.7.2. JACKIE MOZELLE POWELL was born in 1942 and died in 2018.

1.3.4.2.2. JOHN PRENTIS HIGHTOWER (John Hilliard₄,William E₃,Nancy₂ McDonald,Donald₁ McDonald), born 1 February 1906 in San Augustine, died there 26 September 1999. He married Ethel Cornelia Cooper, who was born about 1908 in Texas.
John Prentis Hightower and Ethel Cornelia Cooper had the following children:
1.3.3.2.2.1. JOHN THOMAS HIGHTOWER was born about 1932 in Texas.
1.3.3.2.2.2. ELTON DAVIS HIGHTOWER, born 3 September 1933, died 16 August 2001.

1.3.4.2.3. CLAUDE AMON₅ HIGHTOWER (John Hilliard₄,William E₃,Nancy₂ McDonald,Donald₁ McDonald), born 23 August 1908 in San Augustine, Texas, died 29 July 2001 in Tyler, Smith County. He married Laura Muriel Emmons on 16 January 1927 in San Augustine. She was born 1 January 1898 in San Augustine and died 20 November 1976 in Houston, Harris County.
Claude Amon Hightower and Laura Mureil Emmons had the following children:
1.3.3.2.3.1. CLAUDE EMMONS₆ HIGHTOWER JR was born 10 November 1927 in San Augustine County, Texas and died 3 April 1986 in Splendora, Montgomery County. He married Emma Harriet Oliver in Fort Bend, Texas.
1.3.3.2.3.2. BILLY JOE HIGHTOWER was born and died in 1928 in Texas.
1.3.3.2.3.3. BONNIE L HIGHTOWER born 24 June 1930 in Texas, married a McBroom.
1.3.3.2.3.4. BABY GIRL HIGHTOWER was born and died on 26 January 1932.
1.3.3.2.3.5. DIXIE LEE HIGHTOWER, born 31 August 1933 in Texas, died 18 March 2017 in Tyler, married (1) Desmar Carroll Fielder on 5 December 1950, born 2 June 1930 and died 10 December 1997 in Nacogdoches. She married (2) Manuel Weldon Gray, son of James W Gray and Minnie L Whitley on 15 March 1984 in Nacogdoches. He was born 26 June 1917 in Marlin, Texas and died 8 November 1988 in Cherokee County.

1.3.3.2.4. LESTER SIMON HIGHTOWER (John Hilliard₄,William E₃,Nancy₂ McDonald,Donald₁ McDonald) was born 12 September 1911 in Texas and died 20 March 1992. He married Audrey Unknown, who was born about 1915 in Texas.
Lester Simon Hightower and Audrey Unknown had the following child:
1.3.3.2.4.1 RUBY MERLE₆ HIGHTOWER was born about 1938 in Texas.

1.3.4.8.2. FREDDIE EUGENE₅ HIGHTOWER(FreddieElvin₄,William E₃,Nancy₂ McDonald,Donald₁ McDonald) was born 4 October 1935 in Fayette, Texas, and died 23 April 2017. He married Marjorie Ann Rousculp.
Freddie Eugene Hightower and Marjorie Ann Rousculp had the following child:
1.3.4.8.2.1. TAMARA LYNN₆ HIGHTOWER was born in Texas and married a Lovelady.

1.5.1.1.1.1. DUNCAN EUGENE₅ PARTIN, (Maude Elva₄ McDonald,,Duncan₃,Alexander₂, Donald₁) married Bobbie Lou Noble.
Duncan Eugene Partin and Bobbe Lou Noble had the following child:
1.5.1.1.1.1. SUSAN MAURINE₆ PARTIN was born 3 August 1948 in Jasper, Texas.

1.5.2.5.3. GERALD CLYDE₅ FISHER (Ira Rupert₄,RoseEllen₃ McDonald, Alexander“Alex”₂ McDonald, Donald₁ McDonald) was born about 1922 in Mississippi.
Gerald Clyde Fisher and an Unknown Partner had the following child:
1.5.2.5.3.1. CRAIG₆ FISHER.

1.5.5.2.2. JANICE ARMOUR MCDONALD(Ernest Elemuel₄,James Arnold₃,Alexander₂,Donald₁) was born about 1927 in Louisiana and died in 2008. She married (1) Loyd J Walters,Jr, and (2) a Hill.
Unknown Walters and Janice Armour McDonald had the following children:
1.5.5.2.2.1. WILLIAM LANCE₅ WALTERS was born on 14 February 1951.
1.5.5.2.2.2. RANDALL LEWIS₅ WALTERS was born on 9 June 1952.
1.5.5.2.2.3. GREGORY MARK WALTERS was born on 26 November 1953.
Unknown Hill and Janice Armour McDonald had the following child:
1.5.5.2.2.4. JOHN ERNEST₆ HILL was born on 12 May 1967.

1.5.5.2.3. JAMES MARSHALL₅ MCDONALD (Ernest Elemuel₄,James Arnold₃,Alexander“Alex”₂, Donald₁) born 6 October 1933 in McPherson County, Kansas, died 8 July 2017 in Caspar, Wyoming, married Marie Asay 24 November 1956 in Cody. James kindly submitted to YDNA testing to try to prove the parentage of Scottish progenitor, Donald McDonald *[see above]*
James Marshall McDonald and Marie Asay had the following children:
1.5.5.2.3.1. RHONDA GALE₆ MCDONALD, was born on 20 June 1957, and married Larry William Redding 27 July 1977 in Salt Lake, Utah.

1.5.5.2.3.2. RUSSELL EVAN MCDONALD was born on 15 March 1959.
1.5.5.2.3.3. ROBIN LARUE MCDONALD was born on 11 July 1962 and married John E Westbrook on 17 June 1983 in Madera, California. He was born about 1952...

1.5.5.3.1. MATTIE ELLEN₅ PENDERGRASS (Alma Tempest₄ McDonald,James Arnold₃ McDonald, Alexander”Alex”₂ McDonald, Donald₁ McDonald), born 6 May 1920 in Beattyville, Kentucky, died 10 January 2006 in Harrodsburg. She married Roderic “Lafayette” Murray II, born 19 January 1916 in Magoffin, Kentucky, and died on 9 June 1989 in Fayette County.
Roderic “LaFayette” Murray II and Mattie Ellen Pendergrass had the following children:
1.5.5.3.1.1. RODERIC LAFAYETTE₆ MURRAY III was born on 6 August 1940 in Lee County, Kentucky, and married Jennie Bush on 4 June 1966. She was born on 27 December 1941.
1.5.5.3.1.2. JAMES PAUL MURRAY was born 24 May 1945 in Lee County, Kentucky, and married (1) Linda Ransdell Crossfield, who was born on 26 June 1945 in Mercer County, Kentucky. After their divorce, he married (2) Robin Cinnamon, born in Mercer County 20 March 1958, daughter of Leon Cinnamon Sr and Mary Lea Carmickle, on 22 March 1986.
1.5.5.3.1.3. ERNEST EUGENE MURRAY was born and died in 1952.

1.5.5.3.2. JAMES“PAUL”₅ PENDERGRASS(Alma Tempest₄ Mcdonald, James Arnold₃ McDonald,Alexander”Alex”₂ McDonald, Donald₁ McDonald) was born on 3 July 1921 in Beattyville, Lee County, Kentucky, and died on 6 March 1980 in Tucson, Pima County, Arizona (Buried Pendergrass Cemetery, Levi, Kentucky). He married (1) Dorothy Helen Marcum, daughter of Robert Harrison Marcum Sr and Ida Virginia Wadle in June 1946 in Irvine, Estill County, Kentucky . He married (2) Juanita P Faltin and (3) Alice Elzara Fritter (Haber).*[see above]*

James Paul Pendergrass and Dorothy Helen Marcum had the following child:
1.5.5.3.2.1. KAREN MARCUM₆ PENDERGRASS, born 11 April 1947 in Lexington, married (1) Arthur Belmont Thompson Jr, son of Arthur Belmont Thompson Sr. and Mary Young, on 8 March 1969 in New Orleans.He was born 26 August 1946 in Memphis, and (2) Thomas David Brandon on 17 April 1988 in Brevard County, Florida (divorced 1995). No issue.

1.5.5.3.3. ERNEST EUGENE“KENTUCKY”₅ PENDERGRASS(AlmaTempest₄ McDonald,James Arnold₃ McDonald,Alexander”Alex”₂ McDonald,Donald₁ McDonald),born 16 March 1923 in Beattyville, Kentucky, died 13 August 2013 in Santa Rosa, California, married (1) Jettie Alice Peugh, born 3 March 1926 in Knox County, Texas, and (2) Jeannie Hakeem (Nerison).

Ernest Eugene “Kentucky” Pendergrass and Jettie Alice Peugh had the following children:
1.5.5.3.3.1. NANCY MADELINE₆ PENDERGRASS was born on 30 April 1945 in Chico, California, and died in June 2000 in Twain Harte, California. She married Steven Alexander Danskin, who was born in September 1943.

1.5.5.3.3.2. DONNA JUNE PENDERGRASS, born 14 January 1947 in Santa Rosa, California, married (1) Delbert Westover “Bud” Biddle, born 24 June 1941 in Palo Alto. She married (2) Henry Ronald Bravin on 23 August 1970 in Santa Rosa, born there 20 September 1944, died there 11 May 2001. She married (3) Joseph Simpson McClelland on 1 November 1981 in Santa Rosa, born 14 August 1928 in Colorado, and (4) Robert Lombardi on 10 January 2016 in Santa Rosa, California.
1.5.5.3.3.3. DEBRA DENISE PENDERGRASS, born 9 August 1956 in Santa Rosa, married (1) Randall “Randy” Newton, born April 1956 in Glendale. She married (2) Lance Allen Frame on 9 January 2000 in Clark, Nevada. He was born on 26 April 1964 in Napa, Napa County, California..

1.5.5.3.5. GEORGE WASHINGTON₅ PENDERGRASS JR(AlmaTempest₄ McDonald,James Arnold₃ McDonald, Alexander”-Alex”₂ McDonald, Donald₁ McDonald),born 21 November 1927 in Beattyville, Kentucky, died 2 March 2015 in Cape Girardeau, Missouri. He married Carolyn Joyce Brenneman, born 11 March 1934 in Lima, Allen County, Ohio, and died on 19 April 2014 in Cape Girardeau, Missouri.

Dr. George W Pendergrass Jr. and Carolyn Joyce Brenneman had the following children:
1.5.5.3.5.1. ALMA JOYCE₆ PENDERGRASS, born 10 August 1955 in Louisville, Kentucky, She married Yanko Samir Fajardo on 15 April 1999 in Vancouver, Clark County, Washington. (later divorced) He was born on 10 November 1973 in Cochabamba, Cochabamba, Bolivia.
1.5.5.3.5.2. DAVID CLINTON PENDERGRASS was born on 8 January 1959 in Jefferson County, Kentucky. He married Kimberly L Eyer on 14 December 1981 in Missouri. (later divorced) She was born on 25 June 1960.
1.5.5.3.5.3. ALAN CORDY PENDERGRASS, born 4 February 1961 in Fayette, married Laura Caler.*[see above]*
1.5.5.3.5.4. CATHY PENDERGRASS *[adopted]* was born about 1980 in Missouri and married Arthur William Marsy-la, who was born on 25 January 1958 in Hennepin, Minnesota, .

1.5.9.3.3. JEFFREY DEAN₅ WALTON, (William Oran₄ Walton, Sr,Emily Louise₃ McDonald,Alexander₂,Donald₁) born 20 April 1943, died 24 February 2019, married Janie Blanche Streety
Jerry Dean Walton and Jane Blance Streety had the following child:
1.5.9.3.3.1. CAROLYN JANE₆ WALTON was born on 4 June 1960 in Dallas, Texas.

1.5.10.4.1. BURTON OWEN₅ MCDONALD JR (Burton Owen₄ Sr, Ernest Elijah “Lige”₃, Alexander₂, Donald₁), born 26 September 1942 in Bleakwood, Texas, died 7 April 2003, married (1) Jessie Lavada on 9 November1962, born about 1945. He married (2) Rita Lynell Ogden on 6 March 1970 in Liberty, Texas. She was born 13 July 1949 in Baytown, Harris County, Texas.
Burton Owen McDonald and Rita Lynell Ogden had the following children:
1.5.10.4.1.1. CHRISTOPHER “SCOTT”₆ MCDONALD was born 22 October 1972 in Baytown, Texas and married Emma Parrott, born 20 November 1979 in Muncie, Indiana. His YDNA test was a solid match to James Marshall McDonald’s.
1.5.10.4.1.2. JENNY BETH MCDONALD was born 24 December 1976 in Nicaragua
1.5.10.4.1.3. ALICIA SUZANNE MCDONALD was born 30 October 1978 and married Dustin Powers Parker on 24 July 2004 in Tarrant, Texas. He was born about 1978.
1.5.10.4.1.4. JOEL DAVID MCDONALD was born 13 November 1983 in San Juan, Hidalgo County, Texas.

1.5.10.12.2. DEBORAH SUSAN₅MCDONALD (Merlin Milton₄McDonald, Ernest Elijah₃McDonald,Alexander “Alex”₂,Don-ald,) married Robert Clifton Stringer

Robert Clifton Stringer and Deborah Susan McDonald had the following child:

1.5.10.12.2.1. ROBERT MILTON₆STRINGER was born 3 July 1971 in Travis, Texas.

Generation 6

1.1.1.2.2.2. VELVIA ALVERTIA WRIGHT (Abbie Armenthia₃Coleman, Benjamin Manning₄Coleman, Mary“Elizabeth”-₃Miller, Mary,McDonald, Donald₁McDonald), born 10 July 1922 in San Augustine County, Texas, died 14 July 2008 in Jasper, married (1) Elton L Prewitt/Pruitt and (2) Woodrow Martin Fuller Sr, born on 13 October 1917, died on 12 March 1998.

Woodrow Martin Fuller Sr and Velvia Alvertia Wright had the following children:

1.1.1.2.2.2.1. WOODROW MARTIN₇FULLER JR.

1.1.1.2.2.2.2. LINDA FULLER.

1.1.2.1.1.1. FANNIE CLAYTON(William₃,Ella₄Lakey,MaryLouisa,Miller,Mary,McDonald,Donald,McDonald), was born on 22 October 1922 in Trinity County, Texas, and died 29 November 2009 in Lindale, She married (1) Paul Anderson, who was born 18 June 1915 in Texas and died on 24 April 1971 in Sabine County, Texas. She married (2) Augustín Z Amaro on 12 March 1980 in Rusk. He was born 1944.

Paul Anderson and Fannie Clayton had the following children:

1.1.2.1.1.1.1. RACHEL ANN,ANDERSON was born 11 June 1940 in Trinity County, Texas and died 7 April 2005 in Lindale, Smith County. She married Charles Leroy McClenny on 20 April 1959 in Smith County, Texas.

1.1.2.1.1.1.2. CHARLES ANDERSON was born 18 August 1944 in Trinity County, Texas, and died 23 April 2011 in Tyler, Smith County. He married Marilyn Maxine Robison.

1.1.2.1.1.1.3. JOHNNY WAYNE ANDERSON was born 25 January 1948 in Trinity, Texas and died there 3 July 1972.

1.1.2.1.1.1.4. ROBERT EARL ANDERSON was born 8 February 1950 in Honey Island, Hardin County, Texas, and died 30 October 1977 in Houston, Harris County.

1.1.2.1.1.1.5. ALTON LYNN ANDERSON was born 28 November 1953 in Trinity, Texas, and died 12 February 1992 in Smith County. He married George Ann Mostyn on 22 February 1989 in Smith County. She was born about 1960.

1.1.2.1.1.1.6. LARRY EUGENE ANDERSON was born 12 December 1955 in Walker, Texas, and died 27 October 2015 in Beaumont, Jefferson County.

1.1.2.1.1.1.7. ARCHIE ANDERSON was born in Texas[?], (no information available).

1.1.2.1.1.2. ARTHUR SOLOMON CLAYTON (William₆,Ella₄Lakey,MaryLouisa,Miller,Mary₂McDonald, Donald,McDon-ald), born 3 October 1924 in Polk, Texas, died 7 March 1983 in Houston, married Ellen Marie Sanders, who was born 30 December 1933 in Texas and died there 5 May 1997.

Arthur Solomon Clayton and Ellen Marie Sanders had the following children:

1.1.2.1.1.2.1. JAMES ARTHUR CLAYTON, born 15 December 1948 in Crockett, died there 17 February 2011.

1.1.2.1.1.2.2. BOYD CLAYTON, born 18 July 1951 in Crockett, Houston, died 7 July 2015 in Glendale.

1.3.4.2.3.5. DIXIE LEE₆HIGHTOWER (ClaudeAmon₃,JohnHilliard₄,WilliamE₃,Nancy,McDonald, Donald,McDonald),born 31 August 1933 in Texas, died 18 March 2017 in Tyler, married (1) Desmar Carroll Fielder on 5 December 1950, born 2 June 1930, died 10 December 1997 in Nacogdoches County. She married (2) Manuel Weldon Gray, son of James W Gray and Min-nie L Whitley there on 15 March 1984, born 26 June 1917 in Marlin, Texas and died 8 November 1988 in Cherokee County.

Desmar Carroll Fielder and Dixie Lee Hightower had the following children:

1.3.4.2.3.5.1. LAURA EFFIE,FIELDER,born 8 December 1950 in Harris County, died 18 May 2009, married (1) Laurance C Hightower on 17 November 1969 in Harris County. He was born about 1949. She married (2) John Hood.

1.3.4.2.3.5.2. EDWARD CAROLL FIELDER, born 18 January 1959 in Harris County, died 29 September 2008..

1.5.5.3.1.1. RODERIC LAFAYETTE MURRAY III (Mattie Ellen₃Pendergrass, Alma Tempest,McDonald, James Arnold,Mc-Donald, Alexander”Alex”₂McDonald,₆Donald,McDonald), born 6 August 1940 in Lee County, Kentucky, married Jennie Bush on 4 June 1966. She was born 27 December 1941.

Roderic Lafayette Murray III and Jennie Bush had the following children:

1.5.5.3.1.1.1. RODERIC LAFAYETTE₇MURRAY IV, born 26 October 1971,married Stephanie Taylor, who was born on 10 August 1977.

1.5.5.3.1.1.2. TAYLOR BUSH MURRAY born 23 July 1973, married and divorced Katie Young.

1.5.5.3.1.2. JAMES PAUL₆MURRAY (Mattie Ellen₃Pendergrass, Alma Tempest,McDonald, James Arnold,McDonald,Alex-ander”Alex”₂McDonald, Donald₁McDonald), born 24 May,1945, married (1) Linda Ransdell Crossfield, born 26 June 1945 in Mercer County, Kentucky. He married (2) Robin Cinnamon, born there 20 March 1958, daughter of Leon Cinnamon Sr and Mary Lea Carmickle, on 22 March 1986..

James Paul Murray and Linda Ransdell Crossfield had the following children:

1.5.5.3.1.2.1. JAMES PAUL₇MURRAY, JR, born in 1965, died on 25 May 2014. He married Regina Kay White.

1.5.5.3.1.2.2. SHANNON PHILLIP MURRAY, born December 1968, married Shannon Francine Votaw, daughter of Freddie Votaw and Elizabeth, on 5 March 1994. She was born on 8 April 1971.

1.5.5.3.1.2.3. JULIE ANN MURRAY [*adopted*] was born on 9 September 1973 in Kentucky and came into the family at age 6. She met (1) James Quinn, married (2) Anthony Todd Hurst, and (3) Thomas W Coffman.

1.5.5.3.1.2.4. JONATHAN “LEE” MURRAY was born on 8 October 1976 in Harrodsburg, Mercer County, Kentucky and died there in December 2004 as a result of a horrific traffic accident. He married Jennifer Mecom.

1.5.5.3.3.1. NANCY MADELINE PENDERGRASS (Ernest Eugene“Kentucky”₃,AlmaTempest₄McDonald, James Arnold-₃McDonald, Alexander”Alex”₂McDonald,Donald₁McDonald) was born on 30 April 1945 in Chico, California and died in June 2000 in Twain Harte, California. She married Steven Alexander Danskin, who was born in September 1943.

Steven Alexander Danskin and Nancy Madeline Pendergrass had the following children:

1.5.5.3.3.1.1. COREY ALAN,DANSKIN, born on 11 August 1969 in Sonora, California.

1.5.5.3.3.1.2. BRITT KIRSTEN DANSKIN,born 3 February 1971 in Sonora, California.

1.5.5.3.3.2. DONNA JUNE PENDERGRASS (Ernest Eugene“Kentucky”₃,AlmaTempest₄McDonald, JamesArnold,McDon-ald, Alexander’Alex”₂McDonald, Donald,McDonald) was born on 14 January 1947 in Santa Rosa, California. [*see above*].She was instrumental in obtaining a humanitarian medical release from prison for her father, Ernest “Kentucky” Pendergrass.

Delbert Westover “Bud” Biddle and Donna June Pendergrass had the following child:

1.5.5.3.3.2.1. LISA DAWN₇BIDDLE was born on 15 March 1966 in Sonoma, California, and married Jason Patrick Dedmore, who was born on 25 September 1973 in Prescott, Arizona.

Henry Ronald Bravin and Donna June Pendergrass had the following child:

1.5.5.3.3.2.2. AMY DENISE,BRAVIN, born 17 May 1971 in Santa Rosa, California, married (1) Mark Joseph Gradek, born 18 April 1967 in Healdsburg, California. She married (2) Harold Edward McClintock on 26 November 1999 in Santa Rosa, California. He was born on 26 July 1971 in Santa Rosa, California.

1.5.5.3.3.3. DEBRA DENISE PENDERGRASS (Ernest Eugene“Kentucky”₃,AlmaTempest₄McDonald, JamesArnold,McDon-ald, Alexander’Alex”₂McDonald, Donald,McDonald), born 9 August 1956 in Santa Rosa, California, married (1) Randall “Randy” Newton, born in April 1956 in Glendale, (2) Lance Allen Frame on 9 January 2000 in Clark, Nevada. He was born on 26 April 1964 in Napa, Napa County, California, .

Randall “Randy” Newton and Debra Denise Pendergrass had the following children:

1.5.5.3.3.3.1. CHELSEA LINDI,NEWTON, born 23 March 1985, Clear Lake, California.

1.5.5.3.3.3.2. TYSON BRYCE NEWTON, born 5 May 1989 in Clear Lake, California.

1.5.5.3.5.1. ALMA JOYCE PENDERGRASS (GeorgeWashington,Jr, AlmaTempest₄McDonald, JamesArnold₃McDonald, Al-exander’Alex”₂McDonald, Donald,McDonald), born 10 August 1955 in Louisville, Kentucky, married Yanko Samir Fajardo on 15 April 1999 in Vancouver, Clark, Washington. He was born on 10 November 1973 in Cochabamba, Cochabamba, Bolivia.

Yanko Samir Fajardo and Alma Joyce Pendergrass had the following child:

1.5.5.3.5.1.1. KHAYMANTA JORGÉ,FAJARDO,born 16 June 1999 in Vancouver.

1.5.5.3.5.2. DAVID CLINTON PENDERGRASS (GeorgeWashington,Jr,AlmaTempest₄McDonald, JamesArnold,McDonald, Alexander’Alex”₂McDonald, Donald,McDonald), born January 1959 in Jefferson, Kentucky, married and divorcéd Kimberly L Eyer, born 25 June 1960, on 14 December 1981 in Missouri.

David Clinton Pendergrass and Kimberly L Eyer had the following children:

1.5.5.3.5.2.1. JONATHAN PENDERGRASS was born on 29 June 1982 in Missouri.

1.5.5.3.5.2.2. KAREN PENDERGRASS was born on 21 May 1984 in Missouri.

1.5.5.3.5.3. ALAN₆CORDY PENDERGRASS (GeorgeWashington,Jr,AlmaTempest₄McDonald,JamesArnold₃,Alexander’Al-ex”₂, Donald,McDonald),born 4 February 1961 in Fayette County, Kentucky, married and divorced Laura Caler.[*see above*]

Alan Pendergrass and Laura Caler had the following children:

1.5.5.3.5.3.1. COURTNEY PENDERGRASS was born on 15 December 1987 and married Michael Haugh on 13 September 2009 in Cancún, México. He was born on 10 October 1982.

1.5.5.3.5.3.2. SUSAN PENDERGRASS[*twin*] born 29 February 1992, met (1) partner Todd Pitchford, married (2) J Ryan Abney on 21 December 2018 in Missouri.

1.5.5.3.5.3.3. ANGELA “ANGIE” PENDERGRASS[*twin*] was born on 29 February 1992.

1.5.5.3.5.4. CATHY PENDERGRASS[*adopted*](GeorgeWashington,Jr,AlmaTempest₄McDonald, JamesArnold,McDonald, Alexander’Alex”₂McDonald, Donald₁McDonald) was born about 1980 in Missouri. She married Arthur William Marsyla, who was born on 25 January 1958 in Hennepin, Minnesota, .

Arthur William Marsyla and Cathy Pendergrass had the following children:

1.5.5.3.5.4.1. CHRISTOPHER “ZARIA” MARSYLA [*twin*] was born about 1995 in Scott City, Missouri, and is now known as ZARIA CHRISTOPHER, identifying as female.

1.5.5.3.5.4.2. TAYLOR MARSYLA [*twin*] was born about 1995 in Scott City, Missouri,

1.5.10.2.1.1. CHRISTOPHER “SCOTT” MCDONALD (BurtonOwen,Jr,BurtonOwen,Sr,ErnestElijah,Alexander₂,Donald₁), born 22 October 1972 in Baytown, Texas, married Emma Parrott,who was born 20 November 1979 in Muncie, Indiana.

Christopher “Scott” McDonald and Emma Parrott had the following child:

1.5.10.2.1.1.1. ELLA MAE₇MCDONALD was born 25 January 2019 in Texas.

1.5.10.4.1.3. ALICIA SUZANNE MCDONALD (BurtonOwen,Jr,BurtonOwen₄Sr,ErnestElijah₃Alexander₂,Donald₁) born 30 October 1978,married Dustin Powers Parker, born 1978, on 24 July 2004 in Tarrant.

Dustin Powers Parker and Alicia Suzanne McDonald had the following children:

1.5.10.4.1.3.1. ISABEL PARKER

1.5.10.4.1.3.2. JESSICA PARKER

1.5.10.4.1.3.3. CALEB PARKER

1.5.10.4.1.3.4. JOSHUA PARKER

Generation 7

1.1.2.1.1.1.1. RACHEL ANN,ANDERSON (Fannie,Clayton,William,Clayton,Ella,Lakey,Mary Louisa,Miller, Mary,McDonald,Donald,) born 11 June 1940 in Texas ,died 7 April 2005 in Lindale, married Charles Leroy McClenny there 20 April 1959..

Charles Leroy McClenny and Rachel Ann Anderson had at least the following child:

1.1.2.1.1.1.1.1..BABY BOY,McCLENNY was born prematurely and died on 5 March 1960.

1.1.2.1.1.1.2. CHARLES,ANDERSON (Fannie,Clayton,William,Clayton,Ella,Lakey,Mary Louisa,Miller, Mary,McDonald,Donald,), born 18 August 1944 in Trinity County, Texas, died 23 April 2011 in Tyler, married Marilyn Maxine Robison.

Charles Anderson and Marilyn Maxine Robison had at least the following child:

1.1.2.1.1.1.2.1. SHONDA KAY ANDERSON, married a Coleman.

1.5.5.3.1.1.2. TAYLOR BUSH,MURRAY(RodericLafayette,III,MattieEllen,Pendergrass,AlmaTempest,McDonald,James Arnold,Alexander”Alex”,,Donald,McDonald).was born on 23 July 1973. He married and divorced Katie Young.

Taylor Bush Murray and Katie Young had the following children:

1.5.5.3.1.1.2.1. EVERETT MCKINLEY,MURRAY, born about 2009 in Portland, Oregon.

1.5.5.3.1.1.2.2. ZELLA JANE MURRAY was born about 2012 in Portland, Oregon.

1.5.5.3.1.1.2.3. FLORA JENNIFER MURRAY was born about 2014 in Portland, Oregon.

1.5.5.3.1.2.1. JAMES PAUL,,JIMMY”MURRAY JR (JamesPaul,Murray, Mattie Ellen,Pendergrass, AlmaTempest,McDonald,JamesArnold,McDonald,Alexander”Alex”,,McDonald,Donald,McDonald) was born in 1965 in Kentucky and died on 25 May 2014 of a suspicious gunshot wound deemed suicide by police.. He married Regina Kay White.

James Paul Murray,Junior and Regina Kay White had the following child:

1.5.5.3.1.2.1.1. HAILEY DENISE,MURRAY was born in 2000 in Harrodsburg, Mercer County.

1.5.5.3.1.2.2. SHANNON PHILLIP,MURRAY (JamesPaul,Murray, Mattie Ellen,Pendergrass, AlmaTempest,McDonald,-JamesArnold,,Alexander”Alex”,,Donald,) born in December 1968, married Shannon Francine Votaw, daughter of Freddie Votaw and Elizabeth, on 5 March 1994. She was born on 8 April 1971.

Shannon Phillip Murray and Shannon Francine Votaw had the following children:

1.5.5.3.1.2.2.1. KYLEIGH CELESTE,MURRAY was born on 2 February 1998.

1.5.5.3.1.2.2.2. KARMEN ALEXIS MURRAY was born on 21 March 2003.

1.5.5.3.1.2.2.3. KALEB LEE MURRAY was born on 19 June 2007.

1.5.5.3.1.2.3. JULIE ANN, MURRAY [*adopted*](JamesPaul,Murray,MattieEllen,Pendergrass,AlmaTempest,McDonald,-JamesArnold,,Alexander”Alex”,,Donald,), born 9 September 1973 in Kentucky, met (1) James Quinn, married (2) Anthony Todd Hurst on 17 December 1994 in Mercer County, born 26 January 1973, and (3) Thomas W Coffman on 18 October 1996.

James Quinn and Julie Ann Murray had the following child:

1.5.5.3.1.2.3.1. PAUL BLAKE, MURRAY, born 15 December 1993 in Boyle County.

Mr Coffman and Julie Ann Murray had the following child:

1.5.5.3.1.2.3.2. MYKAYLA,HOPE COFFMAN, born 8 January 1998 in Boyle County.

1.5.5.3.1.2.4. JONATHAN “LEE”, MURRAY (JamesPaul,Murray, Mattie Ellen,Pendergrass, AlmaTempest,McDonald,JamesArnold,McDonald,Alexander”Alex”,,McDonald,Donald,McDonald), born 8 October 1976 in Harrodsburg, Kentucky, died in December 2004 in Harrodsburg, Mercer County, Kentucky in a tragic traffic accident He married Jennifer Mecom.

Jonathan “Lee” Murray and Jennifer Mecom had the following child:

1.5.5.3.1.2.4.1. TYLER, MURRAY was born 30 July 2001 in Danville, Kentucky..

1.5.5.3.3.2.1. LISA DAWN,BIDDLE (DonnaJune,Pendergrass, Ernest Eugene“Kentucky”,Pendergrass, AlmaTempest,McDonald,JamesArnold,,Alexander”Alex”,,Donald,McDonald) ,born 15 March 1966 in Sonoma, California, married Jason Patrick Dedmore, born 25 September 1973 in Arizona.

Jason Patrick Dedmore and Lisa Dawn Biddle had the following child:

1.5.5.3.3.2.1.1. ISABELLA GRACE,DEDMORE, born 16 July 2003 in Verdugo Hills, California.

1.5.5.3.3.2.2. AMY DENISE,BRAVIN (DonnaJune,Pendergrass,Ernest Eugene“Kentucky”,Pendergrass, AlmaTempest,McDonald,JamesArnold,,Alexander”Alex”,,Donald,),born 17 May 1971 in Santa Rosa, California, married (1) Mark Joseph Gradek, born 18 April 1967 in Healdsburg. She married (2) Harold Edward McClintock on 26 November 1999 in Santa Rosa, California. He was born there 26 July 1971.

Mark Joseph Gradek and Amy Denise Bravin had the following children:

1.5.5.3.3.2.2.1. AUSTIN JOSEPH,GRADEK was born 10 July 1993 in Santa Rosa, California.

1.5.5.3.3.2.2.2. CHAD MICHAEL GRADEK was born 19 April 1995 in Santa Rosa, California.

Harold Edward McClintock and Amy Denise Bravin had the following child:

1.5.5.3.3.2.2.3. MASON EDWARD,MCCLINTOCK was born 16 May 2000, in Santa Rosa, California..

1.5.5.3.3.3.1. CHELSEA LINDI,NEWTON (Debra Denise,Pendergrass,Ernest Eugene“Kentucky”,Pendergrass,AlmaTempest,McDonald,JamesArnold,McDonald,Alexander”Alex”,,McDonald,Donald,McDonald) was born 23 March 1985 in Clear Lake, California. She met Cody Unknown.

Cody Unknown and Chelsea Lindi Newton had the following child:

1.5.5.3.3.3.1.1. KHLOE,NEWTON was born 1 January 2015 in Santa Rosa, California.

1.5.5.3.5.3.2. SUSAN,PENDERGRASS (Alan,,George Washington,Jr.,AlmaTempest,McDonald, James Arnold,Alexander,,Donald,) born 29 February 1992, met partner (1) Todd Pitchford and married (2) J Ryan Abney 21 December 2018 in Missouri.

Todd Pitchford and Susan Pendergrass had the following child:

1.5.5.3.5.3.2.1. LILLIAN HARPER,PITCHFORD was born on 11 April 2014.

J Ryan Abney and Susan Pendergrass had the following children:

1.5.5.3.5.3.2.2. LEIF JACKSON,ABNEY was born in May or June, 2019.

1.5.5.3.5.3.2.3. LEONNA MICHELLE ABNEY, born 24 February 2023.

^[1] Campey, Lucille H, *The Scottish Pioneers of Upper Canada, 1784-1855*, p 16 et seq. natioanl heritage Books, Toronto, (immigrants of Catholic Scots from Western Inverness and Mohawk Valley)

^[2] Ibid. such immigrants honored as United Empire Loyalists) also McLean,Marianne *The People of Glengarry*, 1991 p 93-97

^[3] Ibid. (1786 chartered ship, clearances, factors, land grants)

^[4] Ford, John Salmon, *Rip Ford’s Texas*, edited by Stephen B Oates 1963, 1987, Univ. of Texas Press, pp 14,15. (Lundy’s Lane 80 men in 15 out and those taken prisoner)

^[5] Ibid. (Captain?)

^[6] Johnston, Winston, *The Glengarry Light Infantry 1812-1816*, p 345 self published, 1998 (three Donalds enlisted at Cornwall in less than a month.)

^[7] Ibid. p 234 (the Donald who was captured at Lundy’s Lane, a Sgt and released in Halifax 24 March 1815)

^[8] Especially Ford, John Salmon, Rip Ford’s Texas, edited by Stephen B Oates 1963, 1987, Univ. of Texas Press, pp 14,15.

^[9] White, Gifford editor, *Character Certificates in the General Land Office of Texas*, Genealogical Publishing Company, Baltimore 1989. p 129 certificate #1406. (married to Luisa by about 1828)

^[10]*Character Certificates in the General Land Office of Texas supra*, 1985, certificate #1406.

^[11]*Character Certificates in the General land Office of Texas,supra* p viii (Catholicism strict requirement for residence in Texas)

(Also *Two Centuries* p 78

^[12] Houston Daily Post, May 8th 1884, page 3, column 5 (obituary)

^[13] Martin, McXie Whitton, *Handbook of Texas Online*, published by the Texas State Historical Association.,

^[14] *Biographical Directory of the Texan Conventions and Congresses 1832-1845*, Sesquicentennial re-print edition 1986, reprinted from the 1941 Book Exchange, Austin, by the Sons of the Republic of Texas, page 130.

^[15] Ford, John Salmon, *Rip Ford’s Texas*, edited by Stephen B Oates 1963, 1987, Univ. of Texas Press, pp 14,15.

16 murder on the ferry

17 Pifermo and Max summoned to testify

^[18] Texas State Historical Association, Handboook of Texas (of Chabanin/Crow ferry to James Gaines about 1819)

^[19] Crocket, G.L., Two Centuries in East Texas p 161 *et seq.* (Dallas: Southwest, 1932; facsimile reprod., 1962) Donald fought at the battle of Nacogdoches with John Maximiliano III)

^[20] Ibid (Mexicans evacuated the Old Stone Fort),

^[21] Texas Bounty Land Grants, 1835

^[22] Texas Tax List Index, Texas Territory, Sabine District, also 1835 Texas Census

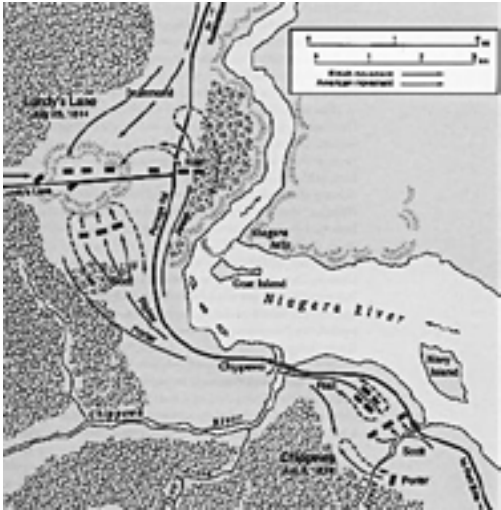
^[23] Texas Marriage Licenses, San Augustine County, 22 February 1843 (marriage to Martha Lomax no biographical info.)

^[24] Texas Tax List Index 1840-1849 (1846) San Augustine County (residence schedule)

^[25] Texas Marriage Licenses, San Augustine County, 30 January 1854 (marriage to Hightower,, no biographical information)

^[26] Crocket, G.L., Two Centuries in East Texas p 125 (Dallas: Southwest, 1932; facsimile reprod., 1962). (Donald maintained the British won Lundy’s Lane)

^[27] Onofrio, Jan, Texas Biographical Dictionary, 3rd edition, 1996, Somerset Publishers, Inc. 521 Fifth Avenue, NY, NY 10175, 3rd edition, Section 2, pp 7,8. [Specifically states “*was buried beside his wife Louisa in the Farrar cemetery six miles south of San Augustine*”.]



[9-A]

Map of the Battle of Lundy’s Lane
25 July 1814, Donald McDonald captured



[9-B]

Historical Marker of Battle of Lundy’s Lane
Near Niagara Falls, Canada



[9-C] back row: Rose Ellen, Florence E, James Arnold, William “Bill”
middle row: Duncan Alexander, Emily Louise, Mary Alice, Nancy Mae, Ophelia V
front row: Ernest E, John Richard, Alexander [Sr], Dorsey O, Donald “Tut”



[9-D] Seated: Mary Adelaide “Nancy” Simmons and Elza Vinus Marcus Phelps
Martha “Mattie” Isabelle Phelps is behind and between her parents.
The other family members are as yet unknown to this author



[9-E] Rancho Lobanillo Historical Marker



[9-F] Battle of Nacogdoches Historical Marker



[9-G] The Old Stone Fort where Donald McDonald and Juan Maximiliano fought



[9-H] Alexander “Alex” McDonald
1838-1912, Texas



[9-I]
Susan Ellen Brown (Crow)
1829-1913 Texas
(with neighbor’s child)



[9-J]
Enoch Spruill Sylvester Phelps 1804-1869
Cornealour Johnson (Phelps) 1807-1885

Descendants of Sieur Philippe de la Renaudière and Demoiselle Perrine Pivert

From the later marriage record of their daughter Agnès, it is known that Philippe de la Renaudière was a native of the Périgord in the Aquitaine region and current Dordogne province of France in the mid-Southwest, and that Perrine Pivert was a native of Vitré, Bretagne, in the North.¹ [9-K] How they met remains a mystery, but they were married no later than 15 November 1718, when they appeared on the ship’s log of the Compte de Toulouse,”being a list of the employees of the Company of the West, miners, soldiers, tobacco workers, concessionaires, and their people and others”.² Fifth on the list of those set apart at the top were Sieur Renaudière, Clerk of the Company and Conductor of Mines and his wife, [demoiselle Perrine Pivert.] Not listed were any children of the couple or their port of embarkation.

By 1719, Philippe and Perrine were in place at Fort Kaskaskias,[9-M] in what is now Illinois abutting Missouri, where Philippe was in charge of lead mining operations. As observant Catholics, they were godparents for several baptisms there. On 10 February 1721, Perrine was godmother at the baptism of the infant Pierre Chabot, on 22 June 1721, Philippe was godfather to Philippe, a Pawnee child and to Fauchon, a Pawnee slave, and on 1 July 1721, Philippe, styled “director of mines” was also godfather to a small slave five or six years old and named for him.³

On 7 July 1721, their own son Charles, born on July 3rd, was baptised with Charles le Gardeur de l’Lile and Agnès Phillippe as godparents. At the time, the couple was socially prominent and mentioned often in parish and civil records.⁴ [9-R]

Philippe was listed as having been owed a debt of sixty livres from M, LaFrance in succession records of Fort Chartres [9-L] on 1 April 1723 and on 3 September the birth of their daughter Marie Françoise and her baptism a few days later were noted in the parish register; godparents were Giradot, officer, and Françoise LaVigne Rivert.⁵ On 23 August 1723, not long before his expedition with de Bourgmont, Philiiippe penned a “memoire relating to the discoveries of mines”, still extant but unavailable to this author in original form, Excerpts from this writing were translated and printed in Our Lead Belt Heritage by Henry C Thompson.⁶

“Renaudière later on opened or operated a lead mine near the Negro Fork of the Meramec (Big River) in Washington county, which was granted with Mine LaMothe to Renault lafer. This place is described as ‘Cabanage de Renaudière’. Condensing his document and using only such statements as prove that he actually mined at Mine La Motte and on the Meramec before Renaud was there, we find ‘it is about fourteen leagues from Kaskaskia to the mines of M. de la Motte’... ‘in some places the mineral is only one foot below the surface, as one begins to dig, going down to the rock, where pieces of lead weighing from 20 to 30 ounces may be found’.... ‘We have penetrated this rock about seven feet: the lead is disseminated in it. I worked it and found a little silver.’ He continues a mineralogical description of the ore and gives his estimate of the quantity that could be mined. He then goes on to say, ‘The distance between the mines of M. de la Motte and those of the Maramet is about fourteen leagues...these last mines are very rich in lead. They produce as much as 80 per cent; the mines have the same exposure to the wind as those owned by M. de la Motte, which are from east to west. I can not tell the exact size of the veins; there are some small ones which are in sort of grooves, from which you would in one day, procure two thousand of mineral from a hole from four to five feet deep by fifteen in length’. This last is probably the first disclosure of the vast mining field of the Poiōsi district and the one that Renault later was to make productive, along with his mining at Mine la Motte.’⁵ [9-N]

Philippe was listed as an employee “under order from the council” with a salary of 600 livres per annum on a payroll list dated 8 March 1724. This shift in his employment status may have been the beginning of his loss of favor because he was not enormously sucessful in his lead mining endeavors and was eventually replaced by the similarly named Philippe Renaud/Renault (who got better press)⁷

Lead mining was an arduous undertaking in which the galena was dug out of the earth by strip mining, often done by African or Carribbean slaves the French thought were better suited to endure it. Once removed, the lead was smelted into bars and taken to St Geneviève to be shipped downriver.⁸ [9-O,P]

On 9 May 1724, Philippe was one of the witnesses at the wedding of Pierre Derene and Françoise Robert, widow of the deceased Pierre Donelier.⁹

Then, in July 1724, he joined the expedition of Etienne de Véniard, Sieur de Bourgmont, as a scribe on the journey to make peace and trade agreements with the plains Indians. Bourgmont had a colorful history as a juvenile deliquent who was ejected from France and was sent to Canada, where he joined the miilitary, but was blamed for an Indian attack on Fort Ponchartrain (now near Detroit) and with his damaged reputation escaped to the wlderness where he became a notorious and powerful figure among the Indians. He became the King’s personal envoy to negotiate peace between the French, Pawnee, Oto, Kansa and Padouca (plains Apache) Native American tribes.¹⁰

French historians believe the journal of the expedition was written by mining engineer Philippe de

la Renaudière. The handwriting of his signature at the bottom of the document seems to match the writing of the journal entries. The story also seems to be written by a well-educated person and someone who was present daily. Besides Bourgmont himself, La Renaudière is the only member who fits that description.¹¹

The expedition was divided into two parts, the detachment commanded by ensign of the garrison Monsieur de Saint-Ange, with two of Philippe’s employees, departed by boat (pirogue) on 25 June 1724 with the intention of meeting up with the second contingent, which left by land on July 3rd, headed by Bourgmont himself, accompanied by Philippe, soldiers, Canadians, Bourgmont’s servant, 100 Missouri Indians and 64 Osage Indians and their various war chiefs.¹² The journal, which recounts the daily activities of the expedition - its entertainments, feasts, and speeches by the Indians, the trading of goods, horses and slaves, the illnesses and deaths from fever and those who were bled by Bourgmont in an attempt to cure them, the hunts for deer and buffalo, the drying of meats, the rôle of the Indian women, and the treaties reached - is far too voluminous to be reproduced here, but a translation to English can be found online.¹³ On 5 November 1724, the remains of the successful expedition returned to Fort d’Orleans and was greeted with rejoicing that peace had been made with the Padouca. The certificate of the expedition was signed there by Philippe and other dignitaries “in the Missouri country” on November 15th.¹⁴

Bourgmont proceeded to New Orleans, and the fact that Perrine had no birth registered and that Philippe did not appear in records during that time suggest that perhaps he went along. However, he did not accompany Bourgmont to France, as on 1 June 1725 at Fort d’Orleans he witnessed a notorial record of an agreement between Nicolas Michel Chassin, councilor and storekeeper, and Sieur LaPlume.¹⁵ Bourgmont did not return from France until 1726.

In a census ordered to be taken on 1 January 1726 but not concluded until some time later, de la Renaudière was listed as a head of household with unnamed wife and two children (matching the parish register) with no domestics, no slaves and no designation of cleared land. On the same list was Renaud/Renault, who was unmarried with 1 domestic, 20 Negroes, and 100 arpents of cleared land, laying to rest any argument that the two successive mining engineers were the same person.¹⁶

At about the same time, the Provincial Council, by which Philippe had been employed, was disbanded, and there is only one further mention of Philippe in surviving Kaskaskia records. On 17 October 1727 a Fort Chartres succession record stated that an inventory was taken of the estate of the late Sieur Pierre Girard, who had died at the home of Sieur La Renaudière and whose goods were in La Renaudière’s possession.¹⁷

By 1 May 1728, Philippe and Perrine had relocated south where Philippe was again summoned as a witness about a New Orleans estate. “*At the instance of Mr. Claude Herpin, attorney for Mr. Perraut, Sheriff Dargaray notifies Messrs Perillaux, de la Renaudiere, Joseph Milon, and Christophe Rozimonde to appear tomorrow morning at 9 a.m. before Mr. Brusle to testify concerning some concealed...stolen goods of the Rottot estate*”¹⁸ The last known mention of Philippe was in another New Orleans court record dated 9 November 1728, in which the recorder, Mr Roussard, served notice on Sieur de la Renaudière to pay the sum of 99 francs, outstanding on a bill of sale.¹⁹

The family then disappeared from records until 1734 when Perrine, widowed, appeared with the children in Fort St. Jean Baptiste des Natchitoches, Lousiana, a French military outpost on the Red River founded in 1714 for trade with Spanish colonial México, to prevent Spanish forces from crossing from Texas, and named for a nearby village of indigenous people.²⁰ The earliest settlers there were French Catholics and those of French and Spanish families born there, at that time called “Créoles”(not the current usage of that term.) The original fort was destroyed but a replica has now been constructed at Fort St. Jean Baptiste historic site on Cane River Lake a few hundred yards from the original site.²¹ [9-Q]

Natchitoches became an important trade center and established dealings with Native American tribes of the three Caddo Confederacies, which aided in linking commerce between the French, Spanish and Native Americans of the region.²² St. Denis, who was appointed commandant in 1722 until his death in 1744, sometimes appeared in records with Perrine and her children.

Perrine’s social status and financial abilities apparently diminished after her husband’s death, as so often happened to widows who did not immediately remarry. Despite her late husband’s advanced education, she herself and all their children were illiterate, shown by the fact that they marked rather than signed documents. After Philippe’s death, Perrine still held a few slaves and had them baptized Catholic.²³

“18 June 1734, Marie Ann, a small negro girl belonging to Widow la Renaudière, habitant. Godparents: Charles (X) la Renaudière and Marie Ann(X) Rousseau.”

“6 January 1737, François, small negro boy belonging to Mde. la Renaudière, Godparents: François(X)Chaniau and Marie Françoise (X) la Renaudière.

“26 December 1737, Remy dit Joli Coeur, negro man belonging to Mde de la Renaudière. Godpar-

ents Remy Poissot (signed) and Angelique (X) Charles... and Angelique, negro woman belonging to Mde. de la Renaudière. Godparents _____ and Martine(X)Bonnet.

“ 26 December 1737, Remy and Angelique, negroes of Dame La Renaudière were married. Witnesses: their godparents.”²⁴

“19 March 1739 after 3 banns, marriage of George (X)Avenal, soldier in the company of Mr. McCarty, who gives his permission, son of George Avenal and Catherine Fasecoche of the Kingdom of Hongrie, and Marie Françoise(X) la Renaudière, widow of Pierre Benoist, soldier, legitimate daughter of deceased Philippe la Renaudière and Perrine Piver. Witnesses were de Corbie, René du Bos and Alorge.”²⁵”

Marie Françoise, who was already widowed at age 16 when she remarried, quickly had two children with George Avenal baptized before disappearing from records completely. Since her husband was a soldier, they may have been deployed to another area or country, or even back to France.

“3 August 1741, (bapt) Perrine Avenel, legitimate daughter of George Avenel, soldier, and Marie François[sic] la Regnatiere. Godparents: Charles(X) la Regnaudiere and Perine (X) la Regnaudiere.”

“26 June 1744, Jean Baptiste Charles [Avenel] born 24 June, legitimate son of George Avenel and Marie Françoise Larnodier, habitants [residents of the parish]. Godparents: Charles(X) Larnodier and Elizabeth Rachal”²⁶

On May 5th[?] 1740 the Natchitoches marriage record of Perrine and Philippe’s daughter Agnès gave the only known evidence of their origins in France. The parties first entered into a formal marriage contract on May 3, 1740: *Guillaume Bergeau — soldier of the garrison at Natchitoches; son of deceased Nicolas Bergeau and Jeanne Viger; native of the parish of St. Sulpice, diocese of Xaintes. Agnès Renaudière — daughter of deceased Philippe Renaudière and Perrinne Pivers. Witnesses for groom: Remi Poisot; Pierre Bernardin, soldier of the garrison at Natchitoches. Witnesses for bride: Perrinne Piperst[Pivert] her mother; Charles Renaudière, her brother; Marie Françoise Renaudière, her sister; Jean Lagée; Etienne Chagneau. Signed: X Groom; X Bride; X Mother of the bride; Jean Lage; X Pierre Bernardin; Poisot; X Etien Chagneau; Duplessis, notary.* Then; two banns had been published and the couple was granted a dispensation from the third. “*Marriage of Guillaume Bergereau dit St Onge, native of Jeannai in St Onge, Parish of Suplice, son of Nicolas Bergereau, native of Jeannai and Jeanne Vigere, of Saintaur, parish of St Brie of the same province...and Agnes Regnaudiere, native of Illinois, post of Kascatia [Kaskaskia], daughter of Philippe Regnaudiere, native of Perigord and Perine Pivert, native of Vitré in Bretagne. Witnesses: Etienne Chariot, Jean(X)Lage,Remi Poisot, Pierre Bernardin*” and others.²⁷

Agnès and her husband soon moved downriver to Post Pointe Coupée by 1744, where they lived in the False River district until she was widowed in 1762 and married Hiacinte Ferret.²⁸ None of her Natchitoches family sponsored or acted as witness at the second wedding, but her presumed brother Philippe Renadier, had been godfather to her daughter Marie Elisabeth Berjeron on 4 November 1744 in Pointe Coupé.²⁹ Her father Philippe was deceased, and the timing of the children’s births would account for a son with Philippe’s name as the last child born to Perrine and Philippe [Sr]. Nothing more has been discovered about Philippe [Jr.]

During these years, Perrine made legal transactions which were recorded in notarial records but for which the original documents are missing. In 1740, she and Robert Avarre formally exchanged unnamed slaves at Fort Natchitoches, in 1741, she sold slaves to Gabriel Buard, and in 1745 she purchased undescribed land as Perrine Piver, widow Renediere, from Pierre Rachal.³⁰ This was her last known mention.

In November 1747 Perrine and Pierre’s eldest child, Charles, had a child of his own, Marie Clémence, baptized at the church in Natchitoches.³¹

On 1 February 1751, Charles was discharged from regular military service in Louisiana and in the 1766 census, he was listed still at the fort of Natchitoches, as head of household with a wife, [later identified as María del Río or Marie de la Rivière, from Los Adaes], 2 boys and 3 girls still at home, no slaves, 3 firearms, 6 horned cattle, 3 horses, 10 hogs, no sheep, 600 twists of tobacco, 25 measures of unshelled corn, and 2 measures of beans³² Between 1773 and 1774, Charles died, leaving the widow Marie/María, who promptly remarried Jacques Hubert on 19 March 1774. Charles left a small estate and a large family, the children of which were placed in the guardianship of their mother and her son-in-law:^{9B?}

Present in person were the Messieurs Dartiger, Jean Baptiste Prudhomme, Delissart Jouannis, Hubert Armande et L’anglois, all living or domiciled on this Poste and friends of the deceased or of the family of the deceased the said Charles LaRenaudière and of Jeanne LaRivière the widow here present. Those friends of the deceased above named are here assembled before us Balthazaro de Pellier Lieutenant Governor, Commandant and judge of the said Post of Natchitoches to proceed to the nomination of a guardian and subrogate guardian for the minor children of the said deceased Charles la Renaudière and of Jeanne LaRivière the widow and after deep deliberation have agreed between themselves and have elected guardian [feminine form of this word] of the said minor children according to law the said Jeanne

LaRivière, their mother, and the said Jean Baptiste Piedferme subrogate guardian. Those named and elect that those present know of no one more capable of exercising the said charges [duties] than Jeanne La Rivière here present and accepting, has made the oath necessary and [illegible] in such cases. The said Jean Baptiste Piedferme being found absent, the said widow promises to do generally for the reason of all that the above will advise as to the well being and for the advantage of said minors Because thus promising and accepting and renouncing to the Post of Natchitoches the sacred M_____? [side of page missing] one thousand seventeen hundred and seventy four and have signed with the exception of the said widow guardian who has declared not to [be able to?] [side of page missing] write, as well as Piedferme subrogate guardian.

JBPrudhomme, L’Anglois,Hubert,Delissart Jouannis

[illegible signature of Dartiger?][Villier [Pellier?]

[credit to cousin Karen DeVille for this document copy, translated and transcribed by this author]³³

Marie Jeanne la Rivière/María Juana del Río was widowed a second time and removed to Nacogdoches district, in deep east Texas where she was listed on the 1795 census of Sabine County, at stated age 80, living with her daughter [Marie] Clémence and son-in-law Jean Baptiste Piedferme/Juan Pifermo, who had obtained a large land grant there. She was not found in the 1803 census.³⁴

Descendants of Charles de la Renaudière remained in the area of Lower Louisiana settled by French colonists in the late 1600s, and intermarried with Louisiana French “Cajuns” (les Cadiens or les Acadiens), an ethnic group tracing its roots largely to the influx of Acadians from French speaking Canada and northern Maine who were expelled by the British in the 1750s just prior to the Seven Years’ War.³⁵ Although the dialect actually predates their arrival, Louisiana “Cajuns” have become famous for their unique French dialect, called Louisiana or Cajun French, and their colorful culture and folkways, music and cuisine. As time passed, the lovely de la Renaudière name gradually shortened and evolved to become “Lonadier” and there are still those of that name in Cajun Country today.

After Charles’ death by 1774, his widow, with their daughter Marie Clémence de la Renaudière, her husband Jean Baptiste Ignace Leger dit Piedferme (who were childless) had relocated to deep east Texas, where Piedferme became known as Juan Pifermo and was granted four leagues of land which had formerly been owned by Gil Y-Barvo/Barbo and which contained his rancho, called El Lobanillo.³⁶ Taken along to Texas with the family was the apparent only son of Charles and Jeanne la Rivière’s daughter Marie Françoise and her husband Juan Maximiliano D’Arze, both apparently deceased by then. Juan Ignacio Maximiliano D’Arze was informally adopted by Clemence and Juan Pifermo, who inherited Lobanillo from them at their death.³⁷ [9-E]

Since it is of historic importance, and since the two families were intertwined later, a word about Lobanillo’s original owner is warranted. Antonio Gil Y’Barbo, was son of Mathieu Antonio Y’Barbo [now more commonly Ybarbo] and Juana Hernández, colonists sent by the Spanish government from the Province of Andalucía to the Province of Texas in 1725.³⁸ He was born about 1729 in Los Adaes, Louisiana, as was Juana del Río/Jeanne de la Rivière who married Charles de la Renaudière, said to have been born in 1715 but likelier a bit later. Gil Y’Barbo married María Padilla and the couple settled Rancho Lobanillo on Lobanillo Creek in an area that is now Sabine County.³⁹ [9-E]

Later, when the presidios and missions of East Texas were abandoned and Spain evacuated colonists (willing or not) from western Louisiana and East Texas, Y’Barbo used Lobanillo as a refuge for his ailing mother and other refugees in 1773.⁴⁰ Y’Barbo became the leader of the displaced persons and the Spanish government bestowed the titles of lieutenant governor and civil and military captain of militia upon Y’Barbo and appointed him judge of contraband, but there were complaints of corruption against him such that he resigned in 1790. In 1791 he was accused of smuggling contraband goods into Nacogdoches and of trading with the Indians for horses stolen from the Spanish.⁴¹ He was cleared of the charges but forbidden to return to Nacogdoches - a town he had rebuilt - and eventually returned to Louisiana. After the death of his first wife on September 24, 1794, Y’Barbo married Maria Guadalupe de Herrera on January 25, 1796 in San Antonio de Béxar.⁴² After living in Louisiana a few years, and having lost most of his property through lawsuits by his children and others, he returned to Nacogdoches where he died at his home, Rancho La Lucana, on the west bank of the Attoyac River, in 1809.⁴³ Some of his descendants still live in the area.

Lobanillo was an important stop on the Old San Antonio Road west from Louisiana and it was formally granted (four leagues of land) to Juan Ignacio Pifermo/ Piedferme in 1794⁴⁴ and inherited by his nephew John Maximillian (Juan Ignacio Maximiliano D’Arze) about 1778 at the death of Pifermo and his wife Clémence.⁴⁵ They had married in Natchitoches on 4 January 1770 and were listed on the 1790 census of Nacogdoches district (later Sabine County), he at age 51, “Clemencia” Larnodier, 47. nephew

Maximillian, 14, and one unmarried Negro slave.⁴⁶ After the 1794 land grant including Lobanillo, the earliest known grant in Sabine County, the household appeared in several later Nacogdoches district census records. In 1795 Pifermo’s age was given as 56, his wife María Clemencia, 49, Maximillian 16 and José 24 (called servants) Juana del Río (Jeanne la Rivière) 80, and one unmarried Negro slave, 56.

In 1803, Pifermo (who by then had acquired the nickname “Chichi”) was described as a Frenchman 64 years of age, his wife Marie Larnodie, “Spanish Indian”, 49 and “son” [Maximiliano] 22 and four unnamed slaves aged 62, 5, 25 and 24. The following year, Pifermo and wife both stated that they were from Natchitoches and had been farmers in residence for 13 years. On 31 May 1809, Pifermo’s age was given as 70 years old, with wife 55, living on Rancho Chichi, named for the Arroyo de la Aqua [del Agua?]. They claimed a residence, grist mill, a granary, two houses for the Negroes, fields of wheat and corn, and another ranch called Lobanillo. Also in the household were nephew Maximillian Arze, 28, his wife Anastacia Sims, 21, servant Antonio, born in Natchitoches, slaves Louis, 21, born in Guinea, Pompay 16, Citen and Marcelino born in Nacogdoches, two female slaves from Guinea named Francisca, 31, and 40, and a servant, Acosta, 73.

Marie Clémence executed a touching will written in French 28 July 1817 in contemplation of imminent death, and said that Pifermo made a cross for her as she could not write. All property [of both ?] was left to nephew John Maximillian in recognition of his devotion to them.

“I, Marie Clementine L’Arnaudiere, a native of the Post of Nachitoches, Province of Louisiana, do certify and declare by this document that, being confined to my bed as a result of an accidental [random?] illness, through the infinite grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, am of sound judgment, full knowledge, and memory and will, that I was married by the rites of the Holy Church to my husband, Jean Ignace Piedferme; that I affirm by this document that, there having been no children born of this marriage, for that reason I have reared one of my legitimate nephews, named Maximilian D’Arce from infancy, that he has served during the space of twenty years he has looked after my interest with the greatest fidelity and exactitude, without benefit of the salary justly due him, that finding myself today on the eve of appearing before the Tribunal of God to render account of my actions, that I name him, in recompense for the work that he has performed, as my sole and absolute heir to all the goods and assets acquired by my husband and myself; that I am confident that said nephew will execute these duties with the same fidelity that he has shown up to the present, and I declare null and void any other will. [Here the words and meaning are not clear due to the age of the document] 28 July 1817. Because of my not knowing how to write my husband has made a cross for me; the witnesses being Pedro Esparza and Jose Antonio Rodriguez.”⁴⁷

Juan Ignacio Maximiliano (D’arze), who inherited Lobanillo, was born 1 July 1782 in Natchitoches Parish, Louisiana was baptized on 4 July as the “natural son of Francisca Larenaudiere and a father who has not declared himself.”⁴⁸ Godparents were (childless) Juan Ignacio Piferme (Jean Ignace Piedferme/John Pifermo) and Magdalene Larenaudiere, sister of Françoise. His father, Juan Maximiliano D’Arze was Sergeant of the Spanish first battalion, stationed at Natchitoches in 1783, and the couple married and legitimized their child on 13 January 1784.⁴⁹ They evidently did not live to rear their son, as from a young age he was informally adopted by his aunt Clémence and her husband. He relocated to Texas in about 1789 per his Nacogdoches district census record of 1809, though his aunt and uncle reported having moved there in 1791. In the 1809 census, he reported himself as 28, a married farmer born in Natchitoches, and wife Anastacia Sims, 21, (1793-1825) also born in Natchitoches. They had a log house on Lobanillo, horses, mules, and 36 hogs, but no children were yet listed, though they shortly after had at least four. About 1834 in San Augustine County, according to the 1835 census, Juan Ignacio Maximiliano d’Arze was married for the second time to much younger Clare Unknown, born about 1802. Although Juan/John Maximillian obtained land in Harrison County, Texas on 5 January 1854, he and Clair/Clary were living across the water in Sabine County, Louisiana in the 1850 (John age 72) and 1860 (John age 78) censuses. In 1860, Juan/John held 5 slaves and his son Joseph/José held three. Juan Ignacio Maximiliano D’Arze/de la Renaudière died about 1866 in Bayou See.⁵⁰

Note: As the spelling of the name evolved in later generations from de la Renaudière to Lonadier and everything in between, it became very difficult to search databases for information about this family. Researchers should check indices for all possible spellings, in D, L, and R sections of documents being searched and in the index of this book. As settlers moved from Louisiana into East Texas, their names were frequently translated into Spanish for a time and then later Anglicized. For example, Jean le Baptiste Ignace de Léger dit Piedferme in Louisiana became, first, Juan Ignacio Piefermo in Texas and later just John Pifermo. It should also be noted that it was the custom in French and Spanish Catholic families to begin official religious names with a Saint’s name, so that one family might contain, for example, half a dozen girls with the first name Mary - Marie Louise, Marie Ag-

nès, Marie Françoise, Marie Claire, María Luisa, and so on, with the “Marie” dropped for most of them in everyday use. For boys, a similar custom was followed in French with Jean (frequently Jean le Baptiste) and in Spanish with José - Jean Paul, Jean Pierre, José Luis, José Antonio and so forth. Surnames were frequently misspelled and eventually shortened by this process, as well, with de la Renaudière from France becoming Lonadier in Cajun country of Louisiana and Maximiliano shortened to Maxey in East Texas]

It should also be mentioned that, while married French women generally kept their maiden names for life, in Spanish speaking countries the naming custom was considerably more complicated. A child would be given a “first name” perhaps consisting of a Saint’s name and another name, but considered all one first name, e.g. José Luis, or Juan Pedro or María Luisa, and then given his or her father’s first surname (apellido paterno) followed by his mother’s first surname, (apellido materno), though in rough and tumble East Texas, with its rich mix of languages and cultures, such rules were often disregarded.

Also, at the time of their migration into East Texas, the early settlers were required to be or become Catholic and to sign oaths of allegiance to México, also later disregarded.

[Note: This author is greatly indebted to the works of Elizabeth Shown Mills, whose excellent research on this family sadly was not discovered until *after* her own was completed, but whose corroboration of the accuracy of this author’s own research was reassuring. Also, Ms Mills’ meticulous citations were greatly appreciated.]

Descendants of Sieur Philippe de La Renaudière and Perrine Pivert

Generation 1

1. Sieur/Sir PHILIPPE DE LA RENAUDIÈRE was born about 1690 in Perguaux[?], Le Périgord, France. Since his wife Perrine Pivert was called his widow in the summer of 1734 at Nachitoches Post, Louisiana, he died between November 1728 and 1734 in Louisiana Territory, now the state of Louisiana. He had married demoiselle Perrine Pivert [*possible daughter of Pierre ? Pivert and Michelle ? Brault ?*], before 15 November 1718 in France, as they were married prior to embarking for Louisiana on that date. She may or may not have been the same Perrine Pivert born 24 February 1695 in Vitré, Bretagne, as a birth record does exist in Notre Dame de Vitré, Bretagne, France, where it is known that the Perrine Pivert who married Phillippe de la Renaudière originated, but not for certain whether this is she. She died before 1763 in what is now the state of Louisiana. At the time their children were being born, this couple was living at Kaskaskias Post, which was located in the Louisiana territory but is now in Illinois just east of the Missouri line. Later, they lived at Natchitoches Post , which was located on the Red River before the river shifted its course, and is now located on Cane River Lake in Natchitoches Parish, Louisiana.

Sieur Philippe de La Renaudière and (demoiselle) Perrine Pivert had the following children:

1.1. CHARLES DE LA RENAUDIÈRE was born on 13 July 1721 in Kaskaskias Post, Louisiana Territory and died between 26 September 1773 and 19 March 1774 in Natchitoches Parish, Louisiana. He married Marie Jeanne de la Rivière, daughter of Sgt. Jean B[aptiste] de la Rivière[?] and Marie Riche[?], about 1742. She was born about 1715 in Los Adayes Post (Spanish) in Louisiana, according to the 1795 census listing her age as 80. Charles’ widow, Marie Jeanne de la Rivière/Maria Juana del Río remarried on 19 March 1774 and died about 1800 in Nacogdoches District, Sabine County, Texas, between the 1795 and 1803 censuses. One census listed her as “Indian” but there is no explanation for this unless it was through her mother..

1.2. MARIE FRANÇOISE DE LA RENAUDIÈRE was born on 3 September 1723 in Kaskaskias Post, Louisiana Territory, and married (1) Pierre Benoist about 1738 in Natchitoches Parish, Louisiana. No record of the first marriage has been found, but she was called his widow at her second wedding in 1739. Pierre died, therefore, before 19 March 1739 in Natchitoches Parish, Louisiana. She then married (2) George Avenal Jr, son of George Avenal Sr and Catherine Fasecoche, on 19 March 1739 in Natchitoches Parish, Louisiana, “ *After three bans, marriage of George Avenal (X), soldier in the company of Mr. Macarty who gives his permission, son of George Avenal and Catherine Fasecoche of the kingdom of ‘Hongrie’ ... and Marie Francoise la Renaudiere (X), widow of deceased Pierre Benoist, soldier, legitimate daughter...* “. George was born in the Kingdom of Hungary. In 1737, Marie Françoise was godmother for the baptism of François, a “small Negro boy “ she apparently held as a slave, as “Mdm La Renaudière”[French women often kept their maiden names]

1.3. AGNÈS GENEVIÈVE DE LA RENAUDIÈRE, born about 1726 in Kaskaskias, Illinois Parish, Louisiana Territory. married (1) Guillaume Bergereau/Bergeron dit St Onge on 15 May 1740 in Natchitoches Parish. The groom was “*native of Jeanni, St Onge, St Sulpice Parish, son of Nicolas Bergereau, native of Jeannai and Jeanne Vigère, Saintaur, St Brie Parish, same province and [bride] Agnès Regnaudier, native of Post Kaskaskia, Illinois, daughter of Philippe Regnaudiere, native of Perigord and Perine Pivert, native of Vitrei, Bretagne*”. He was born in Jennai in St Onge, Sulpice Parish and died about 4 September 1762 in Pointe Coupée Parish, buried 6 September. She married (2) Hiacinte Ferret about 1763 in Pointe Coupée. That record states that the bride’s parents were deceased, so she was represented by their friends Sieur Ducret and M. Carmouche.

1.4. PHILIPPE DE LA RENAUDIÈRE [JR] was born about 1727 in Kaskaskias, Illinois Parish, Louisiana, and was godfather in 1744 to a child of Agnès and Guillaume Bergereau in Natchitoches. It has been stated without source by some de la Renaudière descendants that he died 26 September 1773. No marriage or other information has been located about him, but there was only one known de la Renaudière family in the area at the time, and the approximate year of Philippe’s birth, together with his attendance at the baptism of Agnès’ child in the rôle of godfather are strong indicators that he was her brother:

Generation 2

1.1. CHARLES₂ DE LA RENAUDIÈRE (Philippe₁),was born 13 July 1721 in Kaskaskias Post, Louisiana Territory [now Illi-nois]. [*see above*] His widow and Jean le Baptiste Ignace Léger dit Piedferme were appointed guardians of the children **[9-N]**

Charles de la Renaudière and Marie Jeanne de la Rivière had the following children:

1.1.1. MARIE CLÉMENCE₂ DE LA RENAUDIÈRE, born about 1743 in Natchitoches, Louisiana,died there about 1817. She married Jean Baptiste Ignace Léger dit Piedferme, son of Adrien Léger dit Piedferme and Marie Detincourt, on 4 Jan-uary 1770 in Natchitoches Parish. (*“marriage of Jean Baptiste [Legér dit] Piederme (x), native of [illegible], legitimate son of Adrien Léger and Marie Detincourt ... and ... Clémence Larenaudière (x), native of this parish, legitimate daughter of Charles Larenaudière and Jeanne la Rivière.*). He was born in 1739 in Adailles[Adaes],Natchitoches, according to Nacogdoches Dis-trict county census records. He died after 1817 in Nacogdoches District, Texas. Marie Clémence’s will, written in French 28 July 1817 in contemplation of imminent death, says he made a cross for her as she could not write. It stated that she was ill and *“on the eve of appearing before the Tribunal of God”* and left all the property of both of them to her nephew John Maximillian [son of her sister Françoise] in recognition of his devotion. In east Texas, Jean became known as John Pifermo and acquired a large tract of land and ranch known as Lobanillo, which descended to Juan Maximiliano/John Maximillian at Pifermo’s death.

1.1.2. MARIE LOUISE DE LA RENAUDIÈRE, baptised 4 November 1747 in Natchitoches, married (1) a soldier of the militia, Jean Baptiste LeDuc dit Villefranche, son of Joseph LeDuc dit Villefranche and Marianne Guedon, on 1 July 1774 in Natchitoches, (2) Jacques Naigle, son of Jacques Naigle Sr and Anne Boyer, there on 4 June 1764 and (3) François Carles, son of Jean Carles and Marie Merle, on 10 August 1767 in Natchitoches Parish. He was born in Marseille, France.

1.1.3. MARIE FRANÇOISE DE LA RENAUDIÈRE was born about 1750 in Natchitoches Parish, Louisiana. She married Juan Maximiliano D’arze, son of Juan D’arze Sr and Leonor de Acanse, on 13 January 1784 in Natchitoches Parish, Louisiana (From transcription of marriage records/banns). He was born about 1750 in Aljeciras, España, his birth year esti-mated from the age of his wife, who was born about 1750. According to a baptismal record of the Catholic Church register 4, pages 214/5, entry 1821, of the French and Spanish Post of St Jean Baptiste des Natchitoches, prior to her marriage to Juan Maximiliano D’Arze, she gave birth to his son, Juan Ignacio Maximiliano, born 1 July 1782, *“natural son of Francisca Lare-dauidiere and a father who has not declared himself”* Their marriage was recorded in Register 2, pp. 137/138, entry 1074, on 13 January 1784: *“Marriage of Juan de Arze, sergeant of the first battalion of the regiment stationed in Louisiana, legitimate son of Juan de Arze and Leonor Arcaze[?], native of Aleriza [Aljeciras?], in Spain and Francesca Larenodiene, native of this parish, legitimate daughter of Carlos Larenodiene and Juana del Río[Jeanne de la Rivière], habitant of this post, 3 bans.”* Their child, Juan Ignacio Maximiliano, was brought up by her sister Marie Clémence de la Renaudière and brother-in-law Jean le Baptiste Ignace Léger dit Piedferme, who treated him as their own, and there is no record found of other births for this couple.

1.1.4. CÉSAR DE LA RENAUDIÈRE was baptised 5 April 1750 in Natchitoches Parish, Louisiana, and died on the same day or shortly after. The baptismal record states, :”infant died.”

1.1.5. PIERRE/PEDRO DE LA RENAUDIÈRE baptised 29 June 1751 in Natchitoches Parish, Louisiana and died on 23 December 1803 in Rivière Aux Cannes. He married Marie Jeanne “Nanette” LaBérry, daughter of Jean Baptiste LaBérry dit Bayonne and Marie Jeanne Guedon, on 25 May 1784 in St Jean Baptiste Post, Natchitoches Parish, Louisiana. *“Marriage of Pedro Larenodiene, native of this parish, legitimate son of deceased Carlos Larenodiene and Juana del Río [de la Rivière] ... and ... Juana Labery, legitimate daughter of Juan Bautista Labery and Juana Guedon, native of this parish”*. She was born about March 1760 in Natchitoches, her approximate age extrapolated from marriage year, and died there 18 October 1831..

1.1.6. MARIE DE LA RENAUDIÈRE baptised 26 September 1753 in Natchitoches, the only record found of her

1.1.7. MARIE MAGDELEINE DE LA RENAUDIÈRE,baptised 10 April 1756 in Natchitoches, married Louis Fortain Jr, son of Louis Fortain Sr and Magdeleine Langelier, on 24 April 1773. *“Marriage of Louis Fortain (x), native of Cap St. Ig-nace, diocese of Quebec, legitimate son of Louis Fortain and Magdeleine Langelier ... and ... Marie Magdeleine La Renaudiere (x), legitimate daughter of Charles La Renaudiere and Jeanne de la Rivierre”*. He was born in Cap St Ignace, Québec, Canada.

1.1.8. JEAN BAPTISTE DE LA RENAUDIÈRE, baptised 2 May 1759 in Natchitoches, married Marie Louise Du-Vivier dite Coton, daughter of Jean Baptiste DuVivier dit Coton and Jeanne du Pain, there 9 October 1777. *“Marriage of Juan Bautista Larenaudiere (s), native of this parish, legitimate son of Carlos La Renaudiere and Juana del Rio and ... Maria Luisa [du Vivier dite] de Coton, native of this parish, legitimate daughter of Juan Bautista de Vivier dit Coton and Juana Du Pain.”*.

1.2. MARIE FRANÇOISE₂ DE LA RENAUDIÈRE (Philippe₁ de la Renaudière), born 3 September 1723 in Kaskaskias, Illinois Parish, Louisiana Territory, married (1) Pierre Benoist about 1738 in Natchitoches and (2) George Avenal Jr [*see above*]

George Avenal [Jr] and Marie Françoise de La Renaudière had the following children:

1.2.1. PERRINE₃ AVENAL was born before 3 August 1741 in Natchitoches Parish, Louisiana, The godparents at her baptism were Charles (X) La Regnaudiere [*sic*] and [grandmother?] Perrine (X) [Pivert] La Renaudière.).

1.2.2. JEAN BAPTISTE CHARLES AVENAL was born on 24 June 1744 in Natchitoches Parish, Louisiana, and was baptized 26 June, godparents Charles Larnodier [*sic*] and Elizabeth Rachal.

1.3. AGNÈS GENEVIÈVE₂ DE LA RENAUDIÈRE (Philippe₁ de la Renaudière) was born about 1726 in Kaskaskias, Illinois Parish, Louisiana Territory. She married (1) Guillaume Bergereau/Bergeron (dit St Onge) on 15 May 1740 in Natchitoches Parish, Louisiana, and (2) Hiacinte Ferret. [*see above*]

Guillaume Bergeron (dit St Onge) and Agnès Geneviève De La Renaudière had at least the following child:

1.3.1. MARIE ELIZABETH₃ BERGEREAU/BERGERON (DIT ST ONGE) was born about 4 November 1744 in Pointe Coupée Parish, Louisiana, baptismal sponsors/godparents were Philippe Renadier [*sic*], and Marie Therese Chalin.

Generation 3

1.1.1. MARIE CLÉMENCE₃ DE LA RENAUDIÈRE (Charles₂,Philippe₁ de la Renaudière), born about 1743 in Natchitoches, Louisiana, died there about 1817, married Jean Baptiste Ignace Léger dit Piedferme, son of Adrien Léger dit Piedferme and

Marie Detincourt, on 4 January 1770 in Natchitoches Parish, Louisiana [*see above*].

Jean Baptiste Ignace Léger dit Piedferme and Marie Clémence de la Renaudière had no children but brought up her nephew, son of her sister Marie Françoise, as their own child and sole heir:

1.1.3.1. JUAN MAXIMILIANO₄ D’ARZE, informally adopted biological son of Marie Françoise de la Renaudière and Juan Maximiliano D’Arze.

1.1.2. MARIE LOUISE₃ DE LA RENAUDIÈRE (Charles₂,Philippe₁ de La Renaudière),was born before 4 November 1747 in Natchitoches Parish, Louisiana, [*see above for her marriages*]

Jacques Naigle and Marie Louise de la Renaudière had the following child:

1.1.2.1. CHARLES JACQUES₄ NAIGLE was born about 1766 in Natchitoches Parish.

François Carles and Marie Louise de la Renaudière had the following child:

1.1.2.2. PIERRE ANTOINE₄ CARLES was born about 1769 in Natchitoches Parish.

1.1.3. MARIE FRANÇOISE₃ DE LA RENAUDIÈRE (Charles₂, Philippe₁ de la Renaudière) was born about 1750 in Natchi-toches Parish, Louisiana. She married Juan Maximiliano d’Arze, son of Juan d’Arze [Sr] and Leonor de Acanse, on 13 January 1784 in Natchitoches Parish, Louisiana (From transcription of marriage records/banns). He was born about 1750 in Aljeci-ras[?], España (Birth year estimated from age of his wife, born about 1750.). [*see above*]

Juan Maximiliano D’arze and Marie Françoise de la Renaudière had the following child:

1.1.3.1. JUAN IGNACIO₄ MAXIMILLIANO D’ARZE,born 1 July 1782 in Natchitoches, died about 1866 in Bayou See, Louisiana,married (1) Anastacia Simms, daughter of Richard Simms/Symes and María de la Concepción Pérez, about 1809 (extrapolated from age of first known child),born about 1793 and died about 1825 in San Augustine County, Texas, (based on age of youngest known child and remarriage of John Maximillian before the 1835 Texas State Census). He married (2) Claire Unknown in 1834 in San Augustine. In the 1835 census, they had no children; she was born about 1802 in Louisiana.

[*For further information about the lives and ancestors of Anastacia’s parents, see below.*] **[9-S, T, U]]**

1.1.5. PIERRE/PEDRO₃ DE LA RENAUDIÈRE/LARRENODIERE (Charles₂,delaRenaudière,Philippe₁ de la Renaudière) was born in June 1751 in Natchitoches Parish, Louisiana, and died on 23 Decem^ber 1803 in Rivière Aux Cannes.[*see above*], .

Pierre de la Renaudière and Marie Jeanne LaBerry had the following children:

1.1.5.1. MARIE LOUISE₄ DE LA RENAUDIÈRE,was born 19 February 1785 at Natchitoches Post, Louisiana.,

1.1.5.2. JEAN PIERRE FRANCOIS SEVERIN DE LA RENAUDIÈRE, born 6 December 1786 in Natchitoches Par-ish, died there on 20 December 1815. He married Marie Osïte Legot on 29 June 1813 in Edgard, St John the Baptist, Louisiana.

1.1.5.3. UNNAMED CHILD DE LA RENAUDIÈRE was lost in 1787.

1.1.5.4. CHARLES PHILLIPPE DE LA RENAUDIÈRE, born 1 January 1789 in Isle Brevelle, Natchitoches Parish, Louisiana, died there 1860. He married Marie DesNeiges Denis[?] in 1811 there, born in 1797 in Campti, died.Natchitoches.

1.1.5.5. MARIE ROSALIE DE LA RENAUDIÈRE was born on 18 May 1791 in Isle Brevelle, Louisiana.

1.1.5.6. JEAN BAPTISTE DE LA RENAUDIÈRE, born 10 October 1794 in Isle Brevelle, died 1829 in Natchitoches.

1.1.5.7. MARIE MAGDELEINE DE LA RENAUDIÈRE was born on 23 May 1796 in Natchitoches and died there.

1.1.5.8. MARIE AZÉLIE DE LA RENAUDIÈRE, was born in 1797 in Natchitoches Parish, Louisiana.

1.1.5.9. MARIE ADELAIDE DE LA RENAUDIÈRE was born on 20 November 1798 in Natchitoches Parish.

1.1.5.10.MARIE ASPASIE DE LA RENAUDIÈRE was born on 1 November 1800 in Isle Brevelle, Louisiana, and died on 29 December 1857 in Cloutierville, Natchitoches Parish, Louisiana.

1.1.5.11.MAXIMILLIAN DE LA RENAUDIÈRE, born 24 November 1803 in Isle Brevelle, died June 1833 in Old River Area, Natchitoches, married Elizabeth Euphrosine Beaudoin. [*information courtesy of cousin John Maxey/Maximiliano*]

1.1.7. MARIE MAGDELEINE₃ DE LA RENAUDIÈRE (Charles₂, Philippe₁ de la Renaudière), born about 1756 in Natchitoches Parish, Louisiana,[*see above for marriage record*]

Louis Fortain Jr and Marie Magdeleine de la Renaudière had the following child:

1.1.7.1. JEAN ANTOINÉ₄ FORTAIN was born in 1777 in Natchitoches Parish, Louisiana.

Generation 4

1.1.3.1. JUAN IGNACIO₅ MAXIMILIANO D’ARZE (Marie Françoise₂ de la Renaudière, Charles₂ de la Renaudière, Philip-pe₁ de la Renaudière) was born on 1 July 1782 in Natchitoches, Louisiana, and died about 1866 in Bayou See, Louisiana, . He married (1) Anastacia Simms, daughter of Richard Simms Symes and María de la Concepción Pérez, about 1809 (extrapolated from age of first known child). She was born about 1793 and died about 1825 in San Augustine County, Texas..[*see above*],

Richard Syms/Simms, father of Anastacia,. gave the following affidavit and account of his life on June 18, 1809:

“Sworn statement which I, Richard Symes, make of my nativity and the rest that I shall state, in the following manner: Richard Symes, a native of the City of Bristol, in Great Britain, which he left at the age of 16 years, after his father having died, from which city he went to Jamaica, embarked in a frigate of the King of said Great Britain,on which he was occupied in the task of sailor, working on it and crossing the sea, where he was imprisoned in Santiago de Cuba by the Spanish government or army, and in which place the declarant continued residing for the space of a year and three days as a prisoner of war, and having lacked people for a crew in a French boat, that was going toward New Orleans, province of Louisiana, by decision of the gov-ernment of Cuba, they removed him to add him to the French boat, as remains said, to travel to the town of New Orleans, which was in the year 1781. He was in said city for the time of two years, making trips to Havana in his own occupation as sailor; and afterwards, in the year 1784; it not suiting him to continue on such boats, he went to the Post of Rapides, of the said Province of Louisiana, in which post he spent the time of three years, being occupied in the occupation of farmer; from which post he had to transport himself, and he went to the Post of Natchitoches, of the same dependency, where he married Maria Concecion[sic] Perez, a native of the Royal Presidio of San Antonio de Bexar, with which wife he had a family of eight children, there remaining

five females and two males; because one of the eight died; and after living in said Post of Natchitoches for four years, he finally went with his wife and family to this village of Nacogdoches, where he has been living for the time of sixteen years, continuing in the occupation of farmer and is with which he supports his family until today; the declarant as well as his wife and family, are all of the religion of Apostolic Roman Catholic. He declares that he has no documents. He says that as much as remains related is the truth, on which it is affirmed and ratified.

And in order that it be certain, extending these presents, which he signed, Manuel Bustamante and Don Jose de la Bega [sic], citizens of this place, being witnesses of all this. Village of Nacogdoches, June 18, 1809. Richard Symes and the witnesses signed with what are designated as “rubrics”.[probably “marks”]

The parish marriage record, in French, was dated 22 September 1789 and after three banns, united in official Apostolic Catholic marriage Richard Symis, son of Jean [John] Symis and Margueritte Chisley, native of the town of Bristol in Great Britain, and Marie la Concession, daughter of Josephe Christophe Perez and of Marie Josephe DeLune, native of the province of Texas. **[9-S]**

María de la Concepción Pérez, daughter of José Cristóbal Pérez and María Josefa de Luna, was born 14 December 1770 in San Fernando, Béxar County, Texas (formerly México) and died in 1853. She and Richard Symes/Simms married 22 September 1789, according to Catholic Church records of the Fort of Natchitoches. She was listed as “Spaniard”.

In 1790, Richard appeared on the church tax roll of Natchitoches assessed as a community resident to pay to Sieur Jean Baptiste Maurin a sum for lengthening the storehouse of the parish presbytery, appearing among other residents as Richard Chime[Sims] of Rivière aux Cannes. He was listed as an Irishman in the 1793 local census of Souls that were in the Village of Nuestra Señora del Filar de Nacogdoches, though his affidavit said he was a native of Bristol, Gloucestershire, England. In that census, as Rafael Simes, farmer, his age was given as 28, his wife’s as 25, with two daughters, 6 and 2. He was consistently on local census records until at least 1809. In the same year, he was on the Natchitoches Post militia roll as one of 65 riflemen. The family had a town lot with a log house purchased from Pierre Engle, and a league of land, with three log houses and two fields enclosed by a rail fence, 50 head of cattle, 6 horses and 4 oxen. He died before 1830 in Texas, and his wife obtained a contract for the land on 11 September, 1833..

As yet, nothing further has been found about Richard’s ancestors in England, but María Concepción Pérez had deep roots in the New World, well worth reproducing here in rough Ahnentafel form, from most recent child backwards in time.

Generation 1

- María de la Concepción Pérez , born 14 December 1770, died 1853.

Generation 2

- José Cristóbal Pérez, son of Antonio Pérez and Gertrudis de Ynojosa, married María Josefa de Luna 22 March 1757 in San Fernando de Valero, el Alamo.
- María Josefa de Luna, daughter of Juan Antonio de Luna and María Josefa Trevino, was born 21 September 1731 in San Antonio de Béxar, Texas and died 3 December 1791 in Ayish Bayou, Texas.

José Cristóbal Pérez and María Josefa de Luna had the following children:

- María Gertrudis Pérez was born 28 March 1765 and died in infancy 9 April 1765.
 - María de la Concepción Pérez was born 14 December 1770 *[see above, 1]*
 - Juan de Dios Trinidad Pérez
 - José Joaquín Pérez
 - Luis Balán Pérez
 - Juan Antonio Pérez
 - José Manuel Pérez
 - Ana Josefa Pérez
 - Juan Bautista Pérez

Generation 3

- Antonio Pérez
 - Gertrudis de Ynojosa
- Antonio Pérez and Gertrudis de Ynojosa had at least the following child:**
- José Cristóbal Pérez
 - Juan Antonio de Luna was born in 1705 in San Fernando de Bexar, now inTexas, and died there before 1757. He married María Josefa Trevino in May 1723.
 - María Josefa Trevino, daughter of Juan Bautista Trevino and Ines Longoria, was born in 1709 in San Fernando de Béxar and died 1 July 1748.

Juan Antonio de Luna and María Josefa Trevino had the following children:

- Andrés de Jesus de Luna was born 1724 in San Fernando de Bexar.
 - Franciso de Luna
 - José de Luna
- María Josefa de Luna was born 21 September 1731 in San Antonio de Bexar.and died 3 December 1791 in Ayish Bayou (San Agustín). She married José Cristóbal Pérez (Arroyo) 22 March 1757 in San Fernando de Valero.
 - Juan Bautista de Luna was born in 1735 in San Fernando de Béxar, México.

Generation 4

- Juan Bautista Trevino was born 10 July 1674 in Monterrey, Nuevo León, México and died in 1756 in San Fernando de Béxar, México. He married Inés Longoria.
 - Inés Longoria was born in 1676 in Nuevo León, México.
- Inés Longoria and Juan Bautista Trevino had at least the following child:**
- María Josefa Trevino/Tremiño in 1709 in San Fernando de Béxar, México.

It is likely that with sufficient resources (sadly lacking) this line could be traced further back and expanded considerably, but here we must resume with Anastacia Symes/Simms’ downline:

Juan Ignacio Maximilliano D’Arze and Anastacia Simms had the following children:

- MARIA LUISA₃ MAXIMILIANO D’ARZE Y SIMMS was born about 1810 in Louisiana, and died about 1850 in San Augustine County,Texas, (buried Parker cemetery). She married Donald McDonald, about 1828. Though the marriage was confirmed by other documents, no church or civil record of it has been found despite a diligent search. Donald was born on 23 December 1788 in Canada West (Ontario) and Texas records indicate that his unknown parents were immigrants to Canada from Scotland. He died on 2 May 1884 in San Augustine County, Texas, (buried Farrar or Parker Cemetery, six miles south of San Augustine).[*see section A of this Chapter for in depth discussion of Donald’s remarkable life*]
 - JUAN NEPUCIMO MAXIMILIANO D’ARZE, born about 1813 in Nacogdoches District, Texas (Birth year averaged from Texas census),died 1879 in Sabine Parish, Louisiana, married Marie Aimee Christy, born 3 March 1841 in Sabine Parish, died there 15 November 1903. (Buried Pilgrim Rest Cemetery). He fought at the battle of Nacogdoches **[9-F,G]**
 - JOSE/JOSEPH DE JESUS MAXIMILIANO D’ARZE was born about 1820 in Nacogdoches District, later Sabine County, Texas, (Birth year from census records).
 - JOSE ANTONIO CECELIO MAXIMILIANO D’ARZE, born 1822 in Nacogdoches District, Sabine County, Texas,married Nancy Rivers on 20 June 1842 in Montgomery County, Texas.

- JEAN PIERRE FRANCOIS SEVERIN₄ DE LA RENAUDIÈRE (Pierre/Pedro₂ de la Renaudière, Charles₂ de La Renaudière, Philippe₁ de La Renaudière), born 6 December 1786 in Natchitoches Parish, Louisiana, died there 20 December 1815,, married Marie Osite Legot on 29 June 1813 in Edgard, St John the Baptist, Louisiana.

Jean Pierre François de la Renaudière and Marie Osite Legot had at least the following child:

- MARIE AZÉLIE₅ DE LA RENAUDIÈRE was born on 31 January 1814.

- CHARLES PHILLIPPE₄ DE LA RENAUDIÈRE (Pierre/Pedro₂ de la Renaudière, Charles₂ de La Renaudière, Philippe₁ de La Renaudière),born 1 January 1789 in Isle Brevelle, Louisiana, died there 1860, married Marie DesNeiges Denis[?] in 1811 in Natchitoches Parish, born 1797 in Campti, died in Natchitoches Parish. All children after Nolitte were born there.

Charles Phillippe de la Renaudière Larenaudiere and Marie DesNeiges Denis [?] had the following children:

- MARIE NOLITTE₄LARENAUDIERE,born 13 January 1812 in Monsiour, Cloutierville Parish, died in Winn Parish, married Joseph Nicholas Thompson in 1829 in Natchitoches Parish, born there 28 August 1809 in Natchitoches,
 - ROSELIN OLISE LARENAUDIERE, born 1 February 1814 in Campti, married Christian Celestin LaFleur, born 1825 in Louisiana and died there in 1870. .
 - MARIE CECILE LARENAUDIERE was born in August 1815 in Campti.
 - MARIE LISA LARENAUDIERE, born 27 February 1817 in Campti, died 1849 in Natchitoches Parish. She met an unknown partner. with whom she had a child.
 - AZELINE LARENAUDIERE, born 3 November 1817 in Campti, died in 1850.
 - AMBROISE PIERRE LARENAUDIERE was born on 15 January 1819.
 - MARIE ELMIRA LARENAUDIÈRE, born 17 September 1820, died about 1848.
 - PHILLIPPE DE LA RENAUDIÈRE, born 10 October 1824 in Campti, died there in 1860. He married Elizabeth “Betsy” Lee in 1842. She was born about 1827 in Natchitoches Parish.
 - MARIE CELINA LARENAUDIERE, born 3 May 1829 in Campti, died 1870.
 - LISA ELIZA LARENAUDIERE, born 18 August 1831 in Campti, died in 1849, no known marriage.
 - DOLORES LARENAUDIERE was born on 10 May 1833 in Natchitoches Parish.
 - VALCOUR LARENAUDIERE was born on 22 August 1836 in Campti.
 - SARAPHINE JOSEPHINE ANN LARENAUDIERE, born 5 June 1837 in Campti, died 24 October 1884..

- MAXIMILLIAN₄ DE LA RENAUDIÈRE (Pierre/Pedro₃ de la Renaudière, Charles₂ de La Renaudière, Philippe₁ de La Renaudière), born 24 November 1803 in Isle Brevelle, died in June 1833 in Old River Area, Natchitoches Parish. He married Elizabeth Euphrosine Beaudoin. [*Marriage and children’s information courtesy of cousin John Maxey/Maximiliano*]

Maximillian de la Renaudière and Elizabeth Euphrosone Beaudoin had the following children:

- MARIE CELESTE₄ DE LA RENAUDIÈRE was born about 1829.
 - JEAN BAPTISTE DE LA RENAUDIÈRE was born about 1833.
 - ADELA DE LA RENAUDIÈRE was born about 1834.

Generation 5

- MARIA LUISA₃ MAXIMILLIANO D’ARZE Y SIMMS (Juan Ignacio₃ Maximilliano D’Arze, Marie Françoise₃ de la Renaudière, Charles₂ de la Renaudière,Philippe₁ de la Renaudière), born about 1810 in Louisiana, died about 1850 in San Augustine County, said to be buried beside her husband in the Parker/Farrar cemetery. She was the first wife of Donald McDonald, married about 1828 in or near Sabine County, Texas. He was born on 23 December 1788 in Canada West (Ontario) and died on 2 May 1884 in San Augustine County, Texas. [*Their McDonald line descendants are duplicated in Chapter 9-A, above*]

Donald McDonald and Maria Luisa Maximilliano D’Arze had the following children:

- MARY₆ MCDONALD, born in December 1830 in San Augustine County, Texas, married Joseph Miller on 8 December 1845 in San Augustine, Texas. He was born about 1820 in Alabama.
 - DUNCAN MCDONALD was born 1832 in San Augustine County, Texas, .
 - NANCY MCDONALD, born 15 October 1834 in San Augustine County, Texas, died 19 September 1906 in Brookeland, Sabine County (buried Brookeland Cemetery) She married (1) Hilliard Harmon Hightower, son of John N Hightower and Elizabeth Hunter, who appears to have become Nancy’s stepmother about a year after her first marriage to Hilliard on 22 December 1853 in San Augustine. He was born 1834 in Georgia,died 28 December 1862 in Austin, Arkansas, fighting for the

Confederacy. She had at least three children with Hilliard. She married (2)William A McClanahan in 1880, born in November 1813 in Tennessee. In the 1900 census, Nancy stated that she had borne five children, of whom only two were surviving.

1.1.3.1.1.4. JOHN MCDONALD was born about 1836 in San Augustine County, Texas,

1.1.3.1.1.5. ALEXANDER “ALEX” MCDONALD, born 15 November 1838 in San Augustine County, Texas, died 15 October 1912 in San Augustine, Texas, (Buried Crow cemetary south of San Augustine). He married Ellen Isabella Crow, daughter of James M Crow and Susan Ellen Brown, born 21 August 1849 in San Augustine, died there on 7 September 1894.

1.1.3.1.2. JUAN NEPUCIMO,MAXIMILIANO D’ARZE (Juan Ignacio₅, Marie Françoise₅,de la Renaudière, Charles₅,de la Renaudière, Philippe₅,de la Renaudière), born about 1813 in Nacogdoches District, Texas, died in 1879 in Sabine Parish, Louisiana. He married Marie Aimée Christy, born there 3 March 1841,died there 15 November 1903. (Buried Pilgrim Rest Cemetery).

Juan Nepucimo Maximiliano D’Arze and Marie Aimée Christy had the following children:

1.1.3.1.2.1. JOHN JEB,MAXIMILIANO/MAXEY, born 24 May 1838 in Louisiana, died 31 December 1923 in Texas. He married (1) Rosella M Rhodes on 15 November 1860 in Sabine County, and (2) Sarah Ann Brooks, daughter of Henry Brooks and Matilda Ann Sinfkins [Simpkins?] 4 April 1867 in Sabine, born 4 August 1849 in Alabama, died 18 July 1924. .

1.1.3.1.2.2. LOUISA MAXIMILIANO was born about 1841 in Louisiana, .

1.1.3.1.2.3. MARGARETTE MAXIMILIANO, born about 1842 in Louisiana, died 16 November 1903 at age 62. She married William Theodore Alford Sr, son of Neadham Alford, on 29 December 1857 in Sabine Parish, born 25 February 1832 in Sabine Parish, Louisiana, and died there 8 July 1905 at age 73. (buried Pilgrim Rest Cemetery).

1.1.3.1.2.4. JOSEPH/JOSÉ MAXIMILIANO D’ARZE, born 1844 in Louisiana, died 9 November 1921 in Sabine, Louisiana at age 77. He married Minerva Roberts, who was born about 1846 in Louisiana, .

1.1.3.1.2.5. ELLEN MAXIMILIANO D’ARZE was born about 1845 in Louisiana

1.1.3.1.2.6. ANNIE “AMY” MAXIMILIANO D’ARZE,born 26 January1847 in Sabine, died there 12 May 1937.

1.1.3.1.2.7. CATHERINE MAXIMILIANO D’ARZE,born 1848 in Louisiana, died 28 February 1900 in Sabine..

1.1.3.1.2.8. MARY “POLLY” MAXIMILIANO D’ARZE, born about 1850 in Louisiana,died 7 July 1904.

1.1.3.1.2.9. RICHARD MAXIMILIANO D’ARZE,born about 1853 in Louisiana, died 23 May 1921 in Sabine.

1.1.3.1.2.10.ANTONIO MAXIMILIANO D’ARZE, born 1854 in Louisiana, died 28 March 1918 in Sabine Parish.

1.1.3.1.2.11.THOMAS MAXIMILIANO D’ARZE/ THOMAS JEFFERSON MAXEY,born about 1856 in Louisiana, died 19 March 1942 in Many, Sabine Parish, Louisiana.,

1.1.3.1.2.12.FRANCES E MAXIMILIANO D’ARZE, born 24 October 1859 in Zwolle, Sabine Parish, married Allen B. R. Russell on 9 November 1880 in Sabine, Louisiana, .

1.1.3.1.4. JOSÉ ANTONIO CECELIO, MAXIMILIANO D’ARZE (Juan Ignacio₅, Marie Françoise₅,de la Renaudière, Charles₅,de la Renaudière, Philippe₅,de la Renaudière),born 1822 in Nacogdoches District, Sabine County, Texas, married Nancy Rivers on 20 June 1842 in Montgomery County, Texas.

José Antonio Cecelio Maximiliano D’Arze and Nancy Rivers had the following children:

1.1.3.1.4.1. LOUISA MAXIMILIANO was born about 1844 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.4.2. POLLY MAXIMILIANO was born about 1845 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.4.3. NANCY ELIZABETH MAXIMILIANO, born 1849 Grimes County, Texas, died 31 January 1878 in Many Parish, Louisiana, married Henry Campbell 16 July 1868 in Sabine Parish, born 6 July 1836 in Belleview, Missouri and died 28 September 1915 in Recknor, Sabine Parish.

1.1.5.4.1. MARIE NOLITTE,LARENAUDIÈRE (CharlesPhillippe₅,delaRenaudière₄, Pierre₅,de la Renaudière,Charles₅,de la Renaudière, Philippe₅,de La Renaudière), born 13 January 1812 in Monsiour, Cloutierville Parish, Louisiana, died in Winn Parish. In 1829 in Natchitoches, she married Joseph Nicholas Thompson, born there 28 August 1809 and died in Winn Parish.

Joseph Nicholas Thompson and Marie Nolitte Larenaudiere had the following children:

1.1.5.4.1.1. JOACHIM T, THOMPSON,born 1830 in Natchitoches Parish, Louisiana, died 1868 in Winn Parish. He married Emmaline Unknown, born 1835 in Louisiana, died in 1880 in Winn Parish. .

1.1.5.4.1.2. MARIE AZELIE THOMPSON was born in 1832 in Natchitoches Parish.

1.1.5.4.1.3. SELENA THOMPSON was born about 1834 in Louisiana.

1.1.5.4.1.4 . ELIZA THOMPSON was born about 1835 in Winn Parish, La..

1.1.5.4.1.5. JOSEPHINE THOMPSON was born about 1837 in Louisiana.

1.1.5.4.1.6. JOSEPH THOMPSON JR was born about 1839 in Winn Parish, La..

1.1.5.4.1.7. JOHN THOMPSON was born about 1840 in Louisiana.

1.1.5.4.1.8. ELIZAR/ELIZA THOMPSON was born about 1842 in Louisiana.

1.1.5.4.1.9. DENESE/DENISE THOMPSON was born about 1844 in Winn Parish.

1.1.5.4.1.10. EMILY THOMPSON was born about 1845 in Louisiana.

1.1.5.4.1.11. VICTOR THOMPSON, born 1848 in Louisiana, married Mary J Unknown, born 1851 Georgia.

1.1.5.4.1.12. JAMES THOMPSON was born about 1850 in Louisiana.

1.1.5.4.1.13. THOMAS THOMPSON was born about 1853 in Louisiana.

1.1.5.4.1.14. JEAN DERSILLIN/DERSELAH THOMPSON, born 15 August 1854, Winn Parish.

1.1.5.4.2. ROSELIN OLISE,LARENAUDIÈRE (CharlesPhillippe₅,de la Renaudière, Pierre/Pedro₅,de la Renaudière, Charles₅,de la Renaudière, Philippe₅,de La Renaudière), born 1 February 1814 in Campti, Natchitoches Parish, Louisiana, married Christian Celestin LaFleur, who was born about 1825 in Louisiana, and died there in 1870.

Christian Celestin LaFleur and Roselin Olise Larenaudiere had the following child:

1.1.5.4.2.1. THOMAS C₆ LAFLEUR was born about 1857 in Louisiana.

1.1.5.4.4. MARIE LISA₃,LARENAUDIÈRE (CharlesPhillippe₄,de la Renaudière, Pierre/Pedro₃,de la Renaudière, Charles₂,de la

Renaudière, Philippe,de La Renaudière),born 27 February 1817 in Campti, Louisiana, died in 1849, met an unknown partner.

Marie Lisa Larenaudiere had the following child:

1.1.5.4.4.1. WILLIAM,LARENAUDIÈRE/LANADIER SR was born in October 1847 in Louisiana and died on 14 January 1926 in Natchitoches Parish. He married (1) Mary D in 1885. She was born in February 1853 in Louisiana. He married (2) Margaret Pittman, daughter of Stephen and Eliza,born about 1858 in Georgia.

1.1.5.4.8. PHILLIPPE, DE LA RENAUDIÈRE (Charles Phillippe₄,de la Renaudière, Pierre/Pedro₃,de la Renaudière, Charles₂,, Philippe,de La Renaudière),born 10 October 1824 in Campti, Natchitoches Parish, Louisiana, died in 1860 in Natchitoches. He married Elizabeth “Betsy” Lee in 1842. She was born there about 1827 and died there.

Phillippe de la Renaudière and Elizabeth “Betsy” Lee had the following children:

1.1.5.4.8.1. MARIE AZELIE/OSALIE,DE LA RENAUDIÈRE was born about 1842 in Natchitoches Parish, Louisiana and married Fermín Desoto there about 1858/9, with one newborn child together in the 1860 census,as well as older children with the Desoto name from a prior marriage of Fermín to Mary unknown. Also in the home in 1860 were Osalie’s younger siblings Phillippe T and Nolitte. In the 1870 census, she was listed as Mary A but the birth year is the same as in 1860. Some researchers (and Ancestry) have listed her as Fermín’s third wife or older daughter and because her name was spelled Osalie rather than Azélie in the 1850 census, Azélie/Osalie has often been confused online with her sister Olise, but according to the 1850 census, they were two different people born about two years apart. Conflicting records show Fermín as born in Texas, Louisiana, and México, with *unverified* parents Jean Baptiste Simón Desoto and Feliciane Marie Rodriguez.

1.1.5.4.8.2. OLISE DE LA RENAUDIÈRE was born about 1845 in Natchitoches Parish and died there in 1910..

1.1.5.4.8.3. NOLITTE DE LA RENAUDIÈRE,born about 1847 in Natchitoches, was living with her sister. Marie Azélie (Desoto) and family in 1860.

1.1.5.4.8.4. CLEMENT DE LA RENAUDIÈRE SR, born about 1848 in Louisiana, married (1) Nancy J Smith, born 1847 in Louisiana, died about 1879 in Montgomery, and (2) Celina Maricelli on 20 January 1880 in Natchitoches, Louisiana, .

1.1.5.4.8.5. BETTY DE LA RENAUDIÈRE was born about 1850 in Louisiana.

1.1.5.4.8.6. PHILLIPPE DE LA RENAUDIÈRE was born in 1851 in Natchitoches Parish and was living with his sister. Marie Azélie (Desoto) and family in 1860..

1.1.5.4.8.7. FREDERICK DE LA RENAUDIÈRE was born about 1852 in Louisiana.

Generation 6

1.1.3.1.1.1. MARY₆MCDONALD (Maria Luisa₃,Maximilliano D’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄,Maximilliano D’Arze, Marie Françoise₅,de la Renaudière, Charles₅,de la Renaudière, Philippe₅,de La Renaudière), born December 1830 in San Augustine County, Texas, married Joseph Miller on 8 December 1845 in San Augustine, Texas. He was born about 1820 in Alabama.

Joseph Miller and Mary McDonald had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.1.1. MARY “ELIZABETH”₆MILLER, born 1 June 1847 in San Augustine County, Texas, died 17 January 1922. She married Manning Charlie Coleman Jr, son of Manning Coleman Senior and Sarah, on 14 March 1866 in San Augustine, Texas. He was born 10 August 1847 in Thomas, Georgia, and died on 28 August 1910 in San Augustine.

1.1.3.1.1.1.2. MARY LOUISA MILLER was born about 1850 in San Augustine County, Texas, and married widower Sam Houston Lakey, who was born in 1837 and died in 1880.

1.1.3.1.1.1.3. BENJAMIN LAFAYETTE MILLER was born on 29 December 1852 in San Augustine County, Texas, and died on 5 April 1930. He married (1) Rachel [Hines?], who was born on 4 April 1847 in Alabama and died on 17 April 1886 in Texas, . He married (2) Eliza Unknown in 1887. She was born in March 1862 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.4. DOLLY MILLER was born on 5 January 1855 in San Augustine County, Texas, and died on 4 March 1882. She married William Henry Miller, son of John Miller and Nancy Adams, on 19 October 1876 in San Augustine County, Texas. He was born about 1856 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.5. JOSEPH MILLER was born in October 1858 in Texas and married Polly Unknown in 1881. She was born in December 1858 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.6. WILLIAM HENRY MILLER was born in November 1863 in Texas. He married Euphemia “Fema” Unknown in 1884. She was born in August 1864 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.7. JULIA ANN MILLER was born about 1866 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.3.NANCY₆MCDONALD(MariaLuisa₅,MaximilianoD’ArzeySimms,JuanIgnacio₆,MaximilianoD’Arze,MarieFrançois₅,de la Renaudière, Charles₅,de la Renaudière, Philippe₅,de La Renaudière) born 15 October 1834 in San Augustine County, Texas, died 19 September 1906, buried in the Brookeland Cemetery in Sabine.She married Hilliard Harmon Hightower, son of John N Hightower and Elizabeth Hunter on 22 December 1853 in San Augustine. He was born in Georgia in 1813 and died fighting for the Confederacy in 1862. In the 1870 census she was widowed and living with three sons in her father’s home, and in 1900 she reported that she had borne five children, only two of whom were still living. Son David “James” had died before 1893, and it is not known which husband fathered the other two children who had died, However, Nancy was about 46 years old at her second marriage to widower William A McClanahan, who was born about 1813 in Tennessee. The tombstone records, death certificates and census records conflict and have the three boys born impossibly close together, but their birth order was Alex, then William E, then David “James”according to the 1860 census./

Hilliard Harmon Hightower and Nancy McDonald had at least the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.3.1. ALEXANDER “ALEC” HIGHTOWER, born 20 March 1858/7[?] San Augustine County, died 21 December 1940 (buried Brookeland Cemetery,). On 22 March 1877 in Jasper, he married Martha Jane Zeigler, daughter of Bearl Zeigler and Frances Keack, who was born 16 April 1860 in Texas and died in Sabine County 8 June 1937. (buried Brookeland)

1.1.3.1.1.3.2. WILLIAM E₃HIGHTOWER, born 22 January 1858[?] in San Augustine County, died in April 1918 in Geneva, Sabine County, married (1) Carrie E Gale on 11 August 1881 in San Augustine, born in April 1862 in Texas and died in 1910 in Sabine County. He married (2) Savannah Isabelle Marlow, daughter of Mat Marlow and Savannah Isabelle Roark, on

23 August 1915 in Sabine County. She was born 24 December 1888 in Texas and died 5 May1966 in Hemphill, Sabine County.
1.1.3.1.1.3.3. DAVID “JAMES” HIGHTOWER, born about 1859 in San Augustine County, Texas, died there before 1893. He married Martha Ann Worden there on 10 April 1880. She was born in Texas about 1864.

1.1.3.1.1.5. ALEXANDER “ALEX” MCDONALD (Maria Luisa,Maximiliano D’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio,Maximiliano D’Arze,MarieFrançoise,de la Renaudière, Charles,de la Renaudière, Philippe,de La Renaudière), born 15 November 1838 in San Augustine County, Texas, died there 15 October 1912. (Buried Crow cemetery south of San Augustine). He married Ellen Isabella Crow, who was born 21 August 1849 in San Augustine County and died there on 7 September 1894.

Alexander “Alex” McDonald and Ellen Isabella Crow had the following children:

- 1.1.3.1.1.5.1. DUNCAN “DUNK” A, MCDONALD, born 28 March 1868 in San Augustine, died 28 September 1928. He married Barbery Ellen Rogers in 1893, born 12 January 1869 in Mississippi, died 10 June 1942 in San Augustine County. .
1.1.3.1.1.5.2. ROSE ELLEN MCDONALD, born 26 November 1869 in San Augustine, died 15 September 1922 in Lufkin, at age 52. She married Joseph Knight Fisher Sr, son of Thomas Dance Fisher and Martha Elizabeth Blackwell, on 25 February 1889 in Macune. He was born 26 February 1847 in Nacogdoches County, Texas, and died there on 18 October 1901.
1.1.3.1.1.5.3. JOHN RICHARD MCDONALD, born 15 January 1872 in San Augustine, died 3 May 1918, (Buried in James M. Crow Cemetery), married Josephine “Josie” Rogers in 1898, born 11 June 1880 in Mississippi, died on 26 July 1917.
1.1.3.1.1.5.4. MARY ALICE “MOLLIE” MCDONALD, born 3 November 1873 in San Augustine,died 16 July 1940 in Newton, married Charles A Brown there on 29 January 1894, born 14 October 1854 in Louisiana, died 1 February 1918.
1.1.3.1.1.5.5. JAMES ARNOLD MCDONALD, born 18 October 1875 in Macune,Texas, died 17 August 1926 in Houston. (Buried Crow cemetery), married Martha “Mattie” Isabelle Phelps,(“Grandma Mac”) daughter of Elza Vinus Marcus Phelps and Mary Adelaide Simmons[**9-D**], 13 November 1897 in San Augustine. She was born 17 November 1879 in Burkeville, Newton County, Texas, and died on 20 January 1966 in Lexington, Fayette County,Kentucky, (Buried Beattyville.)
1.1.3.1.1.5.6. WILLIAM “BILL” MCDONALD,born 12 July 1877 in San Augustine, died there 19 February 1921.
1.1.3.1.1.5.7. FLORENCE E MCDONALD, born 15 January 1880 in San Augustine, died 18 March 1926. She married Joseph W Williams, born 1877 in Texas.
1.1.3.1.1.5.8. DONALD “TUT” MCDONALD, born 24 November 1881 in San Augustine, died 31 December 1919.
1.1.3.1.1.5.9. EMILY LOUISE MCDONALD, born 21 November 1883 in San Augustine, died 8 January 1926, married Thomas Wright Walton, born 5 November 1878 in Mississippi and died 22 April 1961 in Precinct 1, Sabine County, Texas.
1.1.3.1.1.5.10. ERNEST ELIJAH “LIGE” MCDONALD, born 1 November 1885 in San Augustine, died 28 May 1959 in Kirbyville, married May Victoria Barthol, born 6 January 1893 in Lovelady, died 2 September 1978 in Jasper County.
1.1.3.1.1.5.11. OPHELIA V. MCDONALD, born 21 September 1887 in San Augustine, died 21 October 1969 in Jasper. She married Robert Elphonso “R E” Hand, who was born about 1895 in Texas.
1.1.3.1.1.5.12. NANCY MAE MCDONALD was born on 2 August 1889 in San Augustine County, Texas, and died 12 April 1950 in Jasper. She married Daniel O Bell, born about 1886 in Texas.
1.1.3.1.1.5.13. DORSEY OWEN “DOSS” MCDONALD, born 1 April 1891 in San Augustine, died 27 March 1944 in Bold Springs, married Eva Rogers there on 10 March 1917. She was born there on 3 June 1897, and died in Livingston.

1.1.3.1.2.1. JOHN JEB MAXIMILIANO/MAXEY (Juan Nepucimo,Maximiliano d’Arze, Juan Ignacio, Maximiliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise,de la Renaudière, Charles,de la Renaudière, Philippe,de la Renaudière), born 24 May 1838 in Louisiana, died 31 December 1923 in Texas, married (1) Rosella M Rhodes on 15 November 1860 in Sabine County, and (2) Sarah Ann Brooks, daughter of Henry Brooks and Matilda Ann Sinfkins [Simpkins?] 4 April 1867 in Sabine, Louisiana. She was born on 4 August 1849 in Alabama, and died on 18 July 1924 in Texas. .

John Jeb Maximiliano/MaxeY and Sarah Ann Brooks had the following children:

- 1.1.3.1.2.1.1. MARTHA A,MAXIMILLIAN was born about 1861 in Louisiana.
1.1.3.1.2.1.2. WILLIAM A. MAXIMILLIAN was born about 1868 in Louisiana.
1.1.3.1.2.1.3. JOHN H MAXIMILLIAN was born about 1869 in Louisiana.
1.1.3.1.2.1.4 SARAH E. MAXIMILLIAN was born about 1871 in Louisiana.
1.1.3.1.2.1.5 . NANCY E. MAXIMILLIAN was born about 1873 in Louisiana.
1.1.3.1.2.1.6. SALLIE MAXIMILLIAN was born in August 1874 in Louisiana.
1.1.3.1.2.1.7. THOMAS JEFFERSON MAXIMILLIAN/MAXEY, born 24 November 1876 in Many, Sabine Parish, Louisiana, died 25 March 1958 in Kountze,Texas. He married Annie Elizabeth Ashley, who was born about 1884 in Texas.
1.1.3.1.2.1.8. EDWARD J MAXEY was born in September 1878 in Louisiana.
1.1.3.1.2.1.9. ANNIE MAXEY was born about 1883 and married a Causey [unverified].
1.1.3.1.2.1.10.MAUDE MAXEY was born in January 1886 in Louisiana.

1.1.3.1.2.3. MARGARETTE,MAXIMILIANO (JuanNepucimo,Maximilliano d’Arze, Juan Ignacio, Maximiliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise, de la Renaudière, Charles, de la Renaudière, Philippe,de La Renaudière), born about 1842 in Louisiana, died 16 November 1903 at age 62. She married William Theodore Alford Sr, son of Neadham Alford, on 29 December 1857 in Sabine Parish, Louisiana. He was born there 25 February 1832, died there on 8 July 1905 at age 73, buried Pilgrim Rest Cemetery.

William Theodore Alford Senior and Margarette Maximiliano had the following children:

- 1.1.3.1.2.3.1. MARTHA “DINK”,ALFORD, born 3 June 1859 in Sabine Parish, died 24 August 1897 at age 38. She married William Thornton Parrott, son of Robert Parrot and Lavinia Quirk..born 22 April 1857 in Sabine Parish, died there 22 October 1946, age 89. After Martha’s death, William married first her sister Elizabeth and then their sister Samantha Alford..
1.1.3.1.2.3.2. JOHN WADDELL ALFORD was born on 4 December 1860 in Sabine Parish, Louisiana, and died there on 18 April 1941 at age 80. He married Ona Unknown in 1886. She was born in December 1866 in Louisiana.
1.1.3.1.2.3.3. NEEDHAM JUDGE ALFORD was born on 15 Mar 1863 in Sabine Parish, Louisiana, and died on 27 August 1923 at age 60. He married Emma Unknown in 1890. She was born in 1870 in Louisiana.
1.1.3.1.2.3.4. WILLIAM THEODORE ALFORD JR, born 8 April 1865 in Texas, died 1 September 1940 in Sabine

Parish, Louisiana, at age 75, married Mary Eliza Parrott, born 14 May 1859 in Louisiana, died 9 October 1950. They married about 1891, according to the 1900 census, which stated that they had been married for 9 years and that he first married at age 27, she at age 21, indicating a possible prior marriage for her. Despite confusion online giving William Theodore other wives and some children, the 1900 census states that Mary “Eliza” had borne no children and his obituary in Sabine County mentioned only wife and siblings, no children at all. From the dates on the double headstone they share in the Quirk Cemetery in Sabine Parish, Louisiana, it is plain that there was only the one childless marriage. The children attributed to him appear to belong to a different William [A?] Alford

1.1.3.1.2.3.5. ELIZABETH “BETTIE” ALFORD, born June 1867 in Louisiana, married William Thornton Parrott, son of Robert Parrot and Lavinia Quirk, in 1899. He was born on 22 April 1857 in Sabine Parish, died there on 22 October 1946 at age 89. William was the widower of Elizabeth’s sister Martha Alford, who had died about two years previously.

1.1.3.1.2.3.6. SAMANTHA ALFORD, born 25 September 1870 in Louisiana, died 14 March 1940 in Sabine Parish, age 69. She was the third Alford sister to marry William Thornton Parrott, born 22 April 1857 in Sabine Parish, Louisiana, died there on 22 October 1946 at age 89, having first been married to Martha and then to Elizabeth and having outlived them all.

1.1.3.1.2.3.7. CANSADIA “SADIE” ALFORD was born on 7 March 1873 in Louisiana.

1.1.3.1.2.3.8. LEATHA ALFORD was born on 15 August 1876 in Louisiana.

1.1.3.1.2.3.9. SARAH ALFORD, born 30 May 1878 Louisiana, married (1) Unknown Jacks and (2) John C Russell.

1.1.3.1.2.3.10.OLLIE ALFORD, born 1884 in Louisiana, married Lemuel Williams, born there about 1877.

1.1.3.1.2.3.11. CHARLES “CURTIS” ALFORD, born in Louisiana 9 May 1886, died 21 September 1937. He married Lessie Ann Lewis, who was born about 1892 in Texas..

1.1.3.1.2.4. JOSÉ/JOSEPH MAXIMILIANO D’ARZE (Juan Nepucimo, Juan Ignacio, Marie Françoise,de la Renaudière, Charles,delàRenaudière, Philippe,de la Renaudière), born 1844 in Louisiana, died 9 November 1921 in Sabine Parish at age 77. He married Minerva Roberts, born about 1846 in Louisiana. .

Joseph/José Maximiliano D’Arze and Minerva Roberts had the following children:

- 1.1.3.1.2.4.1. ALICE,MAXIMILIANO/MAXEY, born in September 1866 in Louisiana.
1.1.3.1.2.4.2. GUY ELLIOTT MAXIMILIANO/MAXEY, born 27 December 1868 in Louisiana, died 2 November 1954. In 1890, he married Ridonia “Donie” Unknown, born in 1875 in Louisiana.
1.1.3.1.2.4.3. GEORGE W MAXIMILIANO/MAXEY, born February 1875 in Louisiana.
1.1.3.1.2.4.4. LEE MAXIMILIANO/MAXEY was born in April 1879 in Louisiana.
1.1.3.1.2.4.5. DELILAH MAXIMILIANO D’ARZE.
1.1.3.1.2.4.6. JOSÉ MAXIMILIANO D’ARZE.

1.1.3.1.4.3. NANCY ELIZABETH MAXIMILIANO,(JoséAntonioCecelio,MaximilianoD’Arze,Juan Ignacio, Marie François,de la Renaudière, Charles,de la Renaudière, Philippe,de la Renaudière),born 1849 Grimes County, Texas, died 31 January 1878 in Many Parish, Louisiána, married Henry Campbell 16 July 1868 in Sabine Parish, born 6 July 1836 in Bellevue, Missouri, and died 28 September 1915 in Recknor, Sabine Parish, where all the children were born..

Henry Campbell and Nancy lizabeth Maimiliano had the following children:

- 1.1.3.1.4.3.1. ELIZABETH CAMPBELL was born in 1861.
1.1.3.1.4.3.2. WILLIAM H CAMPBELL was born January 1866.
1.1.3.1.4.3.3. MARY L “MOLLIE” CAMPBELL was born 12 August 1870, ded in Sabine 20 June 1920.
1.1.3.1.4.3.4. JOELLA CAMPBELL was born 13 August 1873 and died 24 June 1912.
1.1.3.1.4.3.5. GEORGE RILEY CAMPBELL was born 26 November 1873, died 25 November 1951 in Beaumont, Texas, married Della Matilda Turner, born about 175 in Texas.
1.1.3 1.4.3.5. MARTHA A CAMPBELL was born 1878 and died6 October 1889 iin Sabine Parish.

1.1.5.4.1.1. JOACHIM T, THOMPSON (MarieNolitte,Larenaudiere, Charles Phillippe,delà Renaudière, Pierre/Pedro,delàR- enaudière,Charles,de la Renaudière, Philippe,de La Renaudière),born 1830 in Natchitoches Parish, Louisiana, died in 1868 in Winn Parish. He married Emmaline/Emeline Unknown, who was born in 1835 in Louisiana and died in 1880 in Winn Parish.

Joachim T Thompson and Emmaline/Emeline had the following children:

- 1.1.5.4.1.1.1. JULIA A,THOMPSON was born in 1851 in Louisiana.
1.1.5.4.1.1.2. ASA E THOMPSON was born in 1854 in Winn Parish, Louisiana.
1.1.5.4.1.1.3. CALEB THOMPSON was born in 1858 in Winn Parish, Louisiana.
1.1.5.4.1.1.4. JOSH THOMPSON, born March 1865 in Winn Parish, died 25 October 1925 in Caldwell.
1.1.5.4.1.1.5. MARY THOMPSON was born in 1868 in Winn Parish, Louisiana..

1.1.5.4.1.11.VICTOR, THOMPSON (MarieNolitte,Larenaudiere, Charles Phillippe,delà Renaudière, Pierre/Pedro,delàRenau- dière,Charles,de la Renaudière, Philippe,de La Renaudière) was born about 1848 in Louisiana, and married Mary J Unknown, who was born about 1851 in Georgia.

Victor Thompson and Mary J had the following children:

- 1.1.5.4.1.11.1. MARTHA ANN, THOMPSON was born about 1871 in Louisiana.
1.1.5.4.1.11.2. SOLOMON P THOMPSON was born about 1872 in Louisiana.
1.1.5.4.1.11.3. VICTOR THOMPSON was born about 1874 in Louisiana.
1.1.5.4.1.11.4. NOLITTE THOMPSON was born about 1876 in Louisiana.
1.1.5.4.1.11.5. JOSEPH THOMPSON was born about 1879 in Louisiana.

1.1.5.4.4.1. WILLIAM,LARENAUDIÈRE/LANODIER SR (Marie Lisa,Larenaudiere, Charles Phillippe,delàRenaudière, Pierre/Pedro,delàRenaudière, Charles,delàRenaudière,Philippe,delàRenaudière),born October 1847 in Louisiana, died 14 January 1926 in Natchitoches. married (1) Margaret Pittman, daughter of Stephen and Eliza, born about 1858 in Georgia. He

married (2) Mary D Unknown about 1885. She was born in February 1853 in Louisiana.

William Larenaudiere/Lonadier Sr and Margaret Pittman had the following children:

- 1.1.5.4.4.1.1. SALISTIE “JOHN”, LONADIER, born 16 December 1869, died 22 February 1914. He married (1) Mary Ceceile Charon on 16 August 188 in Natchitoches, Louisiana, and (2) Mathilde Frederick there on 4 January 1900.
- 1.1.5.4.4.1.2. FREDERICK LONADIER, born in 1872/4 died 24 May 1932 in Clarence, Natchitoches Parish..
- 1.1.5.4.4.1.3. ANNIE LARENAUDIER was born about 1877 in Louisiana.
- 1.1.5.4.4.1.4. HARRISON PHILLIP LARENAUDIER/LONADIER, born 24 May 1879 in Louisiana, died in 1907.
- 1.1.5.4.4.1.5. FELIX LARENAUDIER, born 24 May 1881 in Natchitoches, died there 24 May 1940.
- 1.1.5.4.4.1.6. WILLIAM J LARENAUDIER JR was born on 20 December 1882 in Natchitoches, Louisiana and died on 25 January 1959 in Rapides Parish. He married Mamie Hale, who was born about 1898 in Louisiana.

William Larenaudiere Lanadier Sr and Mary D Unknown had the following children:

- 1.1.5.4.4.1.7. LILLIE, LARENAUDIER, born 19 December 1885, died 8 December 1934. She married a Bryant.
- 1.1.5.4.4.1.8. JULIUS LARENAUDIER/LONADIER was born June 1888 in Louisiana.
- 1.1.5.4.4.1.9. MARY LARENAUDIER/LONADIER, born 17 December 1892 in Natchitoches, died 13 October 1946.
- 1.1.5.4.4.1.10. ALFRED LARENAUDIERE was born in 1896 and died at 9 months of age.
- 1.1.5.4.4.1.11. TOM “TOMMIE” LARENAUDIER/LONIDIER, born about 1899 in Natchitoches, died there in 1981.

- 1.1.5.4.8.1. MARIE AZELIE/OSALIE, DE LA RENAUDIÈRE (Phillippe,₃ CharlesPhillippe,₄ Pierre/Pedro,₃ Charles,₂ Philippe,₁), born about 1842 in Natchitoches Parish, married Fermin DeSoto about 1859 in Winn Parish (date from birth of first child in 1859/60). He was born 1813 in Texas.

Fermín Desoto and Marie Azélie de la Renaudière had the following children:

- 1.1.5.4.8.1.1. JOSEPH, DESOTO, born 1859 in Louisiana, married Mrs Anaisse [Unknown] Descamb on 25 September 1880 in Avoyelles, Louisiana.
- 1.1.5.4.8.1.2. JEAN B (APTISTE) DESOTO was born about 1861 in Louisiana.
- 1.1.5.4.8.1.3. FERMIN DESOTO, JR was born about 1866 in Louisiana.

- 1.1.5.4.8.4. CLEMENT DE LA RENAUDIÈRE SR (Phillippe,₃ Charles Phillippe, de la Renaudière, Pierre/Pedro, de la Renaudière, Charles, de La Renaudière, Philippe, de La Renaudière), born about 1848 in Louisiana, married (1) Nancy J Smith, born about 1847 in Louisiana and died about 1879 in Montgomery, (2) Celina Maricelli on 20 January 1880 in Natchitoches..

Clement de la Renaudière Sr and Nancy J Smith had the following children:

- 1.1.5.4.8.4.1. CHARLES “CHARLEY”, LONADIER, born 1872 in Natchitoches, died 24 November 1918 in Boyce.
- 1.1.5.4.8.4.2. LOUVENIA LONADIER, born 10 November 1876 in Louisiana, died 19 October 1965 in Alexandria, Louisiana. She married Hugh “Hughey” Jenkins, who was born on 30 June 1866 in Louisiana and died there on 29 May 1938.
- 1.1.5.4.8.4.3. ALEXANDRE LONADIER[*female*] was born in 1878 in Montgomery, Louisiana.

Clement de la Renaudière Sr and Celina Maricelli had the following child:

- 1.1.5.4.8.4.4. CLEMENT LARNODIER JR was born in February 1882 in Louisiana.

Generation 7

- 1.1.3.1.1.1.1.1. MARY “ELIZABETH”, MILLER (Mary,₆ McDonald, Maria Luisa, Maximilliano D’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio, Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise,₃ de la Renaudière, Charles,₂ de la Renaudière, Philippe, de La Renaudière), born 1 June 1847 in San Augustine County, Texas, died 17 January 1922, married Manning Charlie Coleman Jr, son of Manning Coleman Sr and Sarah, there on 14 March 1866, born 10 August 1847 in Thomas, Georgia, died 28 August 1910 in Texas.

Manning Charlie Coleman Jr and Mary “Elizabeth” Miller had the following children:

- 1.1.3.1.1.1.1.1.1. MARY EMILIA, COLEMAN, born about 1869 in Texas, died in 1900.
- 1.1.3.1.1.1.1.1.2. BENJAMIN MANNING COLEMAN, born in June 1872 in Texas, died in 1940. He married Sweet Arzella Williams in 1896. She was born in February 1876 in Texas, died in 1943.
- 1.1.3.1.1.1.1.1.3. JOSEPH COLEMAN was born about 1875 in Texas and died in 1936.
- 1.1.3.1.1.1.1.4. ANNICE/ANISE COLEMAN, born 28 September 1877 in Texas, died 7 March 1945 in Nacogdoches.
- 1.1.3.1.1.1.1.5. NANCY COLEMAN was born in April 1881 in Texas.

- 1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2. MARY LOUISA, MILLER (Mary, McDonald, Maria Luisa, Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio, Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise,₃ de la Renaudière, Charles,₂ de la Renaudière, Philippe, de La Renaudière) was born about 1850 in San Augustine County, Texas, and married widower Sam Houston Lakey, who was born in 1837 and died in 1880.

Sam Houston Lakey and Mary Louisa Miller had the following children:

- 1.1.3.1.1.1.2.1. ELLA, LAKEY [*twin*], born 16 December 1869 in Texas, died 2 January 1917, married John Melvin Clayton on 26 September 1893 in Texas, born 18 March 1869 in Bell County, died 26 November 1940 in Lovelady.
- 1.1.3.1.1.1.2.2. EMMAM LAKEY[*twin*], born on 17 December 1869 in Texas, died there 4 May 1922, married Jackson Green “Jack” Powell in 1895 in Jasper. He was born in February 1876 in Texas, and died there 9 December 1927.

- 1.1.3.1.1.1.3. BENJAMIN LAFAYETTE, MILLER (Mary,₆ McDonald, Maria Luisa, Maximilliano D’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio, Maximilliano D’Arze, Marie Françoise,₃ de la Renaudière, Charles,₂ de la Renaudière, Philippe, de La Renaudière), born 29 December 1852 in San Augustine County, Texas, died 5 April 1930. He married (1) Rachel Hines[?], born 4 April 1847 in Alabama and died on 17 April 1886 in Texas, He married (2) Eliza Unknown in 1887. She was born in March 1862 in Texas..

Benjamin Lafayette Miller and Rachel Hines ? had the following child:

- 1.1.3.1.1.1.3.1. JOHNNY, MILLER was born about 1878 in Texas.
- Benjamin Lafayette Miller and Eliza had the following child:**
- 1.1.3.1.1.1.3.2. NANCY/NANNIE LOUISE, MILLER, born 11 August 1889 in Texas, died 5 March 1975 in Beau-

mont, Jefferson County, of heart disease and kidney insufficiency, married Frank Lock about 1911 in Texas, born about 1888.

- 1.1.3.1.1.1.4. DOLLY, MILLER (Mary, McDonald, Maria Luisa, Maximilliano D’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio, Maximilliano D’Arze, Marie Françoise,₃ de la Renaudière, Charles,₂ de la Renaudière, Philippe, de La Renaudière) was born on 5 January 1855 in San Augustine County, Texas, and died on 4 March 1882. She married [a relative?] William Henry Miller, son of John Miller and Nancy Adams, there on 19 October 1876. He was born about 1856 in Texas, easily confused with Mary McDonald’s son.

William Henry Miller and Dolly Miller had the following children:

- 1.1.3.1.1.1.4.1. ALBERT JOHN “JACK”, MILLER, born 18 October 1877 in Texas, died there on 3 October 1964.
- 1.1.3.1.1.1.4.2. LEE MILLER was born about 1880 in Texas.

- 1.1.3.1.1.1.5. JOSEPH, MILLER (Mary, McDonald, Maria Luisa, Maximilliano D’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio, Maximilliano D’Arze, Marie Françoise, de la Renaudière, Charles,₂ de la Renaudière, Philippe, de la Renaudière) was born in October 1858 in Texas and married Polly Unknown in 1881. She was born in December 1858 in Texas.

Joseph Miller and Polly had the following children:

- 1.1.3.1.1.1.5.1. DOLLIE C, MILLER was born on 17 December 1882 in San Augustine, Texas, and died on 9 January 1951 in Nederland, Jefferson County. She married Joseph “Joe” H Powell, who was born about 1881 in Texas.
- 1.1.3.1.1.1.5.2. ALEXANDER MILLER was born in August 1885 in Texas.
- 1.1.3.1.1.1.5.3. HIRAM MILLER was born in March 1888 in Texas.

- 1.1.3.1.1.1.6. WILLIAM HENRY, MILLER (Mary, McDonald, Maria Luisa, Maximilliano D’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio, Maximilliano D’Arze, Marie Françoise,₃ de la Renaudière, Charles,₂ de la Renaudière, Philippe, de la Renaudière) was born in November 1863 in Texas and married Euphemia “Fema” Unknown in 1884. She was born in August 1864 in Texas.

William Henry Miller and Euphemia “Fema” Unknown had the following children:

- 1.1.3.1.1.1.6.1. EMMA, MILLER was born in November 1885 in Texas.
- 1.1.3.1.1.1.6.2. MARY MILLER was born in June 1887 in Texas.
- 1.1.3.1.1.1.6.3. WILLIAM ROYAL MILLER was born on 31 March 1889 in San Augustine, Texas, and died on 11 March 1965 in Precinct 1, Jasper County, Texas. He married Mary Unknown, who was born about 1895 in Texas.
- 1.1.3.1.1.1.6.4. ELLA MILLER was born in December 1892 in Texas.
- 1.1.3.1.1.1.6.5. BESSIE MILLER was born in November 1896 in Texas.
- 1.1.3.1.1.1.6.6. ORA MILLER was born about 1904 in Texas.

- 1.1.3.1.1.3.1. ALEXANDER “ALEC”, HIGHTOWER (Nancy,₆ McDonald, Maria Luisa, Maximiliano, Juan Ignacio, Maximiliano D’Arze, Marie Françoise,₃ de la Renaudière Charles,₂ de la Renaudière Phillippe, de la Renadière), born 20 March 1858/7? in San Augustine County, Texas, died 21 December 1940 (buried Brookeland Cemetery), married Martha Jane Zeigler, daughter of Bearl Zeigler and Frances Keack, on 22 March 1877 in Jasper, born 16 April 1860 in Texas and died 8 June 1937 in Brookeland.

Alexander Hightower and Martha Jane Zeigler had the following child:

- 1.1.3.1.1.3.1.1. NANCY ELIZABETH, HIGHTOWER was born 1 September 1878 in San Augustine County, Texas, and died 24 August 1950 in Beaumont, Jefferson County. In 1894, she married Elbert Powell, who was born in May 1877.

- 1.1.3.1.1.3.2. WILLIAM E, HIGHTOWER (Nancy,₆ McDonald, Maria Luisa, Maximiliano, Juan Ignacio, Maximiliano D’Arze, Marie Françoise,₃ de la Renaudière Charles,₂ de la Renaudière Phillippe, de la Renadière), born 22 January 1858[?] (headstone date) in San Augustine County, Texas, died in April 1918 in Geneva, married (1) Carrie L Gale on 11 August 1881 in San Augustine, born in Texas April 1862, died 1910 in Sabine County. He married (2) Savannah Isabelle Marlow, daughter of Mat Marlow and Savannah Isabelle Roark, there on 23 August 23 1915, born 24 December 1888 and died 5 May 1966 in Hemphill, Sabine.

William E Hightower and Carrie L Gale had the following children:

- 1.1.3.1.1.3.2.1. JOHN HILLIARD HIGHTOWER, born 20 December 1881 in Texas, died 2 February 1960 in San Augustine, married Minnie Edith Lee, daughter of Albert Lee and Mary Jane Grandberry, on 19 May 1901 in Nacogdoches. She was born 16 December 1886 in Navarro County and died 4 March 1939 in Precinct 2, San Augustine.
- 1.1.3.1.1.3.2.2. NANCY HIGHTOWER, born 9 October 1883 in Texas, died there 12 March 1914, married Elisha Lakey, son of Sam Houston Lakey and his first wife Charlotte Hickman in 1907, born 6 January 1877, died 14 June 1949.
- 1.1.3.1.1.3.2.3. ALICE HIGHTOWER was born in March 1887 in Texas.
- 1.1.3.1.1.3.2.4. JULIA HHIGHTOWER was born in February 1889 in Texas.
- 1.1.3.1.1.3.2.5. ROSIE HIGHTOWER was born in December 1894 in Texas.
- 1.1.3.1.1.3.2.6. JAMES IDE HIGHTOWER, born 10 January 1897 in Beaumont, Texas, died 11 October 1927 in Kerrville, married Bertha Ariail on 29 November 1923 in Comal, Texas. She was born 23 December 1887 in South Carolina and died 25 July 1930 in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas.
- 1,1,3,1,1.3.2.7. FREDDIE ELVIN HIGHTOWER, born 8 February 1900 in San Augustine, died 10 September 1973 in Schulenburg. On 17 January 1933 in Fayette County, Texas, he married Lillie Kahanek, who was born about 1904 in Texas..
- William E Hightower and Savannah Isabelle Marlow had the following child:**
- 1,1,3,1,1.3.2.8. LEO, HIGHTOWER was born 28 May 1916 in Texas and died 10 December 1979 in Huoston, Harris County. He married Helen Faye Holcombe who was born 9 June 1922 in Texas and died 9 August 1977 in Harris County.

- 1.1.3.1.1.5.1. DUNCAN “DUNK” A, MCDONALD (Alexander”Alex”, Maria Luisa, Maximilliano D’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio, Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise,₃ de la Renaudière, Charles,₂ Philippe,₁), born 28 March 1868 San Augustine, died 28 September 1928, married Barbery Ellen Rogers in 1893, born 12 January 1869 Mississippi, died 10 June 1942 in San Augustine.
- Duncan “Dunk” A McDonald and Barbery Ellen Rogers had the following children:**
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.1.1. MAUDE ELVA, MCDONALD, born December 1892 in Texas, married William R Partin, born 1889.
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.1.2. VELMA I MCDONALD, born on 28 January 1897, died 19 February 1977.

- 1.1.3.1.1.5.1.3. DORA ELLEN MCDONALD was born inNovember 1897 in Texas.
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.1.4. LELA A MCDONALD, born February 1900 in Texas, died 1 August 1970.
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.1.5. HERBERT EARL MCDONALD SR, born 12 July 1902, died 5 February 1948.

1.1.3.1.1.5.2. ROSE ELLEN,MCDONALD (Alexander”Alex”⁶, Maria Luisa₅Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃,de la Renaudière, Charles₂, Philippe₁), born 26 November 1869 in San Augustine County, died 15 September 1922 in Lufkin, married Josef/Joseph Knight Fisher Sr, son of Thomas Dance Fisher and Martha Elizabeth Blackwell, 25 February 1889 in Macune, born there 26 February 1847 and died there on 18 October 1901.

Josef/Joseph Knight Fisher Sr and Rose Ellen McDonald had the following children:

- 1.1.3.1.1.5.2.1. JESSIE E₈FISHER [*female*] was born about 1883 in Texas.
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.2.2. GUY B FISHER was born about 1884 in Texas.
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.2.3. FLETCHER W FISHER was born about 1886 in Texas.
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.2.4. FREDRICK TALMAGE FISHER,born 28 April 1890 in Macune, died 25 October 1958...
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.2.5. IRA RUPERT FISHER, born 6 August 1893 in Macune, died 23 August 1944 in Beaumont, Jefferson County. He married Gertrude Jordan, who was born on 27 August 1898 in Louisiana and died on 2 October 1988 in Beaumont.
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.2.6. JOSEPH KNIGHT FISHER JR, born 3 October 1901 in Macune, died on 1 April 1975 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.5.3. JOHN RICHARD,MCDONALD (Alexander”Alex”⁶, Maria Luisa₅Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃,de la Renaudière, Charles₂,de la Renaudière, Philippe₁,de la Renaudière), born 15 January 1872 in San Augustine, died 3 May 1918 in Texas (Buried in James M. Crow Cemetery, married Josephine “Josie” Rogers in 1898, born 11 June 1880 in Mississippi, died 26 July 1917. There were three additional infants who did not survive.

John Richard McDonald and Josephine “Josie” Rogers had the following children:

- 1.1.3.1.1.5.3.1. JAMES ALEXANDER “ALEX”₈MCDONALD, born 21 January 1900 in Zavalla, Texas, died there 8 June 1986. (Buried in Zavalla Cemetery), married Vada Lee Rhodes, born 14 August 1903 in Polk County, Texas, died 31 March 2002 in Angelina County. (Buried in Zavalla Cemetery Angelina County.)
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.3.2. ELMA MCDONALD was born on 2 February 1904 in Texas, and died on 26 May 1957 in Jasper, Texas. She married Samuel D Rose, who was born on 22 August 1899 in Texas, and died on 12 November 1954.
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.3.3. ORA LEE MCDONALD, born 23 January 1907 in San Augustine,died 15 January 1968 in Beaumont, married Vernon R Gonzales on 1 February 1925 in Jefferson County. He was born about 1901 in Louisiana.
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.3.4. JOHN “ESTES” MCDONALD, born 13 March 1910 in San Augustine, died 22 April 1966 in Zavalla..
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.3.5. DOLLIE MAE MCDONALD, born 3 March 1913 in San Augustine, died 1 July 2002 in Angelina.

1.1.3.1.1.5.4. MARY ALICE “MOLLIE” MCDONALD (Alexander”Alex”⁶, Maria Luisa₅Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃,de la Renaudière, Charles₂,, Philippe₁), born 3 November 1873 in San August-tine, died 16 July 1940 in Newton, married Charles A Brown on 29 January 1894, born 14 October 1854, died 1 February 1918.

Charles A Brown and Mary Alice “Mollie” McDonald had the following child:

- 1.1.3.1.1.5.4.1. JOE LEWIS₈BROWN, born 6 January 1895 in Texas, married Bertha Flores, born 1896 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5. JAMES ARNOLD,MCDONALD (Alexander”Alex”⁶, Maria Luisa₅Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃,de la Renaudière, Charles₂,,Philippe₁), born 18 October 1875 in Macune, died 17 August 1926 in Houston. (Buried Crow cemetery) He married Martha “Mattie” Isabelle Phelps, daughter of Elza Vinus Marcus Phelps and Mary Adelaide Simmons, on 13 November 1897 in San Augustine, born 17 November 1879 in Burkeville, died 20 January 1966 in Lexington, Kentucky. (Buried in Beattyville, Kentucky).Note birth dates of their three children.

James Arnold McDonald and Martha“Mattie”Isabelle Phelps had the following children:

- 1.1.3.1.1.5.5.1. INFANT DAUGHTER₈MCDONALD, born 6 July 1898 in San Augustine, died there on 8 July 1898.
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.5.2. ERNEST ELEMUEL MCDONALD, born 6 July 1901 in San Augustine,died 12 May 1994 in Great Bend, Kansas. He married Armour Vernon Brooks, born 4 August 1904 in Mart, died 1 February 1980 in Great Bend, Kansas.
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3. ALMA TEMPEST MCDONALD, born 6 July 1904 in San Augustine, died 16 May 1988 in Harrods-burg, Kentucky, age 83, married (1) George Washington Pendergrass Sr, son of Daniel Boone Carter Pendergrass and Martha Elizabeth “Mattie” Bolling, on 31 October 1917 in Jasper, Missouri. He was born 20 August 1888 in Levi, Kentucky, previously married to Margaret Bartlett, and died on 30 March 1976 in Lexington.(Buried Pendergrass Cemetery, Levi, Kentucky,).As George Sr abandoned her, was unfaithful and abusive to her, she divorced him and later married (2) Walter Fried/Freed Clinton.

1.1.3.1.1.5.7. FLORENCE E₇MCDONALD (Alexander”Alex”⁶, Maria Luisa₅Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃,de la Renaudière, Charles₂,, Philippe₁), born 21 November 1883 in San Augustine County, Texas, died 18 March 1926. She married Joseph W Williams, who was born about 1877 in Texas.

Joseph W Williams and Florence E McDonald had the following children:

- 1.1.3.1.1.5.7.1. VERA M₈WILLIAMS was born about 1902 in Texas.
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.7.2. ALTON R WILLIAMS was born about 1905 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.5.9. EMILY LOUISE,MCDONALD (Alexander”Alex”⁶, Maria Luisa₅Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃,de la Renaudière, Charles₂,, Philippe₁), born 21 November 1883 in San Augustine, died 8 January 1926, married Thomas Wright Walton, born 5 November 1878 in Mississippi,died 22 April 1961 in Sabine.

Thomas Wright Walton and Emily Louise McDonald had the following children:

- 1.1.3.1.1.5.9.1. ROBERT WAYNE WALTON, born about 1908 in Texas, died 5 January 1959 in Sait Augustine..He married PearlI Mae Womack, born 26 April 1909 and died 26 April 2000. [?]
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.9.2. THOMAS ELMO WALTON, born 15 February 1910 in Texas, died 22 September 1966 on Shreveport, married Oleta Oma Passmore, born 1914 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.5.9.3. WILLIAM ORAN WALTON SR, born 20 September 1912 in San Augustine,Texas. died 15 April 1973 in Dallas. On 18 October 1934 in Shelby, he married Lena Fay Greer, who was born on 29 January 1917 in Saint Augus-tine, and died on 18 January 1995 in Travis County.

1.1.3.1.1.5.9.4. TASSIE ALICE WALTON, born 10 November 1914 in Texas, died 19 December 1993 in San Augus-tine, married William Henry Womack, born 12 May 1904 in Chico, Texas, died 12 August 1981 in Nacogdoches, Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.5.10. ERNEST ELIJAH “LIGE” MCDONALD (Alexander”Alex”⁶, Maria Luisa₅Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃,de la Renaudière, Charles₂,,Philippe₁),born 1 November 1885 in San Au-gustine, died 28 May 1959 in Kirbyville, married May Victoria Barthol, born 6 January 1893 in Lovelady,Texas, and died on 2 September 1978 in Precinct 4, Jasper County.

Ernest Elijah “Lige” McDonald and May V had the following children:

- 1.1.3.1.1.5.10.1. IVY B₄MCDONALD, born 30 June 1910 in San Augustine, died 27 July 1913 in Rebecca Sana.
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.10.2. LOYS L MCDONALD, born 9 September 1912 in San Augustine, died 21 September 1912.
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.10.3. D A₄MCDONALD, born 20 July 1913 in Rebecca Sana, died 23 September 1995 in Jefferson Coun-ty, married Zella Mae Batchelor, born 22 June 1919 in Call Junction,, died 2 February 2010 in Nederland, Jefferson County.
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.10.4. BURTON OWEN MCDONALD SR,born 17 October 1915 in Steep Creek, Texas, died 19 February 1988 in Kirbyville. On 19 February 1941 in Harris County, he married Velma Lois Warner, born 3 September 1922 in Bessmay, Jasper County, and died 22 May 1987.
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.10.5. EDITH EDNA MCDONALD, born 27 January 1918 in Moll Mill, died 25 October 1999 in Jeffer-son County, On 7 November, 1936 in Fayette, married Alfred Roscoe Burkett, born 25 September1908, died 1 February 2003..
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.10.6. MELVIN EDWARD MCDONALD, born 27 July 1920 in San Augustine, died 25 February 1998.
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.10.7. HAROLD LLOYD “COTTON” MCDONALD, born 9 April 1922 in Texas, died 19 May 2005 in Beaumont. He married Verna Lula West, who was born July 1923 and died 14 March 2012.
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.10.8. VEDA MAE MCDONALD, born 5 February 1924 in Jasper, died on 22 August 2007 in Conroe..
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.10.9. FANNIE BELL MCDONALD, born about 1926 in Jasper, died 29 September 2004 in Lufkin..
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.10.10. MERLE RAY “RAYBO” MCDONALD, born 26 November 1927 Bleakwood, died 24 May 2005.
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.10.11. JACK RICHARD MCDONALD, born 25 October 1929 in Newton, died 25 July 2003, Braumont...
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.10.12. MERLIN MILTON MCDONALD, who was born on 28 July 1931 in Bleakwood, Texas, died 7 March 1993 in Beaumont, Texas. He married Etha Mae Hinson, who was born 24 February 1934 in Newton, County,Texas and died on 31 January 2012 in Jasper...
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.10.13. DONALD MCDONALD, born 22 April 1933 in Bleakwood, died in July 1982.
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.10.14..VALERIA JEAN MCDONALD, born 4 April 1935 in Texas, died 3 May 2006 in Jasper..

1.1.3.1.1.5.12. NANCY MAE,MCDONALD (Alexander”Alex”⁶, Maria Luisa₅Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Igna-cio₄Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃,de la Renaudière, Charles₂,, Philippe₁), born 2 August 1889 in San Augustine Coun-ty, Texas, died 12 April 1950 in Jasper. She married Daniel O Bell, who was born about 1886 in Texas.

Daniel O Bell and Nancy Mae McDonald had the following child:

- 1.1.3.1.1.5.12.1. ELMER MURRAY₈BELL was born about 1915 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.2.1.7. THOMAS JEFFERSON,MAXIMILIANO/MAXEY (John J₆Maximilliano/Maxey, Juan Nepucimo₅Maximil-liano d’Arze, Juan Ignacio₄Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃,de la Renaudière, Charles₂,, Philippe₁), born 24 November 1876 in Many, Louisiana, died 25 March 1958 in Kountze, Texas, married Annie Elizabeth Ashley, born about 1884 in Texas.

Thomas Jefferson Maximilliano and Annie Elizabeth Ashley had the following children:

- 1.1.3.1.2.1.7.1. CECIL₈MAXEY was born about 1903 in Texas.
- 1.1.3.1.2.1.7.2. CARMEN A MAXEY was born about 1905 in Texas.
- 1.1.3.1.2.1.7.3. THOMAS A MAXEY was born about 1907 in Texas.
- 1.1.3.1.2.1.7.4. FARRIS MAXEY was born about 1909 in Texas.
- 1.1.3.1.2.1.7.5. CLARENCE MAXEY was born about 1910 in Texas.
- 1.1.3.1.2.1.7.6. JOHN RANDOLPH MAXEY, born 14 March 1912 in Nacogdoches,Texas, died 31 May 1961 in Precinct 3, Jasper County, Texas. He married Elva C Halvorsen.
- 1.1.3.1.2.1.7.7. HENRY K MAXEY was born about 1915 in Texas.
- 1.1.3.1.2.1.7.8. MORGAN A MAXEY was born about 1917 in Texas.
- 1.1.3.1.2.1.7.9. N LOUISE MAXEY was born about 1920 in Texas.
- 1.1.3.1.2.1.7.10. GUY C MAXEY was born about 1922 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.2.3.1. MARTHA “DINK”₇ALFORD (Margarette₆Maximilliano,Juan Nepucimo₅Maximilliano, Juan Ignacio₄Maximil-liano d’Arze, MarieFrançoise₃,de la Renaudière, Charles₂,,Philippe₁), born 3 June 1859 in Sabine Parish, died 24 August 1897. She married William Thornton Parrott, son of Robert Parrot and Lavinia Quirk..born 22 April 1857 in Sabine, died there 22 October 1946 at age 89. After Martha’s death, William married first her sister Elizabeth “Bettie” and then their sister Samantha Alford. They are said to have had eight children together,but only four have been identified from the 1900 census..

William Thornont Parrott and Martha “Dink” Alford had at least the following children:

- 1.1.3.1.2.3.1.1. HESSIE₉PARROTT, born 29 July,1886 in Louisiana, died 14 November 1940, married Henry T Vines.
- 1.1.3.1.2.3.1.2. WILLIAM T PARROTT was born 9 April 1888 and died 9 October 1975.
- 1.1.3.1.2.3.1.3. GROVER CLEVELAND PARROTT, born 12 December 1891,died 10 July 1937, Annie Lou Fussell.
- 1.1.3.1.2.3.1.4. ETHA PARROTT was born in June 1895 in Sabine Parish, Louisiana.

1.1.3.1.2.3.2. JOHN WADDELL₇ALFORD (Margarette₆Maximilliano,Juan Nepucimo₅Maximilliano d’Arze, Juan Igna-cio₄Maximilliano d’Arze, MarieFrançoise₃,de la Renaudière, Charles₂,,Philippe₁),born 4 December 1860 in Sabine Parish, died

18 April 1941 in Sabine, Louisiana at age 80. He married Ona Unknown in 1886. She was born in December 1866 in Louisiana.

John Waddell Alford and Ona had the following children:

1.1.3.1.2.3.2.1. MARGARET₆ ALFORD was born in October 1887 in Louisiana.

1.1.3.1.2.3.2.2. NEEDAM ALFORD was born in August 1891 in Louisiana.

1.1.3.1.2.3.2.3. LAWRENCE D ALFORD was born in September 1894 in Louisiana.

1.1.3.1.2.3.2.4. DELMA W ALFORD was born in October 1895 in Louisiana.

1.1.3.1.2.3.2.5. JOHN M ALFORD was born in July 1897 in Louisiana.

1.1.3.1.2.3.2.6. MANDY B ALFORD was born in May 1899 in Louisiana.

1.1.3.1.2.3.2.7. MYRTLE ALFORD was born about 1903 in Louisiana.

1.1.3.1.2.3.3. NEEDHAM JUDGE₇ ALFORD (Margarette₆ Maximilliano, Juan Nepucimo₅ Maximilliano D’Arze, Juan Ignacio₄ Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃ de la Renaudière, Charles₂, Philippe₁), born 15 March 1863 in Sabine Parish, Louisiana, and died on 27 August 1923 at age 60. He married Emma Unknown in 1890. She was born in 1870 in Louisiana.

Needham Judge Alford and Emma had the following children:

1.1.3.1.2.3.3.1. RILEY₈ ALFORD was born in September 1893 in Louisiana.

1.1.3.1.2.3.3.2. EUGENE ALFORD was born in September 1899 in Louisiana.

1.1.3.1.2.3.3.3. BERTHA ALFORD was born about 1906 in Louisiana.

1.1.3.1.2.3.5. ELIZABETH “BETTIE”₇ ALFORD (Margarette₆ Maximilliano, Juan Nepucimo₅ Maximilliano D’Arze, Juan Ignacio₄ Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃ de la Renaudière, Charles₂, Philippe₁), born June 1867 in Louisiana, was the second wife of William Thornton Parrott, son of Robert Parrot and Lavinia Quirk, in 1899, born 22 April 1857 in Sabine, died there 22 October 1946 at age 89. She reared her nieces and nephews, children of her sister Martha Alford, her husband’s first wife. *[see 1.1.3.1.2.3.1.]*

1.1.3.1.2.3.11. CHARLES CURTIS₇ ALFORD (Margarette₆ Maximilliano, Juan Nepucimo₅ Maximilliano D’Arze, Juan Ignacio₄ Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃ de la Renaudière, Charles₂ de la Renaudière, Philippe₁ de La Renaudière) was born 9 May 1886 in Louisiana and died 21 September 1937. He married Lessie Ann Lewis, who was born about 1892 in Texas.

Charles Curtis Alford and Lessie Ann Lewis ha the following children:

1.1.3.1.2.3.11.1. CATHERINE₈ ALFORD was born about 1810 in Louisiana.

1.1.3.1.2,3.11.2. LAWRENCE CURTIS ALFORD was born about 1818 in Louisiana.

1.1.3.1.2.4.2. GUY ELLIOTT₇ MAXIMILLIANO/MAXEY (Joseph/José₆ Maximilliano d’Arze, Juan Nepucimo₅ Maximilliano d’Arze, Juan Ignacio₄ Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃ de la Renaudière, Charles₂, Philippe₁), born 27 December 1868 in Louisiana, died 2 November 1954. In 1890, he married Ridonia “Donie” Unknown, born in 1875 in Louisiana.

Guy Elliott Maximilliano/Maxey and Ridonia “Donie” had the following children:

1.1.3.1.2.4.2.1. FLORENCE₈ MAXEY was born in 1894 in Louisiana.

1.1.3.1.2.4.2.2. SENELL MAXEY was born in 1895 in Louisiana.

1.1.3.1.2.4.2.3. CECIL MAXIMILIANO/MAXEY was born about 1896.

1.1.3.1.2.4.2.4. ZOEMA GRAND MAXEY was born in January 1897 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.2.4.2.5. ADRA MAXEY was born about 1905 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.2.4.2.6. CORELLA MAXEY was born about 1910 in Oklahoma.

1.1.3.1.2.4.2.7. LORETTA MAXEY was born about 1910 in Oklahoma.

1.1.3.1.4.3.5. GEORGE RILEY₇ CAMPBELL (NancyElizabeth₆ Maximilano,JoséAntonioCecelio₅ MaximilianoD’Arze,Juan Ignacio₄, Marie Françoise₃ de la Renaudière, Charles₂,Philippe₁), born 26 November 1873, died 25 November 1951 in Beaumont, Texas, married Della Matilda Turner, born about 175 in Texas.

George Riley Campbell and Della Matilda Turner had the following child:

1.1.3.1.4.3.5.1. MILDRED C₈ CAMPBELL, born about 1924 in Louisiana, married Belvin Owen Mount.

1.1.5.4.4.1.6. WILLIAM J₆ LONADIER/LARENAUDIERE JR (William₆,MarieLisa₃,Charles Phillippe₄, Pierre-Pedro₃,Charles₂, Philippe₁ de la Renaudière) was born 20 December 1882 in Natchitoches, Louisiana, and died 25 January 1959 in Rapides Parish. He married Mamie Hale, born about 1898 in Louisiana.

William J LaRenaudiere/Lonadier and Mamie Hale had the following child:

1.1.5.4.4.1.6.1. AMBIN₈ LONADIER was born about 1920 n Louisiana.

1.1.5.4.8.4.2. LOUVENIA₆ LONADIER (Clement₆ de la Renaudière Sr, Philiipe₅, CharlesPhilippe₄, Pierre/Pedro₃, Charles₂, Philippe₁) born 10 November 1876 in Louisiana, died 19 October 1965 in Alexandria, married Hugh “Hughey” Jenkins, born 30 June 1866 in Louisiana, died there 29 May 1938. All children were born Holloway, Rapides Parish, Louisiana.

Hugh Jenkins and Louvenia Lonadier had the following children:

1.1.5.4.8.4.2.1. NANCY E₇ JENKINS,born 23 July 1893, died 24 January 1996, married Ruben M Ryder, born 1893.

1.1.5.4.8.4.2.2. ADDIE JENKINS, born 3 June 1895, died 25 January 1985 in Avoyelles Parish, Louisiana. She married Frank Miller, born 1894 in Louisiana.

1.1.5.4.8.4.2.3. MARY LOU IDA JENKINS, born 16 January 1897, died 26 January 1936 in Union, Arkansas. She married (1) Matthew Ryder and (2) Arthur Carter.

1.1.5.4.8.4.2.4. FRANK HUGH JENKINS, born 3 June 1900, died 3 December 1970 in Alexandria,. .

1.1.5.4.8.4.2.5. MINERVA JENKINS, born 17 January 1903, died 11 March 1941 in Alexandria, married a Haynes.

1.1.5.4.8.4.2.6. EMMA JENKINS, born 16 December 1903, died on 13 November 1922 in Alexandria,. .

1.1.5.4.8.4.2.7. ELLIS D JENKINS, born 1907, died 21 November 1924 in Alexandria, Rapides Parish, Louisiana, .

1.1.5.4.8.4.2.8. CHARLES“CHARLEY”JENKINS, born 20 February 1908 in Louisiana, died on 7 October 1966.

1.1.5.4.8.4.2.9. LUELLA JENKINS was born about 1909 in Louisiana and died in July 1982 in El Dorado, Arkansas,

1.1.5.4.8.4.2.10. AVA JENKINS,born 12 November 1910, died in July 1994 in Alexandria, Louisiana, .

1.1.5.4.8.4.2.11. CLEM JENKINS born 1913 in Holloway, died in infancy there in 1917.

1.1.5.4.8.4.2.12. JOE DANIEL JENKINS, born 27 June 1915, died 22 October 1983 in Pineville, married Delma Jane Daniels, daughter of Isaac Joseph Daniels and Mattie Rose Hooper, on 10 July 1940 in Esler Field Community, Louisiana. She was born on 4 January 1923 in Pineville, Rapides Parish, Louisiana, and died on 4 November 2010 in Alexandria.

1.1.5.4.8.4.2.13. MYRTIS MARIE JENKINS, born 27 February 1917, died 20 August 1966 in Deville, Louisiana, .

1.1.5.4.8.4.2.14. MARVIN “LEE” JENKINS, born 22 March 1919, died 1 December 1988 in Alexandria.

1.1.5.4.8.4.2.15. JAMES ARTHUR “JIMMY” JENKINS, born 16 April 1921, died 22 November 1981 in Houston.

Generation 8

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2. BENJAMIN MANNING₈ COLEMAN (Mary“Elizabeth” Miller, Mary₆ McDonald, Maria Luisa₅ Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄ Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃ de la Renaudière, Charles₂, Philippe₁), born in June 1872 in Texas, died in 1940. He married Sweet Arzella Williams in 1896, born February 1876 in Texas and died in 1943.

Benjamin Manning Coleman and Sweet Arzella Williams had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2.1. ALBERT “JESSE”₉ COLEMAN, born 23 November 1896 in Texas, died 28 December 1980 in Brookeland, Sabine County, married Mary Ann Powell, born 17 February 1906 in Texas and died there 24 April 1998.

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2.2. ABBIE ARMENTHIA COLEMAN, born 9 December 1898 in San Augustine, died 11 December 1953 in Beaumont, Jefferson County, Texas. She married Gaines Nicholas Wright, who was born about 1892 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2.3. NORA M “NELLIE” COLEMON was born on 11 February 1901 in Texas, and died on 2 April 1983 in Jasper County, Texas. She married Benjamin Franklin “Bennie” Powell.

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2.4. ALLIE VIOLA COLEMAN, born about 1904 in Texas, married Hugh Jewell “Hoody” Powell.

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2.5. LOUISA MATILDA COLEMAN,born 2 July 1905 in Texas, died 12 October 1974 in Jasper County. She married Steve Powell, born 25 February 1905 in Texas, died on 7 September 1973 in Jefferson County, Texas, .

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2.6. WALTER EDWARD/EDGAR COLEMAN, born 7 July 1907 Texas, died 11 October 1962 in Rusk.

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2.7. DANIEL MANNING COLEMAN,born 20 June 1910 in Texas, died 26 April 2006 in Silsbee, Hardin County, Texas. He married Oleta Powell, born about 1915 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2.8. ANNIE MAY COLEMAN, born 25 September 1913 in Texas, died 23 December 1978, married Grady L Powell, born on 8 October 1908 in Texas, died 13 February 1981 in Conroe, Montgomery County, Texas, .

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2.9. BERNICE WILLIAMS COLEMAN [*male*] was born on 18 June 1917 in Texas, and died on 25 September 1964 in Jasper, Jasper County, Texas. He married Jimmie Fay.

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.1. ELLA₈ LAKEY [*twin*] (Mary Louisa₇ Miller, Mary₆ McDonald, Maria Luisa₅ Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄ Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃ dela Renaudière, Charles₂, Philippe₁),born 16 December 1869 in Texas, died 2 January 1917, married John Melvin Clayton on 26 September 1893. He was born 18 March 1869 in Bell County, Texas and died 26 November 1940 in Lovelady, Houston County, Texas.

John Melvin Clayton and Ella Lakey had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.1.1. WILLIAM₉ CLAYTON,born 25 January 1970 in Huntsville, Walker County, Texas, married Alma Virginia Hill, who was born about 1903 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.1.2. LIDDIE V CLAYTON was born about 1899 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.1.3. JOHN WESLEY CLAYTON,born 16 November 1902 in Trinity, died 1 January 1963 in Huntsville..

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.1.4. MAGGIE MAE CLAYTON, born 13 January 1904, died 25 June 1988. [married a Wilson?]

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.1.5 ELISHA CLAYTON, born 10 June 1906 in Texas, died 16 September 1964 in Lovelady..

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.1.6. SOLOMON S CLAYTON was born in 1909 in Texas and died in 1957.

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.2. EMMA M₄ LAKEY[*twin*] (Mary Louisa₇ Miller, Mary₆ McDonald, Maria Luisa₅ Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄ Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃ dela Renaudière, Charles₂, Philippe₁),born 17 Deceember 1869 in Texas, died there 4 May 1922, married Jackson Green Powell in 1895 in Jasper ,born February 1876 died in Texas 9 December 1927.

Jackson Green Powell and Emma M Lakey had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.2.1. ELBERT JACKSON₅, “BUD” POWELL, born 13 December 1895 in San Augustine, died 26 December 1972 in Brookeland, married (1) Bessie Wood in 1920, and (2) Abbie Lynn Gary, daughter of Isaac William “Ike” Gary,and Nancy Ann Wright, 19 December 1925 in Jasper, born 20 February 1895 in San Augustine, died 4 December 1983 Brookeland.

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.2.2. MARY ANN POWELL,born 4 February 1898 in Texas, died 29 April 1983 in Sabine County. In 1915 she married Silas Gary, who was born about 1894 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.2.3. LEO POWELL, born 9 September 1900 in Texas, died there in infancy 31 October 1902.

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.2.4. JASPER GRIMES POWELL, born 15 February 1903 in Texas, died there 5 August 1916.

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.2.5. LUCILLE POWELL, born 3 May,1906 in Texas, died 19 December 1976 in Harris County. In 1823, she married (1) John Henry Ward, Sr, son of John William Ward and Josephine, born 13 September 1905 in San Augustine, died in Texas 21 March 1936 and (2) John Runnels, born 26 January 1904 in San Augustine, died 21 December 1959 Houston..

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.2.6. INFANT SON POWELL, born 12 March 1909 in Texas, died in infancy there on 11 April 1909.

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.2.7. KELLEY POWELL was born 22 May 1910 in Texas and died 17 October 2001 in Rusk, Cherokee County. He married Edith Leona Bingham, who was born 12 April 1918 in Field, Louisiana, and died 24 September in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.2. NANCY “NANNIE” LOUISE₈ MILLER (Benjamin Lafayette₇, Mary₆ McDonald, Maria Luisa₅ Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄ Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃ de la Renaudière,Charles₂ de la Renaudière, Philippe₁ de la Renaudière) was born on 11 August 1889 in Texas, and died on 5 March 1975 in Beaumont, Jefferson County, Texas. She

married Frank Lock about 1911 in Texas, where he was born about 1888 in Texas.

Frank Lock and Nancy “Nannie” Louise Miller had the following child:

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.2.1. EUNICE₆LOCK was born about 1913 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.5.1. DOLLIE C₈MILLER (Joseph₇,Mary₆McDonald, Maria Luisa₃Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄Maximilliano d’Arze, MarieFrançoise₃ de la Renaudière, Charles₂, Philippe₁), born on 17 December 1882 in San Augustine, Texas, died 9 January 1951 in Nederland, Jefferson County, Texas. She married Joseph “Joe” H Powell, born 1881 in Texas.

Joseph “Joe” H Powell and Dollie C Miller had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.1.5.1.1. JODY₆POWELL was born about 1903 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.5.1.2. DEWEY POWELL was born about 1906 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.5.1.3. IRA POWELL was born about 1910 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.5.1.4. J EMMITT POWELL was born about 1913 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.5.1.5. THELMA POWELL was born about 1915 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.6.3. WILLIAM ROYAL MILLER (William Henry₇,Mary₆ McDonald, Maria Luisa₃ Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃ de la Renaudière, Charles₂,Philippe₁),born 31 March 1889 in San Augustine, Texas, died 11 March 1965 in Precinct 1, Jasper County, Texas. He married Mary Unknown, born 1895 in Texas.

William Royal Miller and Mary had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.1.6.3.1. ARGIE₆MILLER was born about 1913 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.6.3.2. ESTUS MILLER was born about 1916 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.6.3.3. VERTIA MAY MILLER was born about 1919 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.6.3.4. LOIS MILLER was born about 1922 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.6.3.5. GLADYS MILLER was born about 1925 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.6.3.6. ESTHER MILLER[*twin*] was born 29 June, 1928 in Texas[married Alvin Daniel Powell?].

1.1.3.1.1.1.6.3.7. RUTH MILLER [*twin*]was born 29 June 1928 in Texas.[married Hollis Franklin Powell?]

1.1.3.1.1.3.1.1. NANCY ELIZABETH HIGHTOWER (Alexander“Alec”₇,Nancy₆McDonald,MariaLuisa₃Maxmiliano,JuanIgnacio₄Maximiliano,MarieFrançoise₃ delaRenaudière,Charles₂,Phillippe₁), born 1 September 1878 in San Augustine County, Texas, died 24 August 1950 in Beaumont, Jefferson County. In 1894, she married Elbert Powell, born May 1977 in Texas.

Elbert Powell and Nancy Elizabeth Hightower had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.3.1.1.1. LEON₆POWELL was born August 1896 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.3.1.1.2. EUGENE POWELL was born March 1900 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.3.2.1..JOHN-HILLIARD HIGHTOWER(WilliamE₇,Nancy₆McDonald,MariaLuisa₃Maxmiliano,JuanIgnacio₄Maximiliano,MarieFrançoise3delaRenaudière,Charles₂,Phillippe₁), born 20 December 1881 in Texas, died 2 February 1960 in San Augustine County, married Minnie Edith Lee, daughter of Albert Lee and Mary Jane Grandberry, on 19 May 1901 in Nacogdoches, born 16 December 1886 in Navarro County, died 4 March 1939 in San Augustine County. All children were born there.

John Hilliard Hightower and Minnie Edith Lee had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.3.2.1.1. WILLIE ALBERT HIGHTOWER, born 30 July 1902, died 23 February 1973 in Houston.

1.1.3.1.1.3.2.1.2. JOHN PRENTIS HIGHTOWER, born 1 February 1906, died 26 September 1999. He married Ethel Cornelia Cooper, born about 1908.

1.1.3.1.1.3.2.1.3. CLAUDE AMON HIGHTOWER, born 23 August 1908, died 29 July 2001 in Tyler, Smith County.

He married Laura Muriel Emmons on 16 January 1927 in San Augustine, born there 1 January 1898, died 20 November 1976 in Houston, Harris County.

1.1.3.1.1.3.2.1.4. LESTER SIMON HIGHTOWER SR, born 12 September 1911, died 20 March 1992, married Audrey Unknown, who was born about 1915 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.3.2.1.5 LILLIE MARIE HIGHTOWER, born 22 April 1914, died 29 March 2001 in Spring, Harris County.

1.1.3.1.1.3.2.1.6. ALTON LEE HIGHTOWER, born 22 December 1916, died 25 October 1917.

1.1.3.1.1.3.2.1.7. JAMES CLYDE HIGHTOWER [*twin*] born 13 March 1921, died 30 July 1944.

1.1.3.1.1.3.2.1.8. LAWRENCE CLIFTON HIGHTOWER SR [*twin*] born 13 March 1921, died 2 July 1986 in Harris.

1.1.3.1.1.3.2.2.NANCY₈HIGHTOWER(WilliamE₇,Nancy₆McDonald,MariaLuisa₃Maximiliano,JuanIgnacio₄Maximiliano,MarieFrançoise₃ delaRenaudière, Charles₂,Philippe₁) born 9 October 1883 in Texas, died there 12 March 1914. In 1907, she married Elisha Lakey, son of Sam Houston Lakey and Charlotte “Lottie” Hickman (his first wife before he married Mary Louisa Miller, daughter of Mary McDonald), Elisha, born 6 January 1877 in San Augustine, died 14 June 1949.

Elisha Lakey and Nancy Hightower had the following child:

1.1.3.1.1.3.3.3.1. COLETOR PETE₆LAKEY, born 14 September 1910 in Brownel, Sabine County, died 14 February 1981 in Orange County, Texas. He married Myrtle Schoubroek, born 1911 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.3.2.7. FREDDIE ELVIN₈HIGHTOWER(Alexander“Alec”₇,Nancy₆McDonald,MariaLuisa₃Maxmiliano,JuanIgnacio₄Maximiliano,MarieFrançoise, delaRenaudière,Charles₂,Phillippe₁), born 8 February 1900 in San Augustine, Texas, died 10 September 1973 in Schulenburg, Fayette County. On 17 January 1933, he married Lillie Kahanek, born 1904 in Texas.

Freddie Elvin Hightower and Lillie Kahanek had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.3.2.7.1. CAROLINE FRANCES₆HIGHTOWER, born 13 October 1933 in LaGrange, died 14 October 1933.

1.1.3.1.1.3.2.7.2. FREDDIE EUGENE HIGHTOWER, born 4 October 1935 in Fayettte County, Texas, died 23 April 2017. He married Marjorie Ann Rousculp.

1.1.3.1.1.3.2.7.3. DOLLY PEARL HIGHTOWER, born 20 November 1936 in Texas, married Donald R Joseph on 25 September 1975 in Travis, Texas. He was born about 1930.

1.1.3.1.1.3.2.7.4. JAMES IDES HIGHTOWER was born 24 May 1940 in Fayette County, Texas and married Margaret Veronica Berry in Harris County on 28 August 1966. She was born 1934.

1.1.3.1.1.5.1.1. MAUDE ELVA₈MCDONALD (Duncan”Dunk”A₇McDonald, Alexander”Alex”₆,MariaLuisa₃Maximilliano D’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄Maximilliano d’Arze,Marie Françoise₃ de la Renaudière, Charles₂, Philippe₁),born December 1892 in Texas, married William R Partin, born 1889, died 1980.

William R Partin and Maude Elva McDonald had the folloiwng child:

1.1.3.1.1.5.1.1.1. DUNCAN EUGENE₆PARTIN married Bobbie Lou Noble.

1.1.3.1.1.5.2.5. IRA RUPERT FISHER (Rose Ellen₇ McDonald, Alexander “Alex”₆McDonald, Maria Luisa₃ Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄Maximilliano d’Arze, MarieFrançoise₃ de la Renaudière, Charles₂ de la Renaudière, Philippe₁ de La Renaudière),born 6 August 1893 in Macune, Texas, died 23 August 1944 in Beaumont, married Gertrude Jordan, who was born on 27 August 1898 in Louisiana and died on 2 October 1988 in Beaumont, Jefferson County, Texas.

Ira Rupert Fisher and Gertrude Jordan had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.5.2.5.1. ROSA YVONNE₆FISHER, born 16 May 1916 in Glenmora, Rapides Parish, Louisiana, died on 20 May 1992 in Beaumont, Jefferson County, Texas. According to available records, she did not marry.

1.1.3.1.1.5.2.5.2. IRA RUBERT FISHER JR was born about 1919 in Mississippi.

1.1.3.1.1.5.2.5.3. GERALD CLYDE FISHER was born about 1922 in Mississippi.

1.1.3.1.1.5.2.5.4. GENE JORDAN FISHER was born about 1931 in Mississippi.

1.1.3.1.1.5.3.1. JAMES ALEXANDER“ALEX”₈ MCDONALD (John Richard₇, Alexander“Alex”₆,Maria Luisa₃ Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄Maximilliano d’Arze, MarieFrançoise₃ delaRenaudière, Charles₂,Philippe₁),born 21 January 1900 in Zavalla,Texas, died there 8 June 1986. (Buried in Zavalla Cemetery), married Vada Lee Rhodes, who was born on 14 August 1903 in Polk County, Texas, and died on 31 March 2002 in Angelina County. (All buried in Zavalla Cemetery)

James Alexander “Alex” Mcdonald and Vada Lee Rhodes had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.5.3.1.1. OLA LEE₆MCDONALD, born 15 November 1925 in Zavalla, died 4 November 2007 in Beaumont.

1.1.3.1.1.5.3.1.2. D A MCDONALD, born 31 August 1934 in Angelina Couny, died there on 19 November 2010..

1.1.3.1.1.5.3.1.3. OMA DELORES MCDONALD, born 11 March 1937 in Zavalla, died there 8 February 2007.

1.1.3.1.1.5.4.1. JOE LEWIS BROWN (Mary Alice“Mollie”₇McDonald, Alexander”Alex”₆McDonald, Maria Luisa₃Maximiliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃ dela Renaudière, Charles₂,Philippe₁), born 6 January 1895 in Texas, married Bertha Flores, who was born about 1896 in Texas.

Joe Lewis Brown and Bertha Flores had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.5.4.1.1. COLBY/COY L₆BROWN was born about 1915 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.5.4.1.2. CECIL BROWN was born about 1916 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.5.4.1.3. WILMA BROWN was born about 1920 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.5.4.1.4. CHARLES BROWN was born about 1922 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.5.4.1.5. BILLIE JEAN BROWN was born about 1927 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.2. ERNEST ELEMUEL₈MCDONALD (James Arnold₇, Alexander”Alex”₆, Maria Luisa₃ Maximilliano D’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃ dela Renaudière, Charles₂,Philippe₁),born 6 July 1901 in San Augustine County, Texas, died 12 May 1994 in Great Bend, Barton County, Kansas, married Armour Vernon Brooks, who was born on 4 August 1904 in Mart, McLennan County, Texas, and died on 1 February 1980 in Great Bend, Barton County, Kansas, .

Ernest Elemuel McDonald and Armour Vernon Brooks had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.2.1. WILLIAM ERNEST “MAC”₆MCDONALD, born 31 January 1925 in Shreveport, Louisiana, died 6 April 1981 in Ellsworth County, Kansas. He married Evelyn Doris, who was born on 22 May 1927 in Karnes County, Texas

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.2.2. JANICE ARMOUR MCDONALD, born 1927 in Louisiana, died 2008, married (1) Hill, (2) Walters.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.2.3. JAMES MARSHALL MCDONALD was born on 6 October 1933 in McPherson County, Kansas, and died 8 July 2017 in Casper, Natrona County, Wyoming. He married Marie Asay.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3. ALMA TEMPEST₈MCDONALD (James Arnold₇, Alexander”Alex”₆, Maria Luisa₃ Maximilliano D’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃ dela Renaudière, Charles₂,Philippe₁), born 6 July 1904 in San Augustine, died 16 May 1988 in Harrodsburg, Kentucky, married (1) George Washington Pendergrass, Sr, who was abusive and unfaithful to her and abandoned her and their children after having abandoned his first wife and children. She married (2) Walter Freed/Freid Clinton, who fortunately, was kinder to her. [*see above for more information*]

George Washington Pendergrass and Alma Tempest McDonald had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.1. MATTIE ELLEN₆PENDERGRASS,born 6 May 1920 in Beattyville,Kentucky, died 10 January 2006 in Harrodsburg,married Roderic “Lafayette”Murray II, born 19 January 1916 in Magoffin, died 9 June 1989 in Fayette.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.2. JAMES “PAUL” PENDERGRASS, born 3 July 1921 in Beattyville, died 6 March 1980 in Tucson, Arizona (Buried Pendergrass Cemetery, Levi, Kentucky). He married (1) Dorothy Helen Marcum, daughter of Robert Harrison Marcum Sr and Ida Virginia Wadle, in June 1946 in Irvine, Estill County, Kentucky. She was born 29 October 1928 in Milltown, Owsley County, died 12 November 2007 in Melbourne, Florida. He married (2) Juanita P Faltin, who was born about 1925. He married (3) Alice Elzara Fritter (Haber), who was born on 8 April 1923 in California.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.3. ERNEST EUGENE “KENTUCKY” PENDERGRASS, born 16 March 1923 in Beattyville, Kentucky, died 13 August 2013 in Santa Rosa, California, married (1) Jettie Alice Peugh, who was born on 3 March 1926 in Knox, Texas, and (2) Jean Etta “Jeannie” Hakeem (Nerison)..[*see above for his colorful life story*]

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.4. (BABY) JUNE PENDERGRASS, born 18 May 1926 in Beattyville, died on 8 October 1926.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.5. GEORGE WASHINGTON PENDERGRASS JR,born 21 November 1927 in Beattyville, died 2

March 2015 in Cape Girardeau, Missouri. He married Carolyn Joyce Brenneman, who was born on 11 March 1934 in Lima, Allen County, Ohio, and died on 19 April 2014 in Cape Girardeau, Missouri.

1.1.3.1.1.5.9.3.WILLIAM ORAN₈WALTON SR (EmilyLouise₇McDonald,Alexander”Alex”₆,Maria Luisa₅Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃ de la Renaudière, Charles₂,Philippe₁), born 20 September 1912 in San Augustine,Texas. died 15 April 1973 in Dallas. On 18 October 1934 in Shelby, he married Lena Fay Greer, born 29 January 1917 in Saint Augustine, died 18 January 1995 in Travis County.

William Oran Walton Sr and Lena Fay Greer had the following children:

- 1.1.3.1.1.5.9.3.1. WILLIAM ORAN₉WALTON JR , born 8 August 1935 in San Augustine, died July 1985 in Dallas.
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.9.3.2. ADDIE LOU WALTON, born 16 October 1938 San Augustine, died 4 May 2010, married a Green.
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.9.3.3. JERRY DEAN WALTON,born 20 April 1943, died 24 February 2019, married Janie Blanche Streety
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.9.3.4. OLLIE JEANETTE WALTON, born 9 May 1948 in San Augustine, died 2005 in Dallas.
- 1.1,3,1,1,5.9.3.5. CHARLES EDWARD WALTON, born 17 May 1949 in Jasper, died 15 June 2020 in Garland.
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.9.3.6. KENNETH GARY WALTON, born 20 November 1050 in Scurry, died 27 May 2013 in Austin.

1.1.3.1.1.5.10.3...D.A. MCDONALD(ErnestElijah₇,Alexander₆,MariaLuisa₅Maximiliano,JuanIgnacio₄Maximiliano, MarieFrançoise₃de la Renaudière,Charles₂, Philippe₁), born 20 July 1913 in Rebecca Sana, Texas, died 23 September 1995 in Jefferson, Texas. He married Zella Mae Batchelor, born 22 June 1919 in Call Junction, died 2 February 2010 in Nederland.

D A McDonald and Zella Mae Batchelor had the following child:

1.1.3.1.1.5.10.3.1. PATRICIA ANN “JEEP”₉MCDONALD, born 28 October 1942 in Nederland, Texas, died 22 February 1976 in Beaumont. She married Russell Louis DeVillier in Jefferson County on 6 February 1965.

1.1.3.1.1.5.10.4. BURTON OWEN₈MCDONALD SR (Ernest Elijah₇,Alexander₆,MariaLuisa₅Maximiliano,JuanIgnacio₄Maximiliano,MarieFrançoise₃de la Renaudière;Charles₂,Philippe₁), born 17 October 1915 in Texas, died 19 February 1988 in Kirbyville, married Velma Lois Warner 19 February1941 in Harris,born 3 September 1922 in Bessmay,died 22 May 1987.

Burton Owen McDonald and Velma Lois Warner had the following children.

- 1.1.3.1.1.5.10.4.1. BURTON OWEN₉MCDONALD, born 26 September 1942 in Bleakwood, died 7 April 2003, married(1) Jessie Lavada 9 November 1962, born 1945, (2) Rita Lynell Ogden 6 March 1970 in Liberty, born 14 July 1949, Texas..
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.10.4.2. SUE MCDONALD married Luis Brewster, born in Laredo, Texas.
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.10.4.3. KATHY MCDONALD married Jim Furr.

1.1.3.1.1.5.10.5 EDNA EDITH₈MCDONALD (Ernest Elijah₇,Alexander₆,MariaLuisa₅Maximiliano,Juan Ignacio₄Maximiliano,MarieFrançoise₃de la Renaudière;Charles₂,;Philippe₁), born 27 January 1918 in San Augustine, Texas, died 25 October 1999 in Kirbyville. On 7 November 1936, in Fayette County, she married Alfred Burkett, who was born about 1908 in Texas.

Alfred Burkett and Edna Edith McDonald had the following child:

- 1.1.3.1.1.5.10.5.1. CHARLES₉BURKETT was born about 1938 in Texas.
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.10.5.2. HAROLD LYNN BURKETT, born 9 June 1945, died 19 September 1998 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.5.10.12. MERLIN MILTON₈MCDONALD (Ernest Elijah₇,Alexander₆,MariaLuisa₅Maximiliano,JuanIgnacio₄Maximiliano,MarieFrançoise₃de la Renaudière;Charles₂,Philippe₁),born 28 July 1931in Bleakwood, died 7 March 1993 in Beaumont, married Etha Mae Hinson, born 24 February 1934 in Newton, died there 31 January 2012.

Merlin Milton McDonald and Etha Mae Hinson had the following children:

- 1.1.3.1.1.5.10.12.1. TERRY MILTON₉MCDONALD was born 22 October 1957.
- 1.1.3.1.1.5.10.12.2 DEBORAH SUSAN MCDONALD married Robert Clifton Stringer.

1.1.3.1.2.1.7.6. JOHN RANDOLPH₈MAXIMILLIAN/MAXEY (Thomas Jefferson₇,Maximilliano, John J₆Maxey/Maximilliano, JuanNepucimo₅Maximilliano d’Arze, JuanIgnacio₄Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃de la Renaudière, Charles₂,Philippe₁), born 14 March 1912 in Nacogdoches,Texas, died 31 May 1961 in Jasper County, Texas, . He married Elva Halvorsen.

John Randolph Maximiliano/Maxe and Elva C Halvorsen had the following child:

- 1.1.3.1.2.1.7.6.1. JOHN₉MAXEY/MAXIMILIANO born in Texas, married Valda Yvonne Hulsey, who died in 2016.

1.1.3.1.2.3.1.1.HESSIE₈PARROTT(Martha,Alford,Margarette₇Maximiliano,JuanNepucino₆Maximiliano,JuanIgnacio₅Maximiliano,MarieFrançoise₄de la Renaudière;Charles₃,;Phillippe₂de la Renaudière) was born 29 July,1886 in Louisiana and died 14 November 1940 in Sabine Parish. She married Henry T Vines, born 1881 in Louisiana.

Henry T Vines and Hessie Parrott had at least the following children:

- 1.1.3.1.2.3.1.1.1. OREE₉VINES was born about 1909
- 1.1.3.1.2.3.1.1.2. HENRY KINGDON VINES was born about 1911, married Daisy Baker.
- 1.1.3.1.2.3.1.1.3. HAZEL VINES was born about 1913.

1.1.3.1.2.3.1.3. GROVER CLEVELAND₈PARROTT SR (Martha,Alford,Margarette₇Maximiliano,JuanNepucino₆Maximiliano,JuanIgnacio₅Maximiliano,MarieFrançoise₄de la Renaudière;Charles₃,;Phillippe₂),born 12 December 1891, died 10 July 1937, married Annie Lou Fussell. In addition to their two identified children, they had two children who died as infants.

Grover Cleveland Parrott and Annie Lou Fussell had at least the following children:

- 1.1.3.1.2.3.1.3.1. GROVER CLEVELAND₉PARROTT JR was born 1932 and died 2004.
- 1.1.3.1.2.3.1.3.2. JUANITA PARROTT was born 1933 and died 1999.

1.1.3.1.4.3.5.1. MILDRED C₈CAMPBELL (George Riley₇,Campbell, NancyElizabeth₆Maximilano,JoséAntonioCecelio₅MaximilianoD’Arze,Juan Ignacio₄, Marie Françoise₃de la Renaudière, Charles₂,Philippe₁) born 1924 married Belvin Owen Mount..

Belvin Owen Mount and Mildred C Campbell had the following child:

- 1.1.3.1.4.3.5.1 UNKNOWN DAUGHTER₉MOUNT

1.1.5.4.8.4.2.1. NANCY E₈JENKINS (Louvenia₇Lonadier, Clement₆de laRenaudièreSr, Phillippe₅, Charles Phillippe₄, Pierre/Pedro₃,Charles₂, Philippe₁), born 23 July 1893 in Holloway, Louisiana, died 24 January 1996 in Alexandria, Rapides Parish. She married Ruben M Ryder, who was born 1893 in Louisiana.

Ruben M Ryder and Nancy Jenkins had the following children:

- 1.1.5.4.8.4.2.1.1. RUBIE A₉RYDER was born about 1912 in Louisiana.
- 1.1.5.4.8.4.2.1.2. RUDOLPH RYDER was born about 1913 in Louisiana.
- 1.1.5.4.8.4.2.1.3. ABBIE RYDER was born about 1916 in Louisiana.
- 1.1.5.4.8.4.2.1.4. FRANKIE RYDER was born about 1918 in Louisiana.

1.1.5.4.8.4.2.2. ADDIE₈JENKINS (Louvenia₇Lonadier, Clement₆de laRenaudièreSr, Phillippe₅, Charles Phillippe₄, Pierre/Pedro₃,Charles₂, Philippe₁) born 3 June 1895 in Rapides Parish, Louisiana, died 25 January 1985 in Avoyelle Parish, married Frank Miller, who was born about 1894 in Louisiana, where all the children were born..

Frank Miller and Addie Jenkins had the following children:

- 1.1.5.4.8.4.2.2.1. GLENN₉MILLER was born about 1913.
- 1,1,5,4.8.4.2.2.2. MARVIN MILLER was born about 1915.
- 1.1.5.4.8.4.2.2.3. HURDY MILLER was born about 1919.
- 1.1.5.4.8.4.2.2.4. BEATRICE MILLER was born about 1922.
- 1.1.5.4.8.4.2.2.5. JENNIE MILLER was born about 1924.
- 1.1.5.4.8.4.2.2.6. WILBURN MILLER was born about 1927.
- 1.1.5.4.8.4.2.2.7. HELEN MILLER was born about 1932.

1.1.5.4.8.4.2.3. MARY LOU IDA₈JENKINS (Louvenia₇Lonadier, Clement₆de laRenaudièreSr, Phillippe₅, Charles Phillippe₄, Pierre/Pedro₃,Charles₂, Philippe₁) born 16 January,1897 in Louisiana, died 26 January 1936 in Union Arkansas, married (1) Matthew Ryder and (2) Arthur Carter.

Matthew Ryder and Mary Lou Ida Jenkins had the following children:

- 1.1.5.4.8.4.2.3.1. BILLIE₉RYDER, born 28 October 1918 in Pineville, died 20 February , married a Chevalier.

Arthur Carter and Mary Lou Ida Jenkins had the following children:

- 1.1.5.4.8.4.2.3.2. NELLE JEAN₉CARTER, born 10 May 1930 in Shreveport, died in October 1997.

1.1.5.4.8.4.2.12. JOE DANIEL₈JENKINS (Louvenia₇Lonadier, Clement₆de laRenaudièreSr, Phillippe₅de la Renaudière, Charles Phillippe₄, Pierre/Pedro₃,Charles₂,Philippe₁),born 27 June 1915 Holloway, Louisiana, died 22 October 1983 in Pineville, Rapdes Parish, Louisiana, married Delma Jane Daniels, daughter of Isaac Joseph Daniels and Mattie Rose Hooper, on 10 July 1940, in Esler Field Community, Louisiana, born 4 January in Pineville, died 4 November 2010 in Alexandria.

Joe Daniel Jenkins and Delma Jane Daniels had the following child:

- 1.1.5.4.8.4.2.12.1. KAREN₉JENKINS, married a Deville, generously contributed family information for this chapter..

Generation 9

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2.1. ALBERT “JESSE”₉COLEMAN (Benjamin Manning₈, Mary“Elizabeth”₇Miller, Mary₆McDonald, Maria Luisa₅Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃de laRenaudière, Charles₂,Philippe₁), born 23 November 1896 in Texas, died 28 December 1980 in Brookland, married Mary Ann Powell, who was born 17 February 1906 in Texas, died there on 24 April 1998.

Albert “Jesse” Coleman and Mary Ann Powell had the following children:

- 1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2.1.1. ALBERT CLEO₁₀COLEMAN,born 6 October 1923 in Texas, died 3 March 2015 in Brookeland..
- 1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2.1.2. ALVIN ODELL “SMOKEY”COLEMAN, born 16 March 1926 in Brookeland,died 23 May 2004.
- 1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2.1.3. ALMA PERLIN COLEMAN was born about 1931 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2.2. ABBIE ARMENTHIA₉COLEMAN (Benjamin Manning₈, Mary“Elizabeth”₇Miller, Mary₆McDonald, Maria Luisa₅Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms,JuanIgnacio₄Maximilliano d’Arze, MarieFrançoise₃de laRenaudière, Charles₂,Philippe₁) born 9 December 1898 San Augustine, died 11 December 1953 Beaumont, married Gaines Nicholas Wright,born 1892 in Texas.

Gaines Nicholas Wright and Abbie Armenthia Coleman had the following children:

- 1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2.2.1. ISAAC MANNING₁₀WRIGHT, born 1 May 1915 in Texas, died in childhood 22 May 1924.
- 1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2.2.2. VELVIA ALVERTIA WRIGHT, born 10 July 1922 in San Augustine,Texas, died 14 July 2008 in Jasper, married (1) Elton L Prewitt and (2) Woodrow Martin Fuller, Sr, born on 13 October 1917, and died 12 March 1998.

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2.5. LOUISA MATILDA₉COLEMAN (Benjamin Manning₈,Mary“Elizabeth”₇Miller, Mary₆McDonald, MariaLuisa₅Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃de laRenaudière, Charles₂,Philippe₁), born 2 July 1905 in Texas., died 12 October 1974 in Jasper County. She married Steve Powell, who was born on 25 February 1905 in Texas, and died 7 September 1973 in Jefferson. County.

Steve Powell and Louisa Matilda Coleman had the following children:

- 1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2.5.1. ELVIN₁₀POWELL was born about 1926 in Texas.
- 1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2.5.2. WILMA F POWELL was born about 1932 in Texas.
- 1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2.5.3. BETTY L POWELL was born about 1936 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2.7. DANIEL MANNING₉COLEMAN (Benjamin Manning₈,Mary“Elizabeth”₇Miller, Mary₆McDonald, Maria

Luisa,Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, JuanIgnacio,Maximilliano d’Arze, MarieFrançoise,delaNaudière,Charles,,Philippe,) born 20 June 1910 in Texas, died 26 April 2006 in Silsbee, Hardin County. He married Oleta Powell, born about 1915 in Texas.

Daniel Manning Coleman and Oleta Powell had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.7.1. CLOVIS,¹⁰ COLEMAN was born about 1933 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2.7.2. JESSIE MAE COLEMAN was born about 1937 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2.8. ANNIE MAY,⁹COLEMAN (Benjamin Manning,⁸ Mary“Elizabeth”,Miller, Mary,⁶ McDonald, Maria Luisa,Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio,⁴Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise,delaNaudière, Charles,,Philippe,), born 25 September 1913, died 23 December 1978, married Grady L Powell, born 8 October 1908, died 13 February 1981 in Conroe.

Grady L Powell and Annie May Coleman had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2.8.1. ANNIE L,¹⁰ POWELL was born about 1930 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2.8.2. ROBERT EARL POWELL,born 23 March 1940 in Wiergate, died in March 1992.

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.1.1. WILLIAM,⁹CLAYTON (EllaLakey, Mary Louisa,Miller, Mary,McDonald, Maria Luisa,Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio,Maximilliano d’Arze, MarieFrançoise,delaNaudière, Charles,,Philippe,), born 25 January 1896 in Texas, died 31 August 1970 in Huntsville, Walker County. He married Alma Virginia Hill, who was born 1903 in Texas.

William Clayton and Alma Virginia Hill had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.1.1.1. FANNIE,¹⁰ CLAYTON, born 22 October 1922 in Trinity County, died 29 November 2009 in Lindale, married (1) Paul Anderson, born 18 June 1915 in Texas and died 24 April 1971 in Bronson, Sabine County. She married (2) Augustin Z Amaro on 12 March 1980 in Rusk County, He was born about 1944.

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.1.1.2. ARTHUR SOLOMON CLAYTON was born 3 October 1924 in Polk,Texas, and died 7 March 1983 in Houston. He married Ellen Marie Sanders, who was born 30 December 1933 in Texas and died there 5 May 1997.

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.1.1.3. ANNIE MAE CLAYTON was born about 1928 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.1.1.4. EUGENE ELVIS CLAYTON was born 6 April 1930 in Trinity, Texas, and died 12 April 2004 in Sealey, Austin County. He married Syble Laverne McRae on 20 December 1962 in Brazoria, Texas. She was born 5 July 1947.

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.1.1.5. NORMA JEAN CLAYTON,born 14 January 1933 in Texas, died 13 November 2003, married (1) a Russell and (2) James Henry Treece on 7 October 1985 in Montgomery County (as Norma Jean Russell), born about 1924.

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.2.2. MARY ANN,⁶POWELL (Emma M,Lakey, Mary Louisa,Miller, Mary,McDonald, Maria Luisa,Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio,Maximilliano d’Arze, MarieFrançoise,delaNaudière, Charles,de la Renaudière, Philippe,delaNaudière) was born in February 1898 in Texas and in 1915 married Silas Gary, who was born about 1894 in Texas.

Silas Gary and Mary A Powell had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.2.2.1. EMERY,¹⁰ GARY was born about 1916 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.2.2.2. ROBERTA GARY was born about 1919 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.2.2.3. VERNON GARY was born about 1922 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.2.2.4. OMA O GARY was born about 1925 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.2.2.5. ALAN GINDY GARY was born about 1929 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.2.2.6. IMOGENE GARY was born about 1934 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.2.2.7. EUGENE GARY was born about 1936 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.2.5. LUCILLE,⁹POWELL(Emma M,Lakey, Mary Louisa,Miller, Mary,McDonald, Maria Luisa,Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio,Maximilliano d’Arze, MarieFrançoise,delaNaudière, Charles,,Philippe,),born 3 May,1906 in Texas, died 19 December 1976 in Harris County. She married (1) John Henry Ward, Sr, son of John William Ward and Josephine, in 1923. He was born 13 September 1905 in San Augustine and died in Texas 21 March 1936. She married (2) John Runnels, who was born 26 January 1904 in San Augustine and died 21 December 1959 n Houston..

John Henry Ward and Lucille Powell had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.2.5.1. ALMA,¹⁰ WARD, born 7 September 1924 in Texas, died 24 August 2008, married a Walker.

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.2.5.2. EMMA JOSEPHINE WARD was born 12 June 1926 in Sabine County and died 21 January 2001. She is said to have had marriages to (1) a Richardson and (2) a Hancock.^[*unverified*]

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.2.5.3. JOHN WARD JR was born about 1928 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.2.5.4. ROETTA WARD, born 21 January1932 in Texas, died 21 November 2014, married a Broas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.2.7. KELLEY,⁹POWELL(Emma M,Lakey, Mary Louisa,Miller, Mary,McDonald, Maria Luisa,Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio,Maximilliano d’Arze, MarieFrançoise,delaNaudière, Charles,,Philippe,), born 22 May 1910 Texas, died 17 October 2001 in Rusk, married Edith Leona Bingham, born 12 April 1918, Louisiana, died 24 September 1998 .

Kelley Powell and Edith Leona Bingham had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.2.7.1. INFANT,¹⁰ POWELL was born and died on 4 July 1940 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.2.7.2. JACKIE MOZELLE POWELL was born in 1942 and died in 2018.

1.1.3.1.1.3.2.1.2. JOHN PRENTIS,³HIGHTOWER (John Hilliard,⁸William E,,Nancy,⁶McDonald, Maria Luisa,Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio,⁴Maximilliano d’Arze, MarieFrançoise,delaNaudière, Charles,,Philippe,¹), born 1 February 1906 in San Augustine, Texas, died there 26 September 1999. He married Ethel Cornelia Cooper, born about 1908 in Texas.

John Prentis Hightower and Ethel Cornelia Cooper had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.3.2.1.2.1. JOHN THOMAS,¹⁰ HIGHTOWER was born about 1932 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.3.2.1.2.2. ELTON DAVIS HIGHTOWER, born 3 September 1933 in San Augustine, died 16 August 2001.

1.1.3.1.1.3.2.1.3. CLAUDE AMON,⁹HIGHTOWER (John Hilliard,⁸William E,,Nancy,⁶McDonald, Maria Luisa,Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio,⁴Maximilliano d’Arze, MarieFrançoise,delaNaudière, Charles,,Philippe,¹),born 23 August

1908 in San Augustine, died 29 July 2001 in Tyler, married Laura Muriel Emmons 16 January 1927 in San Augustine. She was born there 1 January 1898, and died 20 November 1976 in Houston, Harris County.

Claude Amon Hightower and Laura Muriel Emmons had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.3.2.1.3.1. CLAUDE EMMONS,¹⁰HIGHTOWER JR, born 10 November 1927 in San Augustine County, Texas, died 3 April 1986 in Splendora, Montgomery County. He married Emma Harriet Oliver in Fort Bend, Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.3.2.1.3.2. BILLY JOE HIGHTOWER was born and died in 1928 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.3.2.1.3.3. BONNIE L HIGHTOWER born 24 June 1930, married a McBroom.

1.1.3.1.1.3.2.1.3.4. BABY GIRL HIGHTOWER was born and died on 26 January 1932.

1.1.3.1.1.3.2.1.3.5. DIXIE LEE HIGHTOWER,born 31 August 1933, in Texas, died 18 March 2017 in Tyler,and,married (1) Desmar Carroll Fielder on 5 December 1950. He was born 2 June 1930, died 10 December 1997 in Nacogdoches County. She married (2) Manuel Weldon Gray, son of James W Gray and Minnie L Whitley 15 March 1984, born 26 June 1917 in Marlin, Texas, and died 8 November 1988.in Cherokee County.

1.1.3.1.1.3.2.1.4. LESTER SIMON,⁹HIGHTOWER (John Hilliard,⁸William E,,Nancy,McDonald, Maria Luisa,Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio,Maximilliano d’Arze, MarieFrançoise,delaNaudière, Charles,,Philippe,¹), born 12 September 1911 in Texas, died 20 March 1992. He married Audrey Unknown, who was born about 1915 in Texas.

Lester Simon Hightower and Audrey Unknown had the following child:

1.1.3.1.1.3.2.1.4.1 RUBY MERLE,¹⁰HIGHTOWER was born about 1938 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.3.2.7.2. FREDDIE EUGENE,⁹HIGHTOWER (FreddieElvin,⁸William E,,Nancy,McDonald, Maria Luisa,Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio,Maximilliano d’Arze, MarieFrançoise,delaNaudière, Charles,de la Renaudière, Philippe,delaNaudière was born 4 October 1935 in Fayette, Texas and died 23 April 2017. He married Marjorie Ann Rousculp.

Freddie Eugene Hightower and Marjorie Ann Rousculp had the following child:

1.1.3.1.1.3.2.7.2.1. TAMARA LYNN,¹⁰HIGHTOWER, born in Texas, married a Lovelady.

1.1.3.1.1.3.5.1.1.1. DUNCAN EUGENE,⁹PARTIN (Maude Elva,⁸McDonald,Duncan”Dunk”A,McDonald, Alexander”Alex”,⁶MariaLuisa,Maximilliano D’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio,Maximilliano d’Arze,Marie Françoise,³de la Renaudière, Charles,²de la Renaudière, Philippe,de la Renaudière) married Bobbie Lou Noble

Duncan Eugene Partin and Bobbie Lou Noble had the following child:

1.1.3.1.1.3.5.1.1.1. SUSAN MAURINE,¹⁰PARTIN was born 3 August 1948 in Jasper, Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.5.2.5.3.GERALD CLYDE,⁹FISHER(IraRupert,⁸RoseEllen,McDonald,Alexander“Alex”,⁶McDonald, Maria Luisa,Maximilliano D’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio,Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise,³de la Renaudière, Charles,²de la Renaudière, Philippe,de La Renaudière) was born about 1922 in Mississippi and met an unknown wife or partner.

Gerald Clyde Fisher had the following child:^[*unverified*]

1.1.3.1.1.5.2.5.3.1. CRAIG,¹⁰ FISHER.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.2.2. JANICE ARMOUR,⁹MCDONALD (ErnestElemuel,⁸ James Arnold,,Alexander”Alex”,⁶, Maria Luisa,Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio,Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise,³de la Renaudière, Charles,², Philippe,¹) was born about 1927 in Louisiana and died in 2008. She married (1) Loyd J Walters,Jr and (2) a Hill.

Mr. Walters and Janice Armour Mcdonald had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.2.2.1. WILLIAM LANCE,¹⁰ WALTERS was born on 14 February 1951.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.2.2.2. RANDALL LEWIS WALTERS was born on 9 June 1952.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.2.2.3. GREGORY MARK WALTERS was born on 26 November 1953.

Mr. Hill and Janice Armour Mcdonald had the following child:

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.2.2.4. JOHN ERNEST,¹⁰HILL was born on 12 May 1967.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.2.3. JAMES MARSHALL,⁹MCDONALD (ErnestElemuel,⁸ James Arnold,,Alexander”Alex”,⁶, Maria Luisa,Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio,Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise,³de la Renaudière, Charles,², Philippe,¹), was born on 6 October 1933, died 8 July 2017,and married Marie Asay. ^[*see above for YDNA information*]

James Marshall McDonald had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.2.3.1. RHONDA GALE,¹⁰MCDONALD, was born 20 June 1957 and married Larry William Redding on 27 July 1977 in Salt Lake, Utah..

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.2.3.2. RUSSELL EVAN MCDONALD,born 15 March 1959, married Geraldine O Unknown,who was born 11 December 1905 in Shelby County, Indiana, and died 12 January 1960 in Rush County.,

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.2.3.3. ROBIN LARUE MCDONALD was born on 11 July 1962 and on 17 June 1983 in Mader, California, she married John E Westbrook, who was born about 1952.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.1. MATTIE ELLEN,⁹PENDERGRASS (Alma Tempest,McDonald, James Arnold,McDonald, Alexander”Alex”,⁶McDonald, Maria Luisa,Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio,Maximilliano d’Arze, MarieFrançoise,delaNaudière, Charles,,Philippe,), was born 6 May 1920 in Beattyville, Lee County, Kentucky, and died 10 January 2006 in Harrodsburg, Mercer County. She married Roderic“Lafayette”Murray II, who was born on 19 January 1916 in Magoffin, Kentucky, and died on 9 June 1989 in Fayette County,Kentucky..

Roderic “LaFayette” Murray II and Mattie Ellen Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.1.1. RODERIC LAFAYETTE,¹⁰MURRAY III was born on 6 August 1940 in Lee County, Kentucky, and married Jennie Bush on 4 June 1966. She was born on 27 December 1941.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.1.2. JAMES PAUL MURRAY was born on 24 May 1945 in Lee County, Kentucky and married (1) Linda Ransdell Crossfield, who was born on 26 June 1945 in Mercer County, Kentucky. He married (2) Robin Cinnamon, born

in Mercer County 20 March 1958, daughter of Leon Cinnamon Sr and Mary Lea Carmickle, on 22 March 1986..
1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.1.3. ERNEST EUGENE MURRAY was born and died in 1952.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.2. JAMES“PAUL” PENDERGRASS (Alma Tempest₈McDonald, James Arnold₇McDonald, Alexander”Alex” McDonald, Maria Luisa₅Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄Maximilliano d’Arze, MarieFrançoise₃delaRenaudière, Charles₂,Philippe₁), born on 3 July 1921 in Beattyville, Kentucky,died on 6 March 1980 in Tucson, Pima County, Arizona (Buried Pendergrass Cemetery, Levi, Kentucky). *[see above for marriages]* .

James “Paul” Pendergrass and Dorothy Helen Marcum had the following child:

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.2.1. KAREN MARCUM₁₀ PENDERGRASS, born 11 April 1947 in Lexington, Kentucky married (1) Arthur Belmont Thompson Jr, and (2) Thomas David Brandon on 17 April 1988 in Brevard, Florida (divorced, no issue).

1.3.1.1.5.5.3.3. ERNEST EUGENE“KENTUCKY”₉PENDERGRASS (AlmaTempest₈McDonald, James Arnold₇McDonald, Alexander”Alex” McDonald, Maria Luisa₆Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄Maximilliano d’Arze, MarieFrançoise₃delaRenaudière, Charles₂,Philippe₁), born 16 March 1923 in Beattyville, Kentucky, died 13 August 2013 in Santa Rosa, California . He married (1) Jettie Alice Peugh, who was born on 3 March 1926 in Knox, Texas. He married (2) Jean Etta “Jeannie” Hakeem (Nerison). *[see his biography in Chapter 7 above]*

Ernest Eugene “Kentucky” Pendergrass and Jettie Alice Peugh had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.3.1. NANCY MADELINE₁₀ PENDERGRASS was born on 30 April 1945 in Chico, California and died in June 2000 in Twain Harte, California. She married Steven Alexander Danskin, who was born in September 1943.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.3.2. DONNA JUNE PENDERGRASS was born 14 January 1947 in Santa Rosa, *[see marrages.above]*.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.3.3. DEBRA DENISE PENDERGRASS was born on 9 August 1956 in Santa Rosa, California. She married (1) Randall “Randy” Newton, who was born in April 1956 in Glendale, Los Angeles, California. She married (2) Lance Allen Frame on 9 January 2000 in Clark, Nevada. He was born on 26 April 1964 in Napa, Napa County, California, .

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.5. GEORGE WASHINGTON₉PENDERGRASS JR. (Alma Tempest₈McDonald, James Arnold₇McDonald, Al-exander”Alex” McDonald, Maria Luisa₅Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄Maximilliano d’Arze, MarieFrançoi-se₃delaRenaudière, Charles₂,Philippe₁), born 21November 1927 in Beattyville, Kentucky, died 2 March 2015 in Cape Girardeau, Missouri, . He married Carolyn Joyce Brenneman, who was born on 11 March 1934 in Lima, Allen County, Ohio, and died on 19 April 2014 in Cape Girardeau. Despite their parents’ happy example, all children but Cathy divorced...

Dr. George Washington Pendergrass Jr. and Carolyn Joyce Brenneman had the following:

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.5.1. ALMA JOYCE₁₀ PENDERGRASS, born 10 August 1955 in Louisville, married Yanko Samir Fajardo on 15 April 1999 in Vancouver, Washington. He was born on 10 November 1973 in Cochabamba, Cochabamba, Bolivia.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.5.2. DAVID CLINTON PENDERGRASS,born 8 January 1959 in Jefferson County, Kentucky, married Kimberly L Eyer on 14 December 1981 in Missouri. She was born on 25 June 1960.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.5.3. ALAN CORDY PENDERGRASS, born 4 February 1961, married (1) Laura Lea Caler who died 6 January 2023, (2) Katherine Rose Szedenik,(3) Christine Marie Burns, born 23 May 1961, married 16 October 2021.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.5.4. CATHY PENDERGRASS *[adopted]* was born about 1980 in Missouri, and married Arthur Wil-liam Marsyla, who was born on 25 January 1958 in Hennepin, Minnesota, .

1.1.3.1.1.5.9.3.3. JERRY DEAN₉WALTON, (EmilyLouise₇McDonald,Alexander”Alex”₆,Maria Luisa₅Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃ de la Renaudière, Charles₂, Philippe₁), born 20 April 1943, died 24 February 2019, married Janie Blanche Streety

Jerry Dean Walton and Jane Blance Streety had the following child:

1.1.3.1.1.5.9.3.3.1. CAROLYN JANE₆ WALTON was born on 4 June 1960 in Dallas, Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.5.10.2.1. BURTON OWEN₉MCDONALD JR (Burton Owen₈Sr, Ernest Elijah₇, Alexander₆ Maria Luisa₅Maximillia-no d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄Maximilliano d’Arze, MarieFrançoise₃delaRenaudière, Charles₂,Philippe₁), born 26 September 1942 in Bleakwood, Texas, died 7 April 2003, married (1) Jessie Lavada 9 November1962, born about 1945. He married (2) Rita Lynell Ogden on 6 March 1970 in Liberty, Texas. She was born 13 July 1949 in Baytown, Harris County, Texas.

Burton Owen McDonald and Rita Lynell Ogden had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.5.10.2.1.1. CHRISTOPHER “SCOTT”₁₀ MCDONALD, [Rev] born 22 October 1972 in Baytown, Harris County, Texas, married Emma Parrott, born 20 November 1979 in Muncie, Indiana. *[see above for YDNA information]*

1.1.3.1.1.5.10.2.1.2. JENNY BETH MCDONALD, was born 24 December 1976 in Nicaragua

1.1.3.1.1.5.10.2.1.3. ALICIA SUZANNE MCDONALD was born 30 October 1978 and married Dustin Powers Parker on 24 July 2004 in Tarrant, Texas. He was born about 1978.

1.1.3.1.1.5.10.2.1.4. JOEL DAVID MCDONALD was born 13 November 1983 in San Juan, Hidalgo County, Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.5.10.12.2 DEBORAH SUSAN₉MCDONALD (MerlinMilton₈McDonald,ErnestElijah₇,Alexander₆,MariaLuisa₅Maximiliano,JuanIgnacio₄Maximiliano,MarieFrançoise₃delaRenaudière;Charles₂,Phillippe₁),married Robert Clifton Stringer.

Robert Clifton Stringer and Deborah Susan Mcdonald had the following child:

1.1.3.1.1.5.10.12.2.1. ROBERT MILTON₁₀ STRINGER was born 3 July 1971 in Travis, Texas.

Generation 10

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2.2.2. VELVIA ALVERTIA₁₀ WRIGHT (AbbieArmenthia₉Coleman, Benjamin Manning₈ Coleman, Mary“Eliz-abeth” Miller,Mary₆McDonald, Maria Luisa₅Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃ de la Renaudière, Charles₂,Philippe₁),born 10 July 1922 in San Augustine County, died 14 July 2008 in Jasper. She married (1) Elton Prewitt and (2) Woodrow Martin Fuller Sr, who was born on 13 October 1917 and died on 12 March 1998.

Woodrow Martin Fuller Sr and Velvia Alvertia Wright had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2.2.2.1. WOODROW MARTIN₁₁ FULLER JR.

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2.2.2.2. LINDA FULLER.

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.1.1.1. FANNIE₁₀CLAYTON(William₉,Ella₈Lakey,MaryLouisa₇Miller,Mary₆McDonald, Maria Luisa₅Maximil-liano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃ de la Renaudière, Charles₂, Philippe₁), born 22 October 1922 in Texas, died 29 November 2009 in Lindale, married (1) Paul Anderson, who was born 18 June 1915 in Texas and died 24 April 1971 in Sabine County. She married (2) Augustín Z Amoro on 12 March 1980 in Rusk. He was born 1944.

Paul Anderson and Fannie Clayton had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.1.1.1.1. RACHEL ANN₁₁ ANDERSON, born 11 June 1940 in Trinity County, Texas, died 7 April 2005 in Lindale, Smith County. She married Charles Leroy McClenny on 20 April 1959 in Smith County, Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.1.1.1.2. CHARLES ANDERSON, born 18 August 1944, in Trinity County, Texas, died 23 April 2011 in Tyler, Smith County. He married Marilyn Maxine Robison.

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.1.1.1.3. JOHNNY WAYNE ANDERSON,born 25 January 1948 in Trinity, Texas, died there 3 July 1972.

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.1.1.1.4. ROBERT EARL ANDERSON,born 8 February 1950 in Texas,died 30 October 1977 in Houston.

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.1.1.1.5. ALTON LYNN ANDERSON, was born 28 November 1953 in Trinity, Texas, and died 12 Feb-ruary 1992 in Smith County. He married George Ann Mostyn on 22 February 1989 in Smith County. She was born about 1960.

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.1.1.1.6. LARRY EUGENE ANDERSON, born 12 December 1955 in Walker, died 27 October 2015..

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.1.1.1.7. ARCHIE ANDERSON was born in Texas[?],

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.1.1.2. ARTHUR SOLOMON₁₀ CLAYTON (William₉,Ella₈Lakey,MaryLouisa₇Miller,Mary₆McDonald, Maria Lu-isa₅Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃ de la Renaudière, Charles₂,Philippe₁) born 3 October 1924, died 7 March 1983, married Ellen Marie Sanders, born 30 December 1933, died 5 May 1997.

Arthur Solomon Clayton and Ellen Marie Sanders had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.1.1.2.1. JAMES ARTHUR₁₁ CLAYTON, born 15 December 1948 in Crockett, died 17 February 2011.

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.1.1.2.2. BOYD CLAYTON₁₁, born 18 July 1951 in Crockett, died 7 July 2015 in Glendale,Trinity County..

1.1.3.1.1.3.2.1.3.5. DIXIE LEE₁₀HIGHTOWER (ClaudeAmon₉,JohnHilliard₈,WilliamE₇,Nancy₆McDonald, Maria Luisa₅Max-imilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃ de la Renaudière, Charles₂ Philippe₁), born 31 August 1933 in Texas, died 18 March 2017 in Tyler, Smith County. *[see above for marriages]*

Desmar Carroll Fielder and Dixie Lee Hightower had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.3.2.1.3.5.1. LAURA EFFIE,FIELDER,born 8 December 1950 in Harris County, died 18 May 2009 in Texas.

She married (1) Laurance C Hightower on 17 November 1969 in Harris County, born about 1949. She married (2) John Hood.

1.1.3.1.1.3.2.1.3.5.2. EDWARD CAROLL FIELDER, born 18 January 1959 in Harris,Texas, died 29 September 2008.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.1.1. RODERIC LAFAYETTE₁₀MURRAY III (MattieEllen₉Pendergrass, AlmaTempest₈ McDonald, James Ar-nold₇McDonald, Alexander”Alex”₆McDonald, Maria Luisa₅Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃delaRenaudière, Charles₂ de la Renaudière, Philippe1de la Renaudière) was born on 6 August 1940 in Lee County, Kentucky, and married Jennie Bush on 4 June 1966. She was born on 27 December 1941.

Roderic Lafayette Murray III and Jennie Bush had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.1.1.1. RODERIC LAFAYETTE₁₁MURRAY IV was born on 26 October 1971 and married Stephanie Taylor, who was born on 10 August 1977.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.1.1.2. TAYLOR BUSH MURRAY, born 23 July 1973, married and divorced Katie Young.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.1.2. JAMES PAUL₁₀MURRAY SR (MattieEllen₉Pendergrass, AlmaTempest₈McDonald,James Arnold₇, Al-exander”Alex” McDonald, Maria Luisa₅Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoi-se₃delaRenaudière, Charles₂,Philippe₁), was born 24 May 1945. In Mercer County, Kentucky, he married (1) Linda Ransdell Crossfield, and (2) Robin Cinnamon., who were second cousins.

James Paul Murray and Linda Ransdell Crossfield had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.1.2.1. JAMES PAUL₁₁ MURRAY,JR, born 1965, died on 25 May 2014. He married Regina Kay White.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.1.2.2. SHANNON PHILLIP MURRAY, born December 1968, on 5 March 1994 married Shannon Francine Votaw, daughter of Freddie Votaw and Elizabeth, born 8 April 1971.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.1.2.3. JULIE ANN MURRAY *[adopted]*,born 9 September 1973 in Kentucky,met (1) James Quinn, married (2) Anthony Todd Hurst on 17 December 1994 in Mercer County, born 26 January 1973, and (3) Thomas W Coffman

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.1.2.4. JONATHAN “LEE” MURRAY, born on 8 October 1976 in Harrodsburg, Mercer County, Ken-tucky.,died in December 2004 in Harrodsburg, Mercer County, Kentucky in a traffic accident. He married Jennifer Mecom.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.3.1. NANCY MADELINE₁₀PENDERGRASS(Ernest Eugene“Kentucky”₉,Alma Tempest₈McDonald, James Arnold₇McDonald, Alexander”Alex” McDonald, Maria Luisa₆Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃ de la Renaudière, Charles₂, Philippe₁),born 30 April 1945 in Chico, California, died in June 2000 in Twain Harte, California. She married Steven Alexander Danskin, who was born in September 1943.

Steven Alexander Danskin and Nancy Madeline Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.3.1.1. COREY ALAN₁₁ DANSKIN, was born on 11 August 1969 in Sonora County, California.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.3.1.2. BRITT KIRSTEN DANSKIN was born on 3 February 1971 in Sonora County, California.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.3.2. DONNA JUNE₁₀PENDERGRASS (Ernest Eugene“Kentucky”₉,Alma Tempest₈McDonald, James Arnold₇McDonald, Alexander”Alex” McDonald, Maria Luisa₆Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃ de la Renaudière, Charles₂,Philippe₁),born 14 January 1947 in Santa Rosa, California.*[see marriages above]*

Delbert Westover “Bud” Biddle and Donna June Pendergrass had the following child:
1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.3.2.1. LISA DAWN₁₁ BIDDLE was born on 15 March 1966 in Sonoma, California, and married Jason Patrick Dedmore, who was born on 25 September 1973 in Prescott, Arizona
Henry Ronald Bravin and Donna June Pendergrass had the following child:
1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.3.2.2. AMY DENISE₁₁ BRAVIN was born on 17 May 1971 in Santa Rosa, Sonoma County, California. She married (1) Mark Josepgh Gradek, who was born on 18 April 1967 in Healdsburg, California. She married (2) Harold Edward McClintock on 26 November 1999 in Santa Rosa, California. He was born there on 26 July 1971.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.3.3. DEBRA DENISE, PENDERGRASS (Ernest Eugene“Kentucky”₉,Alma Tempest McDonald, James Arnold,McDonald, Alexander”Alex”₆ McDonald, Maria Luisa₅ Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄ Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃ de la Renaudière, Charles₂,Philippe₁) was born on 9 August 1956 in Santa Rosa, California. *[see above]*
Randall “Randy” Newton and Debra Denise Pendergrass had the following children:
1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.3.3.1. CHELSEA LINDI₁₁ NEWTON,born 23 March 1985 in Clear Lake, met Cody Landon.
1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.3.3.2. TYSON BRYCE NEWTON was born on 5 May 1989 in Clear Lake.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.5.1. ALMA JOYCE₁₀ PENDERGRASS (George Washington₉Jr., Alma Tempest₈ McDonald,James Arnold-McDonald, Alexander”Alex”₆ McDonald, Maria Luisa₅ Maximilliano D’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄ Maximilliano d’Arze, MarieFrançoise,dela Renaudière,Charles₂,Philippe₁) was born on 10 August 1955 in Louisville, Kentucky.*[see above]*, .
Yanko Samir Fajardo and Alma Joyce Pendergrass had the following child:
1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.5.1.1. KHAYMANTA JORGE₁₁ FAJARDO was born on 16 June 1999 in Vancouver, Washington, .

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.5.2. DAVID CLINTON₁₀ PENDERGRASS (George Washington₉Jr., Alma Tempest₈ McDonald,James Arnold-McDonald, Alexander”Alex”₆ McDonald, Maria Luisa₅ Maximilliano D’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄ Maximilliano d’Arze, MarieFrançoise,dela Renaudière,Charles₂,Philippe₁) was born on 8 January 1959 in Jefferson County, Kentucky. *[see above]*
David Clinton Pendergrass and Kimberly L Eyer had the following children:
1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.5.2.1. JONATHAN₁₁ DAVID PENDERGRASS, born on 29 June 1982 in Missouri.
1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.5.2.2. KAREN ELIZABETH PENDERGRASS was born on 21 May 1984 in Missouri.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.5.3. ALAN CORDY₁₀ PENDERGRASS (George Washington₉Jr., Alma Tempest₈ McDonald,James Arnold-McDonald, Alexander”Alex”₆ McDonald, Maria Luisa₅ Maximilliano D’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄ Maximilliano d’Arze, MarieFrançoise,dela Renaudière,Charles₂,Philippe₁),born 4 February 1961 in Fayette County, married (1) Laura Lea Caler,who died 6 January 2023, (2) Katherine Rose Szedenik,(3) Christine Marie Burns, born 23 May 1961, married 16 October 2021...
Alan Pendergrass and Laura Caler had the following children:
1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.5.3.1. COURTNEY₁₁ PENDERGRASS was born on 15 December 1987. She married Michael Haugh on 13 September 2009 in Cancún, México. He was born on 10 October 1982.
1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.5.3.2. SUSAN PENDERGRASS, born 29 February 1992, met (1) Todd Pitchford. and married (2) J Ryan Abney on 21 December 2018 in Missouri..
1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.5.3.3. ANGELA“ANGIE”PENDERGRASS was born on 29 February 1992, married Jay Burnett..

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.5.4. CATHY₁₀ PENDERGRASS*[adopted]*(George Washington₉Jr., Alma Tempest₈ McDonald,James Arnold-McDonald, Alexander”Alex”₆ McDonald, etc.) was born about 1980 in Missouri. *[see above]* .
Arthur William Marsyla and Cathy Pendergrass had the following children:
1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.5.4.1. CHRISTOPHER₁₁ MARSYLA*[twin]* born about 1995 is now known as Zaria Christopher.
1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.5.4.2. TAYLOR MARSYLA*[twin]* was born about 1995 in Scott City, Missouri.

1.1.3.1.1.5.10.2.1.1.CHRISTOPHER“SCOTT”₁₀ MCDONALD [Rev.] (BurtonOwen₉Jr,BurtonOwen₈Sr,ErnestElijah,Alexander, Maria Luisa₅ Maximilliano D’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄ Maximilliano d’Arze, MarieFrançoise₃ dela Renaudière,Charles₂,Philippe₁),who was born on 22 October 1972 in Baytown, Texas, married Emma Parrott, who was born 20 November 1979 in Muncie, Indiana. Scott’s YDNA profile is a close match to that of James Marshall McDonald *[see above]*
Christopher “Scott” McDonald and Emma Parrott had the following child:
1.1.3.1.1.5.10.2.1.1.1. ELLA MAE₇ MCDONALD was born 25 January 2019 in Texas.

1.1.3.1.1.5.10.2.1.3. ALICIA SUZANNE MCDONALD (BurtonOwen₉Jr,BurtonOwen₈Sr,ErnestElijah,Alexander, Maria Lu-isa₅ Maximilliano D’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄ Maximilliano d’Arze, MarieFrançoise₃ dela Renaudière,Charles₂,Philippe₁) born 30 October 1978 and married Dustin Powers Parker on 24 July 2004 in Tarrant, Texas. He was born about 1978.
Dustin Powers Parker and Alicia Suzanne McDonald had the following children:
1.1.3.1.1.5.10.2.1.3.1.1. ISABEL PARKER
1.1.3.1.1.5.10.2.1.3.1.2. JESSICA PARKER
1.1.3.1.1.5.10.2.1.3.1.3. CALEB PARKER
1.1.3.1.1.5.10.2.1.3.1.4. JOSHUA PARKER

Generation 11

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.1.1.1.1. RACHEL ANN₁₁ ANDERSON (Fannie₁₀ Clayton,William₉ Clayton,Ella₈ Lakey,Mary Louisa,Miller, Mary₆ McDonald, Maria Luisa₅ Maximilliano D’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄ Maximilliano d’Arze, MarieFrançoise₃ dela Renaudière,Charles,delaRenaudière,Philippe de la Renaudière) born 11 June 1940, in Trinity County, Texas, died 7 April 2005 in Lindale, Smith County. She married Charles Leroy McClenny there 20 April 1959..
Charles Leroy McClenny and Rachel Ann Anderson had at least the following child:
1.1.3.1.1.1.2.1.1.1.1.1. Baby Boy₈ McClenny, born prematurely, died 5 March 1960.

1.1.3.1.1.1.2.1.1.1.2. CHARLES₁₁ ANDERSON (Fannie₁₀ Clayton,William₉ Clayton,Ella₈ Lakey,Mary Louisa,Miller, Mary₆ McDonald, Maria Luisa₅ Maximilliano D’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄ Maximilliano d’Arze, MarieFrançoise₃ dela Renau-dière,Charles₂,Philippe₁), born 18 August 1944 in Trinity, died 23 April 2011 in Tyler, married Marilyn Maxine Robison.
Charles Anderson and Marilyn Maxine Robison had at least the following child:
1.1.3.1.1.1.2.1.1.1.2.1. SHONDA KAY ANDERSON, married a Coleman.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.1.1.2. TAYLOR BUSH₁₁ MURRAY (Roderic Lafayette₁₀, Mattie Ellen₉ Pendergrass, Alma Tempest₈ McDon-ald,, James Arnold,McDonald,Alexander”Alex”₆ McDonald, Maria Luisa₅ Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄Max-imilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃ de la Renaudière, Charles₂,Philippe₁), born 23 July 1973.[children born Portland, Oregon]
Taylor Bush Murray and Katie Young had the following children:
1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.1.1.2.1. EVERETT MCKINLEY₁₂ MURRAY, born about 2009.
1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.1.1.2.2. ZELLA JANE MURRAY was born about 2012.
1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.1.1.2.3. FLORA JENNIFER MURRAY was born about 2014.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.1.2.1. JAMES PAUL₁₁ MURRAY,JR (James Paul₁₀ Murray, Mattie Ellen₉ Pendergrass, Alma Tempest₈ McDon-ald,, James Arnold,McDonald,Alexander”Alex”₆ McDonald, Maria Luisa₅ Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄ Maxi-milliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃ de la Renaudière, Charles₂,Philippe₁) was born in 1965 and died on 25 May 2014.
James Paul Murray,Junior and Regina Kay White had the following child:
1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.1.2.1.1. HAILEY DENISE₁₂ MURRAY was born in 2000 in Harrodsburg, Mercer County, Kentucky, .

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.1.2.2. SHANNON PHILLIP₁₁ MURRAY (James Paul₁₀ Murray, Mattie Ellen₉ Pendergrass, Alma Tempest₈ Mc-Donald,, James Arnold,McDonald,Alexander”Alex”₆ McDonald, Maria Luisa₅ Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Igna-cio₄ Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃ de la Renaudière, Charles₂,Philippe₁) was born in December 1968. He married Shannon Francine Votaw, daughter of Freddie Votaw and Elizabeth, on 5 March 1994. She was born on 8 April 1971.
Shannon Phillip Murray and Shannon Francine Votaw had the following children:
1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.1.2.2.1. KYLEIGH CELESTE₁₂ MURRAY was born on 2 February 1998.
1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.1.2.2.2. KARMEN ALEXIS MURRAY was born on 21 March 2003.
1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.1.2.2.3. KALEB LEE MURRAY was born on 19 June 2007.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.1.2.3. JULIE ANN₁₁ MURRAY *[adopted]* (James Paul₁₀ Murray, Mattie Ellen₉ Pendergrass, Alma Tempest₈ McDonald,, James Arnold,McDonald,Alexander”Alex”₆ McDonald, Maria Luisa₅ Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Igna-cio₄ Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃ de la Renaudière, Charles, de la Renaudière, Philippe de La Renaudière) was born on 9 September 1973 in Kentucky. She met (1) James Quinn, married (2) Anthony Todd Hurst on 17 December 1994 in Mercer County. He was born 26 January 1973 in Boyle County. She married (3) Thomas W Coffman on 18 October 1996.

James Quinn and Julie Ann Murray had the following child:
1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.1.2.3.2. PAUL BLAKE₁₂ MURRAY, born 15 December 1993 in Boyle County.
Mr Coffman and Julie Ann Murray had the following child:
1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.1.2.3.1. MYKAYLA₁₂ HOPE COFFMAN, born 8 January 1998 in Boyle County.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.1.2.4. JONATHAN “LEE”11 MURRAY (James Paul₁₀ Murray, Mattie Ellen₉ Pendergrass, Alma Tempest₈ Mc-Donald,, James Arnold,McDonald,Alexander”Alex”₆ McDonald, Maria Luisa₅ Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Igna-cio₄ Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃ de la Renaudière, Charles₂,Philippe₁), born 8 October 1976 in Harrodsburg, Mercer County, Kentucky, died December 2004 in Harrodsburg, Mercer, Kentucky (Traffic accident, working extra for Christmas).
Jonathan “Lee” Murray and Jennifer Mecom had the following child:
1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.1.2.4.1. TYLER₁₂ MURRAY. was born 30 July 2001 in Danville, Kentucky.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.3.2.1. LISA DAWN₁₁ BIDDLE (Donna June₁₀ Pendergrass, Ernest Eugene“Kentucky”₉,Alma Tempest₈ McDon-ald, James Arnold,McDonald, Alexander”Alex”₆ McDonald, Maria Luisa₅ Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄Max-imilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃ de la Renaudière, Charles₂,Philippe₁), was born on 15 March 1966 in Sonoma, California. She married Jason Patrick Dedmore, who was born on 25 September 1973 in Prescott, Arizona.
Jason Patrick Dedmore and Lisa Dawn Biddle had the following child:
1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.3.2.1.1. ISABELLA GRACE₁₂ DEDMORE, born 16 July 2003 in Verdugo Hills.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.3.2.2. AMY DENISE₁₁ BRAVIN (Donna June₁₀ Pendergrass, Ernest Eugene“Kentucky”₉,Alma Tempest₈ McDon-ald, James Arnold,McDonald, Alexander”Alex”₆ McDonald, Maria Luisa₅ Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Ignacio₄ Maxi-milliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃ de la Renaudière, Charles, de la Renaudière, Philippe de la Renaudière), was born on 17 May 1971 in Santa Rosa, Sonoma County, California, where all her children were born.
Mark Joseph Gradek and Amy Denise Bravin had the following children:
1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.3.2.2.1. AUSTIN JOSEPH₁₂ GRADEK was born on 10 July 1993.
1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.3.2.2.2. CHAD MICHAEL GRADEK was born on 19 April 1995.
Harold Edward McClintock and Amy Denise Bravin had the following child:
1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.3.2.2.3. MASON EDWARD₁₂ MCCLINTOCK was born on 16 May 2000.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.3.3.1.CHELSEA LINDI₁₁ NEWTON (Debra Denise₁₀ Pendergrass, Ernest Eugene“Kentucky”₉,Alma Tempest₈ McDonald, James Arnold,McDonald, Alexander”Alex”₆ McDonald, Maria Luisa₅ Maximilliano d’Arze y Simms, Juan Igna-cio₄ Maximilliano d’Arze, Marie Françoise₃ de la Renaudière, Charles₂,Philippe₁), born 23 March 1985, met Cody Landon.
Cody Landon and Chelsea Lindi Newton had the following child:
1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.3.3.1.1. KHLOE ALEXANDRA₁₂ LANDON,born 1 January 2015 in Santa Rosa, California.

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.5.3.2. SUSAN PENDERGRASS (Alan¹⁰, George Washington⁹Jr., Alma Tempest McDonald,James Ar-nold,McDonald,Alexander”Alex”⁶ McDonald, MariaLuisa⁵Maximilliano,,Juan Ignacio⁴,Marie Françoise,de la Renaudière, Charles,²,Philippe,), born 29 February 1992, met (1) Todd Pitchford, married (2) J Ryan Abney December 21, 2018 in Missouri.

Todd Pitchford and Susan Pendergrass had the following child:

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.5.3.2.1. LILLIAN HARPER²PITCHFORD was born on 11April 2014.

J Ryan Abney and Susan Pendergrass had te following child:

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.5.3.2.2. LEIF JACKSON² ABNEY was born 22 May 2019 in Missouri..

1.1.3.1.1.5.5.3.5.3.2.3. LEONNA MICHELLE ABNEY was born 24 February 2023.

¹ Mills, Elizabeth Shown, *Natchitoches, 1729-1803 : abstracts of the Catholic church registers of the French and Spanish Post of St. Jean Baptiste des Natchitoches in Louisiana*, New Orleans Polyanthos, 1977, number 206. Also: Marriage records of Natchitoches, 15 May 1740. [see also *Marriage contracts of Natchitoches, 1739-1803* translated and abstracted by Winston de Ville, Benson Printing Company of Nashville, Tennessee 1961, contract #3.[Louisiana State University Archives and Courthouse of Natchitoches Parish]

²*Roles des Passagers embarquez sur le vaisseau le Comte de Toulouse commandé par Monsieur le Chevalier de Grieu pour aller à la Louisianne, 15 Novem-bre 1718*, first published as “Ship Lists of Passengers Leaving France for Louisiana, 1718 - 1724” in the Louisiana Historical Quarterly vol. 14:4 (Oct. 1931), pp. 516-520. [Transcription in the Cabildo Museum, New Orleans.]

³ Registre de Nôtre Dame d’Immaculée Conception des Kaskaskias, Illinois, p13, 22 Juin 1721.(Public Archives of Canada, Ottawa)

⁴ Ibid. 4 juillet, 1721 [baptismal date, born 3 July 1721]. Page 17-18 (also Drouin Collection)

⁵ Belting, Natalia M, *Kaskaskia under the French Regime*, p 79, reprinted New Orleans Polyanthos1945 (1 avril, 1723 baptism of Marie Françoise)

⁶.Thompson, Henry C, *Our Lead Belt Heritage*, p 12 reprinted by Walsworth Publishing Company, 1992

⁷ Conrad, Glenn R, *First Families of Louisiana*, 1:224 Claitor’s Publishing Division, 1970.

⁸Thompson, Henry C, *Our Lead Belt Heritage*, p 14 reprinted by Walsworth Publishing Company, 1992 (Gelena smelted into bars and shipped)

⁹.Registre de Nôtre Dame, *supra*, Registre 1, p 33 (Philippe witnessed wedding)

¹⁰Biography of Étienne de Veniard, sieur de Bourgmont, Kansas Historical Society, 2012.

¹¹1724 Journal Entries for Étienne de Veniard, sieur de Bourgmont, *passim*, translated by Nebraska Dept of Educ. (original at Archives Nationales, Paris)

¹² Giraud, Marcel, *History of French Louisiana*, Vol 1, pp 445-53 LSU Press, 1993. (Setting out on expedition)

¹³ 1724 Journal Entries for Étienne de Veniard, *supra*, *passim*.

¹⁴. Ibid.

¹⁵. Brown and Dean, *Village of Chartres,1720-1765*, p 850-51,doc. K-379. Claitor’s 1977.

¹⁶ Conrad, Glenn R, *First Families of Louisiana*, 2:34 Claitor’s Publishing Division, 1970 (1726 census

¹⁷ Brown and Dean, *Village of Chartres,1720-1765*, p p 910-11, doc. K-422. Claitor’s 1977 1727 Fort Chartres succession record.- goods at Philippe’s house

¹⁸, “Records of the Superior Council of Louisiana” Louisiana Historical Quarterly 4 (October 1921, p 483 (1728 New Orleans summons re stolen goods)

¹⁹. Giraud, *History of French Louisiana*, *supra*, Vol 5, p 502 (Philippe to pay 99 francs)

²⁰. Mills, Elizabeth Shown, *Natchitoches 1729-1803: Abstracts of the Catholic Church Records of the French and Spanish Post of St. Jean Baptiste in Louisiana*, entry 15, Polyanthos, New Orleans, 1977) (Perrine widowed at Ft Natchitoches, has slave baptized)

²¹. Dunn, Milton, *History of Natchitoches, Louisiana*, Pamphlet, 1920, *passim*.

²² Ibid.

²³ Mills, *Natchitoches, 1729-1803*, p 9, entry 52 (Perrine still had slaves baptized 1737)

²⁴ Ibid. p 13, entry 93-94 and p 21 entry 164 (Baptismal, marriage records of Perrine for slaves)

²⁵ Natchitoches Parish Louisiana Catholic records, entry 174, 19 March 1739. (marriage of Marie Françoise d/o Perrine)

²⁶ Ibid, baptism of Perrine Avenal, 2 August 1741, and Jean Baptist Avenal,26 June 1744, Registre 1, Page 31, Entry 246 (children of Marie Françoise)

²⁷ De Ville, Winston, *Marriage Contracts of Natchitoches, 1739-1803* contract #3 Benson Printing Company of Nashville, Tennessee 1961, contract #3

²⁸ Ibid, Pointe Coupée, 17 January 1763 (Agnes second marriage to Hacinte Ferret)

²⁹ Baptismal Records of Diocese of Baton Rouge, Registre 1, p 170 (Agnes baptism of child sponsored by presumed brother Philippe [Jr])

³⁰ Index to French Archives, Clerk of Court, Natchitoches, *passim* and bundle 1732-50 doc.80 (Perrine exchanged slaves, bought land, last known mention)

³¹ Mills, *Natchitoches, 1729-1803*, p 36, entry 286 (Baptism of Charles’ first child Marie Clemence)

³² Natchitoches Parish, Louisiana, Census of 1766 (Charles and wife, etc)

³³ Post of Natchitoches, Louisiana, guardianship appointment [undated but about 1774.]

³⁴ Census of Nacogdoches District (later Sabine County, Texas) 1795 (Maria del Rio, Juan/Pfermo,John Maximillian)

³⁵ Brasseaux, Carl A. *Acadian to Cajun: Transformation of a People*. Jackson, Miss.: University Press of Mississippi 1992, *passim*.

³⁶ Crocket, G.L., *Two Centuries in East Texas* p 67 et seq. (Dallas: Southwest, 1932; facsimile reprod., 1962) (Pifermo got Lobanillo

³⁷ Will of Marie Clemence/Clementine de la Renaudière 28 July 1817, translated and transcribed by Daughters of the Republic of Texas, San Augustine Chapter.

³⁸*Two Centuries*, p 46 et seq. (Gil Y’Barbo bio and parents sent by Spanish government)

³⁹ *Two Centuries*, p 47 (Gil Y’Barbo and wife settled Lobanillo orginally)

⁴⁰ *Two Centuries*, p.48. (Lobanillo refuge for Ybarbo’s ailing mother),

⁴¹ *Two Centuries* p 47 Y’Barbo smuggling, stealing mules/horses

⁴² Marriage record San Antonio Texas 25 January 1796 (married Maria Guadalupe Herrera)

⁴³ Houston Chronicle, 20 March 1994, (Y’barbo’s death in 1809)

⁴⁴ *Two Centuries*; p 67 (Pifermo got Lobanillo)

⁴⁵ *Two Centuries* p 67, 81 (John Maximillian inherited and ran Lobanillo)

⁴⁶ Texas census of 1790, Nacogdoches District (later Sabine County)

⁴⁷ Succession record of Marie Clemence/Clementine de la Renaudière, *supra*.

⁴⁸ Natchitoches Parish, Louisiana, 1 July 1782 Register 4, Page 214/215, Entry 182 (Birth of son Juan Ignacio Maximiliano)

⁴⁹ Natchitoches Parish, Louisiana, marriage records and banns, 13 January 1784 (marriage of Françoise and John Maximiliano D’Arze

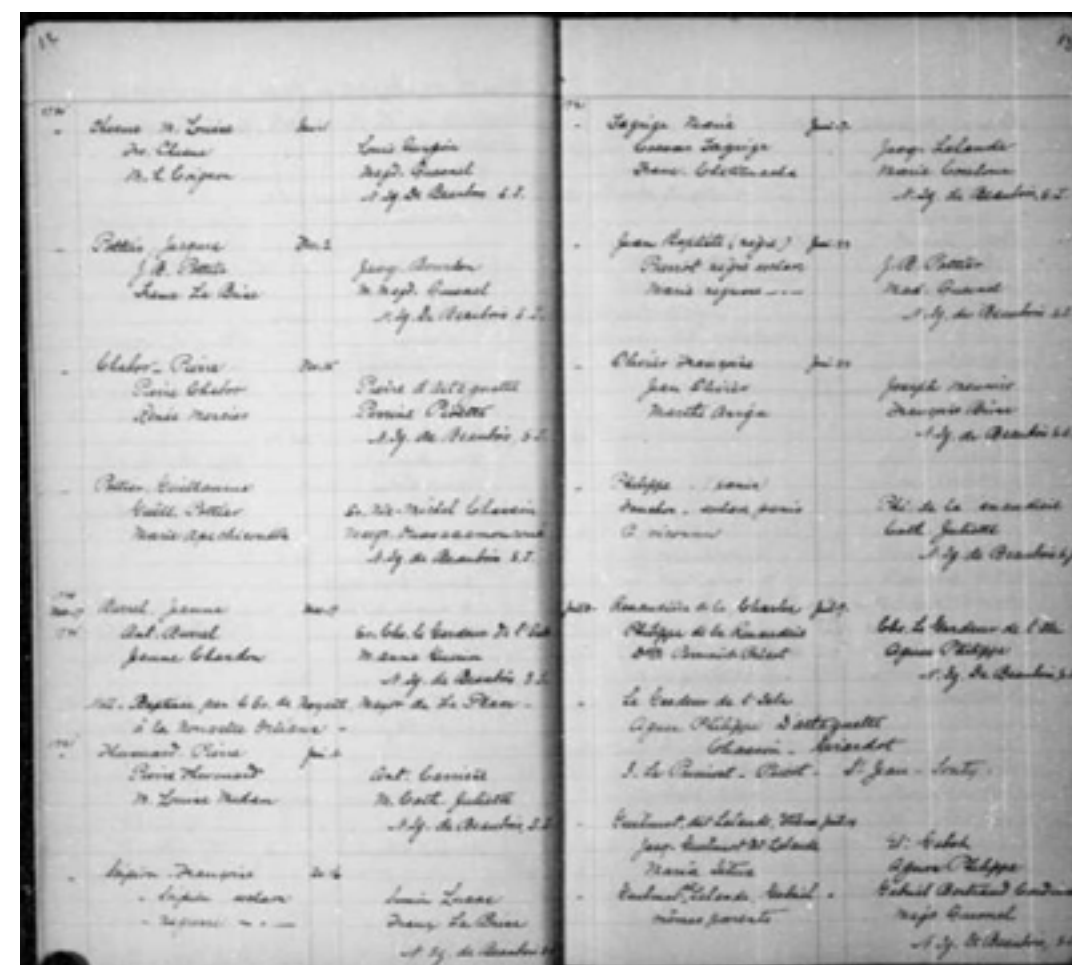
⁵⁰ Records agree that he died in 1866 but some say in Shelby County, Texas and others 1866 in Bayou See, Louisiana.



[9-K] Château de Vitré, Bretagne, France, the town where Perrine Pivert was born



[9-L] Reconstructed Fort de Chartres where Philippe did business





[9-T] San Fernando Cathedral,
Bexar, San Antonio, Texas



[9-U] Baptismal Font, gift from Rey Carlos III in 1759
María de la Concepción Pérez baptized 1770



[9-V] 1774 Fort Natchitoches, signature page,
appointment of Charles' widow Jeanne de la Rivière
and Jean Baptiste de Piedferme as guardians of the children

Chapter 10

Descendants of Spencer Pendergrass Sr and Sarah Thornton

Spencer (S)pendergrass was the first of the Sandy Creek area Pendergrasses to appear of record in Old Granville County, North Carolina. Neither he nor any of his Pendergrass kin were there when the mandatory militia list was taken in 1754¹, or in records of predecessor counties, and he first appeared as Spenser Spendergrass carrying a survey chain for a survey made for Roger and Henry Thornton² on both sides of Sandy Creek in December 1755. **[5-D]** Beginning in 1757, he and his close relatives John(s?) and William Pendergrass appeared consistently on tax lists as heads of household in the Sandy Creek area until well after the Revolution.

Spencer was Spenser Spendergrass on the survey plat in 1755,² he was on tax and delinquents lists nearly every year from 1755 to 1782, usually as Spencer and some variation of Pendergrass, he bought and sold land as Spencer (S)pendergrass, but in all the dozens of public record mentions about him, he is never once called “James” Spencer. A thorough examination of the Allen Pendergraft book reveals not the slightest explanation for calling him [James?] Spencer Pendergrass³, and equally absent is any explanation for Spencer's son [Thomas?] Thornton Pendergrass having had an additional first name bestowed upon him.⁴ They were just plain Spencer and just plain Thornton in the records.

Likewise, Allen's book quotes someone as saying that “perhaps Sarah Thornton was sister to a Thornton who lived in Caswell County, near a James Pendergrass”⁵, but it is hard to imagine that Spencer would have gone looking for a Thornton to marry over in Caswell County when he lived near and worked closely with Thorntons right in his own Sandy Creek district, including the Roger Thornton who has been assumed to have been Sarah's father. In fact, the referenced James Pendergrass of Caswell County was son of Richard Pendergrass of a different family altogether, usually listed as free blacks or mulattos, and that James married Nancy Jones.⁶ *[see infra Richard Pendergrass, Indentured Manservant]*

It has been stated frequently online that Spencer married Sarah Thornton in 1763 and that the witnesses and bondsman were Roger Thornton and William and Mary Pendergrass. While this author accepts that the marriage to Sarah Thornton did occur sometime before 1760, and even that she was Roger and Catherine's daughter, there is good cause to suspect that some of this information is incorrect and even fabricated, because *no such marriage record exists*.

It is true that Spencer lived near and worked for or with Roger Thornton at times. (S)pendergrasses and this same family of Thorntons had lived near one another in Richmond County, Virginia, for decades. He had children named Thornton and Sarah, tax records indicate he was head of household by 1757 when living in the Sandy and Lynch's Creek area, and one of his children was born by 1761. The names of all his descendants through 1850 and some of their approximate ages and death dates are known from a probate action of his unmarried daughter Sarah in Marshall County, Alabama. *[see further, infra]*

Spencer bought his 100 acres on Linches Creek in 1763 **[10-A]** which is probably why it has been asserted that he married in that year, but there are at least two problems with the 1763 marriage “record”. First, although it has been “quoted” widely online, a diligent and intense search at the North Carolina archives, including the statewide marriage index, loose marriage bonds, published materials and original documents for predecessor and surrounding counties, and an archivist-assisted search of the Granville County Thornton Library at Oxford, have turned up no such marriage record. A mention of the marriage in the unreliable Ancestry.com “family data collection” was painstakingly traced to its root source in Utah and the compiler of that database pinned to the wall by direct questioning until he finally admitted that his only source for the “record” in his hearsay database was someone else's hearsay database.

Eventually, after many phone calls and the application of much pressure, the online “source” was traced back to a particular microfilm number at the Latter Day Saints' library in Utah, which in turn was traced back to images of old Granville County Minutes of the Court of Pleas and Quarter sessions, for 1763 and surrounding dates. This author then personally travelled to the state archives in Raleigh, and the original book of court minutes was diligently searched from front to back and the entry for each debt, attachment, and trespass-on-the-case was reviewed. There is no marriage record for *anyone* tucked cozily into the pages of these court minutes. It is likely that someone at some time caused all this extra trouble by simply entering speculative information into an online database, because that is the only place it is found. ***Again, no written record of this marriage exists.***

However, the problem is more with the date than with the marriage itself, which does seem to have occurred between Spencer and *some* Thornton daughter named Sarah, and would have been conveniently

local and between two people of marriageable age whose families lived on the same creek and certainly knew each other. While being head of household is not absolute proof that he was married by 1757, it is a good indicator. He is listed as one of the “Haus capers warn’d to turn in their Lists” in 1761 with John and John *Senior* Pendergrays (which gives evidence as to how this name was pronounced in North Carolina at the time)⁸ More importantly, Spencer’s documented son James was listed as married and a landowner in old Wilkes County by 1782,⁹ meaning he *should* not have been born later than 1761. Spencer himself could have been born no later than 1742 to have been buying land in 1763, but to have been a married head of household by 1757, a *better* estimated birth year for him is 1735 or earlier.

Among other problems with the fictional online marriage bond is its listing of Mary and William as presumed parents of Spencer, and Roger as presumed father of Sarah, not to mention the basic assumption of the bride’s name and identity. There was some close familial relationship between Spencer and William but there is nothing to say they were father and son rather than brothers or cousins.

However, Spencer did have children named Sarah and Thornton, and did know and live near Roger Thornton, and there was a widowed Sarah Pendergrass of the right age living near and with their children in Tennessee later. Marriages have been hypothesized from far less convincing circumstantial evidence..

It is not known what Spencer did for a living between 1755 and 1763, but once he obtained his 100 acres in 1763, he’d have had to maintain and farm it. The land was located on Linches/Lynch’s Creek at the [Thornton’s, now Gill’s] Mill Creek just to the east of the present day towns of Kittrell and Bobbitt. Locals say that the creek is so called because a colonial revenue collector was hanged there during the Regulator Movement in the early 1770s, and this is even repeated in Powell’s Gazetteer,¹⁰ but the local legend would be more credible had there not been a Thomas Linch living there by 1749 and a James Linch before him who got a land grant from the Earl of Granville in 1722.

Although it is never wise to rely on the spelling of names as evidence of anything, it is still of note for discussion purposes that in two of his early mentions, on the survey plat map in 1755 and a Bute County deed out to Herbert Hight in 1774,¹¹ Spencer’s surname was written as Spendergrass even though there was no elision. The only other places that this spelling of the name appeared regularly were in early Richmond County, Virginia from 1697 to about 1751 and in Spotsylvania/Orange counties Virginia in the late 1730s and 1740s. Also of note: the Richmond County Spendergrass family attended church in North Farnham Parish, where the births of Roger and Henry Thornton were listed.¹²[*see Chapter 6*]

From 1757 to 1782, Spencer appeared as head of household on North Carolina tax lists as the county lines changed around him from Granville to Bute to Warren, nearly always near John Pendergrass, and sometimes also William. The exact relationship between the three men is not known, but John and Spencer are treated in this book as “apparent” brothers because in the early years in Granville, they each acted as sworn chain carriers for surveys, generally considered to be a young man’s job, they both had their children during the same time span, and their descendants’ YDNA is a solid match. William and his wife Mary Unknown lived in a slightly removed neighborhood on Buffalo and Fishing Creeks and Spencer was there for a time, but more often was on the same list as John. William may have been their father, brother, or any other relative, but he was definitely close family. No *known* direct descendant of William’s has been located for testing, but his and Rebeckah Pendergrass’ estate administrations in 1789 Franklin County, make plain without defining it that there was some close familial relationship.¹³

The patent plat map of 477 acres surveyed for Roger and Henry Thornton in December 1755 on both sides of Sandy Creek (which is now just above the county line between Franklin and Warren counties but in 1755 was still in old Granville County) joined the lines of Martin, Thornton and Fussell, Richard Person and Spenser Spendergrass were the sworn chain carriers who assisted Deputy Surveyor Sher’d [Sherrod] Haywood in measuring the parcel’s boundaries.¹⁴ At the time, the land was in St. John’s Parish of Old Granville, the area which became Bute County from 1764 to 1779, but since the county was splitting in the same year Spencer bought his land, records of the transaction appear in both counties. [Bute records are now stored with Warren county records.]

In 1757, at the end of a tax list, the name of *some* John Pendergrass’ was inscribed, and shortly afterward, William Johnson, Sheriff, added several familiar names among “*114 omitted names of those on the 1758 list and known to be living in the county*” (in 1757).¹⁵ The by-letter list included Jno Pendergrass, Spencer Pendergrass, and William Pendergrass, each as head of household with only himself as one taxable male. Another list in 1757, made of Macon’s district and not arranged by letter, included Roger Thornton, Spencer Pendergrass and William Pendergrass.

In the same year, taxation went on, and a small anomaly occurred on a document prepared by Charles Johnson of “alls the delinquents for the year 1759”.¹⁶ Spencer was listed, along with many of his neighbors but none of his kin, as not having yet paid, and there is a notation saying “two listed”, but only

one poll was taxed. Normally this notation would mean that there were two individual Spencers on the same list, but Spencer Junior hadn’t yet been born and at no other time was there a second Spencer mentioned. The fact that tax was assessed for only one poll calls the notation into question as a possible clerical error or a misplaced line, though there are other possibilities, such as an older, tax exempt man living in the household.

Spencer appeared as only one taxable head of household on William Johnson’s tax list the following year along with John, but William Pendergrass was not listed in that district. A smaller unalphabetized section of the list that year, shows Spencer and John’s names together, with close neighbors John Pownall, Hezekiah Massey with his son, then John DeBord, and Aaron Fussell and his son Aaron [Jr].¹⁷

In 1761, a previously unrecognized Pendergrass man appeared with the Sandy Creek group in a rather odd way. The taxables list for Sandy Creek district, returned by Thomas Fussell, lists among many other familiar neighbors, taxables Aaron Fussell and son Aaron, *Roger Thornton*, Christopher and *Francis Strother* and son William, *John Pendergrass (1 poll)*, Thomas Crab and son Daniel, Henry Weaver, *Spencer Pendergrass (1 poll)* and *John Parnell [Pownall]* (1 poll).¹⁸ Only one John Pendergrass is listed and only one poll tax assessed. However, on a document later that same year, headed “*List of Haus Capers Warn’d to Turn in Their lists*” grouped closely together on a list of about 40 men and two women, appeared Spencer, John, and *John Senior* Pendergrays.¹⁹ William, again, did not appear on this list but was still in a nearby area. [*see “The Tangled Johns” in Chapter 6C*],

Also, at some time before 1761 at least one child, James, had been born to Spencer and his apparent wife Sarah Thornton, unless that child stretched the truth about his age when buying land by 1782.

On May 10th, 1763, Spencer paid five pounds to his neighbor Jno DeBord for one hundred acres of land that was originally part of a grant to DeBord from the Earl of Granville. Witnesses were Thomas Fussell and John Person.²⁰ The parcel was located on Linches/Lynch’s Creek at [Thornton’s] Mill Creek. Bute county was just being formed from Granville, so when the last of the land was sold in 1778, it was in Bute County just before Bute was divided into Franklin and Warren. It is now in present day Franklin county not far east of the Vance County line and not far south of the Warren County line.

On a 1763 Granville countywide insolvents’ list of those too poor to pay taxes, appeared Spencer, taxed for himself only, and one John Pendergrass. Also on the list were familiar neighbors like John Serug Asque, Hezekiah Massey, Jr, and others, but no Thorntons. From the length of the list, it appears that half the county was deemed too poor to pay.

In 1766, the list taken by Nathaniel Henderson of about 75 taxable heads of household in Sandy Creek District, by then in Bute County, included familiar neighbors like Aaron Fussell and his sons Aaron and Moses, and those with whose descendants Pendergrass descendants intermarried, like Isrom Cogwell, Roger Thornton, John Serug/Searidge Askew/Asque/Ayscue, as well as Spencer and William Pendergrass, each taxable only for himself, and one John Pendergrass, taxable to Robert Day in only that one year, for no specified reason (most likely a hired hand?).

In March of 1769, Spencer was still living on Linches Creek when John DeBord, then “of Orange County”, sold a hundred acres of land to John Crabb for Virginia money, which land adjoined Spencer’s.²¹ Witnesses were William Ball and John Person. On 13 March, 1771, another hundred forty acres adjoining Spencer changed hands from David Williams to Harbird [Herbert] Hight, all of Bute County, for forty pounds. Spencer’s land was on the North side of Linches Creek, according to this deed, recorded in 1775²²

About this time, 1769, young Spencer [Jr] was born, according to later Alabama census records.²³

The Bute County 1771 individual tax district lists deepen the mystery of identifying the Johns, each with one poll only: one on the list taken by Thomas Bell, and the other on Henderson’s list with John Pownall and his son Henry, and the Fussells; Aaron, Moses and Aaron, Jr. William and Spencer both were listed, one poll each, on Philamon Hawkins’ list.

Philamon Hawkins’ in fact, had petitioned the Court in 1770 to be allowed to build a mill on Linches’ Creek, which petition was granted through a process something akin to eminent domain, and on August 14, 1772, Spencer involuntarily sold to Harbert Hight, both of Bute, one acre on Linches Creek for ten shillings of proclamation money.²⁴ Witnesses were: Robert Wynne, and David Williams, proved August Court 1774. No dower was waived by a wife but that was not at all times a legal requirement.

The rest of the Linches Creek land was sold²⁵ on “*10 February 1778 to Harbert Hight for forty pounds ‘procklamation’ money, 100 acres on the South [sic] Side of Linches Crk, from a white oak on the creek, west to a black jack oak thence to a pine thence east to the creek at a spanish oak and thence down the creek to the first station. Witnesses were John Hight and Wm. Huckaby.*” Spencer marked “X”. No dower was waived by a wife, although it is known that he was married.

No other land transaction for Spencer has been located, but in 1780 he was taxed in the Epping

Forrest District of Granville County, as the county line had once again shifted. He was taxed 124 pounds 8 shillings on Samuel Fuller’s list and was living among Lloyds, Huckabys, Mayfields, Kittrells, Bobbetts, John Finch, Sr, and Zorababel Williamson. (In terms of location markers, a name like Zorababel Williamson is hard to beat.) The names of some of these neighbors suggest that Spencer and his family were living near or with William and Mary. [Note: Mary *may have been* widowed by then]

In 1782, Spencer was still there in the Epping Forrest district and was taxed 16 pounds 10 shillings for 50 acres of land, no slaves, one horse or mule, and five cows. On the same list, which included most of the names from 1780, there also appeared Sampson and John Harp. It is not known where the 50 acres was located or what became of it.

After 1782, there is no further record found mentioning Spencer Pendergrass [Sr] in the Sandy Creek area or surrounding counties. 1782 is also the year in which Spencer’s eldest son first appeared in old Wilkes County, to the West in North Carolina in an area which would later become Buncombe.

In July, 1786, Mary Pendergrass was first listed as a head of household²⁶ in the same narrow strip of Granville County which had been carved mostly from Warren and which stayed Granville for a few years before becoming part of Warren again. In Zachariah Higgs’ district, she listed in her household herself and one other white female, no name or age given. In her Fishing Creek neighborhood on the list with her were Kitrells, Harps and Fullers, and William Dickerson, similar names to those where Spencer had been living after selling the Linches Creek land.

Although she was evidently widowed before July 1786, perhaps long before, Mary did not go into court to administer William’s estate until September of 1789, when she went into Franklin County fall term with a John Pendergrass, who was administering the estate of a Rebecca Pendergrass. Rebecca’s close relationship to the family is not precisely defined, but her estate contained, among other things, a bed and chest which she had left in the hands of William for his life and then to his heirs. Frustratingly, there is no identification of William’s heirs in the record, and no mention of Spencer at all. There are inventories of both estates extant, but no record of any estate sale has been found, though records were thoroughly searched by this author personally and by a local professional genealogist for several years afterward.

There is no record of Spencer [Sr]’s death, but he was not mentioned in Sandy Creek area records after 1782 nor in the 1789 Franklin County estate administrations.²⁷ In the 1820 Overton County, Tennessee, census, a Sarah Pendergrass appeared as head of household over 45 years of age with an unnamed white female 26-44 who may or may not have been unmarried daughter Sarah, who died still unmarried in 1850 Marshall County, Alabama. Next door was Fanny Pendergrass [widow of son Joel] with extended family, and nearby was son Thornton Pendergrass, with inferred wife and family, lending credence to the identity of Spencer [Sr]’s wife as Sarah Thornton, even without a written record. [see 10-B]

The next appearance of a Spencer Pendergrass anywhere after 1782 was for either Spencer, Senior or Spencer, Junior, and the record doesn’t say. In fact, the original record is missing altogether, but what remains is a transcription of it,²⁸ showing that sometime between 1794 and 20 June 1796, 100 acres granted to *some* Spencer Pendergrass was an exception to a grant of 320,000 acres made by the Secretary of State to John Gray Blount on the northeast side of the French Broad River, beginning at a hickory in the Burke County line on top of the blue ridge, and so on. A similar exception was made for a James Bobbitt, a familiar name from the Lynch’s Creek area where Spencer and family had been living, near the present day town of Bobbitt. There is no exact legal description, and the most that can be said is that the general area became Buncombe County at a later date and then a portion split into Iredell. Spencer [Sr] would have been at least 60, and Spencer [Jr] about 25 when this land was acquired, and records show that Spencer [Jr] migrated first into Iredell County, North Carolina, by 1800 and then into Alabama before 1820.²⁹ From his migration pattern, it would appear that it was Spencer Jr who acquired this land and that Spencer Sr was probably deceased.(though there is no record of a probate proceeding for him)

There has been considerable online confusion about Spencer Sr and Spencer Jr. Many online trees have Spencer Sr born in Alabama which he was not, and Spencer Junior (or Senior) fighting in the revolution, which he did not. It is not known for certain where Spencer Sr was born or when he died, but he was not a revolutionary veteran and he was never in Alabama. Spencer Jr was born in Bute (later Warren) County about 1769 and worked his way west in North Carolina, in Salisbury, Iredell County, by 1800, Jackson, Tennessee in 1802, then in Shelby County, Alabama in the 1820 census, Bibb County in 1830, and Talladega County in 1840. By 1850, he had died. While it is true that he was listed as a military veteran on a pensioner’s list, he was far too young to have been in the revolution, was mentioned in no revolutionary record, and was originally listed as a veteran in a publication which included *other* military service as well as the revolution.³⁰ His contemporary cousins fought in the Mexican War.

In Marshall County, Alabama in 1850, a genealogical miracle occurred when Sarah Pendergrass,

only daughter of old Spencer and Sarah Thornton, most considerately died unmarried, intestate and with property.³¹ An exhaustive list of her brothers, dead and alive, and their children and grandchildren was made for the probate court. [10-C] Of note is that one later *transcription* of this list contains a Stephen, who was credited with three of Spencer’s children. No records can be found about Stephen because he did not exist. As the original documents attest, “Stephen” was a simple clerical error who somehow made it onto the internet instead of Spencer[Jr].

The list of old Spencer and Sarah Thornton’s heirs is presented here, annotated and out of date order in this narrative to make them more recognizable and easily tracked as they spread from North Carolina into other states. [Note: Jincy/Gincy was a popular nickname for Jane at the time, and Asa was not an uncommon first name for men, sometimes spelled Atha, and not to be confused with Arthur or Othor.]

Estate of Sarah Pendergrass, July 22, 1850 Alabama records, Marshall County Administrator, J[acob] Gross, husband of Gincy Pendergrass:

Sarah’s brothers:

1. Thornton Pendergrass living in Smith County, Tennessee [in 1850]
2. James Pendergrass. [dec’d by 1850]
 - A. Atha/Asa/Otha Pendergrass, Marshall County, Alabama.[alive in 1850]
 - B. “Gincy” [Jane] Pendergrass [Gross, wife of Jacob] (formerly of Jackson County, Alabama.)
 - C. Jason Pendergrass [dec’d by 1850] - his children:
 1. John J[ason] Pendergrass living Marshall County, Alabama in 1850
 2. Nancy Pendergrass, wife of P[ass] Davis, Marshall County, Alabama.
 3. Jincy [Jane]Pendergrass, wife of James M. Hoyle, residence unknown
 4. Mary, a minor, residing in Marshall Co, Alabama
 5. Prudence, a minor, residing in Marshall Co, Alabama
 6. Benjamin, a minor, residing in Marshall Co, Alabama
 7. Joseph, a minor, residing in Marshall Co, Alabama
 8. James, a minor, residing in Marshall Co, Alabama
3. Spencer Pendergrass [Jr, dec’d by 1850] -Heirs of said Spencer [Jr]:
 - A. Joel Pendergrass, residing DeKalb County, Alabama
 - B. Silas Pendergrass, said to be residing in Union County, Arkansas
 - C. Edy Pendergrass, wife of [William] Sparkman, said to be residing in Independence Co, Ark
 - D. Malindy Pendergrass, wife of [Hiram] Wynn, Union Co Ark
 - E. Matilda Pendergrass, wife of _____?Henderson
4. Joel Pendergrass [dec’d by 1850] Four descendants:
 - A. Wilbourne Pendergrass, of Dade County, Georgia..
 - B. Polly Pendergrass , widow of _____?Brown
 - C Pleasant Pendergrass of Overton County, Tennessee.
 - D. William Pendergrass residing in Smith County, Texas

It is apparently this single reference to a Pleasant Pendergrass, grandson of old Spencer, born at least a hundred years after the 1709 Henrico Quaker marriage of “New Kent County”John Pendergrass to Jane Pleasants, which Allen Pendergraft’s book calls the “continuity of the name Pleasants” that he uses to “prove” that old Spencer was a descendant of that marriage.³² However, virtuous first names like Pleasant, Piety, Prudence, Hope, Faith, Temperance, and so on were often bestowed on children in the hope that those qualities might be nurtured in them and they are *not* an indication of anyone’s maiden name.

While continuing to track Spencer and Sarah’s children, it should be borne in mind that there was an unplaced Nimrod Pendergrass who cannot be ignored. He was born about 1769 somewhere in North Carolina,³³ but he is not the Nimrod born to the John Pendergrass and wife Margaret Pownall who left the Sandy Creek area between 1772 and 1779 for South Carolina. His exact relationship to the family is unknown and no descendant of his has yet been located for YDNA testing - in fact his line seems to have daughtered out completely. He was not listed as a son of old Spencer in Sarah’s estate, he did not appear in any surviving record in the counties where the Sandy Creek group lived, yet when Pendergrass sons of Spencer began appearing in old Wilkes County, long before descendants of “Wake” John did, Nimrod was living near them.³⁴ Meaning no disrespect to anyone’s memory, the name Nimrod, Biblical or not, was not one to be bestowed lightly, and the fact that there were two Nimrod Pendergrasses born in North Carolina at about the same time and in some way associated with the Sandy Creek group must reflect some cause and effect, but no conjecture will be given here. To distinguish this Nimrod from the other one, he will be

designated as “Wilkes” Nimrod for the county where his name first appeared. He is a mystery, but he did exist and lived to have a very few children and grandchildren. Discussion of him occurs in Chapter 6.

The first of Spencer’s family into old Wilkes County was his son James, born no later than 1761, since he was on Captain Kee’s 1782 tax list as married and owning 540 acres of land (and no other prop-erty.)³⁵ In the few surviving tax lists for 1784, 1785, and 1786, no Pendergrass was listed, nor was any on the 1787 state census, though James was still living there. Likewise, no Pendergrass was mentioned in county court minutes from 2 March 1788 through 28 October 1794. (Time at the archives did not permit extensive study of Wilkes County court records for later years, though Spencer Jr and his brothers had already moved on by about 1800)

“Wilkes” Nimrod, not a descendant of Spencer [Sr], first appeared on Captain Lewis’s #11 tax list in 1788, with one white poll, and no land.³⁶ In this year, Iredell County was created adjacent to old Wilkes on the southeast border, causing some question as to whether these Pendergrasses physically moved later or the county line was blurred around them.

In 1795, Thornton Pendergrass [son of Spencer Sr], was listed in Capt Lewis’s District, Wilkes County, with a hundred acres of land but *no* poll, with no explanation given as to why he was not taxed for himself. James Pendergrass,[son of Spencer Sr] was listed in the same Capt Lewis’s District, 1 white poll, 287 acres, with the soon to be allied Rash family on the same list.³⁷

In 1797, Joel Pendergrass [son of Spencer Sr] was in Capt Lewis’ District, 1 white poll, 132 acres, Nimrod Pendergrass, [*not* son of Spencer Sr] in Capt Lewis’s District # 11, 1 white poll, 100 acres; Thorn-ton Pendergrass [son of Spencer Sr], Capt Lewis’s District, 1 white poll,100 acres and James Pendergrass [son of Spencer Sr], Capt Lewis’s District, 1 white poll, 150 acres, with the Rash family nearby on the list³⁸

In the 1800 federal census, “Wilkes” Nimrod was still in Wilkes County, 1 white male 26-45, one white female the same age, and 2 white males and a white female all under age 10. Born about 1769 as he stated in a later census, “Wilkes” Nimrod would have been about 31 years old in 1800, a contemporary of Spencer Sr’s children. In nearby Iredell County, Spencer Pendergrass [Jr, also born about 1769] listed himself in the 1800 census as a white male 26-45 and in his household were a white female in the same age group, a boy and a girl both under ten. Also in 1800 Iredell, Spencer [Jr] was on a tax list with 100 acres of land valued at \$50.00 and one “stable” [horse or mule]³⁹.

Wilkes County tax lists are few and fragmentary from 1800 to 1814, but no Pendergrasses are to be found on those which still exist. There were in fact no further mentions of any Pendergrass in any ex-tant Wilkes County record from 1800 to about 1816, when Benjamin [son of “Wake” John] and his large family arrived there and settled near Windy Gap.⁴⁰

Unplaced “Wilkes” Nimrod in 1815 was taxed in Iredell County, not Wilkes, but it is not known whether the move was physical. He was taxed for 2 white polls and 134 acres of land valued at \$124, in Captain Alexander’s Company.⁴¹ By the 1820 census,, Spencer [Jr] had gone on to Shelby County, Ala-bama and the only Pendergrass men appearing in Iredell census and tax records from then until after 1850 were “Wilkes” Nimrod and his sons: John born about 1799 and Warren, estimated birth about 1801. In 1850, “Wilkes” Nimrod was living with his son John, John’s wife Jane Unknown, and according to the census taker, their *daughter* S Houston Pendergrass, but all old Spencer’s children were gone elsewhere. Almost all of “Wilkes’ Nimrod’s grandchildren died tragic early deaths without living to marry. “Wilkes” Nimrod’s exact relationship to Spencer has not been determined, but some relationship to the Sandy Creek group there definitely was

“Wilkes” Nimrod’s descendants are listed, *tentatively*, as descendants of “Wake” John in Chapter 7, while descendants of “Bob’s” John’s Nimrod are listed as his proven descendants in Chapter11, below. However, it is equally likely that “Wilkes” Nimrod was the son of William Pendergrass and Mary Un-known or even that he was a more distant relative altogether.

Spencer [Sr]and Sarah [Thornton] Pendergrass’s documented children therefore were:

- 1.1. James born by 1761 in North Carolina, married Nancy Unknown.
- 1.2 Thornton born about 1767 in North Carolina married Anna Unknown.
- 1.3 Spencer [Jr] born about 1771 in North Carolina, wife as yet unidentified
- 1.4 Joel, deceased before 1850, married Frances “Fanny” Wilbourne.
- 1.5 Sarah, who never married

[and Stephen, who never existed except as a transcription error]

DESCENDANTS OF SPENCER PENDERGRASS [SR] AND SARAH THORNTON

Generation 1

1. SPENCER₁(S)PENDERGRASS was born about 1735 or earlier and somewhere other than North Carolina. His birth date is roughly estimated from his appearance on a Granville, North Carolina, tax list as head of household over 16 in 1758 and on buying land in 1763, for which by law he should have been 21 or older. It is not known for certain when he died but he disappeared from Sandy Creek area records after 1782 and was not mentioned in the estates of William or Rebecca in 1789. Al-though there is no marriage bond or return, from other records it is apparent that he married Sarah Thornton, probable daughter of Roger and Catherine, born around 1735, also somewhere other than North Carolina, most likely Orange County, Virginia.

Spencer Pendergrass and Sarah Thornton had the following children:

1.1. JAMES₁PENDERGRASS was born by 1761 in old Granville County, North Carolina, not long before it be-came Bute County in 1764. According to the 1840 census, he was born between 1761-1770 and was a married head of house-hold taxed for land on the 1782 Wilkes County list, so at least 21. He died before 1850 (Mentioned as deceased in the 1850 Marshall County, Alabama administration of the estate of his unmarried sister Sarah Pendergrass) He married Nancy [Vaden?], who was born about 1783 in North Carolina, and died after 1850 in Marshall County, Alabama [?]. She was not the Nancy Jones who later married a different James Pendergrass, son of Richard Sr in Caswell County on April 30, 1803.

1.2. THORNTON PENDERGRASS, was born about 1767 in Bute County, in the area which became Warren and later abutted Vance, around Lynch’s Creek just east of the Franklin line. He married Anna Unknown [Clampitt?]who was born about 1769 in Virginia and he was still living in 1850 when his sister Sarah’s estate was administered. In 1800, he and Anna had in their household one white male under 10 years of age, and could not be located in 1810. By 1820 there were three young males and three young females in their household, down to three young people in 1830, when they were living near his brother James. Not all of their children have been identified. In 1795 and 1797, Thornton was on tax lists in Wilkes County near his brothers, in Burke County in the 1800 census and by 1820 was in Overton County, Tennessee. In 1828 he possessed fifty acres of land in Cumberland County, Kentucky, to the North of Overton County, Tennessee, but by 1830 he was living next door to his brother James in Lincoln County, Tennessee. In 1840, he and his family were located in Smith County, Tennessee, as “Thomas” Pendergrass. It has been assumed elsewhere that his full name was Thomas Thornton Pendergrass, but as he is never called Thomas in any other record, it was more likely a simple clerical error. In the 1850 census, he was listed as Thornton at stated age 83, living with Wife Anna 81 and a five year old boy named James Roberts, relationship unknown. Their residence was located North of Cumberland and East of Caney Fork Rivers in Smith County He was listed as still living in 1850.

1.3. SPENCER PENDERGRASS, JR was born about 1771 near Lynch’s Creek, at the time in Bute, later Warren/ Franklin County. He died before 1850 in Alabama, mentioned as deceased in the administration of the estate of his sister Sarah Pendergrass in Marshall County. His wife’s identity is unknown but he did marry because his children are listed as heirs of Sarah’s estate. In about 1796 he obtained land in what became by 1800 Iredell County, North Carolina, in 1802 was living in Jackson County, Tennessee, near his brother Joel, and by 1820 was in Shelby County, Alabama, at a time when it was not yet fully settled. The 1820 census reflected household members of the right genders and ages to have been Spencer, a wife and all the five children named in his sister Sarah’s administration. The family was in Bibb County in 1830 and Talladega County in 1840, with son Silas and his wife Catherine Garner or Gannon living nearby. He was about 71 in the 1840 census and deceased before 1850. In a mistranscription of his sister’s estate records, he was once mistakenly called “Stephen”.

Other researchers online and in print have *assumed* he was a drummer boy in the revolution because he was listed as a veteran and was so young at the time, but even drummer boys had to have been older than five, which would have been young Spencer’s age in 1776. Although no record of it can be located, Spencer Jr stated in the 1840 census schedule that he was a military veteran receiving a pension and his name was given under the category of “ Pensioners for Revolutionary *or* Military Services Listed in the Foregoing” His age was given as 69 in 1840. A diligent search of all revolutionary records finds no listing of him on any muster roll, payroll or final payment voucher, or in any pension application, or in any publication about *revolutionary* veterans, nor in any application for membership in the DAR. His age places him as eligible for actions after the revolution, such as the War of 1812, the Mexican War, and in particular the Creek Indian Wars which took place in the area of Alabama where he was listed in other records and where several of his apparent cousins served.

1.4. JOEL PENDERGRASS was born in Bute County, North Carolina before 1776, had land in old Wilkes Coun-ty by 1797, passed through Tennessee and according to the 1802 and 1803 Jackson County tax list was living near his brother Spencer[Jr] and he assigned a hundred acres of land in Overton County, Tennessee to Simon [Huddleston?] in 1807. In the 1820 census, his wife Frances “Fanny” [Wilbourne?] (Pendergrass) was listed as head of household with several small children and living next door to Sarah [Thornton] (Pendergrass), Spencer [Sr]’s widow. Unverified family tradition holds that in about 1820, Joel drowned on a raft trip coveying produce and logs downriver to Nashville (or New Orleans) when a flashflood tore apart the raft. Joel was able to secure the safety of Frederick Amonette, an orphan bound to Joel after his father’s death in the War of 1812, by getting him to a tree where he stayed for three days before help arrived. Joel is said to have drowned attempting to swim to shore. In 1825, Frederick is said to have married Divin Sullivan, slightly older than he and also bound to Joel. In any event, Joel had died before the 1820 census, leaving adult children named in his sister Sarah’s 1850 estate proceedings.

1.5. SARAH PENDERGRASS was born in Bute County, North Carolina, and died about 1850 in Marshall Coun-ty, Alabama. It is her death as an unmarried, intestate woman with assets worth distributing and the administration of her estate that has given us with certainty the identity of all her siblings, some of their spouses, their locations,and in the case of those who were deceased by 1850, their children. Very little is known about Sarah herself, except that an unknown woman of the right age to be she was living with Sarah’s mother Sarah Thornton (Pendergrass) in 1820 Overton County, and that she died about 1850.

Generation 2

1.1 JAMES₂ PENDERGRASS (Spencer₁) was born before 1761 in North Carolina, and married Nancy Unknown [Vaden?] who was born about 1783 in North Carolina and died after 1850 [in Marshall County, Alabama ?][*see above for history*]

James Pendergrass and Nancy Unknown had the following children:

- 1.1.1. JASON C₃ PENDERGRASS, born about 1800, died before 1842 in Marshall County, Alabama, mentioned as deceased in the administration of the estate of Sarah Pendergrass as heir of her brother James and as leaving many children, some minors. He married Susannah Carter, born about 1805 in Tennessee and died in 1863 in Franklin County, Arkansas, .
- 1.1.2. ATHA/ASA PENDERGRASS, born about 1801 in Tennessee, died about 1875 in Marshall County, Alabama. He married Elizabeth “Betsy” Unknown, who was born about 1807 in Tennessee.
- 1.1.3. GINCY [JANE] PENDERGRASS, born about 1804 Tennessee, died after 1880. She married Jacob Gross, who was born 1799 in Tennessee. He died after 1850 and he was the administrator of Sarah Pendergrass’ estate.

1.2. THORNTON₂ PENDERGRASS (Spencer₁) was born about 1767 in Bute County, in the area which became Warren and later abutted Vance, around Sandy Creek on the Franklin line. He married Anna Unknown [Clampitt?],born about 1769 in Virginia, died after 1850. Only one child, James Alexander, has been identified with certainty, as a white male under 10 years of age who appeared with the newly married couple in the 1800 census. Since the family has not been located in 1810, valuable information about the household has been lost, but in the 1820 census there was another white male born between 1815 and 1820 and several young females. In 1830, James Alexander was an adult living near the family. Another white male born 1815-20, not previously mentioned, was in the household with Thornton and Anna. In 1840, there were several children in the household too young to be theirs, and with no one in the household old enough to be those children’s parent. By the 1850 census, when household members were first named individually, there were only Thornton, Anna and a five year old child named James Roberts, born in Alabama. Other (online) researchers have tentatively named three of the other children, listed here in the event of later identification. Henry Bernard’s descendants identify his father as Thornton.

Thornton Pendergrass and Anna had the following child(ren):

- 1.2.1. JAMES ALEXANDER₃ PENDERGRASS, born about 1796 in Burke County North Carolina, [as Thornton was passing through and before the genetically unrelated Orange County Job Pendergrass family arrived], died in 1841 in Lincoln County, Tennessee. He married Idalee Smith.
- 1.2.2. JESSE PENDERGRASS [speculative] born about 1797[?] married Mary “Polly” Garrett 28 August 1818 in Wilson, Tennessee, died before the 1850 census of Madison County. *[see addendum for discussion and descendants]*
- 1.2.3. LYDIA PENDERGRASS *[unconfirmed]*
- 1.2.4. HENRY BERNARD PENDERGRASS[**10-E**]born 1809 Allen, Kentucky, died 1899 married Louisa Watkins.

1.3. SPENCER₂ PENDERGRASS [JR] (Spencer₁) was born about 1771 in North Carolina, and died before 1850 in Alabama, and although his wife has not been identified, he did marry. *[see above]*

Spencer Pendergrass [Jr] and Unknown had the following children:

- 1.3.1. EDY₃ PENDERGRASS was born about 1805 in Tennessee and died after 1850. She married William Sparkman on 24 September 1831 in Bibb County, Alabama.
- 1.3.2 JOEL T PENDERGRASS, born about 1810 in Tennessee (Birth year extrapolated from 1800 census and other records), died after 1860 and married Martha Unknown who was born about 1808 in South Carolina and died after 1860.A Joel Pendergrass served in Shelley’s Company of Talladega Rangers, Alabama Militia, in the Florida War, which took place from about 1835 to about 1842.
- 1.3.3. SILAS PENDERGRASS was born before 1815 and died after 1850. He married Catherine Gannon (or Garner) on 3 April 1831 in Bibb County, Alabama. She was born before 1815.
- 1.3.4. MALINDA PENDERGRASS, born 1826 in Alabama, married Hiram Wynn, born 1818 in Kentucky.
- 1.3.5. MATILDA PENDERGRASS was born before 1832 and married a Henderson.

1.4. JOEL₂ PENDERGRASS (Spencer₁),married Frances “Fanny” [Wilbourne?],died before 1850,[in a rafting accident?].

Joel Pendergrass and Fanny had at least the following children:

- 1.4.1. POLLY [Mary?] PENDERGRASS was born about 1812 in Tennessee, died 21 January 1896 in Knox County, and married a Brown who died before 1850.
- 1.4.2. JAMES “WILBOURNE” PENDERGRASS,[**10-G**] born about 1815 in Overton County, Tennessee, died after 1850 in Jackson County, Alabama, married Ann Eliza Cope, born March 1818 Tennessee, died 16 August 1889 Jackson County.
- 1.4.3. PLEASANT₃ PENDERGRASS, born about 1817 in Tennessee, died 25 January 1894, married Myra Harris, born there about 1821 and died 22 May 1893 in Pickett County. The family was listed consistently in Overton County, Tennessee census records from 1840 through 1880, but records indicate that Pleasant died in Pickett County. In 1880, someone told the census taker that Pleasant’s parents were both born in Virginia [see below]. This family is a good example of children who were called one thing as toddlers and something completely different ten years later, as by then middle and multiple first names were common and individuals made their own decisions.
- 1.4.4. WILLIAM PENDERGRASS, born 22 May 1818 in Tennessee, died 5 January 1898 in Comanche County, Texas. On 12 December 1841 in Celina, Overton County, Tennessee, he married Emeline Fair Harris, daughter of Joseph Harris and Mary “Polly” Brock, born 26 May 1819 in Celina, died 22 October 1907 in Sidney, Texas. By 1850, the couple had relocated to Smith County, Texas, appearing in census records there. William served in the Civil War from Commanche County, and then back and forth to Smith County, where he died. He reported in 1880 that his father was born in North Carolina and his mother in Tennessee, which is more in line with the known facts than his brother Pleasant’s 1880 census..

Generation 3

1.1.1. JASON C₃ PENDERGRASS (James₁,Spencer₁), born about 1800, died before 1842 in Marshall County, Alabama, (Administration in Marshall County, Alabama 1850. Also, History of Benton/Franklin County, Arkansas). He married Susannah Carter, who was born about 1805 in Tennessee and died in 1863 in Franklin County, Arkansas, .

Jason C Pendergrass and Susannah Carter had the following children: [10-D]

1.1.1.1. JOHN JASON₄ PENDERGRASS, [**10-D**] born 23 September 1823 in Alabama, died about 1909 In Arkansas. He married (1) Mary Caledonia Scott, who was born about 1833 in Alabama and died or otherwise departed by 1864 because on 17 September 1865 in Franklin County, John Jason married (2) Mary Elizabeth Shipley, widow of John Waller, with whom she had three children before his death. Mary Elizabeth Shipley was born 15 May 1834 and died on 22 Mar 1899 in Franklin County. As John Jason married two women named Mary who were born at about the same time, there has been a great deal of confusion and many researchers have written that they were the same person. However, Mary E Shipley was still living with her first husband and their children while John Jason was having children with his first wife.

1.1.1.2. JANE “JINCY” PENDERGRASS [**10-D**], born 18 June 1827 in Alabama, died 4 June 1905 in Franklin County, Arkansas at age 77. She married James Milton Hoyle, son of Thomas Jefferson Hoyle and Susan Cooper, on 20 February 1848 in Marshall County, Alabama. He was born about 1828 in Tennessee and died before 1900 in Arkansas, .

1.1.1.3. NANCY PENDERGRASS, born 1831 in Alabama, died after 1860. She married Passmore Davis, who was born about 1818 in Alabama and died after 1860. She was not in the family portrait.

1.1.1.4. MARY PENDERGRASS [**10-D**] was born about 1832 in Marshall County, Alabama, and died after 1850.

1.1.1.5. PRUDENCE MALINDA PENDERGRASS[**10-D**], born 20 August 1835 in Marshall County, died 12 February 1910 in Ozark, Arkansas. She married James Ferris McAnally, born about 1829 in Tennessee and died on 29 May 1903.

1.1.1.6. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN PENDERGRASS[**10-D**] born 22 February 1838 in Marshall County, died 24 November 1908, married Harriet A Sutherland 19 December1861 in Franklin County, Arkansas, born about 1846 in Arkansas.

1.1.1.7. JOSEPH FREEMAN PENDERGRASS,[**10-D**] born 22 February 1838 in Marshall County, died 11 July 1913. He married Sarah Elizabeth Jeffries on 22 August 1865 in Le Sueur, Minnesota. She was born about 1848 in Kentucky.

1.1.1.8. JAMES MONROE PENDERGRASS[**10-D**], born 15 October 1842 in Marshall County, died 19 July 1930 in Crawford, Arkansas, at age 88. He married Amanda Jane Adams, daughter of Columbus Adams and Mary, on 21 October 1866 in Franklin County, Arkansas. She was born on 3 February 1850 in Arkansas and died there on 25 April, 1936.

1.1.2. ATHA₃ PENDERGRASS (James₁,Spencer₁) was born about 1801 in Tennessee and died about 1875 in Marshall County, Alabama. He married Elizabeth “Betsy” Unknown, who was born about 1807 in Tennessee.(also spelled Asa)

Atha Pendergrass and Elizabeth “Betsy” Unknown had the following children:

- 1.1.2.1. LOUISA PENDERGRASS was born in 1826 in Tennessee.
- 1.1.2.2. ALFRED B PENDERGRASS, born about 1828 in Alabama, married Mary Ann Rowan on 12 August 1851 in Marshall County, Alabama. She was born in Alabama about 1829..
- 1.1.2.3. JAMES JOSHUA PENDERGRASS was born about 1832 in Alabama and married Mary Ann Childress on 19 June 1853 in Marshall County. She was born about 1838 in Tennessee..
- 1.1.2.4. SARAH ANN PENDERGRASS, born about 1835 in Alabama, died May 1860 of consumption. On 27 February 1856 in Marshall County, she married and had one child with Milas W Land(s) before her death. She did not appear in the 1860 census taken in July, but Milas W Land and Martha J Land born about 1857 were living in the household with her parents and very young sister, Nancy, whom Milas married six months later.
- 1.1.2.5. PLEASANT WILBOURNE PENDERGRASS was born about 1839 in Alabama and died on 8 December in Jackson County, Alabama. He married Rachel Elizabeth Lands, daughter of Ananias Lands and Nancy Kilbey, on 21 April 1861 in Marshall County, Alabama. She was born about 1837 in North Carolina and was sister to Milas W Land who married two of Atha and Betsy’s daughters. .
- 1.1.2.6. ABRAM L. PENDERGRASS was born about 1843 in Alabama.
- 1.1.2.7. NANCY MORNING PENDERGRASS was born about 1846 in Marshall County, Alabama and married her brother-in-law Milas W Land, widower, on 29 December 1860, six months after her sister Sarah’s death.
- 1.1.2.8. JASON PENDERGRASS was born about 1846 in Alabama.
- 1.1.2.9. HENRY JACK SCOTLAND COBB PENDERGRASS was born about 1847 in Alabama.

1.1.3. GINCY₃ PENDERGRASS (James₁, Spencer₁), born about 1804 in Tennessee, died after 1880. She married Jacob Gross, who was born about 1799 in Tennessee and died after 1850. “Gincy” was a common nickname for “Jane” at the time.

Jacob Gross and Gincy Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.1.3.1. ELIZABETH₃ GROSS was born about 1826 in Alabama.
- 1.1.3.2. CATHARINE GROSS was born about 1829 in Alabama.
- 1.1.3.3. JOHN V. GROSS was born about 1831 in Alabama.
- 1.1.3.4. WILLIAM GROSS was born about 1835 in Alabama.
- 1.1.3.5. MARY GROSS was born about 1837 in Alabama.
- 1.1.3.6. NANCY J GROSS was born about 1841 in Alabama.

1.2.1. JAMES₃ALEXANDER PENDERGRASS (Thornton₁, Spencer₁), born about 1796 in Burke County, North Carolina, (30-40 in 1830 census, married with small children), died in 1841 in Lincoln County, Tennessee. *[unverified]* He is said to have married Idalee Smith. Some children are unverified but listed here for possible later validation. In the 1850 Marshall County, Alabama, census, Willis and Alexander were living next door to each other and each stated he had been born in Kentucky, and each stated that his wife had been born in Georgia, an ndication, at least, of where the family had travelled since Warren County.

James Alexander Pendergrass is said to have had the following children, unverified:

- 1.2.1.1. WILLIS R₃ PENDERGRASS, born October 1820 in Kentucky, married Nancy A Clark, born August 1820 in Georgia, on 24 February 1843 in Marshall County, Alabama.
- 1.2.1.2. JOHN ALEXANDER PENDERGRASS, born about 1825, died 28 January 1909 in Jackson County, Alabama. On 18 September 1848 in Marshall County, he married Susannah “Polly” Clark, born about 1831 in Habersham County, Georgia and died 1905 in Marshall County, Alabama.
- 1,2,1,3, LANDON WILLIAM PENDERGRASS, born 1827 in Tennessee, died 2 July 1863 in Gettysburg, Pennsylvania, married Malinda Atha F Lyda Dunn/Dinnivan 10 May 1849 in Marshall County, Alabama, where she was born about 1826.

- 1.2.1.4. JAMES H PENDERGRASS was born about 1838 and married Mary Unknown.

1.2.1.5. CAROLINE PENDERGRASS

1.2.1.6. MARTHA PENDERGRASS[?]

1.2.1.7. ANNA PENDERGRASS [?]

1.2.1.8. MARY PENDERGRASS [?]

1.2.4. HENRY BERNARD₃PENDERGRASS [10-E] (Thornton₁,Spencer₁),born about 1809-14 in Kentucky,died 16 November 1899 in Scottsville, Kentucky, married Louisa Watkins [10-E] in 1833, born in Kentucky in 1816, died in Scottsville.

Henry Bernard Pendergrass and Louisa Watkins had the following children:

1.2.4.1. MATILDA J₁PENDERGRASS, born about 1834 in Tennessee, had daughter Mary B Pendergrass born 1859.

1.2.4.2. MINERVA PENDERGRASS, born 1838 in Smith, died 17 May 1913 in Kentucky. She married Alexander L Gregory on 25 October 1858 in Smith County, Tennessee. He was born about 1830 in Tennessee.

1.2.4.3. JAMES PENDERGRASS, born 1840 Tennessee, married Eliza J Nichols on 22 March 1859 in Smith.

1.2.4.4. HENRY PENDERGRASS JR, born about 1841 in Tennessee, died about 1891 in Smith, married (1) Amanda C Roberts 23 March 1872 in Smith, born there 1845, died there before 1887, and (2) Josephine Montgomery 25 November 1887, born about 1867 in Putnam County..

1.2.4.5. LOUISA PENDERGRASS, born in 1843 in Smith,Tennessee, died there about 1865..

1.2.4.6. THORNTON PENDERGRASS,[II] born 31 January 1847 in Tennessee, died 16 April 1924 in Allen, Kentucky, married Sarah Jane Witcher, born 9 October 1863 in Kentucky and died in Allen County on 21 July 1947.

1.2.4.7. GEORGE W PENDERGRASS, born February1848 in Tennessee, died 1894 in DeKalb, Illinois, married Harriet Witcher 27 September 1869 in Allen, born ther 14 May 1858, died 2 July 1929 in Warren County, Kentucky..

1.2.4.8. JOSEPH FRANCIS PENDERGRASS, born 1849 in Smith,married Martha J Denny there 11 January 1879.

1.2.4.9. MARY “ADALINE” PENDERGRASS, born about1854 in Smith, died 8 August 1919 Scottsville, married James G Witcher in 1873 in Lafayette, Tennessee, born there 16 January 1846, died 24 September 1932 in Allen, Kentucky..

1.2.4.10. JESSE M JETT PENDERGRASS, [10-E] born 1856 in Tennessee, died 9 April 1936 in Allen County, Kentucky, married Sarah Martha Spears in 1878, born 17 June 1862 Scottsville, died 9 March 1912 in Flippin, Kentucky.

1.2.4.11 MATTHEW VADEN PENDERGRASS[10-E] born 16 February 1857 in Nashville, died 10 November 1933 in Dallas, married Jo Belle Tracey on 17 March 1883 in Scottsville, born there 8 April 1872, died 21 July 1951 in Irving, Texas.

1.2.4.12 WILLIAM BURTON PENDERGRASS, born 5 August 1858 in Tennessee, died 18 November 1936 in Allen, Kentucky, married Serena “Rena” M Holmes in 1890, born in February 1874 in Tennessee.

1.2.4.13. EVALINE/ADALINE PENDERGRASS [10-E], born 5 August 1861 Tennessee, died 12 September 1946 in Allen, in 1881, married Rev. John Buckhannon “Buck” Witcher, [10-E]son of Tandy Key Witcher and Sallie Davenport. He was born 18 February 1857 in Jackson, Tennessee and died 21 May 1923 in Allen, Kentucky.

1.3.1. EDY₃ PENDERGRASS (Spencer₁,Jr, Spencer₁) was born about 1805 in Tennessee and died after 1850. She married William Sparkman on 24 September 1831 in Bibb, Alabama; Frederick James,security..

William Sparkman and Edy Pendergrass had the following children:

1.3.1.1. SILAS JOSEPH₄ SPARKMAN, born about 1834 in Alabama, died 15 December 1862, married Martha “Mattie” J Spradling, daughter of Richard B. Spradling and Catherine Higgs, 12 April 1857 in Grayson, Texas, born 1841 in Illinois.

1.3.1.2. MALINDA SPARKMAN was born about 1836 in Alabama.

1.3.2. JOEL T₃ PENDERGRASS (Spencer₁,Jr, Spencer₁),born about 1810 in Tennessee (birth year extrapolated from 1800 census and other records), died after 1860, married Martha Unknown, born about 1808 in South Carolina and died after 1860.

Joel T Pendergrass and Martha had the following children:

1.3.2.1. FRANCIS M₁ PENDERGRASS was born about 1839 in Alabama.

1.3.2.2. JOHN PENDERGRASS was born about 1845 in Alabama.

1.3.2.3. ELIZABETH PENDERGRASS was born about 1846 in Alabama, .

1.3.2.4. MARTHA J. PENDERGRASS was born about 1848 in Alabama, .

1.3.2.5. DIANNAH PENDERGRASS was born about 1849 in Alabama, .

1.3.4. MALINDA₃ PENDERGRASS (Spencer₂,Jr, Spencer₁), born 1826, died by 1870, married Hiram Wynn, who was born about 1818 in Kentucky. The last three children may or may not have been children of possible second wife [?] Eatha Lock[?].

Hiram Wynn and Malinda Pendergrass had the following children:

1.3.4.1. JOHN L₄ WYNN was born about 1843 in Mississippi.

1.3.4.2. MELISSA PERSELEE WYNN was born about 1845 in Mississippi.

1.3.4.3. THOMAS S WYNN was born about 1846 in Tennessee.

1.3.4.4. JAMES O WYNN was born about 1848 in Tennessee.

1.3.4.5. SAMUEL WYNN was born about 1850 in Tennessee, did not appear in the 1860 census.

1.3.4.6. ELIZABETH WYNN was born about 1852 in Tennessee.

1.3.4.7. OVAL [ORVILLE?] WYNN was born about 1853 in Tennessee.

1.3.4.8. MARION HIRAM WYNN was born about 1860 in Louisiana.

1.4.2. JAMES “WILBOURNE”₃PENDERGRASS SR (Joel₂,SpencerSr₁), born 1815 in Overton County, Tennessee, died after 1850 in Jackson County, Alabama, married Ann Eliza Cope, born March 1818 in Tennessee and died 16 August 1889 in Jackson County. The birthplaces of some the children are in conflict and should be checked carefully for each individual.

James “Wilbourne” Pendergrass and Ann Eliza Cope had the following children:

1.4.2.1. MARTHA J₄PENDERGRASS, born 11 July 1837 Overton County, died 23 November 1922 Fyffe, Georgia.

1.4.2.2. ISAAC R “IKE”PENDERGRASS, born July 1840 in Overton County, died 21 July 1861 in Manassas.
- 1.4,2,3. FRANCES ANN PENDERGRASS, born 14 February 1842 Overton, died 1881 in Dekalb, Alabama.

1,4,2,4. JOHN LEE PENDERGRASS, born 1843 in Overton County, died 1864 in Dekalb County, Alabama.

1.4.2.5. THOMAS J R PENDERGRASS, born 2 November 1846 Overton, died 18 February 1881 Jackson, Alabama.

1.4.2.6. WILLIAM PLEASANT PENDERGRASS, born 22 January 1840 in Georgia, died 29 May 1924 in Dawson, Alabama, married (1) Sarah C Unknown, born 1848 Alabama, (2) Nancy E Paradin, born 1861, on 10 August 1889 in Jackson.

1.4.2.7. JAMES WILBOURNE “JIM” PENDERGRASS, born 8 August 1851 in Dekalb County, died 5 April 1930 in Throckmorton, Texas. He married Mary Ellen Fields, born 1849 in Alabama, died 24 June 1902 in Comanche County, Texas.

1.4.2.8. REBECCA E “BECKY” PENDERGRASS, born January 1854 in Overton, died in DeKalb County, Alabama.

1.4.2.9. AMBROSE R PENDERGRASS, born 6 August 1857 Overton, died 10 January 1913 in Fort Payne, Alabama.

1.4.2.10.PORTER GEORGE PENDERGRASS, born 6 February 1861 Alabama, died 25 December 1925 Fort Payne.

1.4.3. PLEASANT₃ PENDERGRASS (Joel₂, Spencer₁), born about 1817 in Tennessee, died 25 January 1894 in Pickett County, Tennessee, married Myra Harris, born about 1821 in Tennessee and died on 22 May 1893 in Pickett County.

Myra Harris and Pleasant Pendergrass had the following children:

1.4.3.1. REBECCA JANE₄ PENDERGRASS was born about 1846 in Tennessee.

1.4.3.2. JAMES PENDERGRASS was born about 1847 in Tennessee.

1.4.3.3. MARY EMELINE PENDERGRASS was born about 1848 in Tennessee.

1.4.3.4. FANNY E PENDERGRASS was born about 1851 in Tennessee.

1.4.3.5. WILLIAM E OR D PENDERGRASS, born 28 February 1853 in Pickett County, married Easter P Dalton On 5 August 1875 in Overton County, born 12 July 1859 in Overton, died 17 July 1934 in Pickett.

1.4.3.6. JOSEPH H PENDERGRASS, born 25 August 1855 in Tennessee, died 25 April 1922 in Pickett, of tuberculosis of the lungs. His death certificate listed his parents, informant Belle Pendergrass, and undertaker Andrew Pendergrass. He married Virginia Belle Williams, daughter of W F or W P Williams and Mary Jones, in 1882. She was born on 3 October 1863 in Tennessee and died at home of chronic heart disease on 3 January 1945 in Byrdstown, Pickett County, Tennessee.

1.4.4. WILLIAM₃ PENDERGRASS (Joel₂, Spencer₁),born 22 May 1818 in Tennessee, died 5 January 1898 in Comanche County, Texas, married Emeline Fair Harris, daughter of Joseph Harris and Mary “Polly” Brock on 12 December 1841 in Celina, Tennessee. She was born there on 26 May 1819 and died 22 October 1907 in Sidney, Comanche County, Texas.

William Pendergrass and Emeline Fair Harris had the following children:

1.4.4.1. MARY SERENA₄ PENDERGRASS, born 23 December 1842 in Tennessee, died 16 November 1935 in Comanche County, Texas, married Archibald G Parker there on 23 October 1864. He was born September 1837 in Mississippi and died 28 December 1909 in Comanche County, Texas.

1.4.4.2. MARION DELANEY PENDERGRASS, was born on 2 May 1844 in Tennessee, and died on 30 June 1919 in Sidney, Comanche County, Texas. . On 1 September 1868 in Van Zandt, Texas, he married Nancy Matilda Kuykendahl who was born about 1849 in Tennessee..

1.4.4.3. FANNY BROWN PENDERGRASS, born 22 April 1845 in Tennessee, died on 19 June 1934 in San Antonio, married William Alfred J Stirman on 20 October 1869 in Smith County, Texas. He was born in December 1848 in Arkansas.

1.4.4.4. JOHN W PENDERGRASS was born 17 December 1847 in Tennessee and died 31 January 1931 in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas..He married Susan M Unknown in 1872. She was born in November 1856 in Arkansas.

1.4.4.5. MYRA ELIZABETH PENDERGRASS was born on 4 March 1850 in Texas, and died in Travis on 14 November 1915. She married John H Cook, who was born about 1834 in Alabama.

1.4.4.6. MARTHA “MATTIE” TENNESSEE PENDERGRASS [twin] was born 5 October1854 in Lindale, Smith County, Texas, and died 22 February 1938 in Pueblo, Pueblo County, Colorado.

1.4.4.7. JOSEPH PENDERGRASS [twin] was also born on 5 October 1854 in Lindale, Smith County, Texas and died 10 October 1930 in Roswell, Chavez County, New Mexico.

1.4.4.8. WILLIAM GRIMSLEY PENDERGRASS was born on 23 January 1857 in Texas and died 17 November 1917 in Stamford, Jones County, Texas. He married M C Young on 25 August 1881 in Comanche County, Texas..

1.4.4.9. RACHEL EMMALINE PENDERGRASS was born 25 November 1860 in Lindale, Smith County, Texas and died 2 May 1936 in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas. She married John Thomas Jennings in 18 October 1877 in Commache, Texas. He was born 14 February 1850 in Tennessee and died 26 September 1924 in Gainesville, Texas.

1.4.4.10 CALLIE COOK [adopted]was adopted into the family, born about 1874 in Texas and died in the Texas State Hospital in 1923 of pulmonary tuberculosis and “imbecility”. Although her adopted parents’ daughter Myra Elizabeth married John H Cook, other researchers who descend from Callie’s biological father state that John H Cook was no relation to John (Jordan) Perry Cook who was Callie’s biological and legal father, and of her older brother John F Cook. The children’s biological mother, Nancy Caroline Standley (Perry) had died leaving a small estate in Tennessee. John P Cook was appointed guardian of the money they inherited. It is not specified why Callie was brought up by William and Emeline in their home.

Generation 4

1.1.1.1. JOHN JASON₄ PENDERGRASS (Jason C₃, James₁, Spencer₁),born 23 September 1823 in Alabama, died 1909, married (1) Mary Caldonia Scott, born there 15 May 1834, died before 1864. On 17 September 1865 in Franklin County, Arkansas, he married (2) Mary Elizabeth Shipley, born about 1830, widow of John Henry Waller, with whom she had three children.

John Jason Pendergrass and Mary Caldonia Scott? had the following children:

1.1.1.1.1. MARIAH J₄ PENDERGRASS, born 13 January 1850 in Marshall County, Alabama, died 13 March 1871 age 21, married William Alexander Adams on 4 October 1866 in Franklin County, Arkansas. He was born 9 March 1846 in Arkansas and died 12 March 1900 in Cherokee County, Kansas..

1.1.1.1.2. NANCY E PENDERGRASS was born about 1852 in Alabama.

1.1.1.1.3. JEROME N PENDERGRASS, born October 1853 in Alabama, died 28 September 1939 in Franklin Coun-
- 431

ty, Arkansas, married Mary C “Molly” Sharp there 12 September 1872. She was born in January 1853 in Arkansas.

- 1.1.1.1.4. MARY E PENDERGRASS was born about 1855 in Alabama.
- 1.1.1.1.5. HENRY S PENDERGRASS was born about 1859 in Alabama.
- 1.1.1.1.6. ALBERT PENDERGRASS was born about 1861 in Arkansas.
- 1.1.1.1.7. ALICE PENDERGRASS was born about 1864 in Arkansas.
- John Jason Pendergrass and Mary Elizabeth Shipley (Waller) had the following children:**
- 1.1.1.1.8. JESSE “LAFAYETTE”⁵ PENDERGRASS, born 28 May 1866 in Ozark, died 24 May 1951, married Laura Idella “Della”Hampton 26 January 1890 in Franklin County, born 22 September 1867 in Mississippi, died 18 November 1951.
- 1.1.1.1.9. JOHN J PENDERGRASS [Jr?] was born about 1868 in Arkansas.
- 1.1.1.1.10. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN “FRANK” PENDERGRASS, born February 1869 in Arkansas, died 16 January 1936 in Franklin County, married Martha J “Mattie” Flanagan there on 17 January 1893. She was born in December 1871 in Arkansas and died on 25 March 1931, also in Franklin County, Arkansas.
- 1.1.1.1.11. ROWENA PENDERGRASS was born about 1872 in Arkansas.
- 1.1.1.1.12. INFANT BOY PENDERGRASS, was born and died on 9 March 1873.

- 1.1.1.2. JANE “JINCY”₄ PENDERGRASS (Jason C₃,James₂, Spencer₁), born 18 June 1827 in Alabama, died 4 June 1905 in Franklin County, Arkansas, age 77, married James Milton Hoyle, son of Thomas Jefferson Hoyle and Susan Cooper, on 20 February1848 in Marshall County, Alabama. He was born about 1828 in Tennessee and died before 1900 in Arkansas.
- James Milton Hoyle and Jane “Jincy” Pendergrass had the following children:**
- 1.1.1.2.1. JOHN, HOYLE, born 1849 in Marshall County, died in 1850 in Helena, Arkansas.
- 1.1.1.2.2. SUSAN E. HOYLE, born 1851 in Arkansas, died 4 May 1891 in Lowes Creek, Arkansas..
- 1.1.1.2.3. THOMAS J. HOYLE was born about 1853 in Arkansas, and died there in 1881.
- 1.1.1.2.4. MARY. C. HOYLE, born 1855 in Arkansas, died on 21 March1880 in Franklin County, Arkansas,
- 1.1.1.2.5. JAMES J. HOYLE, born 1857 in Arkansas, died about 1880 in Shreveport, Louisiana.
- 1.1.1.2.6. NANCY E. HOYLE, born February 1859 in Arkansas, died in 1940 in Fort Smith, married Edward Lorenzo Dow Covey, son of Archibald Downing Covey and Margaret A Matthews, on 22 October 1878 in Franklin County, Arkansas. He was born in October 1850 in Tennessee and died on 22 March 1909 in Franklin County.
- 1.1.1.2.7. PRUDENCE MALINDA HOYLE, born 9 June 1861 in Franklin, died in March 1881 in Lowes Creek.
- 1.1.1.2.8. PAULINA HOYLE, born 1862 in Arkansas, died about 1866 in Honey Creek, Texas.
- 1.1.1.2.9. MARIA ELISABETH HOYLE, born 1866 in Arkansas or Texas, died 9 March 1953 in Fort Smith,
- 1.1.1.2.10.ROBERT JOSEPH HOYLE, born 1870 in Arkansas, died there in 1895.

- 1.1.1.3. NANCY₄ PENDERGRASS (Jason C₃, James₂, Spencer₁) was born about 1831 in Alabama and died after 1860. She married Passmore Davis, who was born about 1818 in Alabama and died after 1860.
- Passmore Davis and Nancy Pendergrass had the following children:**
- 1.1.1.3.1. MARY JANE, DAVIS was born about 1849 in Alabama.
- 1.1.1.3.2. SUSAN E. DAVIS was born about 1852 in Alabama.
- 1.1.1.3.3. PRUDENCE D. “CALDONIA?”DAVIS born 1854 in Alabama.
- 1.1.1.3.4. CALIFORNIA DAVIS was born about 1857 in Alabama.
- 1.1.1.3.5. LOUISA E. DAVIS was born about 1860 in Alabama.
- 1.1.1.3.6. JOSEPH DAVIS was born about 1863 in Alabama.
- 1.1.1.3.7. JULIA DAVIS was born about 1866 in Alabama

- 1.1.1.5. PRUDENCE MALINDA₄ PENDERGRASS (Jason C₃, James₂, Spencer₁), born 20 August 1835 in Marshall County, Alabama, died 12 February 1910 in Ozark, married James Ferris McAnally, born 1829 in Tennessee and died on 29 May 1903.
- James Ferris McAnally and Prudence Malinda Pendergrass had the following children:**
- 1.1.1.5.1. JESSE, McANALLY was born about 1859.
- 1.1.1.5.2. SUSAN McANALLY was born about 1860.
- 1.1.1.5.3. JAMES McANALLY was born about 1863 in Arkansas.
- 1.1.1.5.4. SAMUEL McANALLY was born about 1866 in Arkansas.
- 1.1.1.5.5. ALLIDA McANALLY was born about 1869 in Arkansas.
- 1.1.1.5.6. ZUELLA McANALLY was born about 1871 in Arkansas.
- 1.1.1.5.7. ARTHUR McANALLY was born about 1875 in Arkansas.
- 1.1.1.5.8. ELLEN McANALLY was born about 1879.

- 1.1.1.6. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN₄ PENDERGRASS (Jason C₃, James₂, Spencer₁),born 22 February 1838 in Marshall County, Alabama, died 24 November 1908, married Harriet A Sutherland, born 1846, 19 December1861 in Franklin, County, Arkansas.
- Benjamin Franklin Pendergrass and Harriet A. Sutherland had the following children:**
- 1.1.1.6.1. CORNELIA₃ PENDERGRASS was born about 1866 in Arkansas.
- 1.1.1.6.2. SUSAN PENDERGRASS was born about 1868 in Arkansas.
- 1.1.1.6.3. LULA PENDERGRASS was born about 1871 in Arkansas.
- 1.1.1.6.4. JOSEPH PENDERGRASS was born about 1872 in Arkansas.
- 1.1.1.6.5. IDA MAE FLORENCE PENDERGRASS, born September 1874,,married William Thomas Scott, son of Micajah Scott and Milly Ann Worley, in 1893, born March 1870 in Tennessee of verified Cherokee heritage on his paternal side.
- 1.1.1.6.6. GEORGE WILLARD. PENDERGRASS, SR, born 19 September 1879 in Arkansas, died 6 November 1948 Paris, Arkansas.,married Olivia “Zone” Boyd, daughter of Ben F Boyd and Olivia E, on 8 January 1905. She was born 11 October 1888 in Missouri and died in September 1980 in Fort Smith, Sebastian County, Arkansas.
- 1.1.1.6.7. ARTIE VIRGIL/VIRGIE PENDERGRASS, born 1887 in Arkansas, married Jennie V, born in 1887.Texas.

- 1.1.1.7. JOSEPH FREEMAN₄ PENDERGRASS (Jason C₃, James₂, Spencer₁), born 22 February 1838 in Marshall County, died 11 July 1913, married Sarah Elizabeth Jeffries 22 August 1865 in Le Sueur, Minnesota, born about 1848 in Kentucky.
- Joseph Freeman Pendergrass and Sarah Elizabeth Jeffries had the following children:**
- 1.1.1.7.1. EMMA₃ PENDERGRASS was born about 1866 in Minnesota.
- 1.1.1.7.2. MINNIE PENDERGRASS was born about 1870 in Minnesota.
- 1.1.1.7.3. NELLIE PENDERGRASS was born about 1874 in Arkansas.
- 1.1.1.7.4. WALLACE PENDERGRASS was born about 1876 in Arkansas.

- 1.1.1.8. JAMES MONROE₄ PENDERGRASS (Jason C₃, James₂, Spencer₁), born 15 October 1842 in Marshall County, Alabama, died 19 July 1930 in Crawford, Arkansas, at age 88. He married Amanda Jane Adams, daughter of Columbus Adams and Mary, on 21 October, 1866 in Franklin County, born 3 February 1850 in Arkansas, died 25 April 1936 in Crawford County.
- James Monroe Pendergrass and Amanda Jane or K Adams had the following children:**
- 1.1.1.8.1. URSULA “SULA”₃ PENDERGRASS, born 14 October 1870 in Arkansas, died 3 May 1930 in Crawford, at age 60, married Elijah S Hunter on 27 November 1886 in Franklin, born in 1865 in Mississippi and died in 1950 at age 85.
- 1.1.1.8.2. SUSAN M “SUSIE” PENDERGRASS, born 14 October 1873 in Arkansas, died 10 September 1939 in Sebastian, married Robert E Lee King on 24 December 1893 in Franklin County, Arkansas. He was born about 1870 in Arkansas.
- 1.1.1.8.3. WILLIE PENDERGRASS was born on 18 January 1876 in Arkansas.
- 1.1.1.8.4. LOLA M PENDERGRASS, born 10 March 1878 in Arkansas, died in 1963 at age 85. On 2 February 1902 in Crawford, Arkansas, she married Colquitt Wilson, born about 1878 in Georgia.

- 1.1.2.2. ALFRED B₂ PENDERGRASS (Atha₃,James₂, Spencer₁) was born about 1828 in Alabama and on 12 August 1851 in Marshall County, he married Mary Ann Rowan, who was born about 1829 in Alabama.
- Alfred B Pendergrass and Mary Ann Rowan had the following children:**
- 1.1.2.2.1. SARAH N E PENDERGRASS was born about 1854 in Alabama.
- 1.1.2.2.2. ALFRED T PENDERGRASS was born about 1859 in Alabama.
- 1.1.2.2.3. BETSEY ANN PENDERGRASS was born about 1861 in Alabama.
- 1.1.2.2.4. NAOMI JANE PENDERGRASS, born 1866 in Alabama, married Arthur Reynolds, son of John Reynolds and Katherine Story, on October 1882 in Alabama, born there 14 September 1865, died 4 July 1950 in Cookville,Texas.
- 1.1.2.2.5. EVA MAY/MARY PENDERGRASS was born about 1868 in Alabama.

- 1.1.2.3. JAMES JOSHUA₄ PENDERGRASS (Atha₃,James₂, Spencer₁), born 1832 in Tennessee or Alabama, died 1865 in Marshall County, Alabama, and there on 19 June married Mary Ann Childress, daughter of Elijah, born 1838 in Tennessee.
- James J Pendergrass and Mary Ann Childress had the following children:**
- 1.1.2.3.1. SARAH E, PENDERGRASS, born 1855 Alabama, married Sidney Marcus Pruett 19 June 1853 Marshall.
- 1.1.2.3.2. JAMES B PENDERGRASS, born 1857 in Alabama, died 9 December 1934 in Pulaski County, Arkansas.
- 1.1.2.3.3. SUSAN DELILAH L PENDERGRASS, born 1859 in Marshall County, died there..
- 1.1.2.3.4. JONATHAN J PENDERGRASS, born in 1861 in Marshall County, died there.
- 1.1.2.3.5. JASON PENDERGRASS, born 1863 in Marshall County, died there.

- 1.1.2.4. SARAH ANN₁ PENDERGRASS (Atha₃,James₂, Spencer₁) was born about 1835 in Alabama and married Milas W Land on 27 February 1856 before dying of consumption in May 1860. Milas promptly married her younger sister Nancy.
- Sarah A Pendergrass and Milas W Land had the following child:**
- 1.1.2.4.1. MARTHA JANE₃ LAND was born in Alabama about 1857.

- 1.1.2.5. PLEASANT WILBOURNE₁ PENDERGRASS (Atha₃,James₂, Spencer₁), born 1839 in Alabama, died 8 December 1904 in Jackson County, married Rachel Elizabeth Land, sister to Milas W Land and daughter of Ananias Land(s) and Nancy Kilbey, on 21 April 1861 in Marshall County, Alabama. She was born about 1837 in North Carolina, .
- Pleasant Wilbourne Pendergrass and Rachel Elizabeth Land had the following children:**
- 1.1.2.5.1. MARTHA J, PENDERGRASS was born about 1858 in Alabama.
- 1.1.2.5.2. JAMES LEWIS PENDERGRASS, born March 1862, married Jerussia R Brock 1882, born in March 1868.
- 1.1.2.5.3. ANDREW P PENDERGRASS, born 13 August 1862 in Alabama, died 14 September 1942 in Jackson County, married (1) Mary Ann Lee there on 20 February 1883, and (2) Paralee Farmer, daughter of William, on 3 December 1899 in Jackson, born 28 June 1874 in Alabama, died 2 February 1948 in Section, Jackson County. At age 56, Andrew P was convicted of illegal distilling and sentenced to be imprisoned from two to four years, which he appealed. During the appeal he was paroled briefly. His sentence was to run from September 29th, 1924, and it is not known whether he actually served it. A transcript of the proceedings was referenced on the record of his conviction at Book 155, page 265.
- 1.1.2.5.4. WILLIAM PENDERGRASS was born about 1867 in Alabama.
- 1.1.2.5.5. SARAH PENDERGRASS was born about 1869 in Alabama.
- 1.1.2.5.6. PARALEE J PENDERGRASS, born 1875 in Marshall, died 22 January 1923 in Fulton, Georgia, married (1) Perry Lee McAbee, son of William J McAbee and Lillian Jane Owens, on 28 July 1891 in Marshall County,.He was born 12 March 1869 in Banks County, Georgia and died 1899 in Fyffe, Alabama. On 25 December 1900 in Jackson County, Alabama, she married (2) William Jack Middlebrooks, born about 1862 in Tallapoosa, Alabama and died 4 August 1920 .

- 1,1,2,7. NANCY MORNING₄ PENDERGRASS (Atha₃,James₂, Spencer₁), born about 1846 in Marshall County, Alabama, married there Milas W Land, widower of her sister Sarah, on 29 December 1860. (her father was living when she was born)
- Nancy Morning Pendergrass and Milas W Land had the following children:**
- 1.1.2.7.1. MILAS, HENRY LAND was born about 1862.
- 1.1.2.7.2. JAMES LEWIS LAND was born about 1867.

- 1.1.2.7.3. NANCY MARY LAND was born about 1868.
- 1.1.2.7.4. WILLIAM ATHA LAND, born February 1870 Alabama, married Mary C Dawson, born 1872, on 26 January 1890 in Randolph, Arkansas.
- 1.1.2.7.5. ISAAC BROWN or “BEASON” LAND was born about 1872.
- 1.1.2.7.6. ANANIAS LAND was born about 1875.

1.2.1.1. WILLIS R₄ PENDERGRASS, (James Alexander₃,Thornton₂,Spencer₁) born October 1920 in Kentucky, married Nancy A Clark, born August 1820 in Georgia, on 24 February 1843 in Marshall County, Alabama.

Willis R Pendergrass and Nancy A Clark had the following children:

- 1.2.1.1.1. JAMES₅ PENDERGRASS, born 1843 married Mary Unknown.
- 1.2.1.1.2. MARY A “POLLY”PENDERGRASS born 1844 in Alabama married (1) William B Romans on 1 September 1860 and (2) James Holcomb on 12 December 1885 in Jackson County.
- 1,2,1,1,3, SUSANNAH PENDERGRASS, born 1845 in Alabama, died 7 February 1915.
- 1.2.1.1.4. WILLIAM H PENDERGRASS, born August 1848 in Alabama, married Julia Ann Norman on 4 July 1876 in Erath, Texas. She was born about 1858 in Arkansas.
- 1.2.1.1.5. JOHN GREEN PENDERGRASS, born October 1849 in Jackson, died 27 May 1912 in DeKalb County.
- 1.2.1.1.6. SAMUEL E/A PENDERGRASS, born July 1851, married Necie Jane McClain on 1 August 1870 in Limestone County,, Alabama. She was born about 1856 in Georgia.
- 1.2.1.1.7. MARTHA ANN “MATTIE” PENDERGRASS, born 18 July 1852 in Alabama, died 26 January 1932, married (1) Thomas J McClain, who died 1876, (2) George W Whitehead, born March 1862, on 18 September 1885 in Jackson.
- 1.2.1.1.8. THOMAS L PENDERGRASS, born 1854 in Alabama, died 28 November 1914 in Jackson County, married Martha E Cunningham there on 13 February 1876. She was born 1858 in Alabama and died 26 May 1948 in Jackson County.
- 1.2.1.1.9. HANNA ELIZABETH PENDERGRASS was born about 1859 in Alabama.
- 1.2.1.1.10.SARAH PENDERGRASS was born about 1864 in Alabama..

1.2.1.2. JOHN ALEXANDER₄ PRESLEY PENDERGRASS (James₃,Thornton₂,Spencer₁), born about 1825, died 28 January 1909 in Jackson County, Alabama. On 18 September 1848 in Marshall County, he married Susannah “Polly”Clark, born 1831 in Habersham County, Georgia, and died 1905 in Marshall. All children were born there, except Wilry, born in Limestone.

John Alexander Presley Pendergrass and Susannah/Polly Clark had the following children:

- 1.2.1.2.1. JOHN ALEXANDER GREEN,PENDERGRASS [Jr], born 7 August 1848, died 27 May 1912 in Dekalb County, married Lucinda “Cindy” Watkins, daughter of William Watkins and Keziah Clark, on 28 June 1880, according to their verified marriage license and return. However, in the 1900 Census, they stated they had been married for 30 years, and their first child was born in 1872.. Lucinda was born June 1851 and died in Jackson County, Alabama, in 1915. .
- 1.2.1.2.2. JAMES DAVID “JIM” WILBOURNE PENDERGRASS, born April 1853, died 26 November 1915 in Colbert County, married (1) Mary Elizabeth McClain about 1869 in Limestone, born about 1851 in Alabama and died there in 1879. He married (2) Nancy Catherine “Kate”Marsh, born 1869 in Limestone, on 13 February 1881.
- 1.2.1.2.3. HENRY “HUGH” PENDERGRASS, born October 1855 married Mary “Molly” Cox, born 1857, daughter of George W and Tabitha C. Cox, on 10 January 1878 in Jackson County. She was born about 1857 in Alabama.
- 1.2.1.2.4. WILLIAM MCCLENDON PENDERGRASS, born 4 April 1858, died 13 April 1958 in Jackson County. He married Mary Jane Cunningham, born November1860, on 1 October 1884.
- 1.2.1.2.5. CALDONIA PENDERGRASS, born September 1858, died between 1994 and the 1900 census. On 18 September 1883 in Jackson County, she married Greenwood B Watkins, son of William Watkins and Keziah Clark [Greenwood and Lucinda Watkins, who married Caldonia’s brother John Alexander Green Pendergrass, were siblings]. Greenwood was born October 1847 in Tennessee and died after 1900. (This Caldonia is easily confused with her distant cousin Caldonia *D* Pendergrass, born in Alabama in 1858 and daughter of Minerva C Southerland and Phillip Pendergrass, son of “Buncombe” John. Caldonia *D* Pendergrass married George Washington Cantrell and moved to Oklahoma)
- 1.2.1.2.6. PRESLEY CLAY PENDERGRASS , born 18 April 1867, died 29 November 1939.
- 1.2.1.2.7. WILEY WILLIS PENDERGRASS, born 26 March 1876 in Limestone County, died 15 November 1968 in Shelbyville, Tennessee, married Maggie Cagle, daughter of William Cagle and Susan Burnett on 1 June 1900 in Perry, Tennessee, born 1882 in Tennessee, died there in 1936. Maggie had a child with Wiley’s nephew, Henry Jackson Pendergrass in 1906.

1,2,1,3, LONDON WILLIAM,PENDERGRASS (JamesAlexander₃,Thornton₂,SpencerSr₁), born 1827 in Tennessee, died 2 July 1863 in Gettysburg, Pennsylvania, married Malinda Atha F Lyda Dunn/Dinnivan 10 May 1849 in Marshall County, Alabama, where she was born about 1826.

Landon William Pendergrass and Malinda Atha Dunn had the following children:

- 1.2.1.3.1. T J₁PENDERGRASS wa born about 1851 in Alabama.
- 1.2.1.3.2. LUCINDA PENDERGRASS was born about 1854 in Alabama, married Robert Roland iin 1874..
- 1.2.1.3.3. WILLIAM PENDERGRASS was born about 1857 in Alabama.
- 1.2.1.3.4. ALABAMA A PENDERGRASS was born about 1859 in Alabama.
- 1.2.1.3.5. CORDELIA “DELIA” PENDERGRASS, born 15 May 1862 in Tennessee, died 21 January 1937 in Lincoln. She married R J Warren 16 March 1884 in Lincoln, Tennessee.

1.2.4.1. MATILDA₄ PENDERGRASS (Henry Bernard₃,Thornton₂, Spencer₁),was born 1834 in Tennessee and had a child with an unknown partner.

Matilda Pendergrass and an unknown partner had the following child:

- 1.2.4.1.1. MARY B₃PENDERGRASS was born in 1859.

1.2.4.2. MINERVA₄PENDERGRASS (Henry Bernard₃,Thornton₂, Spencer₁),born 1838 in Tennessee, died 1913 in Kentucky.

She married Alexander L Gregory on 25 October 1858 in Smith, Tennessee. He was born about 1830 in Tennessee.

Minerva Pendergrass and Alexander L Gregory had the following children:

- 1.2.4.2.1 MARY₅GREGORY was born about 1868 in Tennessee
- 1.2.4.2.2. EUGENE GREGORY was born about 1870 in Tennessee
- 1.2.4.2.3. JAMES GREGORY was born about 1873 in Tennessee.
- 1.2.4.2.4. ELIZABETH GREGORY was born about 1875 in Kentucky.
- 1.2.4.2.5. TENNIE GREGORY was born about 1877 in Kentucky.

1.2.4.4. HENRY PENDERGRASS JR (Henry Bernard₃,Thornton₂, Spencer₁) born 1841 Tennessee, died there 1891, married (1)Amanda C Roberts in 1872 and (2) Josephine Montgomery. [*see above*]

Henry Pendergrass and Amanda C Roberts had the following child:

- 1.2.4.4.1. LON G₃PENDERGRASS/ROBERTS was born 25 October 1880 in Tennessee.

Henry Pendergrass and Josephine Montgomery had the following child:

- 1.2.4.4.2. PORTER CLAUD₃PENDERGRASS, born 12 September 1888 Tennessee, died 23 January 1964 Florida.

1.2.4.7. GEORGE W PENDERGRASS (Henry Bernard₃,Thornton₂, Spencer₁), was born in February1848 and died about 1894 DeKalb County, Illinois. On 27 September 1869. he married Harriet Witcher who was born in Allen on 14 May 1858, and who died on 2 July 1929 in Warren County, Kentucky..

George W Pendergrass and Harriet Witcher had the following children:

- 1.2.4.7.1. SARAH JOSEPHINE₅PENDERGRASS, born about 1871 in Kentucky, died before 1930 in Kentucky.
- 1.2.4.7.2. LOUIS RILDAPENDERGRASS, born about 1873 in Allen County, died 11 February 1952 in Warren.
- 1.2.4.7.3. ALLIE PENDERGRASS, born about 1879 in Allen, died 4 June 1927 in Warren County, Kentucky.
- 1.2.4.7.4. WILLIAM WASHINGTON PENDERGRASS, born 30 March 1879[?], died 11 June 1948 in Warren.
- 1.2.4.7.5. JOHN P PENDERGRASS, born 15 August 1879[?], died 10 August 1953 in Warren County, Kentucky.
- 1.2.4.7.5. LENA PENDERGRASS, born 14 May 1887 in Kentucky, died 15 February 1970 in Bowling Green.
- 1.2.4.7.7. MAGGIE L PENDERGRASS was born 13 September 1891 in Kentucky.
- 1.2.4.7.8. BEVERLY PENDERGRASS, born 23 October 1893 in Kentucky, died 22 April 1928 Warren County.
- 1.2.4.7.9. CLOYD PENDERGRASS was born 1896 in Kentucky.
- 1.2.5.7.10.VIRGIL LEE PENDERGRASS, was born 1898 in Kentucky.

1.2.4.9. MARY “ADALINE”₄PENDERGRASS (Henry Bernard₃,Thornton₂, Spencer₁), born 1854 in Smith, died 8 August 1919 in Scottsville, married James G Witcher in 1873 Lafayette, born there 16 January 1846, died 24 September 1932 in Allen.,

James G Witcher and Mary “Adaline” Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.2.4.9.1. SUSAN EMELINE₅ WITCHER, born 22 May 1874 in Scottsville, died there 10 January 1958.
- 1.2.4.9.2. JAMES ALLEN WITCHER, born 22 March 1876 in Scottsville. died there 11 September 1955.,
- 1.2.4.9.3. FANNIE ELZABETH WITCHER, born 4 June 1877 in Scottsville, died there 2 August 1961.
- 1.2.4.9.4. MAUDE LEE WITCHER, born 23 October 1880 in Scottsville, died Indianapolis 10 October 1961.
- 1.2.4.9.5. BETTIE SUE WITCHER, born 16 August 1882 in Scottsville, died there 10 September 1963.
- 1.2.4.9.6. CHARLIE FLETCHER WITCHER, born 9 November 1886 in Scottsville, died there 30 March 1955.
- 1.2.4.9.7. HENRY EDWARD WTCHER, born November 1889 in Scottsville, died there 1909.

1.2.4.10. JESSE M JETT₄PENDERGRASS (Henry Bernard₃,Thornton₂, Spencer₁), born 1856 Tennessee, died 9 April 1936 in Allen County, married Sarah Martha Spears in 1878, born 17 June 1862 Scottsville, died 9 March 1912 in Flippin, Kentucky.

Jesse M Jett Pendergrass and Sarah Martha “Mattie” Spears had the following children:

- 1.2.4.10.1. NORA BELL₅PENDERGRASS, born November 1879 in Scottsville, died 1904 in Flippin, Kentucky.
- 1.2.4.10.2. ETTA PENDERGRASS, born 17 July 1884 Allen County, died 23 September 1971 in Monroe County.
- 1.2.4.10.3. RICHARD WILSON PENDERGRASS, born August 1886 in Monroe County, died there 15 July 1907.
- 1.2.4.10.4. MARY/MARRY ROSA PENDERGRASS, born 7 April 1891 in Allen, died 18 January 1911 in Flippin.
- 1.2.4.10.5. JESSE WILLIAM H PENDERGRASS born 30 August 1898 n Monroe, died 26 July 1919 Scottsville.
- 1.2.4.10.6. LILLY MARTHA “MATTIE”PENDERGRASS, born 15 January 1901, died 15 December 1971, Indiana.
- 1.2.4.10.7. JOHN R PENDERGRASS, born August 1903 in Monroe, died 13 July 1919 in Allen County.

1.2.4.11. MATTHEW VADEN JOHNSON₄ PENDERGRASS (Henry Bernard₃,Thornton₂, Spencer₁),born 16 February 1857 in Nashville, died 10 November1933 in Dallas, married Jo Belle Tracey on 17 March 1883, born 8 April 1872, died 21 July 1951..

Matthew Vaden Johnson Pendergrass and Jo Belle Tracey had the following children:

- 1.2.4.11.1. CLARENCE EDWARD₅PENDERGRASS, born 7 March 1889 in Edgefield, died 30 June 1978 in Texas.
- 1.2.4.11.2. HERBERT L PENDERGRASS, born 3 October 1890 Scottsville, died 15 November 1978 Irving, Texas.
- 1.2.4.11.3. WADE HARVEY PENDERGRASS, born 20 March 1893 in Edgefield, died 27 March 1970 in Texas.
- 1.2.4.11.4. BERTIE B PENDERGRASS, born 2 October 1894 in Scottsville, died 21 April,1978 in Levelland, Texas.
- 1.2.4.11.5. MARVIN DENNIS PENDERGRASS, born 11 March 1896 Scottsville,,died 20 January 1972 in Texas.
- 1.2.4.11.6. HARLIN DEE PENDERGRASS, born 13 January 1898 Scottsville, died 10 June 1964 in Tyler, Texas.
- 1.2.4.11.7. TISHIE E PENDERGRASS, born 22 February 1900 in Allen, died 24 December 1985 in Irving, Texas.
- 1.2.4.11.8. OSCAR TIVIS PENDERGRASS, born 5 March 1902 in Dallas, died there.
- 1.2.4.11.9 LUDIE ETHEL PENDERGRASS, born 25 April 1904 in Dallas, died there.
- 1.2.4.11.10. INFANT BOY PENDERGRASS was born and died on 14 January 1907 in Dallas.
- 1.2.4.11.11. LOLA MAE PENDERGRASS,born 12 November 1908 in Dallas, died 6 September 1984 in Irving.
- 1.2.4.11.12. HESTER JEWEL PENDERGRASS,born 7 August 1910 in Texas, died 22 September 1978 in Irving.
- 1.2.4.11.13. EFFIE LOIS PENDERGRASS, born 14 April 1914 in Dallas,Texas, died there 16 May 1914.

1.2.4.12. WILLIAM BURTON₁ PENDERGRASS (Henry Bernard₁,Thornton₁,Spencer₁), born 5 August 1858 Tennessee, died 18 November 1936 in Allen, married Serena “Rena” M Holmes 1890, born in February 1874 in Tennessee.

William Burton Pendergrass and Serena Unknown had the following children:

1.2.4.12.1. EDWARD₁ PENDERGRASS was born in February 1896 in Kentucky.

1.2.4.12.2. FLOSSIE J PENDERGRASS, born 1905 in Kentucky, married Richard Henson.

1.2.4.13. EVALINE/ADALINE₁ PENDERGRASS **[10-E]** (Henry Bernard₁,Pendergrass₁,Thornton₁,Pendergrass₁,Spencer₁,Pend-ergrass₁),was born on 5 August 1861 in Smith County, Tennessee, and died 12 September 1946 in Allen County, Kentucky. In about 1881,according to the 1900 Scottsville, Allen County census, she married Rev. John Buckhannon “Buck” Witcher, who was the son of Tandy Key Witcher and Sallie Davenport. He was born on 18 February 1857 in Jackson County, Tennessee, and died on 21 May 1923 in Allen County, Kentucky, of mitral insufficiency. Interestingly, in 1880 when Rev John “Buck” was still listed in the census as single and living at home with his parents and siblings, there was in that household a 9 year old Sarah Pentygrass, listed as his father’s (parents’?) granddaughter. In 1880, Rev John “Buck” listed his occupation as laborer, but by 1900 owned his own mortgage free home and in 1910 had a mortgage free farm in Hog Pen, Allen County, listing his occupation as farmer. At age 13, John “Buck” had been unable to read or write and was still unable to do so at age 23, but by 1900 he and Evaline and their daughters were listed as literate. In 1900 Evaline’s mother, Louisa Watkins (Pendergrass), was living in the home with them at stated age 75, though she was still listed as married by the census taker. John “Buck’s” death certificate lists his occupation as “minister”but doesn’t designate a denomination, and gives his place of burial only as Chestnut Point. However, the couple’s double headstone is located in Chestnut Point Baptist Cemetery in Scottsville, Allen County..

Rev. John Buckhannon Witcher and Adaline Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.4.13.1 SARAH LUELLEN₁,”LULA” WITCHER **[10-E]**, who was born 19 November 1883 in Scottsville, Allen County, Kentucky, died on 10 April 1950 in Indianapolis, Maron County, Indiana..By about 1905, she married George Barton “Bart” Carter, who was born about 1882 in Kentucky.

1.2.4.13.2. MARY E WITCHER **[10-E]** was born about 1890 in Kentucky. and married a Reynolds.

1.3.1.1.1. SILAS JOSEPH₄ SPARKMAN (Edy₁,Pendergrass₁, Spencer₁,Pendergrass Jr₁, Spencer₁,Pendergrass₁), born about 1834 in Alabama, died 15 December 1862, married Martha “Mattie” J Spradling, daughter of Richard B. Spradling and Catherine Higgs, on 12 April 1857 in Grayson, Texas. She was born about 1841 in Illinois.

Silas Joseph Sparkman and Martha “Mattie” J Spradling had the following children:

1.3.1.1.1.1. WILLIAM B₅ SPARKMAN, was born on December 1859 in Texas, and died 14 September 1919 in Erin Springs, Oklahoma. He married Sallie Bell Hill on 22 December 1887 in Cooke, Texas.

1.3.1.1.1.2. JOSEPH W₅ SPARKMAN, born September 1860 in Texas, married Ada Unknown, born 1874 in Kentucky.

1.3.1.1.1.3. MELINDA C SPARKMAN, born 15 December 1862 in Sherman,Texas, died there on 30 March 1888..

1.3.1.1.1.4. LEONA CONDRA SPARKMAN was born 1873 in Arkansas.

1.4.2.6. WILLIAM PLEASANT PENDERGRASS (JamesWilbourne₁ Sr, Joel₁, Spencer₁), born 22 January 1840 in Georgia, died 29 May 1924 in Dawson, DeKalb County, Alabama. He married (1) Sarah C Unknown, born about 1848 in Alabama, and (2) Nancy E Paradin, born 1861, on 10 August 1889 in Jackson, Alabama. All children were born in Alabama.

William Pleasant Pendergrass and Nancy C Paradin had at least the following children:

1.4.2.6.1. REUBEN GREEN₁ PENDERGRASS was born January 1877 and married Velma “Alice” Funderberg..

1.4.2.6.2. JOHN W PENDERGRASS was born about 1894.

1.4.2.6.3. MARTHA J PENDERGRASS was born about 1899.

1.4.2.6.4. MCKINLEY PENDERGRASS was born about 1903.

1.4.2.7. JAMES WILBOURNE “JIM” PENDERGRASS JR (JamesWilbourne₃,Pendergrass Sr, Joel₃,Pendergrass₃, Spencer₃,Pendergrass₃),was born on 8 August 1851 in Dekalb County, Alabama, and died on 5 April 1930 in Throckmorton, Texas. In the 1870 DeKalb County census, he was living next door to his brother, William Pleasant Pendergrass, in the household of apparently widowed Rebecca Campbell, as a farm hand. Accordng to the 1900 census, by about 1871 he had married Mary Ellen Fields, who was born about 1849 in Alabama, and died on 24 June 1902 in Comanche County, Texas. In 1880 he was listed as an illierate farmer, and Mary Ellen could read, though not write. All their children were born in Alabama.

James Wilbourne Pendergrass Jr and Mary Ellen Fields had the following children:

1.4.2.7.1. ISAAC GREEN₁ PENDERGRASS was born about 1874 in Alabama.

1.4.2.7.2. THOMAS JEFFERSON PENDERGRASS, born about 1877,died 18 April 1967 in Throckmorton. On 13 January 1898. he married Mary Orlena Weldon, born 26 February 1879 in Comanche, died 20 January 1908 inThrockmorton.

1.4.2.7.3. DANIEL PROFFITT PENDERGRASS, born 15 May 1880, died 30 December 1944. He married Peggy Jacoway/Middleton on 31 December 1913 in DeKalb, Alabama.

1.4.2.7.4. WALTER GEORGE PENDERGRASS, born 1883, died 4 December 1957 in Port Orchard, Washington.

1.4.2.7.5. MARTHA BELL “MATTIE” PENDERGRASS, born 9 August 1886, died 4 March 1972 in Throckmorton.

1.4.2.7.6. EMMA PENDERGRASS was born July 1890.

1.4.3.5. WILLIAM E OR D₄ PENDERGRASS (Pleasant₃, Joel₃, Spencer₃) born 28 February 1853 in Pickett County, married Easter P Dalton on 5 August 1875 in Overton County, born 12 July 1859 in Overton, died 17 July 1934 in Pickett.

William D Pendergrass and Easter P Dalton had the following children:

1.4.3.5.1. JAMES LEO₁ PENDERGRASS, born 24 October 1877 in Pickett, died 17 July 1940 [?]

1.4.3.5.2. JOSEPH OSCAR “BUD”PENDERGRASS, born 25 June 1979 in Birdstown, died 5 March 1950 in Indianapolis, married Minnie E Reeder in 1898 in Pickett, born 26 June 1883 in Overton, died 29 January 1964 in Tennessee.

1.4.3.5.3. ALBERT L PENDERGRASS, born 8 March 1881

1.4.3.5.4. ADA D PENDERGRASS, born January 1883 in Tennessee, died 22 September 1933 in Nashville.

1.4.3.5.5. MARY BELL PENDERGRASS, born 5 September 1883 [?] in Pickett, died there 26 June 1913.

1.4.3.5.6. OTTO CLEVELAND PENDERGRASS, born 29 December 1884 in Overton, died there 7 November 1964.

1.4.3.5.7. WILLAM HENRY PORTER PENDERGRASS, born 27 December 1886 in Byrdstown, Pickett County, died 7 September 1969 in Oneida, Scott County.

1.4.3.5.8. PORTER CLAUDE PENDERGRASS, born 12 September 1889 in Kentucky, died January 1964 in Florida.

1.4.3.5.9. LONEY H PENDERGRASS, was born February 1890 in Tennessee.

1.4.3.6. JOSEPH H₄ PENDERGRASS (Pleasant₃, Joel₃, Spencer₃) born 25 August 1855 in Tennessee, died 25 April 1922 in Pickett County of tuberculosis. Parents were listed and informant was Belle Pendergrass, undertaker Andrew Pendergrass. He married Virginia Belle Williams, daughter of W F P Williams and Mary Jones, in 1882. She was born on 3 October 1863 in Tennessee and died on 3 Jan 1945 in Byrdstown, Pickett County, Tennessee (Died at home of chronic heart disease).

Joseph H Pendergrass and Virginia Belle Williams had the following children:

1.4.3.6.1. WILLIAM PORTER₁ PENDERGRASS, born 14 April 1883, died on 12 October 1883.

1.4.3.6.2. JAMES GORDON PENDERGRASS,born July 1887 in Tennessee, died 20 July 1924.

1.4.3.6.3. INFANT PENDERGRASS was born and died on 25 January 1888 with no record of a name or gender.

1.4.3.6.4. ANDREW P PENDERGRASS, born 12 March 1892 in Tennessee, died 31 December 1967 in Byrdstown, married Mauda/Maudie M Unknown, who was born about 1892 in Tennessee and died on 18 March 1972.

1.4.4.1. MARY SERENA₄ PENDERGRASS (William₃, Joel₃, Spencer₃), born 23 December 1842 in Tennessee, died 16 November 1935 in Comanche County, Texas, and married Archibald G Parker there on 23 October 1864. He was born September 1837 in Mississippi and died 28 December 1090 in Comanche County.

Mary Serena Pendergrass and Archibald G Parker had the following children:

1.4.4.1.1. THOMAS G PARKER, born 1869, on 2 December 1892, married Leila Cox, born about 1873 in Texas.

1.4.4.1.2. FANNIE PARKER, born October 1873, married AsaT Zachary in 1891, born November 1868 in Kentucky.

1.4.4.1.3. WILLIAM PARKER was born about 1877 in Texas.

1.4.4.1.4. MARY PARKER was born about 1879 in Texas.

1.4.4.1.5. LAURA E PARKER was born about 1882 in Texas.

1.4.4.1.4. SYLVA/SILVIA E PARKER was born in January 1885 in Texas.

1.4.4.2. MARION DELANEY PENDERGRASS (William₃, Joel₃, Spencer₃), born 2 May 1844 in Tennessee, died 30 June 1919 in Sidney, Texas, married Nancy Matilda Kuykendahl on 1 September 1868 in Van Zandt, born about 1849 in Tennessee.

Marion Delaney Pendergrass and Nancy Matilda Kuykendahl had the following children:

1.4.4.2.1. WINFIELD₅ PENDERGRASS, born 2 October 1869, died 30 December 1921 n San Bernadino, married Sarah Elizabeth Cave on 2 October 1893 in Weed, New Mexico Territory, born 17 May 1877, died 26 July 1960 in Modesto.

1.4.4.2.2. HAYDEN HECTOR PENDERGRASS, born 9 January 1873 in Texas, died 21 December 1953 in Benson, Arizona, married Frances Unknown, born about 1882 in México.

1.4.4.2.3. RACHEL ISABEL PENDERGRASS, born about 1874 in Texas, died 20 March 1916 in New Mexico..

1.4.4.2.4. THOMAS EDWARD PENDERGRASS, born 1 March 1878 in Texas, died 18 November 1925 in Arizona..

1.4.4.2.5. AUSKER/OSCAR PENDERGRASS[*twin*], born 1 April 1880 in Texas, died 1890 in New Mexico.

1.4.4.2.6. NEWTON ALLEN PENDERGRASS [*twin*] born 1 April 1880 in Llano, died, 23 August 1933 in Mayhill, New Mexico, married Amanda Hubbard Ehart 4 January 1903 in Weed, born 19 December 1884, died March 1987 Carlsbad.

1.4.4.2.7. LETTIE MELISSA PENDERGRASS,born 26 October 1885 in Texas, died 26 October 1950 in California.

1.4.4.2.8. .HILLARD PENDERGRASS

1.4.4.3. FANNY BROWN PENDERGRASS (William₃, Joel₃, Spencer₃),was born 22 April 1845 in Tennessee, and died 19 June 1934 in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas, and married William Alfred J Stirman on 20 October 1869 in Smith County, Texas. He was born in December 1848 in Arkansas.

Fanny Brown Pendergrass and William Alfred J Stirman had the following children:

1.4.4.3.1. WILLIAM₁ STIRMAN was born about 1871 in Texas.

1.4.4.3.2. SIDNEY STIRMAN was born about 1873 in Texas.

1.4.4.3.3. ALFRED “BROWN” STIRMAN was born about 1876 in Texas.

1.4.4.3.4. THOMAS EARL STIRMAN, born about 1878 in Comanche County, Texas.

1.4.4.3.5. ROBBIE R STIRMAN, born 9 July 1879 in Texas, died 30 March 1964 in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas. She married William B Locke on 7 August 1904 in Brewster, Texas. He was born in Texas about 1879.

1.4.4.4. JOHN W₄ PENDERGRASS (William₃, Joel₃, Spencer₃), born 17 December 1847 in Tennessee, died 31 January 1931 in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas. In 1872, he married Susan Martin, who was born in November1856 in Arkansas.

John W Pendergrass and Susan Martin had the following children:

1.4.4.4.1. LUCY₅ PENDERGRASS was born about 1873 in Texas.

1.4.4.4.2. JOEL W PENDERGRASS, born August 1876 in Texas, married Dora Belle Unknown, born 1882 in Texas.

1.4.4.4.3. JOHN W. PENDERGRASS [Jr] was born about 1877 in Texas.

1.4.4.4.4. MARY JULIA PENDERGRASS was born in November 1879 in Texas.

1.4.4.4.5. RAYMOND PENDERGRASS was born in February 1883 in Texas.

1.4.4.4.6. VIOLET E PENDERGRASS was born in November 1885 in Texas.

1.4.4.4.7. LURLINE “BIRDIE” PENDERGRASS,born February 1892 in Texas, died February 1977 in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas. She married Duke V Wittenbert, who was born about 1887 in Texas.

1.4.4.4.8. SUSANN PENDERGRASS was born in August 1894 in Texas.

1.4.4.4.9. NOLAN A PENDERGRASS was born in May 1898 in Texas.

1.4.4.5. MYRA ELIZABETH₄ PENDERGRASS (William₃, Joel₂, Spencer₁) was born on 4 March 1850 in Texas and died 14 November 1915 in Travis. She married John H Cook, who was born about 1834 in Alabama.

John H Cook and Myra Elizabeth Pendergrass had the following children:

1.4.4.5.1. PEARLY₅ COOK was born on 8 August 1877.

1.4.4.5.2. ADDIE COOK was born on 29 August 1880.

1.4.4.5.3. JAMES P COOK was born on 12 December 1885 in Texas.

1.4.4.8. WILLIAM GRIMSLEY₄ PENDERGRASS (William₃, Joel₂, Spencer₁) was born on 23 January 1857 in Texas and died on 17 November 1917 in Stamford, Jones County, Florida. He married M C Young on 25 August 1881 in Comanche, Texas.

William Grimsley Pendergrass and M C Young had the following child:

1.4.4.8.1. WILLIAM WALTER₅ PENDERGRASS was born 28 October 1893.

1.4.4.9. RACHEL EMMALINE₄ PENDERGRASS (William₃, Joel₂, Spencer₁),born 25 November 1860 in Lindale, Texas, died 2 May 1936 in Dallas, Texas. She married John Thomas Jennings in 18 October 1877 in Commache, Texas. He was born 14 February 1850 in Tennessee and died 26 September 1924 in Gainesville, Texas.

John Thomas Jennings and Rachel Emmaline Pendergrass had the following child:

1.4.4.9.1. LOVIA EMMALINE₅ JENNINGS, born 18 May 1888 in Sidney, Texas, died 6 January 1992. She married Volley Cephus Bass, who was born 1883 in Texas.

Generation 5

1.1.1.1.1.1. MARIAH JANE₅ PENDERGRASS (John Jason₄, Jason C₃, James₂, Spencer₁),born 13 January 1850 in Marshall County, Alabama, died 13 March 1871 in Ozark, Franklin County, Arkansas, age 21, married William Alexander Adams there 4 October 1866. He was born 9 March 1846 in Arkansas and died 12 March 1900 in Cherokee County, Kansas..

William Alexander Adams and Mariah Jane Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.1.1.1.1.1. SILAS LEONARD₆ ADAMS, born 4 September 1867 in Franklin, died 22 September 1923 in Bisbee, Arizona. He had a child with (1) an unknown woman/wife, then married (2) Queen “Victoria” Ledington aged about 17. He and the child, Clyde, had been living with Victoria and her mother Jane Unknown Leddington (Brown) when Victoria was twelve, and Jane signed the marriage consent as Leddington. The next census record makes it clear that although there were four children in the household, and the couple had been married for four years, Victoria was the mother of only the youngest three.

1.1.1.1.1.1.2. ARTHUR SCOTT ADAMS, born 24 April 1869 in Fort Smith, died 9 January 1940 in Miami, Arizona, married Rosetta/Rosa Starks 16 July 1895 in Cherokee, Kansas, born 15 January 1880 in Kansas, died 21 May 1939 in Bisbee.

1.1.1.1.1.3. JEROME N₅ PENDERGRASS (John Jason₄, Jason C₃, James₂, Spencer₁) was born in October 1853 in Alabama and died on 28 September 1939 in Franklin, Arkansas. He married Mary C “Molly” Sharp on 12 September 1872 in Franklin, Arkansas. She was born there in January 1853.

Jerome N Pendergrass and Mary C “Molly” Sharp had the following child:

1.1.1.1.1.3.1. ORA PEARL₆ PENDERGRASS was born in November 1889 in Arkansas.

1.1.1.1.1.8. JESSE “LAFAYETTE”₅ PENDERGRASS, (John Jason₄, Jason C₃, James₂, Spencer₁) born 28 May 1866 in Ozark,Arkansas, died 24 May 1951. He married Laura Idella “Della”Hampton on 26 January 1890 in Franklin County, Arkansas. She was born 22 September 1867 in Mississippi and died 18 November 1951.

Jesse “Lafayette” Pendergrass and Laura Idella Hampton had the following children:

1.1.1.1.8.1. OPAL V PENDERGRASS, born 31 October 1891 in Arkansas, died 10 November 1951 in Little Rock.

1.1.1.1.8.2. IMA NORENE PENDERGRASS,born 28 October 1892 in Franklin, died 10 November 1951 Little Rock.

1.1.1.1.8.3. JOHN JASON LAFAYETTE PENDERGRASS, born 20 December 1894 in Franklin, died 8 August 1972 in Booneville, Logan County.

1.1.1.1.8.4. MANILLA PENDERGRASS was born October 1897 in Arkansas.

1.1.1.1.8.5. INFANT SON PENDERGRASS was born and died 30 August 1900.

1.1.1.1.8.6. RAYMOND PENDERGRASS was born about 1901 in Arkansas.

1.1.1.1.1.10. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN “FRANK”₅ PENDERGRASS (John Jason₄, Jason C₃, James₂, Spencer₁), born 15 February 1869 in Franklin County,Arkansas, died there 16 January 1936, married Martha J “Mattie” Flanagan there 17 January 1893. She was born in December 1871 in Arkansas and died on 25 March 1931 in Franklin County.

Benjamin Franklin Pendergrass and Martha J Flanagan had the following children:

1.1.1.1.1.10.1. JEPHTHA OLAF₆ PENDERGRASS, born 14 December 1893 in Franklin, died September 1984 in Charleston. He married (1) Jettie Elby Riley, who was born about 1892 in Arkansas and died 1924, and (2) Arvie Kate Scherer (Waggnr), daughter of Fred L Scherer on 21 Dec 1935 in Franklin County. She was born about 1906 in Arkansas.

1.1.1.1.1.10.2. IRENE PENDERGRASS, born 19 February 1895 in Charleston, Arkansas, died 10 October 1973 iin Booneville, married John Edward Bonner, born 10 July 1889 in Arkansas, died in October 1964 in Charleston, Franklin County.

1.1.1.1.1.10.3 NELLIE BLY PENDERGRASS , born 7 December 1901, died in infancy 3 July 1902.

1.1.1.2.6. NANCY E₅HOYLE (Jane “Jincy”₄ Pendergrass, Jason C₃, James₂, Spencer₁),born in February 1859 in Arkansas, died 1940 in Fort Smith, married Edward Lorenzo Dow Covey, son of Archibald Downing Covey and Margaret A Matthews, on 22 October 1878 in Franklin, born in October 1850 in Tennessee and died on 22 Mar 1909 in Franklin County, Arkansas, .

Edward Lorenzo Dow Covey and Nancy E. Hoyle had the following children:

1.1.1.2.6.1. JANETTE₆ COVEY, born 27 July 1880 in Ozark, died there on 20 April 1881.

1.1.1.2.6.2. OLLIE M ALICE COVEY, born 18 March 1882 in Ozark, died 24 May 1978 in Fort Smith, married George W Frasier in September 1901 in Franklin County. He was born August 1878 and died 22 March 1909 in Fort Smith.

1.1.1.6.5. IDA MAE FLORENCE₅ PENDERGRASS (Benjamin Franklin₄, Jason C₃, James₂, Spencer₁),born September 1874 in Arkansas, married William Thomas Scott, son of Micajah Scott and Milly Ann Worley, in 1893, born March 1870 Tennessee.

William Thomas Scott and Ida Mae Florence Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.1.6.5.1. TROY T₆ SCOTT was born in August 1893 in Arkansas.

1.1.1.6.5.2. OLEN G SCOTT was born in February 1895 in Arkansas.

1.1.1.6.5.3. JEWELL FRANKLIN SCOTT, born 24 November 1899 in Arkansas, died 1 November 1988 in Van Buren, age 88. He married Mary Woods 22 December 1920 in Crawford. She was born about 1904 in Oklahoma.

1.1.1.6.6. GEORGE WILLARD₅ PENDERGRASS (Benjamin Franklin₄, Jason C₃, James₂, Spencer₁) born 19 September 1879 in Arkansas, died 6 November 1948 in Paris, Arkansas, married Olivia₄“Zone” Boyd, daughter of Ben F Boyd and Olivia E, on 8 January 1905 in Franklin, born 11 October 1888 in Missouri, died September 1980 in Fort Smith. (A k a Willard George)

George Willard Pendergrass nd Olivia E “Zone”Boyd had the following children:

1.1.1.6.6.1. WILLARD M₆ PENDERGRASS born 1909 in Arkansas, married Loretta DiGiacomo on 20 August 1936 in Yell, Arkansas. She was born about 1914 in Arkansas.

1.1.1.6.6.2. GLENN PENDERGRASS was born about 1923 in Arkansas.

1.1.1.6.7. ARTIE VIRGIL₅ PENDERGRASS (Benjamin Franklin₄, Jason C₃, James₂, Spencer₁) was born about 1887 in Arkansas, and married Jennie V Unknown. She was born in 1887 in Texas.

Artie Virgil Pendergrass and Jennie V had the following children:

1.1.1.6.7.1. PAUL O₆ PENDERGRASS was born in 1905 in Oklahoma.

1.1.1.6.7.2. TANDY L PENDERGRASS was born in 1907 in Oklahoma.

1.1.1.6.7.3. BENNIE PENDERGRASS was born about 1909 in Oklahoma.

1.1.1.8.1. URSULA “SULA”₅ PENDERGRASS (James Monroe₄, Jason C₃, James₂, Spencer₁), born 14 October 1870 in Arkansas, died 3 May 1930 in Crawford, age 60, married Elijah S Hunter on 27 November 1886 in Franklin County, Arkansas. He was born about 1865 in Mississippi and died in 1950 (Age: 85).

Elijah S. Hunter and Ursula “Sula” Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.1.8.1.1. FREDERICK GRAHAM HUNTER, born 28 April 1888 in Arkansas, died 1933, at age 45, married Margaret “Maggie” Unknown, who was born 1884 in Arkansas.

1.1.1.8.1.2. FAY T HUNTER was born in March 1891 in Arkansas.

1.1.1.8.1.3. JAMES DICK HUNTER, born in June 1896 in Arkansas, died in 1931 (Age: 35).

1.1.1.8.1.4. JEWELL HUNTER was born in October 1898 in Arkansas.

1.1.1.8.1.5. PAUL HUNTER, born about 1906 in Arkansas,married Jesse W Unknown, born about 1908 in Arkansas.

1.1.1.8.1.6. SULA HUNTER was born about 1909 in Arkansas.

1.1.1.8.2. SUSAN M “SUSIE”₅ PENDERGRASS (James Monroe₄, Jason C₃, James₂, Spencer₁), born 14 October 1873 in Arkansas, died 10 September 1939 in Sebastian, married Robert E Lee King on 24 December 1893, born about 1870 in Arkansas.

Robert E Lee King and Susan M “Susie” Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.1.8.2.1. MARGIE KING was born in April 1895 in Arkansas.

1.1.1.8.2.2. LATTIE KING was born in September 1898 in Arkansas.

1.1.1.8.2.3. ERRICK KING was born about 1902 in Arkansas.

1.1.1.8.2.4. ROBERT E KING was born about 1903 in Arkansas.

1.1.1.8.2.5. JAMES W KING was born about 1908 in Arkansas.

1.1.1.8.2.6. GERALDINE KING was born about 1915 in Arkansas.

1.1.1.8.4. LOLA M₅ PENDERGRASS (James Monroe₄, Jason C₃, James₂, Spencer₁),born 10 March 1878 in Arkansas, died 1963, age 85, married Colquitt Wilson on 2 February 1902 in Crawford, Arkansas. He was born about 1878 in Georgia.

Colquitt Wilson and Lola M Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.1.8.4.1. NORMAN C WILSON was born about 1903 in Arkansas.

1.1.1.8.4.2. DOROTHY A WILSON was born about 1905 in Arkansas.

1.1.2.2.4. NAOMI JANE₅ PENDERGRASS (Alfred B₄, Atha₃,James₂, Spencer₁), born 1866 in Alabama, married Arthur Reynolds, son of John Reynolds and Katherine Story, on 1 October 1882 in Alabama. He was born 14 September 1865 in Alabama and died 4 July 1950 in Cookville, Titus County, Texas.

Naomi Jane Pendergrass and Arthur Reynolds had the following children:

1.1.2.2.4.1. EMMA W REYNOLDS was born in September 1883 in Alabama.

1.1.2.2.4.2. ALBERT W REYNOLDS was born in December 1885 in Alabama

1.1.2.2.4.3. PEARL REYNOLDS was born in March 1887 in Alabama.

1.1.2.2.4.4. WARREN REYNOLDS was born about 1888 in Alabama.

1.1.2.2.4.5. MAUD G REYNOLDS was born in July 1889 in Alabama.

1.1.2.2.4.6. VICTOR H REYNOLDS was born in May 1891 in Alabama.

1.1.2.2.4.7. AUTHER [ARTHUR?] REYNOLDS was born November 1894 in Alabama.

1.1.2.2.4.8. INAH L REYNOLDS was born in December 1896 in Alabama.

1.1.2.2.4.9. ALFORD J REYNOLDS was born in April 1898 in Alabama

1.1.2.2.4.10. CLAUD REYNOLDS was born in May 1900 in Alabama.

1.1.2.2.4.11. ORBIA REYNOLDS was born about 1904 in Texas.

1.1.2.2.4.12. MALCOLM NEIL REYNOLDS was born about 1907 in Texas.

1.1.2.2.4.13. WILLIE KATY REYNOLDS was born about 1910 in Texas.

1.1.2.5.2. JAMES LEWIS₅ PENDERGRASS (Pleasant Wilbourne₄, Atha₃, James₂, Spencer₁), born in March 1862 in Alabama, married Jerussia R Brock in 1882. She was born in March 1868 in Alabama.

James Lewis Pendergrass and Jerussia R Brock had the following children:

1.1.2.5.2.1. WILLIE₆ PENDERGRASS was born in August 1887 in Alabama.

1.1.2.5.2.2. LATISHA PENDERGRASS was born in April 1889 in Alabama.

1.1.2.5.2.3. WALTER PENDERGRASS was born in May 1891 in Alabama.

1.1.2.5.2.4. MARY J PENDERGRASS was born in August 1893 in Alabama.

1.1.2.5.2.5. WALLACE H PENDERGRASS was born about 1896 in Alabama.

1.1.2.5.2.6. JOHN OLIVER PENDERGRASS, born 1898 in Alabama, died suddenly on 9 September 1954 in Free-stone, Texas, while on a trip there. He married (1) Mary Anne Moody, daughter of Frank Moody and Sarah Davis, born 1904 in Texas and died on 16 September 1938 in Section, Alabama. He married (2) Velma Gant in Alabama on 14 December, 1944.

1.1.2.5.2.7. ADAD PENDERGRASS was born about 1904 in Alabama.

1.1.2.5.2.8. LILA PENDERGRASS was born about 1904 in Alabama.

1.1.2.5.2.9. JESSE T PENDERGRASS was born about 1909 in Alabama.

1.1.2.5.2.10. MISSOURI PENDERGRASS, born in 1910 in Alabama, and married Dewey Robert Trotman on 4 July 1926 in Section, Jackson, Alabama. He was born in 1909 in Texas.

1.1.2.5.3. ANDREW P₅ PENDERGRASS (Pleasant Wilbourne₄, Atha₃, James₂, Spencer₁), born 13 August 1862 in Alabama, died 14 September 1942 in Jackson County, married (1) Mary Ann Lee on 20 February 1883 in Jackson, and (2) Paralee Farmer, daughter of William Farmer, on 3 December 1899 also in Jackson, born there 28 June 1874, died there 2 February 1948..

Andrew P Pendergrass and Mary Ann Lee had the following children:

1.1.2.5.3.1. TALULA NAOMI₆ PENDERGRASS, born 17 February 1887 in Alabama, died 21 November 1964 in Fyffe, married Henry Oliver Owens, son of Andrew Jackson Owens and Caldonia Clifton, about 1929 in Alabama, based on the 1930 census. He was born on 15 September 1881 in Alabama and died on 30 November 1943 in DeKalb County. .

1.1.2.5.3.2. ALTIA R PENDERGRASS, born 25 May 1892 in Alabama, died 31 March 1947 in Fort Payne, married Grover Cleveland Matchen, who was born on 15 February 1893 in Alabama and died on 13 February 1949.

1.1.2.5.3.3. HARVEY BURTON PENDERGRASS was born on 11 December 1895 in Alabama and married Willie J Fondren on 19 August 1912 in Section, Alabama. She was born in 1893.

Andrew P Pendergrass and Paralee Farmer had the following children:

1.1.2.5.3.4. FRANCIS A. PENDERGRASS was born about 1900 in Alabama.

1.1.2.5.3.5. HOUSTON PENDERGRASS, born 1902 in Alabama, died 18 March 1923 in Tuscaloosa.

1.1.2.5.3.6. OLIVER PORTER PENDERGRASS, born 1903 in Alabama, died 26 July 1968 in Fort Payne. On 16 November 1925 in Section, Jackson County, Alabama, he married Nellie Ball, who was born in 1909 in Alabama.

1.1.2.5.3.7. ETHEL MAE PENDERGRASS, born 5 January 1905 in Alabama, died 6 April 1968 in Scottsboro, married Hiram Kay 20 August 1922 in Jackson County, born there 14 October 1891 and died on 9 January 1976 in Scottsboro.

1.1.2.5.3.8. BERTHA LEE PENDERGRASS, born 6 February 1906 in Alabama, died 9 June 1984 in Scottsboro, married Clarence Emanuel Boozer 9 March 1924 in Section. He was born on 27 October 1904 in Alabama, died in 1951.

1.1.2.4.3.9. EMMA PENDERGRASS was born about 1915 in Alabama.

1.1.2.5.6. PARALEE J₅ PENDERGRASS (Pleasant Wilbourne₄, Atha₃, James₂, Spencer₁) born about 1875 in Kirby. Alabama, died 22 January 1923 in Fulton. She married (1) Perry Lee MacAbee/McBee on 28 July 1891 in Marshall County, born 12 March 1869 in Banks County, Georgia, died 1899 in Fyffe, and (2) William Jack Middlebrooks on 25 December 1900 in Jack-son, born about 1862 in Tallapoosa, died 4 August 1920 in Jackson County, Alabama..

Paralee J Pendergrass and Perry Lee MacAbee had the following children:

1.1.2.5.6.1. ARMINDA₆ McABEE, born 10 September 1892, died 31 January 1977. On 15 June 1910 in Jackson, Al-abama, she married John Franklin “Johnny” Moore, born 1893 in Alabama.

1.1.2.5.6.2. WILLIAM HENRY McABEE, born 2 June 1894 in Marshall County, died 14 May 1987 in Scottsboro..

1.1.2.5.6.3. WALLACE WHITE McABEE. born 15 March 1898 in Marshall, died 2 March 1979 in Langston.

Paralee J Pendergrass and William Jack Middlebrooks had the following children:

1.1.2.5.6.4. IDA₆ ARIZONA L MIDDLEBROOKS, born 4 April 1901 in Scottsboro, died 1 September 1975.

1.1.2.5.6.5. ELIZABETH “LIZZIE” MIDDLEBROOKS was born 1903

1.1.2.5.6.6. CHARLIE J MIDDLEBROOKS was born 1907

1.1.2.5.6.7. ANDREW MIDDLEBROOKS was born 1910

1.1.2.5.6.8. ALICE MIDDLEBROOKS was born 1913

1.1.2.5.6.9. JAMES “JIMMIE” MIDDLEBROOKS was born 1915

1.1.2.7.4. WILLIAM ATHA₅ LAND (Nancy Morning₄ Pendergrass, Atha₃, James₂, Spencer₁), born in February 1870 in Ala-bama, married Mary C Dawson, born 1872, on 26 January 1890 in Randolph, Arkansas.

William “Atha” Land and Mary C Dawson had the following children:

1.1.2.7.4.1. ADA₆ LAND was born September 1892 in Arkansas.

1.1.2.7.4.2. OMA₆ ETHEL LAND was born June 1898 in Arkansas.

1.1.2.7.4.3. ISAAC O LAND was born 1901 in Oregon.

1.1.2.7.4.4. ETTA “FLORENCE” LAND was born 1903 in Oregon.

1.2.1.1.2. MARY A “POLLY”₅ PENDERGRASS (WillisR₄, JamesAlexander₃, Thornton₂, Spencer₁) born 1844 in Alabama, married (1) William B Romans on 1 September 1860 and (2) James Holcomb on 12 December 1885 in Jackson County.

William B Romans and Mary A “Polly” Pendergrass had the following children:

1,2,1,1,2,1, WILLIAM S₆ ROMANS, born November 1866 in Alabama, married Permelia “Addie” Walls on 17 Janu-

ary 1892 in Marshall County, Alabama. She was born 1874 in Alabama.

1.2.1.1.2.2. MARY A ROMANS was born about 1871 in Alabama.

1.2.1.1.2.3. RICHARD “DICK” ROMANS, born April 1874 in Alabama, died 10 August 1930 in Scottsboro. He married Alice, “Allie” Norris on 28 July 1891 in Jackson, Alabama. She was born April 1878 in Tennessee.

1.2.1.1.4. WILLIAM H₅ PENDERGRASS (WillisR₄, JamesAlexander₃, Thornton₂, Spencer₁), born August 1848 in Alabama, married Julia Ann Norman 4 July 1876 in Erath, Texas, born 1858 in Arkansas. All children were born in Texas except Stella..

William H Pendergrass and Julia Ann Norman had the following children:

1,2,1,1,4,1, MARY I PENDERGRASS was born about 1877

1,2,1,1,4,2, WILLIAM A PENDERGRASS was born about 1878.

1,2,1,1,4,3, WALTER P PENDERGRASS was born about 1883

1.2.1.1.4.4. NANCY E PENDERGRASS was born about 1886.

1.2.1.1.4.5. EVENS PENDERGRASS was born about 1887

1.2.1.1.4.6. DORA M PENDERGRASS, born 18 March 1889, married a Lee.

1.2.1.1.4.7. LUTA PPENDERGRASS was born May 1891.

1.2.1.1.4.8. STELLA O PENDERGRASS was born 9 November 1896 in Texas County, Missouri.

1.2.1.1.6. SAMUEL E/A₅ PENDERGRASS, (WillisR₄, JamesAlexander₃, Thornton₂, Spencer₁) born July 1851, married Necie Jane McClain 1 August 1870 in Limestone County,, Alabama, born about 1856 in Georgia. All children were born in Alabama.

Samuel E or A Pendergrass and Necie Jane McClain had the following children:

1.2.1.1.6.1. JOHN THOMAS₆ PENDERGRASS, born 7 April 1872 in Limestone County, died 14 April 1944 in Floyd, Georgia, married Annie Cynthia Garner, born 24 August 1876 in Whitesburg, Georgia, died 18 June 1954 in Lindale, Georgia.

1.2.1.1.6.2. MARY ELLEN PENDERGRASS, born November 1872, died 9 March 1933 in Etowah, did not marry.

1.2.1.1.6.3. NECIE E PENDERGRASS was born August 1876.

1.2.1.1.6.4. MILTON MONROE PENDERGRASS, born 25 September 1877, died 18 July 1965 in Floyd, Georgia. In 1900 he married (1) Maggie Unknown, who was born there June 1874, and then (2) Lela Bell Nixon, who was born 30 July 1891 in Georgia, and died there 28 October 1978.

1.2.1.1.6.5. SARAH J PENDERGRASS was born September 1879

1.2.1.1.6.6. SAMUEL F PENDERGRASS was born September 1882.

1.2.1.1.6.7. DELLA I PENDERGRASS was born June 1886.

1.2.1.1.6.8. LEOLES PENDERGRASS was born September 1888.

1.2.1.1.6.9. WILLIS W PENDERGRASS was born December 1890.

1.2.1.1.6.10. REBECCA PENDERGRASS was born January 1894.

1.2.1.1.6.11. WILLIE M PENDERGRASS was born August 1898.

1.2.1.1.7. MARTHA ANN “MATTIE”₅ PENDERGRASS, (WillisR₄, JamesAlexander₃, Thornton₂, Spencer₁) born 18 July 1852 in Alabama, died 26 January 1932, married (1) Thomas J McClain, who died about 1876. She married (2) George W Whitehead, born March 1862, on 18 September 1885 in Jackson County, Alabama. All Martha’s children were born in Alabama.

Thomas J McClain and Martha Ann Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.1.1.7.1. JOHN MCCLAIN was born 1871 in Marshall County, Alabama.

1.2.1.1.7.2. GEORGE MCCLAIN was born about 1874.

1.2.1.1.7.3. WILLIS MORGAN MCCLAIN, born 22 May 1976 in Marshall County, died 19 April 1942 in Etowah.

On 27 August 1896 in Marshall, he married Sarah Elizabeth Guthrie, born 7 July 1878, died 18 November 1963 in Alabama..

George W Whitehead and Martha Ann Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.1.1.7.4. NANCY E “ROSIE” WHITEHEAD was born February 1887.

1.2.1.1.7.5. MARY J WHITEHEAD was born April 1889.

1.2.1.1.7.6. SUSAN WHITEHEAD was born March 1992.

1.2.1.1.7.7. CHARLES L WHITEHEAD was born April 1895.

1.2.1.1.7.8. JAMES T WHITEHEAD was born April 1897.

1.2.1.1.7.9. MATTIE A WHITEHEAD was born June 1899.

1.2.1.1.8. THOMAS L₅ PENDERGRASS, (WillisR₄, JamesAlexander₃, Thornton₂, Spencer₁) born 1854 in Alabama, died 28 November 1914 in Jackson County. He married Martha E Cunningham there on 13 February 1876. She was born 1858 in Ala-bama and died 26 May 1948 in Jackson County. All children were born in Alabama.

Thomas L Pendergrass and Martha E Cunningham had the following children:

1.2.1.1.8.1. JAMES CALVIN PENDERGRASS, born May 1877, died 24 May 1946 in Jackson.

1.2.1.1.8.2. SARAH J PENDERGRASS was born May 1884.

1.2.1.1.8.3. FANNY F PENDERGRASS was born August 1884.

1.2.1.1.8.4. ZILPHY A PENDERGRASS was born May 1888.

1.2.1.2.1. JOHN ALEXANDER GREEN₅ PENDERGRASS [Jr], (JohnAlexanderPresley,Sr₄, JamesAlexander₃, Thornton₂, Spencer₁) born 7 August 1848, died 27 May 1912 in Dekalb County, married Lucinda “Cindy” Watkins, daughter of William Watkins and Keziah Clark, on 28 June 1880, according to their verified marriage license and return. However, in the 1900 Cen-sus, they stated they had been married for 30 years, and their first child was born in 1872. Lucinda was born June 1851 and died in Jackson County, Alabama in 1915. .[Perhaps they “jumped the broom”?] All children were born in Alabama.

John Alexander Green Pendergrass and Lucinda Watkins had the following children:

1.2.1.2.1.1. WILLIAM ALEXANDER₆ PENDERGRASS, born 2 July 1870 in Limestone County, died 21 September 1959 in Guntersville.

1.2.1.2.1.2. JOHN J PENDERGRASS was born about 1872 and died in Marshall County. He married Ada Lawson on 12 February 1890 in Lauderdale.

1.2.1.2.1.3. JAMES MCCLENDON “JIM” PENDERGRASS, born 22 December 1873/4 in Jackson County, died 21 September or 4 March 1962 in Guntersville, Marshall County. He married (1) Idella “Della” Smith (Holmon) on 18 April 1897. She was born November 1871 in Tennessee and died 16 March 1929 in Marshall County. He married (2) Nannie R Harbin.

1.2.1.2.1.4. HENRY JACKSON “JACK”MONROE PENDERGRASS, born 26 March 1876 in Guntersville, died 15 November 1968 in Shelbyville, Tennessee. He married (1) Josie A Holman in Madison, Alabama, on 1 October 1899. She was born about 1885 in Tennessee and died in 1911. He married (2) Martha Jane Smith (Adams) (Drennon), born 6 October 1882 or 1886, daughter of Mike S Smith and Mary Frances Adams, (second marriage for each) once on June 30, 1938 in Bedford County, Tennessee, and again on 4 November 1943 in Madison County, Alabama. Both marriages are verified but remain unexplained. According to her death certificate, Jack fathered Hettie Irene Pendergrass in 1906, apparently with his aunt by marriage (3) Maggie Cagle (Mahaley?), born 1882 in Tennessee and died 1936 in Tennessee. It’s unknown whether they married.

1.2.1.2.1.5. ISOM B PENDERGRASS, born June 1879 in Alabama, died 26 March 1958 in Murfreesboro, Tennessee. He married (1) his first cousin Myrtle Watkins, daughter of Greenwood B Watkins and Caldonia Pendergrass, about 1908. She was born March 1887 in Alabama and died there. He married (2) Jennie F Brown on 22 January 1927 in Bedford, Tennessee. She was born 7 May 1907 in Coffee County, Tennessee, and died 16 May 1940 in Rutherford County, Tennessee.

1.2.1.2.1.6. GEORGE ELLIS WASHINGTON PENDERGRASS, born 30 April 1882 in Marshall County, died 19 December 1980 in Alabama.

1.2.1.2.1.7. DENNIS FLEETWOOD PENDERGRASS, born 7 March 1884 in Marshall County, died 4 April 1966 in Guntersville. On 15 September 1907 in Jackson County, he married Mahalie Mary Holcomb, born 30 December 1990 in Alabama, died 13 October 1969 in Guntersville.

1.2,1,2,1.8. ROBERT ERSKIN “ROB” PENDERGRASS, born 2 July 1888 in Jackson County, died 12 December 1929 in Mooresville. On 19 December 1909 in Scottsboro, he married Josie Romans, who was born 1 September 1891 in Jackson County, Alabama, and died 29 July 1950 in Shelbyville, Bedford County, Tennessee.

1.2,1,2,1.9. KATIE SUE PENDERGRASS, born 19 April 1892 in Marshall, died November 1990 in Guntersville. She married Walter J Holman. Sr on 30 November 1930 in Jaxkson County, Alabama.

1.2.1.2.2. JAMES DAVID₅, “JIM” WILBOURNE PENDERGRASS, (John Alexander Presley₄, James Alexander₃,Thornton, SpencerSr.) was born on April 1853, and died on 26 November 1915 in Colbert County. He married (1) Mary Elizabeth McClain in 1869 in Limestone. She was,born about 1851 in Alabama, and died in 1879. On 13 February 1881, he married (2) Nancy Catherine “Kate”Marsh, who was born about 1869 in Limestone.

James David W Pendergrass and Mary Elizabeth McClain had the following children

1.2.1.2.2.1. IDA,PENDERGRASS, born 1 May 1873 in Alabama, died 23 November 1958 in Memphis, Tennessee..

1.2.1.2.2.2. ROSËLLE TILTON “ELEY” PENDERGRASS, born 5 February 1877 in Jackson County, died 8 February 1934 in Gilmore, Arkansas. He married Florence Leola Key on 31 December 1898 in Jackson County, Alabama. She was born 27 December 1883 in Jackson County and died 18 March 1933 in Lepanto, Arkansas.

1.2.1.2.2.3. JAMES EDWARD PENDERGRASS, born 6 March 1879,in Marshall, died there 26 September 1948.

James David W Pendergrass and Nancy Catherine Marsh had the following children:

1.2.1.2.2.4. DORA,PENDERGRASS was born October 1884 in Alabama.

1.2.1.2.2.5. WILLIAM JOHN ALEXANDER “WILLIE” PENDERGRASS, born 4 December 1887 in Scottsboro,died 25 October 1918 in Florence. He married Ann Johnson Hardwick on 22 May 1904 in Lauderdale, Alabama. She was born 14 October 1887 in Wayne County, Tennessee, and died 3 July 1976 in Tuscumbia, Colbert County, Alabama.

1.2.1.2.2.6. JAMES PRESTON PENDERGRASS was born June 1890 in Alabama..

1.2.1.2.2.7. EMMA O PENDERGRASS was born January 1893 in Alabama..

1.2.1.2.2.8. PEARL PENDERGRASS was born about 1902 in Alabama..

1.2.1.2.2.9. JESSE PENDERGRASS was born about 1904 in Alabama.

1.2.1.2.3. HENRY “HUGH”₅ PENDERGRASS, (John Alexander Presley₄, James Alexander₃,Thornton₂, SpencerSr₁) born October 1855, married Mary “Molly” Cox, born 1857, daughter of George W and Tabitha C.on 10 January 1878, Jackson County.

Henry “Hugh” Pendergrass and Mary “Molly” Cox had the following children:

1.2.1.2.3.1. FRANCES BEASON₆PENDERGRASS,born 1 November 1879 in Alabama,died 23 April 1952 in Kellogg, Idaho. She married a McClain.

1.2.1.2.3.2. LELA M PENDERGRASS was born September 1883 in Arkansas.

1.2.1.2.3.3. ELLA P PENDERGRASS was born December 1885 in Arkansas.

1.2.1.2.3.4. MAGGIE A PENDERGRASS was born August 1888 in Arkansas.

1.2.1.2.3.5. JESSE W PENDERGRASS was born November 1891 in Arkansas.

1.2.1.2.3.6. OSCAR B PENDERGRASS was born October 1894 in Arkansas.

1.2.1.2.4. WILLIAM MCCLENDON₆PENDERGRASS, (John Alexander Presley₄, James Alexander₃,Thornton₂, SpencerSr₁) born 4 April 1858, died 13 April 1958 in Jackson County. On 1 October 1884, he married Mary Jane Cunningham, born November1860, and died on 1 October 1884. All children were born in Alabama.

William McClendon Pendergrass ad Mary Jane Cunningham had the following children:

1.2.1.2.4.1. BASCOM D PENDERGRASS was born February 1886.

1.2.1.2.4.2. GEORGE P PENDERGRASS was born February 1888.

1.2.1.2.4.3. OSCAR A PENDERGRASS was born April 1891.

1.2.1.2.4.4. MAUDE M PENDERGRASS was born December 1894.

1.2.1.2.5. CALDONIA₅PENDERGRASS (John Alexander Presley₄,James Alexander₃,Thornton₂,SpencerSr₁) born September

1858, died between 1994 and the 1900 census. On 18 September 1883 in Jackson County, she married Greenwood B Watkins, son of William Watkins and Keziah Clark, born October 1847 in Tennessee and died after 1900. (This Caldonia is easily confused with her distant cousin Caldonia ***D*** Pendergrass, born in Alabama in 1858 and daughter of Minerva C Southerland and Phillip Pendergrass, son of “Buncombe” John. Caldonia D married George Washington Cantrell and moved to Oklahoma)

Greenwood B Watkins and Caldonia Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.1.2.5.1. MYRTLE₆ WATKINS,born March 1887 in Alabama. She married her first cousin Isom B Pendergrass, son of John Alexander Green Pendergrass [Jr] and Lucinda “Cindy” Watkins, about 1908. He was born June 1879 in Alabama and died 26 March 1958 in Murfreesboro, Tennessee.

1.2.1.2.5.2. WILLIAM ALEXANDER “ALEX” WATKINS, born 1 September 1893 in Alabama,died 1 July 1968 in Shelbyville, Tennessee. He married his first cousin Susie B Pendergrass, daughter of Wiley Willis Pendergrass and Maggie Cagle. She was born 14 May 1901 in Alabama and died 25 February 1969.

1.2.1.2.5.3. MARY ELLA WATKINS, born 15 January 1897 in Jackson County, Alabama and died 1 April 1925 in Murfreesboro, Tennessee. She married John C Cagle, who was born about 1896 in Alabama,

1.2.1.2.7 WILEY WILLIS₆ PENDERGRASS, (John Alexander Presley₄, James Alexander₃,Thornton₂, SpencerSr.) born 26 March 1876 in Limestone County, died 15 November 1968 in Shelbyville, Tennessee. He married Maggie Cagle, daughter of William Cagle and Susan Burnett on 1 June 1900 in Perry, Tennessee. She was born 1882 in Tennessee and died there in 1936. It appears that Maggie had a child in 1906 with her nephew by marriage, Henry Jackson “Jack” Pendergrass.

Wiley Willis Pendergrass and Maggie Cagle had the following children:

1.2.1.2.7.1. ELIZABETH JANE₆ “WILLIE”PENDERGRASS born 13 September 1892 in Alabama, died 22 August 1958 in Shelbyville, Tennessee. She married (1) Harold M Downs, who was born about 1893 in Minnesota. She married (2) William McDougal about 1909, born 1890, and, (3) George William Pilkington.

1.2.1.2.7.2. HENRY PENDERGRASS was born in 1895.

1.2.1.2.7.3. ELMER PENDERGRASS was born in 1899.

1.2.1.2.7.4. SUSIE B PENDERGRASS, born 14 May 1901, died 25 February 1969. She married her first cousin William Alexander “Alex” Watkins, son of Caldonia Pendergrass and Greenwood Watkins, who was born 1 September 1893 in Alabama and died 1 July 1968 in Shelbyville, Tennessee.

1.2.1.2.7.5. WILLIS PENDERGRASS was born about 1903 in Alabama.

1.2.1.2.2. LUCINDA₆PENDERGRASS (LandonWilliam,Pendergrass,JamesAlexander₃,Thornton₂,SpencerSr.), born about 1854 in Alabama, in 1874 married Robert Roland, born November 1846 in Tennessee, where all their children were born..

Robert Roland and Lucinda Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.1.3.2.1. TORRY ROLAND, was born October 1883.

1.2.1.3.2.2. MARY ROLAND was born May 1886.

1.2.1.3.2.3. NANNIE ROLAND was born October 1887.

1.2.1.3.2.4. WILLIE ROLAND was born August 1889.

1.2.1.3.2.5. ROBERT ROLAND,JR was born June 1898.

1.2.4.13.1 SARAH LUELLEN₅,”LULA” WITCHER, (Evaline/Adaline,Pendergrass, Henry Bernard₄,Thornton₃,Spencer₁), born 19 November 1883 in Kentucky, died 10 April 1950 Indianapolis, married George Barton “Bart” Carter, born 1882.

George Barton Carter and Sarah Luellen Witcher had the following children:

1.2.4.13.1.1. BURTON,CARTER was born about 1906 in Kentucky.

1.2.4.13.1.2. CHESTER BISHOP CARTER, born 9 September 1906 inTennessee, died 14 January 1963, Indianapolis,

1.2.4.13.1.3. DENTON ELLIS CARTER₆, born 17 May 1910 in Scottsville, died October 1949 in Salt Lakt City, married (1) Frances Agnes Jones 21 May 1934 in Montana, born 1914 in Hinsdale, (2) Myrna Meyers, born about 1919.

1.2.4.13.1.4. DEAN CARTER [*female*] was born about 1917 in Kentucky.

1.3.1.1.1. WILLIAM B₅ SPARKMAN (Silas Joseph₄, Edy₃ Pendergrass, Spencer, Jr, Spencer₁),born December 1859 in Texas, on 22 December 1887 married Sallie Bell Hill in Cooke County, Texas. She died between 1898, and the 1900 census...

William B Sparkman and Sallie Bell Hill had the following children:

1.3.1.1.1.1. EFFIE₆ SPARKMAN, born in January 1889 in Indian Territory [Oklahoma?].

1.3.1.1.1.2. MALLIE SPARKMAN was born in February 1891 in Indian Territory.

1.3.1.1.1.3. JOSIE SPARKMAN was born in August 1892 in Indian Territory.

1.3.1.1.1.4. SILAS SPARKMAN was born in March 1895 in Indian Territory.

1.3.1.1.1.5. OMA SPARKMAN was born in February 1898 in Indian Territory.

1.3.1.1.2. JOSEPH W₅ SPARKMAN (Silas Joseph₄, Edy₃ Pendergrass, Spencer₂ Jr, Spencer₁), born September 1860 in Texas, married Ada Unknown, who was born about 1874 in Kentucky.

Joseph W Sparkman and Ada Unknown had the following children:

1.3.1.1.2.1. MAMIE SPARKMAN was born about 1888 in Indian Territory, Oklahoma.

1.3.1.1.2.2. WILLIS SPARKMAN was born about 1891 in Texas.

1.3.1.1.2.3. MABEL SPARKMAN was born about 1892 in Texas.

1.3.1.1.2.4. ALICE SPARKMAN was born about 1896 in Indian Territory, Oklahoma.

1.3.1.1.2.5. MALINDA SPARKMAN, born about 1899 in Indian Territory, Oklahoma.

1.4.2.6.1. REUBEN GREEN₅PENDERGRASS(WmPleasant₄, JamesWilbourne₃Sr, Joel₂, Spencer₁) was born January 1877 and married Velma “Alice” Funderberg.

Reuben Green Pendergrass and Velma “Alice” Funderberg had the following children

- 1.4.2.6.1.1. MARION DELANEY PENDERGRASS was born about 1909 and died in 1975..
- 1.4.2.6.1.2. ANSON CARL PENDERGRASS was born about 1910 and died in 2001.
- 1.4.2.6.1.3. LEWIS PENDERGRASS was born and died in 1913..
- 1.4.2.6.1.4. LUCILLE PENDERGRASS was born in 1913 and died in infancy in 1919.
- 1.4.2.6.1.5. BERNICE AGNES PENDERGRASS, born 23 March 1915 in Estoka, Fisher County, Texas, died 6 January 2000. On 6 June 1940 in Sweetwater, Texas, she married Leonard George Rotan, who died 28 April 1988 in Brownwood.
- 1.4.2.6.1.6. J W PENDERGRASS was born about 1917 and died in 1993.
- 1.4.2.6.1.7. CECIL NEIL PENDERGRASS was born about 1920 and died in 1966.
- 1.4.2.6.1.8. EDWARD JOHN PENDERGRASS was born about 1925 and died in 2012.

1.4.2.7.2. THOMAS JEFFERSON₅ PENDERGRASS (JamesWilbourne₃ Jr,JamesWilbourne₃ Sr,Joel₁, Spencer₁),born about 1877 in Alabama, died 18 April 1967 in Throckmorton, Texas, on 13 January 1898. married Mary Orlena Weldon, born 26 February 1879 in Comanche County, Texas, and died 20 January 1908 in Throckmorton, Texas:All children were born in Texas.

Thomas Jefferson Pendergrass and Mary Orlena Weldon had the following children:

- 1.4.2.7.2.1. MARY LEE PENDERGRASS born 18 June 1904, died 9 January 1994 in Odessa, married an Achuck.
- 1.4.2.7.2.2. WILLIE MYRTLE PENDERGRASS, born 14 February 1905, died 21 May 1996 in Humble, Harris County, and married a Smith.
- 1.4.2.7.2.3. IVA GALE PENDERGRASS born 13 April 1906, died 14 October 1990 in Johnson, married a Moore.
- 1.4.2.7.2.4. INFANT DAUGHTER PENDERGRASS was born and died 20 January 1908.
- 1.4.2.7.2.5. THOMAS ALVIN PENDERGRASS born 22 September 1915, died 16 July 1966. in Fort Worth.

1.4.3.5.2. JOSEPH OSCAR “BUD”PENDERGRASS, (William E or D₄ Pendergrass, Pleasant₁, Joel₂, Spencer₁) born 25 June 1979 in Byrdstown, died 5 March 1950 in Indianapolis, married Minnie E Reeder in 1898 in Pickett County, Tennessee. She was born 26 June 1883 in Overton County and died 29 January 1964 in Tennessee.

Joseph Oscar Pendergrass and Minnie E Reeder had the following children:

- 1.4.3.5.2.1. COY WEBSTER PENDERGRASS, born 26 November 1899 in Tennessee, died 16 January 1900 Pickett.
- 1.4.3.5.2.2. NANNIE MAE PENDERGRASS, born 23 July 1901 in Pickett, died there 3 June 1937, married a Riley.
- 1.4.3.5.2.3. LOUIS DALTON “BOSS” PENDERGRASS, born 16 October 1904 in Byrdstown, died 15 March 1984 in Tennessee, married (1) Shirley Mathie Garett in about 1920, born 9 January 1907 in Pickett and ded there 11 June 1964. He married (2) Gertrude Ada Clark, born 2 May 1910 in Pickett, died 15 May 1997 in Cookeville.
- 1.4.3.5.2.4. JAMES F PENDERGRASS, born 6 August 1907 n Byrdstown, died in infancy there 17 April 1908.
- 1.4.3.5.2.5..AUDA BELL PENDERGRASS, born 25 December 1914 iin Byrdstown, Tennessee, died 9 June 1990 in Nashville, married a Young.

1.4.3.6.4. ANDREW P₁ PENDERGRASS (Joseph H₁, Pleasant₁, Joel₂, Spencer₁),born 12 March 1892 in Tennessee, died 31 December 1967 in Byrdstown, Tennessee, married Maudie M Unknown, born 1892 in Tennessee and died on 18 March 1972.

Andrew P Pendergrass and Mauda M had the following children:

- 1.4.3.6.4.1. HAZEL₆ PENDERGRASS, born 27 August 1912 in Tennessee, died on 21 June 1922.
- 1.4.3.6.4.2. WEBSTER PENDERGRASS, born 1915 in Tennessee, married Mildred Carter on 20 June 1937 in Lincoln, Tennessee, She was born about 1914 in Tennessee.
- 1.4.3.6.4.3. WANZA CLEO PENDERGRASS [*male*], born 12 September 1915 in Tennessee, died 3 October 1990, married Geraldine Sells on 12 March 1938 in Overton County, born 17 February 1914 in Tennessee and died on 6 January 2005.

1.4.4.1.1, THOMAS G₅ PARKER (Mary Serena₄ Pendergrass,William₃, Joel₃, Spencer₁), born about 1869 in Texas, married Leila Cox on 2 December 1892 in Comanche County, Texas. She was born about 1873 in Texas.

Thomas G Parker and Leila Cox had the following children:

- 1.4.4.1.1.1. DRISCOLL G₂ PARKER was born about 1894 in Texas.
- 1.4.4.1.1.2. LOLITA PARKER was born about 1898 in Texas.
- 1.4.4.1.1.3. MARGUERITE PARKER was born about 1904 in Texas.

1.4.4.1.2. FANNIE PARKER (Mary Serena₄ Pendergrass,William₃ Pendergrass, Joel₁ Pendergrass, Spencer₁ Pendergrass) was born in October 1873 in Texas. She married Asa “Acie” T Zachery, born November 1868 in Kentucky, in about 1891.

Fannie Parker and Asa T Zachery had the following children:

- 1.4.4.1.2.1. ELMORE ZACHERY was born in April 1893 in Texas.
- 1.4.4.1.2.2. MAYBELL ZACHERY was born in December 1894 in Texas.
- 1.4.4.1.2.3. CYRIL ZACHERY was born in February 1896 in Texas.
- 1.4.4.1.2.4. SEWEL ZACHERY was born in February 1900 in Texas.

1.4.4.2.1. WINFIELD PENDERGRASS, (MarionDelaney Pendergrass,William₃, Joel₁, Spencer₁), born 2 October 1869 in Texas, died 30 December 1921 in San Bernadino, married Sarah Elizabeth Cave on 2 October 1893 in Weed, New Mexico Territory. She was born 17 May 1877 in Rockdale, died 26 July 1960 in Modesto, California.

Winfield Pendergrass and Sarah Elizabeth Cave had the following children:

- 1.4.4.2.1.1. JOSEPH A PENDERGRASS, born 22 January 1895 near Weed, died in infancy 6 February 1895
- 1.4.4.2.1.2. ALMER PENDERGRASS, born 29 February 1896 in Ruidoso, died in infancy there 8 April 1896.
- 1.4.4.2.1.3. HAYDEN BRYAN PENDERGRASS. born 8 March 1897 in Ruidoso, died in infancy 24 April 1897.
- 1.4.4.2.1.4. LORA MAE PENDERGRASS, born 22 May 1898 in Otero, died 22 April 1987 in Modesto, California.
- 1.4.4.2.1.5. THOMAS NEWTON PENDERGRASS, born 27 August 1900 in Weed, died 10 September 1976 Clovis.
- 1.4.4.2.1.6. LEE WINFIELD PENDERGRASS, born 27 July 1902, died in infancy 22 November 1903 in Weed.

1.4.4.2.2. HAYDEN HECTOR₅ PENDERGRASS (MarionDelaney Pendergrass,William₃, Joel₁, Spencer₁), (MarionDelaney- Pendergrass,William₃, Joel₁, Spencer₁),, born 9 January 1873 in Texas, died 21 December 1953 in Benson, Arizona, married Frances Unknown, born about 1882 in México. All their children were born in Arizona.

Hayden Hector Pendergrass and Frances Unknown had the following children:

- 1.4.4.2.2.1. MADALENE PENDERGRASS was born about 1913.
- 1.4.4.2.2.2. MILDRED PENDERGRASS was born about 1915
- 1.4.4.2.2.3. MELVA PENDERGRASS was born about 1918.
- 1.4.4.2.2.4. LILLIAN BLANCHE PENDERGRASS was born 13 April 1920 in Palagoria.
- 1.4.4.2.2.5. DOREEN PENDERGRASS was born about 1925.

1.4.4.2.6. NEWTON ALLEN₅ PENDERGRASS [*twin*](Marion Delaney₄, William₃, Joel₁, Spencer₁) was born 1 April 1880 in Llano, Texas, and died 23 August 1933 in Mayhill, New Mexico. He married Amanda Hubbard Ehart on 4 January 1903 in Weed, New Mexico. She was born 19 December 1884, and died March 1987 in Carlsbad.

Newton Allen Pendergrass and Amanda Hubbard Ehart had the sollowing children:

- 1.4.4.2.6.1. LOLETE RUMA PENDERGRASS born 7 April 1904 in New Mexico, died 14 November 1991 Tacoma.
- 1.4.4.2.6.2. GLADYS ISABEL PENDERGRASS, born 26 November 1906, died 13 July 1992, married a Gilliland.
- 1.4.4.2.6.3. AUDREY SYBIL PENDERGRASS, born 7 March 1907, married a Southall.
- 1.4.4.2.6.4. KATHERINE MAY PENDERGRASS, born 17 December 1911 n Chavez, died 24 March 2011 in Grants, married Arrell Thomas Posey 23 May 1933 in Carrizozo, born about 1914 in New Mexico, died 4 October 1988 in Tularosa.
- 1.4.4.2.6.5. JOHN RILEY PENDERGRASS, born 28 December 1913 iin Weed, died 1 July 2002 in Carlsbad.
- 1.4.4.2.6.6. ALLEN A PENDERGRASS, born 16 June 1916 in Felix, died 27 November 2008 in Washington State.,
- 1.4.4.2.6.7. WLLIAM PAUL PENDERGRASS, born 14 September 1918 in Mayhill,died 3 October 1993 in Oregon.
- 1.4.4.2.6.8. DAISY PENDERGRASS, married a Jackson.

1.4.4.4.2. JOEL W₅ PENDERGRASS (John W₄ William₃, Joel₁, Spencer₁), was born on August 1876 in Goliad,Texas, and died on 12 July 1941 in Corpus Christi, Texas, of congestve heart failure.. He married Dora Belle Ross, daughter of John Calv-invRoss and Mary Frances Langston, who was born in 1882 in Texas.

Joel W Pendergrass and Dora Belle Ross had the following children:

- 1.4.4.4.2.1. CLIFTON PENDERGRASS was born in 1904 in Texas.
- 1.4.4.4.2.2. JOHNNIE PENDERGRASS was born in 1906 in Texas.
- 1.4.4.4.2.3. JAMES PENDERGRASS was born about 1910 in Texas.
- 1.4.4.4.2.4. JANICE PENDERGRASS was born and died in 1910 in Texas.
- 1.4.4.4.2.5. DORIS E PENDERGRASS,born 22 January 1914 in Texas, died 19 March 2000 in Corpus Christi.

1.4.4.4.7. LURLINE “BIRDIE”₅ PENDERGRASS (John W₄, William₃, Joel₁, Spencer₁), born February 1892 in Texas, died February 1977 in San Antonio, married Marmaduke “Duke” Vineyard Wittnebert, who was born about 1887 in Texas.

Duke V Wittnebert and Lurline “Birdie” Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.4.4.4.7.1. DUKE V WITTNEBERT JR. was born about 1917 in Texas.
- 1.4.4.4.7.2. LARRY WITTNEBERT was born about 1920 in Texas.
- 1.4.4.4.7.3. KATHRYN WITTNEBERT was born about 1922 in Texas.

1.4.4.9.1, LOVIA EMMALINE JENNINGS(RachelEmmaline William₃,Joel₁,Spencer₁ Sr), born 18 May 1888 in Sidney Co-man, Texas, died 6 January 1992. She married Volley Cephus Bass, who was born 1883 in Texas..

Volley Cephus Bass and Lovia Emmaline Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.4.4.9.1.1 JOHN THOMAS BASS, born 16 September 1911 in Texas, died 17 October 1952, and on 29 September 1934 in Cooke, he married Myrta Louise Hugon, born 1914 Texas, died 2001.
- 1.4.4.9.1.2. WAYNE HOWARD BASS born 1920, married Nora Chandler/Shandler on 29 June 1940 in Oklahoma..
- 1.4.4.9.1.3. LETA RUTH BASS, born 1928 n Texas, married a Fambrough, born 1928, died 2015.

Generation 6

1.1.1.1.1.1. SILAS LEONARD₆ ADAMS (Mariah Jane Pendergrass, John Jason₄, Jason C₃.James₁, Spencer₁), born 4 Septem-ber 1867 in Franklin,,Arkansas, died 22 September 1923 in Bisbee, Arizona. He was first married (or not) to an unknown woman with whom he had one child, then married (2) Queen “Victoria” Leddington when she was about age 17. [*see above*]

Silas Leonard Adams and Unknown Mother had the following child:

1.1.1.1.1.1.1. CLYDE MELVIN/B₇ ADAMS, born 13 July 1890 in Kansas, died June 1975 n Grosse Pointe, Michgan, married (1) Nellie B [Steele?], born 1890 in Arkansas, died 24 September 1975. and (2) Minnie Jordan Sugg on 10 April 1920 in Richmond, Virginia, born 18 December 1895 in North Carolina, died 25 May 1992 in Saint Clair Shores, Michigan.

Silas Leonard Adams and Queen “Victoria” Leddington had the following children:

- 1.1.1.1.1.1.2. SYLVESTA ADAMS [*female*] was born in February 1896 in Kansas.
- 1.1.1.1.1.1.3. GRACE L ADAMS, born 5 July 1897 in Galena, Texas, died 26 March in Los Angeles, married Hum-phrey J Navarre on 3 August 1916 in Tucson, Pima County, Arizona. He was born in Arizona about 1897.
- 1.1.1.1.1.1.4. SUSIE M ADAMS was born in February 1899 in Kansas.

1.1.1.1.1.2. ARTHUR SCOTT ADAMS (MariahJane Pendergrass, John Jason₄, Jason C₃.James₁, Spencer₁), born 24 April 1869 in Fort Smith, Arkansas, died 9 January 1940 in Miami, Gila County, Arizona. He married Rosetta/Rosa Starks on 16 July 1895 in Cherokee, Kansas. She was born 15 January 1880 in Kansas and died 21 May 1939 in Bisbee, Cochise County, Arizona.

Arthur Scott Adams and Rosetta/Rose Starks had the following children:

- 1.1.1.1.1.2.1. MABLE₇ADAMS, born August 1897 in Galena, Kansas , died there 31 August 1898.
- 1.1.1.1.1.2.2. KENNETH SUTTON ADAMS, born 4 May 1900 in Seattle, died 25 July 1973 in Tucson, Arizona.
- 1.1.1.1.1.2.3. MADGE HELEN ADAMS, born 16 October 1902 in Joplin, Missouri, died 9 April 1985 Sacramento..
- 1.1.1.1.1.2.4. INFANT SON ADAMS was born [about 1904?]

1.1.1.10.1. JEPtha OLAF₆ PENDERGRASS (Benjamin Franklin “Frank”₃, John Jason₄, Jason C₃, James₂, Spencer₁), born 14 December 1893 in Franklin County, Arkansas, died September 16, 1984 in Charleston, married (1) Jettie Elby Riley, who was born 31 March 1892 in Arkansas and died in 1924 in Caulksville, and (2) Arvie “Kate” Scherer (Waggner) on 21 December 1935 in Franklin, Arkansas. She was born about 1906 in Arkansas. Jephtha Olaf was buried in Peter Pender, Franklin County.

Jeptha Olaf Pendergrass and Jettie Elby Riley had the following child:

1.1.1.1.10.1.1. SELBY FRANK₇, PENDERGRASS, born 14 September 1915 in Arkansas, died there 30 December 1961. On 13 October 1935 in Perry, Arkansas, he married Mildred M Sturdy, born 4 January 1917, died 15 February 2009.

1.1.1.1.10.2. IRENE₆ PENDERGRASS (Benjamin Franklin “Frank”₃, John Jason₄, Jason C₃, James₂, Spencer₁) born February 1895 in Arkansas, married John Edward Bonner, born 10 July 1889 in Arkansas, died October 1964 in Charleston.

John Edward Bonner and Irene Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.1.1.1.10.2.1. RAY PENDERGRASS,BONNER was born about 1919 in Arkansas.
- 1.1.1.1.10.2.2. MORRIS CLAYTON BONNER was born about 1921 in Arkansas.

1.1.1.2.6.2. OLLIE M. ALICE₆ COVEY (Nancy E₅ Hoyle, Jane “Jincy”₄ Pendergrass, Jason C₃, James₂, Spencer₁), born 18 March 1882 in Ozark, Franklin County, Arkansas, died on 24 May 1978 in Fort Smith, Sebastian County. She married George W Frasier in September 1901 in Franklin County, Arkansas. He was born in August 1878 and died in 1909 in Fort Smith.

George W. Frasier and Ollie M. Alice Covey had the following children:

- 1.1.1.2.6.2.1. WALDO,FRASIER was born in July 1902.
- 1.1.1.2.6.2.2. HELEN FRASIER was born on 28 February 1906 and died after 1985 in Fort Smith.

1.1.1.6.5.3. JEWELL FRANKLIN₆ SCOTT (Ida Mae Florence₅ Pendergrass, Benjamin Franklin₄,Jason C₃,James₂,Spencer₁), born 24 November 1899 in Arkansas, died 1 November 1988 in Van Buren, age 88, married Mary Woods 22 December 1920 in Crawford, Arkansas. She was born about 1904 in Oklahoma.

Jewell Franklin Scott and Mary Woods had the following children:

- 1.1.1.6.5.3.1. GERALD DUARD₇ SCOTT, born 31 October 1921, died 19 January 2008, married Belva L Unknown.
- 1.1.1.6.5.3.2. RALPH W SCOTT was born about 1930 in Arkansas.

1.1.1.6.6.1. WILLARD M₆PENDERGRASS (Willard George₅Sr, BenjaminFranklin₄,JasonC₃,James₂, Spencer₁Sr), born 1909 in Arkansas, married Loretta DiGiacomo, born 1914, on 20 August 1963 in Yell.

Willard M Pendergass and Loretta DiGiacomo had the following child:

- 1.1.1.6.6.1.1. PATRICIA K₇PENDERGRASS,born 1941. died 2006, married a Weeks.

1.1.1.8.1.1. FREDERICK GRAHAM, HUNTER (Ursula “Sula”₅ Pendergrass, James Monroe₄,Jason C₃,James₂, Spencer₁), born 28 April 1888 in Arkansas, died 1933, age 45, married Margaret “Maggie” Unknown, born about 1884 in Arkansas.

Frederick Graham Hunter and Margaret “Maggie” had the following children:

- 1.1.1.8.1.1.1. FREDERICK GRAHAM, HUNTER JR. was born about 1910 in Arkansas.
- 1.1.1.8.1.1.2. MARGARET HUNTER was born about 1912 in Arkansas.
- 1.1.1.8.1.1.3. MARY BERNICE HUNTER was born about 1918 in Arkansas.

1.1.1.8.1.5. PAUL₆ HUNTER (Ursula “Sula”₅ Pendergrass, James Monroe₄,Jason C₃,James₂,Spencer₁) was born about 1906 in Arkansas and married Jesse W Unknown. She was born about 1908 in Arkansas.

Paul Hunter and Jesse W had the following children:

- 1.1.1.8.1.5.1. PATRICIA, HUNTER was born about 1926 in Arkansas.
- 1.1.1.8.1.5.2. PAULA HUNTER was born about 1929 in Arkansas.
- 1.1.1.8.1.5.3. JIM FRED HUNTER was born about 1937 in Arkansas.

1.1.2.5.2.6. JOHN OLIVER₆ PENDERGRASS (James Lewis₅, Pleasant Wilbourne₄ Atha₃, James₂, Spencer₁), born 30 Decem-ber 1898 in Langston,Alabama, died 29 September 1954 in Teague, Texas. On 9 October 1920 in DeKalb, he married (1) Mary Anne Moody, born 24 December 1904 in Bowie County, Texas, and died 16 September 1938 in Section, Jackson County. He married (2) Thelma Lee Gant (Hamilton), born 20 June 1908, on 14 December 1944 in Jackson County. [*Credit and thanks to Kathey Mae Hastings Kopycinski for providing updated information on the John Oliver Pendergrass descendants*]

John Oliver Pendergrass and Mary Anne “Annie” Moody had the following children:

1.1.2.5.2.6.1. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN,PENDERGRASS, born 7 January 1922 in Jackson,died 1 January 1989 in Marshall, married (1) Ruth Succelion Jones in 1938, born 18 January 1924 in Jackson, died 22 June 1989 in DeKalb. He mar-ried (2) Marie E Brooks on 7 October 1948, born 17 November 1915 in DeKalb, died 3 September 2009., and (3)Tressie M Weaver on 14 January 1973 in Jackson County, born 6 January 1929 in Blount County, died there 29 January 2004.

1.2.5.2.6.2. PEARLINE “PEARL” PENDERGRASS, born 24 April 1924 in Alabama, died.17 July 1988 n Harris County, Texas, married (1) Homer Leroy Sanders Sr on 22 March 1943, born 28 May 1917 in Jackson County and died 21 March 1985 in Scottsboro, married (2) Virgil Lee Hastings, born 11 February 1912 in Alabama,died 10 May 1983 in Houston.

1.1.2.5.2.6.3. MARY ELIZABETH PENDERGRASS,born 20 February 1927 in Jackson County, died 5 August 1978 in Etowah County, married (1) John H Hastings, born 1917, died 1995, and (2) Lemuel D Burns, born in 1920 and died in 2001..

- 1.1.2.5.2.6.4. LEONARD OLIVER PENDERGRASS, born 22 August 1929 in Jackson County, died 23 May 1983 in

Houston, Harris County, Texas. He married Alberta Eakiin, who was born 27 July 1929 in Jackson County, Alabama..

1.1.2.5.2.6.5. OLA MAE PENDERGRASS, born 11 October 1932 in Jackson County, Alabama, died 25 January 2015 in Tyler, Texas, married (1) Calvin Lee Brock, born 30 April 1925 in DeKalb County, Alabama, died 4 December 1992 in Boaz. She had a child with (2) Clifford Varner, born 28 May 1932 in Alabama, and married (3) James O Roberts on 18 May 2001 in Harris County, Texas. He was born there on 6 December 1940.

1.1.2.5.2.6.6. LEWIS BURTON “JACK” PENDERGRASS, born on 12 March 1934 in Alabama, died on 17 February 1996 in Teague, Freestone, Texas. He married Edres Yvonne Hartley, born 27 February 1939 in Texas..

1.1.2.5.2.6.7. DORSIE JUNE PENDERGRASS, born 11 June 1937 in Jackson, died there in infancy on 5 April 1938.

John Oliver Pendergrass and Thelma Lee Gant (Hamilton) had the following child:

1.1.2.5.2.6.8. LINDA,PENDERGRASS, born 26 September 1945 in Jackson, married Alvin Frasier Sr there on 12 January 1963. He was born 25 March 1943 in Scottsboro and died 1 February 2016 in DeKalb County, Alabama.

1.1.2.5.3.2. ALTIA R₆ PENDERGRASS (Andrew P₅, Pleasant Wilbourne₄, Atha₃, James₂, Spencer₁), born 25 May 1892 in Al-abama, died 31 March 1947 in Fort Payne, married Grover Cleveland Matchin, born 15 February 1893, died 13 February 1949.

Grover Cleveland Matchen and Altia R Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.1.2.5.3.2.1. ESTHER/EASTER, MATCHEN was born about 1915 in Alabama.
- 1.1.2.5.3.2.2. LOUISA MATCHEN was born about 1919 in Alabama.
- 1.1.2.5.3.2.3. NEWMAN MATCHEN was born about 1920 in Alabama.
- 1.1.2.5.3.2.4. INEZ MATCHEN was born about 1923 in Alabama.

1.1.2.5.3.6. OLIVER PORTER₆ PENDERGRASS (Andrew P₅, Pleasant Wilbourne₄, Atha₃, James₂, Spencer₁),was born about 1903 in Alabama, and died 26 July 1968 in Fort Payne. He married Nellie Ball, who was born 1909, on 16 November 1925 in Section, Jackson County, Alabama..

Oliver Porter Pendergrass and Nellie Ball had the following children:

- 1.1.2.4.3.6.1. AUBREY, PENDERGRASS was born about 1927 in Alabama.
- 1.1.2.4.3.6.2. AULTRY PENDERGRASS was born about 1929 in Alabama.
- 1.1.2.4.3.6.3. RUBY L PENDERGRASS was born about 1930 in Alabama.

1.1.2.5.3.7. ETHEL MAE₆ PENDERGRASS (Andrew P₅, Pleasant Wilbourne₄, Atha₃, James₂,Spencer₁),born 5 January 1905 in Alabama, died 6 April 1968 in Scottsboro, married Hiram Kay on 20 August 1922 in Jackson County. He was born 14 Oc-tober 1891 in Alabama and died on 9 January 1976 in Scottsboro, Jackson County.

Hiram Kay and Ethel Mae Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.1.2.4.3.7.1. LILLIAN, KAY was born about 1924 in Alabama.
- 1.1.2.4.3.7.2. HOYT KAY was born about 1926 in Alabama.
- 1.1.2.4.3.7.3. LORA B KAY was born about 1929 in Alabama and died on 27 May 1934.
- 1.1.2.4.3.7.4. CHARLES E KAY was born about 1931 in Alabama.
- 1.1.2.4.3.7.5. CORA LEE KAY was born about 1933 in Alabama.
- 1.1.2.4.3.7.6. BARNEY D KAY, born about 1937 in Alabama, died 1 June 1994 in Huntsville, Madison County.

1.1.2.5.3.8. BERTHA LEE₆ PENDERGRASS (Andrew P₅, Pleasant Wilbourne₄, Atha₃, James₂,Spencer₁),born 6 February 1906 in Alabama, died 9 June 1984 in Scottsboro, married Clarence Emanuel Boozer on 9 March 1924 in Section, Jackson County, Alabama. He was born 27 October 1904 in Alabama and died in 1951.

Clarence Emanuel Boozer and Bertha Lee Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.1.2.5.3.8.1. IMOGENE, BOOZER was born about 1925 in Alabama.
- 1.1.2.5.3.8.2. PAULINE BOOZER was born about 1927 in Alabama.
- 1.1.2.5.3.8.3. EDWARD BOOZER was born about 1928 in Alabama.
- 1.1.2.5.3.8.4. WILLIE BOOZER was born about 1929 in Alabama.
- 1.1.2.5.3.8.5. RAYFORD H. BOOZER, born 30 January 1931 in Alabama,died 23 September 2006 in Section..
- 1.1.2.5.3.8.6. EARL JUNE BOOZER was born about 1933 in Alabama.
- 1.1.2.5.3.8.7. BERTHA JOICE BOOZER was born about 1938 in Alabama.
- 1.1.2.5.3.8.8. ELIZABETH BOOZER was born about 1940 in Alabama.

1.1.2.5.6.1. ARMINDA “MINDY” MCABEE, (Paralee J,Pendergrass,Pleasant Wilbourne₄, Atha₃, James₂, Spencer₁) was born 10 September 1892 in Alabama, and died 31 January 1977. On 15 June 1910 in Jackson County, she married John Franklin “Johnny” Moore, born 1893 in Alabama, where all their children were born..

John Franklin Moore and Arminda McAbee had the following children:

- 1.1.2.5.6.1.1. MAGGIE L,MOORE was born about 1912..
- 1.1.2.5.6.1.2. LEROY FRANKLIN MOORE, born 1914, married Susie Mashburn, born about 1920 in Alabama,on 11 January 1936 in Jackson County..
- 1.1.2.5.6.1.3. PERLINE MOORE was born about 1919..
- 1.1.2.5.6.1.4. JOHN H MOORE was born about 1920..
- 1.1.2.5.6.1.5. RUBY MOORE, born 20 December 1923, died 6 May 2005, married (1) a Stewart and (2) a Henson.
- 1.1.2.5.6.1.6. PANSY I MOORE, born 1926, married Grady Mashburn, born 1922, on 19 December 1942 in Jackson.
- 1.1.2.5.6.1.7. WOODROW DAVID MOORE, born 19 October 1933, married Nellie Marie Baugh, born 1937, on 18 December 1953 in Jackson County.

1,2,1,1,2,1, WILLIAM S₆ROMANS (Mary A “Polly”₅Pedergrass,WillisR₄,JamesAlexander₃,Thornton₂,Spencer₁),born No- vember 1866 in Alabama, married Permelia “Addie” Walls 17 January 1892 in Marshall County, born 1874 in Alabama.

William S Romans and Permelia “Addie” Walls had the following children:
1.2.1.1.2.1.1. BEULAH B₇ROMANS, born January 1891/3 in Alabama, died 10 November 1969 in Huntsville. She married (1) Houston H Whitaker on 1 November 1909, and (2) J R Grayson.
1.2.1.1.2.1.2. JOSEPH D ROMANS was born November 1899 in Alabama.
1.2.1.1.2.1.3. ERVIN E ROMANS was born about 1903 in Alabama.
1.2.1.1.2.1.4. MARY E ROMANS was born about 1905 in Alabama.
1.2.1.1.2.1.5. O L ROMANS was born about 1915 in Alabama.\

1.2.1.2.2.3. RICHARD₆ “DICK”ROMANS (Mary A “Polly”₅ Pedergrass, WillisR₄, JamesAlexander₃, Thornton₂, Spencer₁) ,born April 1874 in Alabama, died 10 August 1930 in Scottsboro. He married Alice, “Allie” Norris on 28 July 1891 in Jackson, Alabama. She was born April 1878 in Tennessee.
Richard Romans and Alice Norris had the following children:
1.2.1.2.2.3.1. JOSEPHINE ROMANS was born September 1893 in Alabama.
1.2.1.2.2.3.2. JOHN “JORDAN” ROMANS was born March 1896 in Alabama.
1.2.1.2.2.3.3. BERTHIE ROMANS was born about 1906 in Alabama.
1.2.1.2.2.3.4. EDDY ROMANS was born about 1910 in Alabama.
1.2.1.2.2.3.5. ROY ROMANS was born about 1911 in Alabama.
1.2.1.2.2.3.6. FRED ROMANS was born about 1913 in Alabama.
1.2.1.2.2.3.7. LELA LOUISE ROMANS, born 11 May 1920 in Alabama, died 6 May 2003 in Albertville, married Richard Baine Thompson Jr, born 1918, on 23 December 1937 in Bedford, Tennessee.

1.2.1.1.6.1. JOHN THOMAS₆ PENDERGRASS (Samuel E/A₅ Pendergrass, WillisR₄, JamesAlexander₃, Thornton₂, Spencer₁), born 7 April 1872 in Limestone County, died 14 April 1944 in Floyd, Georgia. He married Annie Cynthia Garner, who was born 24 August 1876 in Whitesburg, Georgia, and died 18 June 1954 in Lindale, Georgia.
John Thomas Pendergrass and Annie Cynthia Garner had the following children:
1.2.1.1.6.1.1. WILLIAM HOMER₇ PENDERGRASS, born 6 September 1900 in Cherokee County, Alabama, died 23 August 1972 in Lindale. Georgia.
1.2.1.1.6.1.2. ANNIE BELLE PENDERGRASS was born about 1902 in Georgia.
1.2.1.1.6.1.3. DAISY MAY PENDERGRASS was born about 1903 in Texas.
1.2.1.1.6.1.4. CLARA PENDERGRASS was born about 1905 in Georgia.
1.2.1.1.6.1.5. MARVIN HARVEY PENDERGRASS born 26 May 1907 in Cherokee County, Alabama, died 4 November 1976 in Rome, Georgia.

1.2.1.1.6.4. MILTON MONROE PENDERGRASS (Samuel E/A₅ Pendergrass, WillisR₄, JamesAlexander₃, Thornton₂, Spencer₁), born 25 September 1877, died 18 July1965 in Floyd, Georgia. In 1900 he married (1) Maggie Unknown, born June 1874 in Georgia, and (2) Lela Bell Nixon, born 30 July 1891 in Georgia, died there 28 October 1978.
Milton Monroe Pendergrass and Maggie Unknown had the following children:
1.2.1.1.6.4.1. THOMAS J PENDERGRASS was born about 1907 in Alabama.
1.2.1.1.6.4.2. OSCAR PENDERGRASS was born about 1909 in Alabama.
1.2.1.1.6.4.3. WOODROW PENDERGRASS was born about 1914 in Alabama.

1.2.1.1.7.3. WILLIS MORGAN₆ MCCLAIN (MarthaAnn₅ Pendergrass, WillisR₄, James Alexander₃, Thornton₂, Spencer₁ Sr), was born on 22 May 1976 in Marshall County, Alabama, and died 19 April 1942 in Etowah. He married Sarah Elizabeth Guthrie, who was born 7 July 1878, died 18 November 1963.
Willis Morgan McClain and Sarah Elizabeth Guthrie had the following children:
1.2.1.1.7.3.1. PHOEBE JANE MCCLAIN, born 21 January 1898 in Alabama, died 28 August 1973 in Etowah.
1.2.1.1.7.3.2. DOVIE MCCLAIN, born 10 February 1900 in Alabama, died 7 October 1988 in Columbiana. On 18 September 1920 in Etowah, she married William “Zelton” Robershaw, born 26 August 1899, ad died 7 October 1975.
1.2.1.1.7.3.3. MIRA MARY MCCLAIN, born about 1903 in Alabama, died in December 1979. On 27 February 1924 in Etowah, she married Jesse B Dowdy, born about 1903 in Alabama.,
1.2.1.1.7.3.4. MATTIE LOU MCCLAIN, born 18 September 1906 in Etowah, died 17 January 1979 in Marshall, On 13 April 1935 in Etowah, she married Louie Uther Hammell, born there 23 May 1914, died 26 May 1978 in Boaz.
1.2.1.1.7.3.5. JAMES THOMAS MCCLAIN born 19 February 1908 in Alabama, died 5 April 1971 in Broward County, Florida. On 11 May 1935 in Etowah, he married Bessie Corrine Redden, born 14 September 1913, died 5 May 1937,
1.2.1.1.7.3.6. DOROTHY MAE MCCLAIN, born 5 May 1910 in Alabama, died 10 April 1985 in Fort Pierce, Florida. She met (1) George William Epps and married (2) Squire Ossie M Smith in 1962.
1.2.1.1.7.3.7. OLIVER MCCLAIN [*twin*] born 27 August 1914, died 23 December 1918.
1.2.1.1.7.3.8. OLIVE MCCLAIN [*twin*], was born 27 August 1914, died February 1995 in Boaz, She married Marvin Smith, born 1911, on 1 December 1950 in Marshall County.
1.2.1.1.7.3.9. BEULAH VIRGINIA MCCLAIN, born 7 October 1919, died 8 August 1996.

1.2.1.2.2.2. ROSELLE TILTON₆ ”ELEY”PENDERGRASS(JamesDavidWilbourne₅, JohnAlexanderPresley₄, JamesAlexander₃, Thornton₂, SpencerSr₁) , born 5 February 1877 in Jackson County, Alabama, died 8 February 1934 in Gilmore, Arkansas. On 31 December 1898 in Jackson County, Alabama, he married Florence Leola Key, who was born 27 December 1883 in Jackson County and died 18 March 1933 in Lepanto, Arkansas.
Roselle Tilton Pendergrass and Florence Leola Key had the following children:
1.2.1.2.2.2.1. DANNIE LENORA₇ MAY PENDERGRASS, born 20 March 1903 in Aspel, Alabama, died 2 September 1992 in Daggett, Arkansas, married (1) Walter W Anderson, and (2) Joseph Perry Dixon Sr on 15 May 1927 in Arkansas.

He was born in 1905 and died in 1971. ,
1.2.1.2.2.2.2. VELMA ANN PENDERGRASS, born 8 June 1905 in Sheffield, died 27 April 1926 in Memphis..
1.2.1.2.2.2.3. MARY ETTA PENDERGRASS, born 21 November 1907 in Florence, Alabama, died 21 April 1991 in West Plains, Missouri.
1.2.1.2.2.2.4. JAMES MCCLENDON PENDERGRASS, born 15 November 1910 in Florence, Alabama, died 25 July 1988 in Caraway, Arkansas. On 13 July 1929 in Arkansas, he married Aline Shannon, who was born 1914 in Oklahoma.
1.2.1.2.2.2.5. EFFIE BEA PENDERGRASS, born 1915 in Arkansas, died in 2001. On 6 November 1931 in Arkansas, she married Raymond Callahan, who was born there about 1910.

1.2.1.2.2.5. WILLIAM JOHN ALEXANDER PENDERGRASS (James DavidWilbourne₅, John AlexanderPresley₄, JamesAlexander₃, Thornton₂, SpencerSr₁) born 4 December 1887 in Scottsboro, Alabama, died 25 October 1918 in Florence. On 22 May 1904, he married Annie Johnson Hardwick in Lauderdale, Alabama. She was born 14 October 1887 in Wayne County, Tennessee and died 3 July 1976 in Tuscumbia, Alabama.
William John Alexander Pendergrass, Annie Johnson Hardwick had the following children:
1.2.1.2.2.5.1. EVA MAE PENDERGRASS, born 10 December 1907 in Lauderdale, died 4 April 1986 in Tuscumbia. On 2 September 1923 in Threes, Alabama, she married Samuel Alfred Scott, son of George W Scott and Emma N Risner. He was born 10 November 1899 in Cypress Inn, Tennessee, and died 4 September 1970 in Tuscumbia.
1.2.1.2.2.5.2. LONEY/LOVIE PENDERGRASS was born about 1909 in North Carolina.
1.2.1.2.2.5.3. DELLA PENDERGRASS, born 5 April 1909 in Florence, died 26 February, 1991, married a Rogers.
1.2.1.2.2.5.4. HOMER PENDERGRASS was born about 1913 in North Carolina.
1.2.1.2.2.5.5. ROBBIE PENDERGRASS [*female*] was born about 1917 in North Carolina.
1.2.1.2.2.5.6. WILLIAM TRULY PENDERGRASS, born 1 July 1918 in Alabama, died 17 June 2000 in Muscle [*sic*] Shoals. He married Ruth Bell Bolton, who was born about 1923 in Alabama.
1.2.1.2.2.5.7. ARNOLD PENDERGRASS was born about 1923 in North Carolina.
1.2.1.2.2.5.8. WILLIAM ALEXANDER “BILLIE” PENDERGRASS JR was born 18 November, 1924 in Durham, North Carolina, and died 3 October 1993. He married Evelyn G Dennis on 24 February 1951 in Durham.

1.2.1.2.5.1. MYRTLE₆ WATKINS(Caldonia Pendergrass, JohnAlexanderPresley₄, JamesAlexander₃, Thornton₂, SpencerSr₁), born March 1887 in Alabama, died in Marshall County. She married her first cousin Isom B Pendergrass, son of John Alexander Green Pendergrass and Lucinda Watkins, about 1908. He was born in June 1879 and died 26 March 1958 in Murfreesboro, Tennessee. [note: since their parents were first cousins, the children are listed under their father’s *similar* number]
Isom B Pendergrass and Myrtle Watkins had the following children:
1.2.1.2.1.5.1. INA LENA₇ PENDERGRASS, born about 1910 in Alabama, married Robert L Brown, who was born about 1900 in Tennessee.
1.2.1.2.1.5.2. OLA PENDERGRASS was born about 1913 in Georgia.
1.2.1.2.1.5.3. JOHN PENDERGRASS was born about 1916 in Georgia.

1.2.1.2.5.2. WILLIAM ALEXANDER₆ “ALEX” WATKINS (Caldonia Pendergrass, John Alexander Presley₄, JamesAlexander₃, Thornton₂, SpencerSr₁), born 1 September 1893 in Alabama, died 1 July 1968 in Shelbyville, Tennessee, married first cousin Susie B Pendergass, daughter of Wiley Willis Pendergrass and Maggie Cagle, born 14 May 1901, died 25 February 1969.
William Alexander Watkins and Susie B Pendergrass had the following children:
1.2.1.2.5.2.1. CLAUDE WATKINS, born 1 June 1927 in College Grove, Tennessee, died 7 February 1992 in Dade County, Florida. On 25 February 1946 in Madison, Alabama, he married Janie Mae Pilkington, daughter of Claude Reynolds Pilkington and Lula P, who was born 16 November 1928 in Tennessee and died there 24 July 2014.
1.2.1.2.5.2.2. ELSIE WATKINS, born 21 December 1929 in Marshall, died 22 June 2006. She married Willie C Pilkington on 16 July 1977.
1.2.1.2.5.2.3. BONNIE MARGARET WATKINS, born 17 February 1932 in Alabama, died 21 June 1980 in Dade County, Florida. She married a Hillis.

1.2.1.2.5.3. MARY ELLA₆ WATKINS (Caldonia Pendergrass, John Alexander Presley₄, Pendergrass, JamesAlexander₃, Thornton₂, SpencerSr₁), born 15 January 1897 in Jackson County, Alabama, died 1 April 1925 in Murfreesboro, Tennessee. She married John C Cagle, who was born about 1896 in Alabama.
John C Cagle and Mary Ella Watkins had the following children:
1.2.1.2.5.3.1 .HILDA CAGLE was born about 1921 in Alabama.
1.2.1.2.5.3.2. STANLEY CAGLE [*twin*] was born about 1924 in Alabama.
1.2.1.2.5.3.3. MANLEY CAGLE [*twin*] was born about 1924 in Alabama.
1.2.1.2.5.3.4. CHARLIE MANUEL CAGLE, born 3 November 1927, died 8 September 2002

1.2.1.2.7.1. ELIZABETH JANE₆ “WILLIE”PENDERGRASS (Wiley Willis₅, JohnAlexanderPresleySr₄, JamesAlexander₃, Thornton₂, Spencer₁ Sr) born 13 September 1892 in Alabama, died 22 August 1958 in Shelbyville, Tennessee. She married (1) Harold M Downs, who was born about 1893 in Minnesota. She married (2) William McDougal about 1909, and (3) George William Pilkington.
Harold M Downs and Elizabeth Jane Pendergrass had the following children:
1.2.1.2.7.1.1. WILLIAM H DOWNS was born about 1916 in Tennessee.
1.2.1.2.7.1.2. ARTHUR I DOWNS was born about 1920 in Tennessee.
1.2.1.2.7.1.3. HENRY VERNON DOWNS was born about 1922 in Tennessee.
William McDougal and Elizabeth Jane Pendergrass had the following child:
1.2.1.2.7.1.4. MARGARET “MAY”₇ MCDOUGAL, born 29 May 1908 in Waterloo, Alabama, died 8 September 1958

in Shelbyville, Tennessee. She married (1) her second cousin Jesse Lobely Pendergrast, son of Henry Jackson Pendergrass and Josie Holman, born 27 June 1905 in Aragon, Georgia, and died 27 March 1982 in Davidson County, Tennessee. She married (2) her first husband’s first cousin, John Ben Pendergrass, son of James McClendon Pendergrass and Idella Smith, who was born 12 July 1907 in Alabama and died 25 January 1997 in Shelbyville, Tennessee.

1.2.1.2.7.4. SUSIE B. PENDERGRASS (Wiley Willis,₁JohnAlexanderPresleySr,₄JamesAlexander,Thornton,₃Spencer,Sr) born 14 May 1901, died 25 February 1969. She married her first cousin William Alexander “Alex” Watkins, son of Caldonia Pendergrass and Greenwood Watkins, who was born 1 September 1893 in Alabama and died 1 July 1968 in Shelbyville, Tennessee. [since they were first cousins, the children’s numbers, Claude, Elsie, Bonnie, are their father’s. See 1.2.1,2.5.2. above]

1.2.1.2.1.3. JAMES MCCLENDON₆ PENDERGRASS, (John Alexander Green,₃John Alexander Presley,₄James Alexander-Thornton,₃Spencer Sr.) born 22 December 1873 in Jackson County, died 21 September 1962 in Marshall County. He married Idella “Della” Smith on 18 April 1897. She was born November 1871 in Tennessee and died 16 March 1929 in Marshall County.

James McClendon Pendergrass and Idella Smith had the following children:

1.2.1.2.1.3.1. IRA BOLDEN,PENDERGRASS SR,**[10-F]** born 18 June 1904 Madison County, Alabama, died 24 June 1982 in Shelbyville, Tennessee. He married his first cousin, Hattie Irene Pendergrass, daughter of Henry Jackson Monroe Pendergras and Maggie Cagle on 10 February1945, born 15 December 1906 in Tuscumbia and died 14 February 1997 in Shelbyville.

1.2.1.2.1.3.2. JOHN BEN PENDERGRASS, born 12 July 1907 in Alabama, died 25 January 1997 in Shelbyville, Tennessee. He married (1) Margaret “May” McDougal (Downs), born 29 May 1908 in Waterloo, died 8 September 1958 in Shelbyville, married (2) Virginia Mazena “Gerdie” Clanton on 18 November 1961 in Bedford, Tennessee, born 29 May 1908.

1.2.1.2.1.3.3. GRADY PENDERGRASS was born about 1909 in Alabama.

1.2.1.2.1.4. HENRY JACKSON₆ “JACK” MONROE PENDERGRASS,(John Alexander Green,₃John Alexander Presley,₄James Alexander,Thornton,₃Spencer Sr.), born 26 March 1876 in Guntersville, died 15 November 1968 in Shelbyville, Tennessee, married (1) Josie A Holman in Madison, Alabama 1 October 1899, born about 1885 in Tennessee. He married (2) Martha Adams/Smith (Adams), daughter of Mike Smith and Mary Frances Adams (second marriage for each) on June 30, 1938. She was born about 1887 and apparently first married an Adams cousin with whom she had children. According to her death certificate, Jack fathered Hettie Irene Pendergrass in 1906, apparently with his aunt by marriage Maggie Cagle (Mahaley?)

HenryJackson M Pendergrass and Josie Holman had the following children

1.2.1.2.1.4.1. CHILD, born about 1902, died in infancy.

1.2.1.2.1.4.2. CHILD born about 1904, died in infancy.

1.2.1.2.1.4.3. JESSE LOBELY PENDERGRASS, born 27 June 1905 in Aragon, Georgia, died 27 March 1982 in Davidson County, Tennessee, married (1) Margaret “May” McDougal (Downs),born 29 May 1908 in Waterloo. Alabama, died 8 September 1958 in Shelbyville. He married (2) Oma Lee Cochran, who was born 14 October 1904 and died 9 September 1992.

1.2.1.2.1.4.4. LILLIE M PENDERGRASS was born about 1908 in Alabama.

1.2.1.2.1.4.5. ROSCOE PENDERGRASS, born 25 September 1911 in Scottsboro, died 13 May 2005, married (1) Mary Elizabeth Davis, born about 1916, in 1937, and (2) Sally Pearl Brown, born about 1918, about 1945.

Henry Jackson M Pendergrass and Maggie Cagle had the following child

1.2.1.2.1.4.6. HATTIE IRENE,PENDERGRASS,born 15 December 1906 in Tuscumbia, Alabama, died 14 February 1997 in Shelbyville, Tennessee. She married her first cousin Ira Bolden Pendergrass, son of James McClendon Pendergrass and Idella Smith (Holman). He was born 18 June 1904 in Madison County and died 24 June 1982 in Shelbyville, Tennessee. **[10-F]**

1.2.1.2.1.5. ISOM B. PENDERGRASS (John Alexander Green₃,John Alexander Presley₄,James Alexander,Thornton₃,Spencer Sr.), born June 1879, died 26 March 1958 in Murfreesboro, Tennessee, married (1) his first cousin Myrtle Watkins, daughter of Greenwood B Watkins and Caldonia Pendergrass, about 1908, born March 1887 in Alabama. He married (2) Jennie F Brown on 22 January 1927 in Bedford, Tennessee, born 7 May 1907 in Coffee County, Tennessee, died 16 May 1940 in Rutherford.

Isom B Pendergrass and Myrtle Watkins had the following children:

1.2.1.2.1.5.1. INA LENA,PENDERGRASS, born about 1910 in Alabama, married Robert L Brown, Sr, born 1900.

1.2.1.2.1.5.2. OLA PENDERGRASS was born about 1913 in Georgia.

1.2.1.2.1.5.3. JOHN PENDERGRASS was born about 1916 in Georgia.

1.2.1.2.1.7. DENNIS FLEETWOOD₆ PENDERGRASS (John Alexander Green,₃John Alexander Presley,₄James Alexander-Thornton,₃Spencer Sr.), born 7 March 1884, died 4 April 1966 in Guntersville. He married Mahalie Mary Holcomb on 15 September in Jackson County. She was born 30 December 1890 in Alabama and died 13 October 1969 in Guntersville.

Dennis Fleetwood Pendergrass and Mahalie Mary Holcomb had the following children:

1.2.1.2.1.7.1. KATIE LEE,PENDERGRASS was born about 1910 in Alabama.

1.2.1.2.1.7.2. THELMA ELIZABETH PENDERGRASS, born 1 March 1914 in Scottsboro, died 6 August 1999, married Albert Columbus Theckles 5 August 1933 in Marshall County, born 27 February 1912 in Alabama, died 16 February 1985.

1.2.1.2.1.7.3. GENE HARRISON PENDERGRASS, born 3 October 1923 in Scottsboro, died 26 June 1997.

1.2.1.2.1.7.4. DORA PENDERGRASS was born about 1927 in Alabama.

1,2,1,2,1,7,5, CLEO PENDERGRASS was born about 1929 in Alabama.

1.2.1.2.1.8. ROBERT ERSKIN₆ ”ROB”PENDERGRASS (John Alexander Green,₃John Alexander Presley,₄James Alexander-Thornton,₃Spencer Sr.),born 2 July 1888 in Jackson, died 12 December 1929 in Mooresville. On 19 December 1909 in Scottsboro, he married Josie Romans, born 1 September 1891 in Jackson County and died 29 July 1950 in Shelbyville, Tennessee.

Robert Erskin Pendergrass and Josie Romans had the following children:

1.2.1.2.1.8.1. ROY,PENDERGRASS [*twin*] was born about 1911.

1.2.1.2.1.8.2. TROY PENDERGRASS [*twin*] was born about 1911.

1.2.1.2.1.8.3. MABEL PENDERGRASS was born about 1914.

1.2.1.2.1.8.4. OLA M PENDERGRASS was born about 1917.

1.2.1.2.1.8.5. DENNIS PENDERGRASS was born about 1920 in Georgia.

1.2.1.2.1.8.6. EUGENE PENDERGRASS, born 23 March 1921 in Walker Hill, Tennessee, died 12 February, 2005.

1.2.4.13.1.3. DENTON ELLIS CARTER, (Sarah Luellen,Witcher,Evaline/Adaline,Pendergrass, Henry Bernard₃,Thorn-ton,₃Spencer,₁), born 17 May 1910 in Scottsville, died October 1949 in Salt Lakt City, married (1) Frances Agnes Jones 21 May 1934 in Montana, born 1914 in Hinsdale, (2) Myrna Meyers, born about 1919.

Denton Ellis Carter and Frances Agnes Jones had the following children:

1.2.4.13.1.3.1. CLAUDETTE C. CARTER was born about 1936 in Montana.

1.2.4.13.1.3.2. JACQUELINE CARTER was born about 1940 in Indiana.

1.4.2.6.1.5. BERNICE AGNES PENDERGRASS (Reuben Green,₆WmPleasant,₃JamesWilbourne,Sr,Joel,₃Spencer,₁) born 23 March 1915 in Estoka, Fisher County, Texas, died 6 January 2000. On 6 June 1940 in Sweetwater, Texas, she married Leonard George Rotan, who was born 24 September 1916 in Nolan, Texas, and died 28 April 1988 in Brownwood

Leonard George Rotan and Bernce Agnes Pendergrass had the following children:

1.4.2.6.1.5.1. LINDA LYNETTE,ROTAN, born 29 September 1941, died,17 October 2022. She married (1) C W Williams in Lubbock on 5 November 1962 and (2) Joe A Gilbert on 12 September 1975.

1.4.2.6.1.5.2. GEORGE EDWARD ROTAN, born 1944 in National City,.San Diego County, California, married (1) Jane Alden Bowron [*sic*] on 15 February 1967 in Lubbock, Texas, and then married (2) Evelyn “Gale” Gipson on 12 June 2003 in Nolan, Texas.

1.4.2.6.1.5.3.. JERRY THOMAS ROTAN was born in January 1949 in Sweetwater, Nolan County,, Texas, and married Sharon K Rogers on 17 January, 1970 in Nolan, Texas.

1.4.3.5.2.3. LOUIS DALTON “BOSS”₆ PENDERGRASS (Joseph Oscar”Bud”₃,William E or D,₄Pleasant,₃Joel,₃Spencer,₁), born 16 October 1904 in Byrdstown, Tennessee, died 15 March 1984 in Tennessee, married (1) Shirley Mathie Garrett in about 1920, born 9 January 1907 in Pickett and died there 11 June 1964. He married (2) Gertrude Ada Clark, born 2 May 1910 in Pickett, died 15 May 1997 in Cookeville.

Louis Dalton Pendergrass and Shirley Mathie Garrett had the folliwng children:

1.4.3.5.2.3.1. WILLIE COY,PENDERGRASS, born 28 June 1921 Byrdstown, died 9 September 1987 in Jamestown.

1.4.3.5.2.3.2. FONZA E PENDERGRASS, born 1 July 1925 in Tennessee, died April 1976.

1.4.3.5.2.3.3. LOUIS TROY “PRAT”PENDERGRASS, born 15 March 1927, died 2 June 1986 Indianapolis.

1.4.3.5.2.3.4. CLOVIS “BUD”PENDERGRASS, born 21 December 1929 died 10 January 2019 in Jamestown.

1.4.3.5.2.3.5. JAMES CLIFFORD PENDERGRASS, born 28 June 1936 Byrdstown, died 2 July 1992 Indianapolis.

1.4.3.5.2.3.6. GENA MAE PENDERGRASS born 8 August 1938, died 13 September 2010 in Louisville, Kentucky.

1.4.3.5.2.3.7. JOHNNY CURTIS PENDERGRASS, born 29 October 1940 in Byrdstown, died 24 December 2008.

Louis Dalton Pendergrass and Gertrude Ada Clark had the following children:

1.4.3.5.2.3.8. NELDA YVONNE,PENDERGRASS, born December 1943, married a Clark.

1.4.3.5.2.3.9. BETTY JO PENDERGRASS, born 27 September 1949 in Indianapolis, married a Nash.

1.4.3.5.2.3.10.DAVID PENDERGRASS, born 19 January 1951 in Indianapolis, died 17 January in Tennessee.

1.4.3.5.2.3.11.GUENELL PENDERGRASS married a Clark.

1.4.3.6.4.2. WEBSTER, PENDERGRASS (Andrew P₅,Joseph H₄,Pleasant,₃Joel,₃Spencer,₁) was born about 1915 in Tennessee and married Mildred Carter on 20 June 1937 in Lincoln, Tennessee. Mildred was born about 1914 in Tennessee.

Webster Pendergrass and Mildred Carter had the following child:

1.4.3.6.4.2.1. BETTY₇ PENDERGRASS was born about 1939 in Tennessee.

1.4.4.2.6.4. KATHERINE MAY₆ PENDERGRASS, (NewtonAllen₃Pendergrass, Marion Delaney₄,William,Joel₃,Spencer,₁) born 17 December 1911 n Chavez, died 24 March 2011 in Grants, married Arrell Thomas Posey on 23 May 1933 in Carrizozo, born about 1914 in New Mexico, and died 4 October 1988 in Tularosa.

Arrel Thomas Posey and Katherine May Pendergrass had the folloiwng child:

1.4.4.2.6.4.1. JEANETTE DENISE, POSEY, born 10 May 1936 in Alamagordo, New Mexico, died 15 July 1995 in Tularosa, married Joe Waymond Phillips, born 20 March 1933 in Capitan, died 4 October 1988 in Tularosa.

1.4.4.9.1.1 JOHN THOMAS,BASS (Lovia Emmaline₃Jennings,RachelEmmaline₄William,Joel₃,Spencer,₁Sr), born 16 September 1911 in Texas, died 17 October 1952. On 29 September 1934 in Cooke, he married Myrta Louise Hugon, who was born about 1914 Texas, and died in 2001.

John Thomas Bass and Myrta Louise Hugon had the following children:

1.4.4.9.1.1.1. CLAUDE LEROY ”C L” BASS, born 1935 in Texas, married Harriett Charlene Mackey in 1960.

1.4.4.9.1.1.2. JOHNETTE ELAINE BASS, born 1941, married Jess L Collins.

Generation 7

1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1. CLYDE B/ MELVIN, ADAMS (Silas Leonard,₄Mariah Jane,Pendergrass, JohnJason₄Pendergrass, Jason C₃Pendergrass,James,Pendergrass, Spencer,Pendergrass) born 13 July 1890 in Kansas, died June 1975 in Grosse Point, Michigan, married (1) Nellie B [Steele?], born 1890 in Arkansas and died on 24 September 1975. On 10 April 1920, n Richmond Virginia, he married (2) Minnie Jordan Sugg, born 18 December 1895 in North Carolina, died 25 May 1992 in St Clair Shores, Michigan.

Clyde B Adams and Nellie B [Steele?] had the following child:

1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1. VELMA₈ ADAMS was born about 1919 in Texas.
Clyde B Adams and Minnie Jordan Sugg had the following child:
1.1.1.1.1.1.1.2. ELIZABETH WALKER₈ “BETTY”ADAMS, born 13 Febuary 1931, died 6 December 1982 Detroit.

1.1.1.1.1.1.3. GRACE L₇ ADAMS (Silas Leonard₆, Mariah Jane₅ Pendergrass, JohnJason₄, Jason C₃,,James₂, Spencer₁),born 5 July 1897 in Galena, Texas, died 26 March in Los Angeles, California. She married Humphrey J Navarre on 3 August 1916 in Tucson, Pima County, Arizona. He was born in Arizona about 1897.
Humphrey J Navarre and Grace L Adams had the following children:
1.1.1.1.1.1.3.1. ELEANOR R₈ NAVARRE was born about 1918 in Arizona.
1.1.1.1.1.1.3.2. RUSSELL CARL NAVARRE was born about 1920 in Arizona.
1.1.1.1.1.1.3.3. SHARON L NAVARRE was born 2 April 1937 in Arizona after a gap of 17 years, verified. She married Jack D VanPelt on 18 August 1956.

1.1.1.1.10.1.1. SELBY FRANK₇, PENDERGRASS (Jeptha Olaf₆, Benjamin Franklin “Frank”₅, John Jason₄, Jason C₃, James₂, Spencer₁) born about 1916 in Arkansas, died there about 1961, married Mildred M Sturdy, who was born on 4 January 1917 in Arkansas and died there on 15 February 2009. They married on 13 October 1935 in Perry County, Arkansas.
Selby Frank Pendergrass and Mildred M Sturdy had the following child:
1.1.1.1.10.1.1.1. JOHN FRANK₈ PENDERGRASS was born 10 March 1936, and married (1) Paula Rae Armbruster on 19 February 1955 in Logan County, and (2) Kaye Lynne Cowne on 8 August 1981 in Pulaski County. This family for generations has run the Pendergrass Cattle Ranch in Franklin County, Arkansas.,.

1.1.1.6.6.1.1. PATRICIA K₇ PENDERGRASS, (Willard M₆ Pendergrass, Willard George₅ Sr, BenjaminFranklin₄, JasonC₃, James₂, Spencer₁ Sr), born 1941. died 2006, married a Weeks.
Unknown Weeks and Patricia K Pendergrass had the following child:
1.1.1.6.6.1.1.1. ELIZABETH₈ WEEKS

1.1.2.5.2.6.1. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN₇ PENDERGRASS (John Oliver₆, James Lewis₅, Pleasant Wilbourne₄ Atha₃, James₂, Spencer₁) born 7 January 1922 in Jackson, died 1 January 1989 in Marshall, married (1) Ruth Succelion Jones in 1938, born 18 January 1924 in Jackson, died 22 June 1989 in DeKalb. He married (2) Marie E Brooks on 7 October 1948, born 17 November 1915 in DeKalb, died 3 September 2009., and (3)Tressie M Weaver on 14 January 1973 in Jackson County, born 6 January 1929 in Blount County, died there 29 January 2004.
Benjamin Franklin Pendergrass and Ruth S Jones had the following child:
1.1.2.5.2.6.1.1. FLOYD WILLIAM₈ PENDERGRASS, born 20 December 1940 in DeKalb, died 2 January 1997.
Benjamin Franklin Pendergrass and Marie E Brooks had the following children::
1.1.2.5.2.6.1.2. JOHN BENJAMIN₈ PENDERGRASS was born on 29 June 1951 in Jackson County, Alabama.
1.1.2.5.2.6.1.3. SAMANTHA FAYE₈ PENDERGRASS was born on 21 November 1952 in Jackson County, Alabama.
1.1.2.5.2.6.1.4. FRANKY DWIGHT PENDERGRASS was born on 11 June 1954 in Blount County, Alabama and died on 9 September 2017 in Etowah County.
1.1.2.5.2.6.1.5. GEORGE LARRY₈ PENDERGRASS was born on 10 October 1955 in Blount county, Alabama.
1.1.2.5.2.6.1.6. BILLY RAY PENDERGRASS was born on 24 December 1956 in Blount County, Alabama.
1.1.2.5.2.6.1.7. WILMA JEAN PENDERGRASS, born 9 February 1958 in Texas, died there on 19 February 1958.

1.1.2.5.2.6.2. PEARLINE₇, “PEARL” PENDERGRASS (John Oliver₆, James Lewis₅, Pleasant Wilbourne₄ Atha₃, James₂, Spencer₁), born 24 April 1924 in Alabama, died 17 July 1917 in Jackson County, married (1) Homer Leroy Sanders Sr on 22 March 1943, born 28 May 1917 in Jackson, died in Scottsboro on 21 March 1985. She married (2) Virgil Lee Hastings, who was born 11 February 1912 in Alabama and died 10 May 1983 in Houston, Harris County, Texas.
Homer Leroy Sanders, Sr and Pearl Pendergrass had the following child:
1.1.2.5.2.6.2.1. HOMER LEROY₈ SANDERS JR, born 10 July 1943 in Jackson, died 15 February 1997 in Houston, married (1) Shirley Ann Strough on 29 October 1963, born 22 April 1946 in Oklahoma, died 25 July 2001 in Montgomery County, Texas. He married (2) Annette Mary Tony Ferris, born 6 June 1949 in Los Angeles, died 23 July 2014 in Rusk, Texas.
Virgil Lee Hastings and Pearl Pendergrass had the following child:
1.1.2.5.2.6.2.2. KATHEY MAE₈ HASTINGS was born 17 November 1950 in Hansford Texas and married Charles John Kopycinski on 29 January in Harris County, Texas. He was born about 1951.

1.1.2.5.2.6.3. MARY ELIZABETH₇ PENDERGRASS (John Oliver₆, James Lewis₅, Pleasant Wilbourne₄ Atha₃, James₂, Spencer₁), born 20 February 1927 in Jackson County, Alabama, died 5 August 1978 in Etowah County. She married (1) John H Hastings, who was born 1917 and died in 1995. She married (2) Lemuel D Burns, who was born in 1920 and died in 2001.
Lemuel D Burns and Mary Elizabeth Pendergrass had the following children:
1.1.2.5.2.6.3.1. LEMUEL WAYNE₈ BURNSwas born 19 June 1948 in DeKalb County, Alabama, and died on 6 August 2005 in Attalia, Etowah County, Alabama.
1.1.2.5.2.6.3.2. ELIZABETH ANN BURNS was born on 29 December 1948 in Marshall County, Alabama.
1.1.2.5.2.6.3.3. JOAN RACHEL BURNS was born on 9 May 1952 in Etowah County, Alabama, and died on 26 May 2007 in Okaloosa County, Florida.
1.1.2.5.2.6.3.4. CAROLINE DEBORAH BURNS was born on 24 January 1954 in Seymore, Indiana.

1.1.2.5.2.6.4. LEONARD OLIVER₇ PENDERGRASS(John Oliver₆, James Lewis₅, Pleasant Wilbourne₄ Atha₃, James₂, Spencer₁), born 22 August 1929 in Jackson County, Alabama, died 23 May 1983 in Houston, Harris County, Texas. He married Alberta Eakin, who was born 27 July 1929 in Jackson County, Alabama..

Leonard Oliver Pendergrass and Alberta Eakin had the following children:
1.1.2.5.2.6.4.1. PEGGY ANN₈ PENDERGRASS was born on 4 June 1949 in Jackson County, Alabama.
1.1.2.5.2.6.4.2. PATRICIA KAY₈ PENDERGRASS was born on 6 August 1954 in Leon County, Texas and died 10 March 2016 in Corpus Christi, Nueces County, Texas.
1.1.2.5.2.6.4.3. BARBARA NELL PENDERGRASS was born on 15 June 1959 in Houston, Harris County, Texas.
1.1.2.5.2.6.4.4. MARTHA LYNN PENDERGRASS was born on 7 November 1961 in Houston, Harris County, Texas.

1.1.2.5.2.6.5. OLA MAE₇ PENDERGRASS (John Oliver₆, James Lewis₅, Pleasant Wilbourne₄ Atha₃, James₂, Spencer₁), born 11 October 1932 in Jackson County, Alabama, died 25 January 2015 in Tyler, Texas. She married (1) Calvin Lee Brock, born 30 April 1925 in DeKalb County, Alabama and died 4 December 1992 in Boaz. She had a child with (2) Clifford Varner, who was born on 28 May 1932 in Alabama, and married (3) James O Roberts on 18 May 2001 in Harris County, Texas, He was born there on 6 December 1940.
Calvin Lee Brock and Ola Mae Pendergrass had the following children:
1.1.2.5.2.6.5.1. KENNETH RAY₈ BROCK was born on 7 January 1953 in Boaz, Marshall County, Alabama.
1.1.2.5.2.6.5.2. CHARLOTTE ELAINE BROCK was born 25 December 1954 in Fort Jackson, Alabama.
1.1.2.5.2.6.5.3. SHELBY JEAN BROCK was born on 29 September 1958 in Fort McClellan, Alabama.
Clifford Varner and Ola Mae Pendergrass had the following child.
1.1.2.5.2.6.5.4. JUDY LYNN₈ BROCK/VARNER was born 20 July 1957 in Anniston, Benton County, Alabama.

1.1.2.5.2.6.6. LEWIS BURTON “JACK”₇ PENDERGRASS (John Oliver₆, James Lewis₅, Pleasant Wilbourne₄ Atha₃, James₂, Spencer₁), born 12 March 1934 Alabama, died 17 February 1996 Texas. On 25 December 1955.married Edres Yconné Hartley.
Lewis Burton “Jack” Pendergrass and Edres Yvonne Hartley had the following children:
1.1.2.5.2.6.6.1. STEVEN LEWIS₈ PENDERGRASS,born 22 November 1957, married Karen Gwen Harris in Free-stone 27 June 1981. She was born on 24 July 1964 in Angelton, Brazoria County, Texas.
1.1.2.5.2.6.6.2. JACKYE VON PENDERGRASS, born 25 August 1960, married Dennis M Penney in Harris County on 10 November 1978. He was born 1 June 1960 in Robertson, Franklin County, Texas.
1.1.2.5.2.6.6.3. DALTON L PENDERGRASS, born 22 April 1972 in Teague, married (1) Tammy K Hogan on 9 February 1990 in Freestone, born 3 July 1974 in Limestone County. He married (2) Lisa M B Agahai on 24 November 2001 in Freestone County, born theree 9 June 1971, and (3) Kimberly R Nichols there 23 October 2005, born there 2 October 1981.

1.1.2.5.2.6.8. LINDA JUNE₇ PENDERGRASS (John Oliver₆, James Lewis₅, Pleasant Wilbourne₄ Atha₃, James₂, Spencer₁), was born 26 September 1945 in Jackson County, Alabama, and married Alvin Frasier Sr there on 12 January 1963. He was born 25 March 1943 in Scottsboro and died 1 February 2016 in DeKalb County, Alabama.
Alvin Frasier Sr and Linda June Pendergrass had the following children:
1.1.2.5.2.6.8.1. RELONDA₈ C FRASIER, born 13 April 1964 in Jackson County, died 6 February 2004 in DeKalb.
1.1.2.5.2.6.8.2. BARBARA D FRASIER was born 31 December 1965 in Jackson County.
1.1.2.5.2.6.8.3. ALVIN FRASIER JR was born 18 December 1972 in Jackson County.

1.1.2.5.6.1.2. LEROY FRANKLIN₇ MOORE(Arminda”Mindy” McAbee,Paralee J₆ Pendergrass,Pleasant Wilbourne₄, Atha₃, James₂, Spencer₁), born 1914 in Alabama, on 11 January 1936 in Jackson County, married Susie Mashburn, born there 1920.
Leroy Franklin Moore and Susie Mashburn had the following children:
1.1.2.5.6.1.2.1. MARGARET₈ MOORE was born about 1938 in Alabama.
1.1.2.5.6.1.2.2. WINSTON MOORE was born about 1939 in Alabama.

1.2.1.1.13.1.3.DENTON ELLIS,CARTER(Sarah Luellen”Lula” Witcher,Adaline₆ Pendergrass,Henry Bernard₄, JamesAlexan-der₃,Thornton₂,Spencer₁) born 17 May 1910 in Kentucky, died October 1949 in Salt Lake City., married (1) Frances Agnes Jones in 1934 and (2) Myrna Meyers born 1919 in Illinois.
Denton Ellis Carter and Frances Agnes Jones had the following children:
1.2.1.1.13.1.3.1. CLAUDETTE₈ CARTER was born about 1936 in Montana.
1.2.1.1.13.1.3.2. JACQUELINE₈ CARTER was born about 1940 in Indiana.

1.2.1.2.2.1.1. BEULAH B₇ ROMANS (William S₆ Romans,Mary A “Polly”₅ Pedergrass,WillisR₄,JamesAlexander₃,Thorn-ton₂,Spencer₁), born January 1891/3 in Alabama, died 10 November 1969 in Huntsville. She married (1) Houston H Whitaker on 1 November 1909, and (2) J R Grayson.
Houston H Whitaker and Beulah B Romans had the following children:
1.2.1.2.2.1.1.1. RILEY₈ WHITAKER was born about 1911 in Alabama.
1.2.1.2.2.1.1.2. ILA WHITAKER was born about 1912 in Alabama.
1.2.1.2.2.1.1.3. TYLER WHITAKER was born about 1915 in Alabama.
1.2.1.2.2.1.1.4. BEATRICE “BEE”WHITAKER was born about 1919 in Alabama.
1.2.1.2.2.1.1.5. GLADYS WHITAKER was born about 1925 in Alabama.

1.2.1.2.2.3.7. LELA LOUISE₇ ROMANS (Richard”Dick” Romans,MaryA“Polly”₅ Pedergrass,WillisR₄,JamesAlexan-der₃,Thornton₂,Spencer₁), was born 11 May 1920 in Alabama, and died 6 May 2003 in Albertville. She married Richard Baine Thompson Jr, born 1918, on 23 December 1937 in Bedford, Tennessee
Richard Baine Thompson Jr, and Lela Louise Roans had the following child:
1.2.1.2.2.3.7.1. BILLY JOE₈ THOMPSON was born about 1940 in Tennessee.

1.2.1.1.7.3.2. DOVIE₇ MCCLAIN (WillisMorgan₆ McClain,MarthaAnn₅ Pendergrass,WillisR₄,JamesAlexander₃,Thorn-

ton,,Spencer,Sr),, born 10 February 1900 in Alabama, died 7 October 1988 in Columbiana. On 18 September 1920 in Etowah, she married William “Zelton” Robershaw, born 26 August 1899, ad died 7 October 1975.

William “Zelton” Robershaw and Dovie McClain had the following children:

- 1.2.1.1.7.3.2.1. JAMES WILLARD ROBERSHAW, born 24 July 1921, died 8 December 1939.
- 1.2.1.1.7.3.2.2. WILLIAM ACTON ROBERSHAW, born 11 September 1925, died 2 January1997.
- 1.2.1.1.7.3.2.3. OPAL GENEVA ROBERSHAW, born 13 August 1928, died 25 June 1997.
- 1.2.1.1.7.3.2.4. RALPH TALMADGE ROBERSHAW, was born on 20 September 1930, and died on 9 August 1957.
- 1.2.1.1.7.3.2.5. CHARLES BETHEL ROBERSHAW, born 1 May 1939, died 26 February 1998.

1.2.1.1.7.3.3. MIRA MARY, MCCLAIN (WillisMorgan,McClain,MarthaAnn,Pendergrass,WillisR,,JamesAlexander,,Thorn-ton,,Spencer,Sr),, born about 1903 in Alabama, died in December 1979. On 27 February 1924 in Etowah, she married Jesse B Dowdy, born about 1903 in Alabama.,

Jesse B Dowdy, and Mira Mary McClain had the following children:

- 1.2.1.1.7.3.3.1. GORDON DOWDY was born about 1925 in Alabama.
- 1.2.1.1.7.3.3.2. BERT DOWDY was born about 1927 in Alabama.
- 1.2.1.1.7.3.3.3. EVELYN DOWDY was born about 1930 in Alabama.
- 1.2.1.1.7.3.3.4. DORIS DOWDY was born about 1931 in Alabama.
- 1.2.1.1.7.3.3.5. BETTY DOWDY was born about 1934 in Alabama.

1.2.1.1.7.3.4. MATTIE LOU MCCLAIN (WillisMorgan,McClain,MarthaAnn,Pendergrass,WillisR,,JamesAlexander,,Thorn-ton,,Spencer,Sr),, born 18 September 1906 in Etowah County, died 17 January 1979 in Marshall County. On 13 April 1935 in Etowah, she married Louie Uther Hammett, born 23 May 1914 in Etowah, died 26 May 1978 in Boaz, Marshall County.

Louie Uther Hammett, and Matti Lou McClain had the following children:

- 1.2.1.1.7.3.4.1. RUTH HAMMETT was born about 1929 in Alabama.
- 1.2.1.1.7.3.4.2. LOUIE LAMAR HAMMETT, born 17 February 1936 in Etowah, died 15 July 2002 in Boaz.

1.2.1.1.7.3.6. DOROTHY MAE MCCLAIN (WillisMorgan,McClain, MarthaAnn,Pendergrass, WillisR,,JamesAlexan-der,,Thornton,,Spencer,Sr),, born 5 May 1910 in Alabama, died 10 April 1985 in Fort Pierce, Florida. She met (1) George William Epps. and married (2) Squire Ossie M Smith in 1962.

George William Epps [?] and Dorothy Mae McClain had the following children:

- 1.2.1.1.7.3.6.1. LEON BARTON MCCLAIN, born 18 March 1928 in Oneonta, Alabama, died 25 November 1992 in Wood, Ohio. He married (1) Ruby Catherine Hopper, born 1937, and (2) Mary Jane Kurfis (Hayward), daughter of Russell Kurfis and Lilla Belle, on 2 February, 1980. She was born 31 July 1939 in Wood County, Ohio, and died there 3 February 2013.
- 1.2.1.1.7.3.6.2. MARJORIA/MARGERY MCCLAIN, [?] was born about 1929 in Alabama.

1.2.1.2.2.2.1. DANNIE LENORA, MAY PENDERGRASS(RoselleTilton,,JamesDavidWilbourne,,JohnAlexanderPresley,,JamesAlexander,, Thornton,,Spencer,Sr), born 20 March 1903 in Aspel, Alabama, died 2 September 1992 in Daggett, Arkan-sas, married (1) Walter W Anderson and (2) Joseph Perry Dixon Sr on 15 May 1927 in Arkansas, born in 1905 and died in 1971.

Walter W Anderson and Dannie Lenora Pendergrass had the following child:

- 1.2.1.2.2.2.1.1.DANNIE LEOLA ANDERSON, born 22 September 1922, died 20 February 2017. In 1940, she mar-ried (1) Delana Franklin Boyer, son of John Boyer and Effie Brummiage, born 20 April 1920, died 7 May 2003. In 1947, she married (2) William Elzie Stice, and on 8 March 1978 in Austin, Arkansas, she married (3)Cecil Mays in Robertson, Tennessee. She had other children who have not been identified.

Joseph Perry Dixon Sr and Dannie Lenora Pendergrass had at least the following children:

- 1.2.1.2.2.2.1.2. JOSEPH PERRY DIXON, born 19 September 1929 in Tyronza, died 29 January 1996 in Little Rock.
- 1.2.1.2.2.2.1.3. ELLY TROY DIXON, born 18 November 1932 in Riverville, died 20 October 1994 in Indiana.
- 1.2.1.2.2.2.1.4. L D DIXON, born 2 August 1939 in Arkansas, died 6 December 2009 in Searcy.
- 1.2.1.2.2.2.1.5. THOMAS WALTON DIXON, born 20 January 1944 in Cotton Plant, Arkansas, died 30 January 2016.

1.2.1.2.2.2.5. EFFIE BEA, PENDERGRASS (RoselleTilton,,JamesDavidWilbourne,,JohnAlexanderPresley,,JamesAlexan-der,, Thornton,,Spencer,Sr) born 1915 in Arkansas, died 2001. On 6 November 1931 in Arkansas, she married Raymond Cal-lahan, who was born there about 1910.

Raymond Callahan and Effie Bea Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.2.1.3.2.2.5.1. JERRELL LEE CALLAHAN born 29 September 1935 in Marked Tree, died 15 October 2001.
- 1.2.1.3.2.2.5.2. HAZEL CALLAHAN was born about 1938 in Arkansas.
- 1.2.1.3.2.2.5.3. ALMA JEAN CALLAHAN, born 1 November 1939 in Arkansas married (1) Willie Ray Shannon, and on 16 January 1994, (2) George F Brown.
- 1.2.1.3.2.2.5.4. EARL R CALLAHAN
- 1.2.1.3.2.2.5.5. EUGENE CALLAHAN

1.2.1.2.2.5.1. EVA MAE PENDERGRASS (WilliamJohnAlexander,,JamesDavidWilbourne,,JohnAlexanderPresley,, James-Alexander,, Thornton,,Spencer,Sr) born 10 December 1907 in Lauderdale, Alabama, died 4 April 1986 in Tuscumbia. On 2 September1923 in Threes, Alabama, she married Samuel Alfred Scott, son of George W Scott and Emma N Risner. He was born 10 November 1899 in Cypress Inn, Tennessee, and died 4 September 1970 in Tuscumbia. All children were born in Alabama.

Samuel Alfred Scott and Eva Mae Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.2.1.2.2.5.1.1. OMA LEONA SCOTT, born 22 September 1924, died 4 July2003 in Muscle Shoals, married a Skains.
- 1.2.1.2.2.5.1.2. ORRIE SCOTT was born about 1925..
- 1.2.1.2.2.5.1.3. AMOS “WILLIAM”COOLIDGE SCOTT, born 21 August 1926 in Oakland, died 5 August 2004 in

Tuscumbia. On 20 May 1951 in Colbert, he married Elsie Capitola Isbell.

- 1.2.1.2.2.5.1.4. RUBY EARLENE SCOTT, born 8 December 1928, died 7 December 2012.
- 1.2.1.2.2.5.1.5. MARTHA ELIZABETH SCOTT,born 2 March 1931,died 6 June 1985 Sheffield, married a Basden.
- 1.2.1.2.2.5.1.6. FRANCES CHRISTINA SCOTT, born 23 September 1933, died 23 July 2010, married a Murray.
- 1.2.1.2.2.5.1.7. BILLY SAM SCOTT, born 2 March 1935 in Lauderdale County, died 24 May 1992 in Sheffield.
- 1.2.1.2.2.5.1.8. JIMMY FRANKLIN SCOTT, born 27 March 1936 Spring Valley,died 18 September 1945 Tuscumbia.

1.2.1.2.2.5.6.WILLIAM TRULY PENDERGRASS(William John Alexander,,James David Wilbourne,, JohnAlexanderPres-ley,, JamesAlexander,,Thornton,,Spencer,Sr), born 1 July 1918 in Alabama, died 17 June 2000 in Muscle [sic]Shoals. He married Ruth Bell Bolton, who was born about 1923 in Alabama.

William Truly Pendergrass and Ruth Bell Bolton had the following child:

- 1.2.1.2.2.5.6.1.FREDDIE LEE PENDERGRASS was born about 1939 in Alabama.

1.2.1.2.5.2.2. ELSIE WATKINS (WilliamAlexander,,Caldonia,,Pendergrass,JohnAlexanderPresley,,Sr,JamesAlexander,, Thornton,,Spencer,Sr), born 21 December 1929 Marshall County, died 22 June 2006, married Willie C Pilkington 16 July 1977.

Willie C Pilkington and Elsie Watkins had the following child:

- 1.2.1.2.5.2.2.1. GRACE DARLENE PILKINGTON was born 31 August 1959.

1.2.1.2.7.1.4. MARGARET“MAY” MCDOUGAL (ElizabethJane,,WileyWillis,,John Alexander Presley,JamesAlexan-der,,Thornton,,Spencer,Sr), born 29 May 1908 in Waterloo, Alabama, died 8 September 1958 in Shelbyville, Tennessee. She married (1) her second cousin Jesse Lobely Pendergrast, son of Henry Jackson Pendergrass and Josie Holman, who was born 27 June 1905 in Aragon, Georgia and died 27 March 1982 in Davidson County, Tennessee. She married (2) her first husband’s first cousin, her second cousin,John Ben Pendergrass, son of James McClendon Pendergrass and Idella Smith, born 12 July 1907 in Alabama and died 25 January 1997 in Shelbyville, Tennessee. Her children are listed under their fathers’ numbers, above.

Jesse Lobely Pendergrass and Margaret May McDougal had the following child:

- 1.2.1.4.1.3.3.1. HORACE LOBELY PENDERGRASS, born 3 September 1926 in Elkhart, died 8 October 1996. On 19 June 1948 in Bedford, Tennessee, married Annie Pearl Reed, born 31 January 1931, died 16 May 1996.[see 1.2.1.2.7.1.4.1]
- John Ben Pendergrass and Margaret “May” McDougal had the following child:**
- 1.2.1.4.1.2.2.1. JUNE PENDERGRAST was born about 1931 in Tennessee.

1.2.1.2.1.3.1. IRA BOLDEN PENDERGRASS SR, (JamesMcClendon,,JohnAlexanderGreen,,JohnAlexanderPresley,, James Alexander,,Thornton,,Spencer,Sr) was born on 18 June 1904 in Madison County, Alabama, and died 24 June 1982 in Shel-byville, Tennessee. He married his first cousin, Hattie Irene Pendergrass, daughter of Henry Jackson “Jack” Monroe Pender-grass and Maggie Cagle on 10 February 1945. She was born on 15 December 1906 Tuscumbia, and on died 14 February 1997 in Shelbyville.[Because ther parents were related, the chldren are listed under the Father’s number..[see 10-F]

Ira Bolden Pendergrass and Hattie Irene Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.2.1.2.1.3.1.1. IRA BOLDEN PENDERGRASS JR, born about 1926, married Lorene Hasty on 10 January 1946 in Madison. She was born about 1925.

1.2.1.2.1.3.1.2. NELLIE RUTH PENDERGRASS, born 22 March 1928 in Birmingham, died 5 May 2011 in Knox-ville, married (1) William Arbel Scott, born 1925, (2) Gene Lawrence Pointer on 8 January 1964 in Caloosa, Georgia, (3) Linville Jay Townsend on 2 October 1972 in Wise, Virginia, and (4) a Stover.

1.2.1.2.1.3.1.3. JOHN MCCLENDON PENDERGRASS, born18 April 1931, died 12 May 2007 in Albertville.

1.2.1.2.1.3.1.4. JOYCE KATHLEEN PENDERGRASS, born 1933, married a Vanatta.

1.2.1.2.1.3.1.5. JAMES FRANKLIN PENDERGRASS was born in 1936.

1.2.1.2.1.3.1.6. CHARLES MCCOY PENDERGRASS, born 7 May 1939, died Shelbyville, Tennessee,8 April 1941.

1.2.1.2.1.3.1.7. KATIE SUE PENDERGRASS, born 28 July 1942 in Shelbyville, died 12 November 2014. In about 1958, she married(1) William Carl Sachs. On 4 July 1975, she married (2)Larry David Reeves. and on 28 April 1977 (3) Ronnie Dale Andrews, who was born 6 September 1950..

1.2.1.2.1.3.1.8. OMA LOUISE PENDERGRASS, born 8 March 1948, on 5 March 1965 in Bedford, Tennessee, mar-ried Billy Ben Jacobs, who was born 4 June 1946.

1.2.1.2.1.3.2.. JOHN BEN PENDERGRASS,(JamesMcClendon,,JohnAlexanderGreen,,JohnAlexanderPresley,, James Alex-ander,,Thornton,,Spencer,Sr) born 12 July 1907 in Alabama, died 25 January 1997 in Shelbyville, married (1) Margaret “May” McDougal (Downs), born 29 May 1908 in Waterloo, Alabama, died 8 September 1958 in Shelbyville,(2) Virginia Mazena “Gerdie” Clanton 18 November 1961 in Bedford, born 29 May 1908. Their child is listed under her mother’s number, above.

John Ben Pendergrass and Margaret “May” McDougal (Downs) had the following child:

- 1.2.1.2.1.2.2.1.. JUNE PENDERGRAST was born about 1931 in Tennessee.

1.2.1.2.1.4.1. JESSE LOBELY PENDERGRASS,(HenryJackson,,JohnAlexanderGreen,,JohnAlexanderPresley,, James Alex-ander,,Thornton,,Spencer,Sr) born 27 June 1905 in Aragon, Georgia, died 27 March 1982 in Davidson County, Tennessee. He married his second cousin (1) Margaret “May”McDougal (Downs) who was born 29 May 1908 in Waterloo. Alabama and died 8 September 1958 in Shelbyville, Tennessee. He married (2) Oma Lee Cochran, who was born 14 October 1904 and died 9 September 1992. His child with second cousin Margaret May McDougal is listed under her number, above.

Jesse Lobely Pendergrass and Margaret May McDougal had the following child:

- 1.2.1.2.7.1.1.1.Horace Lobely Pendergrass, born 3 September 1926 in Elkhart, Indiana, died 8 October 1996. On 19 June 1948 in Bedford, Tennessee, he married Annie Pearl Reed, who was born 31 January 1931 and died 16 May 1996.

1.2.1.2.1.4.5. ROSCOE PENDERGRASS (HenryJackson,,JohnAlexanderGreen,,JohnAlexanderPresley,, James Alexan-

der₃,Thornton₂,Spencer₁Sr), born 25 September 1911 in Scottsboro, died 13 May 2005, married (1) Mary Elizabeth Davis, born about 1916, in 1937, and (2) Sally Pearl Brown, born about 1918, in about 1945.

Roscoe Pendergrass and Mary Elizabeth Davis had the following child:

1.2.1.2.1.4.5.1. JAMES₈ “JIM” PENDERGRASS was born about 1937.

Roscoe Pendergrass and Sally Pearl Brown had the following children:

1.2.1.2.1.4.5.2. CAROLYN₈PENDERGRASS, born about 1946, married a Johnson.

1.2.1.2.1.4.5.3. JOYCE PENDERGRASS, born about 1949, married a Silcox.

1.2.1.2.1.4.5.4. FRANK PENDERGRASS was born about 1949 [?].

1.2.1.2.1.4.5.5. GARY PENDERGRASS, was born about 1950.

1.2.1.2.1.4.5.6. BRENDA PENDERGRASS, born about 1951, married a Woodard.

1.2.1.2.1.4.5.7. SANDRA PENDERGRASS born about 1953, also married a Woodard.

1.2.1.2.1.4.5.8. PEGGY PENDERGRASS, born about 1953 [?] married (1) John Faulk and (2) Terry Jungwirth.

1.2.1.2.1.4.5.9. ROSCOE PENDERGRSS, JR. was born about 1958.

1.2.1.2.1.4.6. HATTIE IRENE₇PENDERGRASS,(HenryJackson₆,JohnAlexanderGreen₅,JohnAlexanderPresley₄, James Alexander₃,Thornton₂,Spencer,Sr) born 15 December 1906 in Tuscumbia, died 14 February 1997 in Shelbyville, married her first cousin Ira Bolden Pendergrass, son of James McClendon Pendergrass and Idella Smith (Holman),[*see above*]

1.2.1.2.1.5.1. INA LENA₇PENDERGRASS(IsomB₆,JohnAlexanderGreen₅,JohnAlexanderPresley₄, James Alexander₃,Thorn-ton₂,Spencer,Sr) born about 1910 in Alabama, married Robert L Brown, who was born about 1900 in Tennessee.

Robert L Brown and Ina Lena Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.1.2.1.5.1.1. ROBERT L₈ BROWN JR, born about 1925 in Tennessee, died 14 November 2011

1.2.1.2.1.5.1.2. PAULINE BROWN was born about 1927 in Tennessee.

1.2.1.2.1.5.1.3. INA MAE BROWN, born 4 May 1928 in Shelbyville, died 14 June 2006 and married a Nickens.

1.2.1.2.1.7.2. THELMA ELIZABETH₇PENDERGRASS,(DennisFleetwood₆HenryJackson₅,JohnAlexanderGreen₄,JohnAlex-anderPresley₄, James Alexander₃,Thornton₂,Spencer,Sr) was born on 1 March 1914 in Scottsboro, Alabama, died there 6 Au-gust 1999. He married Albert Columbus Geckles 5 August 1933 in Marshall County, Alabama. She was ,born on 27 February 1912 in Alabama, and died 16 February 1985.

Albert Columbus Geckles and Thelma Elizabeth Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.1.2.1.7.2.1 IRA L₈ GECKLES born October 1933 died in infancy in October 1933.

1.2.1.2.1.7.2.2. LEON M GECKLES, was born and died on7 September 1934

1.2.1.2.1.7.2.3. JIMMY COLUMBUS GECKLES, born Alabama 1 August 1935,died 30 June 2007

1.2.1.2.1.7.2.4 .MARTHA MAHALIE LUCINDA GECKLES, born 27 February 1938 in Alabama, died 5 June 1980, She married (1) a Holcomb and (2) a Pence.

1.2.1.2.1.7.2.5. DAUGHTER GECKLES, first name unknown, married John Morris Bolding, who was born on 23 September1938, and died 20 Sept.1998.

1.4.2.6.1.5.1. LINDA LYNETTE₇ROTAN (Bernce Agnes₆Pendergrass, Reuben Green₅,WmPleasant₄, JamesWilbourne₃Sr, Joel₂, Spencer₁) , born 29 September 1941, died,17 October 2022, married (1) C W Williams ,(2) Joe Arleigh Gilbert.

C W Williams and Linda Lynette Rotan had the following child:

1.4.2.6.1.5.1.1. CLAY₈ WILLIAMS was born January 1973 in Collin, Texas, and married Kelly Diane Alderson..

1.4.2.6.1.5.2. GEORGE EDWARD₇ROTAN(Bernce Agnes₆Pendergrass, Reuben Green₅,WmPleasant₄, JamesWilbourne₃Sr, Joel₂, Spencer₁) , born 5 October 1944,, married (1) Jane Alden Bowron [*sic*] and (2) Evelyn “Gale” Gipson on 12 June 2003.

George Edward Rotan and Jane Alden Bowron had the following children:

1.4.2.6.1.5.2.1. CHRISTOPHER GEORGE₈ROTAN,born 5 October 1969, was killed 17 April 1993 by a drunk driver.

1.4.2.6.1.5.2.2. ROBIN POWELL ROTAN born June 1971 in Lubbock, married Kyle D Wright.

1.4.2.6.1.5.3.. JERRY THOMAS₇ROTAN(Bernce Agnes₆Pendergrass, Reuben Green₅,WmPleasant₄, JamesWilbourne₃Sr, Joel₂, Spencer₁) born January 1949 in Sweetwater, Texas, married Sharon Kay Rogers on 17 January, 1970 in Nolan, Texas.

Jerry Thomas Rotan and Sharon K Rogers had the following children:

1.4.2.6.1.5.3.1. DAVID₈ ROTAN

1.4.2.6.1.5.3.2. DONNA ROTAN

1.4.4.2.6.4.1. JEANETTE DENISE₇ POSEY (Katherine May₆Pendergrass, NewtonAllen₅Pendergrass, Marion Delaney₄,Wil-liam₃,Joel₂,Spencer₁), born 10 May 1936 in Alamagordo, New Mexico, died 15 July 1995 in Tularosa, married Joe Waymond Phillips, born 20 March 1933 in Capitan, died 4 October 1988 in Tularosa.

Joe Weymond Phillips and Jeanetter Denise Posey had the following children:

1.4.4.2.6.4.1.1. JANICE₈PHILLIPS, born May 1963 married a Smotherman.

1.4.4.2.6.4.1.2. JEANETTE DAWN PHILLIPS

1.4.4.9.1.1.1. CLAUDE LEROY₇”C L” BASS, (JohnThomas₆Bass,Lovia Emmaline₅Jennings,RachelEmmaline₄William₃,Jo-el₂,Spencer,Sr), born 1935 in Texas, married Harriett Charlene Mackey in 1960.

Claude Leroy Bass and Harriet Charlotte Mackey had the following children:

1.4.4.9.1.1.1.1. PAUL ALEN₈BASS was born 1961.

1.4.4.9.1.1.1.2. DAVID GLENN BASS was born 1964.

1.4.4.9.1.1.1.3. CARRIE ELIZABETH BASS was born 1973.

1.4.4.9.1.1.2. JOHNETTE ELAINE₇ BASS (JohnThomas₆Bass,Lovia Emmaline₅Jennings,RachelEmmaline₄William₃,Jo-el₂,Spencer,Sr)„ born 1941, married Jess L Collins.

Jess L Collins and Johnette Elaine Bass had the following children:

1.4.4.9.1.1.2.1. JAREE₈SHEELER COLLINS was born in 1962.

1.4.4.9.1.1.2.2. JEFFREY COLLINS was born in 1971.

Generation 8

1.1.1.1.10.1.1.1. JOHN FRANK₈ PENDERGRASS (Selby₇,Jeptha Olaf₆, Benjamin Franklin “Frank”₅, John Jason₄, Jason C₃, James₂, Spencer₁), born 10 March, 1936 in Arkansas, married (1) Paula Rae Armbruster and (2) Kaye Lynne Cowne.

John Frank Pendergrass and Paula Rae Armbruster had the following child:

1.1.1.1.10.1.1.1.1. JOHN PAUL₉ PENDERGRASS, who married Cissie Unknown.

1.1.2.5.2.6.2.1. HOMER LEROY SANDERS JR (Pearline₇Pendergrass, John Oliver₆,James Lewis₅, Pleasant Wilbourne₄,Atha₃, James, Spencer₂), born 10 July 1943 in Jackson County, Alabama, died 15 February 1997 in Houston, Texas, married (1) Shirley Ann Strough 29 October 1963, born 22 April 1946 in Oklahoma, died 25 July 2001 in Montgomery County, Texas. He married (2) Annette Mary Tony Ferris, born 6 June 1949 in Los Angeles, died 23 July 2014 in Rusk, Cherokee County, Texas.

Homer Leroy Sanders Jr and Shirley Ann Strough had the following child:

1.1.2.5.2.6.2.1.1. KARI L₉SANDERS, born 2 May 1964 in Houston, Harris County, Texas, married Bobbie Clay.

Homer Leroy Sanders Jr and Annette Mary Tony Ferris had the following children:

1.1.2.5.2.6.2.1.2. LANA K₉SANDERS was born on 4 April 1969 in Houston, Texas.

1.1.2.5.2.6.2.1.3. KERSHA LANE SANDERS, born 18 July 1975 in Houston, died 31 October 2013 of a drug over-dose in Liberty County. She married Mitchell J Aswell on 19 July 1994 in Harris County. He was born about 1973.

1.1.2.5.2.6.2.2. KATHEY₈MAE HASTINGS, (Pearline₇Pendergrass, John Oliver₆,James Lewis₅, Pleasant Wilbourne₄,Atha₃, James₂, Spencer₁) was born 17 November 1950 in Hansford, Texas, and married Charles John Kopycinski on 29 January in Harris County, Texas. He was born about 1951.

Charles John Kopycinski and Kathey Mae Hastings had the following children:

1.1.2.5.2.6.2.2.1. MICHELE S₉KOPYCINSKI was born on 2 May 1975 in Houston, Harris County, Texas and married John W Kleeman there on 9 May 1998. He was born 21 October 1972 in Shreveport, Caddo Paris, Louisiana.

1.1.2.5.2.6.2.2.2. AMY L KOPYCINSKI was born on 10 September 1980 in Houston, Harris County, Texas, and mar-ried Gerald W Bodie on 21 February 2009 in Austin, Travis County, Texas. He was born on 11 Augut 1974 in Chardon, Ohio.

1.1.2.5.2.6.6.1. STEVEN LEWIS₈PENDERGRASS (Lewis Burton“Jack”₇Pendergrass, John Oliver₆, James Lewis₅, Pleasant Wilbourne₄,Atha₃, James₂, Spencer₁) was born on 22 November 1957 in Freestone County, Texas, and married Karen Gwen Harris there on 27 June 1981. She was born on 24 July 1964 in Angelton, Brazoria County, Texas.

Steven Lewis Pendergrass and Karen Gwen Harris had the following children:

1.1.2.5.2.6.6.1.1. STEPHANIE DEANN₉PENDERGRASS [*twin*] was born on 7 December 1983 in Temple, Bell County, Texas, and died as a child on 21 August 1994 in Freestone County, Texas.

1.1.2.5.2.6.6.1.2. CHRISTIE D PENDERGRASS [*twin*] was also born on 7 December 1983 in Temple, Bell County, Texas and married Bobby G Box, born about 1980, on 21 Jun 2002 in Leon, Texas.

1.1.2.5.2.6.6.3. DALTON L₈PENDERGRASS (Lewis Burton,“Jack”Pendergrass, John Oliver₆, James Lewis₅, Pleasant Wil-bourne₄,Atha₃, James₂, Spencer₁), born 22 April 1972 in Teague, Texas, married (1) Tammy K Hogan on 9 February 1990 in Freestone County, born 3 July 1974 in Limestone County. He married (2) Lisa M B Agahai on 24 November 2001 in Freestone, born there 9 June 1971, and (3) Kimberly R Nichols there on 23 October 2005. She was born there on 2 October 1981.

Dalton L Pendergrass and Tammy K Hogan had the following child:

1.1.2.5.2.6.6.3.1. DALTON DRAKE₉PENDERGRASS, was born on 7 May 1990 in Temple, Bell County, Texas.

Dalton L Pendergrass and Kimberly R Nichols had the following child:

1.1.2.5.2.6.6.3.2. RIVER₉PENDERGRASS, born on 13 August 2007 in Limestone County, Texas.

1.2.1.1.7.3.6.1. LEON BARTON₈MCCLAIN (DorothyMae₇McClain,WillisMorgan₆McClain,MarthaAnn₅Pendergrass,Willis-R₄,JamesAlexander₃,Thornton₂,Spencer,Sr), born 18 March 1928 in Oneonta, Alabama, died 25 November 1992 in Wood, Ohio. He married (1) Ruby Catherine Hopper, born 1937, and (2) Mary Jane Kurfis (Hayward), daughter of Russell Kurfis and Lilla Belle, on 2 February, 1980. She was born 31 July 1939 in Wood County, Ohio, and died there 3 February 2013.

Leon Barton McClain and Ruby Christine Hopper had the following child:

1.2.1.1.7.3.6.1.1.DIXIE L₉MCCLAIN, born 5 August 1956 in Ohio, married (1) Galen L Suter on 4 October 1974 and (2) Craig M Spear, born 1957, on 3 September 1994.

1.2.1.3.2.2.1.1. DANNIE LEOLA₈ ANDERSON (Dannie Lenora₇ May Pendergrass,RoselleTilton₆,JamesDavidWilbourne₅, JohnAlexanderPresley₄, JamesAlexander₃, Thornton₂,Spencer,Sr),was born on 22 September 1922, and died on 20 February 2017. In 1940, she married (1) Delano/Delana Franklin Boyer, son of John Boyer and Effie Brummiage, who was born on 20 April 1920, and died on 7 May 2003. In 1947, she married (2) William Elzie Stice. Later, on 8 March 1978 in Austin, Arkansas, she married (3) Cecil Mays in Robertson, Tennessee. She had several other children who have not been identified.

Delano Franklin Boyer Sr and Dannie Lenora Anderson had the following child:

1.2.1.3.2.2.1.1.1. DELANO/DELANA FRANKLIN₉BOYER JR, born 5 April 1944 in Rivervale, died in infancy on 22 August 1944 in Memphis, Tennessee.

William Elzie Stice and Dannie Leola Anderson had the following child:

1.2.1.3.2.2.1.1.2. DAVID LAVERNE STICE, born 7 November 1955, died as a child on 13 August, 1960.

1.2.1.3.2.2.5.3. ALMA JEAN₈ CALLAHAN, (EffieB₁Pendergrass,RoselleTilton₆,JamesWilbourne₅,JohnAlexanderPresley₄Sr,-JamesAlexander₃,Thornton₂,Spencer₁Sr), born 1 November 1939, married (1) Willie Ray Shannon, and (2) George F Brown.
Willie Ray Shannon and Alma Jean Callahan had the following children:
1.2.1.3.2.2.5.3.1. MIKE R₉ SHANNON
1.2.1.3.2.2.5.3.2. TAMMY R SHANNON married a Cutwright.
1.2.1.3.2.2.5.3.3. GLORIA JEAN SHANNON married a White.

1.2.1.2.1.3.1.2. NELLIE RUTH₈ PENDERGRASS(HattieIrene₇,HenryJackson₆,JohnAlexanderGreen₅Jr,JohnAlexanderPresley₄,JamesAlexander₃,Thornton₂,Spencer₁Sr) *Also* (IraBolden₇,JamesMcClendon₆,JohnAlexanderGreen₅Jr,JohnAlexanderPresley₄,JamesAlexander₃,Thornton₂,Spencer₁Sr) Nellie was her own second cousin. She was born 22 March 1928 in Birmingham, Alabama, and died 5 May 2011 in Knoxville, Tennessee. She married (1) William Arbel Scott, (2) Gene Lawrence Pointer, (3) Linville Jay Townsend, and (4) an unidentified Stover.
Gene Lawrence Pointer and Nellie Ruth Pendergrass had the following child:
1.2.1.2.1.3.1.2.1. GINGER₉ POINTER married a Wilson.

1.2.1.2.1.3.1.7. KATIE SUE₈ PENDERGRASS(HattieIrene₇,HenryJackson₆,JohnAlexanderGreen₅Jr,JohnAlexanderPresley₄,-JamesAlexander₃,Thornton₂,Spencer₁Sr) *Also* (IraBolden₇,JamesMcClendon₆,JohnAlexanderGreen₅Jr,JohnAlexanderPresley₄,JamesAlexander₃,Thornton₂,Spencer₁Sr) She was her own second cousin., born 28 July 1942 in Shelbyville, died 12 November 2014, married(1) William Carl Sachs,(2) Larry David Reeves and on 28 April 1977 (3) Ronnie Dale Andrews.
William Carl Sachs Sr and Katie Sue Pendergrass had the following children:
1.2.1.2.1.3.1.7.1 .DONALD RAY₉ SACHS was born 1 September 1959.
1.2.1.2.1.3.1.7.2. PAMELA SUE₉ SACHS, born 26 August 1963, married Stephen Anthony Bomar on 13 June 1983 in Bedford, Tennessee. He was born 26 June 1964.
1.2.1.2.1.3.1.7.3. WILLIAM CARL SACHS JR was born 10 November 1966.

1.2.1.2.1.4.1.1.HORACE LOBELY₈ PENDERGRASS (JesseLobely₇,HenryJackson₆,JohnAlexanderGreen₅Jr,JohnAlexanderPresley₄,JamesAlexander₃,Thornton₂,Spencer₁Sr), born 3 September 1926 in Elkhart, Indiana, died 8 October 1996. On 19 June 1948 in Bedford, Tennessee, he married Annie Pearl Reed, who was born 31 January 1931 and died 16 May 1996.
Horace Lobely Pendergrass and Annie Pearl Reed had the following child:
1.2.1.2.1.4.1.1.1. LUCY FAYE₉ PENDERGRAST, born 20 June 1965, died 23 April 2013, married a Borowski.

1.2.1.2.1.4.5.8. PEGGY₈ PENDERGRASS, (Rosco₇,HenryJackson₆,JohnAlexanderGreen₅Jr,JohnAlexanderPresley₄,JamesAlexander₃,Thornton₂,Spencer₁Sr) born about 1953 [?] married (1) John Faulk and (2) Terry Jungwirth.
John Faulk and Peggy Pendergrass had the following child:
1.2.1.2.1.4.5.8.1. GLEN₉ FAULK married Jennifer Robinson on 5 June 1993.

1.2.1.2.1.7.2.5.DAUGHTER₈ GECKLES(ThelmaElizabeth₇,Pendergrass,DennisFleetwood₆,JohnAlexanderGreen₅Jr,JohnAlexanderPresley₄,JamesAlexander₃,Thornton₂,Spencer₁Sr) married John Morris Bolding, born 23 September1938, died 1998.
John Morris Bolding and unknown daughter Geckles had the following child:
1.2.1.2.1.7.2.5.1. RACHEL₉ BOLDING married Andrew Martin.

1.4.4.9.1.1.1.1. PAUL ALLEN₈ BASS(ClaudeLeroy₇,JohnThomas₆,LoviaEmmaline₅,Jennings,RachelEmmaline₄,Pendergrass,William₃,Joel₂,Spencer₁) was born in 1961.
Paul Allen Bass and an unknown wife had the following children:
1.4.4.9.1.1.1.1.1. ERIKA₉ BASS
1.4.4.9.1.1.1.1.2. HAYDEN JOSEPH BASS

_____ **Generation 9** _____

1.1.1.1.10.1.1.1.1. JOHN PAUL₉ PENDERGRASS (John Frank₈, Selby₇, Jeptha Olaf₆, Benjamin Franklin “Frank”₅, John Jason₄, Jason C₃, James₂, Spencer₁).was born in Arkansas and married Cissie Unknown.
John Paul Pendergrass and Cissie had the following children:
1.1.1.1.10.1.1.1.1.1. GRACE₁₀ PENDERGRASS.
1.1.1.1.10.1.1.1.1.2. ERIC PENDERGRASS. He married Meighan Unknown.

1.1.2.5.2.6.2.2.1.MICHELE S₉KOPYCINSKI (Kathey₈,Mae Pendergrass, Pearline,Pendergrass, John Oliver₆,James Lewis₅, Pleasant Wilbourne₄ Atha₃, James₂, Spencer₁) born 2 May 1975, married John W Kleeman on 9 May 1998 [*see above*].
John W Kleeman and Michelle S Kopycinski had the following children:
1.1.2.5.2.6.2.2.1.1. FIONA P₁₀ KLEEMAN, born 19 October 2006 in Austin, Texas.
1.1.2.5.2.6.2.2.1.2. FARRAH R KLEEMAN,born 4 May 2008 in Austin, Texas.
1.1.2.5.2.6.2.2.1.3. FOSTER L KLEEMAN, born 23 February 2011 in Austin, Texas.

1.1.2.5.2.6.2.2.2.AMY L₉KOPYCINSKI(Kathey₈,Mae Pendergrass, Pearline,Pendergrass, John Oliver₆,James Lewis₅, Pleasant Wilbourne₄ Atha₃, James₂, Spencer₁),born 10 September 1980, married Gerald W Bodie, who was born 11 August 1974.
Gerald W Bodie and Amy L Kopycinski had the following children:
1.1.2.5.2.6.2.2.2.1. LIAM E₁₀ BODIE was born 30 April 2011 in Austin, Texas.
1.1.2.5.2.6.2.2.2.2. CHARLES HASTINGS BODIE was born about 2015.

1.2.1.4.1.4.5.8.1. GLEN₉ FAULK (Peggy₈Pendergrass,Rosco₇,HenryJackson₆,JohnAlexanderGreen₅Jr,JohnAlexanderPresley₄,JamesAlexander₃,Thornton₂,Spencer₁Sr) married Jennifer Robinson on 5 June 1993.
Glen Faulk nd Jennfer Robinson hd the following child:
1.2.1.4.1.4.5.8.1.1. SHELBY J₁₀ FAULK, born March 1995, married Stephen Smith.

1.2.1.4.2.8.5.3.3. GLORIA JEAN₉ SHANNON (AlmaJean₈ Callahan, EffieB₁Pendergrass,RoselleTilton₆,JamesDavid₅,-JohnAlexanderPresley₄, JamesAlexander₃,Thornton₂,Spencer₁Sr) married a White.
Unknown White and Gloria J Shannon had the following children:
1.2.1.4.2.8.5.3.3.1.ALLYSON N₁₀ WHITE
1.2.1.4.2.8.5.3.3.2.AIDAN A WHITE

ADDENDUM: DESCENDANTS OF JESSE PENDERGRASS OF TENNESSEE

1. JESSE, PENDERGRASS was born about 1797-1801 in North Carolina, though his birthplace is conjectural. He died between 1840 and 1850 in or near Madison County, Tennessee, and in Wilson County on 28 August, he had married Mary “Polly” Garrett. There is only a very weak speculative case for his parentage: a bit of geographical proximity and the fact that a Texas descendant is said to have been an identical YDNA match to Spencer and “Wake” John descendants. A search of the 1810 census for Tennessee reveals that no Pendergrasses were listed there, and the first mention of one was Jesse’s 1818 marriage, apparently as a very young man, but with no extant parental consent. In the 1820 Tennessee census records, Jesse and Thornton were the only two Pendergrass householders in the state, with Jesse still in Wilson and Thornton (son of Spencer Sr) in Overton County, three counties away. In 1836, Thornton was in Cannon County, adjacent to Wilson County, but by 1840, both had moved again - Thornton to Smith County which abutted Wilson, and Jesse to Obion County in the far northwest corner of the state, then movng down into Madison County between 1840 and the 1850 census, in which Mary was listed as widowed.

A problem with this paternity theory is that in the 1800 Burke County, North Carolina, census, Thornton and Anna had only one male child under 10 in their household, and that person is assumed to have been James Alexander, born between 1791 and 1800. Most researchers have 1800 as Jesse’s birth year, which would only fit if he were born after the census was taken. Thornton has not been located in the 1810 census, which might have shown how many boys were in the household.

Some other (online) researchers have this Jesse as a son of Vincent Pendergrass and Eliza Unknown, with Vincent born 1766 in North Carolina, died 1850 in Savannah, and son of either “Wake” John or “Buncombe” John, neither of whom had a son named Vincent. Apparently, this mistake is based on the 1977 book, which erroneously placed a real Page County, Virginia, Vincent as son of “Wake” John because “Wake” John had a grandson with that first name. This fictional Vincent was evidently chosen to receive the cigar because Jesse had a verified son called Vincent Louis. In any event, there was no Vincent, son of *anyone*, who was anywhere near where Jesse was born.

There is no conclusive evidence of this Jesse’s paternity, but since his closest geographical association was with Thornton, he is placed in this Chapter speculatively. If, he were Thornton’s son he would be 1.2.2., but renumbered here as 1.

Descendants of Jesse Pendergrass and Mary “Polly” Garrett

1. JESSE₁ PENDERGRASS was born about 1800 in North Carolina?. He died after 1840 in Madison, Tennessee, USA. He married (1) MARY “POLLY” GARRETT on 28 Aug 1818 in Wilson, Tennessee, USA. She was born in 1797 in Black River, Harnett County, North Carolina, USA. She died after 1860 in Madison, Tennessee, USA.

Jesse Pendergrass and Mary “Polly” Garrett had the following children:
1.1. ELIZABETH₂ PENDERGRASS [*tentative*] born in 1818 in Tennessee, died about 1847 in Tennessee, USA. She married Joseph R Jones on 10 Jul 1839 in Obion, Tennessee.
1.2. LUCINDA PENDERGRASS, born about 1824 in Tennessee, (1) Silas Avery on 18 June 1845 in Gibson, Tennessee. She married (2) James or GW Eason/Easton, born 1818, on 11 June 1856 in Madison, Tennessee.
1.3. MARY A PENDERGRASS [*tentative*] was born in 1825 in Tennessee.
1.4. JOHN PENDERGRASS [*tentative*] was born in 1830 in Tennessee.
1.5. JANE PENDERGRASS was born about 1833 in Tennessee. She married Joseph R Jones
1.6. VINCENT LOUIS PENDERGRASS,born about 1837 in Obion or Madison County, died 28 October 1893 in Madison County, married (1) Mary Jones[?] and (2) Nancy Jane Higgnis (Williams), daughter of Lewis H Higgins and Texana Hambrick (Wiggins), on 14 Nov 1866 in Madison, born about 1852 in Tennessee.and died 1891 or 1895 in Jackson,

_____ **Generation 2** _____

1.2. LUCINDA₂ PENDERGRASS (Jesse₁) was born about 1824 in Tennessee..*[see above]*
Silas Avery and Lucinda Pendergrass had the following child:
1.2.1. MARTHA₃ AVERY was born in 1845 in Tennessee.
James Easton and Lucinda Pendergrass had the following children:
1.2.2. JAMES₃ EASON was born about 1860 in Tennessee.
1.2.3. JUSTINE (?) EASTON was born about 1860 in Tennessee.
1.2.4. LUCINDA P EASTON was born about 1862 in Tennessee.
1.2.5. DEBRA EASTON was born about 1866 in Tennessee.
1.2.6. GEORGE W EASTON was born 19 April 1870 in Tennessee, died there 24 March 1945..

1.6. VINCENT LOUIS PENDERGRASS (Jesse₁), born about 1837 in Obion or Madison County, Tennessee. [*see above*]
Vincent Louis Pendergrass and Mary Jones [?] had the following children:
1.6.1. JOSEPH WILLIAM₃ “JOE WILL” PENDERGRASS, born 11 Feb 1855 in Madison or Crockett County, Ten-

nessee, died 19 December 1917 in Alamo, married (1) Rebecca Hurt, (2) Susan Alice Hurt, born 1864, on 12 April 1891 in Crockett,(3) Martha R Byrd, daughter of Empson A Byrd and Mary E, in March 1910 in Tennessee, born there October 1891.,

1.6.2. PARIS PENDERGRASS was born about 1857 in Tennessee.

1.6.3. PARMELIA F “MELIE” PENDERGRASS, born 1861, married George Coates 28 June 1885 in Crockett.

Vincent Louis Pendergrass and Nancy Jane Williams had the following children:

1.6.4. ALBERT₃ PENDERGRASS, born about 1868 in Tennessee, died in 1888 in Alamo, Tennessee, married Carrie “Lela” Duffey on 21 Jun 1885 in Crockett, born about 1869 in Tennessee.

1.6.5. DAVID W PENDERGRASS was born about 1871 in Madison County, Tennessee. He died date Unknown.

1.6.6. BENJAMIN F PENDERGRASS, born May 1872, died 3 July 1943,married Eliza/Elizabeth Kee? in 1892.

1.6.7. JAMES PENDERGRASS born about 1874 in Tennessee apparently did not marry.

1.6.8. JOHN ELSEY PENDERGRASS, born March 1874 in Humbolt, Tennessee, died 3 July 1943 in Haywood,, married Stella Mae Pittman there 25 October 1903, born about 1888 in Tennessee, died 19 November 1949 in Haywood.

1.6.9. DEWITT HENRY PENDERGRASS, born 10 October 1875 near Humbolt, died 9 Aprl 1945 in Crossett, Arkansas, married Delia Armenty “Minnie” Lee on 31 January 1906 in Ashley, born 2 February 1891,died on 21 June 1951.

1.6.10. IDA MAY PENDERGRASS, born 1 August 1879 in Madison County, Tennessee., died 10 December 1936 in Crossett, Arkansas, married James Taylor Hines in 1895 in Freestone, Texas, born 22 May 1867, died 23 September 1949.

1.6.11. EDGAR GEORGE PENDERGRASS, born 15 March 1883 in Humbolt, Tennessee, died 19 June 1933 in Hempstead, Waller, Texas. He married Sallie Mae Lloyd Elkins {Houston?}) born about 1895 in Texas.

1.6.12. ADA PENDERGRASS, born 25 December 1884 in Humbolt, died 20 November 1962 in Beaumont,Texas,

1.6.13. LUCINDA PENDERGRASS, born August 1889 in Madison, died 28 November 1958 in Caddo, Louisiana,, married Everett Brince “Bennie” Hand 22 September 1901 in Hempstead. He was born 25 August 1883 in Montgomery, Alabama and died 5 August 1959 in Shreveport, Caddo Parish, Louisiana.

1.6.14. NANCY/NANNIE PENDERGRASS, born 1890 in Madison, died 3 October 1910 in Monroe, Louisiana.

Generation 3

1.6.1. JOSEPH WILLIAM, “JOE WILL” PENDERGRASS (Vincent Louis,, Jesse,) was born 11 February 1855 *[see above]*,
Joseph William “Joe Will” Pendergrass and Rebecca Hurt had the followng children:

1.6.1.1. WILLIAM MITCHELL₄ PENDERGRASS, born about 1888.

1.6.1.2. ANNA MAY PENDERGRASS, born about 1890.

Joseph William “Joe Will” Pendergrass and Susan Alice Hurt had the following children:

1.6.1.3. TRULA L PENDERGRASS was born about 1894 in Tennessee.

1.6.1.4. CORDELIA PENDERGRASS was born about 1896 in Tennessee.

1.6.1.5. JOHN HENRY PENDERGRASS, born 24 December 1896 in Crockett, died 9 November 1967 in Alamo, married Gracie Lou Arnold there 24 September 1916, born there 10 October 1900, died 10 October 1990 in Jackson.

Joseph William Pendergrass and Martha R Byrd had the following children:

1.6.1.6. BEATRICE PENDERGRASS was born on 29 December 1910 and died 8 December 1928.

1.6.1.7. ALICE₄ PENDERGRASS, born 1914, died 11 February 2005 in Jackson, and married Caleb Henry Witt, Jr.

1.6.1.8. DELLA PENDERGRASS NEAL, born 13 August 1915 in Crockett, died 29 May 2007.

1.6.1.9. MARY CONWAY “CONNIE”PENDERGRASS,born 23 September 1917 Crockett, died 10 September 1993.

1.6.4. ALBERT₃ PENDERGRASS (Vincent Louis,, Jesse,), born about 1868 in Tennessee, died 1888 in Alamo, married Carrie “Lela” Duffey on 21 Jun 1885 in Crockett,County. She was born about 1869 in Tennessee.

Albert Pendergrass and Carrie “Lela” Duffey had the following child:

1.6.4.1. WILLIAM ALBERT₄ PENDERGRASS/ BLURTON, born 8 December 1888 in Crockett, died 26 April 1965 in Pemiscot, Missouri,. His father died the year he was born and he adopted the surname of the stepfather who reared him. On 6 May 1918, he married Lillie Mae Little, born 20 March 1897, died 30 September 1983..

1.6.6. BENJAMIN F₃ PENDERGRASS (Vincent Louis,, Jesse,) born May 1872 in Tennessee,died 3 July1943.[*see above*]
Benjamin F Pendergrass and ElizaElizabeth Kee? had the following children:

1.6.6.1. LENA LEARY₄ PENDERGRASS was born in February 1893 in Tennessee.

1.6.6.2. JERRY PENDERGRASS was born about 1898 in Tennessee.

1.6.8. JOHN ELSEY₃ PENDERGRASS (Vincent Louis,, Jesse₁) born March 1874 in Humbolt, Tennessee. [*see above*]
John Alsey Pendergrass and Stella Mae Pittman had the following children:

1.6.8.1. RAYMOND EDWARD₄ PENDERGRAST, born 13 February 1903 in Haywood, died 8 December 1965 in Brownsville, married Katherine White 29 December1928, born 22 July 1910 in Shelby County. She died on 23 December 1977.

1.6.8.2. WILLIAM ERBY PENDERGRASS, born 25 January 1907 died in infancy 30 Jan 1908.

1.6.8.3. VIRGINIA “VERGIE”PAULINE PENDERGRASS, born 1 October 1911 in Haywood, died 7 June 2010 in Covington,married Z T Norman 8 November 1930 in Arkansas, born 29 August 1910 in Dyer County, died 7 December 1969.

1.6.8.4. VERA DELL W PENDERGRASS, born 12 June 1915 in Haywood, Tennessee, died 22 September 1998 in Brownsville, married Fred Milton Bishop on 17 Mar 1934 in Crockett, Tennessee. He was born about 1902 in Tennessee.

1.6.8.5. JOSEPH BENTON PENDERGRAST, born 25 June 1918 in Haywood, died 28 July 1979 in Brownsville, married Mary Nell Boggs 6 December 1974, born 22 November 1917, died 9 December 1995. (This makes no sense unless they divorced and remarried or there is a mistake in the date, because Mary Nell was in the census as his wife much earlier.).

1.6.8.6. JOHN CURTIS PENDERGRASS, born 30 January 1920, died 23 April 1923 in Haywood.

1.6.8.7. NOLEN LEON PENDERGRASS, born 24 August 1923 in Haywood, died 13 July 2002 in Troy.

1.6.8.8. PAUL FREDERICK PENDERGRASS, born 15 January 1926 Haywood,died 12 February 1957 Memphis.

1.6.8.9. RUBY MAE PENDERGRAST, born 16/25 March 1909 in Jackson, died 3 December 1996.

1.6.8.10.D T PENDERGRASS married an unknown Norman.

1.6.9. DEWITT HENRY₃ PENDERGRASS (Vincent Louis,, Jesse₁) ,born 10 October 1875 in Humbolt, died 9 April 1945 in Arkansas, married Delia Armenty “Minnie” Lee 31 January 1906 in Ashley, born there on 2 February 1891,died 21 June 1951.

Dewitt Henry Pendergrass and Delia Armenty “Minnie” Lee had the following children:

1.6.9.1. DAVID HENRY₄ PENDERGRASS, was born on 10 July 1907 in Crossett, Arkansas, and died on 6 June 1978 in Lufkin, Texas. He married Georgia Tanner,, who was born 25 July 1909 in Arkansas, and who died on 1 January 1988 in Lufkin, Angelina County, Texas.

1.6.9.2. DONNIE K PENDERGRASS was born about 1908 in Arkansas.

1.6.9.3. HAZEL OPHELIA PENDERGRASS was born September 1908 in Crossett, Ashley County, Arkansas.

1.6.9.4. HELEN PENDERGRASS was born in 1910 in Crossett, Ashley County, Arkansas.

1.6.9.5. BEATRICE BEAULAH PENDERGRASS, born 8 June 1911 in Crossett, died there 24 June 1980.

1.6.9.6. VINCENT LOUIS PENDERGRASS II ,born 15 July 1915 in Tennessee, died 17 February 1983 in Bastrop, Louisiana, married Flossie Marie Bowen on 27 Dec 1937 in Ashley, Arkansas. She was born about 1921 in Arkansas.

1.6.9.7. VERDELLE PENDERGRASS was born in 1916 in Arkansas, died in 1976.

1.6.9.8. EDWARD LEE PENDERGRASS, born 13 July 1920 in Arkansas, died 10 March 1998 in Crossett.

1.6.9.9. CLIFTON ALBERT PENDERGRASS born 9 February 1923 in Arkansas, died 8 March 1983 in Crossett.

1.6.9.10. MARVIN ALLEN PENDERGRASS, born 27 October 1923 in Crossett, died 27 July 1944 in Guam.

1.6.9.11. CURTIS ANDREW PENDERGRASS, born 1 June 1927 in Ashley, Arkansas,died 1 April 1990 in Crossett.

1.6.9.12. FRANCES MURLEEN PENDERGRASS, born 28 March 1933,died 17 March 1999,,married Blankenship..

1.6.10. IDA MAY₃ PENDERGRASS (Vincent Louis,, Jesse,),born 1 August 1879 in Madison County, died 10 December 1936 in Crossett, married James Taylor Hines in 1895 in Freestone, Texas, born 22 May 1867, died 23 September 1949.

James Taylor Hines and Ida May Pendergrass had the following children:

1.6.10.1. ALONZO “LONNIE”₄ POLK HINES, born 28 July 1898 in Eagle Lake, Texas. died 23 Aug 1914 Arkansas.

1.6.10.2. NOVIE ELNORA HINES, born 14 July 1902 in Eagle Lake,Texas, died 26 Nov 1992 Springhill, Louisiana.

1.6.10.3. RUBY HAZEL HINES,born 2 October 1906 in Hamburg,Arkansas, died 29 March 1915 in Crossett.

1.6.10.4. CHARLES PENN HINES, born 1 March 1908 in Ashley, Arkansas, died 18 November 1976 in Saint Louis.

1.6.10.5. JAMES ALBERT EDWARD HINES, born 9 February 1910 in Crossett, died 26 February 1974 in Tyler.

1.6.10.6. WOODROW WILKES HINES, born 6 February 1913 in Ashley, Arkansas, died 28 July 1973 in Houston.

1.6.11. EDGAR GEORGE₃ PENDERGRASS (Vincent Louis,, Jesse,), born 15 March 1883 in Humbolt, Tennessee.,died 19 June 1933 in Hempstead, Texas, married Sallie Mae Lloyd Elkins (Houston?),born about 1895 in Texas.

Edgar George Pendergrass and Sallie Mae Lloyd Elkins (Houston?) had the following children:

1.6.11.1. HERMAN EDWARD₄ PENDERGRASS, born 2 December 1912 in Hockley, Texas, died 14 September 1999, married Imogene Marie Miller 18 October 1934 in Coconino, Arizona, born about 1915 in Farwell, Texas.

1.6.11.2. VIVIAN L PENDERGRASS, born 23 September 1914 in Hempstead,Texas, died in August 1989.

1.6.11.3. WILLIAM EVERETT PENDERGRASS, born 18 February 1917 in Waller, Texas, died 30 April 2011. He married Gwendolyn Mavis Wilson in 1941 in California, born 26 May 1919 in Flagstaff, Arizona. She died on 06 Oct 2010.

1.6.11.4. ROBERT PENDERGRASS was born about 1920 in Texas.

1.6.11.5. LULA MAY PENDERGRASS was born about 1926 in Texas.

1.6.11.6. CECIL ALLAN PENDERGRASS was born about 1929 in Texas.

1.6.13. LUCINDA₃ PENDERGRASS (Vincent Louis,, Jesse,),born in August 1889 in Madison County, Tennessee, died 28 November 1958 in Caddo Parish, Louisiana, married Everett Brince “Bennie” Hand 22 September 1901 in Hempstead, Texas. He was born on 25 Aug 1883 in Montgomery, Alabama, died 5 August 1959 in Shreveport, Louisiana.

Everett Brince “Bennie” Hand and Lucinda Pendergrass had the following children:

1.6.13.1. GWENDOLYN₄HAND, born 28 September 1908 in Brenham, Texas, died 18 October1993 in Shreveport, Caddo Parish, Louisiana,married an Ammons.

1.6.13.2. CHARLES EVERETT HAND, born 24 April 1923 Shreveport, died 30 January 1990 Waco, married (1) Opal “Maxine” Scillian 11 October 1945 in Ogden, Utah, born 17 March 1918 in Evanston,Wyoming, died 22 August 2008 in Waco. He married (2) Leslie “Norma” Griswold, born 16 August 1925 in Texas, died on 20 September 1975 in Houston.

1.6.13.3. RANDLE LEVON HAND, born 24 October 1925 in Shreveport,died there 8 March 2009.

Generation 4

1.6.1.5. JOHN HENRY₄ PENDERGRASS (Joseph William “Joe Will”₃, Vincent Louis,, Jesse₁), born 24 December 1896 in Crockett, Tennessee, died 9 November 1967 in Alamo, married Gracie Lou Arnold on 24 September 1916 in Crockett, born on 10 October 1900 in Crockett, died 10 October 1990 in Jackson, Madison County, Tennessee.

John Henry Pendergrass and Gracie Lou Arnold had the following children:

1.6.1.5.1. FLOYD EARL₅ PENDERGRASS,born 11 November 1917 in Tennessee, died 31 January 2001 in Alamo., married Meddie Kathleen Hughes 24 December 1937 in Crockett, born 16 September 1919, died there 10 December 2014.

1.6.1.5.2. RUBY LEE PENDERGRASS, born 15 February 1920 in Tennessee, died 22 January 2000 in Jackson.

1.6.1.5.3. BRODIE ELISHA PENDERGRASS, born 5 March 1922 in Crockett, died there 22 January 1960.

1.6.1.5.4. LYDA SUE “LIDDIE” PENDERGRASS, born 7 May 1924,died 31 October 2012, married a Cotham..

1.6.1.5.5. EDITH/ETHIE M PENDERGRASS was born about 1927 in Tennessee, married a Falko..

1.6.1.5.6. JOHN HENRY PENDERGRASS was born on 25 July 1929 in Alamo, Crockett, County Tennessee.

- 1.6.1.5.7. JUNE ROSE PENDERGRASS born about 1934 in Tennessee, married a Tucker

1.6.1.5.8. BILLY J PENDERGRASS was born about 1936 in Tennessee.

1.6.1.7. ALICE ₄PENDERGRASS (Joseph William “Joe Will”₃, Vincent Louis₂, Jesse₁) born about 1914 in Tennessee, died on 11 Feb 2005 in Jackson. She married Caleb Henry Witt, Jr.
Caleb Henry Witt Jr and Alice Pendergrass had the following children:

1.6.1.7.1. PAM WITT married a Finney.

1.6.1.7.2. CALEB H WITT III.

1.6.4.1. WILLIAM ALBERT ₄PENDERGRASS [BLURTON](Albert₃,Vincent Louis₂,Jesse₁), born 8 December 1888 in Crockett County, Tennessee, died 26 April 1965 in Pemiscot, Missouri. The biological paternal line is Pendergrass.[*see above*].
William Albert Pendergrass Blurton and Lillie Mae Little had the following children:

1.6.4.1.1. FLOYD WILLIAM₃ BLURTON,[PENDERGRASS], born 3 March 1919 in Tucumcari, New Mexico, died 1 February 1975 in Caruthersville, Pemiscot County, Missouri.

1.6.4.1.2. MELVIN CHESTER BLURTON, born 15 February 1921 Tucumcari, died 6 May 1970. in Memphis..

1.6.4.1.3. MILDRED LOUISE BLURTON₂,born 2 June 1924 Missouri, died 9 March 2020, married a Blagburn.

1.6.4.1.4. ALBERT PENDERGRASS BLURTON JR, born 29 May 1927 in Tyler, Missouri, died 3 March 2007..

1.6.8.1. RAYMOND EDWARD₄ PENDERGRAST (John Alsey₃,Vincent Louis₂, Jesse₁), born 13 February 1903 Haywood, Tennessee, died 8 December 1965, married Katherine White 29 December 1928, born 22 July 1910, died 23 December 1977.
Raymond Edward Pendergrast and Katherine White had the following children:

1.6.8.1.1. ROYCE EDWARD PENDERGRAST, born 4 February 1935 in Brownsville, Tennessee, died 25 June 1997.

1.6.8.1.2. LINDA PENDERGRASS married an Osteen..

1.6.8.3. VIRGINIA “VERGIE” PAULINE PENDERGRASS (John Alsey₃, Vincent Louis₂, Jesse₁),born 1 October 191, died 7 June 2010 in Covington, married Z T Norman 8 November 1930, born 29 August 1910 in Dyer County, died 7 December 1969 .
Z T Norman and Virginia “Vergie”Pauline Pendergrass had the following children:

1.6.8.3.1. MARIAN VIRGINIA₂ NORMAN was born 3 August 1931 in District 8, Haywood, Tennessee.

1.6.8.3.2. JERRY DONALD NORMAN was born 27 December 1936 in Crockett,Tennessee..

1.6.8.4. VERA DELL₄ W PENDERGRASS (John Alsey₃, Vincent Louis₂, Jesse₁),born 12 June 1915 in Belle Eagle, Haywood, Tennessee, died 22 September 1998 in Brownsville, married Fred Milton Bishop, born 1902, 17 March 1934 in Crockett.,
Fred Milton Bishop and Vera Dell W Pendergrass had the following children:

1.6.8.4.1. ANN₃ BISHOP, born about 1935 in Tennessee, married a Cannon..

1.6.8.4.2. DOROTHY MAE BISHOP was born about 1937 in Tennessee.

1.6.8.5. JOSEPH BENTON₄ PENDERGRAST (John Alsey₃,Vincent Louis₂,Jesse₁),born 25 June 1918 in Belle Eagle,Tennessee, died 28 July 1979 in Brownsville, married Mary Nell Boggs 6 December 1974 [*see above*].
Joseph Benton Pendergrast and Mary Nell Boggs had the following children:

1.6.8.5.1. BOBBY RAY₅ PENDERGRASS was born about 1938 in Tennessee.

1.6.8.5.2. JOAN PENDERGRASS was born about 1939 in Tennessee.

1.6.8.5.3. LARRY NOLAN PENDERGRAST ,born 12 September 1942, died 6 December 1979.

1.6.8.5.4. CAMILLE PENDERGRAST₂,born 1944 in Haywood, died 16 October 2014 Memphis, married a Hadley.

1.6.8.5.5. SANDRA PENDERGRAST, born 31 August 1946, died 3 March 1975 married a Bray.

1.6.8.5.6. RANDALL BENTON PENDERGRAST, born 25 December 1951, died 30 December 2010, married (1) Regina Lee Anderson 28 November 1969, born 1952, (2) Georgia Faye Schuster,3 November 1983 in Madison, born 1956.

1.6.9.1. DAVID HENRY₄PENDERGRASS (Dewitt Henry₃, Vincent Louis₂, Jesse₁),born 10 July1907 in Crossett, Arkansas, died on 6 June 1978 in Lufkin,Texas, married Georgia Tanner, born 25 July 1909 in Arkansas,died 1 January 1988 in Lufkin.,
David Henry Pendergrass and Georgia Tanner had the following children:

1.6.9.1.1. JOYCE PENDERGRASS was born in 1931 in Arkansas.

1.6.9.1.2. TANNER PENDERGRASS was born in 1933 in Arkansas.

1.6.9.6. VINCENT LOUIS₄ PENDERGRASS II (Dewitt Henry₃,Vincent Louis₂, Jesse₁),born 15 July 1915 in Tennessee, died 17 February 1983 in Bastrop, Louisiana, married Flossie Marie Bowen 27 December 1937 in Ashley, born 1921 in Arkansas.
Vincent Louis Pendergrass II and Flossie Marie Bowen had the following child:

1.6.9.6.1. BARBARA PENDERGRASS was born about 1941 in Arkansas.

1.6.9.12. FRANCES MURLEEN₄ PENDERGRASS (Dewitt Henry₃, Vincent Louis₂,Jesse₁) born 28 March 1933 in Crossett, Arkansas, died 17 March 1999 in Crossett, married H.C. Blankenship. Children are unverified due to privacy rules.
H.C. Blankenship and Frances Murleen Pendergrass had the following children:

1.6.9.12.1. MICKEY₃ BLANKENSHIP [Fox?].

1.6.9.12.2. JEANIE BLANKENSHIP married a Parker.

1.6.9.12.3. JACKIE BLANKENSHIP married a Parker..

1.6.9.12.4. SUZY BLANKENSHIP married a Fox.

1.6.9.12.5. FRAN BLANKENSHIP.

1.6.9.12.6. JOHNNY BLANKENSHIP.

1.6.9.12.7. BRENDA BLANKENSHIP.

1.6.9.12.8. STEVE BLANKENSHIP.

1.6.9.12.9. LINDA BLANKENSHP married a Herron.

1.6.11.1. HERMAN EDWARD₄ PENDERGRASS (Edgar George₃, Vincent Louis₂, Jesse₁), born 2 December 1912 in Hockley, Texas, died 14 September 1999, married Imogene Marie Miller 18 October 1934 Arizona, born about 1915 in Texas.
Herman Edward Pendergrass and Imogene Marie Miller had the following child:

1.6.11.1.1. JOHN EDWARD₅ PENDERGRASS, born 9 October1935 in Flagstaff, Arizona, married Barbara Ann Schneider on 5 September 1959 in Nevada.

1.6.11.3. WILLIAM EVERETT₄ PENDERGRASS (Edgar George₃, Vincent Louis₂ Jesse₁), born 18 February 1917 in Waller, Texas, died 30 April 2011, in 1941, married Gwendolyn Mavis Wilson 1941 in California, born 1919₂,died on 6 October 2010.
William Everett Pendergrass and Gwendolyn Mavis Wilson had the following children:

1.6.11.3.1. DEAN WILSON₆ PENDERGRASS was born in January 1947 in Arizona.

1.6.11.3.2. DAVID LOYD PENDERGRASS, born 14 January 1947 in Arizona, married (1) Sharon B Graham 7 June 1975 in El Paso, Texas, born about 1943. He married (2) Cynthia Faye Cooper on 6 September 1968 in Cochise, Arizona.

1.6.11.3.3. CAROL LYNN PENDERGRASS, born about 1949 in California married a McDermott..

1.6.13.2. CHARLES EVERETT₄ HAND (Lucinda Pendergrass₃, Vincent Louis₂, Jesse₁) born 24 April 1923 in Shreveport, died 30 January 1990 in Waco, married (1) Opal “Maxine” Scillian 11 October 1945 in Ogden, Utah, born 17 March 1918 in Wyoming, died 22 August 2008 in Waco, (2) Leslie “Norma” Griswold, born 16 August 1925 Texas, died 20 September 1975.
Charles Everett Hand and Opal “Maxine” Scillian had the following children:

1.6.13.2.1. DANIEL SCOTT HAND.

1.6.13.2.2. SUSAN HAND married (1) a McDonald, and (2) a Hewitt.
Charles Everett Hand and Leslie “Norma” Griswold had the following child:

1.6.13.2.3. MICHAEL ALAN HAND, born 9 August 1945 in Shreveport, died in infancy 10 August 1945..

Generation 5

1.6.1.5.1. FLOYD EARL₅ PENDERGRASS (John Henry₄, Joseph William “Joe Will”₃, Vincent Louis₂, Jesse₁),born 11 November 1917 in Tennessee, died 31 January 2001 in Alamo, Tennessee, married Meddie Kathleen Hughes 24 December 1937 in Crockett, born there 16 September 1919, died 10 December 2014 in Alamo, Crockett County, Tennessee.
Floyd Earl Pendergrass and Meddie Kathleen Hughes had the following children:

1.6.1.5.1.1. ROGER DALE₆ PENDERGRASS, born 14 May 1945, died in infancy 29 August 1945.

1.6.1.5.1.2. JIMMY EARL PENDERGRASS, born about 1948 in Crockett County, died 15 January 2015, married (1) Barbara Jo Parker, 25 August 1967 in Gibson, Tennessee, born about 1946. He married (2) Linda Unknown..

1.6.1.5.1.3. JAMES PENDERGRASS.

Generation 6

1.6.1.6.1.2. JIMMY EARL₆ PENDERGRASS (Floyd Earl₅, John Henry₄, Joseph William₃ “Joe Will”, Vincent Louis₂, Jesse₁) was born about 1948 in Crockett County [*see above*].
Jimmy Earl Pendergrass and Barbara Jo Parker had the following children:

1.6.1.6.1.2.1. WESLEY PARKER, PENDERGRASS was born in December 1976.

1.6.1.6.1.2.2. TRACY KATHLEEN PENDERGRASS was born in November 1982.

1.6.1.6.1.2.3. JAMES MARTIN PENDERGRASS.

¹ Granville County North Carolina 1754 Militia List. State Archives, search room. Raleigh.

² Granville County, North Carolina Patent Book 14 p 76, 1755 (Spenser Spendergrass carrying survey chain)

³ Pendergraft, Allen, *Pendergrass of Virginia and the Carolinas, 1669-1919*, p 42, self-published Sedona, Arizona, 1977. (“James” Spencer)

⁴ Ibid, p 48 (“Thomas” Thornton)

⁵ Ibid, p 47 (confusing James son of Spencer with James son of Richard)

⁶ North Carolina Marriage Records 1741-2011, Person County, 20 April 1803 (James Pendergrass son of Richard married Nancy Jones)

⁷ Granville County, North Carolina, Deed Book E, p 371-372. 1763 (Spencer’s deed in for Lynch’s Creek land)

⁸ Granville County, North Carolina, Sandy Creek, Fussell’s Delinquents List of “Haus Capers warn’d” 1761.

⁹ Wilkes County, North Carolina, 1782 Tax List of Captain Kee.(James Pendergrass, son of Spencer)

¹⁰ William S Powell, Michael Hills, Editors, *Powell’s North Carolina Gazatteer*, 2nd edition, p.146, Published 2010. (Lynch’s Creek)

¹¹ Bute County, North Carolina, Deed Book 5, p 4, 1772 proved 1774 (Spencer forced to sell an acre to Hight for a mill)

¹² Richmond County,North Carolina, North Farnham Parish Register, 1663-1814, *passim*.

¹³ Franklin County Court Minutes, Vol 1785-94, p 169, 1789 (estate administration of Willam and Rebeckah)

¹⁴ Granville County, North Carolina, Patent Book 14, page 76, issued 11 March 1760.

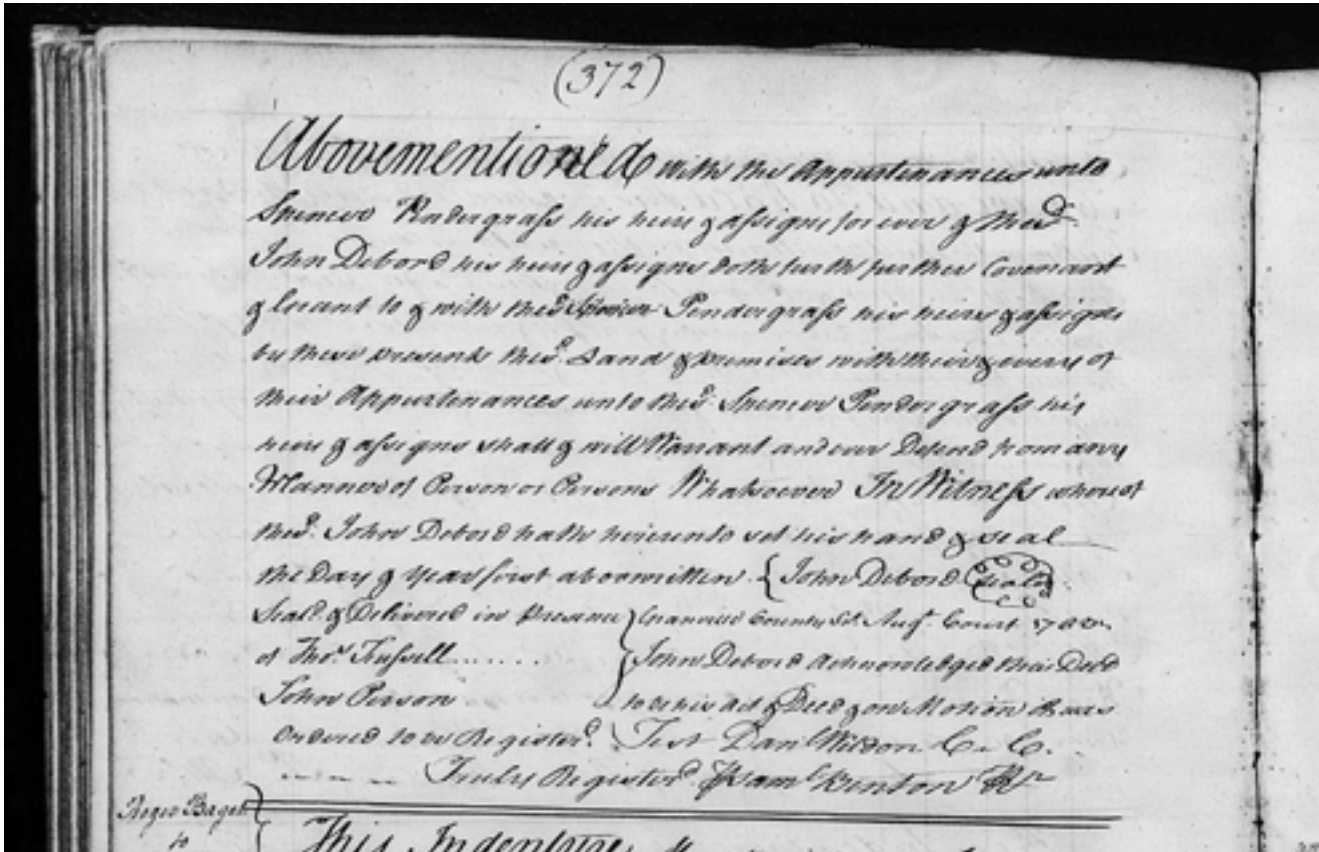
¹⁵ Granville County, North Carolina, 1758 Tax List for William Johnson, of those omitted in 1757 but living in the county.

¹⁶ Granville County, North Carolina, 1759 Delinquents List of Charles Johnson.(Spencer, 2 listed)

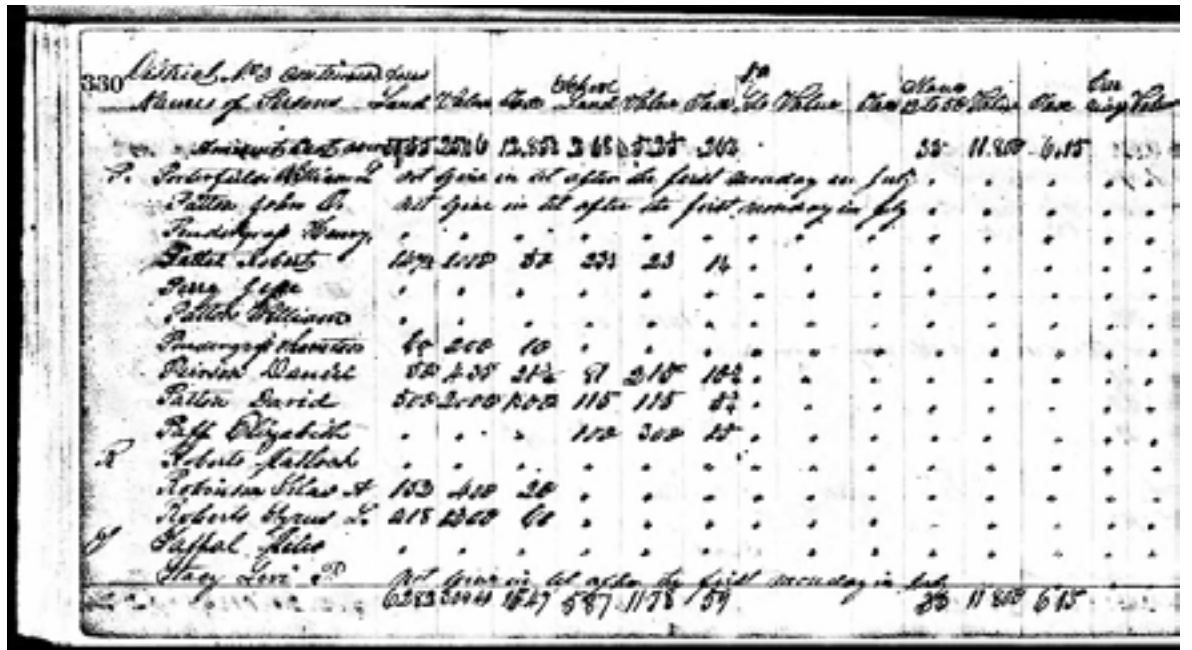
462

463

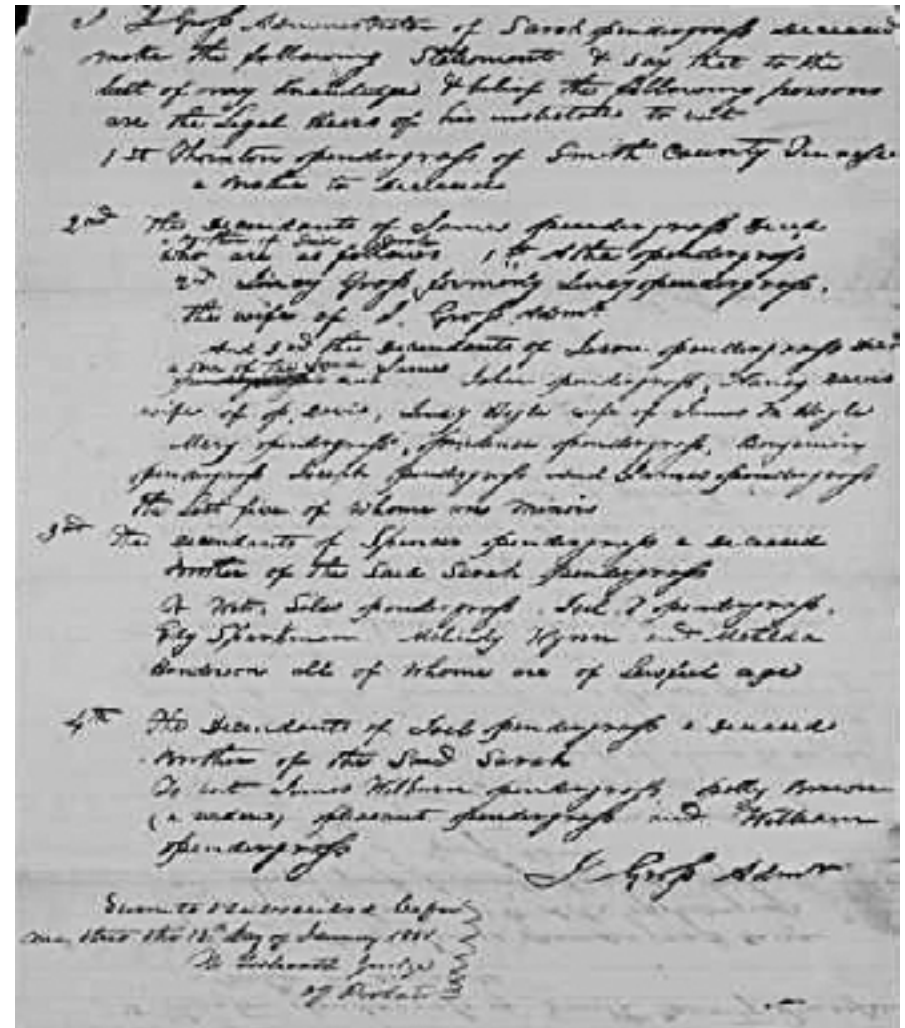
- ⁷ Granville County, North Carolina, 1760 Tax List for William Johnson
- ¹⁸ Granville County, North Carolina, Sandy Creek Tax List, 1761
- ¹⁹ Granville County, North Carolina, Sandy Creek, Fussell's Delinquents List of "Haus Capers warn'd" 1761.
- ²⁰ Granville County, North Carolina, Deed Book E, p 371-372. 1763 (Spencer's Lynch's Creek)
- ²¹ Bute County, North Carolina, Deed Book 3, p 95, 1769 (Debord to Crabb adjoining Spencer)
- ²² Bute County, North Carolina, Deed Book 5, p 162 1771(Wms to Hight rec 1775 adjoining Spencer)
- ²³ Census of Pensioners for Revolutionary or Military Services. 1841, p 148. (Spencer Jr Alabama born 1769)
- ²⁴ Bute County, North Carolina, Deed Book 5, p 4, 1772 proved 1774 Spencer forced to sell an acre to Hight)
- ²⁵ Warren, North Carolina, Deed Book 6, p, 341, 1778.(Spencer 100 acres out to Hight) (acknowledged Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions)
- ²⁶ Granville County, North Carolina, 1786 tax list of Zachariah Higgs, State Archives Raleigh (Mary as HOH)
- ²⁷ Franklin County Court Minutes, Vol 1785-94, p 169, 1789 (estate administration of Willam and Rebeckah)
- ²⁸ North Carolina State Archives, List of Exceptions to the Land Grant Made to John Gray Blunt by the Secretary of State (about 1795, originals missing)
- ²⁹ Iredell County, North Carolina, 1800 Federal Census, and Shelby County, Alabama 1820 State Census
- ³⁰ Census of Pensioners for Revolutionary or Military Services. 1841, p 148. (Spencer Jr Alabama born 1769)
- ³¹ Alabama Wills and Probate Records, 1753-1999, Marshall County estate administration of Sarah Pendergrass, dec'd, 1850)
- ³² Pendergraft, Pendergrass, p 2. (Pleasant/s)
- ³³ Iredell County, North Carolina 1850 Federal Census, p 115 (Nimrod's age listed as 81 mistranscribed as 31)
- ³⁴ Wilkes County, North Carolina, 1797 Tax List of Captain Lewis (Joel, Nimrod, Thornton, James and Rashes)
- ³⁵ Wilkes County, North Carolina, 1782 Tax List Of Captain Kee. (James)
- ³⁶ Wilkes County, North Carolina, 1788 Tax List #11 of Captain Lewis (Nimrod)
- ³⁷ Wilkes County, North Carolina, 1795 Tax List of Captain Lewis (Thornton and James)
- ³⁸ Wilkes County, North Carolina, 1797 Tax List of Captain Lewis (Joel, Nimrod, Thornton, James and Rashes)
- ³⁹ Iredell County, North Carolina 1800 federal census and 1800 Tax List.
- ⁴⁰ Wake County, North Carolina, 1815, (Benjamin's last mention in Wake as bondsman for daughter Clary (Bolton) to marry Richard Chamblee)
- ⁴¹ Iredell County, North Carolina, 1815 Tax List of Captain Alexander (Nimrod)



[10-A] Old Granville County, North Carolina, Deed to Spencer Pendergrass, 1763, on Lynch's Creek at Thornton's Mill Creek [detail, p 2]

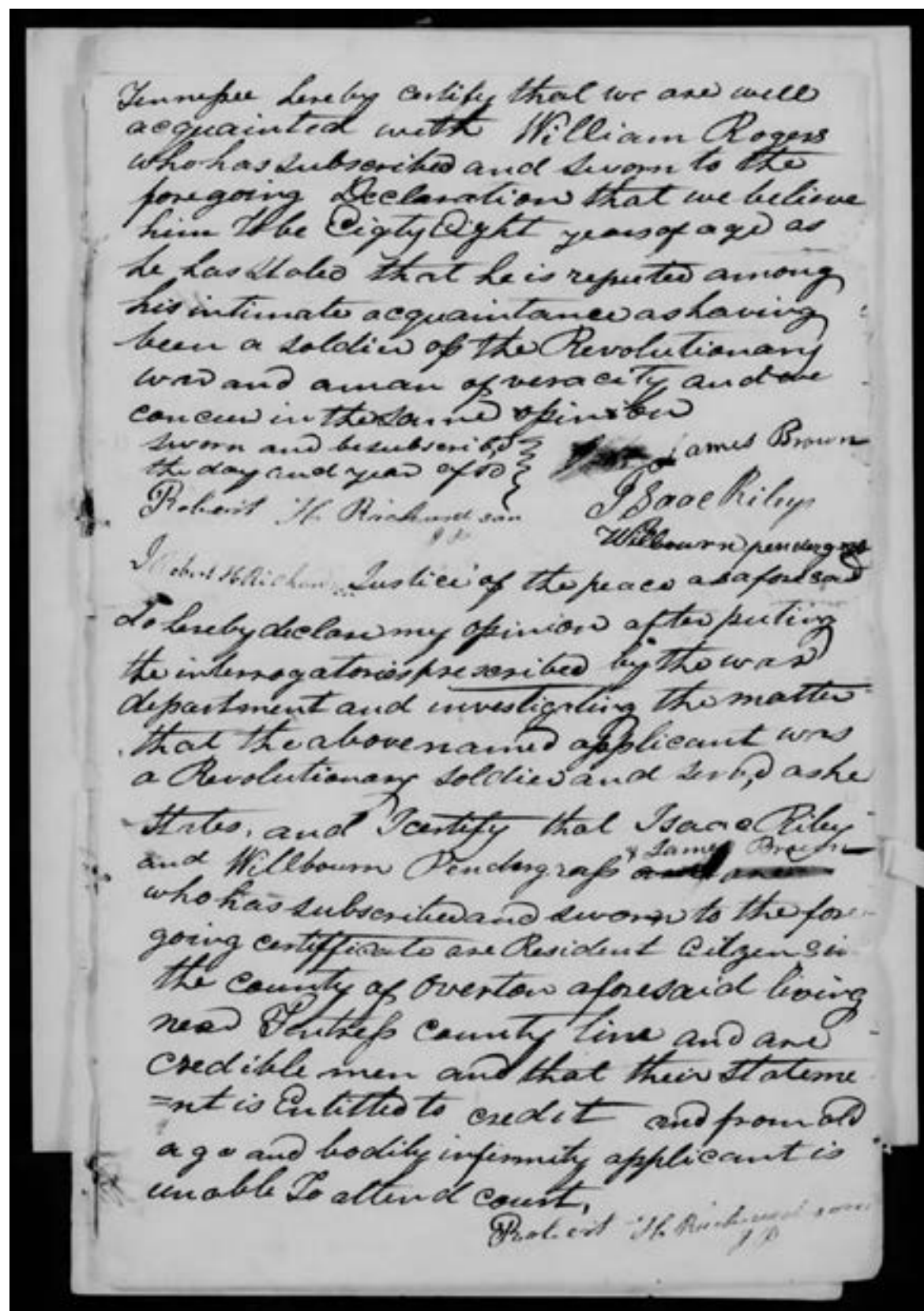


[10-B] Early Tax List, Thornton and son Henry Pendergrass
Cannon, District 3, Tennessee 1836



[10-C] Marshall County, Alabama, 1850
Record of heirs of Sarah Pendergrass, deceased.





[10-G] Affidavit of Wilbourne Pendergrass, James Brown and Isaac Riley on behalf of William Rogers' revolutionary pension application, S21453 p 8. 1834

Chapter 11, Descendants of “Bob’s” John Pendergrass and Margaret Pownall

Robert Allison Pendergrast of Atlanta, Georgia, born in 1923, was a sharp, meticulous and logical researcher who traced his family from its earliest provable ancestor, called “Bob’s John” in his honor by researchers to distinguish him from the other Johns in North Carolina. His book, titled *Family History: John Pendergrass of Bute County, North Carolina and Lancaster County, South Carolina*¹ was published in 1980, and afterward, Bob chose to retire from active research to cherish his retirement years with his beloved family. His death in 2012 was a great loss. The author of the present work is honored to have been his friend, distant cousin, and colleague for many years, to have exchanged research notes with him and to have received one of the first signed copies of his nicely bound book. (In 1980, we were stuck in 1771.)

For the sake of brevity, this wonderful volume will be referenced as “Bob’s Book”, and much of the information he spent years gleaning and organizing has now been posted online, with the best version giving him well-deserved credit for the work without actually having sought his permission to reproduce it. Because the information is available both in hard copies of his book and online in other forms, there is no need to reproduce much of his John’s downline here. Only the first few early generations and a few of the most recent generations will be discussed, especially as they relate to solving the “Mystery of the Johns” and helping newer researchers connect to a properly established line.

Although Bob did detailed research on the early years of the Pendergrasses in Virginia and elsewhere, he chose not to publish it because there was no provable connection to any of the main North Carolina Pendergrass families. He abhorred speculation and did not want to contribute to it, saying others would post his slightest musings as twisted fact the way they had done for Allen Pendergraft’s book, and that he refused to “publish a lie”. Fortunately, during his years of active research, we exchanged and discussed information and he shared his early Virginia research notes with me for further investigation and analysis, in the form of his remarkable and humorous letters.

Great care should be exercised not to confuse the present author’s critical comments about other published works, particularly Allen Pendergraft’s book, with comments about Bob’s Book. The methodology of the two authors cannot begin to be compared. Cautious as he was, though, Bob’s book was published before the advent of personal computers, digitized record images with better indices, DNA testing, and this author’s later in depth research, which uncovered a few (very few) errors, not so much mistakes as misconceptions of the early data as it came to be augmented by later discoveries, *before 1771*.

Bob stated in his opening chapter that there were family legends about his John which were unproven: that his John was the original immigrant into Virginia, coming from “North of London”, and that he was murdered by a band of marauding Tories during the last years of the Revolution.² Although he warned readers that no evidence had been found to support those traditions, he did from time to time refer to them as though they were fact. Some may well have been. (Most of England is north of London, for example, and Bob’s John really did die in South Carolina after records indicate he supported both sides of the war at one time or another).³

However, more recent discoveries have cast significant doubt on Bob’s John as his line’s original immigrant into the colonies. His John’s father-in-law, John Pownall, *provably* followed a familiar pattern of having been convicted of some overcharged felony in England (a common plea bargain was to the lesser included charge of “theft of a handkerchief”) and, having been offered the choice of being hanged by the neck until dead or being transported to Virginia for his sins against the government, wisely chose the latter. John Pownall was taken from gaol in Essex, England and transported to Virginia on the frigate “Smith” from Gravesend with 76 other convicts on 13 September 1730.⁴ He first married Elizabeth, widow of John Butler, in Westmoreland County, Virginia⁵, and second, Margaret Nelson, as recorded in the Overwharton Parish register, Stafford County, 4 September, 1748.⁶ Their daughter Margaret Pownall was born shortly afterward⁷, and the Pownall family moved a few years later to old Granville County, North Carolina, appearing there as early as 1752.⁸

John Pownall appeared in various public records (he sued and was sued often) and on tax lists there, and in 1761 was listed as a resident of Granville County when he obtained from Alexander Donald of Brunswick County, Virginia, 150 acres of land on the head of Flat [Rock] Branch on the lines of Ward and Wells, a bit to the South of Sandy Creek.⁹ There were various other land transactions, and in June 1766, land was sold to Thomas Cook in what was by then Bute County in the area that later became Warren.¹⁰ John Pownall consistently appeared on tax lists as the county lines changed from old Granville to

Bute to Warren, near and with the Sandy Creek Pendergrass men, until his departure for South Carolina just before or during the revolution. In at least one year, John Pownall was taxed for “the mulatto of Nan Goin” [the Goins were a free black/mulatto family living nearby and the child was an apprentice, not a slave] and for a son, Henry.¹¹ In 1771, he and Henry were on Henderson’s tax list with one of the three John Pendergrasses in Bute County and then not again, except for John Pownall’s and Esraim Cogwell’s witnessing a deed in 1772 from Robert Cheek and wife to Nathaniel Peeples on the south side of Sandy Creek, at Robert Day’s line¹² (in 1766, Robert Day had been taxed for himself and one John Pendergrass). Tax lists are mostly missing from 1772 until 1779 for Bute County and by the time they resumed in 1779, John Pownall and all the John Pendergrasses of record except “Wake” John were gone from Sandy Creek.

Bob felt that, given the family traditions, his John Pendergrass might have been offered the same choice as John Pownall, between hanging in England and permanent transportation to the new world, but more recently discovered documents and YDNA testing make this scenario unlikely.

At the time his book was written, the earliest discovered document about the Granville/Bute/Warren County “Sandy Creek” Pendergrass group was the 1771 Bute County tax list on which appeared a total of three John Pendergrasses, no ages or other information given except that each had only one white male poll in his household.¹³ Two appeared in the general neighborhood of John Pownall, and one in a somewhat removed part of Bute county. On Henderson’s un-alphabetized list, the name of one of these John Pendergrasses appears next to that of John Pownall, documented father of Bob’s John’s bride Margaret. From this, Bob concluded that the two men were next door neighbors, but, unlike census takers, tax collectors did not travel to the homes of the taxpayers. Each head of household was required to prepare a list of his taxable people and/or property and to turn the list in physically to the local constable or sheriff. No doubt some were handed over in batches by neighbors or family members who were heading into town, but from the list itself it cannot be assumed that any of the three John Pendergrasses literally resided next door to John Pownall, and it certainly isn’t known which of the two in his district lived nearer. Nonetheless, at least two of the John Pendergrasses lived in the same geographically tiny tax district as John Pownall and by 1761 two were listed as independent heads of household.¹⁴ By 1771, or earlier, one of them was married to John Pownall’s daughter, Margaret, and had produced at least one child with her.¹⁵

Later discoveries of documents prior to 1771 and YDNA results have all shown that the genetically related Sandy Creek /Bute/Warren/Franklin County Pendergrass men were not anywhere in North Carolina in 1754¹⁶ but had arrived by December of 1755, when Spenser Spendergrass was a sworn chain carrier for his apparent [future?] father-in-law Roger Thornton’s survey of land on both sides of Sandy Creek¹⁷. In the year 1755, about 5,000 new settlers followed the old trading route from Virginia into what was then Old Granville County¹⁸, from which Bute County was later created and in existence for a few short years. Very few inland settlers arrived from the coast, as the rivers and creeks were mostly unnavigable.¹⁹

From 1755 until 1761, only three Pendergrass men appeared on old Granville tax lists, and they did so consistently: John, Spencer, and William, with John and Spencer heads of household by 1757 in one small district and William in an adjacent one. Had any of these men been over sixteen but still at home, he would have been taxed in the household of that family, but this did not occur. Each of the three was listed as a separate head of household, and although marriage was not required in order to be a taxable head of household, the vast majority of men listed as head of a household were exactly that. In 1755, Bob’s John was a very young man among older Pendergrass men - very unlikely to have been the *original* immigrant.

In 1761, new and surprising information appeared. In Sandy Creek district where Spencer and John lived, a brief list of “*Haus capers warn’d to turn in their Lists*”²⁰ for that year contained three Pendergrays [*sic*] heads of household: Spencer, John *Senior*, and John^{5E}. Since they were only one name apart on a short list with about 40 of their closest neighbors, these three men were definitely related in some familial way. Although the “senior” as used at the time did not necessarily mean one John was the other’s father, Spencer’s children are all documented in probate court and he did not have a son named John.

A fuller discussion of The Tangled Johns is undertaken in Chapter 6, but it is important to note that from 1761, it becomes difficult to differentiate the John Pendergrasses from one another until after 1772, when one moved away to South Carolina with the Pownalls, and the other stayed in the same neighborhood while the county names and boundaries changed around him. One John who left was Bob’s John. One John who stayed was on tax lists in the same neighborhood until 1786, then bought land in April 1789 in the extreme northeastern corner of Wake County on the border with Franklin County²¹ and physically moved there to become the man researchers call “Wake John”, because he died there in 1794.²²

It may seem obvious that John Senior was the father of Bob’s John, but things are rarely that simple. If the John Senior on the 1761 delinquents’ list is the father of Bob’s John, then math problems occur, and *both* must have been born considerably earlier than previously thought. Since we have no specific

ages or birth years for any of them, this is certainly possible, but it does present other problems. If the “plain” John appearing on the 1761 tax list was Bob’s John, and he was a head of household by 1761, he had to have been born by 1743 at the latest unless he was married as a mere child. Margaret was born in 1748 or 1749 depending on whether one accepts that she was born two months after her parents’ Overwharton Parish marriage or accepts that the minister made a copying error when recording her birth. In Bob’s book, he charitably extends the benefit of the doubt and lists Margaret Pownall’s birth in 1749.²³ The present author is more cynical and places Margaret’s birth in 1748 since it is listed in the register with all the other 1748 births,²⁴ and therefore *estimates* her husband Bob’s John’s birth year as about the same time or a few years earlier, at about 1745.

Then, the problem arises of the 1761 list, which indicates that “plain” John was a head of household by then. It is not known whether Bob’s John had a wife prior to Margaret Pownall. If so, the wife and children of that marriage have not been identified and no records about them are extant. If not, any children born to Bob’s John and Margaret between 1761 and 1771, when their son Nathaniel was born, have not been identified. Only wife/widow Margaret and three male children, Nathaniel, John, and Nimrod, were mentioned in later records in South Carolina and, sadly, Bob’s John left no family information in the form of a will or estate administration.

If, and it is an enormous “if”, John “Senior” is the same person as “Wake” John as well as the father of Bob’s John, logic and math put “Wake” John’s estimated birth year before 1720, and that is assuming Bob’s John was his first child and that each John reproduced by the age of twenty. Wake John’s wife Hannah ceased producing children in about 1780. Assuming menopause at age fifty-five puts her birth year about 1725, again not an unusual difference in age. However, this is *strictly speculative*.

An additional issue in identifying Bob’s John as a son of “Wake” John is that of “Buncombe” John, born about 1768 while “Wake” John’s children were being born, whose descendants are a closer DNA match to “Wake” John’s known descendants, and whose children bore eerily similar first names to those of “Wake” John’s close family. There is a case to be made that Bob’s John’s parents were William and Mary..

Therefore, what is known for certain is that Bob’s John was closely associated geographically and genetically with the Sandy Creek group, that he was not in North Carolina before 1755, and that he married Margaret Pownall, daughter of John and Margaret, lived in North Carolina and departed for South Carolina after 1772 and before 1779, with tax lists for the years between having gone missing. Also, it is known from the 1850 Alabama probate administration²⁵ that he was not listed as a son of old Spencer, leaving his exact parentage as yet another mystery. [*see Chapter 6C*]

In what is now Lancaster County, South Carolina, Bob’s John obtained a parcel of 75 acres at the mouth of Cedar Creek in Craven County, bounded on one side by the Wateree River, via lease and release deeds on 24 February, 1779.²⁶ John and the seller, Robert Lee, were both “of Saint Mark’s Parish, Province of South Carolina.” Of note: the deeds were witnessed by two William Tilmans, Senior and Junior.

However, the deeds were not recorded until 14 January 1792, long after the war. In the South Carolina archives, Bob found an undated list titled “*Return of Persons Who Have Gone Over to the British in Captain Jesse Tillman’s Co., Col. Marshall’s Regiment*”²⁷ on which appeared the name of John Pendergrass, lending credence to his having fought on both sides and the legend in that family that John was killed by marauding Tories, though there is no surviving record of his death. Bob also found presumptive evidence that John’s land was confiscated, at least for a time.²⁸

A Lancaster County deed²⁹ recorded 6 April, 1807 establishes a relationship of three of John’s sons by showing that in January of that year Nimrod Pendergrass, with his wife Martha waiving dower, conveyed to John Pendergrass [Jr] his half of a tract of land willed to the two of them by their grandfather John Powell/Pownall and witnessed by their apparent brother Nathaniel, and a man named Phillip Shewhart. The land was described as having been conveyed to their grandfather by Thomas Charlton in 1785, but that original conveyance of 150 acres on Rocky Creek³⁰ was to John Pownall, not Powell, and so spelled throughout the documents. The witnesses were William Mays and George Pownall. These instruments proved the relationship between the three known sons of Bob’s John and Margaret Pownall to her father John. George Pownall’s identity has not been established.

If Bob’s John was one of the two Johns who appeared on the 1761 “Haus Capers” list of delinquent tax payers, he was head of household by 1761 and likely to have been married by then, leaving a gap of some years before the birth of their first known child in 1771, as well as later gaps between births. No records have been found for daughters who married out or children who died before marrying, and it is not known whether any existed, adding to the evidence that “Wake” John was not “Bob’s” John’s father.

A brief outline of some known descendants is presented below, but for an in-depth exploration of the descendants of Bob’s John Pendergrass, the reader is referred to Bob’s excellent book. As noted above,

recent discoveries have overtaken some of the information given in his book about events *prior to* John and Margaret’s marriage, but if a conflict is found in their downline, the reader should assume Bob’s book is correct, while, as always, carefully checking the original records to resolve any doubts.

_____**Generation 1**_____

1. “BOB’S” JOHN, PENDERGRASS was born about 1745 and it is not known where, but at some place and time prior to the arrival of Spencer, John, and William in 1755 Old Granville, North Carolina. His birth year is very roughly estimated from his wife’s known birth year of 1748, but could have been earlier. He married Margaret Pownall, daughter of John Pownall and Margaret Nelson, before 1770 in Bute County, North Carolina, implied from birth of first *known* child in 1771 and possible first appearance on a tax list (unless he was 1761 John [Jr]) in Robert Day’s household in 1766.Margaret’s birth was on 10 November 1748 in the Overwharton Parish register, Stafford Co, Virginia. It is likely that there were other children as yet unidentified.
- “**Bob’s” John Pendergrass and Margaret Pownall had the following known children:**
- 1.1. NATHANIEL, PENDERGRASS (Bob’s John,) born 22 September 1771 in Bute County. North Carolina, died about 1843 in Jackson County, Georgia. In Lancaster County, South Carolina about 1795, he married (1) Hannah Nixon, born 30 April 1777 in Kershaw County, and died 2 September 1821 in Jackson, and (2) Elizabeth Burks on 23 April 1822 in Clarke County, Georgia. She was born about 1796 in North Carolina. **[11-A]**
- 1.2. JOHN PENDERGRASS JR, [Reverend] born 5 June 1777 in Lancaster County, South Carolina, died 24 January 1868 in Pendergrass, Jackson County, Georgia.. In about 1800, he married Jane “Jincy” Howze, born 31 October, 1778 in Lancaster County, South Carolina, and died 31 October 1857 in Pendergrass, Jackson County, Georgia. **[11-B]**
- 1.3. NIMROD PENDERGRASS, born 28 September 1781 in Lancaster County, South Carolina, died 19 August 1871 in Soddy, Hamilton County, Tennessee. On 11 October 1804 in Lancaster, he married Martha “Patsy” Reynolds, born there 11 January 1783 and died 1850 in Hamilton County, Tennessee. He left a will dated 28 December, 1867 in which he named all his sons, two of his daughters, and his grandson James A Pendergrass, son of his son John. (Care should be taken not to confuse this Nimrod Pendergrass of Tennessee with his apparent relative Nimrod Pendergrass of Iredell County, North Carolina.)

_____**Generation 2**_____

- Nathaniel Pendergrass and Hannah Nixon had the following children:**
- 1.1.1. ELIZABETH, PENDERGRASS, born 1795 North Carolina, married a Whitehead..
- 1.1.2. HIRAM PENDERGRASS, born 11 July 1796 in Georgia, died 19 December 1856, married Cynthia E Freeman, born 11 September 1799 in Georgia and died in 1876.
- 1.1.3. NATHANIEL HOLLINGSWORTH PENDERGRASS, born 24 October 1807 in South Carolina, died 3 June 1879. On 7 May 1838 in Jackson, Georgia, he married Martha Emmeline Bryant, born about 1821 in Georgia, died 1876..
- 1.1.4. JOHN NIXON PENDERGRASS, **[11-C]** born 13 February 1812 in South Carolina, died 22 April 1880 in Woodland, California, married Jane Comer on 10 June 1841, born 10 June 1824 in Gamaliel, Kentucky, died 31 January 1910..
- 1.1.5. ELIZABETH C PENDERGRASS , born 1813 in Clark County, Georgia, died after 1880.
- 1.1.6. GEORGE HENRY PENDERGRASS, born 3 February 1818, died 10 Aug 1899.
- 1.1.7. MARY PENDERGRASS was born in 1820 and married a Moon.
- 1.1.8. EMILY PENDERGRASS married Erwin K Rainey..
- 1.1.9. MARGARET PENDERGRASS married a Callihan.
- 1.1.10. MARTHA PENDERGRASS married a Scoggin.
- 1.1.11. REBECCA PENDERGRASS married a Musgrove.
- Nathaniel Pendergrass and Elizabeth Burks had the following children:**
- 1.1.12. ANN, PENDERGRASS was born in 1828 in Georgia.
- 1.1.13. CYNTHIA PENDERGRASS, born in 1830 in Georgia, married a Flanigan.
- 1.1.14. SARAH PENDERGRASS, born 1832 in Georgia, married Benjamin W Moseley.
- 1.1.15. JOHN POWNALL PENDERGRASS was born about 1837 in Georgia.

- 1.2. JOHN, PENDERGRASS, II (“Bob’s” John,) , born 5 June 1777 in South Carolina, died on 24 January 1868 in Pendergrass, Georgia. He married Jane “Jincy” Howze, born 31 October in Lancaster County, died 31 October 1857 in Georgia..
- John Pendergrass II and Jane “Jincy” Howze had the following children:**
- 1.2.1. MARY H, PENDERGRASS, born 18 December 1801 in Lancaster County, South Carolina, died 10 March 1873 in Jackson County, Georgia. On 25 November 1822, in Jackson, she married John M Holliday, born 1802 in Georgia..
- 1.2.2. LEVI M PENDERGRASS, born 12 June 1804, died 28 February 1884 in Heard County, Georgia. He married Cynthia Caroline Shackleford, born about 1810, on 13 February, 1827 in Newton, Georgia.
- 1.2.3. AMELIA PENDERGRASS, born 4 December 1806 in Lancaster County, died 22 March 1841 in Jackson County, Georgia. She married Isaac Coleman there on 20 October 1830.
- 1.2.4. SIMEON PENDERGRASS, born 29 March, 1809 in Lancaster County, died 26 January 1843 in Macon County, Alabama, married (1) Mary S Andrews on 11 December 1832 in Ogelthorp, Georgia, and (2) Elizabeth S Clayton on 7 April 1940 in Chambers, Alabama. She was born about 1823 in Georgia.
- 1.2.5. BINGHAM PENDERGRASS, born 30 July 1811 in Jackson County, Georgia, died there on 18 February, 1845, married Elizabeth Loughridge about 1835 in Gwinnett County, born 1783, died 17 November 1844 in Jackson County.
- 1.2.6 JOHN WESLEY PENDERGRASS, born 27 October 1813 in Jackson County, Georgia, died there on 18 February 1845. No record of a marriage has been located.
- 1.2.7. SALINA PENDERGRASS, born about 1816 in Georgia, married Hugh M Hodge 16 January 1855 in Jackson..
- 1.2.8. EDWIN PENDERGRASS, born about 1818 in Georgia, died 29 May 1855 in Jackson, married Elizabeth C

- Parks 7 November 1844 in Franklin County. Georgia. She was born about 1828.
- 1.2.9. ELIZA PENDERGRASS, born 20 October 1820 in Jackson, died there 19 June 1834 without living to marry.

- 1.3. NIMROD, PENDERGRASS (“Bob’s” John,) was born on 28 September 1781 in South Carolina and died on 19 August, 1871 in Hamilton County, Tennessee. He married Martha “Patsy” Reynolds.[*see above*] Conflicts with **[11-E]**
- Nimrod Pendergrass and Martha “Patsy” Reynolds had the following children:**
- 1.3.1. JESSE W, PENDERGRASS, born 7 December 1805 in South Carolina, died 22 October 1882 in Cookeville, married Mary “Ann” Witt 22 August 1826 in Hamilton, born 5 August 1803 in Knox, died in Cookeville on 3 December, 1881.
- 1.3.2. HIRAM PENDERGRASS [*twin*], born 29 March 1808, died 4 July 1891, married Mary Love, born 1810.
- 1.3.3. JOHN CALVIN PENDERGRASS[*twin*] was born 29 March 1808, died of pneumonia 30 April 1879 in Sale Creek, Tennessee. He married Elizabeth Grissom, born about 1812 in Tennessee, died there 1865. He was a private in the Tennessee Infantry, survived the war, and was later buried in Retro [?], Tennessee.
- 1.3.4. ANNA PENDERGRASS, born 6 July, 1810 in Sale Creek, died 1867. She married a King.
- 1.3.5. EVA MAHALA “HALEY” PENDERGRASS, born 11 April, 1813, died 20 November 1889 in Kentucky..
- 1.3.6. NIMROD PENDERGRASS JR, born June 1815 in Tennessee, died 22 May 1874 in Missouri. On 18 January or 21 October, 1847 (depending on the source), in Buchanan, Missouri, he married Mary Flanery, born about 1825 in Virginia.
- 1.3.7. MARTHA PENDERGRASS, born 1817 in Dayton, Tennessee, died there after 1880. She married a Ridelle[?].
- 1.3.8. WILLIAM ROBERT PENDERGRASS, born 28 February, 1820 Macon, North Carolina, died 1970 Tennessee.
- 1.3.9. JEFFERSON CAMPBELL PENDERGRASS, SR [Rev.], born 4 January, 1824 in Rhea County, Tennessee, died 1 January 1902 in San José, California and married Maria Armstead Truslow on 14 November 1852 in Knox County, Tennessee, born 12 May 1823 in Virginia, died 28 April 1893 in Santa Clara, California.
- 1.3.10 NATHANIEL PENDERGRASS, born 27 August 1825 in Sale Creek, died 28 February 1862 in Polk County.
- 1.3.11. ANNA PENDERGRASS, born 1836 in Polk County, Tennessee, died in 1867.

_____**Generation 3**_____

- 1.1.2. HIRAM, PENDERGRASS (Nathaniel,, “Bob’s” John,) , born 11 July 1796 in Georgia, died 19 December 1856, married Cynthia E Freeman, who was born on 11 September 1799 in Georgia and died in 1876.
- Hiram Pendergrass and Cynthia E Freeman had the following children:**
- 1.1.2.1. MARGARET A, PENDERGRASS, born 1820 in Georgia, married a Musgraves/grove..
- 1.1.2.2. MALINDA PENDERGRASS was born about 1830 in Georgia.
- 1.1.2.3. JANE C PENDERGRASS was born about 1832 in Georgia.
- 1.1.2.4. WILLIAM N PENDERGRASS was born about 1836 in Georgia.
- 1.1.2.5. ELIZA A PENDERGRASS was born about 1841 in Georgia.
- 1.1.3. NATHANIEL HOLLINGSWORTH, PENDERGRASS (Nathaniel,, “Bob’s” John,) , born 24 October 1807 in South Carolina, died 3 June 1879, married Martha Emmeline Bryant 7 May 1838 in Jackson, Georgia, born about 1821 in Georgia. .
- Nathaniel Hollingsworth Pendergrass and Martha E Bryant had the following children:**
- 1.1.3.1. ELIZA JANE, PENDERGRASS, born about 1839 in Georgia, died 22 August 1878.
- 1.1.3.2. MARY MACEDONIA PENDERGRASS was born about 1841 in Georgia.
- 1.1.3.3. MARTHA ANGELINE PENDERGRASS was born about 1842 in Georgia.
- 1.1.3.4. SALINA C PENDERGRASS was born about 1844 in Georgia.
- 1.1.3.5. WILLIAM LANE D PENDERGRASS was born about 1846 in Georgia.
- 1.1.3.6. SARAH SOPHIA PENDERGRASS, born about 1848 in Georgia, died 9 October 1927 in Jefferson..
- 1.1.3.7. JAMES BASCOM ‘BASS’ PENDERGRASS M D, born 31 May 1851 in Georgia, died 23 January 1929 in Jackson. He married Mittie “Dell” Heath about 1886. In the 1900 census there were four children in the household and she reported that she had borne four, all living. Dell was born August 1872 in Georgia and died 2 January 1964 in Jackson.**[11-D]**
- 1.1.3.8. NATHANIEL NIXON PENDERGRASS, born 1 March 1853 in Georgia, died 7 November 1923 in Jackson County, married Sarah Elizabeth “Sallie Bett” Trout in 1876, born August 1853 in Georgia, died 15 February 1927 in Jefferson.
- 1.1.3.9. FRANKLIN LAFAYETTE PENDERGRASS was born about 1854 in Georgia.

- 1.1.4. JOHN NIXON, PENDERGRASS (Nathaniel,, “Bob’s” John,) , born 13 February 1812 in South Carolina, died 22 April 1880 in Woodland, California, married Jane Comer 10 June 1841, born 10 June 1824 in Kentucky, and died 31 January 1910..
- John Nixon Pendergrass and Jane Comer had the following children:**
- 1.1.4.1. WILLIAM WIRT, PENDERGRASS, born 8 February 1842 in Bowling Green, Kentucky, died 1 March 1876 in Napa, California, married Henrietta Wood 27 November 1867 in San Francisco, born in New York, died November 1890.
- 1.1.4.2. JOHN NIXON PENDERGRASS, JR, born December 1844 in Monroe, Kentucky, died in 1902.
- 1.1.4.3. SAMUEL T PENDERGRASS born March 1846 in Monroe, died before 6 January 1920 in California, married Priscilla H Unknown, born August 1849 in Missouri.
- 1.1.4.4. ROBERT W PENDERGRASS, born about 1848 in Kentucky, died 16 May 1935 in Spokane. In 1887, he married Clara Unknown, born December 1857 in California.
- 1.1.4.5. FRANKLIN PENDERGRASS, born 1849 n Kentucky, died as a child in 1855.
- 1.1.4.6. HORACE BRUCE PENDERGRASS, born August 1850, in Tomkinsville, Kentucky, died 1910.
- 1.1.4.7. ANNA GERTRUDE PENDERGRASS, born 1852 in Tennessee, died 1935 in New York, married J L Simpson in Yolo, California. He was born about 1831 in Indiana.
- 1.1.4.8. LOLA J PENDERGRASS, was born 1854 in Monroe County, Kentucky.
- 1.1.4.9. FRANKLIN COMER PENDERGRASS (listed as James B in the 1860 census?) was born January 1858 in Woodland, California, died in 1923, married Daisy Laura Triplett [*unverified*].

- 1.1.4.10.CHARLES M PENDERGRASS, born January 1858 in Woodland, died in 1918.

1.1.4.11.JAMES ALFRED PENDERGRASS, born about 1860, died in infancy 1 June 1861 in San Francisco.

1.1.4.12.AGNES PENDERGRASS, born 1874, died as a child in 1879.

1.2.1. MARY HOWZE, PENDERGRASS (John, II,“Bob’s” John), born 18 December 1801 in Lancaster County, South Carolina, died 10 March 1873 in Jackson County, Georgia. There on 25 November 1822, she married John M Holliday, born 1802 in Georgia, died there 1855.

John M Holliday and Mary H Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.1.1. JOSEPH CICERO HOLLIDAY born about 1828 in Georgia, married his first cousin Mary Jane Pendergrass, daughter of Levi M Pendergrass and Cynthia Shackelford, on 3 July 1852 in Jackson, Georgia.

1.2.1.2. MARTHA CATHERINE HOLLIDAY was born about 1832 in Georgia.

1.2.1.3. MARGARET JANE HOLLIDAY

1.2.1.4. JOHN WESLEY HOLLIDAY

1.2.1.5. GEORGE RAY HOLLIDAY

1.2.1.6. FRANCIS MARION HOLLIDAY

1.2.2. LEVI M, PENDERGRASS (John,II,“Bob’s”John),born 12 June 1804, married Cynthia Caroline Shackelford [*supra*]

Levi M Pendergrass and Cynthia Caroline Shackelford had the following children:

1.2.2.1. FRANCES CAROLINE PENDERGRASS, was born 5 May 1829 n Georgia.

1.2.2.2. MARY JANE PENDERGRASS, born 15 July 1832 in Heard, Georgia, died 23 May 1895, married her first cousin Joseph Cicero Holliday, son of Mary Howze Pendergrass and John M Holliday.

1.2.2.3. MARINTHA PENDERGRASS, was born 22 September 1835 in Georgia.

1.2.2.4. MISSOURI BEULAH PENDERGRASS, born 9 July 1838 in Jackson, died 2 December 1935 in Denton, Texas, married James Franklin McElhanon 30 January 1855 in Jackson, born 12 April 1834 Georgia, died 22 October 1901.

1.2.2.5. JOHN EDWIN PENDERGRASS, born 2 July 1842 in Newnan, Georgia, died 8 February 1935 in Reynolds.

1.2.2.6. HENRY CLAY PENDERGRASS, born 28 September 1845 in Heard, died 24 December 1863 in Atlanta.

1.2.2.7. LEVI T PENDERGRASS, born 27 August 1848 in Georgia, died 4 July 1856 in childhood.

1.2.2.8. CELENY/SELENA TEXAS PENDERGRASS, born 17 Febrary 1851, died 25 October 1855 in childhood.

1.2.2.9. THOMAS JEFFERSON, PENDERGRASS SR, born April 1854 in Georgia, died 24 October 1944 in Pitts, and in 1878 married Mary Louise Camellia Melson, who was born September 1860 in Georgia.

1.2.3. AMELIA, PENDERGRASS (John,II, “Bob’s” John),born 4 December 1806 in Lancaster County, South Carolina, died 22 March 1841 in Jackson County, Georgia. She married Isaac Coleman on 20 October 1830 in Jackson.

Isaac Coleman and Amelia Pendergrass had the following children:

[order unverified]

1.2.3.1. SALINA J COLEMAN married W J Gilleland.

1.2.3.2. THOMAS H COLEMAN

1.2,3,3. LEVI L COLEMAN

1.2.3.4 JOHN F COLEMAN

1.2.3.5. SARAH COLEMAN.

1.2.4. SIMEON, PENDERGRASS (John,II, “Bob’s” John), born 29 March, 1809 in Lancaster County, South Carolina, died in Jackson County, Georgia on January 26, 1843. He married (1) Mary S Andrews on 11 December 1832 in Oglethorpe, and (2) Elizabeth S Clayton, born 1823, on 7 April 1840 in Alabama.

Simeon Pendergrass and Elizabeth S Lester Clayton, had the following child:

1.2.4.1. FRANCES CLAYTON PENDERGRASS,born 26 January 1841 in Georgia, died 2 October 1924, married German Pierce Culver on 9 February 1870.

1.2.5. BINGHAM, PENDERGRASS (John,II, “Bob’s”John), born 30 July 1811 in Jackson, died there 18 February, 1845, married Elizabeth Loughridge about 1835 in Gwinnett County, Georgia, born about 1783, died 17 November 1844 in Jackson.

Bingham Pendergrass and Elizabeth Roughridge had the following children:

1.2.5.1. FRANCES JANE, PENDERGRASS, born 20 August 1837 in Jackson County, Georgia, died 18 May 1917 in Opelika, Lee County, Alabama.

1.2.5.2. APPLING HILLIARD, PENDERGRASS, born 14 September 1839 in Georgia, died 3 November 1913 in Sumter County, Alabama. On July 1, 1858 in Russell, Alabama, he married Harriet Ophelia Wright, born in Alabama on 30 August 1840 and died 6 November 1917 in Sumter County.

1.2.5.3. JOHN JAMES PENDERGRASS [Lt] born 27 July, 1842 in Jackson County, Georgia, died 5 May 1863 in Spotsylvania, Virginia, (buried Jackson County before 17 August 1863.) The battle of Spotsylvania Courthouse was on 8 May.

1.2.5.4. ELIZABETH B PENDERGRASS was born in October 1844 in Jackson, Georgia.

1.2.8. EDWIN, PENDERGRASS (John, II, “Bob’s” John) was born about 1818 in Georgia and married Elizabeth C Parks on 7 November 1844 in Franklin, Georgia. She was born about 1828.

Edwin Pendergrass and Elizabeth C Parks had the following children:

1.2.8.1. WILLIAM A, PENDERGRASS was born about 1846.

1.2.8.2. NAOMI J PENDERGRASS was born about 1848.

1.2.8.3. JOHN JAMES PENDERGRASS, born about 1851 in Georgia, married Virginia Delilah “Jenny” Martin, born 1849,daughter of Dr Gabriel Simeon Martin and Mary Fletcher Deal on 8 December 1870.

1.2.8.4. ARCHILAUS H PENDERGRASS

1.2.8.5. ELIZABETH C PENDERGRASS

1.1.3.1.. JESSE W, PENDERGRASS (Nimrod, “Bob’s” John), born 7 December 1805 in Lancaster County, South Carolina, died 22 October 1882 in Cookeville, Tennessee, age 76. He married Mary “Ann” Witt about 1823 in Hamilton County, Tennessee, She was born on 5 August 1803 in Knox County, Tennessee and died on 3 December 1881 in Cookeville.

Jesse W Pendergrass and Mary “Ann” Witt had the following children:

1.3.1.1. TRAVIS WITT PENDERGRASS [Rev], born 7 December, 1827 in Cookeville, Tennessee, died 15 November 1898 in San José, California. He married Nancy Simpson Scantland on 28 December, 1854 in Jackson County, Tennessee. She was born there on 25 February 1832 and died 7 November 1917 in Clovis, Fresno County, California.

1.3.1.2. ARMINTA JANE PENDERGRASS, born 18 August 1829 in Hamilton County, died in Overton County on 28 November 1890. She married Noah W Lane, who was born about 1825 in North Carolina.

1.3.1.3. JAMES MONROE PENDERGRASS, born 29 January, 1831 in Hamilton County, died 30 December 1861 in Putnam County. On 5 September 1850, he married Angeline Anderson, born 25 February, 1833 in Overton, died 21 May 1877.

1.3.1.4. JOHN T PENDERGRASS, born 9 April 1833 in Hamilton, died 28 May 1921 in Cookeville, married (1) Elizabeth Matilda Ray, born 14 June 1843, died 15 December, 1883. Wasting no time about it, in 1884 he married (2) Sarah Elizabeth Stewart, born in May 1859 in Tennessee, 26 years his junior.

1.3.1.5. LEWIS PORTER PENDERGRASS, born 24 March 1837 in White County, died in Cookeville, Putnam County, 10 June 1900. In 1859, he married Martelia Unknown, born 1839.

1.3.1.6. RHODA ADELINE PENDERGRASS, born 26 March,1839 in Hamilton, died in Cookeville 26 June 1898.

1.3.1.7. ALMIRA JANE PENDERGRASS,born 12 February 1841 in White, died in Cookeville, 30 January 1920.

1,3,1,8, JESSE W PENDERGRASS, JR, born 6 April 1842, died (Civil War) 4 December 1864 Wainsboro, Georgia.

1.3.1.9. MARTHA PENDERGRASS was born in 1843 in White County, Tennessee, and died on 3 August 1876.

1.3.2. HIRAM N, PENDERGRASS (Nimrod, “Bob’s” John)[*twin*] was born on 29 March 1808 in Tennessee and died on 4 July1891. He married Mary Love, who was born about 1810 in Tennessee.

Hiram Pendergrass and Mary Love had the following children:

1.3.2.1. AMANDA J, PENDERGRASS, born 15 November 1830 in Tennessee, died 10 April 1906 at age 75, married Israel Alonzo Condray. .

1.3.2.2. ELIZABETH PENDERGRASS was born about 1832 in Tennessee.

1.3.2.3. ASE [ASA?] PENDERGRASS was born about 1835 in Tennessee.

1.3.2.4. JOHN PENDERGRASS was born about 1837 in Tennessee.

1.3.2.5. MARY PENDERGRASS was born about 1840 in Tennessee.

1.3.2.6. MARTHA PENDERGRASS was born about 1843 in Tennessee.

1.3.2.7. SUSAN PENDERGRASS was born about 1845 in Tennessee.

1.3.2.8. ADALIZA PENDERGRASS was born about 1847 in Tennessee.

1.3.3. JOHN CALVIN, PENDERGRASS (Nimrod, “Bob’s” John)[*twin*], born 29 March 1808, died 30 April 1879 in Sale Creek, Tennessee, was married to Elizabeth Grissom, born about 1812, diied 1865, at the time of death from pneumonia.

John Calvin Pendergrass and Elizabeth Grissom had the following children:

1.3.3.1. JAMES A, PENDERGRASS, born 1829 in Tennessee, died 1879 in Birchwood, married there Eliza “Lin-nie” Roark, born there 9 June 1833 and died there 19 September 1909..

1.3.3.2. OLIVER PENDERGRASS was born about 1832 in Tennessee.

1.3.3.3. MARY PENDERGRASS was born about 1834 in Tennessee.

1.3.3.4. ELIZABETH PENDERGRASS was born about 1836 in Tennessee.

1.3.3.5. JOHN NIXON PENDERGRASS, born 4 April 1838 in Cleveland, Tennessee, died 23 January 1918 in Bakersfield, Missouri. On 25 February 1880 in Ash Flat, Arkansas, he married Nancy Jane Short, born about 1853 in Tennessee and died 27 April 1934 in Fulton, Arkansas.

1.3.3.6. HARRIET PENDERGRASS was born about 1839 in Tennessee.

1.3.3.7. MARTHA PENDERGRASS was born about 1841 in Tennessee.

1.3.3.8. MARGARET PENDERGRASS was born about 1843 in Tennessee.

1.3.3.9. GINETTA/JENNETTA PENDERGRASS was born about 1845 in Tennessee.

1.3.3.10. EMILY PENDERGRASS was born about 1848 in Tennessee.

1.3.3.11. NEWTON PENDERGRASS was born about 1854.

1.3.6. NIMROD, PENDERGRASS JR (Nimrod, “Bob’s” John),born June 1815 in Tennessee, died 22 May 1874 in Missouri, On 18 January 1847 in Buchanan, he married Mary Flanery, born about 1825 in Virginia. [not Nimrod of Iredell,North Carolina]

Nimrod Pendergrass Jr and Mary Flanery had the following children:

1.3.6.1. NATHANIEL, PENDERGRASS, born 3 March 1849 in Missouri, died 31 March 1885 in Girard, Kansas, married Susannah “Susie” Unknown, born 15 November 1850 in Tiffin, Ohio, died 27 April 1921 in Crawford County. Kansas.

1.3.6.2. SUSAN PENDERGRASS was born about 1850 in Missouri.

1.3.6.3. TIMOTHY PENDERGRASS was born about 1852 in Missouri.

1.3.6.4. THOMAS J PENDERGRASS was born about 1852 in Missouri and married Dicey Alice McKinney, who was born about 1854 in Kentucky.

1.3.6.5. ASA PENDERGRASS was born about 1854 in Missouri.

1.3.6.6. JOHN W PENDERGRASS was born about 1855 in Missouri.

1.3.6.7. HIRAM NIXON PENDERGRASS was born about 1857 in Missouri.

1.3.6.8. JAMES H PENDERGRASS was born about 1858 in Missouri.

1.3.6.9. MARTHA A PENDERGRASS was born about 1860 in Missouri.

1.3.6.10. MELVINA PENDERGRASS was born about 1862 in Missouri.

1.3.6.11. MARY A PENDERGRASS was born about 1865 in Missouri.

474

475

1.3.9. JEFFERSON CAMPBELL PENDERGRAST SR [Rev](Nimrod₂, “Bob’s” John₁), born 4 January 1824 in Rhea,Tennessee, died 1 January 1902 iin San José, California, married Maria Armstead Truslow on 14 November 1852 in Knox, Tennessee, born 12 May 1823 in Virginia and died 28 April in Santa Clara, California.

Jefferson Campbell Pendergrast and Maria Armstead Truslow had the following children:

- 1.3.9.1. TENNESSEE PACIFIC SOULE₄ PENDERGRAST was born and died on17 October 1854 in California.
- 1.3.9.2. SANOMA PENDERGRAST, born 11 April 1855 California, died 12 August 1933 in Madera.
- 1.3.9.3. JEFFERSON CAMPBELL PENDERGRAST JR born 2 June 1856 died in infancy14 July 1856.
- 1.3.9.4. COLONIA/COLOMA PENDERGRAST, born about 1858 in California, died there 13 January 1911.
- 1.3.9.5. CALIFORNIA MARIPOSA WARD PENDERGRAST, born 2 June 1865, died in infancy August 1865.

Generation 4

1.1.3.7. JAMES BASCOM₄ ‘BASS”PENDERGRASS M D, (Nathaniel Hollingsworth₃ Pendergrass,Nathaniel₂ “Bob’s” John₁) born 31 May 1851 in Georgia, died 23 January 1929 in Jackson. He married Mittie “Dell” Heath about 1886,born August 1872 in Georgia, died 2 January 1964. All their children were born in Georgia.

James Bascom Pendergrass and Mittie Dell Heath had the following children:

- 1.1.7.7.1. WILMOT HOLLINGSWORTH₅,”WORTH” PENDERGRASS, born 6 December 1887.
- 1.1.7.7.2. JAMES BASCOM PENDERGRASS JR, born 1 April 1895, died 21 January 1919.
- 1.1.7.7.3. PENELOPE “NELLIE” PENDERGRASS, born 23 December 1896, died 12 May 1929.
- 1.1.7.7.4. THOMAS NATHANIEL PENDERGRASS, born 29 May 1899.
- 1.1.7.7.5. WILLIAM LANE PENDERGRASS, born 22 May 1901, died young 18 April 1917.
- 1.1.7.7.6. MARTHA ELIZABETH PENDERGRASS. born 11 October 1903, died in infancy 9 December 1907.
- 1.1.7.7.7. MILDRED VIRGINIA PENDERGRASS, born 2 December 1905, died 22 June 1994 in Atlanta.
- 1.1.7.7.8. JOSEPH HEATH PENDERGRASS was born 27 April 1908.
- 1.1.7.7.9. MARY AGNES PENDERGRASS, was born 12 June 1911.

1.1.3.8. NATHANIEL NIXON PENDERGRASS (Nathaniel Hollingsworth₃, Nathaniel₂, “Bob’s” John₁),born 1 March 1853 in Georgia, died 7 Nov 1923 in Jackson County, married Sarah Elizabeth “Sallie Bett” Trout in 1876. She was born in August 1853 in Georgia and died on 15 February 1927 in Jefferson, Jackson County, Georgia.

Nathaniel Nixon Pendergrass and Sarah Elizabeth Trout had the following children:

- 1.1.7.8.1. LOUISE M₅ PENDERGRASS was born in April 1880 in Georgia.
- 1.1.7.8.2. FREDERIC PENDERGRASS was born in March 1886 in Georgia.
- 1.1.7.8.3. NED N PENDERGRASS was born about 1888 in Georgia.
- 1.1.7.8.4. PHILLIP TROUT PENDERGRASS was born in December 1889 in Georgia.

1.1.4.1. WILLIAM WIRT PENDERGAST (JohnNixon₃ Pendergrass,Nathaniel₂, “Bob’s” John₁) born 8 February 1842 in Bowling Green, Kentucky, died 1 March 1876 in Napa, California, married Henrietta Wood 27 November 1867 in San Francisco, born in New York, died November 1890.

William Wirt Pendergast and Henrietta Wood had the following child:

- 1.1.4.1.1. JANET M₅ PENDERGAST, born 25 December 1874 in Napa, died 1950 in Oregon, married a Leigh(?)

1.1.4.3. SAMUEL T₄ PENDERGAST (JohnNixon₃ Pendergrass,Nathaniel₂, “Bob’s” John₁) born March 1846 in Monroe, died before 6 January 1920 in California, married Priscilla H Unknown, born August 1849 in Missouri.

Samuel T Pendergast and Priscilla Unknown had the following children:

- 1.1.4.3.1. LYLE PENDERGRASS was born December 1870 in California.
- 1.1.4.3.2. ERNEST PENDERGRASS was born in May 1876.
- 1.1.4.3.3. AGNES PENDERGRASS was born 1877 in California.

1.1.4.4. ROBERT W PENDERGAST (JohnNixon₃ Pendergrass,Nathaniel₂, “Bob’s” John₁) born about 1848 in Kentucky, died 16 May 1935 in Spokane. In 1887, he married Clara Unknown, born December 1857 in California.

Robert W Pendergrass and Clara Unknown had the following children:

- 1.1.4.4.1. RUTH₃ PENDERGRASS was born June 1888 n California.
- 1.1.4.4.2. ANICE PENDERGRASS was born December 1889 in California.
- 1.1.4.4.3. WIRT PENDERGRASS was born October 1891 in California.
- 1.1.4.4.4. NORA PENDERGRASS was born October 1893 in California.

1.1.4.7. ANNA GERTRUDE₄ PENDERGAST (JohnNixon₃ Pendergrass,Nathaniel₂, “Bob’s” John₁) born 1852 in Tennessee, died 1935 in New York, married J L Simpson in Yolo, California. He was born about 1831 in Indiana.

J L Simpson and Anna Gertrude Pendergast had the following children:

- 1.1.4.7.1. LELA₅ SIMPSON was born about 1862 in California.
- 1.1.4.7.2. IRMA G SIMPSON was born about 1874 in California.
- 1.1.4.7.3. LOLA F SMPSON was born about 1878 in California.

1.2.2.4. MISSOURI BEULAH₄ PENDERGRASS (JohnNixon₃ Pendergrass,Nathaniel₂, “Bob’s” John₁) born 9 July 1838 in Jackson, died 2 December 1935 in Denton, Texas, married James Franklin McElhanon 30 January 1855 in Jackson, born 12 April 1834 Georgia, died 22 October 1901 Some onlne trees list her as Marjorie but in publiic records she is Missouri.

James Franklin McElhanon and Missouri Beulah Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.2.2.4.1. SARAH J₅ MCELHANON, was born and died in 1856 in Jackson County, Georgia.

- 1.2.2.4.2. CINTHY F MCELHANON, born 8 February 1859 in Arkansas, died 6 December 1916 in Texas.
- 1.4.4.2.3. LETHENNA MCELHANON was born in 1862 in Arkansas.
- 1.4.4.2.4. ROBERT EDWARD MCELHANON, born 9 August 1867 in Texas, died 29 May 1951 in California.
- 1.4.4.2.5. ANNA TEXAS MCELHANON, born 1869 in Texas, died 30 June 1950 in Collin, Texas.
- 1.4.4.2.6. JAMES DENTON MCELHANON, born 1871 n Texas, died 7 December 1958 in Collin, Texas.
- 1.4.4.2.7. HUGH B MCELHANON was born 1875 in Texas.
- 1.4.4.2.8. MELVIN MONROE MCELHANON, born 1 November 1879 in Texas, died there 16 August 1933.
- 1.4.4.2.9. FULTON MCELHANON, born 30 May 1883 in Denton County, Texas, died there 20 September 1907.

1.2.2.9. THOMAS JEFFERSON₄ PENDERGRASS, SR (Levi M₃, John₂ II, “Bob’s”John₁) was born in April 1854 in Georgia and married Mary Louise Camilla Melson in 1878.

Thomas Jefferson Pendergrass Sr and Mary Louise Melson had the following children:

- 1.2.2.9.1. JOHN BRITTAIN₅ PENDERGRAST, born October 1885, died in Fulton County, Georgia, on 17 November 1871. He married Ruth Tigner Hodnett, who was born about 1890 in Georgia.
- 1.2.2.9.2. LANNELL PENDERGRASS was born in March 1890 in Georgia.
- 1.2.2.9.3. THOMAS JEFFERSON PENDERGRASS, JR, was born in October, 1892.
- 1.2.2.9.3. MATTIE PENDERGRASS was born in November 1894 in Georgia.
- 1.2.2.9.4. LORRIAN PENDERGRASS was born in December 1896 in Georgia.
- 1.2.2.9.5. SAM PENDERGRASS was born May 1900 in Georgia.

1.2.4.1. FRANCES CLAYTON₄ PENDERGRASS (Simeon₃ Pendergrass, John₂ II, “Bob’s” John₁),born 26 January 1841 in Georgia, died 2 October 1924, married German Pierce Culver on 9 February 1869 in Fulton, Georgia, born there March 1939.

German Pierce Culver and Frances Clayton Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.2.4.1.1. LESTER C₅ CULVER, was born December 1873 in Georgia.
- 1.2.4.1.2. MARCIA L CULVER was born November 1881 in Georgia.
- 1.2.4.1.3. JOHN U CULVER was born November 1884 in Georgia.

1.2.5.2. APPLING HILLIARD₄ PENDERGRASS (Bingham₃,John₂ II,”Bob’s”John₁), born 14 September 1839 in Jackson County, Georgia, died 3 November in Sumter County, Alabama. He married Harriet Ophelia Wright on 1 July 1858 in Russell County, Alabama. She was born August 30th, 1840 in Alabama and died 6 November 1917 in Sumter County.

Appling Hilliard Pendergrass and Harriet Ophelia Wright had the following children:

- 1.2.5.2.1. WILLIAM BINGHAM₅ PENDERGRASS was born 13 August 1859 in Jackson County, Georgia, and died there on 3 July 1917. He married Sarah “Louisa” Collier, who was born 5 April 1861 in Georgia, and died 5 June 1906.
- 1.2.5.2.2. JOHN HUGH PENDERGRASS, born 22 April 1862 in Jackson County, Georgia, died 19 October 1838 in Ward, Alabama. In 1892, he married Ella Platt, born in Mississippi in January 1867.
- 1.2.5.2.3. EDGAR PENDERGRASS was born about 1867 in Georgia.
- 1.2.5.2.4. WILEY PENDERGRASS, born 18 September 1870 in Georgia, died 6 January 1891 in Jackson County.
- 1.2.5.2.5. JOHN WESLEY PENDERGRASS, born 5 June 1872 in Jackson County, Georgia, died 29 July 1899 in Pendergrass, Georgia. He married Maud Josephine Human, born 10 April 1872 in Jackson,Georgia,died there on 10 May 1945.
- 1.2.5.2.6. JULIUS LEVI PENDERGRASS, born 1 September 1875 in Jackson died 21 June 1958 in Sumter County.
- 1.2.5.2.7. IDA PENDERGRASS born 10 October 1878 in Georgia, died 15 February 1972..
- 1.2.5.2.8. GROVER CLEVELAND “CLIFF” PENDERGRASS born 7 December 1883 in Georgia, died 5 April 1959. He married Eula Cornelia Kidd, born 27 February 1886 in Mississippi, died 5 April 1947 in Alabama.

1.2.8.3.JOHN JAMES PENDERGRASS ((Edwin₃ Pendergrass,John₂ II, “Bob’s” John₁), born about 1851, married Virginia Delilah “Jenny” Martin, born 1849, daughter of Dr Gabriel Simeon Martin and Mary Fletcher Deal on 8 December 1870.

John James Pendergrass and Virginia Delilah Martin had the following children:

- 1.2.8.3.1. MARY ELIZABETH PENDERGRASS, born 16 November 1871 in Banks County, Georgia, died 12 January 1959. On 3 October 1894 in White, Arkansas, she married James M Talkington, born 1870.
- 1.2.8.3.2. DOLLEY S PENDERGRASS was born about 1873 in Georgia.
- 1.2.8.3.3. EDWIN M PENDERGRASS was born about 1875 in Georgia..
- 1.2.8.3.4. EUGENIA A PENDERGRASS was born about 1876 in Georgia.
- 1.2.8.3.5. LELLA A PENDERGRASS was born abut 1879 in Georgia..
- 1.2.8.3.6. WESLEY M PENDERGRASS was born in March 1880 in Georgia..

1.3.1.1. TRAVIS WITT PENDERGRASS, REV. (JesseW₃, Nimrod,”Bob’s” John₁), born 23 October 1827 in Cookeville, Tennessee, died 15 November in San José, California, married Nancy Simpson Scantland 28 December 1854 in Jackson County, Tennessee. She was born there 25 February 1832 and died 7 November 1917 in Clovis, Fresno County, California.

Travis Witt Pendergrass and Nancy Simpson Scantland had the following children:

- 1.3.1.1.1. UNVERIFIED CHILD said to have been born about 1854 [no record found][May be Emma,child below?]
- 1.3.1.1.2. EMMA, FLORENTINA PENDERGRASS, born 14 November 1855 in Putnam County, died about 1858.
- 1.3.1.1.3. CHARLES S PENDERGRASS, born in 1858 in Putnam County, Tennessee.
- 1.3.1.1.4. ALICE SIMPSON PENDERGRASS,born 18 May in Putnam County, Tennessee, died 24 May 1923 in Santa Clara County, California. She married William Washington Townsend in 1877. He was born in 1860 in Missouri.
- 1.3.1.1.5. MARY ANN PENDERGRASS, born 11 November 1860 in Putnam, died 6 October 1911 in Santa Clara.
- 1.3.1.1.6. WILLIAM CLAYTON PENDERGRASS, born 18 October 1863 in Cookeville, Putnam County, Tennessee, died on 22 September 1919 in Clovis, Fresno County, California.
- 1.3.1.1.7. JESSE RUSH PENDERGRASS, born 25 October 1865 in Illinois died 1934 in Tulare County, California.

- 1.3.1.1.8. HOMER JAMES PENDERGRASS, born 4 February 1868 in Illinois, died 25 October 1891 in Santa Clara.
- 1.3.1.1.9. TRAVIS ‘LOUIS’ SIDNEY PENDERGRASS, born 17 April 1971 in Illinois, died 19 April in Tulare..
- 1.3.1.1.10. MARTHA JANE PENDERGRASS, born 19 February 1874 in Missouri, died 6 October 1951 in Tulare.

1.3.1.2. ARMINTA JANE₄ PENDERGRASS (Jesse W₃, Nimrod₂, “Bob’s” John₁), born 18 August 1829 in Hamilton County, Tennessee, died 28 November 1890 in Overton County, married Noah W Lane, who was born about 1825 in North Carolina.

Noah W Lane and Arminta Jane Pendegrass had the following children:

- 1.3.1.2.1. MARTHA J₅ LANE was born in May 1852 in Tennessee and married John R Knight on 31 December 1876 in Overton County, Tennessee. He was born July 1835 in Virginia.
- 1.3.1.2.2. MARGARET A LANE was born about 1853 in Tennessee.
- 1.3.1.2.3. JAMES M LANE was born about 1855 in Tennessee.
- 1.3.1.2.4. ALMIRA C LANE was born about 1857 in Tennessee.
- 1.3.1.2.5. LOUISA LANE was born about 1859 in Tennessee.
- 1.3.1.2.6. EMMALINE LANE was born about 1862 in Tennessee.
- 1.3.1.2.7. NOAH W LANE, JR was born about 1864 in Tennessee.
- 1.3.1.2.8. JOHN B LANE was born about 1867 in Tennessee.
- 1.3.1.2.9. NANCY LANE was born about 1867 in Tennessee.
- 1.3.1.2.10. MARDELA LANE was born about 1868 in Tennessee.
- 1.3.1.2.11. MILAS LANE was born about 1870 in Tennessee.

1.3.1.3. JAMES MONROE₄ PENDERGRASS (Jesse W₃, Nimrod₂, “Bob’s” John₁), born 29 January, 1831 in Hamilton County, Tennessee, died 30 December 1861 in Putnam County, married Angeline Anderson on 5 September 1850. She was born on 25 February 1833 in Overton County, Tennessee and died 21 May 1877.

James Monroe Pendergrass and Angeline Anderson had the following children:

- 1.3.1.3.1. SARAH ANN₅ PENDERGRASS was born about 1850 in Tennessee.
- 1.3.1.3.2. TRAVIS MORAN PENDERGRASS, born about 1853, married Mary “Bell” Hix 18 October 1891..
- 1.3.1.3.3. SOPHRONA E PENDERGRASS was born about 1856 in Tennessee.
- 1.3.1.3.4. JOHN C PENDERGRASS was born about 1858 in Tennessee.
- 1.3.1.3.5. LEE PENDERGRASS [*female*] was born about 1862 in Tennessee.

1.3.1.4. JOHN T₁ PENDERGRASS (Jesse W₃, Nimrod₂, “Bob’s” John₁) was born on 9 April 1833 in Georgia and died on 28 May 1921. He married (1) Elizabeth Matilda Ray, who was born on 14 June 1843 and died 15 December 1883. He married (2) Sarah Elizabeth Stewart, who was born in May 1859 in Tennessee.

John T Pendergrass and Elizabeth Matilda Ray had the following children:

- 1.3.1.4.1. NARCISSA ALMIRA₁ PENDERGRASS, born 24 May 1857 in Tennessee, died 22 November 1920 in Cookeville, Putnam, Tennessee (Age: 63). She married John Burr Barnes in 1874. He was born October 1853 in Tennessee.
- 1.3.1.4.2. LEWIS W PENDERGRASS was born about 1859 in Tennessee.
- 1.3.1.4.3. WILLIAM W PENDERGRASS, born 16 April 1862, died 18 January 1945 in Putnam County. Tennessee.
- 1.3.1.4.4. FINEAS BRADFORD “COLONEL” PENDERGRASS, [Phineas?] born 30 August 1864 in Tennessee, died 16 January 1955 in Cookeville.
- 1.3.1.4.5. NANCY A B PENDERGRASS was born about 1867.
- 1.3.1.4.6. JESSE L W PENDERGRASS, born 4 June 1869 in Putnam, died 27 December, 1929 in Sparta.
- 1.3.1.4.7. TRAVIS DOUGLAS PENDERGRASS, born 10 July 1880, died 16 March 1966.
- John T Pendergrass and Sarah Unknown had the following children:**
- 1.3.1.4.8. ARLIN DYER₅ PENDERGRASS, born 19 December 1885 in Tennessee, died 8 October 1952.
- 1.3.1.4.9. MILLIE MAUDE PENDERGRASS, born May 1887 in Tennessee, married Daniel Ford on 18 September 1904 in Putnam, Tennessee. He was born about 1884 in Tennessee.
- 1.3.1.4.10. JOHN ROBERT PENDERGRASS, was born in November 1889 in Tennessee.

1.3.1.5. LEWIS PORTER₄ PENDERGRASS(/JesseW₃,Nimrod₂,“Bob’sJohn₁) was born 24 March 1837 in White County, Tennessee, and died in Cookeville, Putnam County, 10 June 1900. In 1859, he married Martelia Unknown, born 1839.in Tennessee.

Lewis Portet Pendergrass and Martelia Unknown had the following children:

- 1.3.1.5.1. MOLLIE A₁ PENDERGRASS was born October 1874 in Tennessee.
- 1.3.1.5.2. LINNIE U PENDERGRASS was born August 1879 in Tennessee.

1.3.2.1. AMANDA J₄ PENDERGRASS (Hiram₃, Nimrod₂, “Bob’s” John₁) was born on 15 November 1830 in Tennessee and died on 10 April 1906 (Age: 75). She married Israel Alonzo Condray.

Amanda J Pendergrass and Israel Alonzo Condray had the following children:

- 1.3.2.1.1. ANN E₅ CONDRAY was born about 1854 in Tennessee.
- 1.3.2.1.2. THOMAS CONDRAY was born about 1857 in Tennessee.
- 1.3.2.1.3. MARY L. CONDRAY was born about 1859 in Tennessee and married James G Davies, who died and left Mary widowed with one child, James G Davies Jr., born the year Sr died.
- 1.3.2.1.4. STERLING STEPHEN CONDRAY was born about 1860 in Tennessee.
- 1.3.2.1.5. JOHN WOODFORD CONDRAY was born about 1865 in Tennessee.
- 1.3.2.1.6. ELLA RHODA CONDRAY was born about 1867 in Tennessee.
- 1.3.2.1.7. WILLIAM ASA CONDRAY was born about 1870 in Tennessee.

1.3.3.1. JAMES A₄ PENDERGRASS, (John Calvin₃,Pendergrass,Nimrod₂,“Bob’s” John₁) born 1829 in Tennessee, died 1879

in Birchwood, Tennessee. He married there Eliza “Linnie” Roark, born there 9 June 1833 and died there 19 September 1909..

James A Pendergrass and Eliza “Linnie” Roark had the following children:

- 1.3.3.1.1. ZERILDA₁ PENDERGRASS was born about 1853.
- 1.3.3.1.2. LAFAYETTE HIRAM “FATE” PENDERGRASS, born 21 November 1854 in Tennessee, died 18 February 1942 in Hamilton County. In 1873, he married Cordelia Frances Fine, born 17 June 1858 in Rhea County, died 8 March 1931 in Hamilton County.
- 1.3.3.1.3. LENNY LUNE “LUNY” PENDERGRASS, born about 1857 in Tennessee, married Elizabeth Unknown, born about 1850 in Tennessee.
- 1.3.3.1.4. MARY PENDERGRASS was born about 1858 in Tennessee.
- 1.3.3.1.5. MARTHA PENDERGRASS was born about 1859.
- 1.3.3.1.6. JOHN ALLISON “JACK” PENDERGRASS, born 6 April 1862 in Tennessee, died 23 June 1930 in Birchwood.in 1889, married Nancy Syrilda “Nannie” Bower, born 8 January 1867 Tennessee, died 28 December 1947 Chattanooga.
- 1.3.3.1.7. JAMES “THOMAS” PENDERGRASS, born 4 January 1865 in Tennessee, died 23 June 1930 in Birchwood. On 13 October 1889, he married Nancy Josephine Elsey, born 7 September 1868 in Tennessee, died 10 July 1958 in Birchwood.
- 1.3.3.1.8. MARGARET PENDERGRASS was born about 1868 in Tennessee.
- 1.3.3.1.9. JOSEPH NATHANIEL PENDERGRASS, born 21 December 1874 in Birchwood, died there 12 July 1928, on 26 July 1892, married Margaret Ursula Mitts, born 1 September 1874 in Bledsoe and died 7 February 1944 in Saint Elmo.

1.3.3.5. JOHN NIXON₁ PENDERGRASS (John Calvin₃,Pendergrass,Nimrod₂,“Bob’s” John₁), born 4 April 1838 in Cleveland, Tennessee, died 23 January 1918 in Bakersfield, Missouru. On 25 February 1880, he married Nancy Jane Short, born about 1853 in Tennessee and died 27 April 1934 in Fulton, Arkansas.

John Nixon Pendergrass and Nancy Jane Short had the following children:

- 1.3.3.5.1. MARGARET I₁ PENDERGRASS, born 21 May 1861 Chattanooga, died 28 August 1931 in Arkansas.
- 1.3.3.5.2. WILLIAM N PENDERGRASS, born 1866 in Tennessee, died 22 June 1945 in Fulton County, Arkansas.
- 1.3.3.5.3. EMILY PENDERGRASS was born about 1868 in Tennessee.
- 1.3.3.5.4. JOHN W PENDERGRASS was born about 1870 in Tennessee.
- 1.3.3.5.5. SAMUEL N PENDERGRASS was born about 1872 in Missouri.
- 1.3.3.5.6. ALFRED HORTON PENDERGRASS born 16 June 1881 in Stone County, Arkansas, died 25 September 1975 in West Plains, Missouri, married Fannie Lee Morris 24 May 1908 in Fulton, born 23 February 1888 in Arkansas, died 15 July 1972 in Bakersfird, Missouri..
- 1.3.3.5.7. THOMAS OLIVER PENDERGRASS, born 2 November 1882, died 1898 in Arkansas City, Arkansas.
- 1.3.3.5.8. BERTHA MAY PENDERGRASS, born 12 March 1885 in Arkansas, died 20 March 1968 in Texas.
- 1.3.3.5.9. HIRAM CALVIN PENDERGRASS, born 31 May 1886 in Arkansas, died in childhood 1896.
- 1.3.3.5.10 JAMES MONROE.PENDERGRASS, born 2 January 188 in Stone, Arkansas, died 3 June 1979 in Tulare, California. On 15 December 1912 in Fulton, Arkansas, he married Sarah Jane Morris, daughter of Robert L Morris and Ellen J Hanley, born 15 March 1894 in Arkansas, died 31 March 1988.
- 1.3.3.5.11.NATHANIEL E PENDERGRASS, born 25 February 1890 in Arkansas, died 21 October 1929 in Missouri.
- 1.3.3.5.12.ALICE JANE PENDERGRASS, born 3 May 1891 Missouri, died 28 March 1967 Ozark, married a Rhine.
- 1.3.3.5.13.ELIZABETH MELBRY PENDERGRASS, born 20 January 1895 in Stone County, Missouri, died 8 January 1936 in Bakersfield, Ozark County, Missouri.

1.3.6.1. NATHANIEL₄ PENDERGRASS (Nimrod₃,Nimrod₂,“Bob’s” John₁), born 3 March 1849 in Missouri, died 31 March 1885 in Girard, Crawford County, Kansas, He married Susannah “Susie” Unknown, who was born on 15 November 1850 in Tiffin, Seneca County, Ohio, and died on 27 April 1921 in Girard, Crawford County, Kansas, .

Nathaniel Pendergrass and Susannah/Susie Unknown had the following children:

- 1.3.6.1.1. THOMAS THEODORE₅ PENDERGRAST, born 27 June 1875 in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri, died 29 June 1939 in Crawford County, Kansas, .
- 1.3.6.1.2. HARRY THORNTON PENDERGRAST, born 28 October 1878 in Crawford County, Kansas, died 11 August 1959 in Elk City, Montgomery County, Kansas, .
- 1.3.6.1.3. MAUDE CATHERINE PENDERGRASS, born 1880 in Kansas, died 14 August 1950 in Crawford County.
- 1.3.6.1.4. HOMER JOHN PENDERGRASS was born in 1882 in Girard, Crawford County, Kansas, and died on 17 December 1933 in Granada, Prowers County, Colorado, .

1.3.6.4. THOMAS J₄ PENDERGRASS (Nimrod₃, Jr, Nimrod₂,“Bob’s” John₁) was born about 1852 in Missouri. He married Dicey Alice McKinney, who was born about 1854 in Kentucky.

Thomas J Pendergrass and Dicey Alice McKinney had the following children:

- 1.3.6.4.1. E. IDA₅ PENDERGRASS was born about 1875 in Missouri.
- 1.3.6.4.2. WILLIAM PENDERGRASS was born about 1878 in Missouri.
- 1.3.6.4.3. THOMAS V PENDERGRAST was born about 1897 in Kansas.

Generation 5

1.2.2.1.1. JOHN BRITTAIN₅ PENDERGRAST (Thomas Jefferson₄,Pendergrass Sr, Levi M₃, John₂,II,“Bob’s” John₁), born October 1885 in Georgia, died 17 November 1971 in Fulton County, married Ruth Tigner Hodnett, born about 1890 in Georgia.

John Brittain Pendergrast and Ruth Tigner Hodnett had the following children:

- 1.2.2.1.1.1. AMBROSE₆ HODNETT PENDERGRAST was born about 1914 in Georgia.
- 1.2.2.1.1.2. JOHN BRITTAIN PENDERGRAST, JR was born about 1917 in Georgia.
- 1.2.2.1.1.3. WILLIAM JEFFERSON PENDERGRAST was born about 1920 in Georgia.

1.2.2.1.1.4. ROBERT ALLISON PENDERGRAST, born 1923 in Georgia, died 26 July 2012 in Atlanta, and married Elizabeth “Libba” Irwin Lapsley. *[see obituary below]* (Author of “Bob’s Book”, cited often herein)

1.2.5.2.1. WILLIAM BINGHAM₅ PENDERGRASS (Appling Hillard₄ Pendergrass,Bingham₃,John₂ II,”Bob’s”John₁),born 13 August 1859 in Jackson County, Georgia, died there 3 July 1917, married Sarah “Louisa” Collier, who was born 5 April 1861 in Georgia, and died 5 June 1906.

William Bingham Pendergrass and Sarah “Louise” Collier had the following children:

1.2.5.2.1.1. HATTIE PEARL₆ PENDERGRASS, born 11 June 1885 in Jackson, died 12 March 1927 in Atlanta.

1.2.5.2.1.2. BENJAMIN HILLIARD PENDERGRASS, born 16 October 1887 in Jackson, died 23 September 1945.

1.2.5.2.2. JOHN HUGH₅ PENDERGRASS (Appling Hilliard₄,Bingham₃,John₂ II,“Bob’s” John₁),born 22 April 1862 in Jackson County, Georgia, died 19 October 1938 in Ward, Alabama and married Ella Platt, who was born in January 1867 in Mississippi.

John Hugh Pendergrass and Ella Platt had the following children:

1.2.5.2.2.1. JOHN EDGAR PENDERGRASS was born in April 1893 in Alabama.

1.2.5.2.2.2. EULA LEE PENDERGRASS, born March 1897 in Alabama, married an Abston.

1.2.5.2.2.3. IDA MAE PENDERGRASS was born in January 1899 in Alabama.

1.2.5.2.2.4. JULIUS PENDERGRASS was born about 1901 in Alabama.

1.2.5.2.5. JOHN WESLEY₅ PENDERGRASS(Appling Hilliard₄,Bingham₃, John₂ II, “Bob’s” John₁),born 5 June 1872 in Jackson County, died 29 July 1899 in Pendergrass, Georgia, married Maud Human, born 1875 in Georgia, died there 10 May 1945.

John Wesley Pendergrass and Maud Human had he following child:

1.2.5.2.5.1. ALVA WESLEY₆ PENDERGRASS SR, born July 1, 1897 in Georgia, died in Clarke County on 16 July 1989. He married Cora Lee Conaway, who was born 9 October 1902 in Georgia and died 11 April 1990 in Clarke County.

1.2.5.2.8. GROVER CLEVELAND₅ “CLIFF” PENDERGRASS(ApplingHilliard₄,Bingham₃,John₂ II,Bob’sJohn₁)born 7 December 1883 in Georgia, died 5 April 1959, married Eula Cornelia Kidd, born 27 February 1886 in Mississippi, died 5 April 1947 in Alabama.

Groveer Cleveland Pendergrass and Eula Cornelia Kidd had thee following children:

1.2.5.2.8.1. LEOLA₆ PENDERGRASS, born 10 November 1904 Mississippi, died 14 March 2002 Alabama.

1.2.5.2.8.2. MABEL LUCILLE PENDERGRASS was born about 1906 in Alabama.

1.2.5.2.8.3. GLADYS M/W PENDERGRASS was born about 1908 in Alabama.

1.2.5.2.8.4. VELMA E PENDERGRASS was born about 1909 in Mississippi.

1.2.5.2.8.5. HELEN M PENDERGRASS, born 31 December 1912 in Mississippi, died 22 April 1974 in Alabama.

1.2.5.2.8.6. RUBY PENDERGRASS was born about 1915 in Alabama.

1.2.5.2.8.7. LUCY P PENDERGRASS was born about 1916 in Alabama.

1.2.5.2.8.8. JAMES FRANKLIN PENDERGRASS SR, born 19 February 1917 in Alabama, died there 4 March 2007.

He married Florence Ankrum, born 12 October 1916, died 10 December 1984 in Sumter County..

1.2.5.2.8.9. GROVER HILLIARD PENDERGRASS, born 20 June 1919 in Alabama, died there on 28 August 1944.

1.2.5.2.8.10.MILDRED CORNELIA PENDERGRASS, born 20 July 1921 in Alabama, died there 5 May 2014. She married Daniel Neal Allen, who was born on 3 September 1910 in Sumter, Alabama.

1.2.5.2.8.11.MINNIE AGNES PENDERGRASS, was born 1923 in York, Alabama, On 22 November 1947 in Detroit Michigan, she married (1) William Carl Walther, born 1924 in Mable, Germany. On 9 Ocober 1957 in Arlington, Virginia, she married (2) Henry Arnold De Vignier, born about 1913.

1.2.5.2.8.12.BETTY PENDERGRASS was born about 1928 in Alabama.

1.2.8.3.1. MARY ELIZABETH₃ PENDERGRASS, (John James₄ Pendergrass,Edwin₃ Pendergrass,John₂ II,“Bob’s” John₁), born 16 November 1871 in Banks County, died 12 January 1959. On 3 October 1894 in White, Arkansas, she married James M Talkington, born 1870.

James M Talkington and Mary Elizabeth Pendergrass had the following children:

1.2.8.3.1.1. SARAH “ANNA”₆ TALKINGTON , born 24 October 1895 in Arkansas, died 21 March 1931. On 5 September 1919 in Fulton, Georgia, she married Jefferson R Lawrence, born 1897.

1.2.8.3.1.2. VIRGINIA TALKINGTON, born 29 April 1899 in Arkansas, died January 1993.

1.2.8.3.1.3. PAUL A TALKINGTON was born about 1902 in Arkansas.

1.2.8.3.1.4. FLETCHER F TALKINGTON was born about 1905 in Arkansas.

1.2.8.3.1.5. JOHN K TALKINGTON was born about 1910 in Georgia.

1.3.1.1.4. ALICE SIMPSON₅ PENDERGRASS (Travis Witt₄, Jesse W₃, Nimrod₂,“Bob’s”John₁), born 18 May 1858 in Putnam County, Tennessee, died 24 May in California. In 1877, she married William Washington Townsend, born 1860 in Missouri.

William Washington Townsend and Alice Simpson Pendergrass had the following children:

1.3.1.1.4.1. CHARLES W TOWNSEND was born February 1879 in Missouri.

1.3.1.1.4.2. LOLETA TOWNSEND was born June 1882 in California.

1.3.1.1.4.3. TRAVIS B TOWNSEND was born July 1884 in California.

1.2.1.1.4.4. THOMAS H TOWNSEND was born about 1895 in California.

1.3.1.2.1. MARTHA J₅ LANE (Arminta Jane₄ Pendergrass, Jesse W₃ Pendergrass, Nimrod₂ Pendergrass, “Bob’s” John₁),born May 1852 in Tennessee, on 31 December 1876 in Overton County, married John R Knight, born in July 1835 in Virginia.

John R Knight and Martha Jane Lane had the following children:

1,3,1,2,1,1, DELCY B₆KNIGHT was born August 1885 in Tennessee.

1.3.1.2.1.2. ARTHUR B KNIGHT was born May 1887 in Tennessee.

1.3.1.2.1.3. OWEN E KNIGHT was born March 1889 in Tennessee.

1.3.1.2.1.4. BINA HERMAN KNIGHT was born May 1891 in Tennessee.

1.3.1.2.1.5. JASIE A KNIGHT was born May 1894 in Tennessee.

1.3.1.4.1. NARCISSA ALVIRA₅ PENDERGRASS (John T₄, Jesse W₃, Nimrod₂,“Bob’s” John₁),born 24 May 1857 in Tennessee, died 22 November 1920 in Cookeville. In 1874, she married John Burr Barnes, born in October 1853 in Tennessee.

John Burr Barnes and Narcissa Alvira/Almyra Pendergrass had the following children:

1.3.1.4.1.1. FLORENCE BARNES was born in April 1876 in Tennessee.

1.3.1.4.1.2. NELLIE BARNES was born about 1878 in Tennessee.

1.3.1.4.1.3. WILLIE B BARNES was born in April 1878 in Tennessee.

1.3.1.4.1.4. MAUD BARNES,born February 1881 in Tennessee,married Herbert M Hughs.

1.3.1.4.1.5. SEVIER BARNES was born in April 1883 in Tennessee.

1.3.1.4.1.6. ALEX C BARNES was born in November 1885 in Tennessee.

1.3.1.4.1.7. JOEL M BARNES was born in October 1887 in Tennessee.

1.3.1.4.9. MILLIE MAUDE₅ PENDERGRASS (John T₄, Jesse W₃,Nimrod₂,“Bob’s”John₁) was born in May 1887 in Tennessee. and married Daniel Ford on 18 September 1904 in Putnam County, Tennessee. He was born there about 1884.

Daniel Ford and Millie Maude Pendergrass had the following children:

1.3.1.4.9.1. MARTHA₆ FORD was born about 1906 in Tennessee.

1.3.1.4.9.2. ORVIL FORD was born about 1908 in Tennessee.

1.3.1.4.9.3. BETTIE FORD was born about 1911 in Tennessee.

1.3.1.4.9.4. VALLEY FORD was born about 1916 in Tennessee.

1.3.1.4.9.5. PRILLIE FORD was born about 1918 in Tennessee

1.3.3.1.2. LAFAYETTE HIRAM₅ “FATE” PENDERGRASS (James A₄,John Calvin₃,Nimrod₂,“Bob’s” John₁), born 21 November 1854 in Tennessee, died 18 February 1942 in Hamilton County. In 1873, he married Cordelia Frances Fine, born 17 June 1858 in Rhea County, died 8 March 1931 in Hamilton County. All children were born in Tennessee.

Layaette Hiram Pendergrass and Cordelia Frances Fine had the following children:

1.3.3.1.2.1. ALICE PENDERGRASS was born about 1874.

1.3.3.1.2.2. MOLLIE PENDERGRASS was born about 1876.

1.3.3.1.2.3. KATE PENDERGRASS was born about 1879.

1.3.3.1.2.4. MARTHA V PENDERGRASS was born about October1884.

1.3.3.1.2.5. THOMAS L PENDERGRASS,born 20 June 1886, married Edna McClanahan.

1.3.3.1.2.6. WILLIAM F/A PENDERGRASS was born about September 1889.

1.3.3.1.2.7. LENA PENDERGRASS was born about 1892.

1.3.3.1.2.8. NOLA PENDERGRASS was born about 1894.

1.3.3.1.2.9. FRED L PENDERGRASS was born about 1896.

1.3.3.1.2.10.NELLIE M PENDERGRASS, born February 1899, married Haskel Harris..

1.3.3.1.2.11 JOHN CLIFTON “CLIFF” A PENDERGRASS, born 26 March 1902 i Hamilton County, died 18 July 1971 in Flint, Michigan, married Daisy Jenkins, born 26 March 1907 in Rhea County, died 10 December 1948 in Birchwood.

1.3.3.1.3. LENNY LUNE₅ “LUNY” PENDERGRASS, (James A₄ Pendergrass,John Calvin₃Pendergrass,Nimrod₂,“Bob’s” John₁) born 1857 in Tennessee, married Elizabeth Unknown, born 1850 in Tennessee. All children were born in Tennessee..

Lenny Lune Pendergrass and Elizabeth Unknown had the following children:

1.3.3.1.3.1. JAMES₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1874.

1.3.3.1.3.2. CHARLES GEORGE PENDERGRASS, born 1876, married Sarah Elizabeth “Lizzie” Stokes, born 1896.

1.3.3.1.3.3. FRANK PENDERGRASS was born about 1878.

1.3.3.1.3.4. EMMA PENDERGRASS was born about November 1879.

1.3.3.1.6. JOHN ALLISON “JACK” PENDERGRASS (James A₄,John Calvin₃,Nimrod₂,“Bob’s”John₁), born 6 April 1862 in Tennessee, died 23 June 1930 in Birchwood. In 1889, he married Nancy Syrilda “Nannie” Bower, born 8 January 1867 in Tennessee, died 28 December 1947 in Chattanooga. All children were born in Tennessee.

John Allison Pendergrass and Nancy Syrilda Bower had the followng children:

1.3.3.1.6.1. JAMES O PENDERGRASS was born February 1890.

1.3.3.1.6.2. BEULAH PENDERGRASS was born december 1891.

1.3.3.1.6.3. ARTHUR “NEWTON”PENDERGRASS, born 3 November 1894 in Birchwood, died there 11 March 1972. On 26 April 1913 i Meigs, he married Louise “Lovie” T McClanahan, born 1895 in Tennessee, died 19 June 1974.

1.3.3.1.6.4. WILLIAM RALEIGH PENDERGRASS was born November 1896.

1.3.3.1.6.5. MARGARET L “MAGGIE”PENDERGRASS was born July 1899.

1.3.3.1.6.6. ARVIL D PENDERGRASS, born 1902, died 11 ebruary 1963 in Chattanooga.

1.3.3.1.6.7. LESTER A PENDERGRASS was born about 1905.

1.3.3.1.6.8. RUBY GRACE PENDERGRASS born 27 December 1906, died 29 August 1974.

1.3.3.1.6.9. RUTH PENDERGRASS was born about 1909.

1.3.3.1.7. JAMES “THOMAS”₅ PENDERGRASS (James A₄ Pendergrass,John Calvin₃Pendergrass,Nimrod₂,“Bob’s” John₁), born 4 January 1865 in Tennessee, died 23 June 1930 in Birchwood, on 13 October 1889, married Nancy Josephine Elsey, born 7 September 1868 in Tennessee and died 10 July 1958 in Birchwood. All children were born in Tennessee.

James Thomas Pendergrass and Nancy Josephine Elsey had the following children:

- 1.3.3.1.7.1. DELLA LOUISA PENDERGRASS,born 5 September 1890 in Birchwood, died there 1 July 1974.
- 1.3.3.1.7.2. JESSE J PENDERGRASS, born 28 January 1892, died 7 January 1948.
- 1.3.3.1.7.3. SAMUEL PENDERGRASS, born 6 December 1893, died 20 June 1923.
- 1.3.3.1.7.4. GERTIE PENDERGRASS was born September 1895.
- 1.3.3.1.7.5. ARNOLD LEE PENDERGRASS, born 29 December 1897, died 25 December 1952 in Flint, Michigan.
- 1.3.3.1.7.6. JUDY BELL PENDERGRASS, born 2 September 1899, died 24 January 1960.
- 1.3.3.1.7.7. ROY D PENDERGRASS was born about 1901.
- 1.3.3.1.7.8. WILLIE PENDERGRASS [*female*] was born about 1903.
- 1.3.3.1.7.9. RUBY LILLIAN PENDERGRASS, born 20 February 1906, died 19 December 2002 in Knoxville.
- 1.3.3.1.7.10 VIOLA PENDERGRASS was born about 1908.

1.3.3.1.9. JOSEPH NATHANIEL, PENDERGRASS (James A, Pendergrass,John Calvin,Pendergrass,Nimrod,“Bob’s” John), born 21 December 1874 in Birchwood, Tennessee, died there 12 July 1928. On 26 July 1892, he married Margaret Ursula Mitts, born 1 September 1874 in Bledsoe and died 7 February 1944 in Saint Elmo. All children were born in Tennessee.

Joseph Nathaniel Pendergrass and Margaret Ursula Mitts had the following children:

- 1.3.3.1.9.1. JAMES ARTHUR PENDERGRASS, born 30 May 1893, died 21 May 1943 in Portland, Michigan.
- 1.3.3.1.9.2. ESTHER L PENDERGRASS born 2 February 1896 in Birchwood, died 24 March 1957 in Chattanooga.
- 1.3.3.1.9.3. BRUTUS ELMER PENDERGRASS, born 31 July 1898, died 1 August 1966.
- 1.3.3.1.9.4. RAY PENDERGRASS , born 24 November 1900, died 20 December 1964.
- 1.3.3.1.9.5. HARMON PENDERGRASS, born 24 November 1911 in Birchwood, died 26 March 1992 in Michigan.
- 1.3.3.1.9.6. NINA PENDERGRASS, born 6 June 1916, died May 1986 in Chattanooga.
- 1.3.3.1.9.7. THELMA PENDERGRASS, born 1919 Crawfish Springs, Georgia? died 9 September, 2007 Chattanooga.

1.3.3.5.6. ALFRED HORTON, PENDERGRASS (JohnNixon,JohnCalvin,Nimrod,“Bob’sJohn,) born 16 June 1881 in Stone County, Arkansas, died 25 September 1975 in West Plains, Missouri, married Fannie Lee Morris 24 May 1908 in Fulton, born 23 February 1888 in Arkansas, died 15 July 1972 in Bakersfird, Missouri. All children were born in Arkansas.

Alfred Horton Pendergrass and Fannie Lee Morriis had the following children:

- 1.3.3.5.6.1. ORA BERNIECE PENDERGRASS, born 26 June 1909 in Ott, died 3 July 2008 n Missouri.
- 1.3.3.5.6.2. ORVILLE DEXTER PENDERGRASS, born 1911, died 19 April 1977 in Mountain Home.
- 1.3.3.5.6.3. OWEN BRUCE PENDERGRASS, born about 1913, died 23 July 1976 in Phoenix, Arizona.
- 1.3.3.5.6.4. ROY LESTER PENDERGRASS, born 8 June 1914, died 3 December 2001 in Bakersfield, Missouri.
- 1.3.3.5.6.5. HUGH ROSCOE PENDERGRASS, born 7 January 1917, died 28 February 1995 n Gepp.
- 1.3.3.5.6.6. ROBERT NIXON PENDERGRASS, born 22 December 1918, died 28 October 1989 in Fulton.
- 1.3.3.5.6.7. NOEL TALMADGE PENDERGRASS, born 3 February 1921, died 13 February 1998 in Missouri.
- 1.3.3.5.6.8. LESLIE SYLVESTER PENDERGRASS, born 18 February 1923, died 11 July 2002 n Greenfield, Missouri, married Dorothy M Toner 28 September 1946 in Boone, Arkansas, born 5 July 1925, died 6 November 2017 in Topeka.
- 1.3.3.5.6.9. WARREN MITCHELL PENDERGRASS,born 22 June 1925, died 14 March 1929in Missouri.
- 1.3.3.5.6.10 MORRIS R PENDERGRASS, born 5 May 1927, died 17 June 2011 in Kansas City, Kansas.
- 1.3.3.5.6.11.WANDA LEE PENDERGRASS, born about 1930, died in Ozark, Missouri.

1.3.3.5.10. JAMES MONROE, PENDERGRASS (JohnNixon,JohnCalvin,Nimrod,“Bob’sJohn,) born 2 January 1888 in Stone, Arkansas, died 3 June 1979 in Tulare, California. On 15 December 1912 in Fulton, Arkansas, he married Sarah Jane Morris, daughter of Robert L Morris and Ellen J Hanley, born 15 March 1894 in Arkansas, died 31 March 1988.All children were born in Arkansas.

James Monroe Pendergrass and Sarah Jane Morris had the following children:

- 1.3.3.5.10.1. ORLIE E PENDERGRASS was born about 1914.
- 1.3.3.5.10.2. AUSTIN PENERGRASS was born about 1916.
- 1.3.3.5.10.3. HUSTON J PENDERGRASS, born 31 January 1918, died 7 September 1934.
- 1.3.3.5.10.4. LAWSEY PENDERGRASS was born about 1921.
- 1.3.3.5.10.5. CLAY WASHINGTON PENDERGRASS, born 22 February in Fulton, married Alie Blanche Collins, born 14 February 1925 in Cedar Creek. Missouri,, died 15 June 2012.
- 1.3.3.5.10.6. ESTEL PENDERGRASS was born about 1926.
- 1.3.3.5.10.7. DELORES PENDERGRASS was born about 1929,
- 1.3.3.5.10.8. WARNER PENDERGRASS.was born about 1931.

Generation 6

1.2.2.1.1.4. ROBERT ALLISON, PENDERGRAST (John Brittain, Thomas Jefferson,Sr, Levi M, John,II, “Bob’s” John,) was born about 1923 in Georgia and on 21 June, 1954 in Atlanta married Elizabeth “Libba” Irwin Lapsley, born 7 January 1930, daughter of Samuel Baxter Lapsley and Elizabeth Irwin.

Robert Allison Pendergraft and Elizabeth “Libba” Irwin Lapsley had the following children:

- 1.2.2.1.1.4.1. SAMUEL, LAPSLEY PENDERGRAST was born 6 April 1955 and married Cynthia Lawrence, who was born 21 September 1957..
- 1.2.2.1.1.4.2. ROBERT ALLISON PENDERGRAST JR, was born 20 January 1957 and married Gail Stokes, who was born 21 April 1958.
- 1.2.2.1.1.4.3. RUTH ELIZABETH PENDERGRAST, born 4 October 1968, married (and divorced) Karl Yoder. This is the loving tribute Robert “Bob’s” family wrote as his obituary in 2012:

“Robert Allison Pendergrast, retired chemical engineer, died on July 26, 2012 at age 89 in Atlanta. The youngest of four brothers born to John Brittain and Ruth Hodnett Pendergrast, Bob was a lifelong resident of Atlanta. He attended Druid Hills High School where he learned to play the upright bass, and graduated from Georgia tech in 1943 at the age of 20, at a time when the push for more engineers for the war meant year round classes for three years. After a semester of graduate school, he answered the call to duty during World War 2, when he was recruited to work on the Manhattan Project in Oak Ridge, Tennessee. There he worked as a scientist contributing to the development of the atom bomb. After the war, he and his brother Ambrose founded the Pendergrast Chemical Company in Atlanta, manufacturing agricultural chemicals until 1965. He completed his professional engineering career with USS Agrichemicals in Decatur. A man of many talents, he was a jazz musician with the Emory Aces in his college years, and later played bass and piano with “The Seventeen”, a jazz band made up of Atlanta business men and professionals. He met his wife, Elizabeth Irwin Lapsley, in the choir at Druid Hills Presbyterian Church. They were married in 1954 and remained active in church music all of their lives, and could often be found singing hymns around the piano with their children, or folk songs with his guitar around a campfire. He became choir director at Clairmont Presbyterian Church where his wife Libba was organist and he served as an elder. They were instrumental in acquiring a new organ for the church, which he was also able to repair and maintain. He was an excellent sailor and had one of the first sailboats on Lake Allatoona after its opening. After retirement, he returned to school and studied musical composition at Georgia State University and then published several church anthems which are widely used and loved. His love of horticulture can still be seen in the many flowering camellias and azaleas around his home, knowing the botanical names and history of them all. Devoted to his family, he spent his later years researching family genealogy, published a book of Pendergrast family history, and loved to recount detailed stories of the lives of his ancestors. Exceptionally well read, he complained recently to his son that it was increasingly difficult to find a book in the library that he had not read. Preceded in death by his parents and his oldest brother Ambrose Hodnett Pendergrast, he is survived by two brothers, John Brittain Pendergrast, Jr. and William Jefferson Pendergrast, his wife, Elizabeth Lapsley Pendergrast, three children, Samuel Lapsley Pendergrast, Robert A. Pendergrast, Jr., and Ruth Elizabeth Pendergrast, and eight grandchildren. A memorial service will be held at 3:30 PM on Sunday, July 29th at Emory Presbyterian Church, with a reception to follow. The family will also receive friends from 6-8 PM on Saturday, July 28th at A. S. Turner and Sons Funeral Home and Crematory.”

1.2.5.2.5.1. ALVA WESLEY PENDERGRASS SR (John Wesley, Appling Hilliard, Bingham, John,II, “Bob’s” John,) born July 1, 1897 in Georgia, died in Clarke County 16 July 1989, married Cora Lee Conaway, born 9 October 1902 in Georgia and died there 11 April 1990. Their children were born in Georgia.

Alva Wesley Pendergrass Sr and Cora lee Conaway had the following children:

- 1.2.5.2.5.1.1. ALVA WESLEY, PENDERGRASS JR, born 10 May 1927 in Elberton, died 7 August 2008 in Martin, Tennessee, married Betty Ann Dawkins, daughter of John D Dawkins and Margaret L Dyer on 12 June 1949 in Clarke County, Georgia. She was born 17 July 1931 in Tennessee and died 17 January 2002 in Martin, Weakley County.
- 1.2.5.2.5.1.2. JOSEPH C PENDERGRASS, born 29 January 1930, died 3 March 2000..
- 1.2.5.2.5.1.3. HAROLD PENDERGRASS, was born and died about 1933.
- 1.2.5.2.5.1.4. EDITH ALWAYNE PENDERGRASS, born 22 September 1936 in Athens, Georgia, died in Partlow, Spotsylvania County, Virginia 28 March 1978 from a homicidal shotgun wound to the abdomen. She married John Stanley Gavis, son of John Sr and Julia Wawszyk, on 8 January 1955 in Clarke County, Georgia, born 21 May. He was born 21 May 1933 in Pennsylvania and died 28 March 1978 in Partlow (murdered by shotgun with Edith and son Matthew by son Chris.)

1.2.8.3.1.1. SARAH “ANNA” TALKINGTON (Mary Elizabeth,Pendergrass, John James,Edwin,John, II,“Bob’s” John),, born 24 October 1895 in Arkansas, died 21 March 1931. On 5 September 1919 in Fulton, Georgia, she married Jefferson R Lawrence, born 1897.

Jefferson R Lawrence and Sarah “Anna” Talkington had the following children:

- 1.2.8.3.1.1.1. SARAH ANNA LAWRENCE, born 1921 in Georgia, married John David Carroll.
- 1.2.8.3.1.1.2. JEFFERSON R LAWRENCE was born about 1923 in Georgia.

1.3.1.4.1.4. MAUD, BARNES (Narcissa Alvira, Pendergrass, John T, Pendergrass, Jesse W,Pendergrass, Nimrod,Pendergrass,“Bob’s”John,Pendergrass),born February 1881 in Tennessee, married Herbert M Hughs, born about 1876 in Tennessee.

Herbert M Hughes and Maud Barnes had the following child:

- 1.3.1.4.1.4.1. J R, Hughes was born about 1906 in Tennessee.

1.3.3.1.2.11 JOHN CLIFTON, “CLIFF” A PENDERGRASS (LafayetteHiram,JamesA,John Calvin,Nimrod,“Bob’s” John), born 26 March 1902 i Hamilton County, died 18 July 1971 in Flint, Michigan. He married Daisy B/E/O Jenkins, born 26 March 1907 in Rhea County, died 10 December 1948 in Birchwood, Tennessee, where all the children were born..

John Clifton Pendergrass and Daisy Jenkins had the following children:

- 1.3.3.1.2.11.1 DEWITT TALMADGE,PENDERGRASS born 16 November 1926, died in infancy on 26 April 1927.
- 1.3.3.1.2.11.2.NELLIE FRANCES PENDERGRASS, born 6 March 1927, died 28 February 2001 in Grand Blanc, Michigan. In at least one record she was indexed as Allie.
- 1.3.3.1.2.11.3.JOHN WILFRED PENDERGRASS,born 21 November 1929,died 26 August 1997.
- 1.3.3.1.2.11.4. LINA C IMOGENE PENDERGRASS,born 22 April 1931, died 18 October 1983, married a Banther?.
- 1.3.3.1.2.11.5. BERTHA L PENDERGRASS was born about 1934.
- 1.3.3.1.2.11.7. DONALD DAVID PENDERGRASS, born 28 September 1937, died 27 April 2016 in Pennsylvania. On 30 April 1960 in Meigs, he married Drusilla Ann Matthews, daughter of Thomas L Matthews and Tennessee Wright, born 28 February 1944 in Birchwood, died 1 November 2001 in Meigs.

1.3.3.1.3.2. CHARLES GEORGE PENDERGRASS (Lenny Lune,JamesA,JohnCalvin,Nimrod,“Bob’s” John), born 1876 in Tennessee, married Sarah Elizabeth “Lizzie” Stokes, born 1896 in Tennessee. All children were born in Tennessee.

Charles George Pendergrass and Sarah Elizabeth Stokes had the following children:
1.3.3.1.3.2.1. C L,PENDERGRASS was born about 1924.
1.3.3.1.3.2.2. CALVIN PENDERGRASS was born about 1925.
1.3.3.1.3.2.3. HOWARD PENDERGRASS was born about 1927.
1.3.3.1.3.2.4. BILLIE PENDERGRASS was born about 1930..
1.3.3.1.3.2.5. RAYMOND LEE PENDERGRASS was born about 1931.
1.3.3.1.3.2.6. JOHN D PENDERGRASS was born about 1932.
1.3.3.1.3.2.7. ROY PENDERGRASS was born about 1934.
1.3.3.1.3.2.8. LYMAN GLENN PENDERGRASS, born 8 January 1937, died 28 December 1998 in Cleveland, Tennessee, He married (1) Mildred Marie Mantooth, born 7 August 1927 in Ada Pontotoc, Olahoma, died 30 June 1991. On 4 August 1967, he married (2) Geneva Smith, born 24 May 1946.

1.3.3.1.6.3. ARTHUR “NEWTON” PENDERGRASS (John Allison₅,James A₄,John Calvin₃,Nimrod₂,“Bob’s” John₁),, born 3 November 1894, died 11 March 1972, on 26 April 1913,married Louise “Lovie”⁴T McClanahan, born 1895, died 19 June 1974..
Arthur “Newton” Pendergrass and Louise T McClanahan had the following children:
1.3.3.1.6.3.1. ALLEN,PENDERGRASS, born 16 February 1916, died 16 September 1928.
1.3.3.1.6.3.2. LUTHER JACKSON PENDERGRASS, born 5 October 1917, died 12 October 1983. On 4 July 1936 in Meigs, he married Mary Ruth Cranfield, born 1921, died 30 March 1982.
1.3.3.1.6.3.3. OLLIN W PENDERGRASS was born about 1920.
1.3.3.1.6.3.4. ARTHUR MARVIN PENDERGRASS was born about 1922.
1.3.3.1.6.3.5. ARCHIE PENDERGRASS, born 18 March 1924, died 12 November 2007..
1.3.3.1.6.3.6. ELVIN J PENDERGRASS was born about 1925.
1.3.3.1.6.3.7. BETTY J PENDERGRASS born 8 March 1926, died 31 January 1997..
1.3.3.1.6.3.8. ELROY E PENDERGRASS, born 22 July 1928, died 2 January 1952.
1.3.3.1.6.3.9. JAMES EDWARD PENDERGRASS,born 20 March 1935, died 5 July 1990.

1.3.3.5.10.5. CLAY WASHINGTON PENDERGRASS (JamesMonroe₅,JohnNixon₄,JohnCalvin₃,Nimrod₂,”Bob’s” John₁), born 22 February 1923 in Fulton, married Allie Blanche Collins, born 14 February 1925 in Cedar Creek, died 15 June 2012.
Clay Washington Pendergrass and Allie Blanche Collins had the following children:
1.3.3.5.10.5.1. FLOYD DALE,PENDERGRASS, born 5 December 1941 in Kern, Califonia,married (1) Ruby Lou Pedigo, born 1943, on 15 January 1959 in Tulare. He married (2) Valerie L Herrick, daughter of Martha Herrick, born about 1949, on 11 September 1982 in Tulare, California.,
1.3.3.5.10.5.2. WAYNE LEE PENDERGRASS, born 12 August 1947 in Kings, California, married (1) Anita Unknown, and on 11 September 1979 in San Luis Obispo, he marrued (2) Betty L Rogers, who was born about 1948.
1.3.3.5.10.5.3. BEVERLY PENDERGRASS married Wesley Mitchell.
1.3.3.5.10.5.4. WESLEY PENDERGRASS married Sheryl Unknown.
1.3.3.5.10.5.5. JOYCE PENDERGRASS married Michael Edgar.

Generation 7

1.2.2.1.1.4.1. SAMUEL₇, LAPSLEY PENDERGRAST (Robert Allison Sr₆, John Brittain₅, Thomas Jefferson₄,Sr, Levi M₃, John₂II, “Bob’s” John₁) , a Presbyterian pastor, was born January 20th, 1957 and married Cynthia Lawrence.
Samuel Lapsley Pendergrast and Cynthia Unknown had the following children:
1.2.2.1.1.4.1.1. ALLAN₈ PENDERGRAST
1.2.2.1.1.4.1.2. JAMES PENDERGRAST

1.2.2.1.1.4.2. ROBERT₇,ALLISON PENDERGRAST, JR. (Robert Allison Sr₆,John Brittain₅, Thomas Jefferson₄,Sr, Levi M₃, John₂II, “Bob’s” John₁) physician, born 20 January 1957 in Atlanta, married Gail Stokes, who was born 21 April 1958.
Robert Allison Pendergrast Jr and Gail Stokes had the following children:
1.2.2.1.1.4.2.1. MICHAEL NATHANIEL₈ PENDERGRAST, born 30 September 1985.
1.2.2.1.1.4.2.2. RACHEL SUNG PENDERGRAST was born 13 February 1988.
1.2.2.1.1.4.2.3. JULIA LIBERIO PENDERGRAST was born 4 June 1990.
1.2.2.1.1.4.2.4. JOSEPH JONG PENDERGRAST was born 12 August 1994.

1.2.2.1.1.4.3. RUTH ELIZABETH,PENDERGRAST (Robert Allison Sr₆, John Brittain₅, Thomas Jefferson₄,Sr, Levi M₃, John₂II, “Bob’s” John₁) born 4 October, 1960, married and divorced Karl Yoder.
Karl Yoder and Ruth Elizabeth Pendergrast had the following children:
1.2.2.1.1.4.3.1. KALEB YODER
1.2.2.1.1.4.3.2. ISAAK YODER

1.2.5.2.5.1.1. ALVA WESLEY₇, PENDERGRASS JR (Alva Wesley Sr, John Wesley₅,Appling Hilliard₄,Bingham₃, John₂II, “Bob’s” John₁),born 10 May 1927 in Elberton, Georgia, died 7 August 2008 in Martin, Tennessee, married Betty Ann Dawkins, daughter of John D Dawkins and Margaret L Dyer 12 June 1949 in Clarke, born 17 July 1931 Tennessee, died 17 January 2002.
Alva Wesley Pendergrass and Betty Ann Dawkins had the following children:
1.2.5.2.5.1.1.1. RUSSELL E₈ PENDERGRASS, was born 3 March 1952 Germany, and married (1) Deborah K Ritter, who was born 27 February 1954 Indiana, on 13 September 1971. He, married (2) Patricia Ann Ferber (Cahill), who was born 15 June 1952, on 10 May 1985..
1.2.5.2.5.1.1.2. ALVA WESLEY PENDERGRASS III was born 25 June 1953 in Nurnberg..

1.2.5.2.5.1.4. EDITH ALWAYNE₇, PENDERGRASS (Alva Wesley Sr, John Wesley₅,Appling Hilliard₄,Bingham₃, John₂II, “Bob’s” John₁), born 22 September 1936 in Athens, Georgia, died in Partlow, Virginia 28 March 1978. She married John Stanley Gavis on 8 January 1955 in Clarke County, Georgia, a retired military man who was also a postal carrier. Along with their son Matthew, they were both murdered via shotgun wounds by their son Patrick Christopher on 28 March 1978 in Fredericksburg. Two of the other children, John and Julia, were later arrested because they disinterred their father’s body, removed four of his teeth and took them to a jeweler to have the crowns removed because “spirits” told Julia that there was a microchip containing a secret Swiss bank account hidden in one of the crowns. (Mary’s paternity is unverified)

Edith Alwayne Pendergrass and John Stanley Gavis had the following children:

1.2.5.2.5.1.4.1. MARY GAVIS, born in Vrginia about 1953 before the marriage, was adopted out to another family.
1.2.5.2.5.1.4.2. JOHN STANLEY GAVIS III, born 30 August 1955, married Karen Alisha Marr on 13 March 1980 in Spotsylvania. She was born 28 August 1963.
1.2.5.2.5.1.4.3. EDITH ALWAYNE GAVIS was born 9 October 1956.
1.2.5.2.5.1.4.4. JULIA LYNN GAVIS, born 21 February 1959 in Onslow, North Carolina, married Scott Bran Begab on 26 December 1986 in Fairfax, Virginia. He was born 11 July 1954.
1.2.5.2.5.1.4.5. MATTHEW MARK GAVIS, born 1 July 1960 in Onslow, died 30 March 1979 in Fredericksburg. from a shotgun wound to the left femoral area inflicted by his brother Patrick Christopher, who also murdered their parents.
1.2.5.2.5.1.4.6. PETER JOHN GAVIS , born 19 June 1962, married Dana Lynne Richey on 23 January 1982 in Spotsylvania. She was born 10 November 1964.
1.2.5.2.5.1.4.7. PATRICK CHRISTOPHER GAVIS, born 22 October 1963, married Susan Holly Wilson on 23 January 1982 in Roanoke, born 10 November 1964. Since he was only 14 at the time he killed his parents and brother, Chris was charged as a juvenile and when released was said to have removed to Texas.
1.2.5.2.5.1.4.8. RICHARD GAVIS was born about 1965.

1.2.8.3.1.1.1. SARAH ANNA₇, LAWRENCE (Sarah “Anna”₆ Talkington, Mary Elizabeth₅ Pendergrass, John James₄,Edwin₃, John₂II, “Bob’s” John₁) was born about 1921 in Georgia and married John David Carroll.
John David Carroll and Sarah Anna Lawrence had the following child:
1.2.8.3.1.1.1.1. SARAH₈ CARROLL married a Braswell.

1.3.3.1.2.11.7. DONALD DAVID₇, PENDERGRASS (John Clifton “Cliff” A₆, Lafayette Hiram “Fate”₅, James A₄, John Calvin₃, Nimrod₂, “Bob’s” John₁),born 28 September 1937 in Birchwood,Tennessee, died 27 April 2016 in Pennsylvania. He married Drusilla Ann Matthews, daughter of Thomas L Matthews and Tennessee Wright, on 30 April 1960 in Meigs, Tennessee. She was born 28 Feb 1944 in Birchwood and died 1 November 2001 in Georgetown.

Donald David Pendergrass and Drusilla Ann Matthews had the following child:

1.3.3.1.2.11.7.1. TINA MARIE₈ PENDERGRASS, born 23 May 1970 in Tennessee, married her third cousin once removed, Joseph Newton Pendergrass Jr, son of Joe Newton Pendergrass Sr, 31 Dec 1988 in Meigs, born 2 September 1964.

1.3.3.1.3.2.8. LYMAN GLENN₇, PENDERGRASS (Charles George₆, Lenny Lune “Luny”₅, James A₄, John Calvin₃, Nimrod₂, “Bob’s” John₁), born 8 January 1937 in Tennessee, died 28 December 1998 iin Cleveland, Tennessee. He married (1) Mildred Marie Mantooth, born 7 August 1927 in Ada Pontotoc, Oklahoma, died 30 June 1991, On 4 August 1967 in Bradley, Tennessee, he married (2) Geneva Smith, who was born 24 May 1946.

Lyman Glenn Pendergrass and Mildred Marie Mantooth had the following children:

1.3.3.1.3.2.8.1. KAREN SUE₈ PENDERGRASS, born 11 January 1955, married Thomas Eugene Burns on 17 July 1972 in Polk, Tennessee. He was born on 4 July 1954.
1.3.3.1.3.2.8.2. VICKY JANE PENDERGRASS, born 18 May 1958, married Leonard DeLane Brock.
Lyman Glenn Pendergrass and Geneva Smith Marie Mantooth had the following child:
1.3.3.1.3.2.8.3. ROBERT GLENN₈ PENDERGRASS, born 28 January 1972, married Theresa Jane Wilson on 1January 1997 in Bradley, Tennessee.

1.3.3.1.6.3.2. LUTHER JACKSON₇, PENDERGRASS (Arthur “ Newton”₆, John Allison “Jack”₅, James A₄, John Calvin₃, Nimrod₂, “Bob’s” John₁), born 5 October 1917 in Tennessee, died 12 October 1983 in Birchwood. On 4 July 1936 in Meigs, he married Mary Ruth Cranfield, who was born about 1921 in Tennessee, and died 30 March 1982.

Luther Jackson Pendergrass and Mary Ruth Cranfield had the following children:

1.3.3.1.6.3.2.1. DELLA SUE₈ PENDERGRASS, born 22 February 1940 in Tennessee, died 7 May 2014 in Hamilton County. She married George W Myers, born 17 January 1939 in Birchwood, died there 1 March 2017.
1.3.3.1.6.3.2.2. JOE NEWTON “SILVER FOX” PENDERGRASS SR, born 14 August 1941,died 30 July 1982.
1.3.3.1.6.3.2.3. BOBBIE JUNE PENDERGRASS,born 21 August 1943, died 2014 in Georgia, married a Cordell..
1.3.3.1.6.3.2.4. NANCY CAROLYN PENDERGRASS, born 12 May 1945 in Chattanooga, Tennessee., died 24 January 2005. She married (1) a Green and (2) a Clark.
1.3.3.1.6.3.2.5. OPAL RUTH PENDERGRASS, born 25 March 1947, died 26 October 2015, married Harry O’Rear..
1.3.3.1.6.3.2.6. LUTHER “ALLEN” PENDERGRASS was born on 20 January 1951.

1.3.3.5.10.5.1. FLOYD DALE₇, PENDERGRASS (Clay Washington₆, James Monroe₅, John Nixon₄, John Calvin₃, Nimrod₂, “Bob’s” John₁),born 5 December 1941 in Kern, California, married (1) Ruby Lou Pedigo, born 1943, on 15 January 1959 in Tulare, California. He married (2) Valerie L Herrick,born 1949, daughter of Martha Herrick, there on 11 September 1982.

Floyd Dale Pendergrass and Ruby Lou Pedigo had the following children:

1.3.3.5.10.5.1.1. DALE R₈ PENDERGRASS, born 18 August 1959 in California, died 1 July 2017 in New Mexico.
1.3.3.5.10.5.1.2. KENNETH LESLIE PENDERGRASS, born about 1963,died 1982 in Visalia.
1.3.3.5.10.5.1.3. FREDDIE MIKE PENDERGRASS was born about 1965 [?]

Generation 8

1.2.5.2.5.1.1.1. RUSSELL GREGORY₈ PENDERGRASS (Alva Wesley₇, Jr, Alva Wesley₆ Sr, John Wesley₅, Appling Hil-liard, Bingham, John₂ II, “Bob’s” John₁), born 3 March 1952 in Germany, married (1) Deborah Kay Ritter on 13 September 1971, born 27 February 1954 in Indiana, and (2)Patricia Ann Ferber (Cahill) on 10 May 1985. She was born on 15 June 1952.
Russell Gregory Pendergrass and Deborah Kay Ritter had the following children:
1.2.5.2.5.1.1.1.1. MALISSIA₉ PENDERGRASS was born about 1970 in Kentucky.
1.2.5.2.5.1.1.1.2. JASON WESLEY PENDERGRASS, born 7 September 1977, died 19 December 1977 in Virginia.
Russell Gregory Pendergrass and Patricia Ann Ferber (Cahill) had the following children:
1.2.5.2.5.1.1.1.3. ALISON IRENE₉ PENDERGRASS was born on 14 April 1991.
1.2.5.2.5.1.1.1.4. APRIL CORLA LEE PENDERGRASS was born on 18 April 1993.

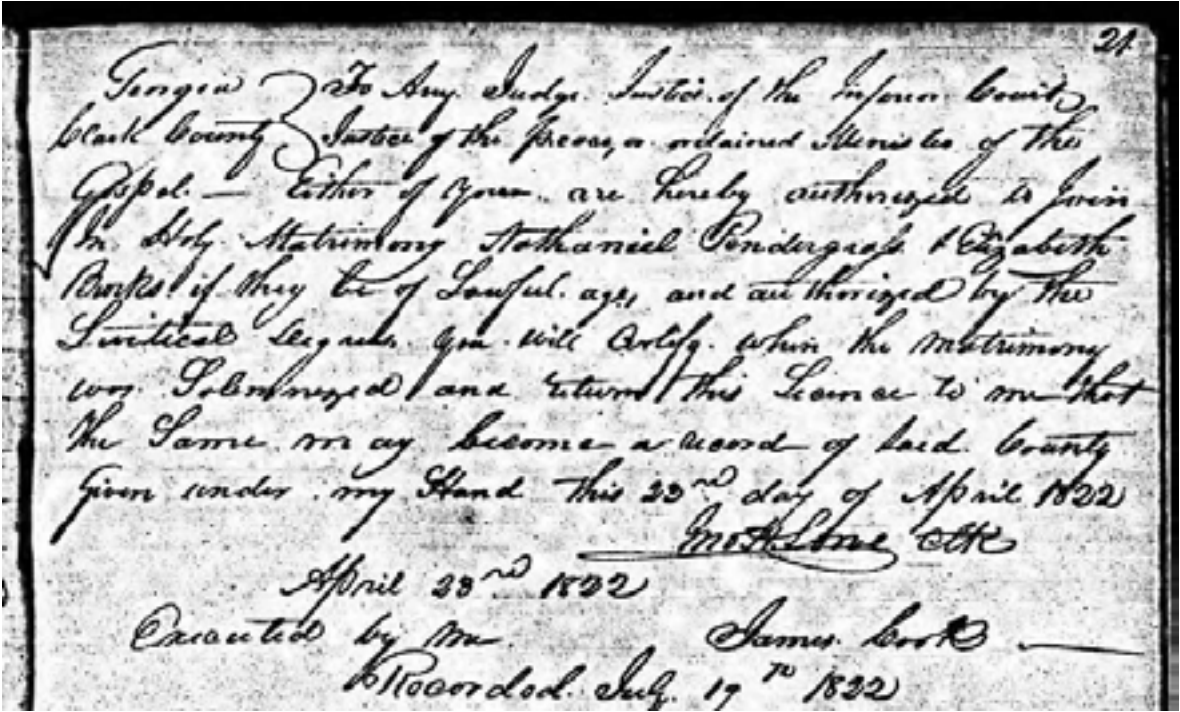
1.3.3.1.6.3.2.1. DELLA SUE₈ PENDERGRASS (Luther Jackson₇, Arthur“Newton”₆,John Allison “Jack”₅, James A₄, John Calvin₃, Nimrod₂, “Bob’s” John₁), born 22 February 1940, died 7 May 2014 married George W Myers, born 17 January 1939.
George W. Myers and Della Sue Pendergrass had the following children:
1.3.3.1.6.3.2.1.1. WALLACE₉ MYERS. He married Shelly Unknown.
1.3.3.1.6.3.2.1.2. CAROLYN MYERS married David Shannon, born in Davi.
1.3.3.1.6.3.2.1.3. KATHY MYERS.

1.3.3.1.6.3.2.2. JOE NEWTON “SILVER FOX”₈ PENDERGRASS SR (Luther Jackson₇, Arthur “ Newton”₆, John Allison “Jack”₅, James A₄, John Calvin₃, Nimrod₂, “Bob’s” John₁), born 14 August 1941 in Tennessee, died 30 July 1982 in Birchwood.
Joe Newton “Silver Fox” Pendergrass Sr had the following child:
1.3.3.1.6.3.2.2.1. JOSEPH NEWTON₉ PENDERGRASS JR, born 2 September 1964, married third cousin once re-moved, Tina Marie Pendergrass, born 23 May 1970, daughter of Donald David Pendergrass, on 31 Dec 1988 in Meigs.

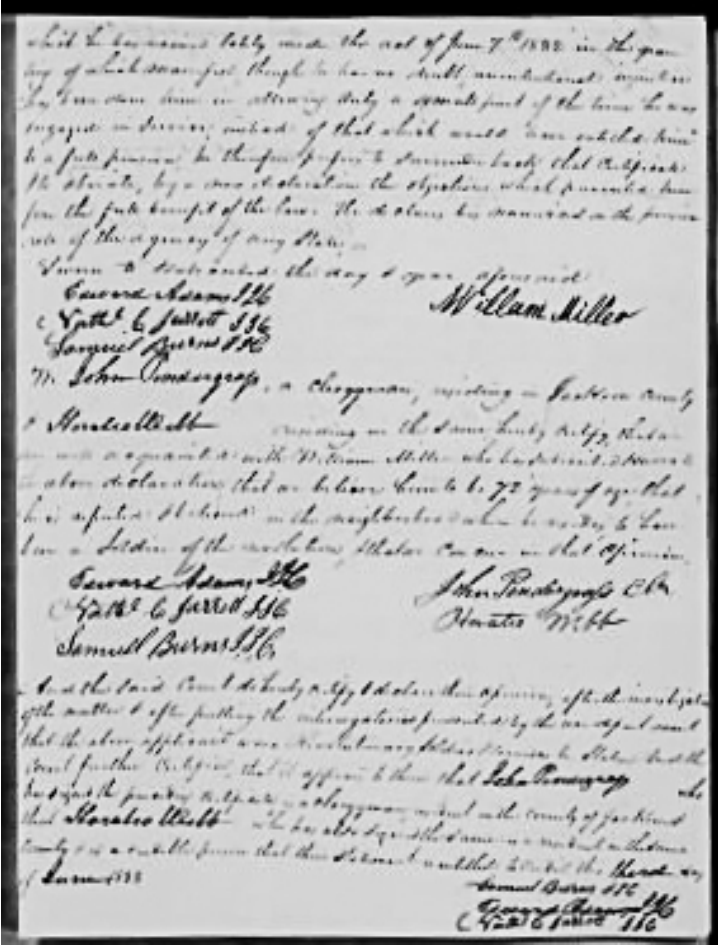
1.3.3.1.6.3.2.4. NANCY CAROLYN₈ PENDERGRASS (Luther Jackson₇, Arthur“ Newton”₆, John Allison₅, James A₄, John Calvin₃, Nimrod₂, “Bob’s” John₁), born 12 May 1945 Chattanooga, died 24 January 2005, married (1) a Green and (2) a Clark.
Mr Green and Nancy Carolyn Pendergrass had the following child:
1.3.3.1.6.3.2.4.1. STARLA RUTH₉ GREEN, born 20 April 1962, married Maurice Leo Colbert Jr, son of Maurice Leo Colbert Sr and Gloria Ann DiMallo, on 12 June 1996 in Bradley, Tennessee. He was born on 21 July 1966.

1.3.3.1.6.3.2.5. OPAL RUTH₈ PENDERGRASS (Luther Jackson₇, Arthur“Newton”₆, John Allison “Jack”₅, James A₄, John Calvin₃, Nimrod₂, “Bob’s” John₁), born 25 March 1947, died 26 October 2015 in Chattanooga. She married Harry O’Rear.[sic]
Harry O’Rear and Opal Ruth Pendergrass had the following children:
1.3.3.1.6.3.2.5.1. KRISTA MAY₉ O’REAR was born on 10 October 1971.
1.3.3.1.6.3.2.5.2. WESLEY LLOYD O’REAR died before 2015.

¹ Pendergrast, Robert A, Family History: John Pendergrass of Bute County, North Carolina, and Lancaster County, South Carolina. Self published, Atlanta, Georgia, 1980.
² Ibid, p. 1 (North of London, Marauders)
³ Ibid, p. 2 (Bob’s John on both sides of the revolution)
⁴ Ibid, p. 5 (John Pownall’s transportation record 1730)
⁵ Ibid, p. 5 (Pownall’s first marriage to Elizabeth widow of Butler)
⁶ Ibid, p. 5 (Pownall’s marriage to Margaret Nelson 4 Sept 1748 Overwharton)
⁷ Ibid, p. 5 (Margaret Pownall’s birth 10 November 1748)
⁸ Granville County, North Carolina, 1752 tax list of Jno Brantley , State Archives, Raleigh, Pownall first appearance in NC (also sued by 1750)
⁹ Granville County, North Carolina, Deed Book E, p 384, 1761 (John Pownall deed in on Flat Rock creek)
¹⁰ Warren County, North Caroliina, Deed Book 1, p 184 (June 1766 deed out to Thomas Cook)
¹¹ Granville County, North Carolina, 1754 tax list of Wm Harris for Osborne Jeffries, State Archives, Raleigh
¹² Bute County, North Carolina, Deed Book 5, p. 99, 1772 (Pownall witnessed deed out from Robt Cheek to Peeples)
¹³ Bute County, North Carolina, 1771 tax list of Henderson, State Archives, Raleigh (Pownall and Ps nearby on list)
¹⁴ Granville County, North Carolina, Captain Hawkin’s 1761 tax list, and Fussell’s List, State Archives, Raleigh.
¹⁵ Pendergrast, John Pendergrass of Bute p 5 (Bob’s John P and Margaret had at least one child by 1771)
¹⁶ Granville County, North Carolina,1754 militia list, State Archives, Raleigh (Pownall)
¹⁷ Granville County, North Carolina, Patent Book 14, p 76, 1755 (Spencer chain carrier)
¹⁸ Watson, Alan D, Society in Colonial North Carolina p. 4. [Supra]
¹⁹ Ibid, passim.
²⁰ Granville County, North Carolina,1761 Fussell’s List of Delinquent Haus Capers, State Archives, Raleigh, see also Exhibit 5E
²¹ Wake County, North Carolina, Court Minute Book 1789-94, p. 43 C.R. 099.301.3 (acknowledgment 1789 deed in to Wake John)
²² Wake County, North Carolina, loose wills, State Archives, Raleigh (John 1794 will in Wake)
²³ Pendergrast, John Pendergrass of Bute p. 5 (Margaret Pownall born 1749 Overwharton)
²⁴ Boogher, Wm F, editor, Stafford County, Virginia, Overwharton Parish Register, 1720-1760, p 142 (also marriage of her parents)
²⁵ Alabama Wills and Probate Records, 1753-1999, estate administration of Sarah Pendergrass, Marshall County, 1850.
²⁶ Lancaster County, South Carolina, Deed Book B p.230?
²⁷ Pendergrast, John Pendergrass of Bute, p. 2 (list of those gone over.)
²⁸ Pendergrast, John Pendergrass of Bute, p. 2 (John’s land confiscated for at least a while)
²⁹ Lancaster County, South Carolina, Deed Book B p.230
³⁰ Lancaster County, South Carolina, Deed Book A p 152 (original deed in to Pownall)



[11-A] Marriage Record of Nathaniel Pendergrass and Elizabeth Burks 1822



[11-B] Pastor John Pendergrass’ signature supporting pension applications (detail)



[11-C] John Nixon Pendergrass



[11-D] Home of James Bascom Pendergrass, Jefferson, Georgia

Chapter 12, The “Job” and Luke Groups of Orange County

A. Descendants of Robert and/or William Pendergrass, Sr

First and foremost, it should be stated that notwithstanding speculation elsewhere (and all over the internet), as of the publication of this book in 2023, there is nothing whatsoever known for certain about the origins of this North Carolina Pendergrass family before 1752/5. Any connection to other Pendergrass-*es* anywhere postulated before that date is unproven at best and wildly misleading at worst. [PLEASE see Chapters 3 and 6A for an outline of the many errors previously published and posted about this family]

Orange County, North Carolina, was formed in 1752 from parts of Bladen, old Granville and Johnston counties. Tax lists were begun at the beginning of the county, but the first one was not finalized until 1755, so it is not possible to know in exactly which year Robert Pendergrass first arrived there or from whence he came. Luckily for researchers of this group, the Chapel Hill area where it settled was not often affected by county line changes, which makes members of this family more stable and easier to identify than some other branches. Also, there were several revolutionary veterans who lived to apply for pension benefits and those applications, along with their neighbors', contain a wealth of personal information.

Records of predecessor and adjacent counties in North Carolina have been searched thoroughly, but there are no traces of any Pendergrass groups in surviving records before 1752/5. In 1755, some 5,000 new settlers came into inland North Carolina from Virginia¹, but whether Robert arrived with them or was already there a few years earlier is not known. It is very unlikely that he came by boat as has been stated elsewhere, because virtually all the settlers who arrived in the area in the 1750s came overland down the old trading route from or through Petersburg, Virginia.² In general, North Carolina rivers were not sufficiently navigable to allow arrival in Orange County by boat from the coast.³

The traditional and generally unquestioned theory in older works⁴ and thousands of online trees copied from them, has been that Orange County Robert was the same baby boy born in 1711 St Stephen's Parish, Northumberland County, Virginia^{12A}, and that his brother William, listed there as born 1714, split off to the Sandy Creek area of what was first Old Granville, then Bute, then Franklin County. The births of these real children were recorded in reverse order by the same hand on the same day, but with neither parent listed for either.⁵ [Note: despite hundreds of other online entries showing fictional births and marriages in Northumberland County, only the births of these two boys and the death of *some* John Pendergrass who left widow Elizabeth Unknown are recorded in extant records there.] It has been assumed elsewhere that baby Robert named a son William for his baby brother who settled some 60 miles away in another North Carolina county.⁶ However, YDNA testing of descendants of Orange County Robert's group and Bute County William's group has shown conclusively that this theory is incorrect, because these two groups are genetically unrelated at least as far back as about 1700.⁷ One or the other of them *could* have been one of the baby brothers, but not both.

It has also been published in other works that the two groups witnessed deeds and other documents for each other⁸, but now that these two groups have been separated into distinct families, no such record has been located. This assertion stemmed from the same erroneous blending of the two unrelated groups, as did the statement that both families bestowed the first name Pleasant.⁹ The Sandy Creek group did not have a child named Pleasant for at least another hundred years. [Note: Having the fairly common given name “Pleasant” was not an indication of a relationship to the Pleasants family, but was similar to naming a child Prudence or Piety or Temperance.]

In view of this new information, the traditional theory must be reconstructed entirely and the two groups must be considered separately. [see Chapters 7 through 11 for the Sandy Creek group]

The first mention of *some* Robert or any Pendergrass in Orange County, is on the undated tax list¹⁰ which was compiled between 1752 and 1755^{12B}, and it should be noted that by then some of those who have usually been placed as sons of William Sr (Robert's son, brother, or other relative) and William Sr himself, had already been born *somewhere*. According to their respective pension applications as old men, William Sr's son, nicknamed by researchers “Chatham” John [Sr] was born in 1749, William Jr about 1750, David [Sr] about 1751 and Job about 1753 - not at sea or in Ireland unless this family was fresh off the boat in that year. In fact, although it is not supported by any record found by this author and is probably based only on their having enlisted as young men from Orange County, researchers have long believed that at least one of Job's older brothers reported in a pension application or related document that he was born in landlocked North Carolina (despite having been born a year or two before the Orange County was officially formed), so Job was not likely born at sea and certainly not in Ireland.

In the name of God Amen
I Nimrod Pendergrass of the County of Meauwton in
the State of Virginia being now feeble in Body
but of sound and disposing Mind and memory and
knowing the uncertainty of life and the certainty
of death do make and publish this my last Will and
Testament touching all my worldly Estate by me lawfully
acquired. It is my Will and desire that all my
just debts and funeral expenses be paid that I be
buried in a good respectable manner suitable to
my property and circumstances.
I do hereby give and bequeath all my Estate
and my land and Pendergrass and his heirs and assigns
I do hereby give and bequeath all my worldly Estate
to be divided and shared as well as all children
in action or right of action money of which I am
discharged and disposed of or have a right to in any
way at my death except the sum of one dollar which
I give to my son John Pendergrass and one dollar
to my son Thomas Pendergrass and one dollar to my
son John Pendergrass and one dollar to my son
Nimrod Pendergrass and one dollar to my daughter
Martha Pendergrass formerly Martha Pendergrass
and one dollar to my son Jefferson Pendergrass and one
dollar to my son Nathaniel Pendergrass and one
dollar to my daughter Anna Pendergrass
Lastly hereby appoints my dear cousin my dear
grandson James A Pendergrass my Executor to execute
this my last Will and Testament and he is hereby released
from giving Bond & security for the performance of
said Trust.
In Witness whereof I have hereunto set
my hand & seal this 38th day of December 1867
Signed sealed and acknowledged
and published in our presence & in
presence of each other to be his last
Will and Testament touching all former
Wills and we have at his special
Instance & request signed and sworn
as Witnesses thereto this 38th day
of December 1867
John R. Rusk
W. L. Hewitson
The foregoing Will was proven in Office Court in the
19th day of August 1871 — J. H. H. Clerk Co. Clk.

[11-E] Will of Nimrod Pendergrass probated c 1867

There is an internal conflict in logic in the theory that landlocked Orange County Robert and William were born in Northumberland County, Virginia, and migrated to North Carolina to settle, but that their children or grandchildren were born back in Ireland or “at sea”.

In 1755, Robert Pindergrass was head of household and listed only one white poll, himself, on this tax list, meaning that in that year there were no other males over the age of 16 in his household. This leads one to wonder if the William Sr who appeared near him much later was actually his son or brother or cousin, and if so, where he was living in the 1750s while his own children were being born. On the same district tax list in 1752/5, were a John Hogwood and son James, Thomas Loyd, John Stroud and his son, Joshua, Gideon Bunch (a free “molata”), and many other neighbors,^{12,4} but there were no other Pendergrasses mentioned on a *surviving* record until 1778.¹¹ That isn’t to say they *could not* have been there.

On 5 April, 1761, John Edwards surveyed some land on Mark’s Creek adjoining Thomas Durham and John Price.¹² Witnesses were James Watson and Jonathon Lea, and sworn chain carriers were James Hogwood, and Robert Pendergrass, W. Churton, surveyor.¹² Again on 8 March 1762 Robert Pendergrass was a sworn chain carrier for W. Churton’s survey of land for Joshua Easton on both sides of Bollins Creek of New Hope, joining land of Jonathon King. Witnesses were James Watson again, and John Morgan, and the other sworn chain carrier was Thomas Odien.¹³ Carrying a survey chain sounds simple enough, but in fact was heavy physical work involving clearing away of brush and trees, and it was most often done by younger men or teenagers. If Orange County Robert were in fact the Robert born in 1711 Northumberland, he’d have been fifty-one years old while carrying the survey chain, so it is possible there was another, younger Robert, and/or that Orange County Robert was not the same Robert born in Northumberland County, Virginia in 1711. (If the same person born in 1711 Northumberland, Robert would have been in his early 40s when first appearing in Orange County records.)

One month later, in May 1761, Robert was assigned road duty for a road from the courthouse at Hillsborough to Pendergrass Ford on Morgan’s Creek,¹⁴ and was on a road jury for laying out a road from Little River to Johnston’s Plantation.¹⁵ Being assigned road duty, which many landowners were, is not necessarily an indication that he was expected to do the manual labor personally, but only that he was required to provide hands to do it.

In 1777, Luke Prendergast first appeared on a tax list in Caswell County¹⁶, and was mentioned on tax lists, deeds and grants in both Caswell and Orange counties until his testate death in 1831 [*see below*].

By 1778, in September, another Pendergrass man, William [Sr], had obtained 260 acres of land on Obed’s Creek¹⁷, the grant not issued officially until 9 November 1784.

On 7 July 1784 *some* Robert bonded to marry Nancy McDonnel in Orange County, bondsmen: Alexander Anderson and John Thompson; Jesse Benton, Clerk.¹⁸ The Robert whose 1711 birth was listed in the Northumberland County church register would have been 73 years old by then.

It is important to set aside long-ingrained notions and remember that despite previous theories now *proven* to be wrong, there is no actual evidence of any exact family relationship between Robert and William Sr except similar surnames and locations, and nothing except the facts outlined above to indicate their probable ages. Researchers have been told for so long in other works that William Sr *was* the son of Robert and that Orange County, Robert *was* the same Robert born in Northumberland County, Virginia in 1711, that it is difficult to set aside those old ideas and look from a fresh viewpoint at the more numerous and complete facts now known and provable.

Since early records are scarce for Orange County in those years, it is not known whether or when William arrived or whether he was listed on other records now missing, or was in someone else’s household, or exactly what his relationship to Robert was. The assumption has been that he was Robert’s son only because he obtained land in 1778, about 23 years later than Robert’s first listing and because some of his children were born in the 1750s. While this may be a logical and even correct interpretation of the known facts, there are too many records missing to be able to state anything with certainty. Also, if Orange County Robert and William were the same Robert and William as the baby boys listed in the Northumberland parish register, *or* if William was really Robert’s son and born by 1730 to have a son of his own born in 1749, why did he not appear in Robert’s household or one of his own on the 1752/5 or any other list? The pension applications of William Sr’s apparent sons indicate that they enlisted from Orange County in their mid-twenties, putting William in the area with young adult sons by the 1770s. Why, then, were he and they listed in no extant public record there until the land grant in 1778?

The exact relationships between 1752 tax list Robert, 1761/2 chain carrying Robert, the Robert who married in 1784, and William Sr with the revolutionary sons born in the 1750s, and the Will Pendergrass (not William Jr) who served for the entire length of the revolutionary war, may never be known, though they all sprang from the same genetic family.

What *is* clear from a later land deed to him is that William Sr and his wife Martha “Patti” *Unknown* had a son, William Jr, of age to enlist in the militia as well as pay someone to fight in his place in the Revolution by 1776,¹⁹ and so probably born in the 1750s, as were his apparent brothers “Chatham” John Sr, David Sr, and Job, also revolutionary veterans and also placed by other authors as William Sr’s sons. There was also at least one daughter, Jemima who married Abijah Massey²⁰, and a *possible* son Luke.

Applying math and logic, then, if William Sr were old enough to have been married with his first known child born by 1749, he was born *no later* than about 1729, and probably earlier, meaning his father must have been born by about 1709 and probably earlier, thus making the Robert born in Northumberland in 1711 a very tight fit indeed, and eliminating Middlesex County Robert, born 1717, altogether. Another possibility is that William was Robert’s younger brother, born 1714 and that the two were *in fact* the two baby boys born in Northumberland County in 1711 and 1714. If born in 1714, William Sr would have been 35 when his first known son was born. Either man could have had daughters first who did not show up in the records, or either man might have married late, or they might not have been the Northumberland baby boys at all - there is simply no way of knowing.

If, and it is an “if” with a forty year gap in time, they were in fact the two Northumberland County brothers, Robert, born 1711 would have been in his early forties when he came to North Carolina, and if there was a William in Orange County before 1778, he was not listed as a head of household on any surviving list, nor was he taxed in Robert’s household or mentioned in any other surviving record.

Richmond County, Virginia, Robert Spendergrass, who had to have been born no later than 1716 to have been sued in his own right and jointly with his probable father James Spendergrass[Jr]²¹ could also have been born by 1711 and if so qualifies just as well as Northumberland Robert to have been the Robert who came into Orange County by 1755. He is no tighter a time fit to be William’s father or brother than Northumberland Robert, and he is not mentioned in Richmond County records after 1740. There is nothing ruling him in or out as the Robert who came to Orange County. However, there is no William Spendergrass mentioned in Richmond County colonial records and that family is firmly documented..

Another possibility, though less likely, to be Orange County Robert is the Robert Pendergrass born about 1661 and indentured in Westmoreland County in 1678²², listed as an immigrant servant. Adjudged by the court to have been an orphan born 1661, he’d have been 69 years old and probably out of the running for the rôle of William Sr’s father, or even brother, but is included here in the interest of thoroughness and because one just never knows about a Pendergrass man.

And, of course, the Robert who came into Orange County, for all that is provable, could have come overland straight from a Virginia harbor, and be none of the above. There is as yet no provable connection other than the name, between 1752/5 Orange County Robert and *any* other Robert.

A forty year gap in the records is a lot to overcome when proving identity.

There are a few hints and whiffs of the very barest of connections between the two genetically unrelated families, Orange and Sandy Creek, which in fairness should not be omitted without discussion. One is that both families married into the Massey family, but this is easily explained by the fact that the prominent and widespread Massey family had been in North Carolina for decades, beginning in old Bertie Precinct even before counties were formed. Slightly harder to explain is that the closest friend and in-law of the John Pendergrass in Sandy Creek (Granville/Bute/Warren) was one of the Hezekiah Masseys in that area and that Robert of Orange had an apparent descendant named Hezekiah Pendergrass²³. Hezekiah wasn’t as unusual a name in those days as it is now, and there were several generations of Hezekiah Masseys in North Carolina, but its use by anyone in the Orange County group is all the same suggestive.

Two of Robert’s earliest mentions in Orange County were as a sworn survey chain carrier. In Granville, County, Spencer (S)pendergrass’ first mention in 1755 was as a chain carrier,²⁴ in 1760, *some* John Pendergrass was a chain carrier on Sandy Creek in old Granville County,²⁵ and some Bute County John Pendergrass was a chain carrier once or twice in the Countryline District,²⁶ though they were all for different surveyors and being a sworn chain carrier was not a rare thing. There are also faint references to Pettipool neighbors on various tax lists in both counties.

Of more interest and weight is that over in Granville, Bute, and Warren Counties, the Sandy Creek group (William, two or more Johns and Spencer Sr), lived near and associated with Aaron Fussell, Sr and Jr, continuously from 1755 until 1786. Aaron Fussell, Sr’s will²⁷ lists a son Moses Fussell, and in 1779 there is a man of that name on the tax list with Robert, William, and Luke Pendergrass in Orange County.²⁸

Whether any of this has any meaning in terms of a family relationship is called into question by recent YDNA testing, which clearly shows that if Robert of Orange and William of Granville/Bute were ever related genetically, their descendants no longer are, at least through the male line.²⁹ Descendants of three (perhaps four) of Orange County William Sr’s apparent sons have been tested. Those who descend

from Job and “Chatham” John were a solid match to each other, to Luke, to a Phillip in Carlisle, Pennsylvania. and to Pendergrass men in County Mayo, Ireland, but *not* to the Sandy Creek “Wake John” Pendergrass group.³⁰ A gentleman who descended on paper from Thomas, heir [son?] of the unplaced William who served during the entire revolution and died shortly afterward, had roots through a Kentucky Shaker community, and did not match any known Pendergrass from North Carolina or Ireland, and had matches which were predominately German and Scandinavian.³¹ Since Shakers did not allow biological reproduction by members of their religion, this gentleman’s ancestor could have been adopted into the community by someone with the Pendergrass name, but there are certainly many other possible explanations.

Of keen interest in piecing together the real history of North Carolina Pendergrasses is that descendants of the Sandy Creek group in Granville/Bute/Warren/Wake counties match each other closely, but do not whatsoever match the descendants of Job and “Chatham” John, apparent sons of Orange County William Sr., who also match each other solidly, thus virtually extinguishing the entire thesis that the two separate North Carolina groups were founded by the two Northumberland baby brothers.³¹ A descendant of Luke Prendergast, who married in Baltimore in 1768 and came (back?) to Orange and Caswell counties by 1777 and was on tax lists near known sons of William Sr is also a match to the Orange County group, to Phillip of Carlisle, Pennsylvania, and men in County Mayo.³²

Further discussion of YDNA results can be found in Chapter 17, herein.

Whether they were ever genetically related or not, each group carried on with life in its respective county without leaving any record evidence of a connection to the other.

Elsewhere, also, it has been published, and copied many times, that Robert’s wife was Elizabeth Manley.³³ This fictional name was based on two unwarranted assumptions. First, it was assumed that the Robert born in 1711 Northumberland County, (who was *assumed* to have been a son of the John who died there in 1715), was the same person as the Robert of Richmond County who was sued with his apparent father James Spendergrass[Jr] and who did have a wife named Elizabeth Unknown.³⁴ Whether the two Roberts were the same person (unlikely) and whether either or both of them were also the same person as the Robert who came into Orange County is completely unproven. Then, consistent with his habit of inventing maiden names from nothing, that author hypothesized the far-fetched maiden name Manley for “Elizabeth” because somewhere several generations downline, Orange County Robert *may have had* two great grandsons with the first name Manley. (Sons of Chatham John, Jr ? and of William Jr’s son John) As of now, there is not even a *hint* of the real name of Robert of Orange County’s wife, if any, first or maiden.

Similarly, the maiden name of William Sr’s wife Martha/”Patti” is undocumented. In a 1796 Orange County deed to William Pickett³⁵, her name as wife of William was given as Patti, a nickname for Martha, and she signed (marked) Martha, but her maiden name was not given and marriage records prior to July 1784 in Orange County were destroyed in the revolutionary war. The hypothesis that she was an Atwater (or Piper or Covey) because her son Job was bondsman for an Atwater (or Piper or Covey) marriage or that her maiden name was Titus because someone in her downline had that as a first name, are just more unwarranted assumptions. The idea that her maiden name was “Jobe” because someone once spelled her son’s first name as “Jobe” instead of “Job” to lengthen the vowel³⁶ does not merit discussion. A deed from an Atwater in South Carolina fifty years after the marriage would likewise have no bearing on Martha’s maiden name, as has been assumed elsewhere.³⁷ [Note: *Some* William Sr was still alive in 1809 to execute a deed of gift to William Jr, but Patti was head of household in the 1820 Orange County census, near an apparently widowed Rebecca Pendergrass, also head of her own household]

In 1779 Orange County, *some* Robert, *some* William, and Luke Pendergrass were on a by-letter tax list together, with William Duke, Abijah Massey who married into the family, and Moses Fussell.³⁸ Robert was taxed for 400 pounds and listed only one name from William, who was taxed for 590 pounds, each having listed only himself as taxable. Luke Pendergrass listed 2 taxables and was charged 570 pounds. His name was a bit further away from William and Robert on the same list, which is not probative of anything in particular, since tax lists, in alpha order or not, were not taken door to door like the census. but were turned in to the sheriff by the householders themselves.

Most researchers, including this one, until recently have not included Luke as a son of William, Sr, of Orange, despite his proximity and Biblical name, and some have thought that since he was married in Maryland and lived there for a time before coming to North Carolina, that he was a likely son of Garrett Sr of Bedford, Pennsylvania. It is now known, however, that a traditionally documented descendant of Luke was a genetic match to the Orange County group and did not at all match a traditionally documented descendant of Garrett Sr.³⁹ Since he was not mentioned by name in revolutionary documents and his will gave no indication of a relationship to anyone other than his wife and descendants, his exact connection to the Orange County group remains undetermined. Although he lived among them and was of the same

approximate age as the revolutionary brothers, Luke was literate and well educated when they were not, was perhaps a bit wealthier than they, and had lived out of state. Whether he was born in North Carolina, was sent away to school and then returned some years later or whether the genetic match occurred earlier in time is not known. Descendants of Luke and the Orange County group also match a descendant of Phillip Pendergrass of Carlisle, Pennsylvania, and men in County Mayo, Ireland.⁴⁰ (There is always the possibility that the Garrett “descendant” did not come from an unbroken biological downline from him.)

Luke’s parentage, birth place and date are unknown, but on 26 January 1768 in Baltimore, Maryland, he married (as Luke Pindergist) one Rachel Simmons, born 6 April 1751, apparent daughter of George Simmons and Elizabeth Fuller⁴¹ The couple then resided in Maryland for a few years, where their first children were born. In the 1850 North Carolina census, their son George stated that he had been born in Maryland, confirming that the Luke and Rachel couple married in Baltimore was in fact the same Luke and Rachel couple who relocated to North Carolina.⁴²

Luke was head of household on a Caswell county tax list in 1777, and in 1779 he listed himself as head of household with one other unidentified male over the age of 16 in his household, too old to have been a son of his marriage to Rachel.⁴³ Also in 1779, he obtained a grant of 300 acres on the waters of Jordan Creek⁴⁴ and in 1794 he obtained a grant of 100 acres on the waters of North Hico adjoining the Caswell County Line.⁴⁵ Thereafter, Luke Pendergast bought, sold and was taxed for several more large parcels of land in Orange, Caswell and Person Counties.⁴⁶ He appeared in various land and other records, and signed in full as Luke Prendergast his professionally prepared last will and testament on 11 November 1819, not in contemplation of death.⁴⁷ The will was not probated until the Caswell County court term of April 1831 and left a life estate in everything he owned to “well beloved wife Rachel”, specific bequests to two grandchildren, and the balance to be divided equally between his five named children, Thomas, George, John B[aker] of Tennessee, Elizabeth (Adams) and Rachel (Harrison)

Since his parentage is unverified but he was a genetic match to the Orange County group, Luke’s descendants are listed in this Chapter beneath those of William Sr and his revolutionary offspring.

Most of the rich personal information about the Orange County revolutionaries comes from pension applications submitted decades later by themselves, their widows or their children and neighbors, so some of it was muddled by time and much of it was hearsay. It should also be noted that in early years, obtaining a pension necessitated being at least to some extent an invalid, as well as being poor. It follows that while the applications and affidavits were sworn to be true, they were also presented in the light most favorable to obtaining benefits.

B. “Chatham “ John, [12-A] According to pension applications,⁴⁸ John was born on 2 August 1749 and died 4 June 1830 at the age of 81, so his probable parents, William, Sr. and Martha “Patti” Unknown, were married or together by about 1748 at the latest. He enlisted at age 26 [the average age for a male’s first marriage] on 20 May 1776 for a term of three years under Thomas Clark in the North Carolina Line, and he was the John who was “sick at Valley Forge” before his enlistment was over on May 20th 1779.⁴⁹ He saw no battle. Afterward, he served two three-month tours with the local light horse dragoons “to keep the Tories in check”. At some point early in his service, he married and had a jump start on a family, as Mary Rigsbee stated she was five months pregnant with their first child, James, when they married, around 1777.[*c.f.infra*]

In the 1790 Chatham County census, John was head of household, over age 16, with one male under 16 and two females of unspecified age.

In the 1800 Chatham County census, John and Mary each were listed as 26-44 with 1 female 10-15, and three boys and a girl under age ten, with no way of knowing who they were.

The 1810 census is missing for several North Carolina counties, and John cannot be found in that year on any record, although he was still in the County in 1818 to apply for his pension.

In the 1820 Chatham county census, John was over 45 with 1 female of the same age, a female 20-44, a female 10-15 and a boy under 10. in the household.

On 8 June 1818, John Pendergrass “the elder” had begun the arduous process of obtaining a government pension for his revolutionary service, beginning with an application made on that date and signed with a crude slanted mark “M”.⁵⁰ He stated that his age was 68, outlined his military service and poverty, and requested aid from his country. An affidavit of a neighbor, John Sparrow, who marked with “+”, stated that he was well acquainted with John from living near him and that John had no land or stock other than a little furniture.⁵¹ In 1820, John submitted a more detailed statement saying he was aged 71, that he had been a lieutenant at the end of his service, and that his family consisted of his wife, Molly (nickname for Mary), about 60 years old, his daughters Bathsheba, 39, [Je]Mima, 23, a deafmute, and Candis aged 14, as well as grandson Westley, 8 and granddaughter Tilda, 2. He listed his property as one mare about 5 years

old worth less than \$25, 1 hogg, 1 iron pot, 1 loom and one cotton wheel. He said that he was a farmer by occupation but could work very little because he was “worn down by age and infirmity”.⁵² He died in June 1830⁵³ and no census record for him was found for that year.

There has been a great deal of confusion about John’s marriage dates and children’s birth years, still mostly unresolved, and leading to other problems such as the creation of a very unlikely “first wife”, not named by any published author but given the name Bathsheba Massey by some online quirk. There is no known record of such a person. Likewise, the confusion about their children’s birth dates has given rise to other false assumptions and, in other works, the creation of additional persons who likely never existed.

John’s birth date was stated specifically, but Mary’s birth year fluctuated wildly from record to record, and she herself did not know her own age.⁵⁴ In 1818, John said she was about 60, so born about 1748. In her application in 1836,⁵⁵ she believed she was 80, and in 1838 still 80, so born 1756/8. In the 1800 census, she was said to have been born between 1756 and 1774, and in the 1850 census she was listed as one hundred years old exactly, so born in 1750 and giving her an *average* birth year of about 1753.

John made no statement as to the number or year of his marriage but in her attempts to obtain her widow’s pension, Mary made several conflicting statements. In her November 1837 affidavit she said she didn’t know the date or year of her marriage but thought it might have been a couple of months before the battle of Guilford Courthouse [March 15 1781].⁵⁶ In her 15 May 1838 affidavit, Mary tried again, this time saying they were married in the fall of 1777, but two months later thought it was in October 1780.

She twice thought she was married in 1777, during John’s first tour of duty, then 1779, then the Spring of 1781 with two children born within a few months during that same year, then finally settling, after talking to neighbors, on the last Thursday in October 1780 as the marriage date, with her first child, James, born at the end of February 1781, and moving Barsheba’s birth date back to 18 September 1783, based on a friend’s recollection of when her own son was born.⁵⁷ One helpful witness stated a clear recollection that the marriage took place about two months after Gate’s Defeat (Battle of Camden, 16 August 1780) because it was still the topic of conversation at the wedding, which would put the wedding in October 1780.⁵⁸ Another witness, John Dolly [Dollar], stated that he spent the night at John’s home, not too long after the Battle of Lindley’s Mill (September 13th, 1781) and that John was a married man at that time.⁵⁹ Unfortunately, he didn’t say how many children there were at the time of his visit. In his supporting affidavit, Luke Rigsby stated that he knew they were married *at the time* of the Revolution in which John served. Then, on 24 February 1848, in an affidavit in support of the marriage of neighbor Charles King,⁶⁰ Mary/Molly Pendergrass, then residing in Chatham County but previously in Orange, remembered attending their wedding two or three years after her own, which she stated was in the fall of 1776.[!]

In her original petition, Mary also stated that she remembered her *husband* enlisting in 1776, which he in fact did.

Yet another friendly witness stated that Mary was “entirely illiterate” and though a woman of truth and veracity, she had no idea whatsoever of the month, day or year of her birth or marriage,⁶¹ which certainly seems to have been an accurate assessment.

In fact, one of the government bureaucrats left personal notes that have survived and are included in “Chatham” John’s pension file.⁶² They are a bit difficult to decode, but they indicate that he, too, was bewildered about this couple’s actual marriage date. [12-D]

“wid in decl made in 1837 by McCraig states that she was married 2 mos before the battle of Guilford’s says abt Jany 1780. In her decl made April? 1838 she states that it was in 1777, In her decl of July 1838 she states that it was in Oct 1780 Had a child 39 years old in 1820 was born 1781 See decl under act 1818” [Note: Basha was at least their *second* child] And this confused gentleman didn’t even know about the 1848 affidavit in which she gave the marriage year as 1776 !

Further, in his application for additional benefits,⁶³ Edward’s stated age showed he was born *before* 1780, and he was at least John and Mary’s *third* child, born *after* James and Bathsheba.

In his 1977 book, Allen Pendergraft argues that John “*must have had*” a first wife based on the birth years of his alleged (fictional) son Matthew “Sr” and his known son John Jr because they were born before the war, with Matthew in brackets born in 1770-1780 with a question mark⁶⁴ and John, Jr born 1772.⁶⁵

To deal with Matthew [“Sr”] first: there is nothing at all to indicate that John Sr *had* a son named Matthew and certainly not one born between 1771 and 1780. No Matthew is mentioned in any record in conjunction with John, and in later records Matthew [“Jr”] gave his birthplace only as North Carolina. The John E[li] Pendergrass born 1803 and *assumed* by Allen to have been Matthew[“Sr”]’s son, was said by him to have been on a Chatham County census,⁶⁶ but if true, that is the only known connection. This extended Pendergrass family lived on both sides of the county line. When John and Mary’s son Edward applied twice for extra pension benefits in 1853 and 1854, he applied on behalf of himself and his siblings,

Thomas, Candace and Barsheby - no mention of any Matthew (nor of Jemimah or Augustine or James.)⁶⁷ JPendergrass[Jr] signed in the corner of this document, apparently as a witness.

Assuming, *arguendo*, that Matthew was a son of “Chatham” John, Sr. rather than William Jr, Allen Pendergraft made a basic mistake in calculating his age. He based the 1770 birth year on the *assumption* that the older man in the household in the 1840 Bledsoe County, Tennessee census “*must have been*” the head of household, a *hypothetical* Matthew [“Sr”] born between 1771 and 1780.⁶⁸ However, the head of household was *not* always the oldest man or woman in the home, and in this case Allen simply *assumed* a Matthew Sr as head of household living with Matthew [Jr] and wife, which, based on other census records, was probably not the situation at all. The unnamed older man in the household could have been anyone, and, moreover, could have been born as late as 1780, definitely disqualifying him as father of the Matthew born 1789 to 1793.

Instead, the *real* Matthew Pendergrass, born about 1793, married Naomi Bradford in Randolph County, adjacent to Orange, on 9 February, 1817,⁶⁹ and their ages were consistent from that day forward. In the 1840 Bledsoe County Tennessee census, in addition to the unidentified male 60-69, there were a male and female both 40-49 years of age, consistent with Matthew and Naomi’s ages, as well as some younger people, one a white male in the right age bracket to have been their son John Eli.[II].

In 1850 Bledsoe, Matthew and Naomi were 61 and 60, in 1860, both 65 and in 1870, both were 77, putting their birth years at about 1789 to 1793. Even if there were anything to suggest “Chatham” John had a son Matthew, it would have been the Matthew who married Naomi Bradford, and that son was born about 1793, long after John’s marriage to Mary Rigsbee and with no reason to believe his mother was anyone else. However, although he was plainly part of the Orange County Pendergrass family, there is nothing to establish Matthew as a son of “Chatham” John and Mary Rigsby, and at least as good an argument for his having been a son of “Chatham” John’s brother William Jr, whose father-in-law was Matthew Sparrow. There is no evidence in North Carolina or Tennessee of any Matthew born 1771-1780, only the one born 1789/93.

The second part of Allen’s argument for a “first” wife for “Chatham” John is even simpler to refute: he estimated John Jr’s birth as 1772 for no particular reason, but in the 1850 Chatham census, when he was living next door to Rigsbees and Dollars *with his mother* Mary, 100 years of age, and sister Candis, 40, and a laborer named Coley Dollar, 21, literate John Jr stated that he was 66 and therefore born in 1784, well after *any* of the marriage dates mentioned by Mary. On 1 March 1845, and again in 1852, he made affidavits in support of revolutionary benefits for adult children of Jesse Rigsby and Elizabeth Pickett,⁷⁰ stating that he had known them since childhood, attended their wedding, and knew that Jesse Rigsby had been wounded in the war by the Tories. He signed for himself as JPendergrass and in 1849 stated that he was 70 years old, making him born in 1779⁷¹ (if not 1784.) Since it is known *for certain* that he was the son of “Chatham” John, Sr, and *younger* than elder siblings James, Bathsheba and Edward, proven children of Mary Rigsby, and since his mother Mary was living with him in 1850, it is clear that his parents’ marriage took place *long before* the 1780/81 date on which Mary finally settled after her several attempts.

Thus, the thesis of a fictional, *assumed* Matthew “Sr” and an inaccurate birth year for John Jr. as reasons to create a “first” wife for “Chatham” John is unconvincing at best, and no one in print or online has given any authority or reason for the name Bathsheba Massey. That name seems to have been created from John and Mary’s real daughter Bathsheba and John’s real sister Jemimah’s marriage to Abijah Massey. There were Pendergrass - Massey unions, but no record of any Bathsheba Massey has been found.

Revisiting the *real* records, then, makes it plain that “Chatham” John did not have time for more than one wife: Mary Rigsbee, and that their marriage took place several years *before* 1781, possibly even as early as 1776 or 1777, when Mary remembered that her *husband* first enlisted.

Also not very troublesome is the issue of whether “Chatham” John and Mary’s first born provable child, James, with whom she was five months pregnant at her marriage, was or was not the same person as the provable adult son Edward who tried to obtain extra pension funds after the deaths of his parents. In her widow’s application,⁷² Mary plainly called her first born “James” and put his birth in various years, possibly as early as 1777, but finally settling on February 1781. She did not state whether he was still alive at the time of her application in 1837, and James, if living, would have been well into middle age at 56, but his mother did not call him Edward or even the unlikely double “James Edward”, but simply “James”.

Edward (at least their third child) states in the 1850 census that he was born by 1780 and in pension records firmly identifies himself as Mary’s son.⁷³ Nowhere in his petition to the government in 1854 is there any mention of himself as anything other than just Edward. Middle names for British Isles folk were still a rare exception in 1780. There was also no mention of James (deceased?) or Jemima (married), Matthew or Augustine, the latter two having already left for Tennessee whether sons of John and Mary or

not. He petitioned only on behalf of himself, and siblings Barsheba, Candis, and Thomas. In the lower left corner of the document there is a signature of JPendergrass which appears to match the JPendergrass who signed for Jesse Rigsby - John, Jr, was still living and in the area in 1855.

In his 1977 book,⁷⁴ Allen Pendergraft lists the composite “ James Edward” and says only: “*Pen. App. as ‘James’ but in 1854 deposition as ‘Edward’ - must be same person*” as his sole evidence. With the birth and marriage dates for this family so muddled and conflicting that an error of even one year could affect the entire family composition, and with no firmer evidence than the mere possibility of a son Matthew with an arbitrary birth date of 1770, the creation of a “first” wife seems completely unjustified. Moreover, there is no appearance in records near “Chatham“ John of any sons who were *not* accounted for by his marriage to Mary, and no mention at all of a Matthew. So as best they can be cobbled together amid the internal conflicts, it appears clear to this author that the identified children of Chatham John with his only known wife, Mary Rigsbee, were :

1. James, born about 1777/8
2. Bathsheba/Barsheba born about 1779/80
2. Edward, born about 1781/1782
4. John, Junior, born about 1784
5. Matthew born about 1793 [*likelier a son of William Jr?*]
6. Jemima born 1797
7. Augustine “Gus” Ben born about 1799 [*tentative at best*]
8. Thomas born about 1802*
9. Candis born 1804

C. William Pendergrass, Jr, was born to William Sr and Martha “Patti” Unknown some time *around* 1750 and possibly in the area which became Orange County, North Carolina, though he could as easily have been born elsewhere and been brought there as a child. Little is known of his early life except what is found in pension applications of his relatives and neighbors. He himself did not apply, and though he did serve in the militia for a tour or two, he purchased or otherwise obtained his 260 acre grant in 1788.⁷⁵ The confusion about a non-existent second William Jr over in Bute/Franklin Counties in other works arose from an assumption that because Thomas, apparent sole heir of an unplaced Orange County “3rd” William, married in Wake County (to Nancy Copes) that Thomas “*must have been*” the son of “Wake” John⁷⁶. The theory was that since Thomas endorsed the revolutionary land grant as heir of a William, then there must have been another revolutionary William over in Bute/Wake who had a son Thomas who went to Kentucky. Such is not the case.

In colonial Orange County, there were three distinct Williams: father William Sr (born *no later* than 1730) and son William Jr, (married with children by 1776), so identified in the 1809 deed of gift,⁷⁷ and a William “Will” Pendergrass who served during the entire war, died before 1785 and whose bounty land grant was endorsed by his only named heir, Thomas⁷⁸, who later married Miley Coulter of Orange County.

There was an entirely different, unrelated, William Pendergrass who was not one of these three, and who arrived in old Granville County with Spencer and at least one John in 1755, but they settled in the Fishing and Sandy Creek areas of what became Bute and later Franklin and Warren Counties some 60 miles from Chapel Hill. It was only in 1789 that “Wake” John from that group moved to Wake County⁷⁹ and there was no early Thomas in records near him in either location. “Wake” John’s land was in the very northeastern corner of Wake County adjoining the Franklin County line - as far from Orange County as it was possible to be within Wake County. At no time was there more than one William mentioned in old Granville/Bute records in those years, nor did that William appear in any Wake County record, take part in the revolution, obtain a land grant or survive to make a pension application. (This is a good example of how not following county formations and not being familiar with the local geography can lead to far reaching mistakes.) Granville/Bute/Franklin County William was in no way related to Williams in Orange.

Much of what is known about *Orange* County William Jr’s earlier life is from much later affidavits about revolutionary service given by his daughter Sarah “Sally” who married William Oldham and those of her siblings John and Nancy. In an 1853 affidavit⁸⁰ for her neighbors, Jesse Rigsby and wife Elizabeth Pickett, Sarah gave her age as 80, so born in 1773, but in a similar affidavit given in 1755 for Charles and Elizabeth King,⁸¹ she gave her age as 90, born in 1765, which seems unlikely since census records give her birth year as about 1772. At any rate, William Jr was married by *about* 1770 and Sarah stated that her grandfather was Matthew Sparrow, making her mother a Sparrow whose first name remains undiscovered. She went on to say in her 1853 affidavit that she had not personally attended the wedding of Jesse Rigsby but that her brother John and sister Nancy had been “waiters upon the bride and groom.” In her 1755 af-

fidavit, she recalled her father William Pendergrass [Jr], “*also a soldier in said war; talking with Charles King about the hardships and sufferings they endured when in the camps together. They served as much as two or three [militia] tours together.*”

There is also an 1846 pension application and affidavit of a Thomas Pritchard, filed from Sullivan County, Tennessee, which stated: “*I first served a three months tour as a substitute in the place of William Pendergrass a private for a three months tour against the Tories [in Orange County]. I then volunteered for a three months tour and lastly I was drafted in Chatham County and served a three months tour.*”⁸²

In the 1810 Orange County census, William Jr’s household contained himself, aged over 45, a white female over 45, a white male 16-26, a white female 10-16 and 2 slaves of unspecified age or gender.

On 22 August 1818, Orange County William signed, with the mark of a light, crude “W” an affidavit⁸³ saying that he was living six miles from his brother John (who was by then in Chatham County, which had split from Orange) and that they both were living in Orange County when John signed up as a revolutionary soldier in 1776. He went on to say that his brother John had returned home from Halifax on furlough with a sick brother, but returned to duty shortly thereafter, and that he had received letters from him written from Pennsylvania and New Jersey. His having been home to receive the letters further establishes that this William was not the Will Pendergrass who served the entire 84 months of the war in the continental line, but rather, as his daughter Sarah said, served a tour or two in the local militia.

Contrary to assertions elsewhere that they were both dead by then, William Sr conveyed land to William Jr, both of Orange County, via a deed written: January 25, 1809 and recorded in February 1812.⁸⁴ [*Orange County, Deeds, Book 14, Page 56*] ***William Pendergrass Sr to William Pendergrass Jr*** :*This Indenture made this twenty fifth day of January in the year of our Lord One thousand Eight hundred & Nine between William Pendergrass Senr of the County of Orange & State of North Carolina of the one part & William Pendergrass Junr of the same County & State of the other part Witnesseth that the said William Pendergrass Sr hath given and granted & released a certain tract or parcel of Land lying and being in the County aforesaid on the waters of Obed’s Creek Begining at a White Oak [?] & Masseys corner thence runing East to a stake in Merretts line thence along the said line North to a rock Masseys corner Thence runing west with the said line to a Post Oak corner thence South to the first Station Containing Eighty acres be the same more or less to have and to hold the above mentioned Land to the said William Pendergrass Junr & the said William Pendergrass Senr doth for myself my heirs Executors or assigns warrant & defend the above mentioned Land & premises to the said William Pendergrass Junr his heirs & assigns forever clear of all claims or incumbrances whatsoever [etc] as Witness whereof I the said William Pendergrass Senr hath set my hand and affixed my Seal the day & date above written William Pendergrass (SL) Signed Sealed & delivered) Orange County February Term 1812 Witness) The Execution of the foregoing Deed was duly proved in open Court by the Oath of John Pendergrass Junr and Isham Vincent) Ordered to be registered Test J. Taylor CC Delivd to Wm Pendergrass [Jr]*

As there was no mention of consideration for the transfer, this appears to have been a deed of gift from father to son, William Jr having been approaching 60 years of age at the time of its execution, making William Sr born by at least 1730. (If he were the baby boy born in Northumberland in 1714, William Sr would have been 95 at the execution of this deed.)

D. David Pendergrass Sr [12-B]was born about 1751 according to his pension application⁸⁵ (Orange County was just being formed at the time) and died intestate in Chester District of South Carolina by November 1804, when his estate was administered.⁸⁶ He enlisted in the revolt against English rule from Orange County 20 April 1776 and served two and a half years under Captain Griffith, John McRee’s Company of the First North Carolina Battalion commanded by Colonel Thomas Clark. He left service in September 1778 and his widow Susannah “Susie” Unknown, aged 93 in 1846, stated that they were married November 1777, that he left her alone with children while he served, and that he died in November 1800 and she had not remarried.⁸⁷ Their son David, Jr. made supplementary applications.⁸⁸

Their 1777 marriage took place at “Hillsborough”, which is the district of Caswell and adjacent counties in which Susannah stated she was married, *not* her maiden name. In her 1830 widow’s application, Susannah swore they were married in Granville County, but the clerk there could not find any record of their bond. This wasn’t surprising considering that most marriage records from the area prior to about 1784 were destroyed in the War.⁸⁹ David Sr was certified to have received payment as a soldier of the revolution and did appear on muster rolls, and the application mentioned that he was at the Battle of Guilford Courthouse in North Carolina 15 March 1781 so there is no doubt of his service. However, Susannah’s application was rejected,⁹⁰ despite their numerous children and statements of witnesses, and despite her having been “*an old lady of good repute whose veracity and character cannot be disputed*”, due to lack of

“formal” proof of the marriage. Governmental bureaucracy’s leading to unjust results is nothing new.

The couple appeared in the 1790 Caswell County, North Carolina census, but no household information has survived for that year [possible reconstruction of heads of household from other records] By 1800, the couple had relocated from the Orange/Caswell area to Chester District, South Carolina, and the census taken there showed David born before 1755, Susannah born 1756-1774, a white female born 1774-84, a white male born 1785-90, one white female and three white males born 1790 to 1800.

David died intestate in Chester before 21 December 1804, when his estate was administered.⁹¹ Susannah carried on for several decades, appearing in censuses as a head of household over 45 in 1810 and 1820 with apparent children and grandchildren living in but not named or identified, and in 1820 was living next door to apparent son Hezekiah Pendergrass and his young family. She was not located as a head of household in 1830, but, along with nearby heads of household H Pendergrass and P Pendergrass, appeared David [Jr] who had in his household a white female aged 70-79. In Chester and Union Counties in 1840 census records, Hezekiah Pendergrass, Pleasant Pendergrass and David Pendergrass [Jr] appeared with their households, the latter containing a white female aged 80-89.

Susannah Unknown (Pendergrass) died a very old woman by 22 November 1847, as evidenced by an inventory submitted by her son David [Jr] in December as administrator.⁹² Her estate consisted of about sixteen dollars worth of goods and chattels - a bed and furniture [the soft mattress and bedclothes], 2 old trunks, 1 old chest, 10 bunches of cotton yarn, 1 old loom, 1 old table and pot, 1 old spinning wheel, 1 cow and yearling, plus one Negro man, Harry, appraised at \$350 and by far the most valuable “asset” of the estate. The court ordered everything, such as it was, to be sold from David Jr’s home, with payment in cash for anything valued at less than two dollars and twelve months credit for anything selling for more. The fate of the unfortunate Harry was not recorded.

Since David and Susannah removed to Chester District, later Chester County, South Carolina, while the children were small, and since it is known from the pension application that they had at least ten children who grew up in that area, their offspring are less jumbled and a bit easier to identify than those of some of David’s brothers, but a few of their children still remain unproven.[*see below*]

E. Job Pendergrass [12-C] was born about 1753 and it is not known where, though three different locations were listed in one paragraph in another work about him.⁹³ He and his older brothers enlisted in the Revolution from Orange County, and although there was no record evidence of their apparent father William Sr there until 1778, their close relative Robert was there by 1755. Job certainly could not have been born in Ireland if his older brothers and other relatives weren’t, and the likelihood of having been born at sea in landlocked North Carolina was not great. Virtually all early settlers into old Granville and Orange counties came overland down the trade route from Virginia via Petersburg and not inland from the coast.⁹⁴

Although Robert Pendergrass, the first known Pendergrass into the area, arrived (or was first noticed by the tax collector) between 1752 and 1755⁹⁵ and no other was mentioned until 1777/8,⁹⁶ the revolutionary brothers stated in their pension applications that they were living in Orange County when they and apparent brother “Chatham” John enlisted in 1776.⁹⁷

The prevailing view, based on census records and ages, as well as a family Bible of Dr. William Allen Pendergraft, mentioned but not transcribed in the Allen Pendergraft book,⁹⁸ is that Job was married twice. The first marriage is said to have been to a Nancy Edwards, and if the ages of his first two children are correct, must have taken place by about 1776. There is no known record of it, but, again, most marriage records of the area were destroyed in the revolution. In his pension application,⁹⁹ Job states that his [second?] wife Mary was born in 1763, slightly too young to have been the mother of Job’s son Charnal/ Cornell who was born about 1778.¹⁰⁰ A year or two off on the birth date of either could change the picture completely, but this author concedes the possibility that Job did have a first wife, and even that, at a stretch, “Nancy” could have been a nickname for the “Anna” part of Susannah. However, there is nothing to indicate that her name *was* Susannah except the attempt by another author¹⁰¹ to make her the daughter of a particularly prominent local Edwards family, which she was not. That author quotes a genealogy of that Edwards family which shows the only two daughters named Susannah married to other people, and which does not mention a single Pendergrass in the entire volume.¹⁰²

In any event, if there was in fact a first wife, she was deceased by the time Job married Mary, divorce not having been an easy option in the 1770s.

The idea put forward elsewhere¹⁰³ that for political reasons Nancy Edwards took their children and left Job during the war for parts up north and that he obtained a divorce from her under “Enoch Arden” laws is entirely unsubstantiated. Although there were laws in some states permitting remarriage if a spouse were missing for five or seven years and *declared legally dead by a court*, such legal actions to avoid big-

amy were extremely rare and there is no record of any such court declaration in Job’s case. The poem on which the name of such laws is based was not written until more than a hundred years later¹⁰⁴ and it should be noted that both sons from Job’s “first” marriage, if any, remained *with* him in North Carolina.

Job enlisted in the revolt against England from Orange County about 6 May 1776 for a full three year tour under Captain Roger Moore of the 10th North Carolina regiment.¹⁰⁵ His pension application, filed from Burke County in 1821, stated that he was at the Battle of Stono and he believed also Beaufort. Unverified family legend¹⁰⁶ states that he lost an earlobe to a musket ball at the Battle of King’s Mountain, but there is no record of his service there, nor any mention of it by him. Likewise, it has been written that he was nearly killed and was crippled for life,¹⁰⁷ but Job didn’t mention that in his pension application.

Having survived the war, Job returned to Orange County, where in 1779 he petitioned for the formation of Montgomery County.¹⁰⁸ He appeared as a head of household in the 1790 Orange County census, though no family information is available from that census. In 1797 he was bondsman for two marriages, one for Moses Atwater to marry Amy Wilson,¹⁰⁹ and another for Abraham Piper to marry Rebecca Covey.¹¹⁰ [*Note: contrary to popular belief, the bondsman was not required to post actual cash until and unless the wedding failed to take place due to some legal impediment, so standing as bondsman was more a matter of faith in the parties than of financial ability.*]

On 20 August 1798, Job and his apparent brother [“Chatham”] John witnessed the will of Abijah Massey, the first husband of their sister Jemimah Pendergrass.¹¹¹ The will mentioned Abijah’s “*beloved wife Jemimah*” and “*honored father-in-law William Pendergrass*”, thus establishing paternity of three of the siblings with reasonable certainty. John signed in full and Job made his mark. [*see below*]

In the 1800 Orange County census, Job was listed as a white male head of household over 45 with a white female 26-44 (Mary). a white male 16-25, two white males 10-15, and two boys and a girl under 10. In February 1802, Job stood as bondsman once again, this time for the marriage of Goodwin Watson to Holly Rigsby.¹¹² In 1803, Job received a land grant of 150 acres in Montgomery County, North Carolina.¹¹³

In the 1810 Orange County census, Job and Mary were both listed as over 45, and in their household were 2 white males aged 16-25, two males and two females under the age of 10. In this census and on no other surviving record, the census taker evidently heard “Joe” instead of “Job” and wrote Joseph. Since there are numerous public records extant for Job/Jobe/Joab and in none of them was there any other first name, and since middle names for British Isles men were extremely rare until about 1800, this was plainly a one-time clerical error and not Job’s first or middle name. He was never “Joseph” Job.

On the subject of names, the fact that Job stood as bondsman for marriages of people surnamed Atwater, Wilson, Piper, Covey, Watson, and Rigsby does not mean that any of those surnames was his mother’s maiden name. “Job”, however it was spelled by clerks and census takers before spelling was standardized, was a Biblical first name and likewise was not his mother’s maiden name, even if someone added an “e” to make the “o” a long vowel instead of a short one, which made perfect sense phonetically. Job himself was illiterate, as were many people in North Carolina at the time, and did not know how his name, first or last, was spelled. It was only in the later generations that some of his literate descendants, apparently mistaking the old double looped “Ss” for “ft” in old documents, began standardizing the spelling of the name in this branch of the family as “Pendergraft”, as good a variation of “Prenhirlegast” as any.

In 1820, Job’s identity was clear, as he and sons Jesse and Moses were all listed in the census in Burke County, with Jesse and Moses next door to each other with their young families. Job’s household consisted of himself and wife (Mary), both over 45, two white males 16-25, (one of them 16-18) and a white female aged 10-15 - a total of five persons.

Other researchers have confused Job’s sons Jesse and Moses with “Wake” John’s sons Jesse and Moses, although they were of different ages and married different wives.¹¹⁴ The basis of this error was that while Job’s sons appeared in the Burke County census in 1820, the Wake County census, which would have listed “Wake” John’s sons with the similar common first names, is missing for that year. However, “Wake” John’s sons were on tax lists and other records in Wake and contiguous counties continuously through those years. Neither Jesse/Moses duo hopped back and forth between Wake and Burke Counties, but were in fact different men born of different parents in different places with different YDNA profiles.

At the time of his pension application¹¹⁵ in 1821, filed from Burke County where he then resided, Job stated that he was “a common farm laborer but physically incapable of work due to age and infirmity”, that he possessed nothing but 15 chickens, big and little, that his wife Mary was nearly 57 years of age, that his son Henry was 20 and healthy but his daughter Mary, 15, was subject to “fitts”. He made no mention of any war wound or of the battle of King’s Mountain. (He does not appear on that roster.)

Job has not been located in the 1830 census and his pension record reflects his date of death as 15 April 1831. No one applied for a widow’s pension.

Job’s place of burial is frequently posted as having been in various cemeteries in Orange County, North Carolina, where it is very unlikely his remains would have been returned, and most recently said to be in the Ebenezer Cemetery in Old Fort, McDowell County,¹¹⁶ This is at least more logical, as McDowell County was split off from Burke County where Job was residing at the time of his death. Although the cemetery is not well kept up, there are reportedly four real Pendergrass headstones there from the 1850s and later; but no Pendergrafts.¹¹⁷ No headstone or other record of Job’s burial there has been located, and many people, including Job’s parents and putative grandparents, listed online as buried there, were not.

Numerous women have joined the Daughters of the American Revolution by submitting applications showing lineage back to Job, who is deservedly registered as a Patriot by that organization.¹¹⁸ His service was real, but the early applications of women desperately seeking the status of being a DAR member should be viewed with some suspicion, since the standards of proof for admission were much less strict in the past than they are today. Further, although family Bibles of Job descendants are mentioned in other works,¹¹⁹ there are no Pendergraft family Bible pages under any spelling variation in the DAR supporting document files, which have been carefully preserved, (Unfortunately, while applications for membership in the *Sons* of the American Revolution still exist and have been digitized, *all* supporting documents were somehow, inexcusably, lost in the move of its headquarters to Louisville, Kentucky in 2014.)

On the introductory page [i]of his 1977 book, Allen Pendergraft thanks “*Our cousin Ileene Pendergraft Burke of Oklahoma City for the Bible record of her grandfather Dr. William Allen Pendergraft which lists the children of Jobe Pendergrass as Charnal, Jesse, John, Titus, Moses, Henry, Christian and Mary*”¹¹⁰ Neither this Bible record nor any transcription of it has ever been located by researchers despite diligent searches and it is unknown when or from what source this Bible record was created. However, because Charnal, Moses and Jesse relocated to Burke County with Job, and because Henry, Christian and Mary were mentioned by him in his pension application as his children, this author accepts this Bible record as basically accurate, *including* sons Titus and John.

Further, since the elusive Bible listed *some* John as son of Job and Mary, and since it is known that there was a John Eli Pendergrass[I] born in the area about 1800/03, who would slot neatly between Job’s other children, Thomas and Christiann, and since the other known contemporary Orange County Johns have provable paternity to other men in the family, (John Jr, son of “Chatham” John; John son of Wm Jr who married Rebecca Fann; and John, apparent son of David Sr) this author *tentatively and speculatively* places John Eli [I] as Job’s missing son John. There are, of course, many other possibilities.

F. Jemimah Pendergrass, birth estimated as about 1760 in Orange County, based on the births of her brothers, first bonded to marry Abijah Massey there on 13 October 1787.¹¹¹ David Ray was bondsman and S. Benton, witness. As this is somewhat late for a first marriage, and there is no record of it, her birth date could have been at any time from her parents’ marriage through about 1770. After the death of her first husband in 1798, she married Tillmon Perry in 1800.¹¹² Her first marriage and parentage is borne out in the following will of her first husband,¹¹³ faithfully transcribed in January 2015, by Mary Fern Souder, a “Job” descendant and veteran genealogical researcher.

Will of Abijah Massey, 20 August 1798, Orange County, NC

In the Name of God Amen. I Abijah Macey of Orange County in the State of North Carolina being sickly and weak in Body but of perfect mind and memory, for which God be thanked, and knowing that it is appointed unto all men once to die Do make publish and declare this to be my last will and Testament in manner as follows/ Vis./

First I do give and bequeath to my beloved wife Jemima Macey the Use and Improvement of all my Real Estate for and during the full time of her widowhood and at the Experation of her Widowhood as aforesaid then it is my will that all of my said real Estate shall be Equally divided between my sons and I do also give and bequeath to my wife before mentioned my Bay Mear [sic] two Cows and their Calves and two Sows and their Piggs and also a Sufficient quantity of Meat for the use of her Family one year and two Beds and the furniture thereof and also the greater part of my household Furniture.

Secondly it is my Will that all my dues be Collected and all just Demands against me be Settled my other property not heretofore mentioned all Sold at Public Sale and the Balance to be equally divided between my Children.

Whereas I have heretofore bargained with John Connalley for a certain piece or Tract of Land lying northwesterly of my Plantation Joyning the same for which I was to give two hundred Dollars I do therefore desire and empower my Executors hereafter to be mentioned to purchase the Land and pay the Sum

above mentioned for it and the same to dispose of in manner as my real Property heretofore mentioned and by this will disposed of notwithstanding anything to the Contrary in the second Article.

And it is further my will and I do hereby Constitute and appoint Abner Macey my well beloved brother and William Pendergrass my honored Father in Law the Executors of this my Last Will and Testament made this 20th day of August in the year of our Lord 1798.

In Witness whereof I do hereunto Set my hand and Seal.

Signed sealed Published

And declared in presence Of

Abijah (his + mark) Macey

Mathew McCauley jurat

Jobe (his + mark) Pendergrass

John Pendergrass, jurat

Exrs qualified

[Note: On page 4 of his 1977 book,¹¹⁴ Allen Pendergraft identifies Abner as Abjiah’s son by a (fictional) former marriage, when the will clearly states that Abner is Abijah’s brother, not son.]

G. William Pendergrass [unplaced] Definitely part of the Orange County Pendergrass family but with his paternity as yet unknown, is an unplaced “third” Will(iam) Pendergrass about whom very little else is known but who must have been born no later than about 1740/45 to have had a son born 1760/65 (if he did.) He served as a private in the Continental Line from North Carolina for the entire 84 months of the American revolution and died unmarried before 17 December 1785.¹¹⁵ He was neither William Sr nor William Jr and was not on muster rolls with Job, David, or “Chatham” John, but was associated with a Capt Scurlock of the Orange County Scurlocks. William’s sole heir received his land grant #3180 for 640 acres on 17 December 1785, and sold it in 1797, the grant endorsed on the back by William’s *apparent* only surviving adult child, Thomas Pendergrass. It is also possible, of course, that Thomas was William’s only brother or other relative, in which case William could have been born as late as about 1750. This William did not live long enough to apply for a pension, so that source of information was lost.

It is *possible* but by no means proven, that *if* Orange County Robert and William Sr were brothers rather than father and son, this William and the younger unplaced Robert *could have been* Robert’s sons.

In other works,¹¹⁶ this William was called William “Jr” and was misplaced as a son of the unrelated Sandy Creek William who was a close relative of “Wake” John, (*only* because his heir Thomas married in Wake County.) However, Thomas lived near the Orange County line and his second marriage (or common law marriage) was there. His second wife’s brother-in-law was Peter Pleasant Pendergrass, grandson of “Chatham” John.¹¹⁷ “Third” William’s apparent son Thomas was significantly older than Thomas, verified son of “Chatham” John, and Luke’s verified son Thomas married someone else, but this Thomas was definitely part of the Orange County group. “Third” William’s descendants are listed at the end of Chapter 12.

H. Luke Prendergast [speculative] is discussed above and his descendants are listed below after those of Robert and William and unplaced “third” William. A Luke descendant’s YDNA was a general match to the Orange County group, but differed just enough to be kept separate pending further investigation.

Note: Because they were tightly packed into a small geographical area and determined to confound researchers by naming their large families after nearby living relatives, with a few exceptions for those mentioned in pension affidavits, marriage records or deeds, it is nearly impossible to verify precise parentage of Robert or William’s grandchildren even though proximity and DNA testing place them firmly within the same family. Those whose parentage cannot be determined with certainty have been placed tentatively, based on the best information currently available, on discussions with other experienced researchers, and on this author’s own quite fallible intuition. For these discussions, the author is deeply indebted to Mary Fern Souder, whose insights have been invaluable, and to letters exchanged between several other researchers over several decades.

The sincere attempts of author Allen Pendergraft to sort this complicated family must also be recognized, even though this author has sharp disagreements with many of the conclusions formed by him and later embellished by others and posted in online family trees. In particular, *nothing* is documented about this family or its origins prior to 1752. Although there are bits and pieces of random facts in it, the unbroken “line back to Phillip” is entirely fictional and no matter how much we might wish there were, there is no relationship to Pocahontas. [see Chapter 3] Not everyone said elsewhere to be related to this family can be confirmed, and the reader is cautioned to do independent research to verify relationships without relying solely on published sources (even this one).

I. Descendants of Robert and/or William Pendergrass

1. ROBERT₁ PENDERGRASS , birth date and place unknown, arrived or was first mentioned in Orange County, North Carolina between 1752 and 1755. It is assumed but not proven that he was married to an unidentified woman. [Note: In these pages of “begats”, Robert will be listed as Robert₁, the progenitor of this family, but the reader is cautioned that he may or may not have been William’s father] [*See discussion of their relationship, supra*] Also, there is *some* indication of a possible son, Robert [Jr] born about 1736 and a possible son “third” William. born around 1740 (if the father of Thomas born 1760-65)

Robert Pendergrass and Unknown Wife had the following child, brother or other relative

Generation 2

1.1. WILLIAM, PENDERGRASS, SR (Robert₁?) was born before 1730, perhaps much before, and died after 1809. He married Martha “Patti” Unknown before 1750 and they had moved with their children to Orange County, North Carolina before 1778 when William obtained land, or earlier. Patti was listed as head of household in the 1820 Orange County census. Many records which might have given more information about his arrival and family were destroyed in the revolution. Known sons were in the area in time to enroll in the revolution by 1776 and later were assumed to have been born in Orange County at a time before it was actually formed because they enlisted in the revolution from there. However, although birth years were indicated in pension records, birth locations were not, and there were no Pendergrasses in predecesor counties.

William Pendergrass Sr and Martha “Patti” Unknown had the following probable children:

1.1.1. JOHN “CHATHAM JOHN”₃ PENDERGRASS SR was born *somewhere* on 2 August 1749 (from his revolutionary pension application), and died on 4 June 1830 (per his widow’s pension application). He married Mary “Molly” Rigsbee about 1776/7 in Orange County, North Carolina, (From revolutionary pension application, Mary was five months pregnant with first child James at their marriage in 1780, but this date is very unreliable.) It is impossible to say when she was born or married because of her own wildly conflicting testimony, but roughly between 1750 and 1760, in North Carolina.From a pension affidavit made for Susannah Bush, widow of Capt William Jones in 1847, Mary’s stated age in that year was 86, but it was different in every record. In the 1850 census she was listed as 100 years old, and died 20 August 1850 in Chatham County, North Carolina,(from final widow’s pension payout voucher)[*see discussion, of marriage date, supra*]

1.1.2. WILLIAM PENDERGRASS, JR, born about 1750, possibly in the area which later became Orange County, though he could as easily have been born elsewhere and come into the County as a child. At some point about 1770, he married a daughter of Matthew Sparrow whose first name [possibly the Rebecca who was head of household in 1810 Orange County?] is not known. Although no marriage record is extant, her identity is confirmed in an affidavit by their daughter Sarah, who swore that her father was the William Pendergrass [Jr] who had done a tour or two against the Tories and that her grandfather was Matthew Sparrow. Sarah also named her brother John and sister Nancy in her affidavits supporting neighbor’s pension applications. William [Jr].paid Thomas Pritchard to serve in the war for him for a three month tour, but was also in the militia himself. He resided in Orange County, appearing on tax lists and receiving a deed of land from William Sr in 1809, until his death after 1818 when he signed a pension affidavit for his brother “Chatham” John. He’d have been about 68 in that year.

1.1.3. DAVID PENDERGRASS, SR was born in 1751, *possibly* in Orange County, North Carolina and died about 1804 in Chester County, South Carolina. He married Susan/Susannah Unknown (not Hillsborough) in November 1777 in Hill- sborough District, old Granville County, and they first lived in Orange, then Caswell, County, North Carolina. She was born about 1753 in Caswell or Orange County. Susan, widow of David Sr, stated in her pension application that she was 93 years old in 1846, the date of her application, and died 22 November 1847 in Chester County. David’s 1777 marriage in North Carolina is a good indication that he and his parents were in Orange County before that date, at least in time for him to court a bride.

1.1.4. JOB PENDERGRASS, born about 1753 (from his revolutionary pension application), died 15 April 1831 in North Carolina (from last pension payment.) He married (1) Nancy Edwards [*from unverified Bible record*] and (2) Mary Unknown. Mary [Reel/Riehl?] was born about 1763 in North Carolina (Birth year from pension application of Job stating that she was not quite 57 in 1820.) It is not known where Job was born, but not at sea or in Ireland, unless the family was fresh off a boat to Virginia and came down overland. His *older* brothers have been assumed to have been born in Orange County, North Carolina because all the brothers enlisted from there, which makes his birth anywhere else unlikely.

1.1.5. JEMIMAH PENDERGRASS, born about 1760 or later, *possibly* in Orange County, (based on birth years of siblings. If correct, she married late). She married (1) Abijah Massey, son of Abraham Massey, on 13 October 1787 in Orange County, (David Ray, bondsman, S Benton, witness.) Abijah died in August 1798 in Orange County, between writing his will on 20 August 1798 and court term in August that year. Jemima married (2) Tilmon Perry on 21 November 1800 in Orange County. It has been published elsewhere on no authority that her second husband was John Sparrow, but this is incorrect.

1.1.6. THOMAS PENDERGRASS [*highly speculatiive*] (see discussion below at Addendum I (“Third” William,)

Generation 3

1.1.1. JOHN “CHATHAM JOHN”₃ PENDERGRASS SR (William₂Sr, Robert₁) was born on 2 August 1749 (from his revolutionary pension application), and died on 4 June 1830 (per widow’s pension application). He married Mary “Molly” Rigsbee about 1777 in Orange County, North Carolina. [*see above*]

“Chatham John” Pendergrass Sr and Mary”Molly” Rigsbee had the following children:

1.1.1.1. JAMES₄PENDERGRASS, was born about 1778 in Orange County, date approximate and not possible to verify. The last recollection of his mother in her widow’s application was 1781 but she didn’t know and this date doesn’t fit other facts. She stated that she was five months pregnant with James, her firstborn, at the time of her marriage.) No marriage or family has been located for James, (possibly deceased by the time of Mary’s and Edward’s affidavits ?)

1.1.1.2. BARSHEBA PENDERGRASS was born about 1779/80 (in 1781 according to her father’s revolutionary pension application and September 1783 in Orange County, according to the revolutionary pension application of her mother,

but listed as their *second* child. In 1850 she was still single, living with her apparent son Wesley Pendergrass and his family and gave her own birth year as 1780. Her parents’ marriage had to have occurred significantly before 1781 to allow for the birth of her older brother James. In the 1880 census, Barsheba’s known sister Candis was living in Wesley’s household and was designated as his *aunt*.

1.1.1.3. EDWARD PENDERGRASS [**12-F**]was born about 1780 in Orange or Chatham County, North Carolina (In his affidavit for Capt Francis Jones, Edward states he was 72 years of age in August 1851, so born about 1780. Mary stated that her firstborn was named James, not Edward and that Barsheba was born next after James.). He died in 1860 in Orange County, and married Mary “Polly” White there on 29 August 1806. (William Pendergrass, bondsman). According to three different census records Polly was born about 1795 in North Carolina, only 10 or 11 at her marriage, but in the 1870 census, living with daughter Jane and sister-in-law Candis, her birth year was given as 1776.

1.1.1.4. JOHN PENDERGRASS JR [**12-E**] born about 1783 in North Carolina, may or may not have married. On 1 March 1845, and again in 1852, he made affidavits in support of revolutionary benefits for adult children of Jesse Rigsby and Elizabeth Pickett, stating that he had known them since childhood, attended their wedding, and knew that Jesse Rigsby had been wounded in the war by the Tories. He signed for himself as JPendergrass and in 1849 stated that he was 70 years old, making him *born in 1779*. Since it is known for certain that he was the son of “Chatham” John, Sr, and younger than elder siblings James, Barsheba, and Edward, all proven children of Mary Rigsby, and since his mother Mary was living with him in 1850 (Chatham County census) it is clear that his parents’ marriage took place well before the 1781 date on which Mary finally settled after several attempts. In 1855, he appeared in court in Chatham County to sign an affidavit supporting the application for revolutionary benefits for adult children of Bias Rogers and often witnessed deeds and wills for the family. No marriage bond, census or other record indicating a wife for him has been located, and although he has been credited with children in other works, they cannot be verified, and some are easily placed as children of other parents. He has been said in other works to have had children, (A)Robert of Feliciana Parish, Louisiana b 1791 when John Jr would have been 8 years old, (B) a John born 1784 when John Jr was 1 year old, (C) an unnamed daughter born 1797 who “married” Coley Dollar, (D) son Manley P Pendergrass born about 1800, (E) Anthony born 1807[?] and (F)William Pleasant born 1811.

A. No such Robert born 1791 has been located in any North Carolina record, nor could he have been the son of John Jr born 1779-83.

B. Although there were several John Pendergrasses born sometime around 1784, John Jr, born 1779-83 could not have fathered one.

C. This unnamed daughter is a fictional person created *only* because in 1850, John Jr’s household contained his sister Candis *Pendergrass*, mother Mary/Molly [Rigsby], and a hired hand named Coley Dollar, aged 21. There was no female in the household married to Coley Dollar, nor any record of such a marriage. This error is based solely on an unfortunate tendency in other works to create a hypothetical marriage for anyone who had even the slightest interaction with any Pendergrass family.

D. Manley P Pendergrass has been placed as a son of “Chatham” John Jr in other works, based exclusively on proximity. Of all the children assigned to him elsewhere, this Manley P seems the likeliest to have been his actual son, though there is nothing in records to link them. This Manley P married Martha W Pearsey and died in 1846. Another Manley P, also born about 1801 in the same area, was the apparent son of John Jr’s first cousin John who married Rebecca Fann and the two are easily confused, but they were not the same person. The other Manley P married Mary Tidwell in Tennessee in 1847 and had two sons with her before dying in 1849. [*see below*]

E. No trace of anyone named Anthony Pendergrass has been found in North Carolina in that time frame and of the children elsewhere attributed to him, Levi was the apparent youngest son of Edward and Polly[_{Sr}], and Cornelia, Mary, William and Charles Haywood were actually all children of John Jr’s nieces, Polly C, and Jane, living with Edward Pendergrass and his wife Mary “Polly” White in the 1850 census and some of them with their eldest sister, aunt, or mother Polly C Pendergrass in 1860.The author who created him gave no source for Anthony’s existence. However, the marriage record of Jane’s apparent son Charles Haywood Pendergrass lists his still living parents as Jane Pendergrass and Anthony ***Pelletier***) [*Credit to Mary Fern Souder for this enlightening find*] In 1880, a Tony Pendergrass born 1876 was living in the home of Jane and her nieces, listed as her nephew, which may have contributed to the error. It is not known how many other Pendergrass children in that family, if any, were fathered by Anthony Pelletier (who legally married a Lucinda King on 2 December 1845.)

F. No trace in any North Carolina record has been found of a William Pleasant Pendergrass born 1811 and a son of John Jr, though there were other William Pendergrasses born in the area. There was a William Pleasant Pendergrass, son of Joel W Pendergrass of the completely unrelated Spencer Pendergrass line who later lived in Tennessee and may have been the cause of the confusion, since Manley P, son of John Jr’s cousin John (apparent son of William Jr) also moved to Tennessee.

1.1.1.5. THOMAS PENDERGRASS was born about 1785 (possibly as late as 1800) in North Carolina. He married Nancy [Pickett?], who was born about 1804 in North Carolina and they appeared in the 1840, 1850 and 1860 census records with their family in the Chapel Hill area.

1.1.1.6. JEMIMA PENDERGRASS was born 1797 in Chatham County, mentioned in her father’s pension application as deafmute, little else of record has been found about her. Either she or her sister Bathsheba gave birth out of wedlock to “Til-da”, born 1818 and mentioned as a granddaughter of “Chatham” John, living with his family when he applied for his pension. [Ma]tilda has not been located in other records.

1.1.1.7. AUGUSTINE BEN “GUS” PENDERGRASS [*tentative*] was born about 1798 somewhere in North Carolina and married Isabella “Polly” Clementine Smith on 4 November 1855 in Coffee County, Much younger than he by 24 years, Polly was born about 1822 in Tennessee. Since age 57 is unusually late for Gus’s first marriage, it is possible that he was married previously - unverified stories say to a Native American - but if so, his children were not with him when he married Polly. Also, in the 1850 Cannon County, Tennessee, census, unmarried Polly and her first five children were all listed as Smiths, living next door to an Elizabeth Smith who had other children about Polly’s age. Gus was not listed nearby, but in the 1860 census, all the children were listed as Pendergrasses and the death certificate of at least one of the children born to Polly *before* the marriage listed Gus as her father. Whatever the explanation, the family was together and all listed as Pendergrass in the 1860 and 1870 censuses but Gus was missing in 1880. It is apparently the difference in age between Gus and Polly which caused the creation of an extra, older, Gus in other works, but according to census records, they really were born decades apart. Gus is mentioned

here because other researchers have so placed him and because in 1830 he was listed in the census near Thomas and “Polly” in Pittsboro, Chatham County. It has also been suggested that he was the son of Thomas rather than of his brother, but depending on which of Thomas’ birth years is accepted, Thomas might not have been quite old enough to have fathered him.

1.1.1.8. CANDIS PENDERGRASS, born about 1800 in Orange or Chatham County, appears never to have married. In 1850 she was living with her brother John Jr and her mother Mary, and in 1870 among Pendergrasses and Rigsbys in the household of two older Pendergrass women, her sister-in-law Polly widow of her brother Edward, and their daughter Jane. In 1880 she was living with her *nephew* Wesley and his wife.

1.1.2. WILLIAM₃ PENDERGRASS JR (William Sr.,Robert,?) was born about 1750 and married an Unknown Sparrow, daughter of Matthew, sometime in the early 1770s in Orange County, North Carolina.

William Pendergrass and Unknown Sparrow had at least the following children:

1.1.2.1. SARAH “SALLY”₄ PENDERGRASS, born about 1773, according to the 1850 census, on 4 March 1797 in Orange County with Abijah Massey as bondsman, married William Oldham, son of Anne Rice. William was born about 1770 in Chatham County and died about 1844. On 2 February 1853 Sarah made an affidavit in support of revolutionary benefits for the adult children of Jesse Rigsby and Elizabeth Pickett and her age was first given as 70, then overwritten as eighty. She stated that she did not attend the wedding of Jesse and Elizabeth but heard her brother John Pendergrass and sister Nancy Pendergrass (Rigsby) discuss attending it and “waiting upon” the couple. She recalled her father William sharing his memories of Jesse having been wounded in the Revolution..

On 15 August, Sarah gave another affidavit in support of the revolutionary claims of neighbors Charles and Elizabeth King, in which she stated that she was 90 years old (very unlikely in view of other records and her testimony two years earlier) and that as a girl she was at the house of her grandfather Matthew Sparrow near the Chatham County line in Orange County on the main road from Hillsboro to Fayetteville, then called Cross Creek, when she saw Charles King march south with Allen’s company. She said that she often heard her father, William Pendergrass, also a soldier in the said war, talking with Charles King about the hardships and sufferings they endured together in the camps, and that they served as much as two or three [militia] tours together. Sarah died about 1858 in North Carolina.

1.1.2.2. JOHN PENDERGRASS, born about 1780 in North Carolina, on 3 January 1800 in Orange County, married Rebecca Fann, daughter of John Fann and Elizabeth “Betty” Dickerson. Rebecca was born about 1784, died about 1855 after they moved to Dickson County,Tennessee, where they lived near John’s brother William E and his wife Tabitha Fann.

1.1.2.3. ELIZABETH PENDERGRASS [*fictional*] was said in other works and online trees to have been born about 1781 and to have married, first, William Pickett, and then Jesse Rigsby. The first “marriage” was evidently created by another author *only* because William Pendergrass Sr and wife Martha “Patti” Unknown sold land to William Pickett in 1796, but there was no Pickett wife named in that deed. In 1845 and 1849 John Pendergrass Jr, son of “Chatham” John made affidavits for the revolutionary service of Jesse Risgby [shot through the torso by the Tories in 1781] and Nancy Pickett his wife/widow in which he stated that he had grown up near and knew well *both* families and had attended their wedding in 1799. It is clear from the wording that Nancy was a Pickett from birth and was not a widow of William Pickett. In fact, *some* Mrs William Pickett, per the Raleigh Register, died 11 May 1811 in Orange County, but Elizabeth Pickett (Rigsby) didn’t die until 19 April 1850.

1.1.2.4. NANCY PENDERGRASS, born about 1782 in Orange or Chatham County, died in 1860, per that year’s mortality schedule. On 4 March 1800, she married Isaiah Rigsby with her brother John as bondsman. In 1850 she was living in the lower regiment of Chatham County with her husband Isaiah, born about 1778 (son of Elizabeth), and their adult daughter Sarah and her son Lucian. In 1852, Nancy executed an affidavit for the revolutionary benefits of the surviving adult children of Jesse Rigsby and his widow Elizabeth Pickett, stating that she and her brother John had been in attendance at their wedding in 1799 and that her father shared his memories of Jesse having been wounded in the war. She stated that her eldest son was born in 1800 and that therefore the wedding of Jesse and Elizabeth had been a few years before. Isaiah died about 1860.

1.1.2.5. WILLIAM ENSLEY PENDERGRASS SR, born in North Carolina about 1785, died 28 April 1845 in Dickson County, Tennessee.. On 28 September 1805, he married Tabitha Fann, born about 1788, daughter of John Fann and Elizabeth “Betty” Dickerson in Orange County. Tabitha died about 1860 in Dickson County. In 1834, Tabitha sold her portion of her father’s estate in Grainger County, North Carolina for \$800 and in 1837 William and she (in his name) obtained land on Turnbull Creek adjacent to John Pendergrass (apparent brother of William who married apparent sister of Tabitha).

1.1.2.6. MARTHA “PATSY” PENDERGRASS, born about 1787 in North Carolina, on 24 February 1807 in Orange County, married Jesse Crows/Crouse/Cross, born about 1877.

1.1.2.7. MATTHEW PENDERGRASS [*real, but placement speculative*] was born about 1793 in North Carolina. He married Naomi Bradford on 9 February 1817 in Randolph County, North Carolina and this was the first known mention of him, with no evident connection to anyone in Orange County other than his last name and the proximity of the two counties. Naomi was also born about 1793 in North Carolina and was listed as the same age as her husband in all census records Only in the 1840 Bledsoe County, Tennessee census was there an unidentified, apparently single or widowed older male born 1771-1780 in the household, not really old enough to have been a hypothetical Matthew “Sr”. who fathered the real Matthew born 1793. The head of household was not necessarily the oldest person in the home and this man could have been an older brother, hired hand, in-law, or anyone else. Matthew has elsewhere been placed as a son of “Chatham” John (William Jr’s brother), along with an incorrect birth year of 1770, thus creating the extra Matthew “Sr” [*see discussion, supra*] but in reality there is nothing except the name and proximity to connect Matthew with *any* of the known Orange/Chatham County men who might have fathered him and whose YDNA his descendants share. Matthew is *tentatively* placed here for three reasons, none of them very compelling: he was not mentioned in Edward’s petition as one of Edward’s younger siblings, he didn’t go to South Carolina with David, and because William Jr’s father-in-law was named Matthew Sparrow. YDNA testing of a Matthew descendant through Matthew’s son John Eli [II] does show that he was part of the close-knit Orange County family, but born about 1793, he really could as easily have been a son of “Chatham” John or any of the other Pendergrass men there at the right time and age.

Matthew and Naomi and their children arrived in Tennessee between 1821 and 1828 but did not appear in the 1830 census there. In 1840 Bledsoe County, their household consisted of themselves with their consistent ages, a white male of the right age to have been the John Eli [II] born there in 1729, seven young white females and one older white male, born, not *in*

1770, but *between* 1771-1780, barely old enough to have been Matthew’s father if born in 1771 and definitely not old enough if born in 1780. It is clear that the 1771 date was chosen by another author *in order* to make this random older man, who could have been anyone - not only the head of Matthew’s household, but also to create a fictional “Matthew Sr” of whom there is no record anywhere. Online trees have recently assigned him a fictional wife, Milly Green, apparently created as the result of a misapplied Ancestry hint from a marriage record for someone else in a different state. The only provable Matthew is the one born about 1793 who married Naomi Bradford, also born about 1793.

As additional proof that there was only one Matthew, born about 1793, the Matthew listed as head of household in the 1840. 1850, 1860, and 1870 Bledsoe County census records and the 1861 Bledsoe County tax list, lived near and among Swaffords and Hales. Only in the 1840 census record is there an extra white male between 9 and 20 years older than he, and that person is gone by 1850, leaving head of household Matthew still in place among the same neighbors.

Some time between 1838 and 1850, this family was joined in Bledsoe County by John Eli Pendergrass [I] born 1800/03 (and his wife Elizabeth Unknown and their children), after whom Matthew and Naomi evidently named the John Eli Pendergrass [II] born 1829 who was killed in the civil war and named his first two children Naomi and Matthew. The family relationship between Matthew and the John Eli born 1803 is not established, but an Abijah Pendergrass, born 1793 in North Carolina, living with John Eli’s family in 1860 hints at a connection to the Abijah Massey who married Jemimah, daughter of William Sr.

1.1.3. DAVID₃ PENDERGRASS SR (William,Sr, Robert,),born in 1751 in Orange County, died about 1804 in Chester County, South Carolina. He married Susan/Susannah Unknown (not Hillsborough) in November 1777 in Hillsborough District, North Carolina. She was born about 1753 in Orange/Caswell County. (Susan, widow of David Sr, states in her pension application that she was 93 years old in 1846.). She died on or before 22 November 1847 in Chester County, South Carolina.

David Pendergrass Sr and Susan/Susannah had the following children:

1.1.3.1. WILLIAM₁ PENDERGRASS, born about 1772 in North Carolina, died about 1811 in Chester County, South Carolina, married Dorothea “Dolley” Unknown, born about 1774 in South Carolina (1850 census says 1780, 1840 says 1771-1780, 1830 says 1771-1780, 1820 says 1776-1794, 1800 says 1756-1774, but to have four children under 10 in 1800 one hopes she was a little older than 20, so age 26 in 1800 makes her born no later than *about* 1774.)

1.1.3.2. ELIZABETH PENDERGRASS [*tentative*] was born 1776-1786 in Caswell County, North Carolina, died 1838 in Chester County, South Carolina.

1.1.3.3. MARY PENDERGRASS [*tentative*], born between 1776-1786 in Caswell County, died 1839 in Chester.

1.1.3.4. HEZEKIAH PENDERGRASS, born between 1780-1790 in Caswell County, or Chester County, died in 1840 in Union County, South Carolina, married Margaret Miles, born 1790 in Macon County, in North Carolina.

1.1.3.5. MARTHA “JANE” PENDERGRASS, born about 1781 in Caswell, died 23 December 1857 in Union County, South Carolina, married John Mitchell, born 6 February 1781 in North Carolina and died 16 June 1838 in Union County.

1.1.3.6. SUSANNAH PENDERGRASS [*tentative*] , born 1785 in Orange County, died in childhood in 1795 [?]

1.1.3.7. JOHN PENDERGRASS [*tentative*] was born about 1790 in North Carolina and died in 1860 in Randolph County, Alabama, He married Margaret “Peggy” Coleman [?], who was born about 1796 in South Carolina.

1.1.3.8. JOSEPH PENDERGRASS, born 1794 in Chester County, South Carolina, died there about 1835.

1.1.3.9. CELIA PENDERGRASS [*tentative*], born about 1798 in Caswell County, or Chester County, (From 1786 list with one male over 45 and 5 females, no ages given). She died in 1850 in Sevier, Tennessee after having married William Frances Naugher, who was born about 1780 in Ireland.

1.1.3.10. PLEASANT [WILLIAM?] PENDERGRASS, born about 1801 in North Carolina, died in 1841 in Chester County, South Carolina, married Margaret “Peggy” King, born 1802, died 1841. [Note: “Pleasant” was a common first name like “Charity” or “Temperance” and should not be taken as an indication of anyone’s surname]

1.1.3.11. DAVID PENDERGRASS JR, born 20 December 1802 in South Carolina, died 2 July 1880 in Broad River, Chester County, married (1) Mary[?]Ingram by 1835 in Chester County,born 18 February 1812 in Chester, died there 12 August 1847. He married (2) Salena Unknown in 1849 in Chester,County, born there 16 July 1826 and died there on 24 September 1857. He then married (3) Rebecca Kitchens there 19 June 1858, born there 22 August 1819, died there 5 May 1898. Due to conflicting records and overlap, it is almost impossible to determine exactly which children were born to which wife. Rebecca Kitchens was the widow of Preston Worthy, and she brought with her into the household a young free black woman named Mary Ann Worthy [“Pres’s Mae Ann”] as a servant and midwife. Mary Ann had a daughter with David’s son James H Pendergrass before James H was killed in the civil war fighting for the Confederacy.*[the latter information courtesy of researcher Randy Thomason, their descendant, and then vreifed from public records. c.f. infra]*

1.1.4. JOB₃ PENDERGRASS (William,Sr, Robert,), born about 1753 (from his revolutionary pension application).in an unspecified location, died 15 April 1831 in North Carolina (from last pension payment). He married (1) Nancy Edwards, [*unverified*] and (2) Mary Unknown [Reel/Riehl?], born about 1763 in North Carolina (Birth year from pension application of Job.)

Job Pendergrass and Nancy Edwards had the following children:

1.1.4.1. CHARNAL/CORNELL₄ PENDERGRASS, born about 1778 in Orange County, North Carolina, lived in Burke County, for a while, and died 8 May 1868 in Des Moines, Boone County, Iowa. He married Rebecca Unknown in North Carolina, born there about 1788 and died in 1860 in Iowa City, Wright County, Iowa.

1.1.4.2. TITUS PENDERGRASS SR was born about 1777-1785 in North Carolina and married Sarah Stephens..

Job Pendergrass and Mary Unknown had the following children:

1.1.4.3. JESSE₄ PENDERGRASS/GRAFT, born 22 July 1790 in Orange County, (Specific date of birth is strictly hearsay from an SAR application but census does indicate about 1790), died 16 April 1863 in Dardanelle, Arkansas, married Julia Ann “Eulie” Finger, daughter of John Finger Sr, in 1815 in Burke County, North Carolina. She was born on 9 February 1795 in Fairview, North Carolina (Father’s identity established in guardian bond appointed for her as a minor orphan, father deceased, but not necessarily mother, at the time). She died on 17 February 1885 in Dardanelle, Yell County, Arkansas at age 90. Her first name has been given elsewhere as Eulalia, based on the assumption that Euly was short for that name, but her parents were German, and would have pronounced Julia as “Yuley”. There is no known record giving her name as Eulalia.

1.1.4.4. MOSES PENDERGRAFT, born about 1793 in North Carolina, died 9 November 1860 in McDonald County, Missouri. In the 1860 mortality index, this Moses had died of palsy. He married Margaret Mashburn about 1813 in Orange County, (date extrapolated from birth years of children), born 27 December 1793 in North Carolina, died 16 November 1870.

1.1.4.5. THOMAS PENDERGRAFT [*tentative*], born 20 May 1798, was not listed as a child of Job in the elusive family Bible of Dr. William Allen Pendergraft, and his proximity in Burke County may mean something else. He died on 15 June 1865 in Barry County, Missouri, married (1) Margaret Ellis about 1825, born 1802 in Orange County, died 1833 in Coffee County, Tennessee, (2) Mary Ann Mashburn in 1836 in Coffee, born in 1812 North Carolina, died 17 June 1880 Missouri.

1.1.4.6. JOHN ELI PENDERGRASS [I] [*real but speculatively placed*], born about 1800/03, married Elizabeth Unknown, is placed here very speculatively because he was a real Pendergrass man from the Orange County, North Carolina area whose true parentage is unknown. In the often quoted but never seen family Bible of Dr William Allen Pendergraft, the children of Job were listed as Charnal, Titus, Jesse, Moses, John, Christian, Henry and Mary. Since Charnal/Cornell, Titus, Jesse and Moses have been verified by living near Job and since Christian, Henry and Mary were mentioned as his children in his pension application, this author gives credence to the existence of a son John. In other works, he has been said to have died by 1820 because he was not found in census records near Job that year, but if born around 1800 he was a grown man who could have been living anywhere.(there is no record of his death.) Of the presumed sons of William Sr, “Chatham” John had John Jr who stayed very visible in North Carolina records past 1855, William Jr had a son John who married Rebecca Fann and moved to Dickson County,Tennessee, David’s son John went with him to South Carolina and married Margaret Unknown. Thomas, if a son of William Sr at all, had no known son John and was gone to Kentucky before 1830, leaving the only unexplained John who disappeared as the possible son of Job. The reader is cautioned that there is nothing to prove this relationship except the process of elimination and that there may well have been other Pendergrass men in the area equally qualified for his paternity.

John Eli has long been assumed to have been the father of the John Eli Pendergrass born in 1827/9, but in the 1850 census *that* John Eli [II] stated that he was born in Tennessee and in his sworn civil war enlistment papers, *that* John Eli [II] stated specifically that he was born in Bledsoe County, Tennessee in 1829. The only Pendergrass family in Bledsoe County in 1729 was that of Matthew Pendergrass and his wife Naomi Bradford, who had settled there between 1821 and 1828. The John Eli born 1800/3 did not arrive there with his family until after 1838. Additionally, there was a white male in Matthew’s home in 1840 of the right age to have been the younger John Eli[II], who named his first two children Naomi and Matthew. Since the older John Eli did become the second Pendergrass man to settle his family in Bledsoe County, Tennesse, it is clear that there was *some* family relationship between him and Matthew and that Matthew and wife Naomi Bradford named a son for him.

John Eli Pendergrass[I] born about 1800/3 was still in North Caroina as late as 1838 according to the listed birthplaces of his children, and has not been located in 1840, but was in Bledsoe County, Tennessee with his family by 1850. In his household in the 1860 census was Abijah Pendergrass, single or widowed, born in North Carolina in 1793, whose exact relationship to the family is unknown, as well as one year old John W, apparently the son of either daughter Milly or of Caroline, both single.

Published elsewhere and online is a family legend that the father of the John Eli who was killed in the civil war (assumed erroneously to have been the John Eli b 1800/3) was beheaded (or hanged) for his sympathies although he himself was not a soldier. Happily, though, John Eli and Elizabeth, both born in North Carolina in 1800, were alive and well in the White County, Illinois census in 1870. (As were the real parents of the John Eli born 1829, Matthew and Naomi, listed in the 1870 Bledsoe County,Tennessee census) A compendium of narratives published elsewhere told the tale that the wife of John [Eli I?] became worried when he did not return home from work at the mill, went to check on him and found him hanging from a tree. Another version says, “*John Eli Pendergrass Sr was murdered during the time of the Civil War. His death occurred circa 1863 in TN, possibly White County or Bledsoe County. He was not a soldier. He was killed by someone who opposed his son joining the Union Army*” Some online versions give John Eli [I]’s death as that of John Eli [II]’s verified date of 9 January 1863, obviously confusing the older man with his namesake (not son.) John Eli [I] consistently listed his occupation a “farmer”, but interestingly, Matthew, *real* father of John Eli [II] who died as a Union soldier, was in fact a miller, If it was he who was hanged or beheaded, his name was given wrong in the narratives, and he was murdered after 1870, long after the war was over.

1.1.4.7. CHRISTIAN PENDERGRASS, born 14 February 1801 in Orange County, North Carolina (from location of parents at the time), died 17 January 1868 in Beaver, Carroll County, Arkansas, married Martin Van Buren Bever/Beaver Sr, who was born 4 May 1800 in Rutherford County, North Carolina and died 7 October 1839 in Beaver, Arkansas.

1.1.4.8. HENRY JAMES PENDERGRASS, born 23 August 1802 in Orange County, North Carolina, died 23 June 1874 in Barry County, Missouri. He married Mary O Bever/Beaver.

1.1.4.9. MARY PENDERGRASS was born about 1806 in North Carolina. According to her father’s pension application, she was subject to “Fitts”.There is no record of her marriage, if any.

Generation 4

1.1.1.2. BARSHEBA₄PENDERGRASS(“Chatham John”₃Sr, William₂Sr, Robert₁) born about 1781, in Orange County, North Carolina and was the probable mother of Wesley Pendergrass and possibly Tilda.

Bathsheba/Barsheba Pendergrass and an unknown partner had the following child:

1.1.1.2.1. WESLEY₅ PENDERGRASS, born in 1812 in North Carolina, died there about 1887. He married Mary Marks, who was born about 1813 in Chatham County. Wesley was mentioned as a grandchild of “Chatham” John in his pension application, along with a granddaughter, Tilda. Besides John and his wife Mary [Rigsby], the household members mentioned were daughter Bathsheba 39 [b 1781], daughter Mima 23, [b 1797, deafmute], daughter Candice, 14,[b 1806], grandson Wesley, 8 [b 1812], and granddaughter Tilda age 2.[b 1818]. Wesley could have been the son of either of the older two daughters, but Bathsheba at 31 seems likelier than Jemimah at 15. Additionally, Barsheba was listed as living with Wesley and his family in the 1850 census, 70 years old and still with her maiden name, and in the 1880 census, Candice was listed as Wesley’s *aunt*. There is no record of Wesley’s paternity. In other works, he has been listed as son of James or Edward Pendergrass, both themselves sons of “Chatham” John and Mary [Rigsby], but James and Edward were not living with or near their sisters when “Chatham” John applied for his pension, so Wesley is placed here as a child of Bathsheba and an unknown father.

1.1.1.3. EDWARD₄PENDERGRASS (“Chatham John”₃Sr, William₂Sr, Robert₁) was born about 1778/80 in Orange or Chatham County, North Carolina (In his affidavit for Capt Francis Jones, as the *son* of John and Mary, Edward stated he was 72 years of age in August 1851, making him born in 1779/80, and Mary stated that her firstborn was named James, not Edward - more reason to believe that his parents’ marriage took place earlier than the date on which Mary eventually settled. [Note: *In no known record was Edward ever called “James” Edward.*]

Edward married Mary “Polly” White in Orange County on 29 August 1806 (William Pendergrass, bondsman). Online, her birthdate has been given without source as 27 November 1795, which would have made her ten years old at the time of her marriage, and in both the 1850 and 1860 censuses, someone gave her birth year as 1795, but in the 1870 Chapel Hill census, Polly was living with their daughter Jane and her husband’s sister Candice at stated age 94 [if born 1776, married at age 30, so likelier born about 1791?] and her occupation was listed as “helpless”. These age discrepancies are yet another example of how unclear the older generation of this family was about birth and marriage dates.

In 1860 Edward gave his age as 82 [born 1778] and said that he was blind. He died in 1860 in Orange County, North Carolina after having executed a written will in 1857 which read as follows:

*“In the Name of God, Amen, I, Edward Pendergrass, of the County of Orange and state of North Carolina, having in view the great uncertainty of life do make this to be the last will and testament with regard to the Small worldly possessions I shall leave behind me. To my grandson George, son of my daughter Polly, in consideration of his kindness in attending upon me in my walks, I leave two acres of land to be laid off in a square form around the home which his mother has had built upon my land the house to be in the center of the square. All the rest of my property I leave to my daughter Jane. I do this because Jane has lived with me and labored hard to support me for many years. My other children will bear witness to this and will no doubt approve of this disposition of what I shall leave. There would be very little indeed to divide out among them all and I do not doubt but that as I am in a manner obliged to make a choice among them they will all justify me in making this small provision for their sister who has given so many of the best years of her life to the support of her aged and infirm parents. In testimony whereof, I have set my hand and seal this 10th day of September 1857.”*¹²⁸

Edward marked with an X and witnesses J Pendergrass (by Brewer) and John Brewer signed two days *before*, on September 8th, 1857. No provision was made for Polly, Edward’s wife, who was still living as late as 1870, Edward apparently having trusted his children to care for her, and she could legally have had a widow’s share.[?]

Edward Pendergrass and Mary “Polly” White had the following children:

1.1.1.3.1. PETER “PLEASANT” PENDERGRASS SR, born 1811 in Orange County, North Carolina (from headstone, verified by census records, some of which more or less agree.), died 19 July 1892 (from headstone), married (1) Frances “Fanny” Coulter, daughter of Henson Coulter and Tabitha Partin, born 1810-12 in North Carolina and was mentioned in her father’s 7 June 1831 will as Fanny Pendergrass. He married (2) Dicy Maynard (Upchurch) on 1 Nov 1871 in Wake County, North Carolina. She was born on 1 July 1827 in North Carolina and died on 24 November 1907 in Morrisville, Wake County.

1.1.1.3.2. POLLY C PENDERGRASS was born about 1814 in North Carolina. She appears not to have married but to have had several children who were too young to have been her siblings living with her in later census records, one of whom, George Pendergrass, was mentioned as her son in her father’s will..*[see discussion below]*

1.1.1.3.3. JAMES PENDERGRASS was born in 1818 in Orange County, North Carolina, and died there about 1877. (Probate administration date). He married Catherine “Kitty”/”Candie” Unknown, who was born in 1820.

1.1.1.3.4. FRANCES[?] JANE PENDERGRASS, born about 1825 in North Carolina, so far as is known did not marry. The marriage record of Charles Haywood Pendergrass indicates his parents were Jane Pendergrass and Anthony Pelletier. His death certificate said father unknown and mother Francis. *[see discussion below]*

1.1.1.3.5. LEVI PENDERGRASS, born about 1830 in North Carolina, married Nancy E Brockwell 9 December 1852 in Orange County. (Bondsman: John Creel, witness: J B McDade). She was born about 1835 in North Carolina. Levi is placed here as the last child of Edward and Polly, though it is equally possible that he was the first child of their daughter Polly C.

1.1.1.4. JOHN PENDERGRASS JR (“Chatham John”₃Sr, William₂Sr, Robert₁) was born about 1783 in Chatham County, North Carolina and it is not verified whether he married or had children *[see above]*.

John Pendergrass Jr and an unknown partner *may have had* the following child:

1,1,1,4,1, MANLEY P₅PENDERGRASS, born 11 December 1800 in Chatham County, died there 16 October 1846. He married Martha W Pearsey in 1826, born about 1803 in North Carolina, died about 1880 in Henderson County, Tennessee. [Note: A portion of this Manley’s estate was administered in North Carolina. He was not the same Manley who was son of John Pendergrass and Rebecca Fann and who died in 1849 in Tennessee.)

1.1.1.5. THOMAS PENDERGRASS (“Chatham John”₃Sr, William₂Sr, Robert₁) was born about 1802 in North Carolina, and married Nancy [Pickett?], who was born about 1804 in North Carolina.

Thomas Pendergrass and Nancy Pickett had the following children:

1.1.1.5.1. ARDILLIA₄ “DILLEY” PENDERGRASS was born 1819 in Chatham County.

1.1.1.5.2. THOMAS “ALSTON”PENDERGRASS, born 19 January 1823 in Orange County, died there on 1 October 1892, married (1) Rebecca Creel there 8 February 1848. She was born about 1830 in North Carolina. He married (2) Cornelia Andrews there 20 June 1857, born about 1836 in North Carolina, and (3) Sinai Meacham on 20 March 1883, born 1833.

1.1.1.5.3. ELI/ILAI PENDERGRASS, born about 1828 in North Carolina, met (1) Martha Durham, born 16 August 1819 in North Carolina and (2)Bethia Clements on 21 February 1848 in Orange County, born about 1830 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.5.4. BETHIA PENDERGRASS was born about 1828 in North Carolina and married Jason Durham 7 October 1869 in Alamance. He was born 1811 in North Carolina and died before 1880.

1.1.1.5.5. SARAH/SALLY PENDERGRASS, born 1829, married a Scoggins[?].

1.1.1.5.6. JANE PENDERGRASS was born about 1832 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.5.7. NANCY PENDERGRASS was born about 1834 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.5.8. WILLIAM H PENDERGRASS, born October 1840 in North Carolina, married Edith “Edy” Fowler on 26 April 1866 in Orange County. She was born in June or December1847 and died 29 May 1905 in Wake County..

1.1.1.5.9. CHARLES PENDERGRASS was born 1845 in North Carolina..
1.1.1.5.10.MARTHA PENDERGRASS was born 1846.
1.1.1.5.11.DUDLEY PENDERGRASS was born 1849 and married his first cousin once removed, Martha A Pendergrass, daughter of Peter Pleasant Pendergrass, Sr and Fannie Coulter. on Christmas Day 1870. She was born about 1852 in Orange County, North Carolina.

1.1.1.6. JEMIMA₄ PENDERGRASS (“Chatham”John3Sr,William2Sr,Robert?1), born about 1797 in Chatham County, in her father’s pension record was listed as deafmute. The application also mentioned grandchildren Wesley (apparent son of Jemimah’s sister Barsheba) and Tilda, placed here as Jemimah’s daughter solely due to their respective ages.[*see discussion below*]
Jemima Pendergrass or her sister Barsheba apparently had the following daughter:
1.1.1.6.1. MATILDA₃ PENDERGRASS was born about 1818 in Chatham County, North Carolina and nothing else has been found about her.

1.1.1.7. AUGUSTINE “GUS” BEN PENDERGRASS [*tentative*](“Chatham”John₃,William₂Sr,Robert₁?), born about 1798 in North Carolina,, married Isabella “Polly” Clementine Smith 4 November 1855 in Coffee County, Tennessee, born about 1822 in Tennessee. The first six children appear to have been born before their marriage but they later used his name, lived in his household and at least one death certificate of a child born before the marriage [Martha] listed mother’s maiden name as Smith and father as Gus Pendergrass. Gus is placed here because he is too old to have been the son of the Matthew born 1793 but was associated with this family and his birth year fits neatly between those of “Chatham” John’s known children. Also, he was listed near Polly and Thomas in the 1830 Pittsboro, Chatham County, census, but his parentage is *unverified*.

Augustine Ben Pendergrass and Polly Clementine Smith had the following children:
1.1.1.7.1 POLLY C₂ PENDERGRASS/SMITH, born 14 February in Tennessee, died in 14 September 1893 in Coffee.
1.1.1.7.2. BENNETT PENDERGRASS/SMITH, born 1845 in Tennessee,died May 1864 in Viirginia[?].
1.1.1.7.3. MATTHEW R PENDERGRASS/SMITH, born about 1846 in Tennessee, on 22 June 1881 in Coffee County married Mary Ann Biddle Plunkett, who was born about 1851.
1.1.1.7.4. CYNTHIA G PENDERGRASS/SMITH was born in 1848 in Tennessee.
1.1.1.7.5. MARTHA EVALINE PENDERGRASS, born March 1850 in Tennessee, died 27 February 1929 in Coffee County. Although born before their official marriage, her death certificate listed mother as Smith and father as Gus Pendergrass. Martha married Steven R Tucker 15 January 1873 in Grundy, born in Tennessee 1853, died in Coffee County 6 November 1936.
1.1.1.7.6. SALLY PENDERGRASS, born about 1852 in Tennessee, married George Washington Hethcoatt, who was born 5 February 1852 in Tennessee and died 6 July 1920..
1.1.1.7.7. THOMAS BASCOM PENDERGRASS, born about 1856 in Tennessee, married (1) Nancy Carolina Gold on 4 August in Jackson County, Alabama, and (2) Katie Young on 5 April 1891, born in Alabama in February 1872.
1.1.1.7.8. SUSAN R PENDERGRASS was born about 1858 in Tennessee.
1.1.1.7.9. WILLIAM J HENSLEY “HENCE” PENDERGRASS, born June 1862 in Tennessee, died there about 1830, killed by a train while crossing the tracks. He married (1) Lis Plunkett in 1883 and (2) Nancy Hopkins on 25 June 1900 in Franklin, Tennessee where she was born about 1884.
1.1.1.7.10.BETSEY PENDERGRAS was born about 1861 in Tennessee.
1.1.1.7.11 JAMES PENDERGRASS was born abour 1866 in Tennessee.
1.1.1.7.12.HENRY PENDERGRASS was born about 1868 in Tennessee..
1.1.1.7.13.JESSE “GREEN” PENDERGRASS, born 1872, died 21 November in Jackson County, Alabama. On 5 October 1890, he married Sarah “Emma” Gold, daughter of Bettie, born April 1875 Alabama, died 30 November 1944 in Gadsden.

1.1.2.1. SARAH “SALLY”₄ PENDERGRASS, born about 1773 in North Carolina, though she also stated in 1855 in an affidavit that she was 90, so born about 1765. She died about 1858 after marrying William Oldham, son of Anne Rice, on 4 March 1797 in Orange County (bondsman Abijah Massey, Witness M Hart). William was born about 1770 in Chatham County and died there about 1844. Although they likely had more children, only one has been confirmed;
William Oldham and Sarah Pendergrass had at least the following child:
1.1.2.1.1. “YOUNG”₅ OLDHAM was born 28 November 1807 in North Carolina and died 5 February 1892. He married Martha “Patz” Cole on 19 April 1853 in Chatham. She was born in 1823 and died 3 March 1897 in Chatham County.

1.1.2.2.JOHN₄ PENDERGRASS (William,Jr, William,Sr, Robert?), born about 1780 in Orange County, married Rebecca Fann, daughter of John Fann and Elizabeth “Betty” Dickerson, there 3 January 1800 in Orange County, born about 1784 in North Carolina and died about 1855 in Dickson County, Tennessee.
John Pendergrass and Rebecca Fann had the following children:
1.1.2.2.1. MANLEY P₂ PENDERGRASS, born 1800 in Chatham County, or Tennessee, died in 1849, married Mary Tidwell on 1 February 1847 in Dickson County, born in Tennessee in 1827 and died there in about 1855. This Manley P is easily confused with the Manley P Pendergrass, born about 1801 who married Martha W Pearsey and whose estate was administered in 1846 in Chatham County. but this Tennessee Manley P’s estate was administered in 1849 after he married in 1847 and had two sons before his death. [*see other Manley P, above*]
1.1.2.2.2. ELIZABETH PENDERGRASS was born about 1803 and married Thomas[?] Sears before 1826. He was born about 1799 in Georgia and died before 1850.
1.1.2.2.3. WILLIAM ENSLEY PENDERGRASS, born 15 May 1804 in Orange County, died 22 August 1852 in Dickson County, Tennessee, married Priscilla “Rilla” Holt, born 10 June 1805 in South Carolina, died 24 July 1862 in Dickson.
1.1.2.2.4. MARTHA PENDERGRASS was born about 1810.
1.1.2.2.5. ELIJAH F PENDERGRASS, born about 1812, died 16 May 1909 in Wright County, Missouri. He married Hannah Sears, born 1825 in Tennessee, on 14 September 1838 in Dickson County.
1.1.2.2.6. JOHN RUFUS PENDERGRASS, born 1816 North Carolina,died after 1880, married Rebecca Unknown.

1.1.2.2.7. SMITH PENDERGRASS was born about 1829.
1.1.2.2.8. REBECCA PENDERGRASS [*Tentative*]
1.1.2.2.9 LUCRETIA PENDERGRASS[*Tentative*]

1.1.2.4. NANCY₂ PENDERGRASS (William,Jr, William,Sr, Robert ?, born about 1778 in Orange or Chatham County, died in 1860, per that year’s mortality schedule, on 4 March 1800, married Isaiah Rigsby with her brother John as bondsman. In 1850 she was living in the lower regiment of Chatham County with husband Isaiah and their adult daughter Sarah and her son Lucian.
Isaiah Rigsby and Nancy Pendergrass had at least the following children:
1.1.2.4.1. SON₃ RIGSBY born about 1800, per Nancy’s 1852 affidavit for Jesse Rigsby.
1.1.3.4.2. MIRANDA S RIGSBY, born about 1801 in Chapel Hill, Orange County
1.1.2.4.3. SARAH RIGSBY was born about 1808 and appears not to have married but had son Lucian.

1.1.2.5. WILLIAM ENSLEY PENDERGRASS (William,Jr, Willam,Sr, Robert,?) born about 1785 in Orange County, died 28 April 1845 in Dickson County, Tennessee, on 28 September 1805 he married Tabitha Fann, daughter of John Fann and Elizabeth “Betty” Dickerson, sister of his brother John’s wife.
William Ensley and Tabitha Fann had the following children:
1.1.2.5.1. MARTHA “PATSY”₂ PENDERGRASS, born 1814 in Orange County, died after June 1880 in Hickman County, Tennessee. On 17 November 1830, she married John Underhill, born 1812 in Jefferson County, died 1852 in Hickman.
1.1.2.5.2. JOHN R [Anderson?]PENDERGRASS, born 2 November 1816, died 15 April 1871 Crawford, Arkansas.
1.1.2.5.3. REBECCA PENDERGRASS was born 1820.
1.1.2.5.4. LUCRETIA PENDERGRASS, born 1825 married Moses Sears.
1.1.2.5.5. MANLEY J PENDERGRASS was born about 1827.
1.1.2.5.6. SMITH PENDERGRASS was born about 1829.[apparently the second “Smith” Pendergrass in the family.]

1.1.2.7. MATTHEW₄ PENDERGRASS(William,Jr, Willam,Sr, Robert,?)[*tentative placement*] was born about 1793 in North Carolina and married Naomi Bradford on 9 February 1817 in Randolph, County. [*see above*] Using the consistent birth year for Matthew of about 1793 he slots nicely into the children of William Junior, whose father-in-law was named Matthew, and almost equally well as “Chatham” John’s son, but other than proximity to the Orange/Chatham group, there is no evidence of his parentage. In the 1850 census Matthew’s occupation was listed as “miller”.
Matthew Pendergrass and Naomi Bradford had the following children:
1.1.2.7.1. JEMIMA₃ PENDERGRASS, born about 1821 in North Carolina, married James Greenfield[?] Glass on 6 August 1860 in Dickson County, Tennessee (license issued, but no minister’s return).
1.1.2.7.2. JANE PENDERGRASS was born about 1828 in Tennessee.
1.1.2.7.3. JOHN ELI/ELEY PENDERGRASS SR/[II], born 5 March 1829 in Bledsoe County, Tennessee, died in January 1863 as a result of a cannonball wound to his leg while he was holding a horse for a fellow cavalryman at the Battle of Stone’s Creek. On 18 February 1847, in White County, Tennessee, he married Martha Lee Gregory, born 20 October 1828 in Bledsoe County and died 7 October 1913 in Hurlery, Missouri, having taken the children there near her family after his death. According to a family legend [only] his father was killed by someone who objected to his son’s having joined the Union Army, but both his real father Matthew, and the John Eli born 1803 previously assumed to have been his father, were alive in 1870.
1.1.2.7.4. MELVINA PENDERGRASS, born about 1833 in Tennessee, died 9 March 1911 in Bledsoe, married Robert B Allison there in August 1856. He was born 1822 in Roane County and died 17 September 1879 in Bledsoe County.
1.1.2.7.5. NAOMI PENDERGRASS was born about 1840 in Tennessee.
1.1.2.7.6. CATHERINE PENDERGRASS was born about 1845 in Tennessee.

1.1.3.1. WILLIAM L₄ PENDERGRASS (David,Sr, William,Sr, Robert,), born about 1774 in North Carolina, died about 1811 in Chester County, South Carolina. He married Dorothea “Dolley” Unknown, who was born about 1776 in South Carolina. Census records give her birth as 1780, and earlier, but to have had four children by 1800, one hopes she was born sooner. After William’s death, Dolly and some of the children relocated to Georgia, where she died in August 1850..
William Pendergrass and Dorothea “Dolley” had the following children:
1.1.3.1.1. ROBERT₃ PENDERGRASS SR [*tentative*], born 1791 in South Carolina, married Susannah [Anderson?] There is no verification of this Robert’s paternity, but he was born in South Carolina in the Chester County area, so he was part of this family, either as one of William’s elder children, or one of David’s younger ones.
1.1.3.1.2. WILLIAM C PENDERGRASS was born about 1793 in North or South Carolina and married Lucinda Graves on 29 Jun 1839 in Morgan County, Georgia. She was born 1807 in Virginia.
1.1.3.1.3. FRANCES PENDERGRASS, born 1799 in Chester County, married John Dyer 1817 in Greene County.
1.1.3.1.4. SARAH PENDERGRASS, born about 1803, married James Arkwright 1823 in Greene County, Georgia.
1.1.3.1.5. WADE H PENDERGRASS was born about 1805 and never married.
1.1.3.1.6. JESSE PENDERGRASS, born 1807 in South Carolina, married Mary “Polly” Devaney on 5 September 1830 in Greene County, Georgia. She was born about 1802 in South Carolina.
1.1.3.1.7. CELIA ANN PENDERGRASS, born 18 June 1809 in Chester,died 25 April 1881 Georgia, on 15 April 1824 in Georgia, married Aldridge Jackson, born17 February 1799 North Carolina, died 31 March 1887 Hot Springs, Arkansas.

1.1.3.4. HEZEKIAH₄ PENDERGRASS (David,Sr,William,Sr,Robert,?)was born between 1781-1790 in Caswell County, North Carolina or Chester County, South Carolina and died 1840 in Union County South Carolina. His wife’s identity is unknown.
Hezekiah Pendergrass and an unknown wife or partner had the following child:
1.1.3.4.1. MILES HEZEKIAH₃ PENDERGRASS was born about 1806 in South Carolina, died 29 September 18C73 in Franklin, Macon County, North Carolina, married Mary “Polly” Lowry, born 1815, on 18 November 1832 in Macon County.
1.1.2.4.2. REBECCA PENDERGRASS [*Tentative*], born 1813, died in infancy 1815.

- 1.1.2.4.3. JOHN CHARLES PENDERGRASS [*Tentative*], born 2 November 1816 in North Carolina, died 15 April 1871 in Natural Dam, Crawford County, Arkansas.
- 1.1.2.4.4. MANDY PENDRGRASS [*Tentative*], born 1817, died in 1870.
- 1.1.2.4.5. JAMES PENDERGRASS [*Tentative*], born 1819 in Macon County, North Carolina, died there.
- 1.1.2.4.6. ELIJAH PENDERGRASS[*Tentative*], born 1822 in Macon County, North Carolina, died 25 March 1908.

1.1.3.5. MARTHA “JANE” PENDERGRASS (David₃,Sr,William₂,Sr,Robert₁?),born about 1781 in Caswell County, North Carolina, died 23 December 1857 in Union County, South Carolina. She married John Mitchell, who was born 6 February 1781 in North Carolina and 16 June 1838 in Union County, South Carolina.

John Mitchell and Jane Pendergrass had at least the following children:

- 1.1.3.5.1. ELI/ELIAS₂ MITCHELL, born 10 August 1808 in Union County, South Carolina, died 18 January 1880 in Limestone County, Alabama. He married Sophia Kirby, born 1816 in South Carolina.
- 1.1.3.5.2. HENRY HARRISON MITCHELL, born 18 January 1814, died 5 January 1880.
- 1.1.4.5.3. JOHN GLOVER MITCHELL was born 19 July 1821 in Union County, South Carolina and died 15 March 1898 in Spring Garden, Cherokee County, Alabama.

1.1.3.6. JOHN₄ PENDERGRASS [*tentative*] (David₃,Sr,William₂,Sr, Robert₁),born about 1790 in North Carolina, died in 1860 in Randolph County, Alabama. He married Margaret Unknown, who was born about 1796 in South Carolina.

John Pendergrass and Margaret had the following children:

- 1.1.3.6.1. MARTHA₂ PENDERGRASS[*unverified*] was born about 1822.
- 1.1.3.6.2. JANE “JENNIE”₃ PENDERGRASS, born about 1825 in South Carolina, died 18 November 1918 in Anniston, Alabama. There is no record of a marriage for her or her sister Sallie and in their 80s, the two were sharing a home in 1910.
- 1.1.3,6.3, SARAH “SALLIE” PENDERGRASS was born about 1826 and did not marry.
- 1.1.3.6.4. DAVID JAMES PENDERGRASS, born 1826 in South Carolina, married Elvira C “Elvry” Elder 26 February 1850 in Chambers, Alabama, born about 1835 in Georgia.
- 1.1.3.6.5. ENSLEY PENDERGRASS was born 1829 and died about 1912.
- 1.1.3.6.6. JOHN PENDERGRASS was born about 1832 in South Carolina.
- 1.1.3.6.7. JOSEPH G PENDERGRASS was born about 1836 in South Carolina.
- 1.1.3.6.8. MARGARET A“PEGGY”PENDERGRASS was born about 1837 in South Carolina.
- 1.1.3.6.9. PASCHAL/RUSSELL/ROBERT PENDERGRASS was born about 1839 in South Carolina. He married Sarah Ann Simons, born 1 January 1837 in Georgia, died 5 December 1897 in Oakley, Cassia County, Idaho. In his first census record, he was called Paschal, but not in any other known record. [There was a Paschal family in the area]

1.1.3.9. CELIA₄ PENDERGRASS [*tentative*] (David₃,Sr, William₂,Sr, Robert₁), born about 1798 in Caswell County, North Carolina or Chester County South Carolina (from 1786 list with one male HOH over 45 and 5 females, no ages given), died in 1850 in Sevier, Tennessee. She married William Francis Naugher, who was born about 1780 in Ireland.

William Francis Naugher and Celia Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.1.3.9.1. MARGARET₂ NAUGHER was born in 1826.
- 1.1.3.9.2. WILLIAM FRANCES NAUGHER JR was born in 1827.
- 1.1.3.9.3. JANET NAUGHER was born in 1829.
- 1.1.3.9.4. REBECCA₂H NAUGHER was born in 1832.
- 1.1.3.9.5. JOSEPH NAUGHER was born in 1833.
- 1.1.3.9.6. NANCY NAUGHER was born in 1835.
- 1.1.3.9.7. DAVID NAUGHER was born in 1837.
- 1.1.3.9.8. JACKSON NAUGHER was born in 1840.

1.1.3.10. PLEASANT₄ [WILLIAM?]PENDERGRASS (David₃,Sr, William₂,Sr, Robert₁) was born about 1801 in North Carolina and died in 1841 in Chester County, South Carolina. He married Margaret “Peggy” King, born 1802, died 1841.

Pleasant Pendergrass and Margaret King had the following child:

1.1.3.10.1. JOHN₂ PENDERGRASS [*tentative*] born October 1830 in South Carolina, died 11 January 1901 in Western Division, Chickasaw, Mississippi. He married Mary Frances Shaw, born about 1831 in South Carolina, died 26 July 1886.

1.1.3.11. DAVID₄ PENDERGRASS JR (David₃,Sr, William₂,Sr, Robert₁), born 20 December 1802 in South Carolina, died 2 July 1880 in Broad River, South Carolina. He married (1) Mary[?] Ingram by 1835 in Chester County, born 18 February 1812 in Chester, died there 12 August 1847. He married (2) Salena Unknown in 1849 in Chester,County, born there on 16 July 1826, died there 24 September 1857. He then married (3) Rebecca Kitchens on 19 June 1858 in Chester County, born there 22 August 1819, died there 5 May 1898. Due to conflicting records, it is impossible to determine exactly which children were born to which wife and some overlap is possible.

David Pendergrass Jr and [Mary?] Ingram had the following children:

- 1.1.3.11.1. JAMES HUGHES₂ PENDERGRASS, born about 1836 in Chester County, died 12 May 1864, a Confederate private casualty of the battle of Spotsylvania Courthouse, Virginia. He had a child with Mary Ann Worthy, who was born about 1827 in South Carolina. Mary Ann, a free black woman and midwife, daughter of Preston and Charity Worthy, came to the household when Rebecca Kitchens, widow of Preston Worthy, married James H’s father David Jr. **[12-I]**
- 1.1.3.11.2. MARGARET ANN PENDERGRASS, born 24 June 1837 in Chester, died there 26 January 1909.
- 1.1.3.11.3. EMILY PENDERGRASS was born about 1839 in South Carolina.
- 1.1.3.11.4. FRANCES PENDERGRASS was born on 26 March1840 in Chester County, South Carolina and died there on 6 January 1923. She married Thompson Wade, who was born about 1837 in South Carolina.
- 1.1.3.11.5. WATUS B PENDERGRASS SR, born 27 May 1841 in Chester County, died 27 October 1912 in McKin-

ney, Collin County, Texas. About 1867, he married (1) Mary Belle Worthy, daughter of Preston Worthy and Rebecca Kitchens (Rebecca was also the third wife of David Pendergrass, Jr.) She was born on 17 May 1850 in South Carolina and died on 20 August 1873. He married (2) Sarah Ellen/Ella Robbins on 28 November 1878 in Chester, South Carolina. She was born about 1859 in South Carolina. He held the military rank of private.

1.1.3.11.6. WILLIAM HUGHES PENDERGRASS was born on 27 December 1842 in South Carolina and died in 1884 in Chester County. On 3 February 1872, in Winston, Mississippi, he married Mary E [Gooch?]Carter, who was born about 1852 in South Carolina. Since they were both born in South Carolina and seem to have lived there for life, it is puzzling that they married in Mississippi, but the marriage record supports it.

1.1.3.11.7. LOUISA PENDERGRASS, born about 1846 in South Carolina, married Olander Martin Wade, who was born about 1845 in South Carolina.

1.1.3.11.8. G ELIZABETH “LIZZIE” PENDERGRASS, born 12 August 1847 in Chester County, died there 11 February 1908, married an Unknown Wade.

David Pendergrass Jr and Salena had the following children:

1.1.3.11.9. LEONIDES “LEE”₂ PENDERGRASS, was born 4 September 1850 in Chester, and died 31 January 1917 in Helena, Phillips County, Arkansas, married Alice T Scaife 26 January 1875 in Arkansas.

1.1.3.11.10. MARY CORNELIA PENDERGRASS, born 16 May 1852 in Chester, died 11 September 1924 in Leeds County, (parents listed as David Pendergrass and Miss *Kitchens* (?), married William “Thompson” Wilkes in 1871. He was born in January 1852 in South Carolina.

1.1.3.11.11. MARTHA ANN PENDERGRASS, born 29 December 1853 in Chester, died 15 October 1918 in Union, South Carolina. She married a Wade.

1.1.3.11.12. SARAH L “SALLIE” PENDERGRASS, born 17 May 1855 in Chester, died 15 February 1927 in West Arkabutla Community, Tate, Mississippi. She married Henry W Carter in 1875. He was born about 1853 in South Carolina.

1.1.3.11.13. JOHN PENDERGRASS was born on 17 March 1857 in Chester County, South Carolina and died on 13 February 1888 in Wylie, Collin County, Texas. He married Ida McCallum, who was born about 1859 in South Carolina.

David Pendergrass Jr and Rebecca Kitchens had the following children:

- 1.1.3.11.14. ADDISON DAVID₂ PENDERGRASS, born 1859 in South Carolina, died 25 March 1912 in Phillips County, Arkansas, married Mary Elizabeth “Bettie” Johnson there on 26 December 1889, born in June 1870 in Arkansas.
- 1.1.3.11.15. HATTIE PENDERGRASS, born about 1859 in Chester, died there date unknown.
- 1.1.3.11.16. MINERVA “MINNIE” SELENA PENDERGRASS, born 7 October 1860 Chester, died there 27 April 1943. (Listed as white, widowed, housekeeper. Parents: David Pendergrass (born Ireland!) and Rebecca Kitchens, Informant: Mrs W S Minter). She married James Blair Carter in 1884, born in November 1859 in South Carolina.
- 1.1.3.11.17. JOSEPH JOHNSON PENDERGRASS, born 1863 in South Carolina, died 23 May 1941 in Chester.

1.1.4.1. CHARNAL/CORNELL₂ PENDERGRASS/GRAFT (Job₃,William₂,Sr, Robert₁?), born about 1778 in Orange County, North Carolina, died 8 May 1868 in Des Moines, Iowa. He married Rebecca Unknown [Carroll?] in North Carolina. She was born there about 1788 and died in 1860 in Iowa City, Wright County, Iowa.

Charnal Pendergrass and Rebecca had at least the following children:

1.1.4.1.1. JOB₂ PENDERGRAFT II was born about 1810 in Burke County, North Carolina, and died in 1878 in Page County, Iowa., married Mary Alloway in 1833 in Blount, Tennessee, born 16 June 1810 in North Carolina and died on 2 August 1876 in Clarinda, Page County, Iowa.

1.1.4.1.2. TITUS PENDERGRAFT II, born about 1818 in North Carolina, married (1) Elizabeth Alloway [said to have been sister of Mary, above] 15 November 1838 in Blount, Tennessee, and (2) Margaret Unknown born about 1832 in Ohio.

1.1.4.1.3. TOBIAS PENDERGRAFT [*unverified*] said to have been a twin of Titus, is mentioned only in family tradition and has not been found in any record.

1.1.4.1.4, ANNE “NANCY” PENDERGRAFT was born about 1823 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.1.5. SENA SOPHRONIA PENDERGRAFT, born 1827 in Buncombe County, North Carolina, died 27 December 1886 in Pleasant Grove Township, Iowa. She married Squire T Syrus “STS” Houston, son of a Houston and Mary Carter Custer, on 23 August 1846 in Des Moines. He was born on 20 May 1826 in Kentucky and died on 24 October1888 in Iowa.

1.1.4.1.6. HANNAH PENDERGRAFT, born about 1828 married Lewis Collins[?]

1.1.4.2. TITUS₄ PENDERGRASS SR (Job₃,William₂,Sr?,Robert₁), born 1782/5 in North Carolina, by 1809 had married Sarah Stephens, eldest daughter of John. All children except one [?] were born in Blount County, Alabama, dates approximate..

Titus Pendergrass Senior and Sarah Stephens had at least the following children:

- 1.1.4.2.1. MARTHA₂ PENDERGRAFT born about 1810
- 1.1.4.2.2. JOHN STEPHENS PENDERGRAFT, born 17 March 1812 [Anderson County, Alabama?], died 23 August 1895 in Missouri, married Jane Unknown, born 21 March 1818 in Tennessee, died 23 February 1884, Dallas County, Missouri.
- 1.1.4.2.3. ANN “NANCY” PENDERGRAFT born about 1814
- 1.1.4.2.4. LEMUEL GUY PENDERGRAFT born about 1822.
- 1.1.4.2.5. JESSE W[ILSON?] PENDERGRAFT born 1824, died 1901 in Missouri, married Ann Eliza Shepherd..
- 1.1.4.2.6. TITUS PENDERGRAFT JR born about 1825, married Hannah Wilson..[not same as first cousinTitus II]
- 1.1.4.2.7. CALEB MURPHY PENDERGRAFT born July 1826, died 1910 in Arkansas..
- 1.1.4.2.8. SARAH PENDERGRAFT born about 1829[?] in Blount County, Arkansas.

1.1.4.3. JESSE₄[REEL?] PENDERGRASS (Job₃,William₂,Sr?, Robert₁?), born 22 July1790 in Orange County, North Carolina. (Specific date of birth is strictly hearsay from an SAR application but census does indicate about 1790), died 16 April 1863 in Dardanelle, Arkansas (Specific death date is also hearsay from an SAR application) He married Julia Ann “Eulie” Finger, daughter of John Finger Sr, in 1815 in Burke County, North Carolina, born 9 February 1795 in Orange County.(Father’s identity established in guardian bond appointed for her as a minor orphan. (Father deceased, not necessarily mother). She died on 17

February 1885 in Dardanelle, Yell County, Arkansas (Age: 90).

Jesse Pendergrass and Julia Ann “Eulie” Finger had the following children:

1.1.4.3.1. JOHN F[INGER?]₅ PENDERGRASS (Reverend), born 15 May 1818 in North Carolina, died 9 July 1883 in Old Fort, McDowell County, North Carolina. He married Lois Elmyra Reel, who was born on 27 October 1823 in Marion, McDowell County and died on 19 July 1883 in Old Fort, McDowell County.

1.1.4.3.2. GEORGE WASHINGTON PENDERGRASS, born 22 September 1819 in Burke County, North Carolina, died 16 March 1891 in Salem, Dent County, Missouri. He married Sarah Adaline Carter on 15 October 1846 in Rabun, Georgia. She was born there on 20 September 1827, and died on 24 April 1905 in Little Rock, Pulaski County, Arkansas.

1.1.4.3.3. JESSE PENDERGRASS JR, born 1822 in North Carolina, married (1) Martha Hill 3 August 1844 in Macon County, born about 1833. He married (2) Jane Moulder on 28 July 1867 in Yell County, Arkansas. She was born about 1835.

1.1.4.3.4. ROBERT J[OBE?] PENDERGRASS, born 24 August 1827 in Burke County, died 24 August 1883 in Yell County, Arkansas, married (1) Ivy Melvina Collins 21 April 1867 in Yell County, born about 1850 in Arkansas. He married (2) Agnes Emeline Pogue on 1 October 1876, born 5 September 1856 in Georgia, died 2 January 1938 in Polk County, Arkansas.

1.1.4.3.5. CAROLINE PENDERGRASS was born about 1834 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.3.6. THOMAS JEFFERSON PENDERGRASS was born in 1836 in North Carolina. On 23 February 1859, in Yell County, Arkansas, he married Rebecca Elvira Moore, who was born about 1840 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.3.7. JAMES PENDERGRASS was born about 1838 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.3.8. HARRIET ADELINE PENDERGRASS, born 8 April 1840 in North Carolina, died 21 February 1938, married Robert Anderson Moore 17 December 1867 in Yell County, Arkansas, born 1847 North Carolina, died 9 October 1935.

1.1.4.4. MOSES₄ PENDERGRAFT (Job₃, William₂,Sr?, Robert₁?), born about 1793 in North Carolina, died of palsy 9 November 1860 in McDonald County, Missouri, married Margaret Mashburn about 1813 in North Carolina. (Date extrapolated from birth years of children). She was born on 27 December 1793 in North Carolina, and died on 16 November 1870.

Moses Pendergraft and Margaret Mashburn had the following children:

1.1.4.4.1. ALFRED D₅ PENDERGRAFT, born about 1816 in North Carolina, married Rhoda Bidy Reda Rutherford.

1.1.4.4.2. WESLEY [POWELL?] PENDERGRAFT ,born 23 February 1828 in Burke County, North Carolina, died 11 November 1893 in McDonald County, Missouri. He married (1) Ellen Margaret Rose, born 3 March 1832 in Illinois, died there 17 May 1879. Losing no time, he married (2) Susan (McDaniel), 16 years his junior, on 7 December 1879 in McDonald, Missouri. She was born in May 1844 in Missouri and died in May 1912 in Rice, Stevens County, Washington.

1.1.4.4.3. WILLIAM PENDERGRAFT was born about 1830 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.4.4. SUSANNAH PENDERGRAFT was born about 1833 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.4.5. MARTHA MATILDA PENDERGRAFT, born 17 August 1833 in Tennessee, died 18 January 1905, married James Guest, son of Moses Guest Jr and Catherine, in 1851 born on 5 March 1829 in Tennessee and died on 8 July 1913.

1.1.4.4.6. ANGELINE PENDERGRAFT was born about 1839 in Missouri.

1.1.4.5. THOMAS₄ PENDERGRAFT [*tentative*](Job₃, William₂,Sr, Robert₁?), born 20 May 1798 in North Carolina. (Thomas is not listed as a child of Job in the family Bible of Dr. William Allen Pendergraft as quoted in other works and his proximity in Burke County may mean something else.), died 15 June 1865 in Barry County, Missouri. He married (1) Margaret Ellis about 1825, born in 1802 in Orange County, North Carolina, and died in 1833 in Coffee, County,Tennessee. He married (2) Mary Ann Mashburn in 1836 in Coffee County, Tennessee. She was born in 1812 in North Carolina and died on 17 June 1880 in Missouri.

Thomas Pendergraft and Margaret Ellis had the following children:

1.1.4.5.1. EDWARD₅ PENDERGRAFT was born 1827 in Burke County, North Carolina

1.1.4.5.2. NANCY PENDERGRAFT, born 1829 in Tennessee, died in 1900 in Jackson, Ozark County, Missouri.

1.1.4.5.3. JOSEPH JAMES PENDERGRAFT was born about 1830 in North Carolina, and died after 1860.

1.1.4.5.4. CHARNAL DARNELL CALVIN PENDERGRAFT, born February 1833 in Coffee, died in 1915 in Ozark County, Missouri, married Martha Elizabeth Jones 5 October 1857 in Coffee County. She was born about 1845 in Tennessee.

Thomas Pendergraft and Mary Ann Mashburn had the following children:

1.1.4.5.5. HENRY JASPER NEWTON₅ PENDERGRAFT, born 1 January 1837 in Coffee County, died in 1903 in Ozark, Arkansas, married (1) Eliza Ann Clark on 6 March 1856 in Coffee County, born 17 February 1840 in Tennessee, and died on 22 April 1890 in Polk County, Missouri. He married (2) Lucy Nash on 14 May 1864 in Coffee County.She was born about 1847 in Tennessee and died after 1900 in Ozark County, Missouri.**[12-G]**

1.1.4.5.6. REBECCA ELIZABETH PENDERGRAFT was born 1839 in Coffee County

1.1.4.5.7. NARCISSA PENDERGRAFT was born in 1842 in Coffee County, Tennessee,

1.1.4.5.8. THOMAS PRENTISS PENDERGRAFT, born 26 January 1845 in Coffee County, Tennessee, died 8 December 1918 in Howell County, Missouri. He married Elizabeth S McCullom, who was born about 1846 in Virginia.

1.1.4.5.9. LASLEY[?] PENDERGRAFT [*female*] was born about 1851 in Coffee County.

1.1.4.5.10. JESSE W PENDERGRAFT, born March 1852 in Coffee County, died in Howell County, Missouri.

1.1.4.5.11. MARY ANN “NANCY” PENDERGRAFT was born about 1857 in Coffee County, Tennessee.

1.1.4.5.12. JAMES PENDERGRAFT was born about 1865 in Barry County, Missouri,

1.1.4.6. JOHN ELI₄ PENDERGRASS [I] (Job₃?, William₂,Sr., Robert₁?)*[real, but placement speculative]**[see above for discussion]*, born 1800/03 somewhere in North Carolina, married Elizabeth Unknown, born there at about the same time. Between 1838 and 1850, they relocated to Bledsoe County, Tennessee and by 1865, the couple was living in White County, Illinois.

John Eli Pendergrass[I] and Elizabeth Unknown had at least the following children:

1.1.4.6.1. WILLIAM “WARNEY”₅ PENDERGRASS, born August 1824 in North Carolina, died about 1902 in Bledsoe County, Tennessee, married Rebecca Simmons there in 1850. She was born there in February 1827 and died there in 1900.

1.1.4.6.2. RUSSELL PENDERGRASS, born about 1828 in North Carolina, died 1873 in Warren, Tennessee, on 12 January 1853 in Bledsoe, married (1) Fanny/Jane Ann Hankins, born 1833 in North Carolina, daughter of Stephen Gallant

Hankins and Lucy Smith, died 6 June 1851 in Blesoe, and (2) Elizabeth (Cook), born 1844 in Missouri,.

1.1.4.6.3. MILLY PENDERGRASS was born about 1829 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.6.4. MOSES PENDERGRASS was born about 1833 in North Carolina

1.1.4.6.5. JAHASEYPENDERGRASSwas born about 1835 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.6.6. EDDY PENDERGRASS was born about 1837 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.6.7. CAROLINE PENDERGRASSwas born about 1838 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.7. CHRISTIAN₄ PENDERGRASS (Job₃,William₂,Sr, Robert₁?),born 14 February 1801 in Orange County, North Carolina (from location of parents at the time), died 17 January 1868 in Beaver, Arkansas, married Martin Van Buren Beaver/Bever.

Martin Van Buren Beaver and Christian Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.4.7.1. MARY ANN₅ BEAVER, born in 1820 Burke County, North Carolina, died in 1897 in Arkansas.

1.1.4.7.2. MARTHA “PATSEY” BEAVER,born 7 July 1821 in North Carolina, died 9 March 1889. She married Harlin Martin, who was born about 1817 in North Carolina and died 30 October1896.

1.1.4.7.3. SAMUEL JOHNSON BEAVER, born 11 April 1826 North Carolina, died 1888,married Mary Unknown.

1.1.4.7.4. MILES HENRY BEAVER was born in 1827 and died in 1865.

1.1.4.7.5. WILLIAM C BEAVER was born in 1829 and died in 1864.

1.1.4.7.6. WILSON ASBURY “SQUIRE”? BEAVER,born 7 June 1831 in Macon County, North Carolina, died 13 May 1915 in Beaver, Carroll County, Arkansas..

1.1.4.7.7. JOSEPH ALLEN BEAVER was born in 1834.

1.1.4.7.8. DR MARTIN VAN BUREN BEAVER was born in 1837 and died in 1898.

1.1.4.7.9. HANNAH BEAVER was born in 1839 and died in infancy in 1840.

1.1.4.8. HENRY JAMES₅ PENDERGRASS (Job₃,William₂,Sr, Robert₁?) was born on 23 August 1802 in Orange County, North Carolina and died on 23 June 1874 in Barry County, Missouri, . He married Mary Bever/Beaver.

Henry James Pendergrass and Mary Beaver had the following children:

1.1.4.8.1. WILLIAM P₅ PENDERGRAFT, born 27 December 1827 Tennessee, died 22 December 1897 Oklahoma.

1.1.4.8.2. ELIZABETH PENDERGRAFT was born about 1835 in Tennessee.

1.1.4.8.3. CHARLOTTE E PENDERGRAFT, born 7 February 1836 Tennessee, died 29 November 1914 in Missouri, .

1.1.4.8.4. MARY A. PENDERGRASS was born about 1838 in Missouri.

1.1.4.8.5. LAFAYETTE CALVIN PENDERGRASS, born 16 November 1840 in Barry County, Missouri, died 28 August 1927 in Tahlequah, Oklahoma, on 12 July 1860 in Barry, married Spicey Elizabeth Cornelison, born 13 November 1861.

1.1.4.8.6. LOIS PENDERGRAFT born 1843 in Missouri, died on 5 September 1887.

1.1.4.8.7. HENRY THOMAS PENDERGRAFT, born February 1848 in Tennessee, died 3 May 1929 in Cassville, Barry County, Missouri, married (1) Sarah A Huff on 20 May 1865 in Barry, Missouri. She was born in January 1842 in Missouri. He married (2) Elizabeth Galyen [Gaylen?] on 6 June 1914 in Barry, Missouri, . Elizabeth was born about 1880.

1.1.4.8.8. PAUL PENDERGRAFT, born 22 October 1848 in Missouri, died 5 October 1918 in McAlester, Pittsburg County, Oklahoma. He married Martha Waldon on 10 March 1870 in Barry, Missouri. She was born about 1850 in Tennessee.

Generation 5

1.1.1.2.1. WESLEY₅ PENDERGRASS,(Barsheba₄,”Chatham”John₃,William₂,Sr, Robert₁?) born in 1812 in North Carolina, died there about 1887. He married Mary Marks, born about 1813 in Chatham County. *[see discussion above as child]* Wesley is placed here as a child of Bathsheba and an unknown father. Additionally puzzling: though Rufus and the younger children were listed in their household in census records, their relationship was not given, and when Rufus was killed in the civil war, Wesley was listed as his *uncle* on his military papers.

Wesley Pendergrass and Mary Marks had the following children:

1.1.1.2.1.1. OLIVE₆ PENDERGRASS, born 1833 in North Carolina,married Francis “Frank” Gunter, Sr, who was born about 1832 in Chatham County.

1.1.1.2.1.2. JOHN SIMS PENDERGRASS was born in August 1833 in North Carolina and married Mary “Rachael” Scoggins on 10 February 1866 in Orange County. She was born in April 1844 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.2.1.3. JOSEPH PENDERGRASS*[tentative]*, born 1835 in North Carolina, married Letitia Marks on 24 December 1860 in Chatham County. She was born about 1835 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.2.1.4. EUELL O PENDERGRAFT, born in 1837 in North Carolina, died there about 1871. He married Amanda Marks on 22 March 1859 in Chatham County. She was born about 1837.

1.1.1.2.1.5. ATLAS JAMES PENDERGRASS, born 25 November 1838 in Chatham County, died 30 November 1918 in Raleigh, married (1) Martha B Neal on 20 December 1858 in Chatham, born about 1836, died 1890 in Morganton. He married (2) Mary S Mimms on 9 October 1892 in Chatham County. She was born in April 1865 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.2.1.6. WESLEY M PENDERGRASS was born in 1841 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.2.1.7. RUFUS J PENDERGRASS *[tentative, listed in military papers as nephew of Wesley]* ,born 1843 in North Carolina, was killed 1 July 1862 at the Battle of Malvern Hill, He did not live to marry. In the 1850 census, he was listed in Wesley’s household as 7 years old, but the relationship was not given. In 1860 Chatham, he was a hired hand on a Clegg farm.

1.1.1.2.1.8. WILLIAM A PENDERGRAFT was born about 1853 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.1. PETER “PLEASANT”₅ PENDERGRASS SR (Edward₄,“Chatham John”₃,Sr, William₂ Sr, Robert₁?), born 1811 in Orange County, (from headstone, verified by census records), died 19 July 1892, married (1) Frances “Fanny” Coulter, who was born about 1802 in North Carolina, and (2) Dicy Maynard (Upchurch), daughter of John and Barbara Maynard, on 1 November 1871 in Wake County. She was born on 1 July 1827 in North Carolina and died on 24 November 1907.

Peter “Pleasant” Pendergrass Sr and Frances “Fannie” Coulter had the following children:

1.1.1.3.1.1. JAMES MONROE PENDERGRAFT was born in 1832 in North Carolina and died on 5 October 1864 in Winder Army Hospital, Richmond, Virginia. He married (1) Catherine “Kitty” Unknown and (2) Parnelia Cheek on 26 March 1855 in Orange County, North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.1.2. GEORGE E PENDERGRASS, born about 1834 in North Carolina, died there about 1898. On 11 February 1869, he married Caroline Virginia Pendergrass, daughter of Jennie Pendergrass born about 1852. It is postulated elsewhere but not confirmed that she was daughter of Hugh Eli Pendergrass and Virginia Betheah Clements. Caroline died after 1820 in Chatham County. In 1870, this couple was living with George’s brother Jesse “Nathaniel”, his wife Polly and their child.

1.1.1.3.1.3. JESSE “NATHANIEL” PENDERGRAFT , born 17 August 1836 in Orange County, died after 1900 in Wake, married (1)Mary Ann “Polly” W Gooch, born 1852, on 4 November 1869, and (2) Susan Unknown, born 1856.

1.1.1.3.1.4. WILLIAM H PENDERGRAFT, born October 1837, died after 1900 in Durham.

1.1.1.3.1.5. TABITHA PENDERGRAFT was born in October 1840 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.1.6. MARTHA ANN “NANNIE”PENDERGRAFT, born 25 December 1845 in Orange County, died 24 May 1905 in Wake. On 25 December 1870 in Orange, she married her first cousin once removed, Dudley Pendergrass, son of Thomas Pendergrass and Nancy Pickett, born 1949.

1.1.1.3.1.7. PETER PLEASANT PENDERGRAFT JR, born 1848 in North Carolina, married (1) Jane Fowler, born 1839, on 27 September 1866 in Orange County, and (2) Lilly King born March 1874 on 6 February 1900 in Wake...

Peter “Pleasant” Pendergrass Sr and Dicy Maynard (Upchurch) had the following child:

1.1.1.3.1.8. ISLEY/EASTLEY M.PENDERGRASS, born 16 November 1875 in North Carolina, died 3 July 1968 in Raleigh, Wake County. She married R E Atkins.

1.1.1.3.2. POLLY C PENDERGRASS (Edward⁴, “Chatham John”³, Sr, William², Sr, Robert¹ ?) was born about 1814/16 in Chapel Hill, Orange County. In her father Edward’s will, her son George was given two acres of land to be laid out in a square around the house she had built on Edward’s¹ land. A great deal of mystery surrounds the parentage of the children living with her and her sisters, all of whom remained single and at one time or another lived together with several children, either in Edward’s home or Polly C’s house on his land. George was the only one specifically named as her son in her father’s will, because he had taken special care to accompany Edward on his walks.

In Edward’s home in 1850 were listed himself and younger wife Polly[Sr], Polly C born 1795, Jane born 1825, Levi born 1830, Cornelia born 1837, John Sims born 1840, Charles [Haywood] born 1843, Ann born 1845 and George W born 1849. Given their respective ages, it *appears* that Levi was the last child of Edward, and that all the younger children except Charles belonged to Polly C and an unknown partner. Charles’ marriage certificate gave his parents as Jane Pendergrass and Anthony Pellen [Pelletier].but he was living with Polly C in 1860 while Jane was living with and caring for her elderly parents. In 1860, Polly C’s household had Cornelia born1838, [John] Sims born 1841, Charles [Haywood] born 1845, Ann born 1847, George born 1850, Caroline born 1851 and Mary Jane born 1857. Living next door with Nancy Smith was four month old Della Pendergrass. In 1870, Polly C’s household consisted of herself, Cornelia born 1836, Ann born 1847, Caroline born 1850, Mary [Jane] born 1856, and three new children, Edward born 1863, Ariana born 1865 and Willie born 1869. Living with the neighboring free black family of Wesley Horton were Polly C’s son George and four year old Charles Pendergrass [not Charles *Haywood* Pendergrass].

By 1880, Polly C was missing and Jane had inherited her parents’ property. Living with her were Cornelia born 1840, Ann born 1845, Mary born 1850, Arene[Ariana] born 1862, Bill[Willie] born 1869, Add born 1875, Tony born 1876 and the younger Charles born 1867 living with the family again. All household members had the surname Pendergrass, all were single, and all were listed as nieces and nephews of Jane’s. It is impossible to determine which children belonged to which of the other two women except by age and probability, so they are arbitrarily placed here as Edward, Ariana, the Charles born 1866 [who was not Charles Haywood, Jane’s son with Anthony Pelletier] and Willie/Bill as children of Cornelia, and Add[ington], and Tony as children of Ann. There are, however, other possibilities(even that Cornelia and Ann were actually Jane’s younger sisters if Polly Sr was really as young as three census records indicated). There is a surprising lack of marriage or death records to assist identification. Therefore, the grandchildren (and great grandchildren?) of Edward are placed below as best they can be.

Polly C Pendergrass [Jr] and Unknown Partner had/may have had the following children:

1.1.1.3.2.1. CORNELIA PENDERGRASS[*probable*] was born about 1838.

1.1.1.3.2.2. JOHN SIMS PENDERGRASS[*probable*] was born about 1840

1.1.1.3.2.3. ANN PENDERGRASS [*probable*]was born in 1845 (married a Castleberry?)

1.1.1.3.2.4. GEORGE W PENDERGRASS [*verified by will*], born 1849 in North Carolina, in 1876 married Martha Jane “Jennie” Inscore, daughter of James Inscore and Nancy Laycock. Jennie was born about July 1845 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.2.5. CAROLINE PENDERGRASS [*probable*] was born about 1851.

1.1.1.3.2.6. MARY JANE PENDERGRASS[*probable*] was born about 1856.

1.1.1.3.3. JAMES PENDERGRASS (Edward⁴, “Chatham John”³, Sr, William², Sr, Robert¹ ?) born about 1818 in Orange County, North Carolina, died there about 1877 (probate date). He married Katherine/Kitty/ Candi Unknown, who was born about 1820. All children were born in Orange County, North Caarolina.

James Pendergrass and Katherine Unknown had the following children:

1.1.1.3.3.1. ANNE E PENDERGRASS was born about 1840.

1.1.1.3.3.2. WASHINGTON PENDERGRASS was born about 1842.

1.1.1.3.3.3. MARTHA PENDERGRASS was born about 1845.

1.1.1.3.3.4. CATHERINE PENDERGRASS was born about 1846.

1.1.1.3.3.5. SUSAN PENDERGRASS was born about 1848.

1.1.1.3.4. JANE₅[FRANCES?]PENDERGRASS (Edward⁴, “Chatham John”³, Sr, William², Sr, Robert¹ ?), born 1825 in North Carolina, had at least one child with Anthony/Antoine/Peter Pelletier, born 15 September 1818 in Petersburg City, Virginia, died 10 June 1892 in Orange County. On 2 December 1845, Anthony married Lucinda King/Price and reared a family with her).

Jane Pendergrass and Anthony Pelletier had at least the following child:

1.1.1.3.4.1. CHARLES HAYWOOD PENDERGRASS, born April 1841 (headstone date, but census ranges from 1841-1846 and another record says May 1844) in Orange County, died in Chapel Hill 29 April 1932. He married Jemimah Amelia Brewer/Brown there on 23 April 1874. On the marriage certificate, Charles’ age was 26, son of Jane Pendergrass and Anthony Pellen[Pelletier], bondsman Nathaniel Pendergrass. The bride, Amelia Brewer, was daughter of John Brown and Patsy Brewer, born 30 June 1853, died July 1930 in Chapel Hill. On Charles’ death certificate, his mother’s name was given as Frances and father unknown. With bondsman Nathaniel, son of Frances Coulter, wife of Peter Pleasant Pendergrass, it seemed possible that he and Charles were brothers, but Peter Pleasant did not have a son Charles and the marriage record is more credible than the death certificate, leading to the conclusion that they were instead first cousins.

1.1.1.3.5. LEVI PENDERGRASS (Edward⁴, “Chatham John”³, Sr, William², Sr, Robert¹ ?), born about 1830 in North Carolina, married Nancy E Brockwell, born 1835, on 9 December 1852 in Orange County.(bond date) (Bondsman: John Creel, witness: J B McDade). Levi could have been the eldest child of Polly C or the youngest child of Edward and Polly [Sr]

Levi Pendergrass and Nancy E Brockwell had the following children:

1.1.1.3.5.1. LAURA FRANCES PENDERGRASS was born about 1858 in North Carolina and died on 25 November 1933 in Durham County. She married Edward Mack Ellis, who was born about 1855 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.5.2. ZOA IMAN PENDERGRASS was born about 1860 in North Carolina and married D Dollar, on 22 August 1879 in Orange County. He was born about 1849 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.5.3. FRED ANDERSON PENDERGRASS, born about 1870 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.5.4. ROBERT LEE PENDERGRASS, born April 1873 in North Carolina, married (1) Valle E Chappell on 18 July 1895 in Wake County, born about 1874, and (2) Sarah Thompson on 30 December 1902 in Orange County, born 1873.

1.1.1.4.1. MANLEY P PENDERGRASS (John⁴, Jr, “Chatham” John³, William², Sr, Robert¹ ?) born 11 December 1800 in Chatham County, died there 16 October 1846. He married Martha W Pearsey(?) about 1825/6 in North Carolina, She was born about 1803 in North Carolina and died about 1880 in Henderson County, Tennessee.

Manley P Pendergrass and Martha W Pearsey(?) had the following children:

1.1.1.4.1.1. CRAWFORD J. PENDERGRASS, born 19 September 1826 in Chatham County, North Carolina, died in 1883 in Carroll County, Tennessee. He married Susan E Grant, who was born about 1828 in Henderson County, Tennessee.

1.1.1.4.1.2. AUGDON QUINCY PENDERGRASS, born 19 July 1829 in Chatham County, died in 1875 in Carroll County, Tennessee, married Clarka Ann O’Brien (Grant?), born 14 February 1837 in Henderson County, died 30 October 1912.

1.1.1.4.1.3. AMANDA ELIZABETH PENDERGRASS, born 10 August 1832 in Chatham, died in 1863 inTennessee.

1.1.1.4.1.4. JOHN WESLEY PENDERGRASS, born 10 June 1839 in Chatham, died 15 June 1917 in Parkers Cross-roads, Tennessee, married (1) Elizabeth Cerena Kirby on 27 March 1872 in Carroll, Tennessee, born there 26 September 1848, died 5 February 1890 in Henderson County. He married (2) Mary Matilda Tate 25 February 1891 in Carroll County, Tennessee. She was born there 5 January 1869 and died in 1959 in Henderson County.

1.1.1.4.1.5. WILLIAM MANLEY PENDERGRASS, born 10 April 1843 in Hillsborough, Chatham County,died 12 July 1915 in Detroit, Red River County, Texas. He married Mary W Murphy on 28 January 1866 in Huntingdon, Carroll County, Tennessee. She was born in March 1848 in Clarksburg, and died on 12 March 1905 in Sevier County, Arkansas.

1.1.1.5.2. [THOMAS?] ALSTON PENDERGRASS (Thomas⁴, “Chatham” John³, William², Sr, Robert¹ ?),born about 1823 in North Carolina, died there about 1888, married (1) Rebecca Creel on 8 February 1848 in Orange County, born about 1830 in North Carolina, and (2) Cornelia Andrews on 20 June 1857 in Orange County, born about 1836 in North Carolina. He married (3) Sina Meacham on 20 March 1883 in Orange County, born about 1833.

Alston Pendergrass and Rebecca Creel had the following children:

1.1.1.5.2.1. [JOHN?] WILLIAM PENDERGRASS, born 1850 married Emma J Brockwell, daughter of Susan A Brockwell and an unknown father, on 23 February 1870 in Orange County...

1.1.1.5.2.2. CAROLINE PENDERGRASS was born 1852.

1.1.1.5.2.3. MELVINA/OLIVIA PENDERGRASS, born in 1854 in North Carolina, died 22 January 1925 in Graham Township, Alamance County, married Alvin Walbert Long 15 January 1875 in Orange County. He was born about 1843.

Alston Pendergrass and Cornelia Andrews had the following child:

1.1.1.5.2.4. DURELL PENDERGRASS, born 1856 in North Carolina, died 1 February 1919 in Durham. He married Isabella F Barton on 9 December 1894 in Orange County, North Carolina. She was born about 1858.

1.1.1.5.3. [HUGH?] ELI/ILAI PENDERGRASS (Thomas⁴, “Chatham” John³, William², Sr, Robert¹ ?), born 1828 in North Carolina, died of disease at the Louisa Courthouse in Virginia while enlisted for only a few months. He married (1) Bethia Clements, born 1830, on 21 February 1848 in Orange, and met (2) Martha Durham, born 16 August 1819, .

Eli/Ilai Pendergrass and Bethia Clements had the following children:

1.1.1.5.3.1. ANN E PENDERGRASS was born about 1848 in North Carolina..

1.1.1.5.3.2. ELIZABETH PENDERGRASS was born about 1852 in North Carolina.

Eli/Ilai Pendergrass and Martha Durham had the following child:

1.1.1.5.3.3. MARY JANE PENDERGRASS was born about 1858 in North Carolina,and married Abram Horton, who was born there about 1843 and died there in May 1910.

1.1.1.5.4. BETHIA PENDERGRASS (Thomas⁴, “Chatham” John³, William², Sr, Robert¹ ?), born 1828 in North Carolina, married Jason Durham on 7 October 1869 in Alamance County. He was born about 1811 in North Carolina and died before 1880.

Jason Durham and Bethia Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.1.5.4.1. BETTY DURHAM was born about 1853 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.5.4.2. MARY DURHAM was born about 1861 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.5.8. WILLIAM H₂ PENDERGRASS(Thomas₄ “Chatham” John₃, William₂ Sr, Robert₁ ?) was born in October 1804 in North Carolina and married Edith “Edy” Fowler on 26 April 1866 in Orange County. She was born in June 1847 n North Carolina.

William H Pendergrass and Edith Fowler had the following children:

1.1.1.5.8.1. MAMIE₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1866 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.5.8.2. MARY JANE₆ PENDERGRASS was born1867 in North Carolina..

1.1.1.5.8.3. JOHN O₆ PENDERGRASS was born 1869 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.5.8.4. BERT₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1871 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.5.8.5. BARRY?₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1874 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.5.8.6. LULA₆ PENDERGRASS was born 20 August 1882 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.5.11. DUDLEY₅ PENDERGRASS (Thomas₄ “Chatham” John₃, William₂ Sr, Robert₁ ?), born 1849 in North Carolina, married first cousin once removed Martha Ann Pendergrass, daughter of Peter “Pleasant” Pendergrass Sr and Frances “Fanny” Coulter 25 December 1870 in Orange County, born there about 1852. The children are listed here under their father’s number.

Dudley Pendergrass and Martha Ann Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.1.5.11.1. ADOLPHUS₆ PENDERGRASS was born April 1872 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.5.11.2. NANCY J₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1874 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.5.11.3. THOMAS F₆ PENDERGRASS, born 18 September 1876 in Orange County, died 30 January 1940 in Durham. He married Hattie B Wills there on 13 September 1905. She was born about 1886 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.7.3. MATTHEW R₅ PENDERGRASS(AugustineBen₄,”Chatham”John₃ Sr, William₂ Sr, Robert₁ ?), born about 1846 in Tennessee, married Mary Ann Biddle/Plunkett on 23 June 1881 in Coffee County, Tennessee. She was born about 1851.

Matthew R Pendergrass and Mary Ann Biddle had at least the following child:

1.1.1.7.3.1. JOHN WESLEY₆ PENDERGRASS born 30 October 1882, died 19 November 1951 in Tullahoma.

1.1.1.7.5. MARTHA EVALINE₅ PENDERGRASS (AugustineBen₄,”Chatham”John₃ Sr, William₂ Sr, Robert₁ ?) born March 1850 in Tennessee, died 27 February 1929 in Coffee County. Although born before their official marriage, her death certificate listed her father as Gus Pendergrass and her mother’s maiden name as Smith) On 15 January 1873 in Grundy, Tennessee, she married Steven R Tucker, born 1853, died 6 November 1936 in Coffee County. All children were born and died in Tennessee.

Steven R Tucker and Martha Evaline Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.1.7.5.1. JOHN WILLIAM₆ TUCKER, born about 1874, died 12 June 1937 in Decherd, Franklin County. He married Lillie S Williams, who was born about 1880 in Tennessee.

1.1.1.7.5.2. SARAH BELL₆ TUCKER, born October 1881,died in 1910, married a Dudley.

1.1.1.7.5.3. HENRY LEE₆ TUCKER, born 27 August 1885, died 25 September 1938.

1.1.1.7.5.4. MYRTLE ELIZABETH “LIZZIE”₆ TUCKER born 6 March 1889 in Coffee, died 21 June 1947.

1.1.1.7.9. WILLIAM J₅ HENSLEY “HENCE”₅ PENDERGRASS (AugustineBen₄,”Chatham”John₃, William₂ Sr,Robert₁ ?) born June 1862 in Tennessee, died about 1930 in Tennessee (killed by a train while crossing the track). He married (1)Lis Plunkett around 1883, and (2) Nancy Hopkins on 25 June 1900 in Franklin County, Tennessee. She was born about 1884 in Tennessee.

William J H Pendergrass and Lis Plunkett had the following children:

1.1.1.7.9.1. JESSE GREEN₆ PENDERGRASS, born 24 January 1880 died 23 October 1954 in Winchester.

1.1.1.7.9.2. MARAH [MARIAH?]₆ PENDERGRASS was born December 1886 in Tennessee.

1.1.1.7.9.3. MATTHEW₆ PENDERGRASS was born October 1894 in Tennessee

1.1.1.7.9.4. JAMES₆ PENDERGRASS was born August 1895 in Tennessee

William J H Pendergrass and Nancy Hopkins had the following children:

1.1.1.7.9.5. DOVIE₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1902 in Tennessee

1.1.1.7.9.6. LILLIE₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1906 in Tennessee

1.1.1.7.9.7. MAGGIE₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1908 in Tennessee

1.1.1.7.9.8. OSCAR₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1910 in Tennessee

1.1.1.7.9.9. CHARLEY₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1918 in Tennessee

1.1.1.7.13. JESSE “GREEN”₅ PENDERGRASS/FT (AugustineBen₄,”Chatham”John₃, William₂ Sr, Robert₁ ?) born about 1872 in Tennessee, died 21 November 1914 in Jackson County, Alabama. He married Sarah “Emma” Gold, daughter of Bettie, there on 5 October 1890. She was born April 1875 in Alabama and died 30 November 1944 in Gadsen.

Jesse “Green” Pendergrass and Emma Gold had the following children:

1.1.1.7.13.1. JAMES BENNETT₆ PENDERGRASS , born 7 November1891 in Alabama, died 10 May 1932 in Oklahoma City. He married (1) Mary Elizabeth Gray on 31 May 1911 in Wilbarger, Texas and (2) Mabel Bass on 29 February 1920 in Cleveland,Oklahoma.She was born about 1900 in Oklahoma and died there in 1990.

1.1.1.7.13.2. M ELIZABETH “LIZZIE”₆ PENDERGRASS, born 18 February 1893 in Alabama, died 3 March 1937 in New England, Dade County, Georgia. She married James Franklin Gold on 26 November 1913 in Jackson County, Alabama. He was born 18 June 1889 in Alabama and died April 1983 in Trenton, Dade County, Georgia.

1.1.1.7.13.3. DAVID LEE₆ PENDERGRAFT born 6 September 1895 in Scottsboro, Jackson County, Alabama, and died 4 January 1971 in Lafayette, Walker County, Georgia. He married Minnie C Gold.

1.1.1.7.13.4. THOMAS₆ PENDERGRASS was born December 1898 in Alabama.

1.1.1.7.13.5. OSCAR HENRY₆ PENDERGRASS, born 28 October 1900 in Alabama, died 12 April 1950 in Seattle.

1.1.1.7.13.6. ROY E₆ PENDERGRASS, born 1 March 1902 in Jackson County, died there in infancy in 1904.

1.1.1.7.13.7. LAWRENCE MCKINLEY₆ PENDERGRASS, born 4 March 1904, died in infancy 2 May 1904.

1.1.1.7.13.8. AUDREY BEATRICE₆ PENDERGRASS, born 17 August 1905 in Scottsboro, died 8 November 1991 in Oklahoma City, married (1) James Monroe Judge on 30 August 1920 in Marion, Tennessee, born 1899 in Alabama. She married

(2) Orin Cavil Dawson o 17 July 1938 in Oklahoma. He was born 26 March 1894 in Missouri and died 7 December 1974.

1.1.1.7.13.9. HUBERT A₆ PENDERGRASS, was born on 10 December 1907 in Alabama, and died in March 1968.

1.1.1.7.13.10. INFANT DAUGHTER₆ PENDERGRASS, was born and died 23 August 1910 in Texas..

1,1.1.7.13.11. JESSE GREEN₆ PENDERGRASS JR, born 1912, died in childhood on 8 February 1917.

1.1.2.1.1. YOUNG₄ OLDHAM (Sally₄ Pendergrass, William₃ Jr, William₂ Sr, Robert₁ ?), born 28 November 1807 in North Carolina, died 5 February 1892 in Chatham County. He married Martha “Patz” Cole there on 19 April 1853. She was born 1823 in North Carolina and died 3 March 1897 in Chatham County.

Young Oldham and Martha Cole had at least the following children:

1.1.2.1.1.1. SARAH ADELAIDE₆ “SALLY” OLDHAM, born 5 October 1853, died 23 February 1907 in Chatham.

1.1.2.1.1.2. JOHN ALLEN₆ OLDHAM , born 14 September 1856 in Chatham, died 30 May 1915, married a Dealey.

1.1.2.1.1.3. YOUNG GASTON₆ OLDHAM, born 4 November 1859 in Chatham, died there on 9 February 1882.

1.1.2.1.1.4. NANCY LOUISE “NANNY”₆ OLDHAM born 14 September 1864 in Chatham, died 3 January 1952.

1.1.2.2.1.MANLEY P₅ PENDERGRASS (John₄, William₃ Jr, William₂ Sr, Robert₁ ?), born about 1800, died in 1849 in Dickson County, Tennessee. On 1 February 1847 there, he married Mary Tidwell, born 1827 in Tennessee, died there about 1855, causing their two young sons to be reared by the Hays family (apparent relatives of the Tidwells.) (Not the Manley who died 1846.)

Manley P Pendergrass and Mary Tidwell had the following two children:

1.1.2.2.1.1. WILLIAM FRANCIS₆ “FRANK” PENDERGRASS, born 27 November 1847 in Tennessee, died in Nashville 10 January 1927 of apoplexy. He married (1) Martha E/H Jones in 1869. She was born 5 October 1849. He married (2) Sarah E Brown, born 1864, on 15 September 1903 in Williamson, Tennessee,

1.1.2.2.1.2. MANLEY P₆ PENDERGRASS JR, born 1849 in Tennessee, died 18 August 1924 in Coos, Oregon, married Amanda Eliza Hill in 1885. She was born 13 May 1860 in Kentucky and died 2 February 1941 in Contra Costa, California.

1.1.2.2.2. ELIZABETH₅ PENDERGRASS(John₄, William₃ Jr, William₂ Sr, Robert₁ ?), born 1803 in Georgia, before 1826, married Thomas [?] Sears, who was born about 1799 and died before 1850.

Thomas Sears and Elizabeth Pendergrass had at least the following children:

1.1.2.2.2.1. HIRAM SEARS was born about 1826 in Georgia.

1.1.2.2.2.2. JOSEPH N SEARS was born about 1838 in Georgia.

1.1.2.2.2.3. HULDY CAROLINE SEARS, born 1843 in Tennessee,on 4 May 1867 in Dickson County, Tennessee, married her first cousin William Ensley Pendergrass, Jr, born 1841, died 1902, son of William Sr and Priscilla “Rilla” Holt.

1.1.2.2.3 WILLIAM ENSLEY₅ PENDERGRASS SR (John₄, William₃ Jr, William₂ Sr, Robert₁ ?), born 15 May 1804 in Orange County, North Carolina, died 22 August 1852 in Dickson County, Tennessee. He married Priscilla “Rilla” Holt, who was born 10 June 1805 in South Carolina and died 24 July 1862 in Dickson County, Tennessee. All the children were born in Tennessee.

William Ensley Pendergrass Sr and Priscilla Holt had the following children:

1.1.2.2.3.1. FERIBEE₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1827.

1.1.2.2.3.2. REBECCA₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1829.

1.1.2.2.3.3. MARTHA “PATSY”₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1831.

1.1.2.2.3.4. EMILY J₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1835.

1.1.2.2.3.5. MARTIN VAN BUREN₆ PENDERGRASS, born 28 October 1839, died 4 June 1925 in Hickman County, married Martha Tidwell, born 1834, there on 4 April 1877.

1.1.2.2.3.6. WILLIAM ENSLEY₆ PENDERGRASS JR,born 22 December 1841,died 1902, married his first cousin Huldy Caroline Sears, daughter of Elizabeth Pendergrass and Thomas[?] Sears..

1.1.2.2.3.7. COVE J₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1843.

1.1.2.2.3.8. SARAH ELIZABETH₆ PENDERGRASS,1901, born 14 April 1845, died 18 March 1901 in Nashville of peritonitis, married Heber B Meeker, 17 December 1874 in Dickson, born 10 May 1836 Pennsylvania [?] died 22 March 1914.

1.1.2.2.5 ELIJAH F₅ PENDERGRASS (John₄, William₃ Jr, William₂ Sr, Robert₁ ?), born about 1812, died 16 May 1909 in Wright County, Missouri, married Hannah Sears on 14 September 1838 in Dickson County, Tennessee, born about 1820 in Tennessee.;

Elijah F Pendergrass and Hannah Sears had the following children:

1.1.2.2.5.1. SARAH S₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1840 in Tennessee, where all the chldren were born..

1.1.2.2.5.2. EPHRAIM F₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1842.

1.1.2.2.5.3. ELIZA J₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1844.

1.1.2.2.5.4. WILLIAM M₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1846.

1.1.2.2.5.5. E W₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1848.

1.1.2.2.5.6. DOLLY A₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1850.

1.1.2.2.5.7. HIRAM₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1855.

1.1.2.2.5.8 . REBECCA C₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1858.

1.1.2.2.5.9. HENRY DUNCAN₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1858.

1.1.2.2.5.10. ELIZABETH₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1842.

1.1.2.2.5.11. JOHN W₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1863.

1.1.2.2.5.12. MARY A₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1866.

1.1.2.2.6. JOHN RUFUS₅ PENDERGRASS (John₄, William₃ Jr, William₂ Sr, Robert₁ ?), born about 1816 in North Carolina, died after 1860 and married Rebecca Unknown. All children were born in Tennessee.

John Rufus Pendergrass and Rebecca Unknown had at least the following children:

1.1.2.2.6.1. MARY E₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1841.

- 1.1.2.2.6.2. SUSAN A PENDERGRASS was born about 1846.
- 1.1.2.2.6.3. MARTHA J PENDERGRASS was born about 1848.

1.1.2.4.3.. SARAH₅RIGSBY (Nancy Pendergrass,John₄Jr,“Chatham John”₃Sr, William₂Sr, Robert₁?) was born about 1808.

Sarah Rigsbby and an unknown partner had the following child:

1.1.2.4.3.1. LUCIAN H₆ RIGSBY, born 1832, in 1850 was living with his mother and maternal grandparents, in 1860 as a farmer with the Dollar family, and in 1870 in Chatham County with his mother Sarah, not located in 1880 or afterward..

1.1.2.5.1. MARTHA “PATSY”₅ PENDERGRASS (WilliamE₄, William₃Jr, William₂Sr, Robert₁?), born 1814 in Orange County, died after June 1880 in Hickman County, Tennessee. In Dickson County on 17 Növember 1830, she married John Underhill, who was born about 1812 in Jefferson County and died about 1852 in Hickman.

John Underhill and Martha “Patsy” Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.1.2.5.1.1. WILEY HAWKINS₆ UNDERHILL, born April 1833, died 1865.
- 1.1.2.5.1.2. WILLIAM B UNDERHILL, born 1836, died 1883
- 1.1.2.5.1.3. ELIZABETH UNDERHILL, born 1841, died 1885 in Hickman County.
- 1.1.2.5.1.4. DANIEL FRANKLIN UNDERHILL, born 4 January 1844, died 27 February 1927 in Linn, Oklahoma.
- 1.1.2.5.1.5. GEORGE WASHINGTON UNDERHILL, born 1845, died 10 September 1910 in Dickson County.
- 1.1.2.5.1.6. CAVE J UNDERHILL born 1849, died 28 July 1928 in Dickson County.
- 1.1.2.5.1.7. FLORA CYNTHIA UNDERHILL, born 7 March 1849 in Hickman County and died 14 October in Dick-son County. She married Ivy Jackson Hutchison, who was born 1848 in Dickson County and died there 22 November 1924.

1.1.2.7.3. JOHN ELI₅PENDERGRASS II (Matthew₄, William₃Jr, William₂Sr, Robert₁?), was born 1829, specifically in Bledsoe County, Tennessee, according to his sworn enlistment papers when he joined the Union Army. On New Year’s Eve 1862 at the battle of Stone’s Creek, he was grievously wounded by a cannon ball that shattered his leg while he was holding a horse for a fellow cavalryman. He died a few days later in the military hospital. He married Martha Lee Gregory 18 February 1847 in White County, Tennessee. She was born 20 October 1828 in Pikeville, Bledsoe County, and died 7 October 1913 in Hurley, Stone County, Missouri, where she lived near relatives with the children after her husband’s death.

John Eli Pendergrass and Martha Lee Gregory had the following children:

- 1.1.2.7.3.1. NAOMI ELLENDER “LINA” PENDERGRASS, born 12 December 1849, died 26 March 1938Missouri.
- 1.1.2.7.3.2. GEORGE MATTHEW PENDERGRASS, born 12 December 1852 Tennessee, died 2 May 1918 Missouri.
- 1.1.2.7.3.3. MARTHA CATHERINE PENDERGRASS, born 1 April 1855 died there in infancy on 10 May 1855.
- 1.1.2.7.3.4. JUDY LEE PENDERGRASS, born 11 August 1858 in White County, died 1860 in Smith County.
- 1.1.2.7.3.5. MARTHA ELIZABETH PENDERGRASS, born 24 April 1860, died 14 March 1941 in Missouri.
- 1.1.2.7.3.6. JOHN ELI PENDERGRASS JR/III was born 26 April 1863, four months after his father’s death, and died 6 May 1945 in Marionville, Lawrence County, Missouri. In order for his mother to obtain military benefits after his father’s death, a neighbor testified that he “resembled his siblings.” On 27 April 1884 in Barry County, Missouri, he married Lucinda S Whittington, born there 21 April 1870 [?], died 8 April 1924 in Lawrence County.

1.1.2.7.4. MELVINA₅ PENDERGRASS, (Matthew₄, William₃Jr, William₂Sr, Robert₁?) born 1833 in Tennessee, died 9 March 1911 in Bledsoe County, married Robert B Allison there August 1856, born 1822 in Roane County and died 17 September 1879.

Robert B Allison and Melvina Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.1.2.7.4.1. FRANCIS ”FRANK” ALLISON, born August 1854 in Tennessee, died about 1900
- 1.1.2.7.4.2. JAMES MARION ALLISON, born 1 January 1857, died 7 December 1917 in Lee’s Station, Bledsoe.
- 1.1.2.7.4.3. THEODORA MUNSE “DORA” ALLISON, born 7 April 1860 in Bledsoe County, died August 1924 in Gainesville, Texas. She married an Andrews.
- 1.1.2.7.4.4. ADDIE ALLISON, born 4 May 1862 Bledsoe, died 25 February 1904 in Pikeville. She married a Humble.
- 1.1.2.7.4.5. MARGARET J ALLISON, born 1 January 1866 Pikeville, died 6 February 1944 Daisy, married a Heard.
- 1.1.2.7.4.6. DAVID CROCKETT ALLISON, born 17 April 1867 in Bledsoe County, died there 11 February 1947. He married Lissie Cornelia “Neely” Clifton in 1897, born 23 October 1876 in Tennessee and died there 15 December 1969.
- 1.1.2.7.4.7. IDA MAY ALLISON, born 25 February 1872 in Bledsoe County and died there 17 September 1948.
- 1.1.2.7.4.8. ELLA/ELLEN ALLISON, born 20 October 1876 in Bledsoe County, died there 17 September 1879.

1.1.3.1.1. ROBERT₅PENDERGRASS SR[*tentative*] (?William₄,David₃Sr,William₂Sr, Robert₁?) was born in 1791 in South Carolina and married Susannah Anderson.

Robert Pendergrass Sr and Susannah Anderson had the following children:

- 1.1.3.1.1.1. ROBERT PENDERGRASS JR, born 1821 in South Carolina, died 1870 in Marion County, Tennessee. He married Matilda “Tilde” Bell on 24 December 1844 in McMinn, born 1820, died 25 July 1906 in Arkansas
- 1.1.3.1.1.2. MARY ANN PENDERGRASS was born in 1826.
- 1.1.3.1.1.3. AMANDA PENDERGRASS was born in 1828.
- 1.1.3.1.1.4. WILLIAM PENDERGRASS was born in 1832.
- 1.1.3.1.1.5. HUMPHREY PENDERGRASS was born in 1837.

1.1.3.1.6. JESSE₅PENDERGRASS (William₄,David₃Sr,William₂Sr, Robert₁?), born about 1809 in South Carolina, married Mary “Polly” Devaney on 5 September 1830 in Greene County, Georgia. She was born about 1802 in South Carolina.

Jesse Pendergrass and Mary “Polly” Devaney had the following children:

- 1.1.3.1.6.1. SUSANNAH₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1833 in Georgia.
- 1.1.3.1.6.2. JOHN PENDERGRASS was born about 1834 in Georgia.
- 1.1.3.1.6.3. WILLIAM PENDERGRASS was born about 1836 in Georgia.

- 1.1.3.1.6.4. WADE PENDERGRASS was born about 1838 in Georgia.
- 1.1.3.1.6.5. ELIZABETH PENDERGRASS was born about 1840 in Georgia.
- 1.1.3.1.6.6. MARY PENDERGRASS was born about 1844 in Georgia.

1.1.3.1.7. CELIA ANN₅PENDERGRASS [*probable*] (William₄,David₃Sr,William₂Sr, Robert₁?)born 18 June 1809 in Chester County, South Carolina, died 25 April in Cleburne County, Alabama, married Aldridge Jackson 15 April 1824 in Greene Coun-ty, Georgia, born 17 February 1799 in North Carolina, died 31 March 1887 in Arkansas. All children were born in Georgia.

Aldridge Jackson and Celia Ann Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.1.3.1.7.1. WILLIAM P₆ JACKSON, born 10 June 1825, died 27 October 1858 in Jasper County, Mississippi.
- 1.1.3.1.7.2. ISABELLE FRANCES JACKSON, was born 29 November 1826.
- 1.1.3.1.7.3. ALFRED MARVIN JACKSON, born 12 June 1829, died Dec 1863 in Knoxville, Tennessee.
- 1.1.3.1.7.4. JESSE WADE JACKSON was born 15 April 1831.
- 1.1.3.1.7.5. MARY JACKSON, born 1833, died in De Kalb, Alabama.
- 1.1.3.1.7.6. ADELINE “ADDIE” ELIZABETH JACKSON, born 31 March 1836, died 1896 in Green, Iowa.
- 1.1.3.1.7.7. WESLEY JACKSON, born 14 December 1838, died 1869.
- 1.1.3.1.7.8. JAMES T JACKSON was born 2 February 1841.
- 1.1.3.1.7.9. NANCY G JACKSON was born 2 June 1842.
- 1.1.3.1.7.10.CAROLINE JACKSON was born in 1845.
- 1.1.3.1.7.11.SAVILLA CINDERELLA JACKSON , born 1 January 1846, died 16 December 1914 in Arkansas.
- 1.1.3.1.7.12.ALDRIDGE JAMES K P JACKSON, born October 1848, died in de Kalb, Alabama.

1.1.3.4.1. MILES HEZEKIAH₅PENDERGRASS(Hezekiah₄, David₃Sr,William₂Sr, Robert₁?), born about 1806 in South Caroli-na, married Mary “Polly” Lowry on 18 November 1832 in Macon North Carolina. She was born about 1815 in North Carolina.

Miles Hezekiah Pendergrass and Mary “Polly” Lowry had the following children:

- 1.1.3.4.1.1. MARTHA J₆ PENDERGRASS, born 1834 in Franklin, North Carolina, married John “Alexander” Bald-win, son of Joseph Baldwin and Marie Johnson, 31 December 1851, born 1 June 1830, died 25 November 1913 in Kyle.
- 1.1.3.4.1.2. MARY M PENDERGRASS was born in 1836 in Macon County.
- 1.1.3.4.1.3. JOHN ALEXANDER PENDERGRASS, born 11 December 1837 in Macon County, North Carolina, died there 3 May 1916. He married Nancy A Dills, born there on 8 April 1838 and died there on 21 August 1916.
- 1.1.3.4.1.4. ELIZABETH PENDERGRASS was born 1840 in Macon County.
- 1.1.3.4.1.5. SUSAN PENDERGRASSwas born 1842 in Macon County.
- 1.1.3.4.1.6. MARGARET R PENDERGRASS was born 1845 in Macon County.
- 1.1.3.4.1.7. SARAH L PENDERGRASSwas born 1847 in Macon County.
- 1.1.3.4.1.8. ELIZA A PENDERGRASSwas born 1849 in Macon County.
- 1.1.3.4.1.9. L T PENDERGRASSwas born 1859 in Macon County.

1.1.3.5.1. ELI/ELIAS LOCKHART MITCHELL (Jane₄Pendergrass,David₃Sr,William₂Sr, Robert₁?), born 10 August 1808 in Union County, South Carolina, died 18 January 1880 in Limestone County, Alabama, married Sophia Kirby, born in 1816.

Elias Lockhart Mitchell and Sophia Kirby had the following children:

- 1.1.3.5.1.1. BALDWIN MITCHELL was born about 1835.
- 1.1.3.5.1.2. SARAH J MITCHELL was born 1838 South Carolina, married Peter W. Hitt.
- 1.1.3.5.1.3. MARY MITCHELL was born about 1840 in South Carolina.
- 1.1.3.5.1.4. AMANDA MITCHELL was born about 1843 in South Carolina.
- 1.1.3.5.1.5. NANCY MITCHELL was born about 1845 in South Carolina.
- 1.1.3.5.1.6. RHODA “CAROLINE” MITCHELL was born about 1849 in South Carolina.
- 1.1.3.5.1.7. JAMES MITCHELL was born about 1851 in South Carolina.
- 1.1.3.5.1.8. JOHN MITCHELL was born about 1853 in South Carolina.
- 1.1.3.5.1.9. WILLIAM JEFFERSON MITCHELL, born February 1855 in South Carolina, died March 1932 in Lime-stone County, married Rebecca E Gibson on 25 December 1892 in Giles, Tennessee. She was born April 1876 in Alabama..

1.1.3.6.4. DAVID JAMES₅PENDERGRASS (John₄,David₃Sr, William₂Sr, Robert₁?), born about 1826 in South Carolina. mar-ried Elvira C “Elvry” Elder on 26 February 1850 in Chambers, Alabama, born about 1835 in Georgia.

David James Pendergrass and Elvira C Elder had the following chilren:

- 1.1.3.6.4.1. MARGARET PENDERGRASS was born about 1853 in Georgia.
- 1.1.3.6.4.2. DAVID HUGH PENDERGRASS was born 11 March 1855 in Georgia, died 15 May 1937 in Fort Worth.
- 1.1.3.6.4.3. LOIS/LOUISA PENDERGRASS was born about 1860 in Georgia.
- 1.1.3.6.4.4. NANCY PENDERGRASS was born about 1861 in Georgia.
- 1.1.3.6.4.5. SUSAN/SUDIE PENDERGRASS was born about 1863 in Alabama.
- 1.1.3.6.4.6. FANNY PENDERGRASS was born about 1863 in Alabama.
- 1.1.3.6.4.7. ALICE PENDERGRASS was born about 1864 in Alabama.
- 1.1.3.6.4.8. LEONA PENDERGRASS, born February 1870 near Anniston, Alabama, died 21 March 1955 iin Cull-man, married John William Hand on 6 November 1887 in Calhoun, born 17 January 1865 in Anniston, died 20 April 1943.,
- 1.1.3.6.4.9. DOCTOR PENDERGRASS was born about 1875 in Alabama.
- 1.1.3.6.4.10.WILLIE PENDERGRASS was born about 1877 in Alabama.

1.1.3.6.9. ROBERT RUSSELL₅PENDERGRASS[PASCHAL] (John₄,David₃Sr, William₂Sr, Robert₁?) was born about 1839 in South Carolina and married Sarah Ann Simons. She was born on 1 January 1837 in Georgia and died on 5 December 1897 in Oakley, Cassia County, Idaho. The 1850 census of Randolph County, Alabama, listed his name as Paschal, intentionally or not,

making him difficult to find., but that name never seems to have been used of record for him again.

Robert Russell Pendergrass and Sarah Ann Simons had the following children:

1.1.3.6.9.1. CATHERINE₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1864 in Alabama.

1.1.3.6.9.2. LUSA/LUCY₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1866 in Alabama.

1.1.3.6.9.3. LINNY PENDERGRASS was born about 1867 in Alabama.

1.1.3.6.9.4. MARY RACHEL PENDERGRASS, born 29 April, 1869 in Clay County,, died 11 April 1955 in Cassia County, Idaho. In 1889 in Del Norte, Rio Grande, Colorado, she married John Thomas Kidd, born 5 November 1856 in Randolph County, Alabama, died 18 August 1940 in Cassia County.

1.1.3.6.9.5. JOSEPH G PENDERGRASS was born about 1871 in Alabama and died on 18 March 1905. He married Etta Bates on 22 April 1901 in Cassia, Idaho.

1.1.3.6.9.6. ROBERT WILLIAM PENDERGRASS, born 9 July 1874 in Alabama, died 22 May 1953 in Cassia County, Idaho, married Amy Jesse, born 28 March 1865 in Santa Clara, Utah, died 2 July 1953 in Burley, Cassia County, Idaho.

1.1.3.6.9.7. MARTHA PENDERGRASS was born about 1875 in Alabama.

1.1.3.6.9.8. MARGARET PENDERGRASS was born about 1879 in Alabama.

1.1.3.10.1. JOHN R₅ PENDERGRASS [*tentative*] (Pleasant₄ [William?]Pendergrass, David₃ Sr, William₂ Sr, Robert₁) born October 1830 in South Carolina, died 11 January 1901 in Western Division, Chickasaw, Mississippi. He married Mary Frances Shaw, born about 1831 in South Carolina, died 26 July 1886.

John R Pendergrass and Mary Frances Shaw had the following children:

1.1.3.10.1.1. NANCY MINERVA₆ PENDERGRASS, born 2 November 1856 in Mississippi, died 3 December 1944, married Tom Bradford in 1880. He was born December 1855 in Mississippi.

1.1.3.10.1.2. JOHN W PENDERGRASS was born about 1859 in Mississippi.

1.1.3.10.1.3. MARY F PENDERGRASS was born about 1862 in Mississippi.

1.1.3.10.1.4. JAMES M PENDERGRASS, born 29 March 1866, died 20 December 1967.

1.1.3.10.1.5. EDWARD WATHALL NORTON PENDERGRASS, born March 1868 in Mississippi, died 15 November 1932. On 3 July 1889, he married Martha Ellen “Mattie” Neal, born 8 November 1873 in Mississippi, died 20 September 1903.

1.1.3.11.1. JAMES HUGHES₅ PENDERGRASS (David₄ Jr, David₃ Sr, William₂ Sr, Robert₁ ?), born about 1836 in Chester County, South Carolina, died 12 May 1864 in Spotsylvania, Virginia, (Confederate private, casualty of the battle of Spotsylvania courthouse). He met Mary Ann Worthy [12-I], daughter of Preston and Charity Worthy, born about 1827 in South Carolina and whose family lived near his. In various census records, she was listed as free black or mulatto, and some members of her extended family claimed Cherokee heritage. According to her descendant Randy Thomason, when Rebecca Kitchens, widow of Preston Worthy, married David Pendergrass Jr, she brought Mary Ann, known as “Pres’s Mae Ann” along with her as a servant and midwife. The Pendergrass, Worthy and Kitchens families were all close neighbors to one another.

James H Pendergrass and Mary Ann Worthy had the following child:

1.1.3.11.1.1. MARTHA “MATTIE”₆ PENDERGRASS/ WORTHY,[12-I] born May 1862 in South Carolina, died 21 September 1923 in Winston-Salem, North Carolina, (death certificate, listed her as “colored”). She married (1) Arthur Feemster, son of Minor Feemster and Lizza, in 1879 in York, South Carolina, He was born 3 November 1854 in York, and died there on 4 July 1889. She married (2) Dock Robinson, and (3) William McConnell, who was born about 1853 in South Carolina.

1.1.3.10.4. FRANCES₅ PENDERGRASS (David₄ Jr, David₃ Sr, William₂ Sr, Robert₁ ?),born 26 March 1840 in Chester County, South Carolina, died there 6 January 1923. She married Thompson Wade, who was born about 1837 in South Carolina.

Thompson Wade and Frances Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.3.11.4.1. WILLIAM₆ WADE was born about 1864 in South Carolina.

1.1.3.11.4.2. JAMES WADE was born about 1867 in South Carolina.

1.1.3.11.4.3. ALLEN WADE was born about 1868 in South Carolina.

1.1.3.11.4.4. ANNIE WADE was born in Feb 1877 in South Carolina.

1.1.3.11.4.5. AMBROSE WADE was born in March1880 in South Carolina.

1.1.3.11.4.6. CHARLIE WADE was born in September 1881 in South Carolina.

1.1.3.11.5. WATUS B₅ PENDERGRASS SR [Pvt] (David₄ Jr, David₃ Sr, William₂ Sr, Robert₁ ?), born 27 May 1841 in Chester County, South Carolina, died 27 October 1912 in McKinney, Texas, married (1) Mary Belle Worthy, daughter of Preston Worthy and Rebecca Kitchens (also the 3rd wife of David Pendergrass Jr) in about 1867, born 17 May 1850 in South Carolina, died 20 August 1873. He married (2) Sarah Ellen/Ella Robbins 28 November 1878 in Chester, born about 1859 in South Carolina.

Watus B Pendergrass Sr and Mary Belle Worthy had the following children:

1.1.3.11.5.1 MARY ELIZABETH₆ PENDERGRASS, born 10 February 1868 in South Carolina, died 8 March 1945 in University Park, Texas, married William Jefferson “Bill” McCallum in 1887,born October 1854, died in 1908.

1.1.3.11.5.2. ORA PENDERGRASS, born 9 December 1869, died 25 November 1925. She married a Hardwick.

1.1.3.11.5.3. PRESTON PENDERGRASS was born about 1872 in South Carolina.

1.1.3.11.5.4. DAVID PENDERGRASS was born about 1873 in South Carolina.

Watus B Pendergrass Sr and Sarah Ellen Robbins had the following children:

1.1.3.11.5.5. MARGARET “MAGGIE”₆ PENDERGRASS, born 24 November 1879 in South Carolina, died 23 June 1925 in Sherman, Grayson County, Texas.

1.1.3.11.5.6. SUSAN V PENDERGRASS was born in July 1883 in South Carolina.

1.1.3.11.5.7. WATUS PENDERGRASS JR was born February 1886 in South Carolina.

1.1.3.11.5.8. EMILY/EMMA PENDERGRASS, born 20 November 1888 in Texas, died 6 December 1981 in McKinney, Texas, married Jewel Ernest Abernathy Sr in 1915 in Collin County, born there 31 March 1889, died there 1 June 1941.

1.1.3.11.5.9. JOHN B PENDERGRASS was born in September 1891 in Texas.

1.1.3.11.5.10. S HOPE PENDERGRASS was born in Dec 1893 in Texas.

1.1.3.11.5.11. EDA M PENDERGRASS was born about 1897 in Texas.

1.1.3.11.5.12. LEOLA MAE PENDERGRASS, born 16 September 1898 in Texas, died 16 February 1976.

1.1.3.11.6. WILLIAM HUGHES₅ PENDERGRASS (David₄ Jr, David₃ Sr, William₂ Sr, Robert₁ ?), born 27 December 1842 in South Carolina, died 1884 in Chester County. On 3 February 1872 in Winston, Mississippi, he married Mary E Carter, who was born about 1852 in South Carolina.

William Hughes Pendergrass and Mary E Carter had the following children:

1.1.3.11.6.1. FANNIE₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1873 in South Carolina.

1.1.3.11.6.2. ALICE₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1875 in South Carolina.

1.1.3.11.6.3. JAMES PENDERGRASS was born about 1877 in South Carolina.

1.1.3.11.6.4. RICHARD PENDERGRASS was born about 1879 in South Carolina.

1.1.3.11.7. LOUISA₅ PENDERGRASS (David₄ Jr, David₃ Sr, William₂ Sr, Robert₁ ?) was born about 1846 in South Carolina. She married Olander Martin Wade who was born about 1845 in South Carolina.

Olander Martin Wade and Louisa Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.3.11.7.1. MARY₆ WADE was born about 1865 in South Carolina.

1.1.3.11.7.2. LAVINIA₆ WADE was born about 1869 in South Carolina.

1.1.3.11.8. G ELIZABETH “LIZZIE”₅ PENDERGRASS (David₄ Jr, David₃ Sr, William₂ Sr, Robert₁ ?) was born on 12 August 1847 in Chester County, South Carolina, and died there on 11 February 1908. She married an unknown Wade.

Unknown Wade and G Elizabeth “Lizzie” Pendergrass had the following child:

1.1.3.11.8.1. LAWRENCE₆ WADE was born about 1869.

1.1.3.11.9. LEONIDES “LEE”₅ PENDERGRASS (David₄ Pendergrass,Jr, David₃ Pendergrass,Sr, William₂ Pendergrass,Sr, Robert₁ ?), was born on 4 September 1850 in Chester County, South Carolina, and died on 31 January 1917 in Helena, Arkansas. He married Alice T Scaife on 26 January 1875 in Arkansas.

Leonides “Lee” Pendergrass and Alice T Scaife had the following child:

1.1.3.11.9.1. ALLIE L₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1876 in Arkansas.

1.1.3.11.10. MARY CORNELIA₅ PENDERGRASS (David₄ Jr, David₃ Sr, William₂ Sr, Robert₁ ?), born 16 May 1852 in Chester County, South Carolina, died 11 September 1924 in Leeds County. (parents listed as David Pendergrass and *Miss Kitchens*). She married William “Thompson” Wilkes in 1871. He was born in January 1852 in South Carolina.

William “Thompson” Wilkes and Mary Cornelia Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.3.11.10.1. LOLA₆ WILKES was born in Jan 1873 in South Carolina.

1.1.3.11.10.2. J O WILKES, born 22 March 1877 in Chester, died 16 February 1939 in Wichita Falls, Texas.

1.1.3.11.10.3. FABE WILKES was born in March 1883 in South Carolina.

1.1.3.11.10.4. DAVIS WILKES was born in April 1884 in South Carolina.

1.1.3.11.10.5. JOHN N/CORNELIUS WILKES was born 6 December 1886 in Chester, South Carolina.

1.1.3.11.10.6. GROVER C WILKES was born in October 1889 in South Carolina.

1.1.3.11.10.7 MARIE L WILKES was born March 1893 in South Carolina.

1.1.3.11.12. SARAH L “SALLIE”₅ PENDERGRASS (David₄ Jr, David₃ Sr, William₂ Sr, Robert₁ ?),born 17 May 1855 in Chester County, South Carolina, died 15 February 1927 Mississippi. In 1875, married Henry W Carter, born 1853 in South Carolina.

Henry W Carter and Sarah L “Sallie” Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.3.11.12.1. MARTHA₆ CARTER was born in September 1876 in South Carolina.

1.1.3.11.12.2. HATTIE CARTER was born about 1878 in South Carolina.

1.1.3.11.12.3. ERNEST[?] CARTER was born about 1879 in South Carolina.

1.1.3.11.12.4. MARGRET CARTER was born in May 1882 in South Carolina.

1.1.3.11.12.5. WATUS CARTER was born in April 1888 in Mississippi.

1.1.3.11.12.6. CORNELIA V “CONNIE” CARTER, born in March 1891 in Mississippi.

1.1.3.11.12.7. HIRAM CARTER was born in August 1893 in Mississippi.

1.1.3.11.14. ADDISON DAVID₅ PENDERGRASS (David₄ Jr, David₃ Sr, William₂ Sr, Robert₁ ?) was born about 1859 in South Carolina and died on 25 March 1912 in Phillips County, Arkansas. He married Mary Elizabeth “Bettie” Johnson 26 December 1889 in Phillips, Arkansas.She was born June 1870 in Arkansas.

Addison David Pendergrass and Mary Elizabeth Johnson had the following children:

1.1.3.11.14.1. MINNIE M₆ PENDERGRASS was born on 23 January 1891 in Arkansas and married Lee R Foster on 16 March 1909 in Phillips County. He was born about 1886 in Arkansas.

1.1.3.11.14.2. LILLIAN PENDERGRASS was born in August 1893 in Arkansas.

1.1.3.11.16. MINERVA “MINNIE” SELENA₅ PENDERGRASS (David₄ Jr, David₃ Sr, William₂ Sr, Robert₁ ?), born 7 October 1860 in Chester County, died there 27 April 1943.(Listed as white, widowed, housekeeper. Parents David Pendergrass (born Ireland!) and Rebecca Kitchens). In 1884, she married James Blair Carter, born in November 1859 in South Carolina.

James Blair Carter and Minerva “Minnie” Selena Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.3.11.16.1. LILLIE₆ CARTER was born in Nov 1886 in South Carolina.

1.1.3.11.16.2. ROY CARTER was born in May 1890 in South Carolina.

1.1.3.11.16.3. BUFORD CARTER was born in May 1892 in South Carolina.

- 1.1.3.11.16.4. ROBERTA CARTER was born in Jul 1894 in South Carolina.

1.1.3.11.16.5. DAVID LEE CARTER SR,born 21 July 1896,South Carolina,died 8 August 1949.

1.1.3.11.16.6. CARRIE REBECCA CARTER was born on 28 May 1898 in Chester. South Carolina.

1.1.3.11.16.7. JOHN JOE CARTER was born on 22 December 1900 in Chester, South Carolina.
- 1.1.4.1.1.1. JOB₅ PENDERGRAFT II (Charnal₄,Job₃,William₂Sr,Robert₁?), born about 1810 in Burke County, North Carolina, died 1878 in Page County, Iowa. He married Mary Alloway in 1833 in Blount County, Tennessee. She was born on 16 June 1810 in North Carolina and died on 2 August 1876 in Clarinda, Page County, Iowa.

Job Pendergraft II and Mary Alloway had the following children:

1.1.4.1.1.1.1. THEODORE TITUS₆PENDERGRAFT, born 21 November 1835 in Blount County, Tennessee, died 14 June 1912 in Clarinda, Page County, Iowa, married Mary Ann Newhouse, born about 1838 in Indiana.

1.1.4.1.1.2. WILSON ALBERT PENDERGRAFT was born on 1 April 1840 in Blount, County,Tennessee, and died in April 1881 in Cameron, Clinton County, Ohio. He married Sarah Jane Jones, born about 1842.

1.1.4.1.1.3. ELIJAH PENDERGRAFT was born in 1841 in Tennessee.

1.1.4.1.1.4. THADDEUS T PENDERGRAFT, born May 1842 in Tennessee, died in the civil war of disease on 9 November 1862 in Missouri..

1.1.4.1.1.5. JULIUS F PENDERGRAFT, was born 15 June 1843 in Knoxville, Tennessee, and died 2 October 1921 in Beardstown, Illinois. He married Hester J. “Hettie” Malery, who was born about 1845 in Illinois.

1.1.4.1.1.6. JOHN PENDERGRAFT was born in 1846 in Iowa and died in 1942.

1.1.4.1.1.7. REBECCA E PENDERGRAFT, was born March 1848 in Wright County, Iowa.

1.1.4.1.1.8. SAMUEL AUGUSTE PENDERGRAFT, born 8 November 1851 in Page, died on 7 February 1908.

1.1.4.1.1.9. SUSANNAH PENDERGRAFT was born in 1852 in Page County, Iowa.

1.1.4.1.2. TITUS,PENDERGRASS [II], (Charnal₄,Job₃,William₂Sr,Robert₁?) born 1818 in North Carolina, married (1) Elizabeth Alloway on 15 November 1838 in Blount County, Tennessee, and (2) Margaret Unknown, born about 1832 in Ohio.

Titus Pendergrass II and Elizabeth Alloway had the following children:

1.1.4.1.2.1. REBECCA PENDERGRASS was born about 1841 in Iowa, where all the children were born..

1.1.4.1.2.2 WILLIAM PENDERGRASS was born about 1842.

1.1.4.1.2.3. HENRY PENDERGRASS was born about 1844.

1.1.4.1.2.4. ALBERT PENDERGRASS was born about 1848.

Titus Pendergrass II and Margaret Unknown had the following children:

1.1.4.1.2.5. ROSANNAH PENDERGRASS was born about 1858.

1.1.4.1.2.6. NANCY Z PENDERGRASS was born about 1862.

1.1.4.1.2.7. MARY CATHERINE PENDERGRASS, born 1865, married James P Best in 1882, born 1852 in Ohio.

1.1.4.1.2.8 . LAURA H PENDERGRASS was born about 1869.

1.1.4.1.5. SENA SOPHRONIA, PENDERGRASS (Charnal₄,Job₃,William₂Sr,Robert₁?), born about 1827 in Buncombe County, North Carolina, or in South Carolina, died 27 December 1886 in Des Moines,Iowa, married Squire T Syrus “STS” Houston, son of Houston and Mary Carter Custer, 23 August 1846 in Des Moines, born 20 May 1826 Kentucky, died 24 October 1888.

Squire T Syrus “STS” Houston and Sena Sophrona Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.4.1.5.1. JONAS W₆ HOUSTON, born October 1847 in Iowa, married Mary Glitsch in 1876. She was born in December 1858 in Germany.

1.1.4.1.5.2. CHARNELL B HOUSTON, born 23 March 1849 in Des Moines, died 10 March 1917, married (1) Sarah Miller about 1865, born about 1845 in Iowa. He married (2) Mary F “Mollie” Wortman, daughter of Jacob Wortman and Catharine Hamlington, on 29 November 1899 in Burlington, Des Moines County, Iowa. She was born about 1840 in Ohio.

1.1.4.1.5.3. NANCY REBECCA HOUSTON was born about 1854. She married a Hess.

1.1.4.1.5.4. ABRAHAM J. HOUSTON was born about 1856 in Iowa, married Mary J True..

1.1.4.1.5.5. GILBERT W. HOUSTON was born about 1858 in Des Moines Co, Iowa.

1.1.4.1.5.6. ALBIN P HOUSTON was born about 1861 in Iowa.

1.1.4.1.5.7. THEODORE P HOUSTON, born 13 August 1863 in Pleasant Grove, died there on 19 November 1887. (No mention of him in his father’s will and his death at age 24 both indicate that he did not marry, or at least had no issue.)

1.1.4.1.5.8. JAMES I HOUSTON was born about 1866 in Iowa.

1.1.4.2.2. JOHN STEPHENS,PENDERGRAFT,(Titus₄Pendergrass Sr,Job₃,William₂Sr?,Robert₁) born 17 March 1812 [in Anderson County, Alabama?], died 23 August 1895 in Missouri, married Jane Unknown, born 21 March 1818 in Lawrence County, Tennessee, died 23 February 1884 in Dallas County, Missouri.

John Stephens Pendergraft and Jane Unknown had the following children:

1.1.4.2.2.1. JOSEPH ALLEN₆PENDERGRAFT, born 13 December 1837 in Tennessee, died 10 December 1912 in Hollis, Oklahoma, on 18 January 1855 in Polk, Missouri, married Irena Self, born about 1839 in Tennessee, died 26 April 1879.

1.1.4.2.2.2. CARROLL JASPER PENDERGRAFT, born 31 March 1840 in Tennessee, died 9 June 1897 in Missouri.

1.1.4.2.2.3. REBECCA E PENDERGRAFT, born December 1850 in Cape Girardeau, Missouri, died 4 January 1925 in Roxton, Texas. She married a Sturtevant.

1.1.4.2.2.4. JAMES HAMILTON PENDERGRAFT, born 8 October 1854 in Polk County, Missouri, died 20 November 1898 in Dallas County, Missouri.

1.1.4.3.1. JOHN F(INGER?), PENDERGRASS [Rev] (Jesse₄,Job₃,William₂Sr, Robert₁?), born 15 May 1818 in North Carolina, died 9 July 1883 in Old Fort, McDowell County, North Carolina, He married Lois Elmyra Reel, who was born on 27 October 1823 in Marion, McDowell County and died on 19 July 1883 in Old Fort, McDowell County.

John F(inger) Pendergrass Rev. and Lois Elmyra Reel had the following children:

1.1.4.3.1.1. MARTHA J₆ PENDERGRASS, born 15 December 1842 in North Carolina, died 1 December 1885 in Clay County, married James Wiley Shearer 30 July 1866 in McDowell, born 17 July 1838 in Union, Georgia, died 10 Feb 1890.

1.1.4.3.1.2. MICHAEL GRAYSON PENDERGRASS, born 14 December 1844 in McDowell County, North Carolina, died there 28 October 1925, married (1) Nancy Caroline Morgan, born about 1858 in North Carolina. In 1868, he married (2) Carrie R Unknown, who was born about 1848 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.3.1.3. ISAAC C E PENDERGRASS, born about 1848 in North Carolina, died in 1859 [death date unverified]

1.1.4.3.1.4. CHRISTIAN “CALDONIA” PENDERGRASS was born on 26 April 1851 in Clay County, North Carolina, and died unwed on 31 December 1925 in Marion, McDowell County.

1.1.4.3.1.5. JAMES ARCHIBALD PENDERGRASS SR was born on 27 December 1855 in North Carolina and died on 18 October 1904. He married Tempie Elizabeth Nelson, daughter of Perry Nelson and Letitia, on 11 September 1878 in Clay County. She was born in November 1858 in North Carolina and died on 27 March 1915.

1.1.4.3.1.6. DOTSON PENDERGRASS [*male*] was born about 1858 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.3.1.7. JESSE R. PENDERGRASS, born about 1858 in North Carolina, died 3 July 1934 in Macon County.

1.1.4.3.1.8. THOMAS WADE PENDERGRASS, born about 1860 in Marion, North Carolina, died there in 1947.

1.1.4.3.2. GEORGE WASHINGTON, PENDERGRASS (Jesse₄,Job₃,William₂Sr, Robert₁?),born 22 September 1819 in Burke County, North Carolina, died 16 March 1891 in Salem, Missouri, married Sarah Adaline Carter 15 October 1846 in Rabun, Georgia, born there 20 September 1827, died 24 April 1905 in Little Rock, Arkansas. It is verified that they had a son George born 1841 who died in the civil war *and* a son George Carter born about 1861, apparently *before* first son George was killed.

George Washington Pendergrass and Sarah Adaline Carter had the following children:

1.1.4.3.2.1. GEORGE [WASHINGTON?]₆ PENDERGRASS JR[*twin*], born 17 July1841 in Rabun Gap, Georgia, was taken military prisoner 31 March 1862, died 18 June 1864 in Marietta in military prison.

1.1.4.3.2.2. VIOLET CATHERINE PENDERGRASS[*twin*],born 17 July 1841,died 24 October 1904 in Berryville, Virginia. In 1879, she became second wife of Nathaniel O Sowers, son of Daniel Harrison Sowers and Frances Ann Oden, born 27 November 1842 in Berryville, previously married to her sister Harriett. He died 27 April 1926 in Clarke, Virginia.

1.1.4.3.2.3. HARRIET ADALINE PENDERGRASS, born 11 June 1843 in Cherokee County, North Carolina, died in 1878 in Salem, Missouri, first wife of Nathaniel Oden Sowers,who married her sister Violet Catherine soon after she died.

1.1.4.3.2.4. EDWIN NORRIS PENDERGRASS, born 22 October 1845 in Cherokee County, died 22 April 1907 in Salem, Missouri, married Mary E “Mollie”Peoples on 11 November 1875 in Franklin,Texas, born about 1850 in Tennessee.

1.1.4.3.2.5. GRACE MIRANDA PENDERGRASS, born 2 November 1847 in Murphy, Hayward County, North Carolina, died 27 October 1934 in Salem, Dent County, Missouri. She married Thomas V B Pence on 21 February 1867 in Cape Girardeau, Missouri. He was born in March 1835 in Missouri.

1.1.4.3.2.6. JESSE WILLIAM PENDERGRASS, born 24 December 1850 in North Carolina, died 10 July 1921 in Muskogee County, Oklahoma, married (1) Frances Cover about 1875. He married (2) Margaret “Maggie” Matthews, daughter of Lew W Matthews, on 6 June 1895 in Indian Territory, Oklahoma. She was born about 1876 in Missouri.

1.1.4.3.2.7. CHARLES LAFAYETTE WILLIAMS PENDERGRASS SR, born 12 May 1855 in Murphy, North Carolina, died 6 June 1929 in Blytheville, Arkansas, married (1) Diancy Gray about 1875, born 10 September 1857 in Illinois and died 28 February 1896 in Blytheville, and (2) Sarah B Unknown about 1903, born 1866 in Missouri. On July 1922, he married (3) Mittie Bell Blaylock in Muskogee.

1.1.4.3.2.8. JOHN B PENDERGRASS, born 20 January 1858 in Arkansas, died10 December 1918 in Carroll County, married Anna Stroud there on 29 December 1889, born 11 February 1855 in Tennessee, died1 May 1930 in Carroll County.

1.1.4.3.2.9. HARVEY THOMAS PENDERGRASS, born 10 September 1859 in Fayetteville, Arkansas, died about 1931 in Eureka Springs. On 20 June 1886, he married Emma Swett, who was born in March 1863 in Illinois.

1.1.4.3.2.10. HENRY SCOTT PENDERGRASS,born about 1860 in Arkansas, married Belle Gray, born there 1872.

1.1.4.3.2.11. GEORGE CARTER PENDERGRASS, born about 1862 in Arkansas, died 6 December 1939 in Portland, Oregon. He married Minnie May Kinser on 12 May 1891 in Carroll County, Arkansas. She was born about 1874 in Illinois.

1.1.4.3.3. JESSE,PENDERGRASS JR (Jesse₄,Job₃,William₂Sr, Robert₁?), born 1822 in North Carolina, married (1) Martha Hill 3 August 1844 in Macon County, born about 1833 in Arkansas, and (2) Jane Moulder, born 1835, on 28 July 1867 in Yell.

Jesse Pendergrass and Martha Hill had the following children:

1.1.4.3.3.1. JOHN W₆PENDERGRASS, born about 1845 in Cherokee County, North Carolina, married Elizabeth E Perkins, born 1848 in Georgia, on 18 November 1867 in Yell County, Arkansas.

1.1.4.3.3.2. ALFRED B PENDERGRASS,born November 1847 in North Carolina, married Frances C Mitchell in 1870 in Yell County, Arkansas. She was born September 1849 in Tennessee.

1.1.4.3.3.3. ROBERT NOAH/ NOAH R H PENDERGRASS was born about 1853 in McMinn County, Tennessee.

1.1.4.3.4. ROBERT J[OBE?], PENDERGRASS (Jesse₄,Job₃,William₂Sr, Robert₁?), born 24 August 1827 in Burke County, North Carolina, died 24 August 1883 in Yell County, Arkansas, married (1) Ivy Melvina Collins there on 21 April 1867, born about 1850 in Arkansas. He married (2) Agnes Emeline Pogue on 1 October 1876. She was born on 5 September 1856 in Georgia and died on 2 January 1938 in Polk County, Arkansas.

Robert J(obe?) Pendergrass and Agnes Emeline Pogue had the following children:

1.1.4.3.4.1. STELLA₆PENDERGRASS was born in June 1880 in Yell County, Arkansas, and died on 17 May 1964 in Arizona. She married a Cook.

1.1.4.3.4.2. ROSIE LILLIE PENDERGRASS, born 26 August 1882 in Yell County, Arkansas, died 30 December 1957 in Phoenix, Maricopa County, Arizona. She married Henry O Summit in 1899. He was born in January 1879 in Arkansas.

1.1.4.3.6. THOMAS JEFFERSON₅PENDERGRASS (Jesse₄,Job₃,William₂Sr, Robert₁?), born 1836 in North Carolina on 23

522

523

February 1859 in Yell County, Arkansas, married Rebecca Elvira Moore, who was born about 1840 in North Carolina.

Thomas Jefferson Pendergrass and Rebecca Elvira Moore had the following children:

1.1.4.3.6.1. LOUISA ELLEN₆ PENDERGRASS was born in March 1861 in Arkansas, and married Thomas Boyce in 1880. He was born in September 1854 in Georgia.

1.1.4.3.6.2. ELIZABETH PENDERGRASS was born about 1867 in Arkansas.

1.1.4.3.6.3. MARY PENDERGRASS.

1.1.4.3.8. HARRIET ADELINE₃ PENDERGRASS (Jesse₁, Job₃, William₂ Sr, Robert₁ ?), born 8 April 1840 in North Carolina, died 21 February 1938 (Age: 97). She married Robert Anderson Moore on 17 December 1867 in Yell County, Arkansas. He was born about 1847 in North Carolina and died 9 October 1935.

Robert Anderson Moore and Harriet Adeline Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.4.3.8.1. HENRY MOORE was born about 1870 in Arkansas.

1.1.4.3.8.2. ARTHUR MOORE was born about 1878 in Arkansas.

1.1.4.3.8.3. HOMER JUDSON MOORE was born in July 1880 in Arkansas.

1.1.4.4.1. ALFRED D₃ PENDERGRAFT (Moses₄, Job₃, William₂ Sr, Robert₁ ?), born 1816 in North Carolina, married Rhoda Bidy/Reda Rutherford.

Alfred D Pendergraft and Rhoda Rutherford had the following children:

1.1.4.4.1.1. COLVIN₆ PENDERGRAFT.

1.1.4.4.1.2. MARGARET C PENDERGRAFT.

1.1.4.4.1.3. BARNEY PENDERGRAFT.

1.1.4.4.2. WESLEY POWELL₃ PENDERGRAFT (Moses₄, Job₃, William₂ Sr, Robert₁ ?), born 23 February 1828 in Burke County, North Carolina, died 11 November 1893 in McDonald County, Missouri, married (1) Ellen Margaret Rose, born 3 March 1832 in Illinois, died 17 May 1879 in McDonald, married (2) Susan N Unknown (McDaniel) on 7 December 1879 in McDonald, County. She was born May 1844 in Missouri, and died May 1912 in Rice, Washington.

Wesley Powell Pendergraft and Ellen Rose had the following children:

1.1.4.4.2.1. JOHN JEFFERSON PENDERGRAFT, born 31 July 1847 in Missouri, died 23 February 1907 in Barry County, married Mary E “Minnie” Schell on 21 March 1867 in Pineville, McDonald County, Missouri, born 17 March 1851 in McDonald County, died 23 January 1945 in Sulphur Bluff, Hopkins County, Texas.

1.1.4.4.2.2. MARTHA ANN PENDERGRAFT, born 7 June 1849 in Missouri, died 9 October 1924 in Arkansas.

1.1.4.4.2.3. THOMAS JASPER PENDERGRAFT, born 17 June 1851 in Missouri, died 10 August 1924 in McDonald County, married Margaret Ann Spurlock in 1869. She was born about 1853 in Illinois.

1.1.4.4.2.4. RHODA LUCINDA PENDERGRAFT, born 25 May 1854 in Missouri, died 20 April 1918 in Pneville.

1.1.4.4.2.5. AMOS “MOSES” PENDERGRAFT, born 22 May 1856 in Missouri, died 27 December 1932 in Jacket.

1.1.4.4.2.6. MARGARET JANE “PEGGY” PENDERGRAFT, born 12 December 1860, died 16 October 1879.

1.1.4.4.2.7. JAMES WESLEY PENDERGRAFT, born 13 March 1863 in Pineville, died 13 July 1926 in Anderson, married Mary Alice Bynum on 21 November 1886 in Hot Springs, born 4 March 1862 in Indiana, died 29 October 1934.

1.1.4.4.2.8. BIDDY PENDERGRAFT, born 21 February 1866 Missouri, died 28 August 1884 in McDonald County.

1.1.4.4.2.9. NANCY ELIZABETH PENDERGRAFT, born 26 January 1868 in Missouri, died 29 February 1932.

1.1.4.4.2.10. MISSOURI CATHERINE PENDERGRAFT, born 15 February 1871, died 12 December 1951 n Whittier, Los Angeles County, California, married a Farmer.

1.1.4.4.2.11. TRUSTIE L PENDERGRAFT, was born about 1875 in Missouri, and married Frank C Farmer, who was born about 1863 in Tennessee.

Wesley Powell Pendergraft and Susan Unknown had the following child:

1.1.4.4.1.12. SUSAN₆ PENDERGRAFT was born February 1881 in Missouri.

1.1.4.4.5. MARTHA MATILDA₃ PENDERGRAFT (Moses₄, Job₃, William₂ Sr, Robert₁ ?), born 17 August 1833 in Tennessee, died 18 January 1905, married James Guest, son of Moses Guest Jr and Catherine, in 1851. He was born on 5 March 1829 in Tennessee, and died on 8 July 1913.

James Guest and Martha Matilda Pendergraft had the following children:

1.1.4.4.5.1. MARY A₆ GUEST was born about 1852 in Missouri.

1.1.4.4.5.2. WILLIAM M GUEST was born about 1854 in Missouri.

1.1.4.4.5.3. MARGARET GUEST was born about 1856 in Missouri.

1.1.4.4.5.4. THOMAS MONROE GUEST was born in April 1858 in Missouri and married Mary Frances “Fannie” Williams on 30 December 1886 in Erath, Texas..

1.1.4.5.4. CHARNAL DARNELL CALVIN₃ PENDERGRAFT (Thomas₄, Job₃, William₂ Sr, Robert₁ ?), born February 1833 in Coffee County, Tennessee, died 1915 in Ozark County, Missouri, married Martha Elizabeth Jones on 5 October 1857 in Coffee County. She was born about 1845 in Tennessee.

Charnal Darnell Pendergraft and Martha Elizabeth Jones had the following children:

1.1.4.5.4.1. THOMAS J PENDERGRAFT was born about 1859 in Tennessee.

1.1.4.5.4.2. MARY E PENDERGRAFT was born about 1863 in Missouri.

1.1.4.5.4.3. NANCY L. PENDERGRAFT was born about 1865 in Missouri.

1.1.4.5.4.4. ALMITIA / ALMISHA J PENDERGRAFT was born in March 1869 in Missouri and married Preston Hamilton Bushing on 1 March 1891 in Ozark, Missouri. He was born in January 1870 in Kentucky.

1.1.4.5.4.5. JAMES PENDERGRAFT was born about 1870 in Missouri.

1.1.4.5.4.6. ELLEN PENDERGRAFT was born in January 1874 in Missouri.

1.1.4.5.5. HENRY JASPER NEWTON₃ PENDERGRAFT **[12-G]** (Thomas₄, Job₃, William₂ Sr, Robert₁ ?), born 1 January 1837 in Coffee, County Tennessee, died 1903 in Ozark, Arkansas, married (1) Eliza Ann Clark 6 March 1856 in Coffee County, born 17 February 1840 in Tennessee, died 22 April 1890 in Polk County, Missouri. He married (2) Lucy Nash on 14 May 1864 in Coffee County, Tennessee. She was born about 1847 in Tennessee and died after 1900 in Ozark County, Missouri.

Henry Jasper Newton Pendergraft and Eliza Ann Clark had the following children:

1.1.4.5.5.1. THOMAS STEVENS₆ PENDERGRAFT II, **[12-H]** born 25 December 1857 in Tennessee, died 3 May 1920 in Pond Creek, Oklahoma, married Mary Elizabeth Jones, daughter of Calvin Jones and Elizabeth Clark, on 29 August 1880 in Ozark, Missouri. She was born in April 1861 in Tennessee and died on 21 March 1938.

1.1.4.5.5.2. NANCY ELIZABETH PENDERGRAFT was born in 1858 in Coffee County,

1.1.4.5.5.3. JESSE PENDERGRAFT was born in 1861 in Tennessee.

1.1.4.5.5.4. RICHARD WILLIAM PENDERGRAFT, born in 1862 in Coffee County.

Henry Jasper Newton Pendergraft and Lucy Nash had the following children:

1.1.4.5.5.5. LOUIZA₆ PENDERGRAFT was born about 1865 in Tennessee.

1.1.4.5.5.6. MARY J or E PENDERGRAFT was born about 1866 in Tennessee.

1.1.4.5.5.7. JOHN H PENDERGRAFT was born in March 1868 in Tennessee.

1.1.4.5.5.8. WILLIAM PRENTISS PENDERGRAFT was born about 1871 in Missouri.

1.1.4.5.5.9. SARAH ANN PENDERGRAFT was born about 1874 in Missouri.

1.1.4.5.5.10. WILEY MARION PENDERGRAFT, born in 1877 in Missouri, died 1954.

1.1.4.5.5.11. ALBERT NEWTON PENDERGRAFT [*twin*] was born 20 February 1879 in Ozark County.

1.1.4.5.5.12. ALICE S NARCISSA PENDERGRAFT [*twin*] was born on 20 February 1879 in Ozark County, Missouri, and died on 26 March 1947 in Shawnee, Pottawatomie County, Oklahoma.

1.1.4.6.1. WILLIAM “WARNEY” PENDERGRASS (John Eli₁, Job₃, William₂ Sr, Robert₁ ?) born August 1824 in North Carolina, died 1902 in Bledsoe County, Tennessee. He married Rebecca Simmons in 1850 in Bledsoe County. She was born there in February 1827, and died there in 1900. [*His father John Eli 1’s placement as son of Job is entirely speculative - see above*].

William “Warney” Pendergrass and Rebecca Simmons had the following children:

1.1.4.6.1.1. AMOS₆ PENDERGRASS, born 1852 in Tennessee, died 2 October 1931 in Pikeville, Bledsoe County. He married Sarah Emmaline Hale in 1879. She was born on 14 June 1859 in Pikeville, and died there 11 December 1946.

1.1.4.6.1.2. ELIZABETH PENDERGRASS, born 1854 Tennessee, married P H Duncan.

1.1.4.6.1.3. MARSHALL MILTON PENDERGRASS SR, born 1856 in Tennessee, died 8 June 1927 in Pikeville, married (1) Mildred Arvazena Hider in 1880, born about 1859 in Tennessee and died before 1 June 1900. He married (2) Annie Jane Bilberry in 1901 (from 1910 census, married 9 years). She was born June 1883 in Tennessee and died before 1930.

1.1.4.6.1.4.. SARAH MARTHA PENDERGRASS, born 1858 in Tennessee, died on 15 January 1944 in Pikeville.

1.1.4.6.1.5. ERASMUS “RAS” PENDERGRASS, born 28 August 1859 in Bledsoe, died there 12 September 1945.

1.1.4.6.1.6. ARAMINTA PENDERGRASS, born 3 January 1864 in Bledsoe County, Tennessee, died there 23 January 1946. In 1889, she married Samuel P Frazier, born in January 1841 in Tennessee.

1.1.4.6.1.7. JAMES EDWARD PENDERGRASS [Rev], born 10 January 1864 in Bledsoe County, Tennessee, died there 22 January 1932. He married Gertrude B Childress, born about 1884 in Tennessee.

1.1.4.6.1.8. BASCOM A PENDERGRASS, born 1867 in Tennessee, died there 5 December 1925.

1.1.4.6.1.9. VIOLA PENDERGRASS, born 5 May 1868 in Bledsoe County, Tennessee, died there 26 October 1904.

1.1.4.6.2. RUSSELL₃ PENDERGRASS (John Eli₁, Job₃, William₂ Sr, Robert₁ ?), born 1828 in North Carolina, married (1) Ann Jane Hankins, who was born in 1833 in North Carolina and (2) Elizabeth (Cook) who was born about 1844 in Missouri..

Russell Pendergrass and Ann Jane Hankins had the following children:

1.1.4.6.2.1. MARY ELIZABETH₆ PENDERGRASS was born in 1854 in North Carolina, died 15 June 1938, and married William C Williams in 1880, He was born February 1839 in Tennessee..

1.2.4.6.2.2. LUCY J PENDERGRASS was born in 1856 in North Carolina.

1.2.4.6.2.3. STEPHEN GALLANT PENDERGRASS, was born 30 October 1858 in North Carolina, and died about 24 September 1929 in Warren County, Tennessee. He, married (1 Mary Boren there on 9 May 1879. She was born in June 1862 and died before 1900. He married (2) the much married Julia Ollie.Kuhn (Johnston) (Pendergrass) (Potter) (Fennimore), daughter of Henry Isham Kuhn and Margaret Florence Myers on 24 December 1911. She was born 19 February 1886 in Doyle, Tennessee and died 15 June 1962 in McMinnville.

Russell Pendergrass and Elizabeth (Cook) had the following children:

1.1.4.6.2.4. JOHN₃ PENDERGRASS was born in 1865 in Tennessee.

1.1.4.6.2.5. JOEL D PENDERGRASS was born about 1868 in Tennessee.

1.1.4.6.2.6. IDELLA R PENDERGRASS was born in 1870 in Tennessee.

1.1.4.7.2. MARTHA “PATSEY” BEAVER (Christian₄ Pendergrass, Job₃ Pendergrass, William₂ Pendergrass Sr, Robert₁ Pendergrass?) was born on 7 July 1821 in North Carolina and died on 9 March 1889. She married Harlin Martin, who was born about 1817 in North Carolina and died on 30 October 1896.

Harlin Martin and Martha “Patsey” Beaver had the following children:

1.1.4.7.2.1. MARIAN₃ MARTIN was born about 1842 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.7.2.2. WILLIAM W MARTIN was born about 1845 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.7.2.3. DAVID W MARTIN was born about 1847 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.7.2.4. JOHN L MARTIN was born about 1848 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.7.2.5. MIRA MARTIN was born about 1850 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.7.2.6. ROXANNA MARTIN was born about 1852 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.7.2.7. ELMIRA MARTIN was born about 1856 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.7.2.8. MARY/MARAN MARTIN was born about 1862 in North Carolina.
1.1.4.7.2.9 WILLIAM THOMAS MARTIN, was born on 13 September 1864, and died on 1 November 1955 in Rome, Georgia. He married Liza Arwood Lunsford on 11 May 1918 in Cherokee. She was born on 15 November 1870, and died on 17 December 1956.

1.1.4.7.3. SAMUEL JOHNSON₆ BEAVER (Christian₄Pendergrass, Job₃Pendergrass, William₂Pendergrass Sr, Robert₁Pendergrass?) was born on 11 April 1826 in North Carolina and died in 1888. He married Mary Unknown.

Samuel Johnson Beaver and Mary had the following children:

- 1.1.4.7.3.1. MARTIN₆ BEAVER
- 1.1.4.7.3.2. SARAH BEAVER.
- 1.1.4.7.3.3. JAMES BEAVER.
- 1.1.4.7.3.4. NANCY BEAVER.

1.1.4.8.5. LAFAYETTE CALVIN₅ PENDERGRASS (Henry J₄, Job₃, William,Sr, Robert,?), born 16 November 1840 in Barry County, Missouri, died 28 August 1927 in Tahlequah, Oklahoma, on 12 July 1860, in Barry County, married Spicey Elizabeth Cornelison, who was born on 13 Nov 1861 in Tennessee.

Lafayette Calvin Pendergrass and Spicey Elizabeth Cornelison had the following children:

- 1.1.4.8.5.1. ISAM₆ PENDERGRAFT was born about 1865 in Missouri.
- 1.1.4.8.5.2. HENRY PENDERGRAFT was born about 1866 in Missouri.
- 1.1.4.8.5.3. HELEN VICTORY PENDERGRAFT was born about 1870 in Missouri.
- 1.1.4.8.5.4. WALTER PENDERGRAFT was born about 1872 in Missouri.
- 1.1.4.8.5.5. DELIA PENDERGRAFT was born about 1873 in Missouri.
- 1.1.4.8.5.6. ORASTIS PENDERGRASS was born about 1887 in Arkansas.
- 1.1.4.8.5.7. WILLIE PENDERGRASS was born about 1903[?] in Missouri.

1.1.4.8.7. HENRY THOMAS₅ PENDERGRAFT (Henry J₄, Job₃, William,Sr, Robert,?), born February 1848 in Tennessee, died 3 May 1929 in Cassville, Missouri, married (1) Sarah A Huff on 20 May 1865 in Barry County, born January 1842 in Missouri. He married (2) Elizabeth Galyen [Gaylen?] on 6 June 1914 in Barry County. She was born about 1880.

Henry Thomas Pendergraft and Sarah A Huff had the following child:

- 1.1.4.8.7.1. JOHN N₆ PENDERGRAFT was born in July 1886 in Missouri.

1.1.4.8.8. PAUL₅PENDERGRAFT (Henry J₄, Job₃, William,Sr, Robert,?), born 22 October 1848 in Missouri, died 5 October 1918 in Oklahoma, married Martha Waldon on 10 March 1870 in Barry County, born about 1850 in Tennessee.

Paul Pendergraft and Martha Waldon had the following children:

- 1.1.4.8.8.1. HENRY₆ PENDERGRAFT was born about 1870/1 in Missouri.
- 1.1.4.8.8.2. WILL PENDEGRAFT was born in May 1871 in Missouri.
- 1.1.4.8.8.3. MONROE PENDERGRAFT was born about 1875 in Missouri.
- 1.1.4.8.8.4. MARY PENDERGRAFT was born about 1877 in Missouri.
- 1.1.4.8.8.5. ROBERT PENDERGRAFT was born about 1879 in Missouri.
- 1.1.4.8.8.6. DORA E PENDERGRAFT was born in July 1884 in Arkansas.
- 1.1.4.8.8.7. CORA PENDERGRAFT was born in March 1888 in Missouri.

Generation 6

1.1.1.2.1.1. OLIVE₆PENDERGRASS (Wesley₅, Bathsheba₄,”Chatham”John₃,William₂Sr,Robert,?), born 1833 in North Carolina, married Francis “Frank” Gunter, Sr, who was born about 1832 in Chatham County, North Carolina..

Francis “Frank” Gunter Sr and Olive Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.1.1.2.1.1.1. ANTONETTE, GUNTER was born about 1853 in North Carolina.
- 1.1.1.2.1.1.2. THOMAS G OR W GUNTER, born 26 June 1856 in Chatham County, died 21 April 1923 in Sanford, Lee County. He married Anna Ale McRobert (Bowe) on 22 March 1882 in Alamance County, born about 1862 North Carolina.
- 1.1.1.2.1.1.3. JOHN GUNTER was born about 1858 in North Carolina.
- 1.1.1.2.1.1.4. FRANCIS GUNTER JR was born about 1860 in North Carolina.
- 1.1.1.2.1.1.5. ADALINE GUNTER was born about 1862 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.2.1.2. JOHN SIMS₆ PENDERGRASS (Wesley₅,Bathsheba₄,”Chatham”John₃,William₂Sr,Robert,?) born August 1833 in North Carolina, married Mary “Rachael” Scoggins 10 February 1866 in Orange County, born April 1844 in North Carolina.

John Sims Pendergrass and Mary “Rachael” Scoggins had the following children:

- 1.1.1.2.1.2.1. MARTHA₆PENDERGRASS was born about 1867 in North Carolina.
- 1.1.1.2.1.2.2. MINNIE PENDERGRASS was born about 1869 in North Carolina.
- 1.1.1.2.1.2.3. ALEN S PENDERGRASS, born 1870 in Chatham County, died 23 July 1930 in Raleigh, Wake County.
- 1.1.1.2.1.2.4. SALLY PENDERGRASS was born about 1872 in North Carolina.
- 1.1.1.2.1.2.5. SUDA PENDERGRASS was born about 1874 in North Carolina.
- 1.1.1.2.1.2.6. HENRY GRAHAM PENDERGRASS, born 18 February 1875 Chatham, died 16 January 1961 Orange.
- 1.1.1.2.1.2.7. VIRGINIA S PENDERGRASS, born 23 April 1875, died 14 August 1953 in Salem, Roanoke County, Virginia, married a Davis.
- 1.1.1.2.1.2.8. CHARLES PENDERGRASS was born in June 1883 in North Carolina.
- 1.1.1.2.1.2.9. NETTIE H “ETTA” PENDERGRASS, born February 1885, North Carolina.
- 1.1.1.2.1.2.10.JAMES PENDERGRASS was born September 1879 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.2.1.4. EUELL O₆ PENDERGRAFT (Wesley₅, Bathsheba₄,”Chatham”John₃,William₂Sr,Robert,?), born 1837 in North Carolina, died there about 1871, married Amanda Marks 22 March 1859 in Chatham County., born 1837 in North Carolina.

Euell O Pendergraft and Amands Marks had the following children:

- 1.1.1.2.1.4.1. ALFRED₆ PENDERGRAFT was born about 1859 in North Carolina.
- 1.1.1.2.1.4.2. CHARLEY PENDERGRAFT was born about 1861 in North Carolina.
- 1.1.1.2.1.4.3. WESLEY MERRITT PENDERGRAFT, born 25 October 1865, died on 12 January 1932 in Raleigh.
- 1.1.1.2.1.4.4. JOHN PENDERGRAFT was born about 1869 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.2.1.5. ATLAS JAMES₆PENDERGRASS, (Wesley₅, Bathsheba₄,”Chatham”John₃,William,Sr, Robert,?) born 25 November 1838 in Chatham County, died 30 November 1918 in Raleigh, married (1) Martha B Neal there 20 December 1858, born 1836 in North Carolina, died in 1890 in Morganton, and (2) Mary S Mimms, born 1865, on 9 October 1892 in Chatham County.

Atlas James Pendergrass and Martha B Neal had the following children:

- 1.1.1.2.1.5.1. ROSETTA₆ PENDERGRAFT was born about 1861 in North Carolina.
- 1.1.1.2.1.5.2. JOHN PENDERGRAFT was born about 1866 in North Carolina.

Atlas James Pendergrass and Mary S Mimms had the following child:

- 1.1.1.2.1.5.3. JOHN WESLEY₇PENDEGRASS/GRAFT, born 9 May 1894 in Chatham,died 30 May 1920 in Raleigh.

1.1.1.3.1.1. JAMES MONROE₆ PENDERGRAFT (Peter“Pleasant”₅Sr, Edward₄,“Chatham John”₃Sr, William, Sr, Robert₁?), born 1832 in North Carolina, died 5 October 1864 n Winder Army Hospital, Richmond. He had married (1) Catherine “Kitty” Unknown, and (2) Parnelia Cheek on 26 March 1855 in Orange County, North Carolina, .

James Monroe Pendergraft and Catherine “Kitty” had the following child:

- 1.1.1.3.1.1.1. DAVID SWAIN₇ PENDERGRAFT, born 1849 in North Carolina, died about 1873. He married Jemima

Amelia Brewer on 22 July 1869 in Chatham County, born 30 June 1853 in North Carolina and died in July 1930 in Chapel Hill. His widow married Charles Haywood Pendergrass, his apparent first cousin.

James Monroe Pendergraft and Parnelia Cheek had the following child:

- 1.1.1.3.1.1.2. MAC₇PENDERGRAFT, born in 1858, died on 29 August 1918 in Chapel Hill, Orange County.

1.1.1.3.1.2. GEORGE E₆ PENDERGRASS SR (Peter “Pleasant”₅Sr, Edward₄,“Chatham John”₃Sr, William, Sr, Robert₁?), born 1834 in North Carolina, died there about 1898, married Caroline Virginia Pendergrass, daughter of Jennie Pendergrass and an unknown partner, on 11 February 1869 in Orange County, born about 1857 in North Carolina, died after 1920 in Chatham.

George E Pendergrass and Caroline Virginia Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.1.3.1.2.1. FANNIE A₇PENDERGRASS, born July 1870 in Macon County, died 13 September or 28 October 1919 in Persimmon, Georgia, married Thomas H Olive on 14 January 1891 in Wake County, born about 1868.

1.1.1.3.1.2.2. DORA DEAN PENDERGRASS, born 28 October 1872 in North Carolina, died 8 June 1922 in Raleigh, Wake County. She married Cary D Bennett there on 20 October. He was born about 1868.

1.1.1.3.1.2.3. SAMUEL M PENDERGRASS, born 30 April 1874 n North Carolina, died after 1930 in Wake, married (1) Ida Maynard there 20 November 1896 with A D Pendergrass, L H Maynard and C D Bennett in attendance, born 1873. He married (2) Margaret J Upchurch, daughter of Jack, 20 November 1901 in Durha, born about 1867.

1.1.1.3.1.2.4. DALLAS J PENDERGRASS, born 1827, died about 1901 in Durham, married Lilla/Lana M Bascom 29 October 1898 in Wake, born about 1878.

1.1.1.3.1.2.5. GEORGE M PENDERGRASS/FT, born 9 April 1886 in North Carolna, died 27 June 1957 in Raleigh.

1.1.1.3.1.2.6. JAMES WASHINGTON PENDERGRASS, born 16 August 1888 Wake, died 7 December 1966 Durham.

1.1.1.3.1.2.7 GENEVA/EVA PENDERGRASS, born 30 April 1894, died 26 February 1974 in Apex, married a Cash.

1.1.1.3.1.2.8. ELIZABETH “LIZZIE PENDERGRASS, born June 1879, died 11 March 1928 in William, Chatham, married William Washington Burgess, Sr, on 2 March 1865 in Orange, born 1869, died 6 March 1928 also in William, Chatham.

1.1.1.3.1.2.9. ARTHUR LEWIS PENDERGRASS was born 15 April or 25 September 1884 in Wake County, North Carolina and died 20 October 1941 in Durham County.

1.1.1.3.1.3. JESSE “NATHANIEL”₆ PENDERGRAFT (Peter “Pleasant”₅Sr, Edward₄,“Chatham John”₃Sr, William, Sr, Robert₁?) born 17 August 1936 in Orange County, North Carolina, died after 1900 in Wake, married (1) Mary Ann “Polly” W Gooch, born 1852, on 4 November 1869 in Orange after surviving the war. He married (2) Susan Unknown , born about 1856.

Jesse “Nathaniel” Pendergraft and Polly Gooch had the following children:

- 1.1.1.3.1.3.1. LAURA FRANCES₇PENDERGRAFT, born 2 May 1867 in Wake, died there 10 October 1917.
- 1.1.1.3.1.3.2. WILLIAM P PENDERGRAFT,born 1871 , died 4 September 1929.

1.1.1.3.1.3.3. LEIGH PENDERGRAFT, was born about 1873.

1.1.1.3.1.3.4. HENRY PENDERGRAFT was born about 1875.

1.1.1.3.1.3.5. JASPER J PENDERGRAFT was born 11 September 1877.

1.1.1.3.1.3.6. RICHARD HILL PENDERGRAFT, born 26 October 1879 in Orange County, died 5 January 1955 in Raleigh, married Luella Lorena “Rena” Horton 4 December 1907, born 17 November 1892 Wake, died 4 January 1952 Raleigh.

1.1.1.3.1.3.7. THOMAS PENDERGRAFT was born December 1884.

1.1.1.3.1.3.8. ALLIE J PENDERGRAFT was born April 1887.

1.1.1.3.1.3.9. WALTER R PENDERGRAFT was born June 1890.

1.1.1.3.1.3.10.GROVER CLEVELAND PENDERGRAFT, born 14 December 1892 Wake, died 23 August 1952.

1.1.1.3.1.3.11. MARY S PENDERGRAFT was born July 1895.

1.1.1.3.1.6. MARTHA ANN₆ “NANNE” PENDERGRASS(Peter“Pleasant”₅Sr,Edward₄,“Chatham John”₃Sr, William₂ Sr, Robert,?), born 1852 in Orange County, married first cousin once removed Dudley Pendergrass, son of Thomas Pendergrass and Nancy [Pickett?]there on 25 December 1870, born in North Carolina in 1849 and the children are listed here under his prior

number and are generation 6 on their father’s line but generation 7 on their mother’s.

Dudley Pendergrass and Martha A Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.1.5.10.1. ADOLPHUS₆,PENDERGRASS was born April 1872 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.5.10.2. NANCY J PENDERGRASS was born about 1874 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.5.10.3. THOMAS F PENDERGRASS, born 18 September 1876 in Orange, died 30 January 1940 in Durham County. He married Hattie B Wills there on 13 September 1905. She was born about 1886 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.1.7. PETER PLEASANT₆,PENDERGRAFT JR (Peter “Pleasant”₅,Sr, Edward₄,”Chatham John”₃,Sr, William₂ ,Sr, Robert₁?), born 1848 in Orange County, married (1) Jane Fowler there 27 September 1866, born about 1839 in North Carolina. He married (2) Lilly King on 8 February 1900 in Wake County. She was born about 1839 in North Carolina. Marriage dates are verified from original records, and Leander’s death certificate lists Lilly King as his mother.

Peter Pleasant Pendergraft Jr and Jane Fowler had the following children:

1.1.1.3.1.7.1. WILLIAM,PENDERGRAFT was born about 1859 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.1.7.2. NANCY J PENDERGRAFT was born about 1864 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.1.7.3. JOHN PENDERGRAFT was born about 1865 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.1.7.4. JAMES PENDERGRAFT was born about 1868 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.1.7.5. GEORGE W PENDERGRAFT was born about 1870 in North Carolina.

Peter Pleasant Pendergraft Jr and Lilly King had the following children::

1.1.1.3.1.7.6. LEANDER₆,PENDERGRAFT, born 4 November 1894 in North Carolina, died 15 July 1923, a black-smith who died of pulmonary tuberculosis.

1.1.1.3.1.7.7. NANNIE PENDERGRAFT was born about 1904 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.1.7.8. ESTELLE PENDERGRAFT was born about 1908 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.2.3. ANN₆,PENDERGRASS (PollyC₅,Jr, Edward₄,”Chatham”John₃,Sr, William₂,Sr, Robert₁?),was born about 1845 in Orange County, North Carolina, In 1880 she and three apparent children were living with her aunt Jane Pendergrass.She did not marry. On the death certificate of *some* Charles Pendergrass, parents were listed as Ann Castleberry and unknown father. The placement of her children is strictly tentative. Though closely related and living with her, their exact relationship is unproven.

Ann Pendergrass appears to have had the following children:

1.1.1.3.2.3.1. CHARLES₆,PENDERGRASS, born March 1867 in Orange County, at age 4 was living with the neighboring free black family of Wesley Horton, along with his apparent uncle George Pendergrass, age 22. On 4 September 1869, he married Emma Minsey, who was born 1864 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.2.3.2. ADDINGTON D “ADD” PENDERGRASS, born 1875 in North Carolina died 20 June 1932 in Chatham County, killed by a car while walking. There is no known indication of his paternity. On 18 September 1896, he married Lanie Brockwell, who was born about 1871. No apparent issue.

1.1.1.3.2.3.3. ANTHONY “TONY” PENDERGRASS was born about 1876 in North Carolina and in 1880 was living in the home of his [great?] aunt Jane Pendergrass,his apparent aunt Cornelia, and apparent mother Ann.

1.1.1.3.2.4. GEORGE W₆ ,PENDERGRASS (PollyCJr₅,Edward₄,”Chatham John”₃,Sr, William₂,Sr, Robert₁?), born January 1849 in North Carolina, married Martha Jane “Jennie” Inscore, daughter of James Inscore and Nancy Laycock, in 1876. She was born July 1845 in North Carolina.

George W Pendergrass and Martha Jane “Jennie” Inscore had the following child:

1.1.1.3.2.4.1. JAMES OSCAR, PENDERGRASS SR, born 1 December 1876 in Orange County, died 22 February 1958 in Durham, married Docia R Edwards, born 1886, daughter of William Edwards, on 18 September 1907 in Durham.

1.1.1.3.4.1. CHARLES HAYWOOD,PENDERGRAFT (Jane₅,Edward₄,”Chatham”John₃,Sr, William₂,Sr, Robert₁?), was born about April 1845 in Orange County. His headstone says 1841 but in census records his birth year varies from 1843 in 1850 to 1846, He died 29 April 1932 in Chapel Hill. On 23 April 1874, he married Jemimah Amelia Brewer, daughter of John Brown [marriage certificate possibly says Brewer?] and Patsy Brewer, widow of his first cousin once removed, David Swain Pendergraft, Nathaniel and George Pendergrass were witnesses, and Charles’ parents were listed as Jane Pendergrass and Anthony Pellen [Pelletier], both living, and his age as 26, bride born 30 June 1853, died July 1930 Chapel Hill, where children were born.

Charles Haywood Pendergrass/ft.and Jemima Amelia Brewer had the following children:

1.1.1.3.4.1.1. CLAUDE W,PENDERGRAFT was born September 1875.

1.1.1.3.4.1.2. INEZ A PENDERGRAFT, born 20 March 1878, died 22 August 1955.

1.1.1.3.4.1.3. JULIAN S WESLEY PENDERGRAFT, born 10 March 1880, died 27 June 1941 in Florida.

1.1.1.3.4.1.4. THOMAS RUFFIN PENDERGRAFT, born 25 September 1884, died 7 May 1963 in Chapel Hill.

1.1.1.3.4.1.5. PINKNEY PENDERGRAFT, born 20 April 1887, died 15 September 1973.

1.1.1.3.4.1.6. LAWRENCE “LEROY” WILSON PENDERGRAFT, born 13 September 1890, died 19 December 1963 in Durham, married Jessie A Brockwell there 23 December 1919, born 20 September 1904, died 14 February 1893.

1.1.1.3.5.1. LAURA FRANCES₆,PENDERGRASS (Levi₅,Edward₄,”Chatham John”₃,Sr,William₂,Sr, Robert₁?),born about 1858 in North Carolina, died 25 November 1933 in Durham, married Edward Mack Ellis, born about 1855 in North Carolina

Edward Mack Ellis and Laura Frances Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.1.3.5.1.1. LILLIE F, ELLIS was born about 1894 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.5.1.2. PAUL C ELLIS was born about 1898 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.5.4. ROBERT LEE₆ ,PENDERGRASS (Levi₅,Edward₄,”Chatham John”₃,Sr,William₂,Sr, Robert₁?), born April 1873 in North Carolina. He married (1) Valle E Chappell on 18 July 1895 in Wake County, born about 1874. He married (2) Sarah Thompson on 30 December 1902 in Orange County, North Carolina. She was born about 1873.

Robert Lee Pendergrass and Valle E Chappell had the following children:

1.1.1.3.5.4.1. LAURA L,PENDERGRASS was born September 1896 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.5.4.2. JOSEPH A PENDERGRASS was born in April 1897 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.5.4.3. ALBERT L PENDERGRASS was born in February 1900 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.4.1.1.1. CRAWFORD J₆ ,PENDERGRASS, (Manley P₅?,John,Jr,”Chatham John”₃,Sr, William₂ ,Sr,Robert₁?) born 19 September 1826 in Chatham County, died in 1883 in Carroll County, Tennessee, married Susan E Grant, born 1828 in Tennessee

Crawford J Pendergrass and Susan E Grant had the following children:

1.1.1.4.1.1.1. NANCY J,PENDERGRASS, born 1852 Tennessee, died in August 1879 (killed by fall from a wagon).

1.1.1.4.1.1.2. ELLEN PENDERGRASS was born about 1854 in Tennessee.

1.1.1.4.1.1.3. JEREMIAH PENDERGRASS, born in 1858, apparently died before 1870.

1.1.1.4.1.1.4. JOHN MANLEY PENDERGRASS, born 10 August 1861 in Tennessee, died 8 September 1932, married Sarah Letha Ross, born 12 February 1865 and died 28 April 1932.

1.1.1.4.1.1.5. FRANCES “FANNIE” PENDERGRASS, born 1865 in Tennessee, died there 7 September 1947. She married John Arthur Kee, who was born in 1883 in Carroll County, Tennessee. He died 12 January 1944 in Clarksburg.

1.1.1.4.1.1.6. CHARLOTTE LEAOMIE “LOTTIE” PENDERGRASS was born 5 June 1868 in Tennessee, died 5 June 1930 in Henderson. She married Daniel Webster Ledsinger on 5 January 1887 in Carroll County. He was born there 30 August 1863 and died 22 April 1943 in Wildersville, Henderson County.

1.1.1.4.1.2. AUGDON QUINCY₆ ,PENDERGRASS,(Manley P₅?,John,Jr,”Chatham John”₃,Sr, William₂ ,Sr,Robert₁?) born 19 July 1829 in Chatham County, North Carolina, died in 1875 in Carroll County, Tennessee. He married Clarka Ann O’Brien (Grant?), who was born 14 February 1837 in Henderson County, Tennessee, and died on 30 October 1912.

Augdon Quincy Pendergrass and Clarka Ann O’Brien (Grant?) had the following children:

1.1.1.4.1.2.1. JOANNA ELIZABETH,PENDERGRASS, born 15 April 1854 in Carroll County, Tennessee, died 10 May 1932 in Martin, Weakley County. She married Simeon M Butler.

1.1.1.4.1.2.2. JOHN F M PENDERGRASS, born 20 August 1856 in Tennessee, died 20 December 1935 in Carroll County, Tennessee...He married Betty Adalade Brandon.

1.1.1.4.1.2.3. WILLIAM C PENDERGRASS, born 1858 in Carroll County, died there in 1897.

1.1.1.4.1.2.4. JAMES STEVEN PENDERGRASS, born 10 January 1860 in Carroll County,died 17 October 1943.

1.1.1.4.1.2.5. SARAH MARTHA PENDERGRASS, born 15 August 1864 in Hollow Rock, Carroll County, Tennessee, died 23 December 1925 in Milan, Gibson County. In 1883, she married Thomas Pillow, born November 1858 in Tennessee.

1.1.1.4.1.2.6. JOSEPH BENJAMIN PENDERGRASS, born 14 March 1870 in Tennessee, died 2 December 1946 in Carroll County. In 1892, he married Eliza Unknown, born May 1867 in Tennessee.

1.1.1.4.1.2.7. A H PENDERGRASS was born 1872 in Tennessee.

1.1.1.4.1.4. JOHN WESLEY₆,PENDERGRASS, (Manley P₅?,John,Jr,”Chatham John”₃,Sr, William₂ ,Sr,Robert₁?) born 10 June 1839 in Chatham County,died 15 June 1917 in Parkers Crossroads,Tennessee, married (1) Elizabeth Cerena Kirby on 27 March 1872 in Carroll, born there 26 September 1848, died 5 February 1890 in Henderson County. He married (2) Mary Matilda Tate 25 February 1891 in Carroll County, Tennessee. She was born there 5 January 1869 and died in 1959 in Henderson County.

John Wesley Pendergrass and Elizabeth Cerena Kirby had the following children:

1.1.1.4.1.4.1. WILLIAM MANLEY, PENDERGRASS, born 28 January 1873, died 1959 in Henderson County.

1.1.1.4.1.4.2. JOHN DANIEL PENDERGRASS, born 29 November 1874 died 29 November 1905 in Carroll County.

1.1.1.4.1.4.3. SEABRON BLAINE PENDERGRASS, born 26 November 1879, died 7 December 1953 in Henderson.

1.1.1.4.1.4.4. NONIE FLORENCE PENDERGRASS, born 3 June 1881 in Henderson, died there 22 March 1890.

1.1.1.4.1.4.5. SEFE B PENDERGRASS was born about 1884 in Tennessee. He died in 1953 in Henderson County.

1.1.1.4.1.4.6. HENRY CRAWFORD PENDERGRASS, was born 8 September 1887 in Henderson County.

1.1.1.4.1.4.7. JERRY ARTHUR PENDERGRASS, born 11 November 1889 Henderson,died there 25 January 1985.

1.1.1.4.1.5. WILLIAM MANLEY₆ ,PENDERGRASS, (Manley P₅?,John,Jr,”Chatham John”₃,Sr, William₂ ,Sr,Robert₁?) born 10 April 1843 in Hillsborough, Chatham County, North Carolina, died 12 July 1915 in Detroit, Red River County, Texas. He married Mary W Murphy on 28 January 1866 in Huntingdon, Carroll County, Tennessee. She was born in March 1848 in Clarksburg, and died on 12 March 1905 in Sevier County, Arkansas

William Manley Pendergrass and Mary W Murphy had the following children:

1.1.1.4.1.5.1. HENRY H, PENDERGRASS, born 28 February 1867 in Carroll County, died 1 December 1902.

1.1.1.4.1.5.2. JAMES GILSON PENDERGRASS,born 8 February 1869, died 24 June 1918 Red River County, Texas.

1.1.1.4.1.5.3. WESLEY LEANDER PENDERGRASS, was born on 6 February 1871, and died on 28 March 1933.

1.1.1.4.1.5.4. NANCY ELIZABETH PENDERGRASS, was born on 7 May 1873 in Obion County, died on 9 March 1932, and married a .Corbell.

1.1.1.4.1.5.5. JOHN MANLY PENDERGRASS, born 9 November 1876, died 5 June 1929 Mineral Wells,Texas.

1.1.1.4.1.5.6. WILLIAM A PENDERGRASS, born 13 March 1878 in Tennessee, died about 1890.

1.1.1.4.1.5.7. RAYBURN THOMAS PENDERGRASS, born 15 October 1879, died 8 May 1934 Bowie,Texas

1.1.4.1.1.5.8. JOSEPH NEWTON PENDERGRASS, born 31 December 1881 in Sevier County, Arkansas, died 8 March 1922 in Red River County, Texas

1.1.1.4.1.5.9. CLOID OSCO PENDERGRASS,[*twin*] born 3 February 1884 Sevier, died 20 September 1926 Texas.

1.1.1.4.1.5.10. FLOYD MONROE PENDERGRASS,[*twin*] born 3 February 1884 Sevier,died 8 March 1922 Texas.

1.1.1.4.1.5.11. MINNIE BELLE PENDERGRASS, born 18 July 1887, died 30 July 1961. She married a.Parker.

1.1.1.4.1.5.12. MAUDE FLORENCE PENDERGRASS, born 3 February 1889 in Sevier County, Arkansas, died 9 October 1975 in Colorado,Mitchell County,Texas.

1.1.1.5.2.3. MELVINA OLIVIA PENDERGRASS(Alston, Thomas, ”Chatham”John, William₂ Sr, Robert ?) was born in 1854 in North Carolina and died 22 January 1925 in Graham, Alamance County. She married Alvin Walbert Long on 15 January 1875 in Orange County. He was born about 1843.

Alvin Walbert Long and Melvina Olivia Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.1.1.5.2.3.1. ESTELLA LONG, born 1876, died 1960, married a Steel.
- 1.1.1.5.2.3.2. GROVER CLEVELAND LONG, born 1880, died 1942.
- 1.1.1.5.2.3.3. ALONIA LONG, born 1882, died 1945, married a Hart.
- 1.1.1.5.2.3.4. ALBERTA LONG, born 1887, died 1958, married a Cole.
- 1.1.1.5.2.3.5. TROY EDWARD LONG, born 1892, died 1979.

1.1.1.5.2.1. MARY PENDERGRASS (Ilai/Eli, Thomas, ”Chatham”John, William, Sr,Robert ?),born about 1858 in North Carolina and met Abram Horton, who was born about 1843 in North Carolina and died there May 1910.

Abram Horton and Mary Pendergrass had the following child:

1.1.1.5.2.1.1. LUVENIA PENDERGRASS/HORTON **[12-J]**,born 12 January 1871 in Orange County, North Carolina,on 11 December 1885 married Robert Bynum there. He was born about 1867 in North Carolina and died there 4 June 1937.

1.1.1.5.10.3.THOMAS F PENDERGRASS (Dudley, Thomas, ”Chatham”John, William, Sr,Robert ?)born 18 September 1876 in Orange County, died 30 January 1940 in Durham, married Hattie B Wills there 13 September 1905, born in 1886.

Thomas F Pendergrass and Hattie B Wills had the following children:

- 1.1.1.5.10.3.1. PAULINE PENDERGRASS was born about 1902 in North Carolina.
- 1.1.1.5.10.3.2. CLEO PENDERGRASS, born 24 February 1909, died January 1980 in Portsmouth City, Virginia.
- 1.1.1.5.10.3.3. ARMALEE PENDERGRASS was born about 1910 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.7.5.1. JOHN WILLIAMS TUCKER (MarthaEvaline Pendergrass,Augustine Pendergrass,”Chatham”John, William, Sr, Robert ?), born about 1874 Tennessee, died 12 June 1937 in Franklin, married Lillie S Williams, born about 1880 in Tennessee.

John Williams Tucker and Lillie S Williams had the following children:

- 1.1.1.7.5.1.1. IDA TUCKER was born about 1896 in Tennessee, where all the children were born..
- 1.1.1.7.5.1.2. EDIE TUCKER was born about 1900.
- 1.1.1.7.5.1.3. NORA TUCKER was born about 1903.
- 1.1.1.7.5.1.4. WILLIE TUCKERwas born about 1906.
- 1.1.1.7.5.1.5 WALTER TUCKER was born about 1910.
- 1.1.1.7.5.1.6. MYRTLE TUCKER,born 2 November 1912 in Dicherd, died14 April 2001.

1.1.1.7.13.1. JAMES BENNETT PENDERGRAFT SR (Jesse “Green”, Augustine, ”Chatham”John,. William, Sr,Robert ?), born 7 November 1891 in Alabama, died 10 May 1932 in Oklahoma City,married (1) Mary Elizabeth Gray 31 May 1911 in Wilbarger, Texas,(2) Mabel Bass on 29 February 1920 in Cleveland, Oklahoma, born 1900 in Oklahoma and died there in 1990.

James Bennett Pendergraft and Mary Elizabeth Gray had the following child:

1.1.1.7.13.1.1. JAMES BENNETT PENDERGRAFT JR, born 31 May 1912 in Vernon, Texas, died 6 May 1985 in Las Vegas. He married Maudina Pearl Porter, born about 1916 in Texas.

James Bennett Pendergraft and Mabel Bass had the following children:

- 1.1.1.7.13.1.2. DORIS PENDERGRAFT, born about 1919, died on 28 February 2007.
- 1.1.1.7.13.1.3. GORDON BENNETT PENDERGRAFT,born 26 April 1920,died 29 December 2010 in Odessa,Texas.
- 1.1.1.7.13.1.4. JACK PENDERGRAFT was born about 1921 in Oklahoma.
- 1.1.1.7.13.1.5. SIDNEY PENDERGRAFT was born about 1923 in Oklahoma.
- 1.1.1.7.13.1.6. OPAL PARALEE PENDERGRAFT, born 27 May 1925, died in infancy on 11 August 1927.

1.1.1.7.13.2. M ELIZABETH “LIZZIE” PENDERGRASS(Jesse “Green”, Augustine, ”Chatham”John,. William, Sr,Robert ?), born 18 February 1893 in Alabama, died 3 March 1937 in New England, Georgia, married James Franklin Gold 26 November 1913 in Jackson County, Alabama, born 18 June 1889 in Alabama and died in April 1983 in Trenton, Georgia.

James Franklin Gold and M Elizabeth “Lizzie” Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.1.1.7.13.2.1. GORDON GREEN GOLD, born 12 February 1915 in Scottsboro, died 17 March 1978 in Mentone.
- 1.1.1.7.13.2.2. GRACIE D GOLD was born about 1919 in Trenton, Georgia.
- 1.1.1.7.13.2.3. JAMES ROY GOLD, born about 1921, died 21 February 2000.
- 1.1.1.7.13.2.4. VERNON HOLLAND GOLD, born 19 October 1928 in Georgia, died 15 January 2011 in California.
- 1.1.1.7.13.2.5. BARBARA LUCILLE GOLD, born 21 March 1934 in Georgia,died 29 June 2005 Portland, Oregon.

1.1.1.7.13.3. DAVID LEE PENDERGRAFT (Jesse “Green”, Augustine, ”Chatham”John,. William, Sr,Robert ?) born 6 September 1895 in Scottsboro, Jackson County, Alabama, died 4 January 1971 in Lafayette, Walker County, Georgia. He married Minnie C Gold 2 May 1915 in Scottsboro. She was born about 1892 in Alabama.

David Lee Pendergraft and Minnie C Gold had the following children:

- 1.1.1.7.13.3.1. VEDA MAE PENDERGRAFT, was born on 26 April 1917 in Georgia, died 8 November 2013. She married James Leonard Goad.
- 1.1.1.7.13.3.2. KRESSIE BEATRICE PENDERGRAFT, born 28 April 1919 in Dade County, Georgia, died 8 October 2010 in Tennessee. She married Fennis Carl Rigsby, who was born on 12 November 1914 and died 16 September 1991.
- 1.1.1.7.13.3.3. EVA V PENDERGRAFT was born about 1923 in Alabama.
- 1.1.1.7.13.3.4. EDNA L PENDERGRAFT, born 16 April 1924,died 15 March 1997.
- 1.1.1.7.13.3.5. FRANCES PAULINE PENDERGRAFT was born about 1926 in Alabama.
- 1.1.1.7.13.3.6. EARL BENJAMIN PENDERGRAFT was born on 30 Jul 1928 in Georgia.

1.1.1.7.13.3.7. INA PENDERGRAFT was born about 1931 in Alabama.

1.1.1.7.13.3.8. TERRIE PENDERGRAFT was born about 1933 in Alabama.

1.1.1.7.13.8. AUDREY BEATRICE PENDERGRASS (Jesse “Green”,Augustine, ”Chatham”John,. William, Sr,Robert ?), born 17 August 1905 in Scottsboro, Alabama, died 8 November 1991 in Oklahoma City, married (1) James Monroe Judge on 30 August 1920 in Marion, Tennessee. He was born about 1899 in Alabama. She married (2) Orin Cavil Dawson on 17 July 1938 in Oklahoma. He was born 26 March 1894 in Missouri and died 7 December 1974.

James Monroe Judge and Audrey Beatrice Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.1.1.7.13.8.1. MAY E JUDGE was born about 1921 in Alabama.
- 1.1.1.7.13.8.2. JAMES JUDGE was born about 1927 in Alabama.

1.1.2.2.1.1. WILLIAM FRANCIS ”FRANK”PENDERGRASS (ManleyP, John, William, Jr, William, Sr, Robert ?) , born 27 November 1847 Tennessee, died of apoplexy 10 January1927 in Nashville,. He married (1) Martha E/H Jones in 1869. She was born 5 October 1849 in Illinois, and died January 1910. He married (2) Sarah E Brown on 15 September 1903 in Williamson. She was born about 1864 in Tennessee.

William Francis Pendergrass and Martha Jones had the following children:

- 1.1.2.2.1.1.1. B ALFRED FELIX PENDERGRASS, born 10 February 1871, died 13 March 1925 in Kentucky.
- 1.1.2.2.1.1.2. L P PENDERGRASS was born about 1873 in Tennessee, where all the children were born..
- 1.1.2.2.1.1.3. EUDORA E PENDERGRASS was born about 1877.
- 1.1.2.2.1.1.4. SUSAN A PENDERGRASS was born July 1879.
- 1.1.2.2.1.1.5. CHARLES G PENDERGRASS was born November 1881.
- 1.1.2.2.1.1.6. LILLIE M PENDERGRASS [*twin*] was born 17 January 1887 in Hickman County.
- 1.1.2.2.1.1.7. ETTIE C PENDERGRASS [*twin*], born 17 January 1887, married a Richards.
- 1.1.2.2.1.1.8. HARRIS PENDERGRASS was born January 1889.
- 1.1.2.2.1.1.9. IDA S PENDERGRASS was born November 1891.

1.1.2.2.1.2. MANLEY P PENDERGRASS JR (ManleyP, John, William, Jr, William, Sr, Robert ?), born 1849 Tennessee, died 18 August 1924 in Coos, Oregon, married Amanda Eliza Hill in 1885, born 13 May 1860, died 2 February 1941 California.

Manley P Pendergrass Jr and Amanda Eliza Hill had the following children.

- 1.1.2.2.1.2.1. CARL F PENDERGRASS was born February 1883 in Oregon.
- 1.1.2.2.1.2.2. RAY PENDERGRASS, born 12 March 1886 in Oregon, died 14 December 1963 in Alameda. California.
- 1.1.2.2.1.2.3. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN PENDERGRASS was born about 1888.
- 1.1.2.2.1.2.4 EDITH A PENDERGRASS, born 5 December 1896, died 1959 in California and married a Davis.

1.1.2.2.2.3. HULDY CAROLINE SEARS(Elizabeth Pendergrass,John, William, Sr, William, Sr,Robert ?),born 1843,on 4 May 1867 in Dickson County, married her first cousin William Ensley Pendergrass Jr., son of William Ensley Sr and Priscilla Holt..

William Ensley Pendergrass Jr and HuldY Caroline Sears had the following children:

- 1.1.2.2.2.3.1. HIRAM MORGAN PENDERGRASS, born 1864, died 25 October 1930 in Harris, Tennessee.
- 1.1.2.2.2.3.2. ROBERT LEE PENDERGRASS was born about 1867 in Tennessee, as were all the children.
- 1.1.2.2.2.3.3. CALDONIA PENDERGRASS was born about 1869.
- 1.1.2.2.2.3.4. WILLIAM A PENDERGRASS was born about 1872.
- 1.1.2.2.2.3.5. LENA M PENDERGRASS was born about 1876.
- 1.1.2.2.2.3.6. DEWARD ELMER PENDERGRASS,born 18 September 1877,died 15 October 1950 in Obion County..

1.1.2.2.3.5. MARTIN VAN BUREN PENDERGRASS (WilliamEnsley, Sr,John, William, Jr, William, Sr,Robert ?) born 28 October 1839 in Dickson County, Tennessee, died 4 June 1925 in Hickman, married Martha Tidwell 4 April 1877,born about 1834.

Martin Van Buren Pendergrass and Martha Tidwell had the following children:

- 1.1.2.2.3.5.1. NANCY J PENDERGRASS was born about 1878.
- 1.1.2.2.3.5.2. C W PENDERGRASS was born about 1880 (10 months old in 1880 cenusu)

1.1.2.2.3.6. WILLIAM ENSLEY PENDERGRASSJR (WilliamEnsley, Sr,John, William, Jr, William, Sr,Robert ?), born 22 December 1841 in Dickson County, Tennessee, died 1902. He married his first cousin HuldY Caroline Sears. Their six children are listed just above under their mother’s number at 1.1.2.2.2.3.

1.1.2.2.3.8. SARAH ELIZABETH PENDERGRASS (WilliamEnsley, Sr,John, William, Jr, William, Sr,Robert ?), born 14 April 1945 in Dickson County, died 18 March 1901 in Nashville of peritonitis. On 17 December 1874 in Dickson County, she married Heber B Meeker, who was born 10 May 1836 in Pennsylvania and died 22 March 1914 in Hickman County, Tennessee.

Heber B Meeker and Sarah Elizabeth Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.1.2.2.3.8.1. GEORGE W MEEKER, born 4 September 1877 in Tennessee, died 4 February 1920 in Hickman.
- 1.1.2.2.3.8.2. CICERO KELLY MEEKER born 23 January 1882 Bon Aqua, Tennessee, died there 20 December 1950.
- 1.1.2.2.3.8.3. VAN PASCHAL MEEKER, born 29 December 1883 in Hickman,died there 3 December 1942..

1.1.2.5.1.7. FLORA CYNTHIA UNDERHILL (Martha”Patsy” Pendergrass,WilliamE, William, Jr, William2Sr,Robert1?), born 7 March 1849 in Hickman, died 14 October 1911 in Dickson, married Ivy Jackson Hutchison, born 1848 died 1924. .

Ivy Jackson Hutchison and Flora Cynthia Underhill had the following children:

- 1.1.2.5.1.7.1. ELIZABETH D HUTCHISON,born 22 February 1871, died 9 October 1934.
- 1.1.2.5.1.7.2. JOHN W HUTCHISON , born 5 June 1874, died 20 September 1911.
- 1.1.2.5.1.7.3. WILLIAM MILES HUTCHISON, born 14 July 1879, died 28 November 1942 in Dickson County.

- 1.1.2.5.1.7.4. MAUDE HUTCHISON,born 1 October 1882, died 18 June 1961, married a Bledsoe.
- 1.1.2.7.3.2. GEORGE MATTHEW PENDERGRASS (JohnEli₂,II,Matthew₁,William,Jr,William,Sr,Robert_?) born12 December 1852 n Tennessee, died 2 May 1918 Missouri, married Sarah Jane Unknown in 1873, born November 1854 in Mssouri.
George Matthew Pendergrass and Sara Jane Unknown had the following children:
1.1.2.7.3.2.1. JOHN CALVIN,PENDERGRASS was born 19 July 1873 in Missouri, died 19 November 1938, married Rosa Smith, who was born about 1884 in Missouri.
1.1.2.7.3.2.2. THOMAS PENDERGRASS was born about 1875 in Missouri
1.1.2.7.3.2.3. JAMES WILLIAM PENDERGRASS was born about 1878 in Missouri
1.1.2.7.3.2.4. MARTHA.PENDERGRASS was born April 1880 in Missour
1.1.2.7.3.2.5. GEORGE W PENDERGRASS was born about 1882 in Missouri
1.1.2.7.3.2.6. ELLA PENDERGRASS was born about 1884 in Missouri
1.1.2.7.3.2.7. ANNA PENDERGRASS was born about 1887 in Missouri
1.1.2.7.3.2.8. CHARLEY H PENDERGRASS was born October 1890 in Missouri
1.1.2.7.3.2.9. NETTA PENDERGRASS was born March 1893 in Missouri
1.1.2.7.3.2.10 RACHEL ETTA PENDERGRASS was born February 1895 in Missouri

1.1.2.7.3.6. JOHN ELI PENDERGRASS JR/III (JohnEli₂,II,Matthew₁,William,Jr,William,Sr,Robert_?),born 26 April 1863, four months after his father’s death, in the Civil War, died 6 May 1945 in Marionville, Missouri. In order for his mother to obtain military benefits after his father’s death, a neighbor woman testified that he resembled his siblings and therfore must be his deceased father’s son. On 27 April 1884 in Barry County, he married Lucinda S Whittington, born there 21 April 1870 [?], died 8 April 1924 in Lawrence County. All children were born in Missouri.

John Eli Pendergrass Jr/III and Lucinda S Whittington had the following children:

- 1.1.2.7.3.6.1. GADDIE HESTER,PENDERGRASS, born 9 March 1885, died 13 July 1957.
1.1.2.7.3.6.2. LULA L PENDERGRASS, born April 1887, died in 1965.
1.1.2.7.3.6.3. MINNIE PENDERGRASS, born February 1889.
1.1.2.7.3.6.4. LOLA ARTIE PENDERGRASS, born 1 January 1891,died 22 November 1972,married a Davis.
1.1.2.7.3.6.5. CLIFFORD C PENDERGRASS, born November 1893.
1.1.2.7.3.6.6. NORA E PENDERGRASS, born April 1896.
1.1.2.7.3.6.7. FLORA L PENDERGRASS, born 24 August 1897, died 24 March 1983,married a Thogmartin [?]
1.1.2.7.3.6.8. JOHN L PENDERGRASS, born about 1902.
1.1.2.7.3.6.9. OSCAR L PENDERGRASS, born about 1904.
1.1.2.7.3.6.10.OTHELLO ROSS PENDERGRASS,born 1December 1906, died 17 February 1970.
1.1.2.7.3.6.11.CARRIE A PENDERGRASS, born about 1909.
1.1.2.7.3.6.12.WILLIAM DANIEL PENDERGRASS, born 13 January 1915, died 27 April 2005.

1.1.2.7.4.6. DAVID CROCKETT₆ALLISON(JohnEli₅,II,Matthew₄,William,Jr,William,Sr,Robert_?) , born 17 April 1867 in Bledsoe County, died there 11 February 1947. He married Lissie Cornelia “Neely” Clifton in 1897. She was born 23 October 1876 in Tennessee and died there 15 December 1969. All their children were born in Tennessee.

David Crockett Allison and Lissie Cornelia Clifton ha the following children:

- 1.1.2.7.4.6.1. CLAUDE₆ALLISON born October 1898.
1.1.2.7.4.6.2. HETTIE BELLE ALLISON born 9 October 1899, died 26 January 1983. She married Homer Byron “Doc” Boyd Sr,who was born 3 December 1884 in Tennessee and died there 2 May 1944.
1.1.2.7.4.6.3. IDAL₁ALLISON was born about 1903.
1.1.2.7.4.6.4. JAMES “HOWARD” ALLISON was born 27 October 1904 in Bledsoe County.
1.1.2.7.4.6.5. CHARLES GORDON ALLISON was born about 1909.
1.1.2.7.4.6.6. ELSIE V ALLISON was born about 1913.
1.1.2.7.4.6.7. HUGH ALLISON was born about1915.
1.1.2.7.4.6.8. WILLIE E ALLISON was born about 1918.

1.1.3.1.1.1.1. ROBERT₆ PENDERGRASS JR (Robert₅Sr?,William₄, David₃,Sr, William,Sr,Robert_?),born 1821 South Carolina, died 1870 in Tennessee, married Matilda“Tilde” Bell 24 December 1844 in McMinn, born 1820, died 25 July 1906 Arkansas.

Robert Pendergrass Jr and Matilda “Tilde” Bell had the following children:

- 1.1.3.1.1.1.1.1. PARTHENIA ANN “SIS”,PENDERGRASS ,born June 1844 in Georgia, died 6 August 1925 in Old Fort, Tennessee, married Frederick Adam Finster 3 November 1870 in Bradley,, Tennessee. He was born on 6 March 1815 in Bayern, Germany (Bavaria) and died on 27 May 1886 in Tennessee.
1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2. SAMUEL NEWTON PENDERGRASS, born 1845 North Carolina, died 16 July 1886 in Chattanooga.,
1.1.3.1.1.1.1.3. JASPER “JACK”PENDERGRASS,born 3 September 1846 in Tennessee. died in Jackson County.,married Mary Jane Crye, daughter of James Crye and Evalina, in 1870,born about 1856 in Tennessee. Jasper filed a claim for benefits as a Cherokee descendant through his Crye line but was unable to supply much detailed evidence for the claim. Census takers seem to have had an uncommonly difficult time classifying this family ethnically, varying from census to census..
1.1.3.1.1.1.1.4. WILLIAM PENDERGRASS, born 1850 in Georgia, died in Murray County.
1.1.3.1.1.1.5. SARAH “SALLY” PENDERGRASS was born about 1853 in Tennessee.
1.1.3.1.1.1.6. MARY J PENDERGRASS was born about 1854 in Tennessee.
1.1.3.1.1.1.7. MARGARET A “MAGGIE” PENDERGRASS, born 1857 in Tennessee, died 1900 Frankllin County..
1.1.3.1.1.1.8. LIORNA PENDERGRASS, born 1859 in Tennessee and died before 1880.
1.1.3.1.1.1.9. NANCY PENDERGRASS, born 1862 in Tennessee,died in Maury County.
1.1.3.1.1.1.10.SALLIE PENDERGRASS was born about 1866 in Tennessee.

1.1.3.4.1.1.1. MARTHA J₆PENDERGRASS(MilesHezekiah₃,,Hezekiah₁,,David₃,Sr,William,Sr,Robert_?),born in 1834 in Franklin, North Carolina, married John “Alexander” Baldwin, son of Joseph Baldwin and Marie Johnson, on 31 December 1851 in Macon, North Carolina. He was born 1 June 1830 in Franklin and died 25 November 1913 in Kyle, Macon County.

John Alexander Baldwin and Martha J Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.1.3.4.1.1.1. WILLIAM HENRY₁BALDWIN, born about 1859 in North Carolina, died 8 August 1925 in Nantahala.,
1.1.3.4.1.1.2. JOHN L BALDWIN was born about 1881 in North Carolina.
1.1.3.4.1.1.3. SARAH ANN BALDWIN,born 7 January 1863,died 31 May 1954 Franklin County, married a Fouts.
1.1.3.4.1.1.4. HETTIE A BALDWIN,born 29 March 1866 in Macon, died 29 August 1944, married a Jones.
1.1.3.4.1.1.5. DELIA BALDWIN was born about 1867 in North Carolina,
1.1.3.4.1.1.6. CALLEY BALDWIN was born about 1870 in North Carolina.
1.1.3.4.1.1.7. JAMES A BALDWIN was born about 1872 in North Carolina.
1.1.3.4.1.1.8. KITTY BALDWIN was born about 1873 in North Carolina.

1.1.3.4.1.3. JOHN ALEXANDER PENDERGRASS (MilesHezekiah₃,,Hezekiah₄,,David₃,Sr,William,Sr,Robert_?) born 11 December 1837 in Macon County, died there 3 May 1916, married Nancy A Dills, born 8 April 1838, died 21 August 1916.

John Alexander Pendergrass and Nancy A Dills had the following children:

- 1.1.3.4.1.3.1. WILLIAM ANDREW,PENDERGRASS,born 22 April 1856, died 29 May 1945 in Valleytown..
1.1.3.4.1.3.2. JACOB D PENDERGRASS was born 9 March 1860 and died 9 May 1905.
1.1.3.4.1.3.3. THOMAS HENRY MONROE PENDERGRASS, born 9 March 1860 in Cherokee,died 19 April 1926.
1.1.3.4.1.3.4. JOHN SIDNEY PENDERGRASS, born 13 May 1872 in Nantahala, died there 9 September 1957.
1.1.3.4.1.3.5. MINNIE PENDERGRASS, born 28 July 1873,died18 June 1929. She married a Mason.
1.1.3.4.1.3.6. MILES BRADSHAW PENDERGRASS, born 5 December 1876 died 18 August 1966 in Franklin.
1.1.3.4.1.3.7. GEORGE ALEXANDER PENDERGRASS was born 28 May 1879 and died on 16 November 1963.

1.1.3.5.1.9. WILLIAM JEFFERSON₁MITCHELL(Eli/EliasLockhart₂,,Jane₂Pendergrass,David₁Pendergrass, William₂Pendergrass,Sr, Robert₁Pendergrass?), born February 1855 South Carolina, died March 1932 in Limestone County, Alabama, married Rebecca E Gibson 25 December 1892 in Giles, Tennessee, born April 1876 in Alabama,where all their children were born.

William Jefferson Mitchell and Rebecca E Gibson had the following children:

- 1.1.3.5.1.9.1. SAMUEL E,MITCHELL was born in December 1893.
1.1.3.5.1.9.2. WILLIAM F MITCHELL was born in December 1895
1.1.3.5.1.9.3. BITTIE/BETTIE M MITCHELL was born in June 1898.
1.1.3.5.1.9.4. ROSE LAVENDER H MITCHELL was born February 1900.
1.1.3.5.1.9.5. KATE L MITCHELL was born about 1902.
1.1.3.5.1.9.6. RUTH B MITCHELL was born about 1904.
1.1.3.5.1.9.7. WESLEY O MITCHELL was born about 1905.
1.1.3.5.1.9.8. EULA M MITCHELL was born about 1907.
1.1.3.5.1.9.9. CARL MALCOM MITCHELL was born about 1909.
1.1.3.5.1.9.10 .OSSIE L MITCHELL was born about 1912.
1.1.3.5.1.9.11 .SANFORD M MITCHELL was born about 1914.
1.1.3.5.1.9.12. LESTER DAVID MITCHELL,born16 February 1916 in Limestone County, died 21 December 1995.

1.1.3.6.4.8. LEONA₁PENDERGRASS (DavidJames₂,,John₄,David₃,Sr, William₂,Sr,Robert_?), born February 1870 near Anniston, Alabama, died 21 Marcg 1955 Cullman, married John William Hand on 6 November 1887m born 17 January 1865 in Anniston, died 20 April 1943.

John William Hand and Leonoa Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.1.3.6.4.8.1. EVIE₁, HAND was born about January 1888? in Mississippi.
1.1.3.6.4.8.2. JOHN DAVID HAND, born 29 December 1889 in Mississippi, died 29 March 1965 in Alabama, married (1) Jessie Lucille Wilkerson on 27 December 1910 in Calhoun, Alabama. She was born there 26 September 1892, died 4 August 1928 in Birmngham. He married (2) Minnie D Russell.
1.1.3.6.4.8.3. JAMES AUSTIN HAND was born 1892 in Mississippi.
1.1.3.6.4.8.4. JESSE J HAND was born July 197 in Mississippi.
1.1.3.6.4.8.5. CHARLES HARWOOD HAND, born 3 October 1899 in Alabama, died 5 October 1910.
1.1.3.6.4.8.6. MINNIE L HAND, born 17 September 1901 in Alabama, died there May 1978.
1.1.3.6.4.8.7. JUDGE PELHAM HAND, born 26 September 1904 in Alabama, died 16 July 1997 in New Mexico.
1.1.3.6.4.8.8. WILLIAM LUTHER HAND, born 6 November 1907 in Alabama, died there 26 November 1975.
1.1.3.6.4.8.9. CARL FRANK HAND, born 10 August 1910 in Alabama, died 2 August 1997 in Birmingham.

1.1.3.6.9.4. MARY RACHEL PENDERGRASS (RussellRobert₅,,John₄,David₃,Sr,William,Sr,Robert_?) born 29 April 1869 Clay County, Alabama, died 11 April 1955 Cassia County, Idaho, married John Thomas Kidd 1889 in Del Norte, Colorado, born 5 November 1856 in Alabama, died 18 August 1940 in Cassia County, Idaho.,where all the children were born.

John Thomas Kidd and Mary Rachel Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.1.3.6.9.4.1. WILLIAM WESLEY₁KIDD, born 22 June 1890, died 10 July 1919.
1.1.3.6.9.4.2. SARAH “VIOLA” KIDD, born 9 December 1892, died 10 January 1975.
1.1.3.6.9.4.3. DORA ALICE KIDD, born 1 July 1895, died 15 November 1987. married Frank McClaws,born 1887..
1.1.3.6.9.4.4. ARTHUR MONROE KIDD,born 16 November1897, died 20 April 1961.
1.1.3.6.9.4.5. MYRTLE DELAINE KIDD, born 5 September 1900, died 3 March 1919.
1.1.3.6.9.4.6. MELVIN COLUMBUS KIDD, born 17 April 1903, died 12 June 1972.
1.1.3.6.9.4.7. ERNEST CALVIN KIDD, born 9 September 1905, died 2 February 1948.

1.1.3.6.9.4.8. JOHN KIDD was born about 1906.
1.1.3.6.9.4.9. CLARA ANN MARY KIDD, born 1 December 1908, died 19 November 1979 in Napa, California,. married Ernest Willard Fletcher on 4 February 1925 in Lovel, Wyoming, born there 1905, died in 1951in Fairfield, California.
1.1.3.6.9.4.10. ARNOLD ORVILLE WILLIAM KIDD, born 25 June 1915, died 11 December 2004 in Olympia.

1.1.3.10.1.1.1. NANCY MINERVA PENDERGRASS (JohnR,Penderrass,Pleasant₄ [William?]Pendergrass, David₃Sr, Wil-
liam₂Sr, Robert₁), born 2 November 1856 in Mississippi, died 3 December 1944, married Tom Bradford in 1880. He was born
December 1855 in Mississippi, where all their children were born..

Tom Bradford and Nancy Minerva Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.3.10.1.1.1. GEORGE BRADFORD was born in December 1880.
1.1.3.10.1.1.2. WILLIAM BRADFORD was born in January 1883.
1.1.3.10.1.1.3. MARY L BRADFORD was born in January 1886.
1.1.3.10.1.1.4. DAVID BRADFORD was born in August 1888.
1.1.3.10.1.1.5. IVY BRADFORD was born in January 1893.
1.1.3.10.1.1.6. HENRY BRADFORD was born in January 1896.
1.1.3.10.1.1.7. MARVIN BRADFORD was born in October 1998.

1.1.3.10.1.5. EDWARD WATHALL NORTON PENDERGRASS (JohnR,Penderrass,Pleasant₄ [William?]Pendergrass, Da-
vid₃Sr, William₂Sr, Robert₁),born March 1868 in Mississippi, died 15 November 1932. On 3 July 1889, he married Martha
Ellen “Mattie” Neal, born 8 November 1873 in Mississippi, died 20 September 1903. All children were born in Mississippi.

Edward Wathall Norton Pendergrass and Martha Ellen Neal had the following children:

1.1.3.10.1.5.1. JOHN LAFAYETTE PENDERGRASS, born 7 July 1890, died 1 June 1978 in Gore Springs..
1.1.3.10.1.5.2. GRADY H PENDERGRASS, born December 1891, died 11 July 1939 in San Antonio, Texas. He
married Daisy Shaw, born 18 December 1894 in Alabama, died 27 February 1989 in Texas.
1.1.3.10.1.5.3. OLA PENDERGRASS was born March 1895.
1.1.3.10.1.5.4. EDDIE C PENDERGRASS was born June 1896.
1.1.3.10.1.5.5. BETTIE E PENDERGRASS was born March 1898.

1.1.3.11.1.1.1. MARTHA “MATTIE” [PENDERGRASS] WORTHY **[12-I]**(James H₃Pendergrass,David₄Jr,David₃Sr, Wil-
liam₂Sr, Robert₁?),born May 1862 in South Carolina, died 21 September 1923 in Winston-Salem. Her death certificate listed
her as “colored”. She married (1) Arthur Feemster, Sr, son of Minor Feemster and Lizzie Unknown in 1879 in York, South
Carolina, born there 3 November 1854, died there 4 July 1889. She had two daughters by (2) Dock Robinson, who sometimes
adopted the name of her next husband (3) William McConnell, who was born about 1853 in South Carolina, with whom she had
one daughter. [Feemster researchers would be well advised to review the nearby German Finster and Finsterer neighbors.]

Martha “Mattie” [Pendergrass] Worthy and Arthur Feemster had the following children:

1.1.3.11.1.1.1.1. MINERVA₁₁,”MINNIE”FEEMSTER, born November 1879 in South Carolina, died 12 September
1944 in Winston-Salem. In about 1894, she married Richard D Crosby, born May 1875 in South Carolina.
1.1.3.11.1.1.1.2. MOLLY FEEMSTER, born January 1880 in York, South Carolina, died in 1921 in Winston-Salem,
Forsyth County, North Carolina. In about 1894, she married William Rainey, born about 1872 in South Carolina.
1.1.3.11.1.1.1.3. BEULAH FEEMSTER, born 1881 in Sharon, South Carolina, died there in 1900 in York..
1.1.3.11.1.1.1.4. JAMES WILLIAM FEEMSTER was born on 17 September 1882 in South Carolina and died on 21
January 1960 in York County.He married Bertha Wilson.
1.1.3.11.1.1.1.5. RHETT H FEEMSTER, born 4 June 1891 in South Carolina, died 3 May 1970 in Winston-Salem,
North Carolina. On 23 October 1923 in Forsyth, he married Lillie Poindexter, born 1886.
1.1.3.11.1.1.1.6. LONNIE FEEMSTER,born 4 September 1889 in York, South Carolina, died there on 28 March 1959.
He married Ella P Unknown, born 1892 in South Carolina.
1.1.3.11.1.1.1.7. ARTHUR FEEMSTER JR, born 23 January 1890 in York, South Carolina, died 25 October 1959 in
Winston-Salem, married Clara Price on 27 Oct 1923 in Forsyth, North Carolina. She was born about 1902.
Martha “Mattie” [Pendergrass] Worthy and Dock Robinson had the following children:
1.1.3.11.1.1.1.8. ESSIE M,ROBINSON/FEEMSTER, born 7 January 1893 in York, died 14 March 1970 in Gastonia,
North Carolina, married Robert Edward Ashley, son of Dallas Ashley and Sallie Elizabeth Freeman, 18 December 1910 in York
County, South Carolina. He was born on 28 August 1886 in York County and died 10 January 1962 in Gastonia, North Carolina
1.1.3.11.1.1.1.9. EDNA AGNES ROBINSON/FEEMSTER was born on 5 January 1896 in South Carolina and died in
August 1982 in Winston-Salem, Forsyth County, North Carolina. She married Thomas Arthur Nance there on 24 March 1921.
William McConnell and Martha “Mattie” [Pendergrass] Worthy had the following child:
1.1.3.11.1.1.1.10 ELLA₇, MCCONNELL was born about 1907 in South Carolina.

1.1.3.11.5.1. MARY ELIZABETH PENDERGRASS (WatusB₃Sr,David₄Jr,David₃Sr,William₂Sr, Robert₁?) was born on 10
February 1868 in South Carolina and died on 8 March 1945 in University Park, Dallas County, Texas. She married William
Jefferson “Bill” McCallum in 1887. He was born in October 1854 in South Carolina and died in 1908.

William Jefferson McCallum and Mary Elizabeth Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.3.11.5.1.1. JOHN CHESTER, MCCALLUM, born 11 March 1889 in McKinney, Texas, died 19 August 1981 in
Nacogdoches,married (1) Ona/Ina/Analue Straughan in 1914, born 1893 in Texas. He married (2) Georgia Newton.
1.1.3.11.5.1.2. WILLIE JESSIE MCCALLUM [*female*] was born on 8 October 1890 in Texas and died on 5 Septem-
ber 1952 in Collin County. She married Isaac Daniel “Ike” Bull there in 1910. He was born about 1887 in Texas.
1.1.3.11.5.1.3. WATUS BUCEPHALOUS MCCALLUM was born on 4 June 1892 in Elgin, Texas, and died on 13
July 1962 in McKinney, Collin County. He married Emily Dunn, who was born about 1895 in Texas.
1.1.3.11.5.1.4. OSSIE B MCCALLUM was born in October 1894 in Texas and died in 1909, did not live to marry.

1.1.3.11.5.1.5. MATTIE D MCCALLUM, born October 1899 in Texas, died in 1909.

1.1.3.11.5.1.6. OBEDIAH FRANKLIN MCCALLUM, born 13 August 1901 in Garland, Texas, died 4 September
1965 in McKinney, married D Ruth Hamilton, daughter of James L Hamilton and Nancy E Armstrong, in 1923 in Collin Coun-
ty. She was born 12 June 1902 in Ardmore, Oklahoma, and died on 5 March 1996 in Garland, Dallas County, Texas,
1.1.3.11.5.1.7. MARY LOU MCCALLUM was born on 25 April 1905 in McKinney, Collin County, Texas and died
on 19 June 1949 in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas. She married Roland O Cox, who was born about 1902 in Texas.

1.1.3.11.5.1.8. EDWARD OWENBY MCCALLUM was born on 7 January 1907 in Texas, and died in May 1980 in
Missouri, . He married Nora Pearl,Archer, who was born on 4 August 1908 in Missouri., and died on 18 January 2006.

1.1.3.11.5.8. EMILY/EMMA PENDERGRASS (Watus B₃Sr, David₄Jr,David₃Sr, William₂Sr, Robert₁?),born 20 November
1888 in Texas, died 6 December 1981 in McKinney, married Jewel Ernest Abernathy Sr in 1915 in Collin County. He was born
there on 31 March 1889 and died there on 1 June 1941.

Jewel Ernest Abernathy Sr and EmilyEmma Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.3.11.5.8.1. SARAH FRANCES ABERNATHY, born 3 October 1916 in McKinney, Texas, died there on 5 Decem-
ber 1968. She married George Wilkins Comegys in 1938 in Collin County. He was born about 1909 in Texas.
1.1.3.11.5.8.2. JEWELL ERNEST ABERNATHY JR, born 11 December 1922 in McKinney,Texas,died there 19
August 2002, married Mary Martha Mitcham 23 December 1946 in Cisco, born 26 November 1926, died on 17 August 2006.
1.1.3.11.5.8.3. MERCER G ABERNATHY was born on 29 December 1924 in McKinney, Collin County, Texas, and
was lost in action on 4 April 1945 in the Netherlands in World War II.

1.1.3.11.11.1.1. MINNIE M₆ PENDERGRASS (Addison David₅,David₄Jr, David₃Sr, William₂Sr, Robert₁?) was born on 23 Jan-
uary 1891 in Arkansas and married Lee R Foster on 16 March 1909 in Phillips, Arkansas, born about 1886 in Arkansas.

Lee R Foster and Minnie M Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.3.11.11.1.1.1. AUBREY LEE FOSTER was born about 1910 in Arkansas.
1.1.3.11.11.1.1.2. WINSTON FOSTER was born about 1913 in Arkansas.
1.1.3.11.11.1.1.3. MARION M FOSTER was born about 1922 in Arkansas.
1.1.3.11.11.1.1.4. MAXINE M FOSTER was born about 1928 in Arkansas.

1.1.4.1.1.1.1. THEODORE TITUS PENDERGRAFT(Job₅II,Charnal₄,Job₃,William₂Sr, Robert₁?), born 21 November 1834 in
Blount, Tennessee, died 14 June 1912 in Clarinda, Iowa, married Mary Ann Newhouse, born about 1838 in Indiana.

Theodore Titus Pendergraft and Mary Ann Newhouse had the following children:

1.1.4.1.1.1.1. ERASTUS PENDERGRAFT was born about 1858 in Iowa..
1.1.4.1.1.1.2. EMMA S PENDERGRAFT was born about 1861 in Clarinda. Iowa..
1.1.4.1.1.1.3. ANNA PENDERGRAFT was born about 1869-1872 in Iowa.
1.1.4.1.1.1.4. THERIN THEODORE PENDERGRAFT was born about 1871 in Iowa.

1.1.4.1.1.1.2. WILSON ALBERT PENDERGRAFT (Job₅II,Charnal₄,Job₃,William₂Sr, Robert₁?) born February 1940, died April
1881 in Cameron, Ohio. He married Sarah Jane Jones, who was born about 1842. All children were born in Iowa.

Wilson Albert Pendergraft and Sarah Jane Jones had the following children:

1.1.4.1.1.2.1. ALTI PENDERGRAFT, born February 1860 in Iowa, married (1) Nercilla Gruwell 28 January 1884 in
Page, born about 1860, and (2) Carolina “Lena” Bertha Traub in 1892. She was born March 1872 in Missouri and died in 1932.
1.1.4.1.1.2.2. AMANDA PENDERGRAFT was born about 1861.
1.1.4.1.1.2.3. JOHN PENDERGRAFT was born about 1863.
1.1.4.1.1.2.4. MINNIE PENDERGRAFT was born about 1867.
1.1.4.1.1.2.5. ELLA PENDERGRAFT was born about 1870.
1.1.4.1.1.2.6. JIMMIE PENDERGRAFT was born about 1871.

1.1.4.1.1.5. JULIUS S F PENDERGRAFT (Job₅II?,Charnal₄ Job₃, William₂Sr, Robert₁?), born 15 June 1843 in Knoxville, Ten-
nessee, died 2 October 1921 in Beardstown,Illinois, married Hester J “Hettie” Malery, who was born about 1845 in Illinois.

Julius S F Pendergraft and Hester J “Hettie” Malery had the following children:

1.1.4.1.1.5.1. WILLIAM S, PENDERGRAFT was born about 1867 in Illinois.
1.1.4.1.1.5.2. MARY E. PENDERGRAFT was born about 1868 in Illinois.
1.1.4.1.1.5.3. JOHN PENDERGRAFT was born about 1869 in Iowa.
1.1.4.1.1.5.4. FREDDIE PENDERGRAFT was born about 1872 in Iowa.
1.1.4.1.1.5.5. HARRY PENDERGRAFT was born about 1874 in Iowa.
1.1.4.1.1.5.6. EVERETT PENDERGRAFT was born about 1876 in Illinois.
1.1.4.1.1.5.7. GUY V PENDERGRAFT, born 29 October 1878 in Cooperstown, Illinois.

1.1.4.1.2.7. MARY CATHERINE PENDERGRASS (Titus₆Jr,Titus₅Sr,Job₃,William₂Sr,Robert₁?) was born in August 1865 in
Iowa and married James P Best in 1882. He was born in February 1852 in Ohio.

James P Best and Mary Catherine Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.4.1.2.7.1. LULA “MAUD” BEST, born 11 January 1884 in Missouri, died 28 January 1966 in Bogard, married
George B Huff, son of William H Huff and Tabitha Viena Clemens 14 June 1905, born 11 October 1880, died 10 July 1931..
1.1.4.1.2.7.2. ELLA MAY BEST born 5 March 1886 in Missouri, died 1965 in Kansas City. In October 1905 in Car-
rollton, she married Roy Irving Huff, born 8 March 1883 in Sullivan County, died 20 October 1934 in Lincoln, Nebraska.
1.1.4.1.2.7.3. HELENA BEST was born in February 1888 in Missouri.
1.1.4.1.2.7.4. CARRIE BEST was born in February 1890 in Missouri.
1.1.4.1.2.7.5. FANNIE PEARL BEST was born in March 1894 in Missouri.

1.1.4.1.5.1. JONAS/JAMES W₆ HOUSTON (Sena Sophrona₅ Pendergrass,Charnal₄ Pendergrass, Job₃ Pendergrass, William₂ P-endergrass Sr, Robert₁?), born October 1847 in Iowa, married Mary Glitsch in 1876., born in December 1858 in Germany.

Jonas W Houston and Mary Glitsch had the following children:

- 1.1.4.1.5.1.1. SEPHRONA “FRONE” G₇ HOUSTON was born about 1877.
- 1.1.4.1.5.1.2. ROSE MYRTLE HOUSTON,was born 10 September 1879 in Clarinda, Iowa.
- 1.1.4.1.5.1.3. AMELIA M HOUSTON was born in May 1883 in Iowa.
- 1.1.4.1.5.1.4. CHARLEY HOUSTON was born in December 1888 in Iowa.
- 1.1.4.1.5.1.5. DONA HELEN HOUSTON was born 16 November 1893 in Pleasant Grove, Iowa.
- 1.1.4.1.5.1.6. GEORGIA W HOUSTON was born in May 1899 in Iowa.

1.1.4.1.5.2. CHARNELL B₆ HOUSTON (Sena Sophrona₅ Pendergrass, Charnal₄, Job₃, William₂ Sr, Robert₁?), born 23 March 1849 in Des Moines County, Iowa, died 10 March 1917, married (1) Sarah Miller about 1865, born 1845 in Iowa and (2) Mary F “Mollie” Wortman, daughter of Jacob Wortman and Catharine Hamlington, born 1840, on 29 November 1899 in Burlington.

Charnell B Houston and Sarah Miller had the following children:

- 1.1.4.1.5.2.1. MELLVILLE,HOUSTON was born about 1866 in Iowa.
- 1.1.4.1.5.2.2. ELMER WASHINGTON HOUSTON was born on 2 June 1870 in Iowa and died on 25 March 1955. He married Lena G Richter in 1893. She was born about 1875 in Iowa.
- 1.1.4.1.5.2.3. LOU AMERICA HOUSTON, born May 1874 in Pleasant Grove, Iowa, married (1) Jethel Walker and (2) Henry Albert on 10 November 1900 in Burlington, Des Moines County, Iowa. He was born in Missouri.
- 1.1.4.1.5.2.4. EDWARD HOUSTON was born about 1877 in Iowa.
- 1.1.4.1.5.2.5. CHARLES ALEXANDER “ALEX” HOUSTON was born on 2 September 1877 in Pleasant Grove, Iowa, and died on 16 June 1944 in Rock Island, Illinois. He married Dorothy Rosenthal, who was born about 1883 in Illinois.

1.1.4.1.5.4. ABRAHAM J HOUSTON (Sena Sophrona₅ Pendergrass,Charnal₄ Pendergrass,Job₃ Pendergrass,William₂ Pendergrass Sr,Robert₁ Pendergrass?) was born about 1856 in Iowa and married Mary J True on 6 September 1881 in Des Moines..

Abraham J. Houston and Mary J True had the following children:

- 1.1.4.1.5.4.1. SQUIRE,HOUSTON born about 1882.
- 1.1.4.1.5.4.2. ROSS HOUSTON.

1.1.4.2.2.1. JOSEPH ALLEN,PENDERGRAFT (JohnStephens₅ Pendergraft,Titus₄ Pendergrass Sr,Job₃,William₂ Sr?,Robert₁), , born 13 December 1837 in Hardin County, Tennessee, died 10 December 1912 in Hollis, Oklahoma. On 18 January 1855 in Polk, Missouri, he married Irena Self, born about 1839 in Tennessee, died 26 April 1879. All children were born in Missouri.

Joseph Allen Pendergraft and Irena Self had the following children:

- 1.1.4.2.2.1.1. LUCY,PENDERGRAFT was born about 1856.
- 1.1.4.2.2.1.2. LOUISA J PENDERGRAFT was born about 1858.
- 1.1.4.2.2.1.3. SARAH E PENDERGRAFT was born about 1860.
- 1.1.4.2.2.1.4. WILLIAM C PENDERGRAFT was born about 1864.
- 1.1.4.2.2.1.5. MARY E PENDERGRAFT was born about 1866.
- 1.1.4.2.2.1.6. JOHN MARION PENDERGRAFT, born 29 May 1866 in Pleasant Hope, died 29 October 1941 in Hollis, Oklahoma. About 1880, he married (1) Nancy Marinda :Elizabeth” Winn, born 11 May 1863 in West Fork, Arkansas, died 7 March 1924 in Hollis. On 29 June 1924 in Harmon, Oklahoma, he married (2)Mary P Barnett, born about 1876 in Tennessee.
- 1.1.4.2.2.1.7. JAMES C PENDERGRAFT was born about 1869.

1.1.4.3.1.1. MARTHA J₆ PENDERGRASS (John F[inger]₅,Rev.Jesse₄,Job₃,William₂ Sr,Robert₁?), born 15 December 1842 in North Carolina, died 1 December 1885 in Clay County, married James Wiley Shearer 30 July 1866 in McDowell County,born on 17 July 1838 in Union, Georgia and died on 10 February 1890 in Haysville, Clay County, North Carolina.

James Wiley Shearer and Martha J Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.1.4.3.1.1.1. LOIS EULENE,SHEARER, born 24 May 1868 in Clay, died 28 December 1871 in Hayesville.
- 1.1.4.3.1.1.2. HATTIE CALDONA “CALLIE”SHEARER, born October 1870 in Hayesville, died 21 September 1924 Macon County, married Alexander B Ledford in 1888 and therefore is easily confused online with Callie Ledford in Georgia.
- 1.1.4.3.1.1.3. JOHN SHEARER, born about 1874 in North Carolina, died 10 August 1887 in Clay County..
- 1.1.4.3.1.1.4. ANNA BELL SHEARER, born 1875 in North Carolina, died 8 February 1953 in Cleveland, Tennessee, .
- 1.1.4.3.1.1.5. LAURA JANE SHEARER, born 23 November 1877 in Clay County died 2 October 1969 in Bryson City, married Audria Osmond Allison 12 November 1899 in Clay, born 6 July 1875 in Hayesville, died on 15 January 1959. .
- 1.1.4.3.1.1.6. LUCY ANN SHEARER was born on 14 November 1880 in Hayesville, Clay County, North Carolina, and died on 16 August 1978 in Cleveland, Bradley County, Tennessee.
- 1.1.4.3.1.1.7. EDWARD T SHEARER [*twin?*]was born and died on 1 December 1885 in Hayesville, Clay County,.
- 1.1.4.3.1.1.8. INFANT SHEARER [*twin?*], female,[?]was born and died on 1 December 1885.

1.1.4.3.1.2. MICHAEL GRAYSON,PENDERGRASS (John F[inger]₅, Rev.Jesse₄,Job₃,William₂ Sr, Robert₁?), born 14 December 1844 in McDowell County, died there 28 October 1925, married Nancy Caroline “Carrie” Morgan in 1868, born about 1848, died 22 September 1929. In the 1900 census, they had been married 32 years, had 9 children, of whom 7 were living.

Michael Grayson Pendergrass and Nancy Caroline Morgan had the following children:

- 1.1.4.3.1.2.1. EDDIE A₆ PENDERGRASS was born about 1869 in North Carolina.
- 1.1.4.3.1.2.2. JOHN M. PENDERGRASS was born about 1875 in North Carolina.
- 1.1.4.3.1.2.3. NANNIE L. PENDERGRASS was born about 1877 in North Carolina.
- 1.1.4.3.1.2.4. GEORGE G. PENDERGRASS was born about 1879 in North Carolina.
- 1.1.4.3.1.2.5. MARY G PENDERGRASS was born September 1882 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.3.1.2.6. FRED L PENDERGRASS was born about 1886 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.3.1.2.7. HATTIE G/ J PENDERGRASS was born about 1889 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.3.1.5. JAMES ARCHIBALD, PENDERGRASS SR (John F[inger]₅,Rev.Jesse₄,Job₃,William₂ Sr, Robert₁?) born 27 December 1855 in North Carolina, died 18 October 1904, married Tempie Elizabeth Nelson, daughter of Perry Nelson and Letitia, on 11 September 1878 in Clay County. She was born in November 1858 in North Carolina and died on 27 March 1915.

James Archibald Pendergrass Sr and Tempie Elizabeth Nelson had the following children:

- 1.1.4.3.1.5.1. MATTIE L,PENDERGRASS, born 8 August 1879 in North Carolina, died on 20 November 1909 , .
- 1.1.4.3.1.5.2. ROMULUS NELSON PENDERGRASS was born on 3 October 1880 in McDowell County, North Carolina and died there on 4 December 1965. He married Mary Brown.
- 1.1.4.3.1.5.3. MARY PENDERGRASS was born in 1885.
- 1.1.4.3.1.5.4. ELLA C PENDERGRASS was born in 1886.
- 1.1.4.3.1.5.5. DOCTOR “DOCK” CALVIN PENDERGRASS, born 17 April 1888 in North Carolina, died 2 December 1941 in Salisbury, North Carolina. He married Barbara Elizabeth “Bobbie” Hardin on 24 December 1911 in Rutherford, North Carolina. She was born 27 November 1889 in North Carolina and died 18 November in Lenoir, Caldwell County.
- 1.1.4.3.1.5.6. JOHN OLIVER PENDERGRASS, born 29 September 1890 in Marion, died 22 February 1963.
- 1.1.4.3.1.5.7. FLORENCE PENDERGRASS, born 25 July 1892, died 5 March 1941. She married John M Stepp.
- 1.1.4.3.1.5.8. PINKNEY AUGUSTUS “GUS” PENDERGRASS, born 28 February 1894, died on 21 December 1955.
- 1.1.4.3.1.5.9. JAMES ARCHIBALD PENDERGRASS JR was born in December 1896 in North Carolina and married Martha Davis on 29 April 1922 in McDowell County. She was born about 1897 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.3.2.2. VIOLET CATHERINE,PENDERGRASS (George Washington₅,Jesse₄,Job₃,William₂ Sr, Robert₁?), born 17 July 1841 Georgia, died 24 October 1904 in Virginia, married Nathaniel O Sowers in 1879, born in November 1842 in Virginia.

Nathaniel Oden Sowers and Violet Catherine Pendergrass had the following child:

- 1.1.4.3.2.2.1. MARION O₇ SOWERS was born in July 1880 in Missouri.

1.1.4.3.2.4. EDWIN NORRIS₆, PENDERGRASS (George Washington₅,Jesse₄,Job₃,William₂ Sr, Robert₁?) was born on 22 October 1845 in Cherokee County, North Carolina, and died on 22 April 1907 in Salem, Dent County, Missouri, . He married Mary E “Mollie” Peoples on 11 November 1875 in Franklin County, Texas. She was born about 1850 in Tennessee.

Edwin Norris Pendergrass and Mary E “Mollie” Peoples had the following children:

- 1.1.4.3.2.4.1. GEORGE WESLEY,PENDERGRASS was born about 1877 in Arkansas.
- 1.1.4.3.2.4.2. EUGENE E. PENDERGRASS was born about 1878 in Arkansas.

1.1.4.3.2.5. GRACE MIRANDA,PENDERGRASS (George Washington₅,Jesse₄,Job₃,William₂ Sr, Robert₁?) was born on 2 November 1847 in Murphy, Hayward County, North Carolina, and died on 27 October 1934 in Salem, Dent County, Missouri, . She married Thomas V B Pence on 21 February 1867 in Cape Girardeau, Missouri, . He was born in March 1835 in Missouri.

Thomas V B Pence and Grace Miranda Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.1.4.3.2.5.1. MINNIE G,PENCE was born about 1871 in Missouri.
- 1.1.4.3.2.5.2. MAGGIE C. PENCE was born about 1876 in Missouri.
- 1.1.4.3.2.5.3. GEORGE THOMAS PENCE was born in July 1878 in Missouri.
- 1.1.4.3.2.5.4. STERLENA MAY PENCE, born 16 May 1885 in Salem, died there 6 June 1983, married Ralfe Edwin Woodside 9 September 1905 in Carroll, Arkansas, born 8 April 1880,died 27 January 1955.[She qualified Job as DAR Patriot],

1.1.4.3.2.6. JESSE WILLIAM,PENDERGRASS (George Washington₅,Jesse₄,Job₃,William₂ Sr, Robert₁?) was born on 24 December 1850 in North Carolina and died on 10 July 1921 in Muskogee County, Oklahoma, . He married (1) Frances “Fannie” Cover on 8 July 1873 and was a widower by the 1880 census. He married (2) Margaret “Maggie” Matthews, daughter of Lew W Matthews, on 6 June 1895 in Indian Territory, Oklahoma. She was born about 1876 in Missouri.

Jesse William Pendergrass and Frances “Fannie”Cover had the following children:

- 1.1.4.3.2.6.1. MAUD,PENDERGRASS was born about 1877 in Missouri.
- 1.1.4.3.2.6.2. FANNIE PENDERGRASS was born about 1879 in Missouri.

1.1.4.3.2.7. CHARLES LAFAYETTE WILLIAMS₆, PENDERGRASS SR (George Washington₅,Jesse₄,Job₃,William₂ Sr, Robert₁?), born 12 May 1855 in Murphy, North Carolina, died on 6 June 1929 in Blytheville, Mississippi County, Arkansas. He married (1) Diancy Gray about 1875. She was born on 10 September 1857 in Illinois and died on 28 February 1896 in Blytheville, Mississippi County, Arkansas. He married (2) Sarah B Unknown about 1903, born about 1866 in Missouri.

Charles Lafayette Williams Pendergrass Sr and Diancy Gray had the following children:

- 1.1.4.3.2.7.1. ORIN WILLIAM,PENDERGRASS was born in March 1876 in Missouri and married Kathrine Schoen on 12 September 1904 in Missouri, where she was born about 1890.
- 1.1.4.3.2.7.2. WINNIE E PENDERGRASS was born about 1879 in Missouri and married William E Dudley 16 October 1895 in Carroll County, Arkansas. He was born about 1875 in Arkansas.
- 1.1.4.3.2.7.3. GRACE D PENDERGRASS was born in November 1880 in Missouri and died before 1930. She married Robert B Britt, son of B. F. Britt and Edna S, on 6 August 1903 in Carroll Couty, Arkansas. He was born in June 1871 in Mississippi.
- 1.1.4.3.2.7.4. CHARLES WASHINGTON PENDERGRASS JR was born on 1 April 1886 in Arkansas and died on 18 August 1953 in Lacerter, Clark County, Washington. He married (1) Grace G Newton on 28 May 1905 in Carroll County, Arkansas. She was born about 1888 in Arkansas. She was born in Duluth, Minnesota. He married and divorced (2) Mona Gerl (Johnson), daughter of Joseph Gerl and Anna Pongrats of Germany. She was born in Wisconsin. He married (3) Plevna P Ben-nison (Baden), daughter of Samuel Bennison and Ellen Briggs, of Canada.

1.1.4.3.2.7.5. JENNIE T PENDERGRASS was born on 12 May 1888 in Arkansas and died on 5 February1976. She married Charles M Munger, who was born about 1880 in Missouri.

1.1.4.3.2.9. HARVEY THOMAS₆ PENDERGRASS (George Washington₃,Jesse₄,Job₃,William₂Sr, Robert₁?), born 10 September 1859 in Fayetteville, Arkansas, died about 1931, married Emma Swett on 20 June 1886, born in March 1863 in Illinois.

Harvey Thomas Pendergrass and Emma Swett had the following children:

1.1.4.3.2.9.1. FLORENCE L₇ PENDERGRASS,born April 1887 in Arkansas, married an Allen.

1.1.4.3.2.9.2. BELA W PENDERGRASS was born about 1894 in Arkansas.

1.1.4.3.2.10. HENRY SCOTT₆ PENDERGRASS (George Washington₃,Jesse₄,Job₃,William₂Sr, Robert₁?) was born about 1860 in Arkansas. He married Belle Gray, who was born about 1872 in Arkansas.

Henry Scott Pendergrass and Belle Gray had the following children:

1.1.4.3.2.10.1. GRIDER A.PENDERGRASS was born about 1896 in Texas.

1.1.4.3.2.10.2. CECIL[E] GRAY PENDERGRASS, born 21 December 1896 in Texas. died 20 June 1933 in Fannin.

1.1.4.3.2.10.3. JOCIE PENDERGRASS was born about 1903 in Texas.

1.1.4.3.2.10.4. WILLARD PENDERGRASS was born about 1907 in Texas.

1.1.4.3.2.10.5. DELLA BELLE PENDERGRASS was born about 1910 in Texas.

1.1.4.3.2.11. GEORGE CARTER₆ PENDERGRASS (George Washington₃,Jesse₄,Job₃,William₂Sr, Robert₁?) was born 1861 in Arkansas and married Minnie May Kinser on 12 May 1891 in Carroll County.

George Carter Pendergrass and Minnie May Kinser had the following children

1.1.4.3.2.11.1. F MAY₇ PENDERGRASS was born in 1892.

1.1.4.3.2.11.2. GEORGE BURTON PENDERGRASS was born 1893 and died 1930.

1.1.4.3.2.11.3. VICTOR V PENDERGRASS was born 1895.

1.1.4.3.2.11.4. MARGUERITE PENDERGRASS was born 1904.

1.1.4.3.3.1. JOHN W₆ PENDERGRASS (Jesse₃,Jesse₄,Job₃,William₂Sr, Robert₁?), born about 1845 in Cherokee County, North Carolina, married Elizabeth E Perkins on 18 November 1867 in Yell County, Arkansas, born about 1848 in Georgia.

John W Pendergrass and Elizabeth E Perkins had the following children:

1.1.4.3.3.1.1. HORACE L.PENDERGRASS was born about 1870 in Arkansas.

1.1.4.3.3.1.2. ARCHIBALD H OR W. PENDERGRASS was born about 1874 in Arkansas and married Amanda E or R Jones on 5 January 1898 in Scott County, Arkansas. She was born about 1877..

1.1.4.3.3.2. ALFRED B₆ PENDERGRASS (Jesse₃,Jesse₄,Job₃,William₂Sr, Robert₁?) was born in November 1847 in North Carolina and married Francis C Mitchell in 1870 in Yell County, Arkansas. She was born in September 1849 in Tennessee.

Alfred B Pendergrass and Francis C Mitchell had the following children:

1.1.4.3.3.2.1. MADORA F₇ PENDERGRASS was born in October 1870 in Arkansas.

1.1.4.3.3.2.2. CHARLIE W PENDERGRASS was born in June 1877 in Arkansas.

1.1.4.3.3.2.3. HENRY B PENDERGRASS was born in November 1887 in Arkansas.

1.1.4.3.3.2.4. FRANCES R PENDERGRASS was born in November 1889 in Arkansas.

1.1.4.3.4.2. ROSIE LILLIE₆ PENDERGRASS (Robert J[obe?]₃,Jesse₄,Job₃,William₂Sr,Robert₁?), born 26 August 1882 Arkansas, died 30 December 1957 in Phoenix, married Henry O Summit in 1899. He was born in January 1879 in Arkansas.

Henry O Summit and Rosie Lillie Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.4.3.4.2.1. JESSIE L₇SUMMIT was born about 1901 in Arkansas.

1.1.4.3.4.2.2. CECILE G SUMMIT was born about 1903 in Arkansas.

1.1.4.3.4.2.3. MARGIE L SUMMIT was born about 1905 in Arkansas.

1.1.4.3.4.2.4. CLEVELAND O SUMMIT was born about 1908 in Arkansas.

1.1.4.3.4.2.5. BEULAH O SUMMIT,born 15 December 1910 in Arkansas,died 12 December 1998. On 29 April 1939 in Nogales, Sonora, México, she married Lee R Flanagan,born about 1903.

1.1.4.3.4.2.6. DAISY L SUMMIT was born about 1914 in Arkansas.

1.1.4.3.6.1. LOUISA ELLEN₆ PENDERGRASS (Thomas Jefferson₃,Jesse₄,Job₃,William₂Sr, Robert1?) was born in March 1861 in Arkansas,and in 1880, married Thomas Boyce, born September 1854 in Georgia.

Thomas Boyce and Louisa Ellen Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.4.3.6.1.1. LOLA L₇ BOYCE was born in January 1881 in Arkansas.

1.1.4.3.6.1.2. ESSIE G BOYCE was born in July 1883 in Arkansas.

1.1.4.3.6.1.3. RUBIN L BOYCE was born in November 1887 in Arkansas.

1.1.4.3.6.1.4. WAYNE E BOYCE was born in December 1889 in Arkansas.

1.1.4.4.2.1. JOHN JEFFERSON₆ PENDERGRAFT (Wesley Powell₃,Moses₄,Job₃,William₂Sr, Robert₁?),born 31 July 1847 in Missouri, died 23 February 1907 in Barry County, married Mary E”Minnie” Schell 21 March 1867 in Pineville, born 17 March 1851 in McDonald County and died on 23 January 1945 in Sulphur Bluff, Hopkins County, Texas.

John Jefferson Pendergraft and Mary E. “Minnie” Schell had the following children:

1.1.4.4.2.1.1. HENRY₇ PENDERGRAFT was born about 1868 in Missouri.

1.1.4.4.2.1.2. PENINA PENDERGRAFT was born about 1870 in Missouri.

1.1.4.4.2.1.3. WESLEY ROY PENDERGRAFT, born 22 September 1872 in Missouri, died 15 April 1963 Colorado, married Susan Sperry December 1889 in Missouri, born there 9 January 1878,died 31 January 1960 in Delta County, Colorado.,

1.1.4.4.2.1.4. MUNROE PENDERGRAFT was born about 1875 in Missouri.

1.1.4.4.2.1.5. ELIZABETH PENDERGRAFT was born about 1878 in Missouri.

1.1.4.4.2.1.6. CHARLOTTE PENDERGRAFT was born and died in 1879.

1.1.4.4.2.1.7. MARY E PENDERGRAFT was born in January 1883 in Missouri.

1.1.4.4.2.1.8. ANNA PENDERGRAFT was born in April 1884 in Missouri.

1.1.4.4.2.1.9. MARTHA PENDERGRAFT was born in April 1888 in Missouri.

1.1.4.4.2.3. THOMAS JASPER₆ PENDERGRAFT (Wesley Powell₃,Moses₄,Job₃,William₂Sr,Robert₁?) was born about 1851 in Missouri and married Margaret Ann Spurlock in 1869. She was born about 1853 in Illinois.

Thomas Jasper Pendergraft and Margaret Ann Spurlock had the following children:

1.1.4.4.2.3.1. MARY D₇ PENDERGRAFT was born about 1871 in Missouri.

1.1.4.4.2.3.2. SARAH A PENDERGRAFT was born about 1872 in Missouri.

1.1.4.4.2.3.3. JOHN L PENDERGRAFT was born about 1874 in Missouri.

1.1.4.4.2.3.4. TABITHA A PENDERGRAFT was born about 1877 in Missouri.

1.1.4.4.2.3.5. THOMAS AUDUS RICHARD PENDERGRAFT, born on 10 March 1884 in Missouri, died March 1968 in Miami, Ottawa County, Oklahoma, married Mary Josephine “Mamie” Buttram, born in May 1886 in Missouri.

1.1.4.4.2.3.6. ELLEN PENDERGRAFT was born in January 1886 in Missouri.

1.1.4.4.2.3.7. HOSEA A PENDERGRAFT, born on 19 November 1887 in Missouri and died in November 1959.

1.1.4.4.2.3.8. JOSEPH PENDERGRAFT was born in August 1889 in Missouri.

1.1.4.4.2.3.9. C S PENDERGRAFT was born in March 1892 in Missouri.

1.1.4.4.2.3.10.ELMA M PENDERGRAFT was born in June 1894 in Missouri.

1.1.4.4.2.3.11.ROSANNA B PENDERGRAFT was born in April 1896 in Missouri.

1.1.4.4.2.7. JAMES WESLEY₆ PENDERGRAFT (Wesley Powell₃,Moses₄,Job₃,William₂Sr,Robert₁?) born 13 March 1863 in Pineville, died 13 July 1926, married Mary Alice Bynum 21 November 18, born 4 March 1862 Indiana, died 29 October 1934.

James Wesley Pendergraft and Mary ALice Bynum had the following children:

1.1.4.4.2.7.1. THOMAS POWELL₇ PENDERGRAFT, born 15 June 1883 Pineville, Missouri, died 25 July 1968 in Ketchum, Oklahoma, married (1) Elizabeth Elza Ruppel 28 February 1906, and (2) Jessie Louise Sherman.

1.1.4.4.2.7.2. WILLIAM FRANCIS PENDERGRAFT, born 2 April 1887, died 16 December 1951 in California.

1.1.4.4.2.7.3. FLORA ELLEN PENDERGRAFT, born August 1889 in Anderson, died 6 June 1932 in California.

1.1.4.4.2.7.4. JOHN WESLEY PENDERGRAFT JR, born 20 October 1894, died 5 October 1972 in Arkansas.

1.1.4.4.2.12. TRUSTIE L PENDERGRAFT (Wesley Powell₃,Moses₄,Job₃,William₂Sr,Robert₁?) was born about 1875 in Missouri. She married Frank C Farmer, who was born about 1863 in Tennessee.

Frank C Farmer and Trustie L Pendergraft had the following children:

1.1.4.4.2.12.1. NATHAN W₇ FARMER was born about 1894 in Missouri.

1.1.4.4.2.12.2. MARK B FARMER was born about 1897 in Missouri.

1.1.4.4.2.12.3. ROXIE L FARMER was born about 1900 in Arkansas.

1.1.4.4.2.12.4. RAY FARMER was born about 1901 in Arkansas.

1.1.4.4.5.4. THOMAS MONROE₆ GUEST (Martha Matilda₃ Pendergraft, Moses₄ Pendergraft,Job₃ Pendergrass, William,Pendergrass Sr, Robert,Pendergrass?), born April 1858 in Missouri,married Mary Frances “Fannie” Williams, 30 December 1886.

Thomas M Guest and Mary Frances Williams had the following children:

1.1.4.4.5.4.1. MARY E₇ GUEST was born in November 1887 in Texas.

1.1.4.4.5.4.2. CLARA GUEST was born in January 1889 in Texas.

1.1.4.4.5.4.3. EUGENE GUEST was born in December 1891 in Texas.

1.1.4.4.5.4.4. WILLIE GUEST was born in December 1898 in Texas.

1.1.4.5.4.2. MARY ELIZABETH₆ PENDERGRAFT (Charnell Darnell Calvn₃,Thomas₄,Job₃,William₂Sr, Robert₁?), born April 1863, married her half first cousin Thomas Steven(s) Pendergraft in 1880 [*see just below at 1.1.4.5.5.1. for their children*]

1.1.4.5.4.4. ALMITIA J₆ PENDERGRAFT(Charnal Darnell Calvin₃,Thomas₄,Job₃,William₂Sr, Robert₁?),born March 1869 in Missouri,married Preston Hamilton Bushing on 1 March 1891 in Ozark, Missouri. He was born in January 1870 in Kentucky.

Preston Hamilton Bushing and Almitia J. Pendergraft had the following children:

1.1.4.5.4.4.1. BELIE A₇ BUSHING was born in September 1892 in Missouri.

1.1.4.5.4.4.2. CELIA BUSHING was born about 1893 in Missouri.

1.1.4.5.4.4.3. NELLIE A BUSHING was born about 1895 in Missouri.

1.1.4.5.4.4.4. BESSIE B BUSHING was born about 1898 in Missouri.

1.1.4.5.4.4.5. MARION D BUSHING was born about 1902 in Missouri.

1.1.4.5.5.1. THOMAS STEVEN/S₆ PENDERGRAFT II (Henry Jasper Newton₃,Thomas₄,Job₃,William₂Sr, Robert₁?), born 25 December 1857 in Tennessee, died 3 May 1920 in Pond Creek,Oklahoma, married Mary Elizabeth Jones, daughter of Calvin Jones and Elizabeth Clark, 29 August 1880 in Ozark, Missouri,born April 1861 in Tennessee, died on 21 March 1938.

Thomas Steven Pendergraft II and Mary Elizabeth Jones had the following children:

1.1.4.5.5.1.1...PRENTISS₇ PENDERGRAFT was born in April 1882 in Missouri.

1.1.4.5.5.1.2. CHARLES ARTHUR PENDERGRAFT, born December 1883 in Missouri.

1.1.4.5.5.1.3. IDA B ESTELLA PENDERGRAFT was born in June 1887 in Missouri.

1.1.4.5.5.1.4. JAMES HENRY PENDERGRAFT, born in November 1889 in Missouri.

1.1.4.5.5.1.5. ERNEST C PENDERGRAFT was born in March 1892 in Arkansas.
1.1.4.5.5.1.6. MINNIE CORDELIA PENDERGRAFT, born 7 March 1894 in Fulton County, Arkansas, died 9 February 1975 in Muskogee, Oklahoma. She married Charles Edmond “Ed” Robinson, son of John P Robinson and Alice D, on 14 October 1915 in Kingfisher, Oklahoma. He was born on 4 October 1895 in Oklahoma and died on 13 March 1961.
1.1.4.5.5.1.7. WILLIAM THOMAS CLINTON PENDERGRAFT, born May 1897 in Arkansas.
1.1.4.5.5.1.8. GEORGE MOSES PENDERGRAFT was born in May 1899 in Arkansas.

1.1.4.6.1.1.AMOS PENDERGRASS (William”Warney”₆,JohnEli₄,Job₃,William₂,Sr,Robert₁?) , born 1852 in Tennessee, died 2 October 1931 in Pikeville, Bledsoe County. He married Sarah Emmaline Hale, who was born there 14 June 1859 and died 11 December 1946 in Pikeville.All children were born in Tennessee.

Amos Pendergrass and Sarah Emmaline Hale had the following children:

1.1.4.6.1.1.1. MARSH[AL?] L.PENDERGRASS was born April 1880.
1.1.4.6.1.1.2. DORIA ANNA PENDERGRASS, born 25 February 1884, died 19 November 1915, married a Myers.
1.1.4.6.1.1.3. JAMES T PENDERGRASS, born 13 February 1885, died 19 July 1912.
1.1.4.6.1.1.4. JOHN HERMAN PENDERGRASS, born 3 May 1887, died 10 December 1960.
1.1.4.6.1.1.5. MARY A PENDERGRASS was born June 1889.
1.1.4.6.1.1.6. SAMUEL WALTER PENDERGRASS was born 6 October 1891.
1.1.4.6.1.1.7. OVENA ELIZABETH “VINNIE”PENDERGRASS,15 November 1893 - 1 June 1916, married a Hale.
1.1.4.6.1.1.8. ROBERT LEE PENDERGRASS,born 12 August 1896, died 30 March 1930.
1.1.4.6.1.1.9 . PATIENCE EMMALINE PENDERGRASS,born24 February1900, died 9 July 1924.

1,1,4,6,1,3 MARSHALL MILTON PENDERGRASS SR(William”Warney”₅,JohnEli₄,Job₃,William₂,Sr,Robert₁?), born 1856 Tennessee, died 6 June 1927 in Pikeville, married (1) Mildred Arvazena Hale in 1880, born about 1859,died before June 1900. He married (2) Annie Jane Bilberry in 1901. She was born June 1881 and died before 1930. All children were born in Tennessee.

Marshall Milton Pendergrass and Mildred Arvazena Hale had the following children:

1.1.4.6.1.3.1. LENTUS ERASMUS PENDERGRASS, born 11 September 1882 in Bledsoe County, died there 26 February 1958. He married Lillie S Hale, who was born in Kentucky.
1.1.4.6.1.3.2. LAURA PENDERGRASS , born June 1886,died after 1912. She married Hicks Elijah Patton, born 21 March 1880 in Tennessee and died 7 February 1972 in Etowah County, Alabama.
1.1.4.6.1.3.3. ADA REBECCA PENDERGRASS, was born 22 October 1888 in Tennessee, and died 30 April 1961 in Pikeville. She married Sam L Simmons, born 1890 in Tennessee.
Marshall Milton Pendergrass and Annie Jane Bilberry had the following children:
1.1.4.6.1.3.4. MARY DOROTHY PENDERGRASS, born 5 March 1902, died 6 September 1925 of pellagra.
1.1.4.6.1.3.5. WILLIAM WARNEY PENDERGRASS II,born 13 April 1906 died 27 March 1992 in Pinellas County, Florida. He married Amanda Kristine Parker(Grover), who was born 26 May 1913 and died 20 November 1994.
1.1.4.6.1.3.6. NINA PENDERGRASS was born about 1908.
1.1.4.6.1.3.7. MARSHALL MILTON PENDERGRASS JR, born 20 November 1909, died 19 November 1948 in Tennessee of pulmonary tuberculosis. He married Aline Gilbert.
1.1.4.6.1.3.8. AMOS ELI PENDERGRASS, born 6 April 1913,died 31 August 1990, married Ida S.Unknown.
1.1.4.6.1.3.9. IRENE PENDERGRASS was born about 1916 and married a Coy.
1.1.4.6.1.3.10 .CATHERINE PENDERGRASS.

1.1.4,6,1,7. JAMES EDWARD PENDERGRASS [Rev] (William “Warney”₅Pendergrass,John Eli₄,Job₃, William₂,Sr,Robert₁?), born 10 January 1864 in Tennessee, died there 22 January 1932, married Gertrude B Childress, born about 1884 in Tennessee.
Rev. James Edward Pendergrass and Gertrude B Childress had the following children:
1.1.4.6.1.7.1. CARLTON A.PENDERGRASS was born about 1911 in Tennessee.
1.1.4.6.1.7.2. MATTIE L PENDERGRASS was born about 1918 in Tennessee.

1.1.4.6.2.1. MARY ELIZABETH₆ PENDERGRASS (Russell₆Pendergrass,John Eli₄,Job₃, William₂,Sr,Robert₁?), born 1854 North Carolina, died 15 June 1938, married William C Williams₈1880, born February 1839 Tennessee..Children born Arkansas.
William C Williams and Mary Elizabeth Pendergrass had the following children:
1.1.4.6.2.1.1. LULU WILLIAMS was born in April 1880.
1.1.4.6.2.1.2. DELLA WILLIAMS was born in February 1882.
1.1.4.6.2.1.3. THOMAS F WILLIAMS was born in January 1885.
1.1.4.6.2.1.4. AMANDA WILLIAMS was born in December 1886.
1.1.4.6.2.1.5. JAMES WILLIAMS was born in May 1890.
1.1.4.6.2.1.6. LAURA WILLIAMS was born in April 1892.

1.2.4.6.2.3. STEPHEN GALLANT PENDERGRASS (Russell₅, JohnEli₄,Job₃?,WilliamSr₆,Robert₁?),born 1859 North Carolina, married (1 Mary Boren 9 May 1879 in Warren, Tennessee, born June 1862, died before 1900, married (2) the much married Julia Ollie.Kuhn (Johnston) (Pendergrass) (Potter) (Fennimore), daughter of Henry Isham Kuhn and Margaret Florence Myers 24 December 1911, born 19 February 1886 in Doyle, died 15 June 1962 in McMinnville. All children were born in Tennessee.

Stephen Gallant Pendergrass and Mary Boren had the following children:

1.2.4.6.2.3.1 IRVING PENDERGRASS was born June 1880.
1.2.4.6.2.3.2 ROCHA PENDERGRASS, born 6 October 1882, died 17 June 1918 Warren County and married a Hash.
1.2.4.6.2.3.3 DOVIE JANE PENDEGRASS, born 8 March 1885, died 5 November 1938 Warren, married a Pope.
1.2.4.6.2.3.4 RUSSELL PENDERGRASS

Stephen Gallant Pendergrass and Julia Ollie Kuhn had the following children:

1.2.4.6.2.3.5 . JESSE MERRILL PENDERGRASS, born 10 October 1912 died 17 February 1994.
1.2.4.6.2.3.6 . WILLIAM HASKELL PENDERGRASS, born 1914 died 17 March 1969.
1.2.4.6.2.3.7 .DENNIS STEVEN PENDERGRASS, born 22 December 1916, died 17 May 1963 in McMinnville, and on 3 April 1936 in Madison, Alabama, he married Ruby S Greenway, born 1918..
1.2.4.6.2.3.8. HUBERT PENDERGRASS born 26 April 1918 in Campaign, died 17 February 1991 in McMinnville.
1.2.4.6.2.3.9. HAROLD ULAS PENDERGRASS, born 23 September 1921 in Campaign, died 1 January 2007 in McMinnville. On 3 July 1948, he married Mazel Geneva Duncan, born 1930 in Warren, died 30 September 2019 in McMinnville.
1.2.4.6.2.3.10 THELMA MAUREEN PENDERGRASS,born 25 December 1924, died 25 July 2000, married Woolee.

1.1.4.7.2.9. WILLIAM THOMAS MARTIN (Martha “Patsey”₅Beaver, Christian₄Pendergrass,Job₃,William₂,Sr, Robert₁?) born 13 September 1864 in North Carolina, died 1 November 1955 in Rome, Georgia, married Liza Arwood Lunsford on 11 May 1918 in Cherokee, North Carolina, born there 15 November 1870, died 17 December 1956 in Athens, Tennessee.

William Thomas Martin and Liza Arwood Lunsford had the following child:

1.1.4.7.2.9.1. WELDON RUSSELL₇MARTIN, born 22 June 1892 in Cherokee, died there on 18 February 1969.

Generation 7

1,1,1,2.1.1.2. THOMAS G/W GUNTER (Olive₆Pendergrass,Wesley₅,Barsheba,”Chatham”John₃,William₂,Sr, Robert₁?), born 26 June 1856 in Chatham County, North Carolina, died 21 April 1923 in Sanford, Lee County. He married Anna Ale McRobert (Bowe),born 1862, on 22 March 1882 in Alamance..

Thomas G/W Gunter and Anna Ale McRobert had the following children:

1.1.1.2.1.1.2.1. THOMAS C GUNTER was born October 1883 in North Carolina.
1.1.1.2.1.1.2.2. LILLIE M GUNTER was born April 1888 in North Carolina.
1.1.1.2.1.1.2.3. OLIVE “OLLIE” T GUNTER was born March 1892 in North Carolina.
1.1.1.2.1.1.2.4. MAGGIE A GUNTER was born about 1898 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.1.1.1. DAVID SWAIN PENDERGRAFT (James Monroe₆, Peter “Pleasant”₅ Sr, Edward₄,”Chatham John”₃,Wil-
liam₂,Sr, Robert₁?), born 1849 in North Carolina, died about 1873, married Jamima Amelia Brewer on 22 July 1869 in Chatham County, born 30 June 1853 in North Carolina, died July 1930 in Chapel Hill.

David Swain Pendergraft and Jamima Amelia Brewer had the following children:

1.1.1.3.1.1.1.1. ADALEE PENDERGRAFT was born about August 1870.
1.1.1.3.1.1.1.2. EUEL W. PENDERGRAFT was born about 1872 in North Carolina.
1.1.1.3.1.1.1.3. COLONEL SWAIN PENDERGRAFT, born 3 January 1874 in Orange County, died on 21 November 1924 in Chapel Hill. He married Josephine Unknown in 1898. She was born in October 1877 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.1.2.1.FANNIEA PENDERGRASS(George₆,Peter”Pleasant”₅Sr,Edward₄,”Chatham”John₃,Sr,William₂,Sr,Robert₁?),born in July 1870 in Macon County, died on 13 September or 28 October 1919 in Persimmon, Rabun County, Georgia. She married Thomas H Olive on 14 January 1891 in Wake County, North Carolina. He was born there about 1868, as were all the children.

Thomas H Olive and Fannie A Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.1.3.1.2.1.1. BLANCHE OLIVE was born in 1892.
1.1.1.3.1.2.1.2. ADDIE OLIVE was born in 1894
1.1.1.3.1.2.1.3. ANNA OLIVE was born in 1896.
1.1.1.3.1.2.1.4. CLAUDE OLIVE was born 1897.
1.1.1.3.1.2.1.5. HILLIARD CLYDE OLIVE, born 29 February 1902, died 14 November 1971 in Durham County.
1.1.1.3.1.2.1.6. ILA OLIVE was born in 1905 and married a Clark
1.1.1.3.1.2.1.7. CLARENCE OLIVE was born about 1907.
1.1.1.3.1.2.1.8. CHARLES H OLIVE was born about 1910.

1.1.1.3.1.2.3. SAMUEL M.PENDERGRASS(George₆,Peter“Pleasant”₅Sr, Edward₄,”Chatham John”₃,Sr, William₂,Sr, Robert₁?) born 30 April 1874 in North Carolina, died after 1930 in Wake County, married (1) Ida Maynard there on 20 November 1896. Present at the wedding were A D Pendergraft, L H Maynard, C D Bennett. She was born about 1873. He married (2) Tump/ Margaret J Upchurch, daughter of Jack Upchurch, 20 November 1901 in Durham County, born about 1867 in North Carolina.

Samuel M Pendergrass and Ida Maynard had the following children:

1.1.1.3.1.2.3.1. ESTIS PENDERGRASS was born about 1897 in North Carolina.
1.1.1.3.1.2.3.2. LIDA PENDERGRASS was born about 1900 in North Carolina.

1,1,1,3,1,2,8. ELIZABETH “LIZZIE”PENDERGRASS (George₆,Peter“Pleasant”₅Sr, Edward₄,”Chatham John”₃,Wil-
liam₂,Sr, Robert₁?) was born about June 1879 in North Carolina and died 11 March 1928 in Chatham County. She married William Washington Burgess Sr on 2 March 1865 in Orange County and died 6 March 1928 in Chatham County.

William Washington Burgess Sr and Elizabeth Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.1.3.1.2.8.1. WILLIAM WASHINGTON BURGESS JR, born 28 June 1897.
1.1.1.3.1.2.8.2. ARTHUR LEWIS BURGESS was born about July 1898.
1.1.1.3.1.2.8.3. HERBERT ELTON BURGESS, born 14 May 1902, died 7 February 1971
1.1.1.3.1.2.8.4. VELMA BURGESS was born about 1907.
1.1.1.3.1.2.8.5. WALTER LEE BURGESS was born 12 October 1909.
1.1.1.3.1.2.8.6. LONNIE HUBERT BURGESS,born 13 May 1913, died 8 February 1952.
1.1.1.3.1.2.8.7. LENOR/ELENOR BURGESS was born about 1916.
1.1.1.3.1.2.8.8. LENA WATTS BURGESS,born 7 September 1919, died 21 February 2003.

1.1.1.3.1.3.6. RICHARD HILL,PENDERGRAFT (JesseNathaniel,PeterPleasant,Sr,Edward,,”Chatham”John,William,Sr,Robert,?) born 26 October 1879, died 5 January 1955, in Raleigh. He married Louella Lorena :Rena” Horton on 4 December 1907. She was born 17 November 1892 in Johnston County, and died 4 January 1952 in Raleigh.

Richard Hill Pendergraft and Louella Lorena Horton had the following children:

- 1.1.1.3.1.3.6.1. LEE MELVIN,PENDERGRAFT, born 1909 in Wake County, died 17 December 1980 in Roxboro.
- 1.1.1.3.1.3.6.2. LAURA MAE PENDERGRAFT, born 1911, died 16 August 2002 in Raleigh. She married Glenn Morse Woodall on July 1933 in Johnston County. He was born 1908 in Durham.
- 1.1.1.3.1.3.6.3. NATHANIEL DANIEL PENDERGRAFT,, born 2 November 1912 in Wake,died 13 October 1945 in Winston-Salem, married Lucy Alma Keith, daughter of Zundy/Zannie and Ruth Keith,6 February 1934 in Wake,born 1916.,
- 1.1.1.3.1.3.6.4. RUFUS M PENDERGRAFT was born about 1913.
- 1.1.1.3.1.3.6.5. RICHARD DAYLAND PENDERGRAFT, born 1914, died 12 January 1992 in Eden,Rockingham.
- 1.1.1.3.1.3.6.6. ALFRED MACON PENDERGRAFT, born 11 August 1915, died 4 November 1927 in Cary..
- 1.1.1.3.1.3.6.7. WILLIAM TAFT PENDERGRAFT, born 28 November 1916, died 20 November 1918 in Wake.
- 1.1.1.3.1.3.6.8. MARY E PENDERGRAFT, born 1918, died 5 September 2009 in Raleigh.
- 1.1.1.3.1.3.6.9. NOVELLA PENDERGRAFT, born 28 September 1919, died 18 April 2007 in Greensboro.
- 1.1.1.3.1.3.6.10 MATTIE WALKER PENDERGRAFT, born 29 July 1921, died 15 July 2003 in Wake County.
- 1.1.1.3.1.3.6.11. LORENA PENDERGRAFT, born 19 January 1923, died 2 December 2009 in Holly Springs, married William Curtis “Billy” Price Sr, born 6 February 1923 in Lincoln County, West Virginia, died 3 October 1989 in Raleigh.
- 1.1.1.3.1.3.6.12. ALBERTA PENDERGRAFT, born 5 January 1925, died 26 August 1991 She married Paul Brooks..
- 1.1.1.3.1.3.5.13. TROY LINCOLN PENDERGRAFT, born 12 April 1927, died 19 March 1983 in Raleigh,..
- 1.1.1.3.1.3.5.14..JOHN CRAVEN PENDERGRAFT, born 16 December 1930, died 24 January 2010 in Clayton.

1.1.1.3.2.3.1. CHARLES,PENDERGRASS/FT(Ann,PollyC,Edward,,”Chatham”John,William,Sr,Robert,?) born March 1867, married Emma Minsey on 4 September 1889. She was born April 1865.

Charles Pendergrass and Emma Minsey had the following children:

- 1.1.1.3.2.3.1.1. SAM,PENDERGRASS was born 1881 in North Carolina.
- 1.1.1.3.2.3.1.2. GEORGIANNA PENDERGRASS was born 1884 in North Carolina.
- 1.1.1.3.2.3.1.3. HUGH F PENDERGRASS, born 20 December 1888, in Chapel Hill, died there 27 November 1968. He married Alma Vella Rigsbee on 12 September 1908. She was born 1891.
- 1.1.1.3.2.3.1.4. BESSIE PENDERGRASS, was born anout 1910 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.2.4.1. JAMES OSCAR,PENDERGRAFT SR. (George W,Polly,Edward,,”Chatham John”,Sr,William,Sr,Robert,?) born 1 December 1876 in Orange County, died 22 February 1958 in Durham, married Docia R Edwards, daughter of William Edwards, on 18 September 1907 in Durham. She was born about 1886 in North Carolina.

James Oscar Pendergraft Sr. and Docia R Edwards had the following children:

- 1.1.1.3.2.4.1.1. LOUISE,PENDERGRAFT was born about 1909 in North Carolina.
- 1.1.1.3.2.4.1.2. ALICE PENDERGRAFT was born about 1910 in North Carolina.
- 1.1.1.3.2.4.1.3. ELWOOD PENDERGRAFT was born 1912 in North Carolina.
- 1.1.1.3.2.4.1.4. NANCIE PENDERGRAFT was born about 1914 in North Carolina.
- 1.1.1.3.2.4.1.5. BAXTER PENDERGRAFT was born about 1916 in North Carolina.
- 1.1.1.3.2.4.1.6.. EARNEST PENDERGRAFT was born 1918 in North Carolina.
- 1.1.1.3.2.4.1.7.. HATTIE M PENDERGRAFT, born about 1919 in North Carolina, married William H Brown.
- 1.1.1.3.2.4.1.8. PATTY PENDERGRAFT was born about 1920 in North Carolina.
- 1.1.1.3.2.4.1.9. JAMES O PENDERGRAFT JR was born 1922 in North Carolina
- 1.1.1.3.2.4.1.10.GEORGE PENDERGRAFT was born about 1926 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.4.1.6. LAWRENCE LEROY “ROY” WILSON,PENDERGRAFT (Charles Haywood,Edward,,”Chatham John”,Sr,William,Sr,Robert,?),born 13 September 1890 in North Carolina, died 19 December 1963 in Durham, married Jessie A Brockwell in 1910 in North Carolina. She was born there on 20 September 1904, and died on 14 February 1983 in Durham.

Leroy “Roy” Wilson Pendergraft and Jessie A Brockwell had the following children:

- 1.1.1.3.4.1.6.1. LEROY EVERETTE, PENDERGRAFT, born 24 January 1921, died 12 February 1999 in Durham.
- 1.1.1.3.4.1.6.2. MARGARETTE A PENDERGRAFT was born 1923 in North Carolina.
- 1.1.1.3.4.1.6.3. VIRGINIA EVELYN PENDERGRAFT, born 28 April 1925, died on 7 January 2012 in Durham.
- 1.1.1.3.4.1.6.4. EMALINE PENDERGRASS was born about 1926 in North Carolina.
- 1.1.1.3.4.1.6.5. GROVER SHERILL PENDERGRAFT, born 20 February 1927 in Durham, died 16 February 1947.
- 1.1.1.3.4.1.6.6. VIOLET ESTELLE PENDERGRAFT, born 27 May 1929 in Durham, died 1 January 2013. .
- 1.1.1.3.4.1.6.7. LOUISE MAGDALENE PENDERGRAFT, born 1 November 1932, died 5 October 1999..
- 1.1.1.3.4.1.6.8. MAXINE EARLE PENDERGRAFT, born 3 July 1936 in Orange, died 26 September 2010 in Durham.

1.1.1.4.1.1.4. JOHN MANLEY,PENDERGRASS (CrawfordJ,ManleyP,John,Jr,,”Chatham”John,Sr,William,Sr,Robert,?) born 10 August 1861 Tennessee, died 8 September 1932, married Sarah Letha Ross, born February 1865, died 28 April 1932.

John Manley Pendergrass and Sarah Letha had the following children:

- 1.1.1.4.1.1.4.1. LIZZIE,PENDERGRASS, born 16 March 1882 in Carroll, died there 25 August 1914, married a Wall.
- 1.1.1.4.1.1.4.2. SIDNEY ARTHUR PENDERGRASS, born 1 April 1885, died 18 September 1917 in Carroll County.
- 1.1.1.4.1.1.4.3. EFFIE JANE PENDERGRASS, born 23 March 1888,died 10 January 1982, married a Hopper
- 1.1.1.4.1.1.4.4. FRED O PENDERGRASS, born 11 February 1892 in Clarksburg, died there 22 October 1961.
- 1.1.1.4.1.1.4.5. HOMER PENDERGRASS, born 6 April 1896 in Carroll,Tennessee, died there 9 August 1913.
- 1.1.1.4.1.1.4.6. ERIN ELLEN PENDERGRASS, born 15 February 1899, died 10 June 1978, married a .Hedge.

1.1.1.4.1.1.4.7. ILA PENDERGRASS, born 30 October 1901, died 28 February 1966, married a .Strickland.

1.1.1.4.1.1.4.8. JOHN R PENDERGRASS, born 1 March 1906, died 3 Sep 1965.

1.1.1.4.1.1.5. FRANCES “FANNIE” PENDERGRASS (CrawfordJ,ManleyP,John,Jr,,”Chatham”John,Sr,William,Sr,Robert,?) born 1865 in Tennessee, died 7 September 1947,married John Arthur Kee, born in 1883, died there 12 January 1944.

John Arthur Kee and Frances “Fannie” Pendergrass had the following child:

1.1.1.4.1.1.5.1. NOVIENINA,KEE, born 7 May 1896 in Carroll County, died there 21 May 1969, married a Rosser

1.1.1.4.1.1.6. CHARLOTTE LEAOMIE “LOTTIE”, PENDERGRASS (CrawfordJ,ManleyP,John,Jr,,”Chatham”John-Sr,William,Sr,Robert,?),born 5 June 1868 in Tennessee, died 5 June 1930 in Henderson, married Daniel Webster Ledsinger on 5 January 1887 in Carroll County, born there 30 August 1863, and died 22 April 1943 in Wildersville, Henderson County.

Daniel Webster Ledsinger and Charlotte Leaomie Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.1.1.4.1.1.6.1. FRANCIS ETHEL,LEDSINGER, born 14 December 1887, died in 1973, married a Pinkley.
- 1.1.1.4.1.1.6.2. WILLIAM CRAWFORD LEDSINGER,born 23 September 1890,died 26 February 1967 in Carroll.
- 1.1.1.4.1.1.6.3. OVIE SUSAN LEDSINGER, born 1893, died 1974, married a Rush.
- 1.1.1.4.1.1.6.4. CARRIE LEDSINGER, born 2 October 1897, died 1 May 1976 in Memphis, married a Carnal
- 1.1.1.4.1.1.6.5. SUSIE E LEDSINGER was born about 1898 in Tennessee.
- 1.1.1.4.1.1.6.6. JOHNNIE D LEDSINGER, born 22 August 1906 ,died 24 August 1976. She married a Miracle.

1.1.1.4.1.2.1. JOANNA ELIZABETH, PENDERGRASS (Augdon Quincy,Manley P,?,John,Jr,“Chatham John”,Sr,Wil-liam,Sr,Robert,?), born 15 April 1854,died 10 May 1932, married Simeon M Butler in 1871, born in December 1847.

Simeon M Butler and Joanna Elizabeth Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.1.1.4.1.2.1.1. NANCY E,BUTLER was born about 1873 in Tennessee.
- 1.1.1.4.1.2.1.2. ULLA L BUTLER was born about 1874 in Tennessee.
- 1.1.1.4.1.2.1.3. MARY S BUTLER was born about 1875 in Tennessee.
- 1.1.1.4.1.2.1.4. JOSEPH E BUTLER was born about 1876 in Tennessee.

1.1.1.4.1.2.2. JOHN F, “BOOKER”PENDERGRASS (Augdon Quincy,Manley P,?,John,Jr,“Chatham John”,Sr,William,S-r,Robert,?), born 20 August 1856 Tennessee, died 20 December 1935, in 1880, married Betty Adalade Brandon, born 1863.

John F Pendergrass and Betty Adlade had the following children:

- 1.1.1.4.1.2.2.1. FLOSSIE,BISHOP PENDERGRASS, born June 1883 Tennessee,,married Addson Monroe Hood.
- 1.1.1.4.1.2.2.2. NORA E PENDERGRASS was born in December 1884 in Tennessee.
- 1.1.1.4.1.2.2.3. CHARLIE M PENDERGRASS, born in November 1886 in Tennessee.
- 1.1.1.4.1.2.2.4. HATTIE M PENDERGRASS was born in March 1889 in Tennessee.
- 1.1.1.4.1.2.2.5. FRANK A PENDERGRASS was born in August 1892 in Tennessee.
- 1.1.1.4.1.2.2.6. HARRISON A PENDERGRASS was born in August 1894 in Tennessee.
- 1.1.1.4.1.2.2.7. AMANDA A PENDERGRASS, born in November 1896 in Tennessee.
- 1.1.1.4.1.2.2.8. JOHN WILLIAM PENDERGRASS,born 2 August 1900 in Carroll County, died on 6 January 1979

in Jackson, married (1) Lilly Izora G Gurley, who was born on 7 September 1906 in Tennessee, and died on 18 August 1996 in Huntingdon, Carroll County, Tennessee. He married (2) Ruth Unknown, who was born about 1898 in Tennessee.

1.1.1.4.1.2.5. SARAH MARTHA, “MATTIE” PENDERGRASS (Augdon Quincy,Manley P,?,John,Jr,“Chatham John”,Sr,William,Sr,Robert,?), born 15 August 1864 in Hollow Rock, Carroll County, Tennessee, died 23 December 1925 in Milan, Gibson County. In 1883, she married Thomas Pillow, born November 1858 in Tennessee. All children were born in Tennessee.

Thomas Pillow and Sarah Martha “Mattie” Pendergrass had the following children:

- 1.1.1.4.1.2.5.1. JAMES,PILLOW was born in October 1883.
- 1.1.1.4.1.2.5.2. JENNIE PILLOW was born in September 1886.
- 1.1.1.4.1.2.5.3. GID PILLOW was born in October 1887.
- 1.1.1.4.1.2.5.4. CHARLES PILLOW was born in November 1889.
- 1.1.1.4.1.2.5.5. ALLEN M PILLOW was born in September 1891.
- 1.1.1.4.1.2.5.6. LUM PILLOW was born in December 1892.
- 1.1.1.4.1.2.5.7. OSCAR PILLOW was born in April 1894.
- 1.1.1.4.1.2.5.8. FANNIE PILLOW was born inDecember 1895.
- 1.1.1.4.1.2.5.9. DEWEY PILLOW was born in September 1898.

1.1.1.4.1.2.6. JOSEPH BENJAMIN, PENDERGRASS (Augdon Quincy,Manley P,?,John,Jr,“Chatham John”,Sr,William,S-r,Robert,?), born 14 March 1870 in Tennessee, died 2 December 1946. In 1892, he married Eliza Unknown, born May 1867.

Joseph Benjamin Pendergrass and Eliza Unknown had the following children:

- 1.1.1.4.1.2.6.1. JESSIE,PENDERGRASS was born in October 1876 in Tennessee.
- 1.1.1.4.1.2.6.2. LEARY PENDERGRASS was born in February 1893[?] in Tennessee

1.1.1.5.2.1.1. LUVENIA,PENDERGRASS [HORTON] (Mary,Eli/Ilai,Thomas,,”Chatham John”,Sr,William,Sr,Robert,?) born 1871,died 8 May 1968 in Orange County, North Carolina, died there 8 May 1968, married Robert Bynum on 11 December 1885 in Orange County. He was born about 1867 in North Carolina, and died there on 4 June 1937.

Robert Bynum and Luvenia Pendergrass [Horton] had the following children:

- 1.1.1.5.2.1.1.1. CHARLIE,BYNUM, born 16 September 1888, died 10 January, married his relative Nora Bynum, born about 1892, died 17 May 1940 in Chapel Hill, North Carolina.
- 1.1.1.5.2.1.1.2. THOMAS BYNUM, born 1891, died 1 March 1943, in Pennsylvania, married Daisy Park.

1.1.1.5.2.1.1.3. NUMER BYNUM was born about 1894.
1.1.1.5.2.1.1.4. LOTTIE BYNUM was born about 1896.
1.1.1.5.2.1.1.5. GOLDEN₈ BYNUM, born 11 September 1899, died 16 May 1974. She married George Holman on 22 May 1924. He was born in 1875 and died on 20 May 1939.
1.1.1.5.2.1.1.6. LOLA PATTY BYNUM born 1900, died 13 September 1982 in Chapel Hill.
1.1.1.5.2.1.1.7. INEZ BYNUM, born about 1903, died 27 June 1987.
1.1.1.5.2.1.1.8. PAULINE BYNUM, born about 1905, died 27 March 1980 in Orange County.
1.1.1.5.2.1.1.9. ESTORIA BYNUM was born about 1906.
1.1.1.5.2.1.1.10.LEO WILLIAM BYNUM, born about 1912, died 1 December 1989 in Durham.
1.1.1.5.2.1.1.11.NETTIE CHRISTINE BYNUM, born 10 January 1914, died 2 December 1994 in Chapel Hill.

1.1.1.7.13.1.1. JAMES BENNETT PENDERGRAFT JR,(JamesBennett PendergraftSr,Jesse“Green”₅,Augustine₄,”Chatham”-John₃., William₂,Sr,Robert₁?),born 31 May 1912 Texas, died 6 May 1985 Las Vegas, married Maudina Pearl Porter, born 1916.
James Bennett Pendergraft Jr and Maudina Pearl Porter had the following children:
1.1.1.7.13.1.1.1. GLENDON “JEANNINE” PENDERGRAFT, born 11 July 1936 in Foard, Texas,married (1) Norman E Stone, and (2) Charles Melvin Hughes on 1 February 1962 in Wichita, Texas.
1.1.1.7.13.1.1.2. MILDRED ELIZABETH PENDERGRAFT was born about 1939 in Texas.
1.1.1.7.13.1.1.3. JAMES DAVID PENDERGRAFT, born 1 December 1945 in Foard County, died 15 April 2004. He married (1) Cynthia Kay Cariker on 28 February 1965, in Wichita, and (2) Carolyn Fay Chapman.

1.1.1.7.13.3.2. KRESSIE BEATRICE PENDERGRAFT,(DavidLee Jesse”Green”₅,Augustine₄,”Chatham”John₃,William,Sr,Robert₁?) born 28 April 1919 in Dade County, Georgia, died 8 October 2010 in Tennessee. She married Fennis Carl Rigsby, born on 12 November 1914, died 16 September 1991.
Fennis Carl Rigsby and Kressie Pendergraft had the following children:
1.1.1.7.13.3.2.1. CAROLYN MAE₈RIGSBY, born 1950, died 17 June 2008, married a Cochran.

1.1.2.7.3.2.1. JOHN CALVIN PENDERGRASS (GeorgeMatthew₆,JohnEli₂II, Matthew₄,William,Jr?,William₂Sr, Robert₁?) born 19 July 1873 in Missouri, died 19 November 1938, married Rosa Smith, born 1884 n Missouri.
John Calvin Pendergrass and Rosa Smith had the following children:
1.1.2.7.3.2.1.1. BESSIE PENDERGRASS was born about 1903 in Missouri.
1.1.2.7.3.2.1.2. TRESSIE PENDERGRASS was born about 1907 in Missouri.
1.1.2.7.3.2.1.3. DELMER PENDERGRASS was born about 1908 in Missouri.

1.1.2.7.4.6.2. HETTIE BELLE₆, ALLISON (David Crockett Allison,JohnEliPendergrass₆,II,Matthew₄,William,Jr,William,Sr,Robert₁?) born 9 October 1899, died 26 January 1983, married Homer Byron “Doc” Boyd Sr.,born 3 December 1884 in Tennessee and died there 2 May 1944. Children born in Tennessee.
Homer Byron Boyd Sr and Hettie Belle Allison had the following children:
1.1.2.7.4.6.2.1. MARGARET BOYD was born about 1914.
1.1.2.7.4.6.2.2. HAROLD DONALD BOYD, born 3 March 1920, died 13 October 1998 in Chattanooga,married Edna Blanche Simmons, daughter of Samuel Lafayette Simmons and Ada Rebecca Pendergrass in 1946, born 19 August 1923 in Bledsoe County and died there 3 December 1995.
1.1.2.7.4.6.2.3. NORA CHRISTINE BOYD, born 11 August 1921, died 9 January 1993. On 22 February 1959 in University City, Missouri, she married Morris Seigal, born 4 March 1914. She later married a Gisson(?)
1.1.2.7.4.6.2.4. MILDRED BERNIECE BOYD, born 30 May 1922, died 29 September 2012 ,married a Cloninger.
1.1.2.7.4.6.2.5. DAVID CARAH BOYD,born 19 November 1924, died 3 June 1993,in Van Buren.
1.1.2.7.4.6.2.6. HOMER BYRON BOYD JR born 20 August 1924, died 24 February 1945.
1.1.2.7.4.6.2.7. JOHN LUCIOUS[*sic*] BOYD,born 2 June 1932, died 20 July 1999 in Chattanooga

1.1.3.1.1.1.1. PARTHENIA ANN “SIS” PENDERGRASS (Robert₆ Jr, Robert₅Sr?,William₄,David,Sr, William₂Sr, Robert₁?) born about June 1844 in Georgia, died 6 August 1925 in Old Fort, Tennessee, married Frederick Adam Finsterer/Finster on 3 November 1870 in Bradley, Tennessee, born 6 March 1815 in Bayern, Germany (Bavaria),died 27 May 1886 Tennessee.The surname seems to have originated in Germany as Finsterer, then used interchangeably with Finster.[also check Feemster].

Frederick Adam Finster and Parthenia Ann “Sis” Pendergrass had the following children:
1.1.3.1.1.1.1.1. MILBRGUR[?] “MILLIE” FINSTERER, born 27 November 1868 in Tennessee or Georgia, died 1 February 1937 in Polk County, married Daniel Caswell “Cas” Headrick in 1888 in Bradley, Tennessee. He was born 12 October 1869 in Georgia, died 18 November 1906 in Polk. The census taker wrote“Milbrgur” the one time it wasn’t just “Millie”.
1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2. JAMES ADAM FINSTERER, born about 1869, died 22 June 1922, married Mary E Foster.
1.1.3.1.1.1.1.3. MARY FINSTERER, born 14 January 1870 in Tennessee, died 19 December 1932 in Benton.,
1.1.3.1.1.1.1.4. ANN MAE FINSTERER was born in September 1875 in Tennessee and died on 10 December 1946 in Cleveland, Bradley County. She married John J Hooker.[?]
1.1.3.1.1.1.1.5. CORDELIA “CORDIE” FINSTERER was born on 25 October 1880 in Tennessee and died on 16 April 1971 in Polk County.

1.1.3.1.1.1.3. JASPER,”JACK?”PENDERGRASS (Robert₆Jr,Robert₅Sr?,William₄,David,Sr,William₂Sr,Robert₁?) was born on 3 September 1846 in Tennessee and died in Jackson County. He married Mary Jane Melton Crye, daughter of James Crye and Evalina, in 1870. She was born about 1856.
Jasper Pendergrass and Mary Jane Melton Crye had the following children:
1.1.3.1.1.1.3.1. ETTA NELIA₈PENDERGRASS was born 9 November 1875 and died in 1954. She married John

Floyd Lawson, who was born 1874 in Kentucky. Her death certificate listed her parents as Jack Pendergrass and Lena Crye.
1.1.3.1.1.1.3.2. HENRY BASCOM₈ “BASS” PENDERGRASS, born about 1876 in Tennessee and died on 5 December 1925 in Rockwood, In 1895, he married Martha J Hayes, born about 1876 in Tennessee. She died before 1920.
1.1.3.1.1.1.3.3. VIRGIE MARY PENDEGRASS was born in July 1878 in Tennessee.
1.1.3.1.1.1.3.4. JASPER BOYD “BUD” PENDERGRASS JR ,born 28 February 1883 in Tennessee, died 1949, married Hulda Morris 11 October 1914 in Etowah, Alabama. She was born about 1895 in Alabama. Jasper applied for benefits as a Cherokee descendant through his maternal Crye line, though he was able to supply very little information.
1.1.3.1.1.1.3.5. HUGH PENDEGRASS was born in May 1886 in Tennessee.
1.1.3.1.1.1.3.6. HARVEY BEN PENDERGRASS was born on 9 November 1888 in Marion County, Tennessee. and died 1 March 1955 in Etowah, Alabama. He married Edna Unknown.
1.1.3.1.1.1.3.7. FRANK PENDERGRASS was born in December 1895 in Tennessee.

1.1.3.6.4.8.2. JOHN DAVID₆, HAND,(Leona₆ Pendergrass, DavidJames₅,John₄,David,Sr, William₂Sr,Robert₁?)born 29 December 1889 in Mississippi, died 29 March 1965 in Alabama, married (1) Jessie Lucille Wilkerson on 27 December 1910 in Calhoun, Alabama. She was born there 26 September 1892, died 4 August 1928 in Birmngham. He married (2) Minnie D Russell.
John David Hand and Jessie Lucille Wilkerson had the following children:
1.1.3.6.4.8.2.1. EDDIE WILLIAM₈HAND, born 18 March 1965 in Alabama, died 24 September 1952 in Tennessee.
1.1.3.6.4.8.2.2. PAULINE ELIZABETH HAND, born 17 December 1914 in Birmingham, died there 1 March 1999, married Eugene Monroe Wells on 5 November 1932 in Jefferson, born 31 December 1911, died 3 December 1999.

1.1.3.6.9.4.3. DORA ALICE KIDD (MaryRachel Pendergrass,RussellRobert Pendergrass,John₄,David,Sr,William₂Sr,Robert₁?), was born on 1 July 1895 in Idaho, and died there on 15 November 1987. She married Frank McClaws, who was born in 1887 in Utah.All their children were born in Idaho.
Frank McClaws and Dora Alice Kidd had the following children:
1.1.3.6.9.4.3.1. WAYNE L₈MCCLAWS was born about 1919
1.1.3.6.9.4.3.2. FREDDIE D MCCLAWS was born about 1926.
1.1.3.6.9.4.3.3. JAY MCCLAWS was born about 1929.
1.1.3.6.9.4.3.4. LEONARD MCCLAWS was born about 1932.
1.1.3.6.9.4.3.5. GEORGE MCCLAWS was born about 1934.
1.1.3.6.9.4.3.6. IVA FERN MCCLAWS, born about 1936, married Lewis Leon Sleight.
1.1.3.6.9.4.1.7. WILLARD MCCLAWS was born about 1939.

1.1.3.6.9.4.9. CLARA ANN MARY KIDD (MaryRachel Pendergrass,RussellRobert₆,Pendergrass,John₄Pendergrass,David₃Pendergrass,Sr,William₂PendergrassSr,Robert₁Pendergrass?) was born on 1 December 1908 in Cassia County, Idaho, and died on 19 November 1979 in Napa, California. He married Ernest Willard Fletcher in Cassia County on 4 February 1925. She was born in 1905 in Bighorn, Wyoming, and died in 1951 in Solano, California. All children were born in Idaho.
Ernest Willard Fletcher and Clara Ann Mary Kidd had the following children:
1.1.3.6.9.4.9.1. DOROTHY ANN₈FLETCHER,born 23 October 1925, died 6 February 1944..
1.1.3.6.9.4.9.2. BETTY JANE FLETCHER,born 22 December 1926, died 22 August 1928.
1.1.3.6.9.4.9.3. ERNEST ELLIS FLETCHER,born 3 January 1929, died 16 February 2003.
1.1.3.6.9.4.9.4. MARVIN SETH FLETCHER,born 20 November 1930,died 4 April 2017.
1.1.3.6.9.4.9.5. VERLA MARY FLETCHER, born 29 May 1932 died 25 April 2005.
1.1.3.6.9.4.9.6. JOHN ELDEN FLETCHER,born 10 November 1934, died 2010.

1.1.3.10.1.5.2. GRADY H₆ PENDERGRAST/GRASS (Edward Wathall Norton,JohnR₅,Pleasant₄ [William?]Pendergrass, David₃Sr, William₂Sr, Robert₁), was born in December 1891, and died on 11 July 1939 in San Antonio, Texas. He married Daisy Shaw, who was born on 18 December 1894 in Alabama, and died 27 February 1989 in Texas.
Grady H Pendergrast and Daisy Shaw had the following children:
1.1.3.10.1.5.2.1. JAMES RICHARD₈PENDERGRAST,born18 December 1919 San Antonio,died 17 September 1996.
1.1.3.10.1.5.2.2. ROBERT WILLIAM₈PENDERGRAST, born 11 February 1925 in Honolulu, died in February 1989. He married (1) Nina Haahr, and (2) Carol V Hartman. born 1938, on 12 June 1964.

1.1.3.11.1.1.1. MINERVA “MINNIE”₇ FEEMSTER (Martha“Mattie” Pendergrass/Worthy, James H₅ Pendergrass, David PendergrassJr, David,Pendergrass Sr, William,PendergrassSr, Robert,Pendergrass?), was born on 27 October 1879 in South Carolina, and died on 12 September 1944 in Winston Salem, Forsyth County, North Carolina. In 1894, she married Richard D Crosby, who was born in May 1875 in South Carolina.
Richard D Crosby and Minerva Feemster had the following children:
1.1.3.11.1.1.1.1. ETHAN₈CROSBY was born July 1896 in South Carolina.
1.1.3.11.1.1.1.2. HORACE CROSBY was born January 1898 in South Carolina.
1.1.3.11.1.1.1.3 ARTHUR CROSBY was born November 1899 in South Carolina..
1.1.3.11.1.1.1.4. VIOLA CROSBY was born about 1908 in North Carolina.
1.1.3.11.1.1.1.5. BEULAH NAOMI CROSBY was born 25 February 1909 in North Carolina and died 7 July 1995 in Topeka, Shawnee County, Kansas. She met or married James Albert Johnson.

1.1.3.11.1.1.2. MOLLY FEEMSTER (Martha“Mattie” Pendergrass/Worthy, James H₅ Pendergrass , David₄ Jr, David₃Sr, William₂Sr, Robert₁?) was born in January 1880 in York, South Carolina, and died in 1921 in Winston-Salem, Forsyth County, North Carolina. She married William Rainey in 1894. He was born about 1872 in South Carolina.
William Rainey and Molly Feemster had the following children:

- 1.1.3.11.1.1.2.1. WILLIAM RAINNEY, born 1896 in South Carolina, died Chester County.
- 1.1.3.11.1.1.2.2. BEULAH RAINNEY was born about 1898 in South Carolina.
- 1.1.3.11.1.1.2.3. MOZELLE RAINNEY was born about 1899 in South Carolina.
- 1.1.3.11.1.1.2.4. RUTH RAINNEY was born about 1903 in South Carolina.

1.1.3.11.1.1.4. JAMES WILLIAM FEEMSTER (Martha“Mattie”⁶ Pendergrass/Worthy, James H⁵ Pendergrass, David⁴ Pendergrass Jr, David³ Pendergrass Sr, William² Pendergrass Sr, Robert¹ Pendergrass?) born 17 September 1882 in South Carolina, died 21 January 1960 in York County. He married Bertha Wilson.

James William Feemster and Bertha Wilson had the following child:

1.1.3.11.1.1.4.1. MARTHA ANN⁸ FEEMSTER was born 3 December 1919 in South Carolina and died 18 January 1971 in Gastonia, Gaston County, North Carolina.

1.1.3.11.1.1.6. LONNIE⁶ FEEMSTER (Martha“Mattie” Pendergrass/Worthy, James H⁵ Pendergrass, David⁴ Pendergrass Jr, David³ Pendergrass Sr, William² Pendergrass Sr, Robert¹ Pendergrass?) was born on 4 September 1889 in York, South Carolina, and died there on 28 March 1959. he married Ella P Unknown, who was born about1892 in South Carolina.

Lonnie Feemster and Ella P Unknown had the following children:

- 1.1.3.11.1.1.6.1. SAYE⁸ FEEMSTER was born about 1919 in South Carolina.
- 1.1.3.11.1.1.6.2. CLEO⁸ FEEMSTER was born about 1922 in South Carolina.
- 1.1.3.11.1.1.6.3. OSCAR FEEMSTER was born about 1924 in South Carolina.
- 1.1.3.11.1.1.6.4. EUGENE FEEMSTER was born about 1926 in South Carolina.
- 1.1.3.11.1.1.6.5. CHRISTINE FEEMSTER was born about 1928 in South Carolina.

1.1.3.11.1.1.7. ARTHUR⁶ FEEMSTER JR (Martha“Mattie” Pendergrass/Worthy, James H⁵ Pendergrass, David⁴ Pendergrass Jr, David³ Pendergrass Sr, William² Pendergrass Sr, Robert¹ Pendergrass?), born 23 January 1890 in York, South Carolina, died 25 October 1959 in Winston-Salem, married Clara Price on 27 October 1923 in Forsyth, North Carolina. She was born about 1902.

Arthur Feemster, Jr and Clara Price had the following children:

- 1.1.3.11.1.1.7.1. MARION⁸ FEEMSTER was born about 1926 in North Carolina.
- 1.1.3.11.1.1.7.2. ORANE FEEMSTER was born about 1928 in North Carolina.

1.1.3.11.1.1.8. ESSIE M⁷ ROBINSON/FEEMSTER (Martha“Mattie”⁶ Pendergrass/Worthy, James H⁵ Pendergrass, David⁴ Pendergrass Jr, David³ Pendergrass Sr, William² Pendergrass Sr, Robert¹ Pendergrass?),born 7 January 1893 in York, died 14 March 1970 in Gastonia, Gaston County, North Carolina, married Robert Edward Ashley, son of Dallas Ashley and Sallie Elizabeth Freeman, on 18 December 1910 in York, born there 28 August 1886, died 10 January 1962 in Gastonia, North Carolina. County.

Robert Edward Ashley and Essie M Robinson/Feemster had the following children.

- 1.1.3.11.1.1.8.1 . MATTIE MAE⁸ ASHLEY, born 2 January 1912, died 20 April 1979 in Kings Mountain, married Willis Frank Williams who was born 28 July 1912 in York County, South Carolina and died 4 January 2000 in Kings Mountain.
- 1.1.3.11.1.1.8.2 . JAMES FRANK ASHLEY, born 7 April 1913, died 4 April 1985, met Minnie Floyd, born in York.
- 1.1.3.11.1.1.8.3 . ROBBIE LEE ASHLEY, born 13 May 1915, died 9 October 2013 in Shelby, South Carolina, met Earl Jeter, born in York County, South Carolina, on 26 April 1913 and died 7 October 1979 in Cleveland County,South Carolina.
- 1.1.3.11.1.1.8.4. WILLIE EDWARD ASHLEY, born on 25 January 1917 and died 27 October 1985 in Asheville, Buncombe County, North Carolina. He met (1) Bessie Unknown and (2) Mamie L Unknown.
- 1.1.3.11.1.1.8.5. VIOLA JANE ASHLEY, born 12 January 1919. died 25 February 2010 in Gastonia, married Lucius Sylvester Bonapart Ratchford, born 2 April 1916 in York County, South Carolina, and died 27 February 1988 in Gastonia.
- 1.1.3.11.1.1.8.6. EMMA MAGNOLIA ASHLEY was born in May 1921 and met John Clinzo Goode, who was born 29 September 1917 in York County, South Carolina, and died 13 June 1963 in Gaston County, North Carolina.
- 1.1.3.11.1.1.8.7. LOUISA ASHLEY, born 14 March 1923, died 16 January 1969, met Robert Lee Adams, born York.
- 1.1.3.11.1.1.8.8. SALLY SOPHIE ASHLEY, born 1 January 1925, met (1) Henry Erwin Eichelberger., born 21 April 1931 Gaston County, died there 12 February 1979, met (2) Ben Wright, who was born in 1915 in Edisto Island, South Carolina.
- 1.1.3.11.1.1.8.9. PAULINE ASHLEY, born 1927 and met (1) Noble Wilkinson, born Virginia,died in Maryland., married (2) Wardell Wilson, born 22 December 1924 York County, died 30 June 1994 in Richland, met (3)Walter Ray Johnson, born 13 September 1922 in York, died North Carolina 1 September 1945. She met (4) Esper Robbins, born 2 January 1908 in York, died 14 December 2001 Gastonia, met (5) William Lewis Tate, born 22 December 1922 York, died 24 December in Richland.
- 1.1.3.11.1.1.8.10.HERBERT MASON ASHLEY, born 2 September 1930, died in infancy 3 October 1930 in York.
- 1.1.3.11.1.1.8.11.THOMAS WILSON ASHLEY was born 8 May 1932 and died 7 June 1987 in Gastonia.

1.1.3.11.5.1.1. JOHN CHESTER MCCALLUM (Mary Elizabeth⁶ Pendergrass, Pvt Watus B⁵ Sr, David⁴ Jr, David³ Sr, William² Sr, Robert¹?),born 11 March 1889 in McKinney, Texas, died 19 August 1981 in Nacogdoches, married (1) Ona/Ina/Analue Straughan in 1914 in Collin County, Texas. She was born about 1893 in Texas. He married (2) Georgia Newton.

John Chester McCallum and OnaInaAnalue Straughan had the following children:

- 1.1.3.11.5.1.1.1. H J OR W J⁸ MACALLUM was born about 1916 in Texas.
- 1.1.3.11.5.1.1.2. IMA J/IMOGENE MACALLUM was born about 1918 in Texas.
- 1.1.3.11.5.1.1.3. LAWRENCE W MCCALLUM was born about 1922 in Texas.

1.1.3.11.5.1.3. WATUS BUCEPHALOUS MCCALLUM (Mary Elizabeth⁶ Pendergrass, Pvt Watus B⁵ Sr, David⁴ Jr, David³ Sr, William² Sr, Robert¹?), born 4 June 1892 Elgin, died 13 July 1962 in McKinney, married Emily Dunn, born about 1895 Texas.

Watus Bucephalous McCallum and Emily Dunn had the following children:

- 1.1.3.11.5.1.3.1. MARY KENDALL⁸ MCCALLUM,born 7 October 1918,died 7 August 2002.
- 1.1.3.11.5.1.3.2. EMILY F MCCALLUM was born about 1928 in Missouri.

1.1.3.11.5.1.7. MARY LOU MCCALLUM (Mary Elizabeth⁶ Pendergrass, Pvt Watus B⁵ Pendergrass Sr, David⁴ Pendergrass Jr, David³ Pendergrass Sr, William² Pendergrass Sr, Robert¹ Pendergrass?) was born on 25 April 1905 in McKinney, Collin County, Texas, and died on 19 June 1949 in Dallas County, Texas, . She married Roland O Cox, who was born about 1902 in Texas.

Roland O Cox and Mary Lou McCallum had the following child:

- 1.1.3.11.5.1.7.1. ROLAND⁸ O COX JR was born about 1928 in Texas.

1.1.3.11.5.1.8. EDWARD OWENBY MCCALLUM (Mary Elizabeth⁶ Pendergrass, Pvt Watus B⁵ Pendergrass Sr, David⁴ Pendergrass Jr, David³ Pendergrass Sr, William² Pendergrass Sr, Robert¹ Pendergrass?) was born on 7 January 1907 in Texas and died in May 1980 in Missouri. He married Nora Pearl Archer, born on 4 August 1908 in Missouri and died on 18 January 2006.

Edward Owenby McCallum and Nora Pearl had the following children:

- 1.1.3.11.5.1.8.1. EDWARD F⁸ MCCALLUM was born about 1935 in Missouri.
- 1.1.3.11.5.1.8.2. BARBARA LEE MCCALLUM was born about 1938 in Missouri.

1.1.3.11.5.8.1. SARAH FRANCES ABERNATHY (Emily/Emma⁶ Pendergrass,Pvt Watus B⁵ Sr, David⁴ Jr, David³ Sr, William² Sr, Robert¹?), born on 3 October 1916 in McKinney, Texas, died there 5 December 1968. She married George Wilkins Comegys in 1938 in Collin County. He was born about 1909 in Texas.

George Wilkins Comegys and Sarah Frances Abernathy had the following child:

- 1.1.3.11.5.8.1.1. C GEORGE⁸ COMEGYS was born about 1939 in Texas.

1.1.3.11.5.8.2. JEWELL ERNEST ABERNATHY JR (Emily/Emma⁶ Pendergrass,Pvt Watus B⁵ Sr, David⁴ Jr, David³ Sr, William² Sr, Robert¹?),born 11 December 1922 in McKinney, Texas, died there 19 August 2002, married Mary Martha Mitcham on 23 December 1946 in Cisco, born 26 November 1926 in Eastland, died 17 August 2006 in McKinney, Collin County, Texas.

Jewell Ernest Abernathy Jr and Mary Martha Mitcham had the following child:

- 1.1.3.11.5.8.2.1. DAVID⁸ ABERNATHY died before 2006.

1.1.4.1.1.2.1.ALTI PENDERGRAFT(WilsonAlbert⁶,Job⁵ II,Charnal⁴,Job³,William,Sr,Robert,?) born February 1860 in Iowa, married (1) Nercilla Gruwell on 28 January 1884 in Page, Iowa. She was born about 1860. He married (2) Carolina “Lena” Bertha Traub in 1892. She was born March 1872 in Missouri and died in 1932. All children were born in Wyoming.

Alti Pendergraft and Carolina Traub had the following children:

- 1.1.4.1.1.2.1.1. BEULAH⁸ PENDERGRAFT was born December 1892.
- 1.1.4.1.1.2.1.2. ALBERT PENDERGRAFT was born October 1894.
- 1.1.4.1.1.2.1.3. OTTO PENDERGRAFT was born about 1897.
- 1.1.4.1.1.2.1.4. CARROLL PENDERGRAFT was born May 1898. (in Missouri?)
- 1.1.4.1.1.2.1.5. CORALIE PENDERGRAFT,born 17 May 1902, died 5 December 1988 in Washington state, married James Russell Parkhill, who was born 18 November 1901 in North Dakota, and died 19 December 1986 in Washington state..
- 1.1.4.1.1.2.1.6. RAY PENDERGRAFT was born 8 July 1905, married Margaret Buchanan in 1931..
- 1.1.4.1.1.2.1.7. ARCHIE PENDERGRAFT was born 4 March 1907, married Nina M Unknown..
- 1.1.4.1.1.2.1.8. WILSON PENDERGRAFT was born about 1914.
- 1.1.4.1.1.2.1.9. EMORY PENDERGRAFT,born 17 September 1915, died 8 December 1998.

1.1.4.1.2.7.2. ELLA MAY⁷ BEST (Mary Catherine⁶ Pendergrass, Titus,Jr,Titus,Sr,Job³,William,Sr,Robert,?),born 5 March 1886 Missouri, died there 1965. On October 1905, she married Roy Irving Huff, born 8 March 1883, died 20 October 1934.

Roy Irving Huff and Ella May Best had the following children:

- 1.1.4.1.2.7.2.1. HENRY PHILIP⁸ HUFF, born 17 November 1908 in Carrollton, died 18 August 1973 in Kansas City, Missouri, on 4 September 1930 in Creston, Iowa, he married Ida Lois Brown, born about 1904 in Lincoln, Nebraska. On 6 March 1937 in Missouri, he married (2) Marian Alice Chapman, born about 1911 in Nebraska. On 4 September 1943 in Kansas City, Missouri, he married (3) Dorothea Victoria Loth, born 1912 in Kansas City, Missouri and died there in 1982.
- 1.1.5.1.2.7.2.2. ETHEL M HUFF, born 1911 in Missouri, died 17 February 1987 in Alhambra, California.
- 1.1.5.1.2.7.2.3. EDITH JEWEL HUFF, born 17 February 1913, died 14 February 1998 in Everett, Washington.,
- 1.1.5.1.2.7.2.4. CHARLES HUFF, born 25 January 1915 in Avalon, died 30 June 1915 in Fairview.
- 1.1.5.1.2.7.2.5. HAROLD D HUFF, born 10 June 1924 Nebraska, died 11 April 2011 in South El Monte, California.
- 1.1.5.1.2.7.2.6. HAZEL LEE HUFF, born 10 June 1924 in Lancaster County, Nebraska, died in Laredo, Texas.

1.1.4.1.5.2.2. ELMER WASHINGTON HOUSTON (Charnell B⁶,Sena Sophrona⁵ Pendergrass, Charnal⁴ Pendergrass, Job³ Pendergrass, William² Pendergrass Sr, Robert¹ Pendergrass?) was born on 2 June 1870 in Iowa and died on 25 March 1955. In 1893, he married Lena G Richter, born about 1875 in Iowa.

Elmer Washington Houston and Lena G Richter had the following children:

- 1.1.4.1.5.2.2.1. CLARENCE J HOUSTON was born in October 1893 in Iowa.
- 1.1.4.1.5.2.2.2. THEODORE PERRY HOUSTON was born about 1894 in Iowa.
- 1.1.4.1.5.2.2.3. JESSIE F HOUSTON was born in September 1895 in Iowa.
- 1.1.4.1.5.2.2.4. WILLIE HOUSTON was born in March 1899 in Iowa.
- 1.1.4.1.5.2.2.5. FRANK A HOUSTON was born about 1904 in Iowa.

1.1.4.1.5.2.3. LOU AMERICA HOUSTON (Charnell B⁶,Sena Sophrona⁵ Pendergrass, Charnal⁴,Job³,William² Sr, Robert¹?) born May 1874 in Pleasant Grove, Des Moines, Iowa. She married and divorced (1) Jethro Walker and married (2) Henry Albert on 10 November 1900 in Burlington, Des Moines County., Iowa. He was born in Missouri.

Jethro Walker and Lou America Houston had the following child:

- 1.1.4.1.5.2.3.1. HAZEL⁸ WALKER born November 1893 in Iowa, married a Reditz or Redding..

1.1.4.1.5.2.5. CHARLES ALEXANDER “ALEX” HOUSTON (Charnell B₆,Sena Sophrona,Pendergrass, Charnal₁,Job₃,William₂,Sr,Robert₁?),born 2 September 1877 Iowa, died 16 June 1944 Illinois, married Dorothy Rosenthal, born about 1883..

Charles Alexander “Alex” Houston and Dorothy Rosenthal had the following children:

1.1.4.1.5.2.5.1. RAYMOND W₈ HOUSTON was born about 1906 in Illinois.

1.1.4.1.5.2.5.2. KENNETH G ÖR L HOUSTON was born about 1912 in Illinois.

1.1.4.1.5.2.5.3. BEULAH “VIOLA” HOUSTON was born about 1916 in Illinois.

1.1.4.1.5.2.5.4. GILBERT M HOUSTON was born about 1923 in Iowa.

1.1.4.1.5.2.5.5. BETTY JANE/JO HOUSTON was born about 1926 in Iowa.

1.1.4.2.2.1.6. JOHN MARION,PENDERGRAFT (JosephAllen₆,JohnStephens₅,Titus₄,Sr, Job₃,William₂,Sr?,Robert₁,) born 29 May 1866 in Pleasant Hope, died 29 October 1941 in Hollis, Oklahoma. About 1880, he married (1) Nancy Marinda :Elizabeth” Winn, born 11 May 1863 in West Fork, Arkansas, died 7 March 1924 in Hollis. On 29 June 1924 in Harmon, Oklahoma, he married (2) Mary P Barnett, born about 1876 in Tennessee.

John Marion Pendergraft and “Elizabeth” Winn had the following children:

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.1. EDDIE/ESSIE MAE,PENDERGRAFT, born 17 March 1881 Arkansas, died 4 December 1952.Texas.

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.2. IVA PEARL PENDERGRAFT, born 30 May 1885 in Winslow, Arkansas, died 13 December 1920 in Safford, Arizona. On 5 November 1903 in Hill, Texas, she married Walter F Vaughn, born about 1883 in Texas.

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.3. IDA BELLE PENDERGRAFT, born 3 March 1887 in Winslow, Arkansas, died 4 February 1939 in Hollis, Oklahoma. On 18 February 1906 in Greer, Oklahoma, she married John William Darter, son of James G Darter and Matilda Davidson, who was born 1886 in Texas, and died 6 August 1929 in Cochise, Arizona.

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.4. OLLIE I PENDERGRAFT, born 21 January 1888, died 11 February 1972 in Solano County, California, and on 29 October 1905 in Childress. Texas, she married James Clifford Curry, son of John James Curry and Susan Elizabeth Ferguson, born 2 December 1887 in Arkansas, died 12 December 1976 in San Joaquin County, California.

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.5. ALLEN CLAYTON PENDERGRAFT, born 1 November 1890 in Indian Territory, Oklahoma, died 31 August 1967 in Phoenix. On 29 February 1912 in Oklahoma, he married Mary Magdaline Cardwell, born 1896 in Missouri.

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.6. MINOR EMERSON PENDERGRAFT, born 4 August 1892 in Bellview, Texas, died 23 December 1952 in Arlington, California. On 3 September 1911 in Harmon, Oklahoma, he married Violet E Gollihugh, born 1896 in Texas.

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.7. JESSE LEE/G PENDERGRAFT, born 10 November 1895 in Hill County, Texas, died 7 October1965 in Hollis. On 11 August 1912 in Harmon, Oklahoma, he married Cora V Tucker, born about 1896 in Texas.

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.8. GEORGE “DEWEY” PENDERGRAFT, born 25 August 1899 in Hill County, Texas, died in childhood on 11 August 1904 in Hollis, Oklahoma.

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.9. THELMA ELIZABETH PENDERGRAFT, born 21 February 1901 in Texas, died 12 February 1941. She married Otis J Sexton, born about 1892 in Missouri.

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.10. JOHN EMMITT PENDERGRAFT, born 24 February 1906 in Hollis, died there 5 April 1921.

1.1.4.3.1.1.2. HATTIE CALDONA,“CALLIE”SHEARER (Martha J Pendergrass, John F[inger]₅,Rev.Jesse₄,Job₃,William₂,Sr,Robert₁?), born October 1870 in Hayesville, died on 21 September 1924 in Macon County. She married Alexander B Ledford in 1888 and therefore is easily confused online with a Callie Ledford in Georgia. All children were born in North Carolina.

Alexander P Ledford and Hattie Caldoa Shearer had the following children:

1.1.4.3.1.1.2.1. GARLAND H₇ LEDFORD was born in December 1888.

1.1.4.3.1.1.2.2. LOIS E LEDFORD was born in October 1892.

1.1.4.3.1.1.2.3. EDITH FAY LEDFORD was born in February 1895.

1.1.4.3.1.1.2.4. ALMA “LUCY LEDFORD was born in July 1897.

1.1.4.3.1.1.2.5. RALPH R LEDFORD was born about 1901.

1.1.4.3.1.1.2.6. W BYNUM LEDFORD was born about 1904.

1.1.4.3.1.1.2.7. ANNIE M LEDFORD was born about 1905.

1.1.4.3.1.1.2.8. HAZEL MAXINE LEDFORD was born about 1912.

1.1.4.3.1.1.5. LAURA JANE,SHEARER (Martha J₆Pendergrass, John F[inger]₅,Rev.Jesse₄,Job₃,William₂,Sr,Robert₁?), born on 23 November 1877 in Clay County, died 2 October 1969 in Bryson City, married Audria Osmond Allison there 12 November 1899, born 6 July 1875 in Hayesville, died 15 January 1959 in Canton. The children were both born in North Carolina. Hazel Moore, granddaughter, was born about 1917 and was living with this family in 1920.

Audria Osmond Allison and Laura Jane Shearer had the following children:

1.1.4.3.1.1.5.1. SAMUEL₈ ALLISON was born about 1901.

1.1.4.3.1.1.5.2. WILMA ALLISON was born about 1903.

1.1.4.3.1.5.5. DOCTOR “DOCK” CALVIN, PENDERGRASS (James Archibald₆,Sr, John F[inger]₅,Rev.Jesse₄,Job₃,William₂,Sr,Robert₁?), born 17 April 1888 in North Carolina, died 2 December 1941 in Salisbury, married Barbara Elizabeth “Bobbie” Hardin 24 December 1911 in Rutherford, born 27 November 1889 in North Carolina and died 18 November in Lenoir..

Doctor Calvin Pendergrass and Barbara Elizabeth Hardin had the following children

1.1.4.3.1.5.5.1. HAZEL F₈ PENDERGRASS was born about 1918 in Georgia.

1.1.4.3.1.5.5.2. WILLENA M PENDERGRASS was born about 1917 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.3.1.5.9. JAMES ARCHIBALD, PENDERGRASS JR (James Archibald₆,Sr, John F[inger]₅,Rev., Jesse₄,Job₃,William₂,Sr,Robert₁?), born December 1896 in North Carolina, married Martha Davis, born 1897, on 29 April 1922 in McDowell County.

James Archibald Pendergrass Jr and Martha Davis had the following children:

1.1.4.3.1.5.9.1. RUTH₈ PENDERGRASS was born about 1924 in North Carolina.

1.1.4.3.1.5.9.2. RALPH MAXWELL PENDERGRASS,born 14 January 1926 in Mcdowell,died on 12 July 2001 in

High Point, married Wilma Jane Ward or Ayers on 22 February 1947 in Burke County. She was born about 1927.

1.1.4.3.1.5.9.3. GRAHAM D PENDERGRASS, born 1930 in North Carolina, died on 7 March 2002 in California.

1.1.4.3.2.5.4. STERLENA MAY,PENCE (Grace Miranda Pendergrass,George Washington₅,Jesse₄,Job₃,William₂,Sr,Robert₁?) born 16 May 1885 in Salem, Missouri, died there 6 June 1983. She married Ralfe Edwin Woodside on 9 September 1905 in Carroll County, Arkansas. He was born on 8 April 1880 in Salem, Dent County, Missouri, and died there on 27 January 1955.

Ralfe Edwin Woodside and Sterlena May Pence had the following children:

1.1.4.3.2.5.4.1. AMELIA MAE₈ WOODSIDE, born 7 August 1913 Salem, died 28 September 2011 in Newport Beach, California,married Stuart Strout Skolfield, born 23 December 1902 Portland, Maine, died 7 March 2002 in Irvine, California.

1.1.4.3.2.5.4.2. LEROY PENCE WOODSIDE, born 11 December 1920 in Salem, died 1 December 1980 in Houston, Texas, married Virginia Frances Bashara, who was born on 22 August 1920 in Houston and died on 12 February 2010.

1.1.4.3.2.7.1. ORIN WILLIAM,PENDERGRASS (Charles Lafayette Williams₆,Sr, George Washington₅, Jesse₄,Job₃,William₂,Sr,Robert₁?), born March 1876 in Missouri, married Katherine Schoen there 12 September 1904, born there about 1890.

Orin William Pendergrass and KathrineCatherine Schoen had the following children:

1.1.4.3.2.7.1.1. BILLYE₈ PENDERGRASS was born about 1917 in Oklahoma.

1.1.4.3.2.7.1.2. KATHRINE PENDERGRASS was born about 1918 in Oklahoma.

1.1.4.3.2.7.2. WINNIE E₇,PENDERGRASS (Charles Lafayette Williams₆,Sr, George Washington₅,Jesse₄, Job₃,William₂,Sr,Robert₁?),born about 1879 in Missouri, married William E. Dudley 16 October 1895 in Carroll County, Arkansas, born 1875..

William E. Dudley and Winnie E. Pendergrass had the following child:

1.1.4.3.2.7.2.1. BELLE LEONORA₈DUDLEY, born 30 August 1896, died 6 October 1988, married a Hicks.

1.1.4.3.2.7.3. GRACE D,PENDERGRASS (Charles Lafayette Williams₆,Sr, George Washington₅,Jesse₄, Job₃,William₂,Sr,Robert₁?) was born November 1880 in Missouri and died before 1930. She married Robert B Britt, son of B. F. Britt and Edna S, on 6 August 1903 in Carroll County, Arkansas. He was born in June 1871 in Mississippi.

Robert B Britt and Grace D Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.4.3.2.7.3.1. THELMA₈ BRITT was born about 1905 in Arkansas.

1.1.4.3.2.7.3.2. MARGARET BRITT was born about 1907 in Arkansas.

1.1.4.3.2.7.3.3. ROBERT W BRITT was born about 1910 in Arkansas.

1.1.4.3.2.7.4. CHARLES L,WASHINGTON PENDERGRASS JR (Charles Lafayette Williams₆,Sr, George Washington₅,Jesse₄,Job₃,William₂,Sr,Robert₁?),born 1 April 1886,Arkansas, died 18 August 1953 Washington, married (1) Grace G Newton 28 May 1905 Arkansas, born there 1888, (2) Mona Gerl (Johnson), daughter of Joseph Gerl and Anna Pongrats of Germany, born in Wisconsin. He married (3) Plevna P Bennison (Badur/Baden), daughter of Samuel Bennison and Ellen Briggs, of Canada.

Charles L W Pendergrass Jr and Grace G Newton had the following children:

1.1.4.3.2.7.4.1. CHARLES₈ WASHINGTON PENDERGRASS,born 1910 in Arkansas.

1.1.4.3.2.7.4.2. BILLY O PENDERGRASS was born about 1921 in Oregon.

1.1.4.3.2.7.4.3. DANNY GRAY PENDERGRASS, born 1925 in Oregon,died 17September 2003.

1.1.4.3.2.7.5. JENNIE T,PENDERGRASS (Charles Lafayette Williams₆,Sr, George Washington₅,Jesse₄, Job₃,William₂,Sr,Robert₁?), born 12 May 1888 in Arkansas, died 5 February 1976., married Charles M Munger, born about 1880 in Missouri.

Charles M Munger and Jennie T Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.4.3.2.7.5.1. EUGENIA,MUNGER was born about 1907 in California.

1.1.4.3.2.7.5.2. FAY M MÜNGER was born about 1909 in California.

1.1.4.3.2.7.5.3. MARGUERITE J MUNGER was born about 1911 in California.

1.1.4.3.2.7.5.4. J KEITH MUNGER was born about 1921 in California.

1.1.4.3.3.1.2. ARCHIBALD H OR W,PENDERGRASS (John W₆,Jesse₅,Jesse₄,Job₃,William₂,Sr, Robert₁?), born 1874 in Arkansas, married Amanda E or R Jones on 5 January 1898 in Scott County, Arkansas. She was born about 1877 in Arkansas.

Archibald H or W. Pendergrass and Amanda E or R Jones had the following children:

1.1.4.3.3.1.2.1. HORACE W₈,PENDERGRASS was born about 1902 in Arkansas and married Floy Spainhour on 24 August 1933 in Yell County. She was born about 1917 in Arkansas.

1.1.4.3.3.1.2.2. HERMAN PENDERGRASS, born about 1907, married Ezra Unknown, born about 1908 in Arkansas.

1.1.4.3.4.2.5. BEULAH O,SUMMIT (Rosie Lillie₆Pendergrass, Robert J[obe?]₅,Jesse₄,Job₃,William₂,Sr,Robert₁?), born 15 December 1910 Arkansas, died 12 December 1998, married Lee R Flanagan, born 1903, 29 April 1939 in Nogales, México.

Beulah O Summit and Lee R Flanagan had the following child:

1.1.4.3.4.2.5.1. BEULAH O₈FLANAGAN was born about 1903 and married a Corder..

1.1.4.4.2.1.3. WESLEY ROY,PENDERGRAFT (John Jefferson₆,WesleyPowell₅,Moses₄,Job₃,William₂,Sr,Robert₁?), born 22 September 1872 in McDonald County, Missouri, died 15 April 1963 in Colorado, married Susan “Susie” Sperry in December 1889 in Missouri. She was born on 9 January 1878 in Missouri and died on 31 January 1960 in Delta County, Colorado.

Wesley Roy Pendergraft and Susan “Susie” Sperry had the following children:

1.1.4.4.2.1.3.1. LEROY WILLIAM “ROY” PENDERGRAFT SR,born 22 August 1900,died 22 May 1981 Oregon.

1.1.4.4.2.1.3.2. HARRY J PENDERGRAFT JR, born 1 December 1902 in Oklahoma, died 3 March 1930.

1.1.4.4.2.1.3.3. JOHN BOYCE PENDERGRAFT was born about 1906 in Oklahoma.

1.1.4.4.2.1.3.4. DENNIS W PENDERGRAFT was born about 1908 in Oklahoma.

1.1.4.4.2.1.3.5. LEMMIE EARL PENDERGRAFT, born 27 August 1908 in Calexico, Cherokee Nation, Oklahoma, died 5 June 1979 in Jay, Oklahoma, married Vyra Geneva Sturges 12 November 1930 in Ordway, Colorado. She was born on 18 June 1911 in Big Cabin, Craig County, Oklahoma and died on 1 April 2003 in Grove, Delaware County, Oklahoma.

1.1.4.4.2.1.3.6. CARL PENDERGRAFT, born 27 March 1911 Oklahoma, died November 1968 in Madras, Oregon.

1.1.4.4.2.1.3.7. MAUD E PENDERGRAFT was born about 1915 in Oklahoma.

1.1.4.4.2.1.3.8. EVA JEWEL PENDERGRAFT, born about 1916 in Oklahoma, died 5 August 1996 in Oregon.

1.1.4.4.2.3.5. THOMAS AUDUS RICHARD PENDERGRAFT (Thomas Jasper₆, WesleyPowell₅, Moses₄, Job₃, William, Sr, Robert₁?), born 10 March 1884 Missouri, died March 1968 Oklahoma, married Mary Josephine “Mamie” Buttram, born 1886.

Thomas Audus Richard Pendergraft and Mamie Buttram had the following children:

1.1.4.4.2.3.5.1. LOYD ELMER₈ PENDERGRAFT was born about 1904 in Missouri.

1.1.4.4.2.3.5.2. ROBERT HUGH PENDERGRAFT was born about 1918 in Oklahoma.

1.1.4.4.2.3.5.3. FERN PENDERGRAFT was born on 13 December 1919 in Oklahoma and died on 3 July 2015. She married George VanPool, who was born about 1917 in Oklahoma.

1.1.4.4.2.7.1. THOMAS POWELL PENDERGRAFT (James Wesley Pendergrast, Wesley Powell, Moses₄, Job₃, William, Sr, Robert₂?), born 15 June 1883 Pineville, Missouri, died 25 July 1968 in Ketchum, Oklahoma, married (1) Elizabeth Elza Ruppel 28 February 1906 in McDonald County, Missouri, and (2) Jessie Louise Sherman.20 Januay 1918 in Augusta, Kansas

Thomas Powell Pendergraft and Elizabeth Elza Ruppel had the flowing children:

1.1.4.4.2.7.1.1. JAMES FRED₈ PENDERGRAFT was born 1906 and died 1978.

1.1.4.4.2.7.1.2. MERRILL TRUPPLE PENDERGRAFT was born 1908 and died 1976.

1.1.4.4.2.7.1.3. ETHMER THOMAS PENDERGRAFT was born 1910 and died 1945.

1.1.4.4.2.7.1.4. EDNA ARLENE PENDERGRAFT was born 1912 and died 1991.

Thomas Powell Pendergraft and Jessie Louise Sherman had the flowing children:

1.1.4.4.2.7.1.5. OLETA JEAN₈ PENDERGRAFT was born 1918 and died 1993.

1.1.4.4.2.7.1.6. JOHN WESLEY PENDERGRAFT was born 1921 and died 1982.

1.1.4.4.2.7.1.7. LAWRENCE ARNOLD PENDERGRAFT was born 1923 and died 2009.

1.1.4.4.2.7.1.8. DORIS E PENDERGRAFT was born 1928 and died 1996.

1.1.4.4.2.7.1.9. DUARDE “DUDE” PENDERGRAFT was born about 1930 and died 2022.

1.1.4.5.5.1.6. MINNIE CORDELIA PENDERGRAFT (Thomas Steven II, Henry Jasper Newton₅, Thomas₄, Job₃, William₂ Sr, Robert₁?), born 7 March 1894 in Fulton County, Arkansas, died 9 February 1975 in Muskogee, Oklahoma,, married Charles Edmond “Ed” Robinson, son of John P Robinson and Alice D, on 14 October 1915 in Kingfisher, Oklahoma. Charles was born on 4 October 1895 in Oklahoma and died on 13 March 1961

Charles Edmond Robinson and Minnie Cordelia Pendergraft had the following children:

1.1.4.5.5.1.6.1. ESTELLE MAE₈ ROBINSON , born 23 September 1916 in Oklahoma, died June 1990, married Wil- liam H G Craig, son of Alfred Hutton Craig and Georgia Anna Russell, on 8 October 1941 in Muskogee, Oklahoma, . He was born on 10 July 1916 in Clarksville, Red River County, Texas, and died on 11 February 1990 in Jones, Oklahoma.

1.1.4.5.5.1.6.2. FLOYD EDMOND ROBINSON, born 6 July 1918 in Kingfisher, Oklahoma, died 25 June 1999. He married Eva Gilberta Smith on 27 July 1939 in Muskogee, Oklahoma. She was born about 1920 in Oklahoma and died in 2012.

1.1.4.6.1.3.1. LENTUS ERASMUS₇ PENDERGRASS (MarshallMilton₆ Sr, WilliamWarney₅, JohnEli₄, Job₃, William, Sr, Rob- ert₂?) born 11 September 1882 in Bledsoe County, Tennessee, died there 26 February 1958. He married Lillie S Hale, who was born about 1882 in Kentucky. All children born in Tennessee.

Lentus Erasmus Pendergrass and Lillie S Hale had the following children:

1.1.4.6.1.3.1.1. ARLEY CREED₈ PENDERGRASS was born about 1906.

1.1.4.6.1.3.1.2. VICTOR L PENDERGRASS was born 1 April 1909.

1.1.4.6.1.3.1.3. DORA FLOZELL PENDERGRASS, born 1 August 1911, died on 10 July 1996.

1.1.4.6.1.3.1.4. FREDAR PENDERGRASS was born about 1914.

1.1.4.6.1.3.1.5. WILLIAM PENDERGRASS, born 29 December 1915.

1.1.4.6.1.3.1.6. JOSEPHINE PENDERGRASS was born about 1919.

1.1.4.6.1.3.2. LAURA PENDERGRASS (MarshallMilton₆ Sr, WilliamWarney₅, JohnEli₄, Job₃, William2Sr, Robert₁?), born June 1886 in Tennessee, died after 1912. She married Hicks Elijah Patton, who was born 21 March 1880 in Tennessee, and died 7 February 1972 in Gadsden, Etowah County, Alabama.

Hicks Elijah Patton and Laura Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.4.6.1.3.2.1. ALLENE₈ PATTON was born about 1908 in Tennessee.

1.1.4.6.1.3.2.2. THOMAS L PATTON was born about 1909 in Tennessee.

1.1.4.6.1.3.3. ADA REBECCA₇ PENDERGRAS (MarshallMilton₆ Sr, WilliamWarney₅, JohnEli₄, Job₃, William₂ Sr, Robert₂?), born 22 October 1888 in Tennessee, died 30 April 1961 in Pikeville. She married Samuel Lafayette Simmons, who was born 31 March 1889 in Tennessee and died there 30 August 1957.

Samuel Lafayette Simmons and Ada Rebecca Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.4.6.1.3.3.1. CLARA “LUCILLE”, SIMMONS was born about 1913 in Tennessee.

1.1.4.6.1.3.3.2. WADE THOMAS SIMMONS, born 27 August 1919, Tennessee, died 17 February 1963 in Houston, Texas, of a contact gunshot wound to the head, married Julia Jean Smith on 23 Nov 1944 in Crawford, Arkansas, born 1916.

1.1.4.6.1.3.3.3. EDNA BLANCHE SIMMONS, born 19 August 1923, died 3 December 1995 in Pikeville. About 1945, married Harold Donald Boyd, son of Homer Byron Boyd Sr and Hettie Belle Allison, born 3 March 1920, died 1998.

1.1.4.6.1.3.5. WILLIAM WARNEY₇ PENDERGRASS II (MarshallMilton₆ Sr, WilliamWarney₅, JohnEli₄, Job₃, William, Sr, Robert₂?) born 13 April 1906 in Tennessee, died 27 March1992 in Pinellas County, Florida. He married Amanda Kristine Parker (Grover), who was born 26 May 1913 in Tennessee and died 20 November 1994.

William Warney Pendergrass II and Amanda Parker had the following children:

1.1.4.6.1.3.5.1. BUELL₈ PENDERGRASS was born about 1934 in Tennessee.

1.1.4.6.1.3.5.2. LOUISE PENDERGRASS was born about 1936 in Tennessee.

1.1.4.6.1.3.5.3. WAYNE PENDERGRASS was born about 1940 in Tennessee.

1.1.4.6.1.3.7. MARSHALL MILTON₇ PENDERGRASS JR (MarshallMilton₆ Sr, WilliamWarney₅, JohnEli₄, Job₃, William₂ Sr, Robert₂?) was born on 20 November 1909 in Bledsoe County, Tennessee, and died there on 19 November 1948 of pulmonary tuberculosis. He married Aline Gilbert.

Marshall Milton Pendergrass Jr and Aline Gilbert had the following child:

1.1.4.6.1.3.7.1. ETHEL ALENE₈ PENDERGRASS was born about 1942.

1.1.4.6.1.3.9. IRENE PENDERGRASS (MarshallMilton₆ Sr, WilliamWarney₅, JohnEli₄, Job₃, William2Sr, Robert₂?) born about 1916 in Hamilton, Tennessee, met/married a Coy, this information from the 1938 Tennessee Valley Family Removal Files. She may be the same Irene, half sister to Ada Rebecca, who married John H Putnam, but this is unverified.

Unknown Coy and Irene Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.4.6.1.3.9.1. JOHN₈ COY [*twin*] was born in 1936.

1.1.4.6.1.3.9.2. JO ANN COY [*twin*] was born in 1936.

1.2.4.6.2.3.9. HAROLD ULAS₇ PENDERGRASS (Stephen Gallant₆, Russell₅, John E₄, Job₃?, WmSr₂, Robert₂?), born 23 Sep-tember 1921 in Campaign, died 1 January 2007 in McMinnville. On 3 July 1948, he married Mazel Geneva Duncan, who was born about 1930 in Warren County and died 30 September 2019 in McMinnville

Harold Ulas Pendergrass/graph and Mazel Geneva Duncan had the following child:

1.2.4.6.2.3.9.1. DEBORAH JEAN₈ PENDERGRAPH born 1951, married and divorced (1) Frank Bay Thurston on 2 September 1973 in Warren County, Tennessee .He was born about 1943. She married (2) Carl Anthony Zemenick in 1991.

Generation 8

1.1.1.3.1.1.1.3. COLONEL SWAIN₈ PENDERGRAFT (David Swain₇, James Monroe₆, Peter Pleasant₅, Edward₄, “Chatham John”₃ Sr, William, Sr, Robert₁?) was born on 3 January 1874 in Orange County, North Carolina and died on 21 November 1924 in Chapel Hill, Orange County. He married Josephine Unknown in 1898. She was born in October 1877 in North Carolina.

Colonel Swain Pendergraft and Josephine had the following children:

1.1.1.3.1.1.1.3.1. PEARL PENDERGRASS was born about 1900 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.1.1.1.3.2. RALPH PENDERGRASS was born about 1903 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.1.1.1.3.3. MAY PENDERGRASS was born about 1904 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.1.1.1.3.4. FLORY PENDERGRASS was born about 1906 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.1.1.1.3.5. ROBERT L PENDERGRASS was born about 1908 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.1.1.1.3.6. HURBERT S PENDERGRASS, born about 1909 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.1.1.1.3.7. FRANK PENDERGRASS was born about 1912 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.1.1.1.3.8. ODIS PENDERGRASS was born about 1914 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.1.1.1.3.9. KATHERINE PENDERGRASS, born about 1915 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.1.1.1.3.10. MACK PENDERGRASS was born about 1917 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.1.1.1.3.11. JOSEPHINE PENDERGRASS, born about 1918 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.1.2.2.4. HATTIE M PENDERGRASS (JamesOscar₆ Sr., GeorgeW₆, Polly₅, Edward₄, “Chatham John”₃ Sr, William₂ Sr, Robert₂?) was born about 1919 in North Carolina and married William H Brown.

William H Brown and Hattie M Pendergrass had the following child:

1.1.1.2.10.1.1.7.1. NORMAN₉ BROWN.

1.1.1.3.1.3.6.2. LAURA MAE PENDERGRAFT (RichardHill₇, JesseNathaniel₆, PeterPleasant₅, Edward₄, ”Chatham”John₃, Wil- liam, Sr, Robert₂?), born about 1911 in North Carolina , died 16 August 2002 in Raleigh. She married Glenn Morse Woodall on 1 July 1933 in Johnston County, He was born 1908 .

Glenn Morse Woodall and Laura Mae Pendergraft has the following children:

1.1.1.3.1.3.6.2.1. BOBBY GLENN₉ WOODALL, born 2 January 1934 in Wake County, died there 20 September 1947.

1.1.1.3.1.3.6.2.2. GRETCHEN K WOODALL, was born about 1940 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.1.3.6.3. NATHANIEL DANIEL PENDERGRAFT (Richard Hill₇, JesseNathaniel₆, PeterPleasant₅, Edward₄, ”Chatham”- John₃, William, Sr, Robert₂?) was born on 2 November 1912 in Wake County, North Carolina, and died on 13 October 1945 in Winston-Salem, Forsyth County, North Carolina. He married Lucy Alma Keith, daughter of Zundy/Zanny and Ruth Keith, on 8 February 1934. She was born about 1916

Nathaniel Daniel Pendergraft and Lucy Alma Keith had the following children:

1.1.1.3.1.3.6.3.1. CHARLES DANIEL PENDERGRAFT, born 1935 in North Carolina, married Dorothy “Jean” Hil- liard, daughter of William Edward Hilliard and Pattie P Lynch (O’Neal?), on 7 May 1955 in Wake. She was born 16 Febru- ary1938 in Henderson, Vance County, and died 8 June 2002.

1.1.1.3.1.3.6.3.2. DIXIE PENDERGRAFT was born about 1936.

1.1.1.3.1.3.6.3.3. BILLY PENDERGRAFT was born about 1938.

- 1.1.1.3.1.3.6.3.4. SANDY PENDERGRAFT was born about 1940.
- 1.1.1.3.1.3.6.3.5. PATRICIA ANN PENDERGRAFT, born 9 January 1942, died 6 September 2004,married a Poe.

1.1.1.3.1.3.6.12.ALBERTA₈ PENDERGRAFT(RichardHill₇,JesseNathaniel₆,PeterPleasant₅,Edward₄,”Chatham”John₃,William₂,Sr,Robert₁?), born 5 January 1925 in Wake County, died 26 August 1991 in Raleigh. She married Paul Brooks.

Paul Brooks and Alberta Pendergraft had the following children:

1.1.1.3.1.3.6.12.1. KENNETH EARL₉ BROOKS born 1917 married Phyllis Martin on 14 December 1961, born 1925.

1.1.1.3.1.3.6.12.2. LLOYD DOUGLAS BROOKS, born 27 May 1943, died 4 December 2011. He married Doris Kathleen Rowell on 11 October 1963 in Wake. She was born 1944.

1.1.1.3.1.3.6.12.3. CURTIS HAROLD BROOKS was born 27 February 1946.

1.1.1.3.2.3.1.3. HUGH F₈ PENDERGRAFT (Charles₇,Ann₆,PolyC₅,Edward₄,”Chatham”John₃,William,Sr,Robert₁?) born 20 December 1888, died there 27 November 1968, married Alma Vella Rigsbee 12 September 1908, born about 1891.

Hugh F Pendergraft and Alma Vella Rigsbee had the following children:

1.1.1.3.2.3.1.3.1. NELLIE₉ PENDERGRAFT was born 1912 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.2.3.1.3.2. HUBERT PENDERGRAFT was born 1914 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.2.3.1.3.3. MARY PENDERGRAFT was born 1922 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.2.3.1.3.4. CHARLEY PENDERGRAFT was born 1924 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.2.3.1.3.5. CLARA MAE PENDERGRAFT was born 1926 in North Carolina.

1.1.1.3.2.3.1.3.6. EMMA PENDERGRAFT, born 29 December 1926, died 9 October2004, and married a Shelton..

1.1.1.3.2.3.1.3.7. HUGH F PENDERGRAFT, JR born 1929,died 26 December 1930.

1.1.1.3.2.3.1.3.8. THELMA INEZ PENDERGRAFT, born 15 October 1931 in Person,died 23 May 1964 Chapel Hill.,

1.1.1.4.1.2.2.1. FLOSSIE BISHOP₈ PENDERGRASS (John F₇,AugdonQuincy₆,ManleyP₅?, John₄Jr, “Chatham John”₃,Sr,William,Sr, Robert₁?) born 6 June 1883 in Tennessee, died 29 January 1967. She married Addison Monroe Hood 4 September 1904 in Carroll County, Tennessee. He was born 1 April 1877 in Tennessee and died 5 November 1957.

Addison Monroe Hood and Flossie Bishop Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.1.4.1.2.2.1.1. IVEY JANE₉ HOOD, born 2 September 1906, died 7 May 1987.

1.1.1.4.1.2.2.1.2. BETTY ESTELLE HOOD, born 2 February 1908, died August 1970, and married a Cassinino.

1.1.1.4.1.2.2.1.3. JOHN WYLIE HOOD, born 12 July 1912, died 13 April 1989.

1.1.1.4.1.2.2.8. JOHN WILLIAM₈,”BILL”PENDERGRASS (John F₇,AugdonQuincy₆,ManleyP₅?, John₄Jr, “Chatham John”₃,S-r,William,Sr, Robert₁?), born 2 August 1900 in Carroll County, Tennessee and died on 6 January 1979 in Jackson, Madison County. He married (1) Lilly Izora G Gurley, who was born on 7 September 1906 in Tennessee, and died on 18 August 1996 in Huntingdon, Carroll County, Tennessee. He married (2) Ruth Unknown, who was born about 1898 in Tennessee.

John William Pendergrass and Lilly Izora G Gurley had the following children:

1.1.1.4.1.2.2.8.1. CARL WALDEN₉ PENDERGRASS, was born on 14 May 1929 in Carroll County, Tennessee, and died on 21 June 2001 in Paris, Henry County, Tennessee. On 14 February 1977 or 4 April 1978 (records conflict), he married Billie Jo Holloway, who was born in 1931 and died in 1970.

1.1.1.4.1.2.2.8.2. VIRGINIA PENDERGRASS was born about 1934 in Tennessee.

1.1.1.5.2.1.1.1. CHARLIE₉ BYNUM (Luvenia,Pendergrass/Horton, Mary₆,Eli/Ilai₅,Thomas₄,“Chatham John”₃,Sr, William,Sr, Robert₁?), was born on 16 September 1888, and died on 10 January. He married his relative Nora Bynum, who was born about 1892, and died on 17 May 1940 in Chapel Hill, North Carolina.

Charlie Bynum and Nora Bynum had the following children:

1.1.1.5.2.1.1.1.1. NAPOLEON₉ BYNUM was born 1911, died about 1906 in Raleigh.

1.1.1.5.2.1.1.1.2. MATHEW BYNUM was born 1912, died 24 October 1974 n Durham.

1.1.1.5.2.1.1.1.3. ERIC WHITE BYNUM was born 20 May 1913, died 22 June 1988 in Chapel Hill.

1.1.1.5.2.1.1.1.4. LEONIDOS BYNUM was born 1914.

1.1.1.5.2.1.1.1.5. CHRSTINE BYNUM was born 20 May 1916, died 3 April 1996.

1.1.1.5.2.1.1.1.6. JAMES BYNUM was born 3 November 1918.

1.1.1.5.2.1.1.1.7. THOMAS BYNUM was born about 1920.

1.1.1.5.2.1.1.1.8. JOHN BYNUM was born 17 March 1922, died 26 May 2005.

1.1.1.5.2.1.1.1.9. CHARLIE C BYNUM was born 3 May 1923, died 1985.

1.1.1.5.2.1.1.1.10.THEODORA BYNUM was born 1926, died 2 June 2005.

1.1.1.5.2.1.1.1.11 .FRANCIS BETHUNE BYNUM was born 1927, died 14 February 1974 in Durham.

1.1.1.5.2.1.1.2. THOMAS₈ BYNUM,(Luvenia,Pendergrass/Horton, Mary₆,Eli/Ilai₅,Thomas₄,“Chatham John”₃,Sr, William₂,Sr, Robert₁?) was born in 1891, and died 1 March 1943, in Pennsylvania, He married Daisy Park

Thomas Bynum and Daisy Park had at least the following child:

1.1.1.5.2.1.1.2.1. IDA₉ BYNUM, born 16 February 1911, died 13 April 1938 in Winston-Salem, married a Bagwell.

1.1.1.5.2.1.1.1. GOLDEN₈ BYNUM (Luvenia,Pendergrass/Horton,Mary₆ Pendergrass,Eli/Ilai₅ Pendergrass,Thomas₄ Pendergrass,“Chatham John”₃ PendergrassSr,William₂ PendergrassSr, Robert Pendergrass?) was born on 11 September 1899 and died on 16 May 1974. She married George Holman on 22 May 1924. He was born in 1875 and died on 20 May 1939.

George Holman and Golden Bynum had the following children:

1.1.1.5.2.1.1.1.1. KUMA₉ HOLMAN married a Thompson.

1.1.1.5.2.1.1.1.2. CLARENCE ROOSEVELT HOLMAN[?].born 15 April 1938, died 6 October 1993 in Chapel Hill.

1.1.1.7.13.1.1.1.1. GLENDON “JEANNINE” PENDERGRAFT, (James Bennett₈ Pendergraft, Jr.,James Bennett₆ PendergraftS-r,Jesse “Green”₅, Augustine₄,”Chatham”John₃. William,Sr,Robert₁?) born 11 July 1936 in Foard, Texas, married (1) Norman E Stone, and (2) Charles Melvin Hughes on 1 February 1962 in Wichita, Texas.

Norman E Stone and Glendon “Jeannine” Pendergraft had the following child:

1.1.1.7.13.1.1.1.1.GARY N₉ STONE

1.1.1.7.13.1.1.3. JAMES DAVID₈ PENDERGRAFT, (James Bennett₇ Pendergraft, Jr.,James Bennett₆ PendergraftSr,Jesse “Green”₅, Augustine₄,”Chatham”John₃. William,Sr,Robert₁?) born 1 December 1945 in Foard County, and died 15 April 2004. He married (1) Cynthia Kay Cariker on 28 February 1965, in Wichita, and (2)Carolyn Fay Chapman.

James David Pendergraft and Carolyn Fay Chapman had the following children:

1.1.1.7.13.1.1.3.1. SHELLY FELICE₉ PENDERGRAFT, born 27 June 1963 in Hardeman County, Texas, married (1) Dale Frank Scott, born 1964, on 5 March 1982 and (2) James M Kubera on 6 August 2013 in Tarrant, Texas.

1.1.1.7.13.1.1.3.2. UNKNOWN PENDERGRAFT

1.1.2.7.4.6.2.2. HAROLD DONALD₈ BOYD (HettieBelle₇,Allison,DavidCrockett₆,Allison,JohnEliPendergrass₅,II,Matthew₄,William₃Jr,William₂,Sr,Robert₁?) born 3 March 1920 Marion County, died 13 October 1998 in Chattanooga. He married Edna Blanche Simmons, daughter of Samuel Lafayette Simmons and Ada Rebecca Pendergrass about 1946, born 19 August 1923 in Bledsoe County, died there 3 December 1995.Their children descend from the Orange County, North Carolina Pendergrass group from two different directions, neither line proven definitively. On their father’s side this author has placed Matthew *tentatively* as a son of William Jr whose father-in-law was Matthew Sparrow. On their mother’s side, Ada Rebecca Pendergrass was daughter of Marshall Milton Pendergrass Sr, who was son of William “Warney”,son of the John Eli Pendergrass [I] born about 1800 and speculatively placed as the missing son of Job whose name was John according to a family Bible which has been corroborated as to all Job’s other named children. [Note: John Eli II who was killed in the Civil War was *not* the son of John Eli I but of Matthew Pendergrass born about 1793 and Naomi Bradford.] There are conflicting legends about the death of either John Eli[I] or Matthew at the hands of a lynch mob because John Eli[II] fought for the Union, but both were alive in 1870.

Harold Donald Boyd and Edna Blanche Simmons had the following children:

1.1.2.7.4.6.2.2.1. Samuel B “Sammy” Boyd

1.1.2.7.4.6.2.2.2. Daughter Boyd

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.1.1. MILBRGUR “MILLIE” FINSTERER (Parthenia Ann“Sis” Pendergrass,Robert₇Jr,Robert₅Sr?,William₄,David₃,Sr,William,Sr, Robert₁?), born 27 November 1868, died 1 February 1937 in Polk County, Tennessee, married Daniel Caswell “Cas” Headrick in 1888 in Bradley, born 12 October 1869 in Georgia, died 18 November 1906 in Polk. “Milbrgur” is how the census taker wrote her name the one time it wasn’t just “Millie” and there is no way of knowing what he was trying to spell.

Milbrgur “Millie” Finsterer and Daniel Caswell Headrick had the following child:

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.1.1.1. IRENE E₉ HEADRICK was born about 1925 in Tennessee.

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.1.2. LELA₉ HËADRICK was born on 25 August 1891 in Tennessee and died in March 1979 in Hermosa Beach, Los Angeles County, California. She married Henry J Shields, who was born about 1890 in Georgia.

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.1.3. CLEO HEADRICK,born 23 August 1896 in Old Fort, died 5 October 1951, married a Jones.

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.1.4. GIRTIE HEADRICK was born in July 1898 in Tennessee

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.1.5. GUSSIE HEADRICK,born 20 July 1898 in Tennessee,died 18 February 1995 in Bradley County.

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.1.6. HATTIE BELL HEADRICK, born 5 January 1902, died 29 August 1974 in Lomita, California.

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.1.7. FLORENCE NELLIE HEADRICK, born 2 October 1905 in Polk County, Tennessee, died 20 February 1948 Bradley County, married Donald Thomas Pierce, born 9 March 1910, and died on 7 February 1969 in Georgia.

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2. JAMES ADAM₈ FINSTERER (Parthenia Ann“Sis” Pendergrass,Robert₆ Pendergrass Jr, Robert₅ Pendergrass Sr?,William₄ Pendergrass,David₃ PendergrassSr,William₂ PendergrassSr, Robert₁ Pendergrass?), born about 1869 in Tennessee, died on 22 June 1922 in Independence, Arkansas. He married Mary E Foster, who was born about 1871 in Tennessee.

James Adam Finsterer and Mary E Foster had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2.1. CHARLIE₉ FINSTERER was born about 1890 in Tennessee.

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2.2. CLAY FINSTERER was born about 1894 in Arkansas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2.3. KARL FINSTERER was born about 1900 in Arkansas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2.4. MABLE FINSTERER was born about 1906 in Arkansas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2.5. F ANNA FINSTERER was born about 1908 in Arkansas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2.6. RAY FINSTERER was born about 1911 in Arkansas.

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.2.7. MONNIE LORENE FINSTERER, born 14 May 1915, died in March 1991. She married an Evans.

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.4. ANN MAE₈ FINSTERER (Parthenia Ann“Sis” Pendergrass,Robert₆ Pendergrass Jr, Robert₅ PendergrassS-r?,William₄ Pendergrass,David₃ PendergrassSr,William₂ PendergrassSr,Robert₁ Pendergrass?) was born in September 1875 in Tennessee and died on 10 December 1946 in Cleveland, Bradley County, Tennessee. She met John J Hooker[?].

John J Hooker? and Ann M Finsterer had the following child:

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.4.1. CHESTER₉ FINSTERER, born 1 April 1892 in Tennessee, died 28 August 1973 in Old Fort, Tennessee. He married Delcie Beard on 10 July 1926 in Bradley County, Tennessee. She was born about 1905 in Tennessee.

1.1.3.1,1.1.3.1.1. ETTA₈ NELIA PENDERGRASS (Jasper₇,Robert₆Jr,Robert₅Sr?,William₄, David₃,Sr,William,Sr, Robert₁?) was born about June 1876 in Tennessee and died in 1954. She married John Floyd Lawson, who was born about 1874 in Kentucky.

John Floyd Lawson and Etta Nelia Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.1.1. CARL₉ LAWSON was born about 1903 in Tennessee.

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.1.2. BEULAH VIRGINIA LAWSON, born 4 November 1905 in Chattanooga, died 14 February 1990.

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.2. HENRY BASCOM ”BASS”PENDERGRASS (Jasper₇,Robert Jr,Robert,Sr?,William₄, David₃Sr,William₂Sr,Robert₁?),born June 1867 in Tennessee, died on 5 December 1925 in Rockwood. In 1895, he married Martha J Hayes, born 1876 Tennessee, died 1920. In the 1900 census, Martha stated she had borne four children, only two of whom were living.

Henry Bascom Pendergrass and Martha J Hayes had the following surviving children:

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.2.1. ERNEST,PENDEGRASS was born 18 February 1896 in Tennessee.

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.2.2. JACKIE RAYMOND PENDERGRASS, born May 1899 in Tennessee, died28 November 1965 in Harlan, Kentucky. He married Bertha “Mae”Parker,born about 1903 in Tennessee..

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.2.3. GRACE PENDERGRASS was born about 1902 in Tennessee.

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.2.4. HOMER PENDERGRASS was born about 1904 in Tennessee.

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.2.5. MAUD PENDERGRASS was born about 1910 in Tennessee.

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.2.6. MARGIE PENDERGRASS was born about 1912 in Tennessee.

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.2.7. NOAH C PENDERGRASS was born 14 August 1913 in Tennessee and died in October 1985 in Knoxville. He married Grace Unknown, born about 1903 in Tennessee..

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.2.8. BERTHA PENDERGRASS, born 13 November 1915 in Roane, died 24 July 1916 in Rockwood.

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.4. JASPER BOYD “BUD” PENDERGRASS JR (Jasper₇,Robert Jr,Robert,Sr?,William₄, David₃Sr,William₂Sr,Robert₁?),born 28 February 1883 Tennessee, died 1949, married Hulda Morris, born 1895 on 11 October 1914 in Etowah..

Jasper Boyd “Bud” Pendergrass Jr and Hulda Morris had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.4.1. WILLIAM HENRY PENDERGRASS was born 1917 in Alabama.

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.4.2. JOHN HUGH PENDERGRASS was born about 1920 in Alabama.

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.4.3. CARL T PENDERGRASS was born about 1922 in Alabama.

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.4.4. NOLAN RAY PENDERGRASS, born 7 October 1924 in Alabama City, died 25 September 2009 in Ocoee, Florida, married Pansy Ruth Williams, born 12 September 1929 in Alabama, died on 25 August 2007 in Orlando.

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.4.5. MUNROE PENDERGRASS was born about 1927 in Alabama

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.4.6. VANN H PENDERGRASS was born about 1930 in Alabama.

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.6. HARVEY BEN PENDERGRASS (Jasper₇,Robert Jr,Robert,Sr?,William₄, David₃Sr,William₂Sr,Robert₁?) was born 9 November 1888 in Marion County, Tennessee,. and died 1 March 1955 in Etowah, Alabama. He married Edna Unknown.

Harvey Ben Pendergrass and Edna Unknown had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.6.1. WESLEY PENDERGRASS was born 1915 in Tennessee.

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.6.2. CHARLIE PENDERGRASS was born 1917 in Tennessee.

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.6.3. LEON PENDERGRASS was born 1921 in Tennessee.

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.6.4. LENA PENDERGRASS was born 1924 in Tennessee.

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.6.5. HAROLD PENDERGRASS was born 1927 in Tennessee.

1.1.3.6.4.8.2.2. PAULINE ELIZABETH₈ HAND (JohnDavid,Hand, Leona Pendergrass, DavidJames₅,John₄,David₃Sr, William,Sr,Robert₁?), born 17 December 1914 in Birmingham, died there 1 March 1999, married Eugene Monroe Wells 5 November 1932 in Jefferson, born 31 December 1911, died 3 December 1999.

Eugene Monroe Wells Sr and Pauline Elizabeth hand had the following children:

1.1.3.6.4.8.2.2.1. JOYCE NADINE₉ WELLS, born 19 October 1933 in Birmingham, died 24 June 2012 in Shreveport, Louisiana, married James Burdick Harris.

1.1.3.6.4.8.2.2.2. EUGENE MONROE WELLS JR,born 30 March 1936, died 30 November 2010 in Oklahoma.

1.1.3.6.8.4.3.6. IVA/IVEY FERN₈ MCCLAWS (DoraAlice,Kidd,MaryRachel Pendergrass,RussellRobert₅,John₄,David₃Sr, Wl- liam,Sr,Robert₁?) born 1936 in Idaho, married Lewis Leon Sleight on 21 September 1956 in Cassia County.

Lewis Leon Sleight and Ivey Fern McClaws had the following children:

1.1.3.6.8.4.3.6.1. MICHELE,SLEIGHT

1.1.3.6.8.4.3.6.2. CHERYLSLEIGHT married Richard Martin Choate.

1.1.3.6.8.4.3.6.3. DEBRA SLEIGHT

1.1.3.10.1.5.2.2. ROBERT WILLIAM₈ PENDERGRAST (GradyH₇ Pendergrast/grass,Edward Wathall,Norton Pendergrass,-JohnR₅Penderrass,Pleasant₄ [William?]Pendergrass, David₃Sr, William,Sr,Robert₁),, born 11 February 1925 in Honolulu, died in February 1989. He married (1) Phyllis S Page, (2) Carol Hartman, born 24 April 1937, on 12 June 1964 in Monterey, California, and (3) Nina Haahr on 29 January1974, born 9 April 1947, died 13 January 1997..

Robert William Pendergrast Sr and Phyllis S Page had the following children:

1.1.3.10.1.5.2.2.1. ROBERT WILLIAM₉PENDERGRAST JR, born 3 March 1957, married Pat Walker McKennee.

1.1.3.10.1.5.2.2.2. MARCUS GRADY PENDERGRAST, born 2 May 1959, married Linda Unknown.

1.1.3.10.1.5.2.2.3. PHYLLIS “LYNNE” PENDERGRAST, was born 10 October 1962 n California.

Robert William Pendergrast and Nina Haahr had the following children:

1.1.3.10.1.5.2.2.4. JENNY₆PENDERGRAST, born 1 May 1972 Ontario, died in childhood there 26 February 1978.

1.1.3.10.1.5.2.2.5. JOHN DAVID PENDERGRAST, born 18 March 1975 in Thunder Bay, Ontario, married Sharolyn Marie Oberik on 25 April 1998, boen 2 April 1976 in Steinbach, Manitoba, Canada.

1.1.3.11.1.1.1.5. BEULAH NAOMI₆CROSBY(Minerva”Minnie”,Feemster,Martha“Mattie” Pendergrass/Worthy,JamesH- Pendergrass,DavidJr₄Pendergrass,DavidSr₃Pendergrass,William Sr,Pendergrass, Robert,Pendergrass?) was born 25 February 1909 in North Carolina and died 7 July 1995 in Topeka, Shawnee County, Kansas. She met or married James Albert Johnson.

James Albert Johnson and Beulah Naomi Crosby had the following child:

1.1.3.11.1.1.1.5.1.JACQUELYN MARY₉JOHNSON was born 24 February 1932 in Winston-Salem, Forsyth County,

North Carolina and died on 28 January 2004. She married Murphy Jackson on 15 May 1962 in Mississippi.

1.1.3.11.1.1.1.5.2. JEANNE NAOMI JOHNSON married Percy Junius Penn.

1.1.3.11.1.1.8.2 . JAMES FRANK₈ ASHLEY(EssieM,Robinson/Feemster,Martha“Mattie” Pendergrass/Worthy,JamesH₅,DavidJr₄,DavidSr₃,William Sr₂,Robert₁?),born 7 April 1913, died 4 April 1985, met Minnie Floyd, born in York County.

James Frank Ashley and Minnie Floyd had the following child:

1.1.3.11.1.1.8.2.1.JAMES “JIMMY”₉ROOSEVELT BURRIS/ASHLEY.

1.1.3.11.1.1.8.5. VIOLA JANE₈ ASHLEY (EssieM,Robinson/Feemster,Martha“Mattie” Pendergrass/Worthy,JamesH₅,DavidJr₄,DavidSr₃,William Sr₂,Robert₁?), born 12 January 1919, died 25 February 2010 in Gastonia, North Carolina, married Lucius Sylvester Bonapart Ratchford, born 2 April 1916 in York County, South Carolina, and died 27 February 1988 in Gastonia.

Lucius Ratchford and Viola Jane Ashley had the following children:

1.1.3.11.1.1.8.5.1. MAE OLA₉RATCHFORD, born 27 July 1936 in York County, married John Matthew Thomason, son of John Matthew Thomason, Sr and Cora Lee Robbins. born there 3 June 1935, died 8 November 2007 in Gastonia.

1.1.3.11.1.1.8.5.2. ANNIE LEE RATCHFORD, born 30 March 1938 in York, met (1) Donald A Simpson, born 10 September 1937 in York. died 28 February 1966, married (2) Douglas Hopper, who died in Cleveland County, North Carolina.

1.1.3.11.1.1.8.5.3. GERALDINE RATCHFORD, born 12 December 1939 in York, died 20 October 1979 in Gaston County, met Bobby Shanks, born there 20 October 1938, died 11 October 2003 in Newark, New Jersey.

1.1.3.11.1.1.8.9. PAULINE₈ ASHLEY (EssieM,Robinson/Feemster,Martha“Mattie” Pendergrass/Worthy,JamesH₅,DavidJr-₄DavidSr₃ William Sr₂, Robert₁?) was born in 1927 *[see above for relationships]*

Esper Robbins and Pauline Ashley had the following child:

1.1.3.11.1.1.8.9.1. DONALD₉ROBBINS,born 1 November 1946 in York, died 21 December 1946 in Gastonia..

1.1.4.1.1.2.1.5. CORALIE BERTHA₈PENDERGRAFT (Alt₁,WilsonAlbert₆,Job₅II,Charnal₄,Job₃,William2Sr,Robert₁?) born 17 May 1902 in Wyoming, died 5 December 1988 in Wenatchee, Chelan County, Washington. She married James Russell Parkhill, who was born 18 November 1901 in North Dakota and died 19 December 1986 in Chelan County, Washington.

James Russell Parkhill and Coralie Bertha Pendergraft had the following children:

1.1.4.1.1.2.1.5.1. JACQUELYN FAYE₉PARKHILL,born 4 October 1924 in Washington, died 15 November 1996.

1.1.4.1.1.2.1.5.2. MAXINE L PARKHILL was born about 1927 in Washington State.

1.1.4.1.1.2.1.5.3. THOMAS R PARKHILL was born about 1839 in Washington state.

1.1.4.1.2.7.2.1. HENRY PHILIP₈ HUFF, (Ella May, Best, Mary Catherine Pendergrass,Titus Jr,Titus₄Sr,Job₃,William,Sr,Robert₁?), born 17 November 1908 in Carrollton, died 18 August 1973 in Kansas City, Missouri. On 4 September 1930 in Creston, Iowa, he married Ida Lois Brown, born about 1904 in Lincoln, Nebraska. On 6 March 1937 in Missouri, he married (2) Marian Alice Chapman, born about 1911 in Nebraska. On 4 September 1943 in Kansas City, Missouri, he married (3) Dorothea Victoria Loth, born 1912 in Kansas City, Missouri, and died there in 1982.

Henry Philip Huff and Dorothea Victoria Loth had the following children:

1.1.4.1.2.7.2.1.1. WILLIAM DAVID₉HUFF, born about 1945 in Jackson, Missouri, married Patricia Lea Jones..

1.1.4.1.2.7.2.1.2. M’LANDA VIANA HUFF

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.2. IVA PEARL₈PENDERGRAFT (John Marion,Pendergraft,Joseph Allen,Pemdergraft,JohnStephens,Pendergraft,Titus,Pendergrass Sr,Job₃,William,Sr?,Robert₁), born 30 May 1885 in Winslow, Arkansas, died 13 December 1920 in Safford, Arizona. On 5 November 1903 in Hill, Texas, she married Walter F Vaughn, born about 1883 in Texas.

Walter F Vaughn and Iva Pearl Pendergraft had the following children:

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.2.1. NORMAN₉VAUGHN was born about 1905 in Texas.

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.2.2. THELMA VAUGHN was born about 1906 in Oklahoma.

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.2.3. IRENE VAUGHN was born about 1909 in Texas.

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.2.4. GLADIS VAUGHN was born about 1910 in Oklahoma.

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.3. IDA BELLE₈PENDERGRAFT, (John Marion₇,Joseph Allen₆,JohnStephens₅,Titus₄ Sr,Job₃,William,Sr?,Rob- ert₁) born 3 March 1887 in Winslow, Arkansas, died 4 February 1939 in Hollis, Oklahoma. On 18 February 1906 in Greer, Oklahoma, she married John William Darter, son of James G Darter and Matilda Davidson, born 1886, died 6 August 1929.

John William Darter and Ida Belle Pendergraft had the following children:

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.3.1. ADA MAY₉ DARTER was born about 1910 in Oklahoma.

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.3.2. VIOLET E DARTER was born about 1913 in New Mexico.

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.3.3. WILLIAM D M DARTER was born about 1916 in New Mexico.

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.3.4. GUY P DARTER was born about 1921 in Arizona.

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.3.5. DURA B DARTER was born about 1923 in Arizona.

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.3.6. NORMA FAY DARTER was born 19 July 1925 in Arizona. died 8 January 1991.

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.3.7. BONNIE J DARTER was born about 1929 in Arizona.

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.4. OLLIE I₈PENDERGRAFT, (John Marion,Pendergraft,Joseph Allen₆Pemdergraft,JohnStephens₅Pendergraft,Ti- tus,Pendergrass Sr,Job₃,William,Sr?,Robert₁) born 21 January 1888, died 11 February 1972 in Solano County, California, and on 29 October 1905 in Childress. Texas, she married James Clifford Curry, son of John James Curry and Susan Elizabeth Fer- guson, born 2 December 1887 in Arkansas, died 12 December 1976 in San Joaquin County, California.

James Clifford Curry and Ollie I Pendergraft had the following children:

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.4.1. GLENN MARION₉CURRY, born 3 October 1910 in Oklahoma, died 22 May 1957 in Kern County,.

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.4.2. CECIL CLIFFORD CURRY, born 11 November 1912 in Hollis, died 9 February 1990 Washington..
1.1.4.2.2.1.6.4.3. PANSY MAY CURRY, born 2 October 1918,died 19 February 1995, married a Rudle [?].

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.5. ALLEN CLAYTON PENDERGRAFT, (John Marion,Pendergraft,Joseph Allen,JohnStephens,Titus,Sr,-Job₃,William₂,Sr?,Robert₁) born 1 november 1890 in Indian Territory, Oklahoma, died 31 August 1967 in Phoenix. On 29 February 1912 in Harmon, Oklahoma, he married Mary Magdaline Cardwell, born 1896 in Missouri.

Allen Clayton Pendergraft and Mary Magdaline Cardwell had the following children:

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.5.1. ORLEY ALLEN PENDERGRAFT, born 12 May 1918 in Gilbert, Arizona, died 22 November 2005. In 1949, he married Eleanor Madeline Langpaap, daughter of Oto Bismarck Langpaap and Emilie Marie Louise Euvard, born in California on 9 April 1922, and died in 1959.

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.5.2. VERNON L PENDERGRAFT was born about 1921 in Arizona.

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.6. MINOR EMERSON PENDERGRAFT, (John Marion,Pendergraft,Joseph Allen,Pemdergraft,JohnStephens₅,Pendergraft,Titus₄,Pendergrass Sr,Job₃,William₂,Sr?,Robert₁) born 4 August 1892 in Bellview, Texas, died 23 December 1952 in Arlington, California. On 3 September 1911 in Harmon, Oklahoma, he married Violet E Gollihugh, born 1896 in Texas.

Minor Emerson Pendergraft and Violet E Gollihugh had the following children:

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.6.1. PAULINE V PENDERGRAFT was born about 1913 in Oklahoma.

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.6.2. LOIS O PENDERGRAFT was born about 1915 in Oklahoma.

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.6.3. ELBERT M PENDERGRAFT was born 22 December 1919 in Arizona.

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.6.4. VERN MARI PENDERGRAFT, born 1922 in Gilbert, died 24 November 1923 in Maricopa County.

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.7. JESSE LEE/G PENDERGRAFT, (John Marion,Pendergraft,Joseph Allen,Pemdergraft,JohnStephens₅,Pendergraft,Titus₄,Pendergrass Sr,Job₃,William₂,Sr?,Robert₁) born 10 November 1895 in Hill County, Texas, died 7 October1965 in Hollis. On 11 August 1912 in Harmon, Oklahoma, he married Cora V Tucker, born about 1896 in Texas.

Jesse Lee Pendergraft and Cora V Tucker had the following children:

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.7.1. DEWEY OWEN PENDERGRAFT born 15 November 1914,died 1 February 1968 in Texas.

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.7.2. DELBERT MARION PENDERGRAFT was born about 1921 in Oklahoma.

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.7.3. DULAN MAE PENDERGRAFT was born about 1923 in Oklahoma.

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.7.4. DOYLE EMIT PENDERGRAFT was born 22 September 1924 in Oklahoma.

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.9. THELMA ELIZABETH PENDERGRAFT (John Marion,Pendergraft,Joseph Allen,Pemdergraft,JohnStephens₅,Pendergraft,Titus₄,Pendergrass Sr,Job₃,William₂,Sr?,Robert₁),born 21 February 1901 in Texas, died 12 February 1941. She married Otis J Sexton, born about 1892 in Missouri.

Otis J Sexton and Thelma Elizabeth Pendergraft had the following children:

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.9.1. OTIS LYNN SEXTON,was born on 22 June 1919 in Maricopa County, Arizona.

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.9.2. WANDA DELIA SEXTON, born 13 February 1922 in Hollis, Oklahoma, died 10 April 2005.

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.9.3. PHAMA JO SEXTON, born 24 May 1924 in Hollis, Oklahoma, died 5 October 2006 in Visalia. On 22 June 1940 in Harmon, Oklahoma, she claimed to be 18 and married (1) Everett Harmon, born about 1919. She married (2) Warren H Yoshimura, and (3) an unknown Thieme.

1.1.4.3.1.5.9.2. RALPH MAXWELL PENDERGRASS (James Archibald,Jr, James Archibald,Sr, John F[inger]₅ , Rev. Jesse₄, Job₃, William₂,Sr,Robert₁?), born 14 January 1926 in McDowell County, North Carolina, died 12 July 2001 in High Point, North Carolina. He married Wilma Jane Ward or Ayers on 22 February 1947 in Burke County. She was born about 1927.

Ralph Maxwell Pendergrass and Wilma Jane Ward or Ayers had the following children:

1.1.4.3.1.5.9.2.1. LINDA KAY PENDERGRASS, born 11 October 1948 Marion, died 7 December 1948...

1.1.4.3.1.5.9.2.2. STEPHEN MAXWELL PENDERGRASS SR.was born 24 February 1951 in McDowell County, North Carolina. He married Deborah Lynn Hicks there on 19 December 1974. She was born about 1953.

1.1.4.3.2.5.4.2. LEROY PENCE WOODSIDE (SterlenaMay,Pence, Grace Miranda,Pendergrass,George Washington,Jesse₄,Job₃,William₂,Sr,Robert₁?)born 11 December 1920, died 1 December 1980, married Virginia Frances,Bashara,born 1920.

Leroy Pence Woodside and Virginia Frances had the following child:

1.1.4.3.2.5.4.2.1. VIRGINIA LEIGH WOODSIDE, born 7 March 1948 , died on 5 June 2005.

1.1.4.3.3.1.2.1. HORACE W PENDERGRASS (Archibald₇,JohnW₆, Jesse₅, Jesse₄, Job₃, William₂,Sr, Robert₁?), born about 1902 in Arkansas.,married Floy Spainhour 24 August 1933 in Yell County, Arkansas. She was born about 1917 in Arkansas.

Horace W Pendergrass and Floy Spainhour had the following children:

1.1.4.3.3.1.2.1.1. UDELL PENDERGRASS was born about 1935 in Arkansas.

1.1.4.3.3.1.2.1.2. CLEBERT PENDERGRASS was born about 1938 in Arkansas.

1.1.4.3.3.1.2.2. HERMAN PENDERGRASS (Archibald₇,JohnW₆, Jesse₅, Jesse₄, Job₃, William₂,Sr, Robert₁?) was born about 1907 in Arkansas. He married Ezra Unknown,who was born there about 1908.

Herman Pendergrass and Ezra Unknown had the following child:

1.1.4.3.3.1.2.2.1. LUCY FAYE PENDERGRASS, born 3 August 1929 Arkansas, died 26 January 2009 in Gould, married Clifford Wood, son of Dick Wood and Luly, 30 August 1949 in Chicot, Arkansas, born about 1926 in Arkansas.

1.1.4.4.2.1.3.5. LEMMIE EARL PENDERGRAFT (WesleyRoy₈,JohnJefferson₆,WesleyPowell₅,Moses₄, Job₃, William₂,Sr,Rob-ert₁?), born 27 August 1908 in Calexico, Oklahoma, died 5 June 1979 in Jay, married Vyra Geneva Sturges 12 November 1930 in Ordway, Colorado, born 18 June 1911 in Big Cabin, Oklahoma and died on 1 April 2003 in Grove, Delaware County.

Lemmie Earl Pendergraft and Vyra Geneva Sturges had the following children:

1.1.4.4.2.1.3.5.1. JAMES RAEGAN PENDERGRAFT was born on 1 July 1931 in Rocky Ford, Otero County, Col-orado, and died on 8 March 2017 in Joplin, Newton County, Missouri.

1.1.4.4.2.1.3.5.2. LEMMIE DAVID PENDERGRAFT was born in March 1932 in Rocky Ford, Otero County, Colo-rado, and died there in March 1932.

1.1.4.4.2.1.3.5.3. IRA SUE PENDERGRAFT was born on 6 July 1934 in Colorado and married Louis F Mikkelson, who was born on 11 April 1929 and died on 8 October 2017.

1.1.4.4.2.1.3.5.4. RONALD STURGES PENDERGRAFT was born on 21 October 1937 in Whittier, Los Angeles County, California, and died on 24 January 2011 in Tulsa, Creek, Oklahoma.

1.1.4.4.2.1.3.5.5. JUDITH EARLENE PENDERGRAFT was born on 23 December 1944 in Delta, Colorado. She died on 4 February 2010 in Jay, Delaware County, Oklahoma, .

1.1.4.4.2.3.5.3. FERN PENDERGRAFT (Thomas Audus Richard₆, Thomas Jasper₆, Wesley Powell₅, Moses₄, Job₃, William₂,Sr, Robert₁?),born 13 December 1919 in Oklahoma, died 3 July 2015, married George VanPool, born about 1917 in Oklahoma.

George Vanpool and Mary “Fern” Pendergraft had the following children:

1.1.4.4.2.3.5.3.1. MARY FERN VANPOOL, born 1941,married Wallace Souder. [*c.f. infra for her many contribu-tions to this book and to the invaluable Pendergraft YDNA project*]

1.1.4.4.2.3.5.3.2. JOHN WILLIS VANPOOL,born about 1943, married and divorced Donna L. Finke..

1.1.4.4.2.3.5.3.3. DARRELL VANPOOL, born about 1945, married Cynthia Paula Phillips.

1.1.4.4.2.3.5.3.4. VIRGINIA VANPOOL, born about 1947, married James Knapp..

1.1.4.5.5.1.6.1. ESTELLE MAE ROBINSON (Minnie Cordelia,Pendergraft,ThomasSteven,II,Henry Jasper Newton₅,Thom-as₄,Job₃,William₂,Sr,Robert₁?),born 23 September 1916 Oklahoma, died June 1990, married William H G Craig, son of Alfred Hutton Craig and Georgia Anna Russell, 8 October 1941 in Muskogee, born 10 July 1916, died 11 February 1990 in Jones.

William H G Craig and Estelle Mae Robinson had the following children:

1.1.4.5.5.1.6.1.1. CORDELIA ANN CRAIG, born 1942 Houston,met Lawrence Barton Junior, born in 1924.

1.1.4.5.5.1.6.1.2. ALFRED CHARLES CRAIG, born in 1944 Randolph Field, Texas, married Patricia Mai Ladd.

1.1.4.5.5.1.6.1.3. WANDA KAY CRAIG was born in 1945 and died in 2000.

1.1.4.5.5.1.6.2. FLOYD EDMOND ROBINSON (Minnie Cordelia,Pendergraft,ThomasSteven,II,Henry Jasper Newton₅,Tho-mas₄,Job₃,William₂,Sr, Robert₁?),born 6 July 1918 in Kingfisher, Oklahoma, died 25 June 1999. He married Eva Gilberta Smith on 27 July 1939 in Muskogee, Oklahoma. She was born about 1920 in Oklahoma and died in 2012.

Floyd Edmond Robinson and Eva Gilberta Smith had the following children:

1.1.4.7.5.1.6.2.1. EDMOND E ROBINSON was born in 1940 in Muskogee County, Oklahoma, .

1.1.4.7.5.1.6.2.2. JERRY THOMAS ROBINSON, born 17 July 1945, died 31 May 2013, married Phyllis Unknown.

1.1.4.6.1.3.3.3. EDNA BLANCHE SIMMONS (Ada Rebecca,Pendergrass, MarshallMilton₆,Sr,WilliamWarney₅,JohnEli₄,-Job₃,William₂,Sr,Robert₁?),born 19 August 1923, died 3 December 1995 in Pikeville, about 1945, married Harold Donald Boyd, son of Homer Byron Boyd Sr and Hettie Belle Allison,born 3 March 1920 in Marion County, died 13 October 1998 in Chatta-nooga. Their children descend from the Orange County,Pendergrass group from two different directions, though nether upline is proved definitely. [*see above*] [*children are listed under their father’s number*]

Harold Donald Boyd and Edna Blanche Simmons had the following children:

1.1.2.7.4.6.2.2.1. SAMUEL B“SAMMY” BOYD.

1.1.2.7.4.6.2.2.2. DAUGHTER BOYD

1.2.4.6.2.3.9.1.DEBORAH JEAN PENDERGRAPH (Harold Ulas,Stephen Gallant₆, Russell₅, John E₄, Job₃?,WmSr₂, Rob-ert₁?) born 1951, married (1) Frank Bay Thurston 2 September 1973 in Tennessee and (2) Carl Anthony Zemenick in 1991.

Frank Bay Thurston and Deborah Jean Pendergraph had the following child:

1.2.4.6.3.9.1.1. JEREMY BERT OLIVER THURSTON was born in 1976.

Generation 9

1.1.1.3.1.3.6.3.1. CHARLES DANIEL PENDERGRAFT (NathanielDaniel₈, RichardHill₇,JesseNathaniel₆,peterPleasant₅,Ed-ward₄,”Chatham”John₃,William₂,Sr,Robert₁?), born 1935 in North Carolina, married Dorothy “Jean” Hilliard, daughter of Wil-liam Edward Hilliard and Pattie P Lynch, on 7 May 1955, born 16 February 1938 in Henderson and died 8 June 2002 in Cary.

Charles Daniel Pendergraft and Pattie Lynch had the following child:

1.1.1.3.1.3.6.3.1.1. BRIAN KEITH PENDERGRAFT, born 3 February 1962 in North Carolina,met Terrie Crawley.

1.1.1.4.1.2.2.8.1. CARL WALDEN PENDERGRASS (John William₈,John F₇, AugdonQuincy₆,Manley P.?,John₄,Jr,“Chatham John”₃,Sr,William₂,Sr,Robert₁?),born 14 May 1929, died 21 June 2001, married Billie Jo Holloway, born 1931, died in 1970.

Carl Walden Pendergrass and Billie Jo Holloway had the following children:

1.1.1.4.1.2.2.8.1.1. DANIEL “DANNY” C PENDERGRASS was born 2 August 1950.

1.1.1.4.1.2.2.8.1.2. THOMAS NATHAN PENDERGRASS was born in 1951 in Carroll County, Tennessee, and died there in infancy in 1952 in Carroll County, Tennessee.

1.1.1.4.1.2.2.8.1.3. DORIS A PENDERGRASS, born about 1954, married (1)James Eason, born 1954, on 22 May 1970 n Henderson, Tennessee. She married (2) James Arnold Keen on 14 April 1989 in Madison. He was born about 1953.

1.1.1.4.1.2.2.8.1.4. DENNIS RAY PENDERGRASS, born 12 September 1955, married Ruthie Lee Sutton on 4 April 1978 in Carroll. She was born 4 April 1954.

1.1.1.4.1.2.2.8.1.5. WILLIAM DEAN PENDERGRASS.was born 13 July 1962 and married Barbara Jean Martin on 22 May 1981 in Carroll County, Tennessee. She was born 21 May 1964.

1.1.1.4.1.2.2.8.1.6. DELORES PENDERGRASS, born 30 January 1961, married Roger Dale Boyd on 14 February 1977 in Henderson, Tennessee. She was born 28 March 1957.

1.1.1.5.2.1.1.1.1. KUMA₉ HOLMAN (Golden₈Bynum,Luvenia,Pendergrass[Horton],Mary₆Pendergrass,Eli/Ilai₅Pendergrass,Thomas₄,”Chatham John”₃,PendergrassSr,William,PendergrassSr,Robert₁ Pendergrass?),married a Thompson.

Mr. Thompson and Kuma Holman had the following child:

1.1.1.5.2.1.1.1.1.1. EYVONNE₁₀ THOMPSON. She married a Bruton.

1.1.1.7.13.1.1.3.1. SHELLY FELICE₉PENDERGRAFT, (James David₈Pendergraft,James Bennett,Pendergraft, Jr,,James Bennett₆PendergraftSr,Jesse “Green”₅, Augustine₄,”Chatham”John₃., William₂,Sr,Robert₁?) born 27 June 1963 in Hardeman County, Texas, married (1) Dale Frank Scott, born 1964, on 5 March 1982 and (2) James M Kubera on 6 August 2013 in Tarrant, Texas.

Dale Frank Scott and Shelly Felice Pendergraft had the following child:

1.1.1.7.13.1.1.3.1.1. TAYLOR ANN₁₀ SCOTT was born 3 June 1991 in Dallas, Texas, and married a Chamberlain.

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.1.2. LELA₉HEADRICK (Milbrgur“Millie”₈Finsterer,PartheniaAnn”Sis”₇,Pendergrass, Robert₆Jr, Robert₅Sr?, William,David,Sr, William,Pendergrass Sr, Robert, Pendergrass?) was born on 25 August 1891 in Tennessee and died in March 1979 in Hermosa Beach, Los Angeles County, California. She married Henry J Shields, who was born about 1890 in Georgia.

Henry J Shields and Lela Headrick had the following child:

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.1.2.1. DAVID FETZER₁₀ SHIELDS was born on 30 January 1912 in Tennessee and died on 20 June 1990 in San Diego. On 12 November 1939 in Yuma, he married Agnes Florence Shavey.

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.1.7. FLORENCE NELLIE HEADRICK (Milbrgur“Millie”₈Finsterer,PartheniaAnn”Sis”₇,Pendergrass, Robert₆ Jr, Robert₅Sr?,William₄,David₃Sr, William₂,Sr, Robert₁?),born 2 October 1905 in Polk County, Tennessee, died 20 February 1948 in Cleveland, Tennessee, married Donald Thomas Pierce, born 9 March 1910, died on 7 Feb 1969 in Whitfield, Georgia.

Donald Thomas Pierce and Florence Nellie Headrick had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.1.7.1. IRENE ELIZABETH₁₀ PIERCE, born 22 November 1924,died 4 February 2009 Bradley County

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.1.7.2. WILLIAM A “BILL” PIERCE,born 27 May 1930 Tennessee,died 18 July 1998 in Georgia..

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.1.7.3. MILLIE LEE PIERCE, born 31 May 1936 in Georgia, died on 27 July 1976.

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.1.7.4. DONALD CLINE PIERCE, born 20 October 1939, Georgia, died on 8 March 2001 in Calhoun.

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.1.7.5. CHARLES PIERCE was born on 25 Aug 1942 in Georgia.

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.1.7.6. BERTHA PIERCE was born and died on 14 February 1948 in Tennessee.

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.3.2.2.JACKIE RAYMOND₉PENDERGRASS(HenryBascom₈,Jasper7,Robert₆Jr,Robert₅,William₄,David₃Sr,Wil-liam₂,Sr,Robert₁?), born 7 February 1899 in Tennessee and died 28 November 1965 in Harlan County, Kentucky. He married Bertha Mae Parker, who was born about 1903 in Tennessee.

Jackie Raymond Pendergrass and Martha “Mae” Parker had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.2.2.1. WARREN HARDING₁₀ PENDERGRASS, born 1920 in Tennessee.

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.2.2.2. PAUL E PENDERGRASS, born about 1922 in Tennessee.

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.2.2.3. HATTIE PENDERGRASS, born about 1927 in Tennessee.

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.2.2.4. CLYDE PENDERGRASS , born about 1929 in Kentucky.

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.2.2.5. RUFUS PENDERGRASS, born about 1931 in Kentucky.

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.2.2.6. GERALDINE PENDERGRASS, born about 1934 in Kentucky,

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.2.2.7. FRANKLIN PENDERGRASS,born about 1936 in Kentucky.

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.2.2.8. MARGIE MARIE PENDERGRASS,born about 1938 in Kentucky.

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.3.2.7.NOAH C₉PENDERGRASS(HenryBascom₈,Jasper7,Robert6Jr,Robert5,William4,David3Sr,William2Sr,Rob-ert1?), born 14 August 1913 in Tennessee, died October 1985 Knoxville,married Grace Unknown, born 1903 in Tennessee.

Noah C Pendergrass and Grace Unknown had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.2.7.1. LEON₁₀ PENDERGRASS was born about 1931 in Tennessee.

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.2.7.2. MARINDA PENDERGRASS was born about 1932 in Tennessee.

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.3.7.3. GRAHAM PENDEERGRASS was born about 1938 in Tennessee.

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.4.4. NOLAN RAY₉PENDERGRASS (Jasper Boyd “Bud”₈Jr, Jasper₇,Robert₆Jr, Robert₅ Sr?, William₄,David₃Sr,William₂,Sr, Robert₁?) was born on 7 October 1924 in Alabama City, Etowah County, Alabama, and died on 25 September 2009 in Ocoee, Orange County, Florida. He married Pansy Ruth Williams, who was born on 12 September 1929 in Boaz, Mar-shall County, Alabama, and died on 25 August 2007 in Orlando, Orange County, Florida.

Nolan Ray Pendergrass and Pansy Ruth Williams had the following child:

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.4.4.1. PEGGY ELLEN₁₀ PENDERGRASS was born on 24 August 1949 and married (1) Frederick Frankln Foster and (2) David Brant Lindley on 21 January 1977 in Orange County, Florida.

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.4.4.2. JULIA DIANNE PENDERGRASS was born 1956 in Alabama.

1.1.3.6.4.8.2.2.1.JOYCE NADINE₉ WELLS (Pauline Elizabeth₈ Hand, JohnDavid,Hand, Leona,Pendergrass, DavidJames₅,-John₄,David₃Sr, William₂,Sr,Robert₁?), born 19 October 1933 in Birmingham, died 24 June 2012 in Shreveport, Louisiana, married James Burdick Harris.

James Burdick Harris ad Joyce Nadine Wells had the following child:

1.1.3.6.4.8.2.2.1.1..CATHERINE₁₀ HARRIS

1.1.3.10.1.5.2.2.5. JOHN DAVID₉ PENDERGRAST (RobertWilliam₈Pendergrast,GradyH₇,Pendergrast/grass,Edward Wathall₆,Norton Pendergrass,JohnR₅Penderrass,Pleasant₄ [William?]Pendergrass, David₃Sr, William₂,Sr, Robert₁),, born 18 March 1975 in Thunder Bay, Ontario, married Sharolyn Marie Oberik on 25 April 1998, boen 2 April 1976 in Steinbach, Manitoba, Canada.

John David Pendergrast and Sharolyn Marie Oberik had the following children:

1.1.3.10.1.5.2.2.5.1. KALEIGH MARIE₁₀ PENDERGRAST was born 7 June 2002 in Winnipeg..

1.1.3.10.1.5.2.2.5.2. MORGAN WILLIAM PENDERGRAST was born 1 April 2005 in Winnipeg.

1.1.3.10.1.1.1.5.1. JACQUELYNE MARY₉JOHNSON (Beulah Naomi₈Minerva”Minnie”₇,Feemster,Martha“Mattie”₆Pender-grass/Worthy,JamesH₅DavidJr₄,DavidSr₃,William₂ Sr₂, Robert,Pendergrass?) was born 24 February 1932 in Winston-Salem, Forsyth County, North Carolina, and died on 28 January 2004. She married Murphy Jackson on 15 May 1962 in Mississippi.

Murphy Jackson and Jacquelyne Mary Johnson had the following child:

1.1.3.10.1.1.1.5.1.1. VIOLA ELIZABETH₁₀ JACKSON

1.1.3.11.1.1.1.5.2. JEANNE NAOMI₉ JOHNSON (Beulah Naomi₈Minerva”Minnie”₇,Feemster,Martha“Mattie”₆Pendergrass/Worthy,JamesH₅DavidJr₄,DavidSr₃,William₂ Sr₂, Robert,Pendergrass?) married Percy Junius Penn.

Percy Junius Penn and Jeanne Naomi Johnson had the following child:

1.1.3.11.1.1.1.5.2.1. PILAR JAN₁₀ PENN, born 9 October 1959 Otis AFB, married Chisana Ku.

1.1.3.10.1.1.8.5.1. MAE OLA₉RATCHFORD (Viola Jane₈Ashley, EssieM₇Robinson/Feemster, Martha”Mattie”₆Pendergrass/Worthy, JamesH₅Pendergrass, David Jr₄, David Jr₃,William₂ Sr₂,Robert₁?.), born 27 July 1936 in York County, married John Matthew Thomason Jr, son of John Matthew Thomason, Sr and Cora Lee Robbins. born 3 June 1935,died 8 November 2007.

John Matthew Thomason Jr and Mae Ola Ratchford had the following child:

1.1.3.10.1.1.8.5.1.1. RANDY THOMAS₁₀ THOMASON, born 23 April 1953 York County, married Rhonda Maria Hardy, daughter of George Washington Hardy and Rosa Belle James, born 17 July 1955, on 21 July 1973 in Belmont Abbey.

1.1.4.1.2.7.2.1.1. WILLIAM DAVID₉HUFF, (HenryPhilip₈Huff, Ella May₇ Best, Mary Catherine₆Pendergrass,Titus₅Jr,Titus₄S-r,Job₃,William₂,Sr,Robert₁?) born about 1945 in Jackson, Missouri, married Patricia Lea Jones..

William David Huff and Patricia Lea Jones had the following children:

1.1.4.1.2.7.2.1.1.1. REBECCA LAUREL₁₀ HUFF married Kevin Scott Palmer.

1.1.4.1.2.7.2.1.1.2. WILLIAM HENRY HUFF married Amber Rose Davis.

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.9.3. PHAMA JO₉SEXTON, (Thelma Elizabeth₈Pendergraft,John Marion₇.,JosephAllen₆,JohnStephens₅,Titus₄Sr,-Job₃,William₂Sr?,Robert₁), born 24 May 1924 in Hollis, Oklahoma, died 5 October 2006 in Visalia. On 22 June 1940 in Har-mon, she claimed to be 18, married (1) Everett Harmon, born 1919, then (2) Warren H Yoshimura, and (3) an unknown Thieme.

Everett Harmon and Phama J Sexton had the following children:

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.9.3.1. JOE L₁₀ HARMON, born 24 May 1941 married Dolores J Jones, born 1941, on 3 March 1961.

1.1.4.2.2.1.6.9.3.2. CLAUDETTE HARMON, born 1943, on 1 July 1961 in Los Angeles, married Robert C Ray..

1.1.4.4.2.1.3.5.3. IRA SUE₉PENDERGRAFT (LemmieEarl₈,WesleyRoy₇,John Jefferson₆,WesleyPowell₅,Moses₄,Job₃,Wil-liam₂,Sr,Robert₁?),born 6 July 1934 in Colorado,married Louis F Mikkelson, born 11 April 1929 and died on 8 October 2017.

Louis F Mikkelson and Ira Sue Pendergraft had the following child:

1.1.4.4.2.1.3.5.3.1. SUSAN₁₀ MIKKELSON married Robert Anthony Vanasse, born 2 April 1956 in New Hampshire.

1.1.4.5.1.5.9.2.2. STEPHEN MAXWELL₉PENDERGRASS SR (RalphMaxwell₈,JamesArchibald₇Jr, James Archibald₆Sr, John F[inger]₅ Rev.Jesse₄ Job₃, William₂,Sr, Robert1?) was born in McDowell County, North Carolina, on 24 February 1951 and there on 19 December 1994 married .Deborah Lynn Hicks, who was born about 1953.

Stephen Maxwell Pendergrass Sr and Deborah Lynn Hicks had the following child:

1.1.4.5.1.5.9.2.2.1. STEPHEN MAXWELL₁₀ PENDERGRASS II was born on 2 March 1977 in Burke County.

1.1.4.5.5.1.6.1.1. CORDELIA ANN₉CRAIG (EstelleMae₈Robinson,MinnieCordelia,Pendergraft, Thomas Steven₆ Pendergraft II, Henry Jasper Newton,Pendergraft,Thomas₄Pendergraft,Job₃Pendergrass, William,Pendergrass Sr, Robert₁Pendergrass?) was born in 1942 in Houston, Texas. She met Lawrence Barton, Jr, who was born in 1924 in Apache, Caddo County, Oklahoma.

Lawrence Barton Junior and Cordelia Ann Craig had the following child:

1.1.4.5.5.1.6.1.1.1. ANGELIQUE MAE₁₀BARTON, born 1968,married Ronald William Chamberlain, Jr, born 1965..

1.1.4.5.5.1.6.1.2. ALFRED CHARLES₉CRAIG (EstelleMae₈Robinson,MinnieCordelia,Pendergraft, Thomas Steven₆ Pend-ergraft II, Henry Jasper Newton,Pendergraft,Thomas₄Pendergraft,Job₃Pendergrass, William₂Pendergrass Sr, Robert₁Pender-grass?) was born in 1944 in Randolph Field, AFB, Texas. He married Patricia Mai Ladd.

Alfred Charles Craig and Patricia Mai Ladd had the following children:

1.1.4.5.5.1.6.1.2.1. KIM MICHELLE₁₀ CRAIG, born 1967 in Oklahoma, married Blake Phagan.

1.1.4.5.5.1.6.1.2.2. CANDACE JEAN₁₀CRAIG, born in 1975 in Ohio,married Casey Cooper.

1.1.4.7.5.1.6.2.2. JERRY THOMAS₉ROBINSON (Floyd Edmond₈,Minnie Cordelia,Pendergraft, Thomas Steven₇ II, Henry Jasper Newton₆,Thomas₅,Job₄,William₃,Sr, Robert₂?), born 17 July 1945, died on 31 May 2013. He married Phyllis Unknown.

Jerry Thomas Robinson and Phyllis had the following children:

1.1.4.7.5.1.6.2.2.1. JEREMY₁₀ ROBINSON.

1.1.4.7.5.1.6.2.2.2. TRAVIS ROBINSON.

1.1.4.7.5.1.6.2.2.3. MANDY ROBINSON.

Generation 10

1.1.1.3.1.3.6.3.1.1. BRIAN KEITH₁₀ PENDERGRAFT (Charles Daniel₉,Nathaniel Daniel₈,RichardHill₇,JesseNathaniel₆,Peter-Pleasant₅,Sr,Edward₄,”Chatham”John₃,William₂,Sr,Robert₁?) was born on 3 February 1962 in North Carolina, and met Terrie Crawley, with whom he had a child.

Brian Keith Pendergraft and Terrie Crawley had the following child:

1.1.1.3.1.3.6.3.1.1.1.POWERS₁₁ CRAWLEY PENDERGRAFT

1.1.1.4.1.2.2.8.1.5. WILLIAM DEAN₁₀ PENDERGRASS (Carl Walden₉,JohnWilliam₈,John F₇,Augdon Quincy₆,Manley P₅?,John₄Jr, “Chatham John” Sr, William₂,Sr, Robert₁?), born 13 July 1962, on 22 May 1981, married Barbara Jean Martin.

William Dean Pendergrass and Barbara Jean Martin had the following children:

1.1.1.4.1.2.2.8.1.5.1. COREY₁₁ PENDERGRASS generously submitted a YDNA sample and was a solid genetic match to other documented descendants of “Chatham” John, of the Orange County North Carolina Pendergrass group, and Pendergast men in County Mayo, Ireland. He had two children with an unidentified partner or spouse.

1.1.1.4.1.2.2.8.1.5.2. REBECCA “BECKY” PENDERGRASS generously shared valuable family information..

1.1.1.5.3.3.1.1.5.1. EYVONNE₁₀ THOMPSON (Kuma₉,Holman,Golden₈,Bynum,Luvenia,Pendergrass [Horton], Mary₆ Pendergrass,Ilai/Eli₅,Thomas₄, “Chatham John”₃,Sr, William,Pendergrass Sr, Robert₁Pendergrass?). She married a Bruton.

Mr Bruton and Eyvonne Thompson had the following child:

1.1.1.5.3.3.1.1.5.1.1. CHARLOTTE “CHAR”₁₁ BRUTON married a Chatfield. Char diligently and painstakingly proved her direct lineage (above) back to “Chatham” John Pendergrass, and was welcomed into the Daughters of the American Revolution based on his well documented revolutiionary service. She also contributed valuable family information to this book.

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.1.2.1. DAVID FETZER₁₀ SHIELDS (Lela₉,Headrick,“Millie” Finsterer, Parthenia Ann “Sis”, Pendergrass, Robert₆ Jr,Robert,Sr?,William₄,David,Sr, William,PendergrassSr,Robert,Pendergrass?) was born on 30 January 1912 in Tennessee and died on 20 June 1990 in San Diego. He married Agnes Florence Shavey on 12 November 1939 in Yuma, Arizona.

David Fetzer Shields and Agnes Florence Shavey had the following child:

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.1.2.1.1. MARY KATHLEEN₁₁ SHIELDS was born on 5 August 1944 in Los Angeles, California. She married John Alan Campbell, born 1945, on 19 August 1963 in Ada, Idaho.

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.4.4.1.PEGGY ELLEN₁₀ PENDERGRASS(NolanRay₉,JasperBoydJr,Jasper”Jack”₇,Robert₆,Jr,Robert₅Sr,Wil-liam₄,David₃,Sr,William₂,Sr,Robert₁?) born 24 August 1949,married (1) Frederick Franklin Foster Jr, (2) David Brant Lindley.

Frederick Franklin Foster Jr and Peggy Ellen Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.4.4.1.1. LAURA LEE₁₁ FOSTER was born 13 March 1968.

1.1.3.1.1.1.3.4.4.1.2. FREDERICK FRANKLIN FOSTER III was born 31 July 1969.

1.1.3.11.1.1.1.5.1.1. VIOLA ELIZABETH₁₀ JACKSON (JacquelyneMary₉,Beulah Naomi₈,Minerva”Minnie”Feemster,Martha”Mattie” Pendergrass/Worthy,JamesH₇Pendergrass,DavidJr₄,DavidSr,William Sr₂, Robert₁Pendergrass?) married a Carter.

Mr Carter and Viola Elizabeth Jackson had the following children:

1.1.3.11.1.1.1.5.1.1.1. GIAMO ALBERTO₁₁ JACKSON CARTER,born 21 December 1994

1.1.3.11.1.1.1.5.1.1.2. CARLO EMANUEL JACKSON CARTER,born 1 April 1998.

1.1.3.11.1.1.8.5.1.1. RANDY THOMAS₁₀ THOMASON(Mae Ola₉,Ratchford,Viola Jane₈,Ashley, EssieM₇,Robinson/Feemster, Martha”Mattie” Pendergrass/Worthy, JamesH₅,Pendergrass, David Jr₄, David Jr₃,William Sr₂,Robert₁?), born 23 April 1953 in York County, married Rhonda Maria Hardy, daughter of George Washington Hardy and Rosa Belle James, on 21 July 1973 in Belmont Abbey, Gaston County. She was born 17 July 1955 in Gaston County.

Randy Thomas Thomason and Rhonda Maria Hardy had the following children:

1.1.3.11.1.1.8.5.1.1.1. RONALD TODD₁₁ THOMASON was born 6 January 1973 in Gaston County, North Carolina. He met (1) Dashanda /Bullock and (2) Vonteria Sherrill, also born in Gaston County.

1.1.3.11.1.1.8.5.1.1.2. RANDY MAURICE THOMASON was born 26 June 1975 in Gaston County, North Carolina and met Kimberly Fowler, who was born 6 July 1975 in Cleveland County.

1.1.3.11.1.1.8.5.1.1.3. RYAN ASHLEY THOMASON was born 14 January 1978 in Gaston County, North Carolina.

1.1.4.4.2.1.3.5.3.1. SUSAN₁₀ MIKKELSON (Ira Sue₉,Pendergraft,LemmieEarl₈,Pendergraft, Wesley Roy₇, Pendergraft, John Jefferson₆,Pendergraft, WesleyPowell₅,Pendergraft,Moses₄,Pendergraft,Job₃ Pendergrass, William,PendergrassSr, Robert₁Pend-ergrass?) married Robert Anthony Vanasse, who was born on 2 April 1956 in Keene, Cheshire County, New Hampshire.

Robert Anthony Vanasse and Susan Mikkelson had the following children:

1.1.4.4.2.1.3.5.3.1.1. AMIE LAUREN₁₁ VANASSE,born 23 April 1979 in Colorado Springs, married Briton Waugh on 3 March 2003.He was born on 4 July 1979 in Colorado Springs, El Paso County, Colorado.

1.1.4.4.2.1.3.5.3.1.2. ROBERT ALFRED LOUIS VANASSE was born on 2 September 1981 in Colorado Springs, El Paso County, Colorado. He married Jessica Catherine Dobbe on 4 May 2013. She was born on 16 November 1986.

1.1.4.5.5.1.6.1.1.1. ANGELIQUE MAE₁₀ BARTON (Cordelia Ann₉,Craig, EstelleMae₈,Robinson, Minnie Cordelia₇,Pendergraft, Thomas Steven₆ II, Henry Jasper Newton₅,Thomas₄,Job₃,William,Pendergrass Sr, Robert,Pendergrass?) was born in 1968 in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma County, Oklahoma. She married Ronald William Chamberlain Jr, who was born there in 1965.

Ronald William Chamberlain Jr and Angelique Mae Barton had the following children:

1.1.4.5.5.1.6.1.1.1.1. EVAN ALEXANDER₁₁ CHAMBERLAIN was born in 2001 in Oklahoma City..

1.1.4.5.5.1.6.1.1.1.2. ERIC VINCENT CHAMBERLAIN was born in 2004 in Oklahoma City..

1.1.4.5.5.1.6.1.2.1. KIM MICHELLE₁₀ CRAIG (Alfred Charles₉,EstelleMae₈,Robinson, Minnie Cordelia₇, Pendergraft,Tho-masSteven₆,Pendergraft II,Henry Jasper Newton₅,Pendergraft, Thomas₄,Pendergraft,Job₃ Pendergrass,William₂,PendergrassS-r,Robert₁,Pendergrass?) was born in 1967 in Oklahoma and married Blake Phagan.

Blake Phagan and Kim Michelle Craig had the following children:

1.1.4.5.5.1.6.1.2.1.1. ZACHARY RUSSELL₁₁ PHAGAN was born 1994 in Oklahoma.

1.1.4.5.5.1.6.1.2.1.2. ASHER CRAIG PHAGAN was born in 1998.

1.1.4.5.5.1.6.1.2.2. CANDACE JEAN₁₀ CRAIG (Alfred Charles₉,EstelleMae₈,Robinson,Minnie Cordelia₇, Pendergraft,Thom-asSteven II,HenryJasperNewton₅,Thomas₄,Job₃,William₂,Sr,Robert₁?)born in 1975 in Ohio, married Casey Cooper.

Casey Cooper and Candace Jean Craig had the following child:

1.1.4.5.5.1.6.1.2.2.1. DEVAN₁₁ COOPER was born in 2002.

Generation 11

1.1.1.4.1.2.2.8.1.5.1.COREY₁₁ PENDERGRASS (WilliamDean₁₀,CarlWalden₉,JohnWilliam₈,JohnF₇,AugdonQuincy₆,Manley-P₅,John₄,John₃,Sr,William₂,Sr,Robert₁?), born 20 September 1986, is a solid YDNA match to the Orange..County group. Manley P’s paternity is very much in question, but genetic testing shows that he in fact descended from *some* Orange County male.

Corey Pendergrass and an unknown partner had the following child:

1.1.1.4.1.2.2.8.1.5.1.1. TRISTAN CARL₁₂ PENDERGRASS was born 1 February 2012.

1.1.1.4.1.2.2.8.1.5.1.2....JADE N PENDERGRASS was born 26 June 2016.

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.1.2.1.1. MARY KATHLEEN₁₁ SHIELDS (David Fetzer₁₀,Lela₉,Headrick,“Millie” Finsterer, Parthenia Ann “Sis”,Pendergrass,Robert Jr,Robert,Sr?,William₄,David,Sr, William,PendergrassSr,Robert₁?) was born on 5 August 1944 in Los Angeles, California. She married John Alan Campbell on 19 August 1963 in Ada, Idaho. . He was born about 1945.

John Alan Campbell and Mary Kathleen Shields had the following child:

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.1.2.1.1.1. LISA MARIE₁₂ CAMPBELL was born on 8 May 1966 in Los Angeles, California. She married a Mitchell on 19 February 1986 in Orange County, Florida.

1.1.3.11.1.1.8.5.1.1.1. RONALD TODD₁₁ THOMASONM (RandyThomas₁₀,Mae Ola₉,Ratchford,Viola Jane₈,Ashley, EssieM- Robinson/Feemster, Martha”Mattie” Pendergrass/Worthy, JamesH₇,DavidJr₄,DavidJr₃,WilliamSr₂,Robert₁?), born 6 Janiuary 1973 in Gaston County, North Carolina, met (1) Dashanda /Bullock and (2) Vonteria Sherrill, also born in Gaston County.

Ronald Todd Thomason and Dashanda Bullock had the following child:

1.1.3.11.1.1.8.5.1.1.1.1. DALLAS DEVONTE₁₂ THOMASON GARVIN was born in Gaston County, North Carolina..

Ronald Todd Thomason and Vonteria Sherrill had the following child:

1.1.3.11.1.1.8.5.1.1.1.2. ASHELYN JERSHAWN₁₂ THOMASON was born 12 September 1993 in Gaston County.

1.1.3.11.1.1.8.5.1.1.2. RANDY MAURICE₁₁ THOMASON (RandyThomas₁₀,Mae Ola₉,Ratchford,Viola Jane₈,Ashley, EssieM- Robinson/Feemster, Martha”Mattie” Pendergrass/Worthy, JamesH₅,DavidJr₄,David Jr₃,WilliamSr₂,Robert₁?) was born 26 June 1975 in Gaston County, North Carolina, and met Kimberly Dawn Fowler, who was born 6 July 1975 in Cleveland County.

Randy Maurice Thomason and Kimberly Dawn Fowler had the following child:

1.1.3.11.1.1.8.5.1.1.2.1. MALORY JADE₁₂ THOMASON was born 3 June 1998 in Gaston County, North Carolina.

1.1.4.4.2.1.3.5.3.1.1. AMIE LAUREN₁₁ VANASSE (Susan₁₀,Mikkelson,IraSue₉,Pendergraft,Lemmie Earl₈,Wesley Roy₇, John Jefferson₆,WesleyPowell₅,Moses₄,Job₃,William₂,Sr,Robert₁?), born 23 April 1979 in Colorado Springs, El Paso County, Colora-do, married Briton Waugh on 3 March 2003. He was born there on 4 July 1979. All their children were born there, as well.

Briton Waugh and Amie Lauren Vanasse had the following children:

1.1.4.4.2.1.3.5.3.1.1.1. SOPHIE ANNE₁₂ WAUGH was born on 18 June 2003.

1.1.4.4.2.1.3.5.3.1.1.2. LILA GRACE WAUGH was born on 17 August 2006.

1.1.4.4.2.1.3.5.3.1.1.3. AUBRIE ELIZABETH WAUGH was born on 1 February 2008.

1.1.4.4.2.1.3.5.3.1.1.4. MAXTON ROBERT THOMAS WAUGH was born on 4 Jan 2015.

1.1.4.4.2.1.3.5.3.1.2. ROBERT ALFRED LOUIS VANASSE (Susan₁₀,Mikkelson, Ira Sue₉,Pendergraft, LemmieEarl₈,Wesley-Roy₇,JohnJefferson₆,WesleyPowell₅,Moses₄,Job₃,William₂,Sr,Robert₁?), born 2 September 1981 in Colorado Springs, married Jessica Catherine Dobbe there on 4 May 2013. She was born on 16 November 1986. The children were also born there.

Robert Alfred Louis Vanasse and Jessica Catherine Dobbe had the following children:

1.1.4.4.2.1.3.5.3.1.2.1. MAKENNA RUTH₁₂ VANASSE was born on 1 September 2015.

1.1.4.4.2.1.3.5.3.1.2.2. CALLEN ANTHONY VANASSE was born on 2 February 2018.

Generation 12

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.1.2.1.1.1. LISA MARIE₁₂ CAMPBELL (MaryKathleen₁₁,Shields,DavidFetzer₁₀,Shields, Lela₉,Headrick,“Millie”-Finsterer,PartheniaAnn“Sis”,Pendergrass,Robert,PendergrassJr,Robert,Pendergrass Sr?,William₄,Pendergrass,David,Pender-grassSr,William,PendergrassSr,Robert,Pendergrass?),born 8 May 1966 in Los Angeles, California. She married a Mitchell on 19 February 1986 in Orange County,, Florida.

Mr Mitchell and Lisa Marie Campbell had the following children:

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.1.2.1.1.1.1. ERIC ANTHONY₁₃ MITCHELL was born on 15 March 1988.

1.1.3.1.1.1.1.1.2.1.1.1.2. KRYSTEN MARIE MITCHELL was born in 1990.

J. POSSIBLE DESCENDANTS OF UNPLACED “3rd”WILLIAM PENDERGRASS

1. WILLIAM “WILL” PENDERGRASS [*unplaced*] Definitely part of the Orange County Pendergrass family but with his paternity as yet unknown, is an unplaced “third” William Pendergrass about whom very little else is known but who must have been born no later than about 1740/45 to have had a son born 1760/65 (if he did). He served as a private in the Continental Line from North Carolina for the entire 84 months of the American revolution and died before 17 December 1785. He was neither William Sr nor William Jr and was not on muster rolls with Job, David, or “Chatham” John, but was associated with a Capt Scurlock of the Orange County Scurlocks. William’s sole heir received his land grant #3180 for 640 acres on 17 December 1785, and sold it in 1797, the grant endorsed on the back by William’s apparent only surviving adult child, Thomas Pendergrass. It is also possible, of course, that Thomas was William’s only brother or other relative, in which case he could have been born as late as about 1750. This William did not live long enough to apply for a pension, so that source of information was lost.

If, and it is a very large “if” , Robert and William Sr were brothers rather than father and son. “Third” William *might have been* a son of the Robert who first appeared in 1752/55 [*see above*]

In other works, this William was called William “Jr” and was misplaced as a son of the unrelated Sandy Creek William who was a close relative of “Wake” John, (only because his heir Thomas married in Wake County.) However, Thomas lived near the Orange County line and his second marriage (or common law marriage) was there. “Third” William’s apparent son Thomas was significantly older than Thomas, verified son of “Chatham” John, and Luke’s verified son Thomas married someone else. He has sometimes been placed tentatively as a son of Wllam Sr, but whatever his parentage, the Thomas who endorsed “third” William’s land grant as his heir was definitely part of the Orange County group.

Thomas Pendergrass[*unplaced*] apparent son and sole heir of the unplaced/previously misplaced “Third” William Pendergrass was born about 1760-5 in North Carolina, birth extrapolated from later census records and first marriage in 1786 at about age 21/26, at a guess, to distinguish this Thomas from the others for research purposes. According to his descendants and an extant marriage bond, he married Nancy Cope on or shortly after 20 August 1786 in Wake County and lived near the Orange County line. [Thomas (X) Pendegrass bonded to marry Nancy Cope, Thomas (X) Humphries, bondsman, H. Lane, witness.] The eastern line of Orange County, where the Orange County family lived near Chapel Hill, was not far from the western line of Wake County, and one married by law in the county of the bride’s residence. This Thomas has been misplaced in other works as a son of “Wake” John because he married in Wake, even though “Wake” John didn’t move from Warren to Wake until 1789 and there were no Thomases in any records near him in either county. This Thomas was assigned road duty in Wake County in 1787, and was mentioned in the will of Henson Coulter as “husband” of his daughter Miley Coulter, Thomas’ [second or common law] wife. Fanny Coulter, another daughter of Henson, married Peter Pleasant Pendergrass, grandson of “Chatham” John, placing Thomas firmly in the Orange County group. This Thomas moved to Mercer County, Kentucky. and brought up a large family there near or in the Shaker Community.

Family tradition, according to a descendant’s letter, states that when Thomas fell in love with Milah Coulter, he abandoned Nancy Cope and his two children with her and that this was one of the reasons he moved to Kentucky with the Coulter family. In addition to children with these two women, Thomas had a verified out-of-wedlock son James, born 1796, with a woman whose surname was Albert/Abbott. James died unmarried in 1814 during his service in the War of 1812, leaving everything he had, including a military land grant, to his natural father Thomas Pendergrass, his mother having long since died.

A Pendergrass man who, according to traditional research, was a descendant of this Thomas was tested and did not match anyone else in the YDNA project database. His family tradition was that his ancestors had left the Shaker Community in order to marry and have a family, something which was forbidden by the Shaker religion. However, his YDNA matches and his haplogroup I-M253 are of Scandinavian origin, suggesting as one possibility that someone in his earlier family was adopted into the Shaker community and took the Pendergrass name, though there are certainly other explanations, including that the couple who left the Shaker community adopted a child of its own.

Generation1

1.1. THOMAS₂ PENDERGRASS (“3rd” William.) [Tentative] was born about 1760/65 in North Carolina, (Birth extrapolated (only) from marriage in 1786 and census records, to distinguish this Thomas from the others for research purposes.) and died around 1840 in Casey County, Kentucky in or near the Shaker Community.

Thomas Pendergass and Milah/Miley Coulter had the following children:

- 1.1.1. JAMES ALBERT PENDERGRASS, born 1795, died 1814 in Boyle County, Kentucky.[Thomas’ natural son?]
- 1.1.2. EDMOND PENDERGRASS, born 1796 in North Carolina, died March 1879 in Casey County, Kentucky. He married Mary “Polly” Barnett.

- 1.1.3. POLLY PENDERGRASS, born 1798, died 1840 in Woodford County, Kentucky.
- 1.1.4. ABIJAH PENDERGRASS born about 1800, married (1) Judith Barnett on 30 January 1824 in Lincoln County Kentucky and (2) Charlotte Green 11 October 1838 in Woodford County.,born 1814 in Kentucky. It has been stated that Abijah died after 1840, often interpreted as having been *in* 1840, but no death has been found. Coincidentally, or not, in the 1860 Bledsoe County, Tennessee, census, a single male of the same name and approximate age - born about 1793 in North Carolina - was living with John Eli Pendergrass[I], both of them in some way descendants of William Pendergrass Sr.]
- 1.1.5. FRANCIS “OSBORNE” PENDERGRASS, born about 1804, died about 1875 in Boyle County.,married (1) Lucinda Montgomery 1 October 1829 in Mercer County, Kentucky, born there in 1805. He married (2) Elizabeth Watson on 1 November 1864 in Boyle County, and (3) Rebecca Jewel there on 2 June 1870.
- 1.1.6. JOSEPHINE PENDERGRASS, born 1806, died 1840 in Woodford, Kentucky.
- 1.1.7. BLUFORD PENDERGRASS, born 3 February 1806 in Mercer County, Kentucky, died 1870 in Randolph City, Arkansas. He married Katherine Starnes[?], born in Tennessee in 1813.
- 1.1.8. CHARLOTTE PENDERGRASS, born 1810 in Kentucky, died 1864 in Boyle County..
- 1.1.9. CATHERINE PENDERGRASS was born about 1812.
- 1.1.10 JEMIMA PENDERGRASS was born about 1814 and died in Boyle County.
- 1.1.11.MILAH/MILEY PENDERGRASS was born in 1816
- 1.1.12.ANN PENDERGRASS was born about 1818?
- 1.1.13.JOHN PRESTON PENDERGRASS was born 1822.
- 1.1.14.GABRIEL [HENSON?] PENDERGRASS was born about 1824.

Generation 2

1.1.2. EDMOND₃ PENDERGRASS (Thomas₂, ”3rd”William₁), born 1796, in North Carolina[?] died in Kentucky in March 1879, married Mary “Polly” Barnett.in Kentucky sometime around 1827. He received a land grant in Casey County in 1844.

Edmond Pendergrass and Polly Barnett had at least the following children:

- 1.1.2.1. DRUSILLA PENDERGRASS, born 1828 Kentucky, married a Hughes, died 30 October 1900 Indianapolis.
- 1.1.2.2. JOHN M PENDERGRASS
- 1.1.2.3. ELIZA PENDERGRASS
- 1.1.2.4. LUCINDA PENDERGRASS

1.1.5. FRANCIS “OSBORNE”₃ PENDERGRASS/FT (Thomas₂, ”3rd”William₁),was born about 1804 in Kentucky, died in 1875 in Boyle County, Kentucky. [see above] . All children were born in Kentucky.

Francis Osborne Pendergrass and Lucinda Montgomery had the following children:

- 1.1.5.1. JOHN PENDERGRAFT, born in February 1822, died 1905 in Boyle County.
- 1.1.5.2 GABRIEL PENDERGRAFT born 1824, died about 1890 in Boyle County.
- 1.1.5.3. HENDERSON PENDERGRAFT, born 1826 died about 1905.
- 1.1.5.4. NELSON PENDERGRAFT, born 15 February 1834 in Boyle County died 1905 in Marion County. His marriage and census records are conflicting and confusing but his first marriage was to Rebecca E Overstreet on 24 March 1860 in Boyle County with whom he had five children before becoming a widower about 1874. In the 1880 census, the five children were living in, along with sister-in-law Mary C[atherine] “Kate” Overstreet, who was keeping house. In the 1900 census, the two had been married (on 16 October 1881 in Marion County) but each was reported as having been married for 40 years, which is correct for him but an obvious error for her as she was not born until 1856 and would only have been 4 years old in 1860 when her older sister married Nelson. Although there were only two children living in the household, both born during Nelson’s second marriage, “Kate” reported that she had given birth to five children, all of whom were living, so her three older children remain unidentified. To add to the confusion, “Kate” was called Sarah Catherine in some records, but her identity is clear, and there was only time for the two marriages and ten children. [*see below*]

- 1.1.5.5. GEORGE FRANCIS PENDERGRAFT, born 1 August 1835 died in 1900.
- 1.1.5.6. RICHARD PENDERGRAFT, born February 1836, died 7 March 1929 in Indiana.
- 1.1.5.7. MINERVA PENDERGRAFT,born 25 November 1835, died 22 May 1918, both in Boyle, married a Sinkhorn.
- 1.1.5.8. JOSEPHINE PENDERGRAFT was born 1840 in Boyle County.
- 1.1.5.9. COULTER PENDERGRAFT, was born 1844 and died 25 April 1862 in Boyle.
- 1.1.5.10 STERLING PENDERGRAFT was born about 1847 in Boyle County.

1.1.7 BLUFORD₃ PENDERGRASS (Thomas₂, ”3rd”William₁) born 3 February 1806 in Mercer County, died 1870 in Randolph City, Arkansas. He married Katherine Starnes[?] who was born in 1813 in Tennessee. All their children were born in Kentucky.

Bluford Pendergrass and Katherine Starnes had the following children:

- 1.1.7.1. ELIZABETH PENDERGRASS was born about 1834.
- 1.1.7.2. LOGAN PENDERGRASS was born about 1835
- 1.1.7.3. EMALINE PENDERGRASS was born about 1837
- 1.1.7.4. AMANDA PENDERGRASS was born about 1839
- 1.1.7.5. LACKY J PENDERGRASS was born about 1842
- 1.1.7.6. NANCY PENDERGRASS was born about 1844
- 1.1.7.7. JOSEPH PENDERGRASS was born about 1846

1.1.13..JOHN PRESTON₃ PENDERGRASS (Thomas₂, ”3rd”William₁), born 1822 in Casey County. Kentucky,married Charlotte Gee, born Boyle County. John Preston volunteered as a Union soldier.

John Preston Pendergrass and Charlotte Gee had at least the followng child:

- 1.1.13.1. MAY₄ PENDERGRASS, born 8 April 1867 in Casey County, died there 6 February 1911.

Generation 3

1.1.5.4. NELSON, PENDERGRAFT (Osborne, Thomas, “3rd”William), born 15 February 1834 in Boyle County, Kentucky, and died in 1905 in Marion County. He married Rebecca E Overstreet on 24 March 1860. She was born about 1835 in Kentucky and died about 1875. In 1880, her sister Mary Catherine “Kate” Overstreet was keeping house for the family and married Nelson on 16 October 1881. Because Mary Catherine “Kate” was sometimes called Sarah Catherine, the records are somewhat confusing, but there were only the two wives. All children were born in Kentucky.

Nelson Pendergraft and Rebecca E Overstreet had the following children:

- 1.1.5.4.1. MARTHA F PENDERGRAFT was born about 1866.
- 1.1.5.4.2. JOHN B PENDERGRAFT was born about 1867
- 1.1.5.4.3. ANNA LUCINDA PENDERGRAFT, born 13 February 1869, died 26 August 1929..
- 1.1.5.4.4. MARY SUSAN PENDERGRAFT was born 2 December 1872, died 7 April 1963.
- 1.1.5.4.5. CECILIA M PENDERGRAFT was born about 1874, died 28 August 1938.
- Nelson Pendergraft and Mary Catherine “Kate” Overstreet had the following children:
- 1.1.5.4.6. SAMUEL PENDERGRAFT born 29 March 1881. [verified] died 29 March 1941.
- 1.1.5.4.7. GEORGE BUSH PENDERGRAFT, born 4 July 1885, died 18 December 1961..

K. Descendants of Luke Prendergast and Rachel Simmons

Some online trees which postulate that Luke was a son of old Garrett have taken information from a historical novel about these Pennsylvania Pendergrasses called Bedford Village, written by Hervey Allen and published in 1944 by J.J. Little and Ives Company, New York, which the author states he reconstructed as best he could from his memories and public records. It is an interesting (if somewhat depressing) read, and some of the names and events line up with surviving records of the area, but it cannot be taken as proof of Luke’s, or anyone’s, paternity. The novel lists several Biblically named sons of old Garrett and his wife Ann Unknown (called Rose in the novel) - Matthew, Mark, Luke, John - but those names are completely *fictional*.

We begin, instead, with the earliest *provable* facts about Luke and Rachel (Simmons) Prendergast.

Luke was born around 1748, but it is not known where or to whom. Due to distance, Maryland and Pennsylvania records have not been searched thoroughly by this author to find him. He married Rachel Simmons in Saint John’s Parish Episcopal Church on 26 January, 1768. As one married by law in the county of the bride’s residence, it is assumed that she was living with her parents, George Simmons and Elizabeth Fuller [*unconfirmed*] in Baltimore County, Maryland when the marriage took place.

Luke and Rachel started a family in Maryland, but by 1777 Luke was on a tax list in Orange County, North Carolina, and in 1779 was taxed 570 pounds there. By December 21st of that year, he obtained a grant of 300 acres of land on the Waters of Jordan Creek in that County [*grant issued 9 November 1784, Bk 57 p 108*]. On 17 August 1794, 100 acres on the waters of the North Hico adjoining the Caswell County line [*grant issued 14 December 1798, Bk97p318*], and again in 1803, he obtained 200 mores acres.

In the ensuing years, Luke obtained land grants in Caswell County in 1799 for 50 acres, and two tracts totalling 238.5 acres in 1800. A tax list taken in 1786 showed the family living in the Gloucester district of Caswell County and comprised of one white male aged 21-60, four white males under 21 or over 60, and 4 white females of any age.

On 13 November 1819, Luke prudently executed an informative professionally written will in which he named his wife, stated that he had five children, giving their names and those of two of his grandchildren, even giving the married names of his two daughters. Though written in Orange County in 1819, it was not probated until the April term of Caswell County Court in 1831, and was not written in contemplation of imminent death:

In the name of God, Amen, I, Luke Prendergast of the State of North Carolina, County of Orange, being of sound and perfect mind and memory (blessed be God) do, this thirteenth day of November in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred nineteen, make and publish this, my Last Will and Testament, in manner following, that is to say:

First, I give and bequeath unto my well beloved wife, Rachel Prendergast, all my property at her disposal for her support during her natural life, after my Executors paying all just demands against my estate.

Item: I give and bequeath unto my granddaughter Abi Harrison, daughter of James Harrison, fifty dollars to be raised out of my estate after decease of myself and wife to be put out at interest until she comes of age or Marries.

Item: I give and bequeath unto my Grand Son Luke B Prendergast, son of John B Prendergast of Tennessee State, fifty dollars to be raised out of my estate after decease of myself and wife to be put out at interest until he comes of age or Marries.

Item: the ballance of my estate I wish to be divided among my five children (to wit:) Thomas Prendergast, George Prendergast, John B Prendergast, Elizabeth Addams and Rachel Harrison.

Item: I do now by these presents appoint, ordain and constitute my son Thomas Prendergast and My son in law James Harrison to be my lawful executors of this my Last Will and Testament, in witness whereof I, the said Luke Prendergast, have to this, my last Will and Testament, set my hand and seal the day and year above written.

Signed, sealed, published and declared by the said Luke Prendergast the Testator as his last will and testament, in the presents of us who were present at the time of signing and sealing thereof.

Witnesses: Andrew McCauley, John McCawley, Thomas Byrd, jurat
Luke Prendergast signed in full and a scrawled seal was added.

The Will was admitted to probate on the oath of Thomas Byrd, who witnessed it and a deposition of Andrew McCauley authenticating it was attached. Since Rachel outlived Luke and he left everything to her for her life, there was no estate sale giving an inventory of his goods and chattels.

Rachel’s date of death, said by her descendants to have been around 1835, is unverified.

The identity of the Rachel and Luke who were married in Maryland and the Rachel and Luke who came to North Carolina is proven with reasonable certainty by their son George’s statement in the 1850 census that he was born in Maryland.

Although it is unwise to draw conclusions based on spellings, it is noteworthy that this family, consistently, from Luke himself in his own hand and down through the generations to the present day, consistently spelled (and knew how to spell) its surname “Prendergast” when none of the other North Carolina families did.

Descendants of Luke and Rachel spread into Tennessee and from there into the Mexia, Texas, area and points west.

YDNA testing of a Luke descendant showed that he was a close match to the Orange County Pendergrass group of revolutionary brothers, to a descendant of Phillip of Carlisle Pennsylvania and to men in County Mayo, Ireland, but was lacking a distinctive marker that the nuclear “Job” family descendants have. This *may* indicate that Luke’s ancestor in common with them occurred further back in time and adds weight to most researchers’ cautious opinion that Luke was not directly a part of the “Job” group..

Descendants of Luke Prendergast and Rachel Simmons

Generation 1

1. LUKE, PRENDERGAST was born about 1748, an estimated birth year, and died about March 1831 in Caswell County, North Carolina. He married Rachel Simmons on 26 Jan 1768 in St. John’s Parrish Episcopal Church, Baltimore, Maryland. In the 1850 census their verified son George stated he was born in Maryland, making the connection to North Carolina and Tennessee. Rachel was born on 8 April 1751 in Baltimore County, Maryland, and is said by her descendants to have died [un-verified] in 1835 in Caswell County, North Carolina.

Luke Prendergast and Rachel Simmons had the following children:

- 1.1. THOMAS A, PRENDERGAST, born about 1768 in Baltimore, Maryland, died 1843 in Caswell County, North Carolina, married Nancy Jordan (Harrison) there 12 March 1799, where she was born in 1778 and died in 1839.
- 1.2. GEORGE PRENDERGAST was born on 4 March 1771 in Maryland, and died on 6 July 1853 in Caswell County, North Carolina. He did have children and some researchers list his wife as Margaret Morrow, but she made numerous purchases under that name from his estate at the time of his death and was not listed as his widow. In 1853, a married woman did not keep her maiden name after marriage. No marriage record for George has been found and he left no will.
- 1.3. JOHN BAKER PRENDERGAST was born on 4 March 1779 in Caswell County, North Carolina (from 1840 census and marriage of parents in 1768). He died on 4 January 1847 in Limestone County, Texas, and married Rhoda King [per their descendants - no marriage record has been found], who was born on 5 October 1787 in Rowan County, North Carolina, and died on 17 September 1834 in Madison County, Tennessee (also according to her descendants).
- 1.4. ELIZABETH PRENDERGAST was born about 1788 in Caswell County, North Carolina and married an unknown Adams, according to her father’s will., No marriage record has been located.
- 1.5. RACHEL PRENDERGAST was born about 1788 in Caswell County, North Carolina, and died there in 1878. She married James Harrison on 2 September 1808 in Orange County, North Carolina (her brother, George Pendergrass, bondsman). James died about 1854 in North Carolina.

Generation 2

- 1.1. THOMAS A, PRENDERGAST (Luke), born in 1768 in Maryland, died in 1843 in Caswell County, North Carolina.
Thomas A Prendergast and Nancy Jordan (Harrison) had the following children:
 - 1.1.1. HARRIET, PRENDERGAST was born in 1802 in Caswell County, North Carolina, married Samuel Nelson there on 14 November 1820 and died there in 1869.
 - 1.1.2. NANCY PRENDERGAST was born on 23 March 1804 in Caswell County, North Carolina, and married Stephen Chandler there on 28 December 1829. He was born 1808 and died in 1850.
 - 1.1.3. RACHEL PRENDERGAST was born 1808 in Caswell County, North Carolina.
 - 1.1.4. CAROLINE MELITA PRENDERGAST, born 19 September 1809 in North Carolina, died 5 April 1884. She married Carter White Barnwell on 2 August 1837 in Caswell County. He was born about 1816 in North Carolina.

1.2. GEORGE, PRENDERGAST (Luke) was born on 4 March 1771 in Maryland, and died on 6 July 1853 in Caswell County, North Carolina. He married or met an unknown partner or wife..

George Prendergast had the following children:

- 1.2.1. GEORGE WASHINGTON, PRENDERGAST was born on 23 December 1813 in Caswell County, North Carolina, and died on 18 August 1879 of apoplexy. He married Mary “Polly” Kimbrough on 14 September 1841 in Caswell County. She was born on 11 March 1805 and died on 12 February 1886. He left a simple will dated 26 February 1879 in which he stated that he was of sound mind, left everything to his wife for her natural life, and then left to M A Rosco, daughter of their next door neighbor, who had been living with the couple, a home and a living on their property. No children were mentioned .

- 1.2.2. ANDREW J PRENDERGAST was born about 1815 and died about 1850.

1.2.3. MARY CALLINE PRENDERGAST was born about 1821 and died about 1894. She married William M Lashley on 11 October 1838 in Orange County, North Carolina (Andrew J Pendergrass, James Lashley, bondsmen).

1.2.4. ELIZABETH “BETSY” PRENDERGAST, born 26 October 1821 in Caswell County, North Carolina, died on 16 February 1894. She married John “Powell” Lashley 21 September 1844 in Caswell County, North Carolina (bond date). He was born about 1814 in Caswell County. Powell Lashley bought a great deal of personal property at the estate sale of George Prendergast, and presented an account against the estate for debts to him for various items, including several gallons of whiskey.

1.3. JOHN BAKER, PRENDERGAST (Luke₁) born 4 March 1779 in Caswell County, (from 1840 census and marriage of parents in 1768), died on 4 January 1847 in Limestone County, Texas. He married Rhoda King, who was born on 5 October 1787 in Rowan County, North Carolina and died on 17 September 1834 in Madison County, Tennessee.

John Baker Prendergast and Rhoda King had the following children:

- 1.3.1. WILLIAM GREEN₃ PENDERGRASS [*tentative*], born in 1801 in North Carolina, and died in 1832 in Carroll, Tennessee. His placement here is at best unverified. There is at least one William Green in an unrelated Pendergrass group.

1.3.2. MARY LUCINDA PRENDERGAST was born in 1805 in Tennessee.

1.3.3. LUKE BAKER PRENDERGAST, born 25 November 1808 in Sumner, Tennessee, died 23 March 1885 in Mexia, Limestone, Texas, married Elizabeth Love, who was born on 15 September 1818 in Tennessee and died on 23 July 1902.

1.3.4. SAMUEL K N ALEXANDER PRENDERGAST was born in 1810 in Tennessee, and died in 1845 in Madison County. He married Syntha Jane Kirkpatrick there 6 December 1843.

1.3.5. HARRIET NEWELL PENDERGAST was born in 1811 in Tennessee.

1.3.6. JOHN PRENDERGAST was born in 1812 in Tennessee.

1.3.7. ALLEN PRENDERGAST was born in 1814.

1.3.8. REBECCA PENDERGAST was born in 1815 in Tennessee.

1.3.9. DAVIS MCGEE PRENDERGAST SR, born 26 December 1816 in Shelbyville, Tennessee, died 2 March 1910 in Mexia.,married Mary Elizabeth Collins 16 May 1848 in Robertson, born 11 November 1829, died on 27 March 1904.

1.3.10.JAMES B PRENDERGAST was born about 1817 in Tennessee.

1.3.11.THOMAS FARR PRENDERGAST was born on 19 October 1827 in Tennessee and died on 1 January 1847.

1.5. RACHEL₂ PRENDERGAST (Luke₂) was born about 1788 in Caswell County, North Carolina, and died there in 1878. She married James Harrison on 2 September 1808 in Orange County, North Carolina.(George Pendergrass, bondsman). James died about 1854 in North Carolina, Their daughter Abi was named in Rachel’s father Luke’s will as his grandchild, and although they may well have had other children, no others have been identified with certainty. John L Harrison was administrator of James’ estate at his death in 1854 and he and other Harrisons made purchases. Rachel was forced to buy back her personal property and household goods at the sale because her husband had not made a will leaving anything to her.

James Harrison and Rachel Prendergast had at least the following children:

- 1.5.1. MATILDA,HARRISON born about 1811 Caswell County, died 2 January 1873 in Northview, Missouri.

1.5.2. JOHN L HARRISON, born 12 February 1815, died before 20 January 1883 in North Carolina. On 15 December 1846 in Caswell County, he married Mary Ann Murray, born about 1819 in North Carolina. His will made bequests to wife Mary A , daughter Emma A Harrison McAdams, and a church.

1.5.3. MARY “NANCY” HARRISON, born about 1817 in Caswell County, died in Greene County, Missouri.

1.5.4. ELIZABETH HARRISON, born 10 February 1819, died 25 March 1900 in Stratford, Missouri.

1.5.5. HARRIET HARRISON, born 29 December 1820 in Anderson, died March 1879 in Bushy Fork. N Carolina..

1.5.6. ABIGAIL “ABI” HARRISON, born in Caswell County in 1824, died there in 1854.

1.5.7. CASSIE HARRISON was born about 1825 in Guilford[?] County, North Carolina.

1.5.8. EUPHRASIA HARRISON, born in 1826 in Caswell County, died about 1857 in Missouri.

1.5.9. CALLOWAY JORDAN HARRISON was born about 1830[?]

Generation 3

1.1.1. HARRIET, PRENDERGAST (Thomas A₂, Luke₁) was born in 1802 in Caswell County, North Carolina, and died in 1869. She married Samuel Nelson on 14 November 1820 in Caswell County.

Samuel Nelson and Harriet Prendergast had at least the following child:

- 1.1.1.1. FANNIE “SALUDA”₄ NELSON was born in September 1835 in Caswell County, North Carolina, and died on 16 January 1915 in Yanceyville, Caswell County, without marrying.

1.1.4. CAROLINE MELITA₃ PRENDERGAST (Thomas A₂, Luke₁), born 19 September 1809 in North Carolina, died 5 April 1884. She married Carter White Barnwell on 2 August 1837 in Caswell County. He was born about 1816 in North Carolina.

Carter White Barnwell and Caroline Melita Prendergast had the following children:

- 1.1.4.1. ANNA E₄ BARNWELL,born 1840 in North Carolina, married Albert A Wells,born there about 1841..

1.1.4.2. SARAH S BARNWELL, born 1842 in Missouri, married Y G Warren 18 December1869 in Webster County.,

1.1.4.3. RACHEL M BARNWELL was born about 1847 in Missouri.

1.1.4.4. NATILIA JOSEPHINE BARNWELL was born on 3 July 1852 in Missouri, and died on 20 January 1913 in Webster County. She married Chesley Starks Henslee on 17 October 1873 in Greene County, Missouri. He was born on 1 February 1853 in Missouri and died on 9 November 1932 in Marshfield, Webster County.

1.2.3. MARY CALLINE₃ PRENDERGAST (George₂,Luke₁),born about 1821 in Caswell County, died about 1894. On 11 October 1838 in Orange County, she married William M Lashley, with Andrew J Pendergrass and James Lashley, bondsmen. William was born in North Carolina.

William M Lashley and Mary Calline Prendergast had at least the following child:

- 1.2.3.1. G W₄ LASHLEY, born 17 December 1845 in Caswell County,died 15 March 1918 in Pleasant Grove,Alamance County, North Carolina.

1.2.4. ELIZABETH “BETSY”₃ PRENDERGAST (George₂, Luke₁) was born on 26 October 1821 in Caswell County, North Carolina and died on 16 February 1894. She married John “Powell” Lashley on 21 September 1844 in Caswell County. (bond date). He was born about 1814 in Caswell.

John “Powell” Lashley and Elizabeth “Bettie” Prendergast had the following children:

- 1.2.4.1. HARRIET J, LASHLEY was born in 1845.

1.2.4.2. MAVIS LASHLEY, born in 1847 in Caswell, died on 25 September 1922 in Anderson, Caswell County.

1.2.4.3. MARY E LASHLEY was born in 1847.

1.2.4.4. ANDREW J LASHLEY, born about 1850 in Caswell, died there 7 September 1926..

1.2.4.5. FANNIE LASHLEY was born about 1851 in North Carolina.

1.2.4.6. SELUDA LASHLEY was born about 1852 in North Carolina.

1.2.4.7. ALICE LASHLEY was born about 1862 in North Carolina.

1.3.1. WILLIAM GREEN₃ PENDERGRASS [*tentative*] (John Baker₂ Prendergast, Luke₁), born 1801 in North Carolina, died 1832 in Carroll County, Tennessee, may well have been misplaced here by Luke Prendergast researchers who have confused him with Orange County William Sr’s family, but is included here in case further information about him emerges.

William Green Pendergrass ? [may have] had the following child:

- 1.3.1.1. A W SHERILL₄ PRENDERGAST.[*tentative*]

1.3.3. LUKE BAKER,PRENDERGAST (John Baker₂, Luke₁), born 25 November 1808 in Sumner, Tennessee, died 23 March 1885 in Mexia, Texas. He married Elizabeth Love, who was born on 15 September 1818 in Tennessee and died 23 July 1902.

Luke Baker Prendergast and Elizabeth Love had the following children:

- 1.3.3.1. HARRY/HARVEY DAVIS “H D”₄ PRENDERGAST [JUDGE],born 1835 in Tennessee, died in 1886, married Mary E “Molly” Renfro on 23 January 1860 in Cherokee, Texas, born in 1842 in Alabama and died in 1883 in Texas.

1.3.3.2. M K or R PRENDERGAST (female) was born in 1836.

1.3.3.3. SARAH E PRENDERGAST was born about 1842 in Tennessee and married (1) Robert Emmet McElroy, with whom she had one child before his death. She married (2) William D Marney, who was born about 1822 in Missouri.

1.3.3.4. JOSEPH B/JAMES B PRENDERGAST ,born about 1843 in Texas, enlisted with the Confederacy in Alexandria, Louisiana, with his brother Andrew in Stone’s Regiment, 2nd Texas Cavalry. A note on his service card says that it was filed with James D Prendergast, perhaps due to the similarity in abbreviations “Jos” and “Jas” as there wasn’t a James D listed..

1.3.3.5. ANDREW THOMAS PRENDERGAST was born on 3 February 1845 in Texas, and died on 20 February 1925. He enlisted with the Confederacy for a two year term in Alexandria, Louisiana, on 13 April 1863 in the same company as his brother Joseph, above. He was listed as a resident of Waco, Texas, and later was on a prisoner of war roll in May 1865 in Jackson, Mississippi. He married Belle Unknown in 1878. She was born in July 1853 in Texas.

1.3.3.6. WILLIAM LOVE “BUTTON” PRENDERGAST, born 4 May 1847 in Texas and died on 11 June 1909.

1.3.3.7. FINIS HOMER PRENDERGAST, born 10 January 1851 in Texas. died on 16 November 1936 in Marshall.,

1.3.3.8. IDA Z PRENDERGAST, born 26 May 1852,,died 20 November 1935, married John Marshall Parker.

1.3.3.9. RHODA L PRENDERGAST was born about 1855 in Texas and married a Hicks.

1.3.9. DAVIS MCGEE₃ PRENDERGAST SR (John Baker2, Luke1),born 26 December 1816 in Shelbyville,Tennessee, died 2 March 1910 in Mexia, married Mary Elizabeth Collins 16 May 1848, born 11 November 1829, and died on 27 March 1904.

Davis McGee Prendergast Sr and Mary Elizabeth Collins had the following children:

- 1.3.9.1. EUZINE ADELIA, PRENDERGAST, born 3 June 1849, died in infancy on 20 July 1850.

1.3.9.2. ADA ROSALIE PRENDERGAST was born about 1851 in Texas.

1.3.9.3. ALBERT C PRENDERGAST, born 19 February 1853 in Texas, died 5 January 1922 in Waco, married Lillian Lula Conoly 2 November 1876 in Limestone, born February 1859 in Marlin, died 7 December 1923 in San Antonio.Texas.

1.3.9.4. FANNIE RHODA PRENDERGAST, born about 1856 in Texas, died in November 1927..

1.3.9.5. DAVIS MCGEE PRENDERGAST JR was born 28 April 1858 in Texas, died 9 September 1868.(age 10)

1.3.9.6. MARY PRENDERGAST was born on 3 March 1861 in Texas.

1.3.9.7. JOHN BAKER PRENDERGAST, born 26 August 1863 in Texas,died 7 June 1887.[*one of several so named*]

1.3.9.8. ANNIE BAYNE PRENDERGAST, born 1 March 1866 in Texas, died 20 September 1944 in Dallas, married James Rodwell Neece, Sr on October 7th, 1885 over the strong objection of her parents, although he was part owner of a dry goods store and, from his letters, well educated. He was born in February 1862 in Illinois and died on 12 February 1930 in Dallas County, Texas. The letters written on the day of their elopement and marriage are transcribed below from images of originals generously provided courtesy of their descendant Anne McCloskey, who also provided images of their family Bible..

1) *My Dearest Mr. Neece -*

I have made a decision which I can't explain to you at the store, so please come to Mrs. Baldwin's for a little while. Come in at the back gate for Minnie Henderson is here. Come right away.
Lovingly, Annie

2)

At Home
Oct 7th, 1885

My dearest parents:

When you read this, I will no longer be Annie Prendergast but Mrs Neece. Tonight while writing this my heart almost

fails me, for I know the step I am about to take will give you much pain and to know that I, your daughter, must give you pain almost breaks my heart. But this step I would take sooner or later and after much consideration I concluded it would be best for you that I take it now. You asked me to give up Mr. Neece, but I know that it would ruin my life and his, and we have many years to live, God being willing. I think it best that we should marry now because we cause so much talk whenever we are seen together and because you dislike so much for me to see him. He has tried to gain favor but thinks now that it is impossible so he too thinks it best that we be married now. I feel that I am doing right in taking this step but I know you think I am doing wrong so I beg of you, forgive me.

*I don't think I will ever regret it, but if I do I can only pray for strength to bear it and trust in God to answer.
I pray that God will help you to bear this and remember that I am not unhappy except in the knowledge that you do not approve my actions.
With much love for you all I am, Your unworthy daughter, Annie*

3)

GARDINER & NEECE
Dealers in
Dry Goods, Boots, Shoes, Etc

Mexia, Texas
Oct 7th, 1885

Mr and Mrs D. M. Prendergast
You have noticed my attention to your daughter for some time past and you could but form the conclusion in your minds than that an engagement existed between us. Such conclusion was correct as we have been upon those terms for a long period and rest assured same was not formed from fancy but quite the contrary - some claim it fate, others predestination. We claim that it was fostered first through friendship which in course of time ripened into mutual love.
Having acknowledged to you that I love your daughter and also that my intentions are of the purest motives- you still denied me the priviledge to make her my wife. The reasons for same should you be in possession of any have never been made known to the writer. I have never been allowed to become possessed of your confidence, I suppose from the mere fact that you considered me unworthy from the start. Had you exerted yourself and endeavored to show me any plausible reason why I should not have taken this step, I would have listened to your proffered advice and should it have proven satisfactory it would certainly have attained your object - that of parting myself and your daughter. It is the earnest wish of my heart to cause you or your estimable lady as little pain as possible, but I fear there is no alternative.
I consider it folly to set forth excuses for steps that I may have taken as love knows no bounds and cares but little for “bolts & bans”.
The news which I am about to break to you I sincerely hope will be taken in good part and instead of angry feelings springing up I hope it may be the means of restoring harmony.
I was legally married to your daughter one hour ago.
I would like to be considered your son instead of an interloper and rest assured I will always endeavor to do my utmost to please you both and merit your love should you have [any] to extend me. Have no fears for the future happiness or welfare of your daughter as it will be life's greatest pleasure for me to provide both. I ask of you pleadingly not to censure our marriage but on the contrary say “God's greatest blessings attend your union”. I assure you this mode of marrying was not as we wished but we saw no alternative and rest assured it was not accomplished with the idea of causing you grief -
Yours truly,
J. R. Neece

Whether Annie lived to rue the day she married against her parents’ wishes,is unknown, but the couple had four children together and appear to have remained married for life.

1.5.2. JOHN L₃HARRISON (Rachel₂Prendergast,Luke₁), born 12 February 1815 in North Carolina, died before 20 January 1883. On 15 December 1846 in Caswell County, he married Mary Ann Murray, born about 1819 in North Carolina.
John L Harrison and Mary Ann Murray had at least he following children:
1.5.2.1. JULIUS J.HARRISON, born North Carolina 10 December 1847, died 28 November 1878.
1.5.2.2. EMMA HARRISON, born 14 February 1851, died 4 May 1914 in Salisbury, married a McAdams.

Generation 4

1.1.4.1. ANNA E₄ BARNWELL (Caroline Melita₃Prendergast, Thomas A₂Prendergast, Luke₁Prendergast) was born about 1840 in North Carolina. She married Albert A Wells, who was born about 1841 in North Carolina.
Albert A Wells and Anna E Barnwell had the following children:
1.1.4.1.1. ZACHARIAH P₅ WELLS was born about 1869 in Missouri.
1.1.4.1.2. MONTEITH DEWITT WELLS, born 22 January 1873 in Webster County, Missouri.

1.1.4.4. NATILIA JOSEPHINE₄BARNWELL (Caroline Melita₃Prendergast, Thomas A₂,Luke₁), born 3 July 1852,died 20 January 1913 in Webster, married Chesley Starks Henslee 17 October 1873, born 1 February 1853, died 9 November 1932..
Chesley Starks Henslee and Natilia Josephine Barnwell had the following children:
1.1.4.4.1. ADELLA A₅ HENSLEE was born in August 1876 in Missouri.
1.1.4.4.2. SAMUEL MONROE HENSLEE was born on 24 May 1881 in Webster, Missouri. He married Martha Lor-raine Miner, daughter of John H Miner and Mary E, there on 8 April 1906. She was born there on 16 December 1883.
1.1.4.4.3. LUCINDA MAY HENSLEE, born 24 May 1881, died 15 August 1967. She married an Atkinson.
1.1.4.4.4. JESSE/CHESSIE M HENSLEE was born September 1887 in Missouri.
1.1.4.4.5. LAWRENCE FRANKLIN HENSLEE, born 4 June 1892. died 9 September 1958 in Springfield.
1.1.4.4.6. VIRGIL HENSLEE was born in 1898 and died in 1975.

1.3.3.1. HARRY DAVIS “H D”₃ PRENDERGAST (JUDGE) (Luke Baker₃, John Baker₂, Luke₁), born 1835 in Tennessee, died in 1886, married Mary E “Molly”₄ Renfro 23 January 1860 in Cherokee, Texas, born 1842 in Alabama and died in 1883 in Texas.
Harry Davis Prendergast and Mary E “Molly” Renfro had the following children:
1.3.3.1.1. LELAH G₅ PRENDERGAST was born about 1865 in Texas.
1.3.3.1.2. GAY P PRENDERGAST (male), born c. 1867 in Texas, died 2 January 1919.
1.3.3.1.3. MATTIE A PRENDERGAST was born about 1869 in Texas.
1.3.3.1.4. JOHN D PRENDERGAST was born about 1870 in Texas.
1.3.3.1.5. ELLEN PRENDERGAST was born about 1871 in Texas.
1.3.3.1.6. FANNIE CARL PRENDERGAST was born about 1876 in Texas.

1.3.3.3. SARAH E₄ PRENDERGAST (Luke Baker₃, John Baker₂, Luke₁) was born about 1842 in Tennessee. She married (1) Robert Emmett McElroy and (2) William D Marney, who was born about 1822 in Missouri.
Robert Emmet McElroy and Sarah E Prendergast had at least the following child:
1.3.3.3.1. CORA EMMET₅MCELROY was born in November 1856 in Texas.

1.3.3.5. ANDREW THOMAS₄ PRENDERGAST (Luke Baker₃, John Baker₂, Luke₁) was born on 3 February 1845 in Texas and died on 20 February 1925. He married Belle Unknown in 1878. She was born in July 1853 in Texas.
Andrew Thomas Prendergast and Belle had at least the following child:
1.3.3.5.1. LOIS₅PRENDERGAST was born in January 1879 in Texas.

1.3.3.8. IDA Z₄ PRENDERGAST (Luke Baker₃, John Baker₂, Luke₁) was born on 26 May 1852 in Mexia, Texas, and died on 20 November 1935 in Dallas, Texas. She married John Marshall Parker.
Ida Z Prendergast and John Marshall Parker had at least the following child:
1.3.3.8.1. JOHN K₅PARKER was born about 1878 in Texas.

1.3.9.3. ALBERT COLLINS₄ PRENDERGAST (Davis McGee,Sr, John Baker₂, Luke₁), born 19 February 1853 in Texas, died 5 January 1922 in Waco, married Lillian Lula Conoly 2 November 1876 in Limestone County,Texas. She was born in February 1859 in Marlin, Texas, and died on 7 December 1923 in San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas.
Albert Collins Prendergast and Lillian Lula Conoly had the following children:
1.3.9.3.1. LILLIAN MARY₅PRENDERGAST, born 31 March 1878,,married a Skinner, died 9 January 1970..
1.3.9.3.2. DAVIS MCGEE PRENDERGAST, born 1 August 1882 in Groesbeck, died on 16 February 1912 in Waco, McLennan County. He married Eva Clyde Glover on 22 November 1911 in McLennan County, Texas.
1.3.9.3.3. ALBERT CONOLY PRENDERGAST was born on 20 February 1885 in Waco, Texas and died on 30 Sep-tember 1949 in Dallas, Texas. He married Eva D Kennedy, born about 1886 in Texas.
1.3.9.3.4. STELLA PRENDERGAST ,born 13 July 1888, married a Wren, died 11 November 1979 in New Haven.
1.3.9.3.5. EMMA “AMY” PRENDERGAST, born 15 April 1891, died on 6 April 1978 in Lyme, Connecticut.
1.3.9.3.6. JOHN DICKERSON PRENDERGAST, born 23 November 1896 in Texas, died there 19 February 1899.

1.3.9.8. ANNIE BAYNE₄ PRENDERGAST (Davis McGee₃, John Baker₂, Luke₁),born 1 March 1866 in Texas,died 20 Sep-tember 1944 in Dallas, married James Rodwell Neece Sr, 7 October 7 1885, born February 1862 Illinois. [*c.f.supra*]
James Rodwell Neece Sr and Annie Bayne Prendergast had the following children:
1.3.9.8.1. JAMES “REUBEN”₅ NEECE JR, born November 1886 in Mexia, died 19 February 1964 in Dallas, married Ruth Leaming Holloway 14 September 1910 in Texas.,born about 1889 in Missouri and died on 11 February 1983 in Dallas.,
1.3.9.8.2. JOHN PRENDERGAST NEECE, born 25 December 1888 in Mexia, died February 1964 in El Paso, mar-ried Pauline Mary Bido McKenzie, born 6 June 1891 in Texas and died 5 July 1990 in Conroe, Montgomery County, Texas..
1.3.9.8.3. RICHARD DAVIS NEECE, born 14 November 1891 in Texas, married Lois Noble on 14 March 1916..
1.3.9.8.4. CORNELIUS A “NEAL” NEECE, born 31 March 1900 in Mexia, Texas, died on 2 January 1979 in Irving, Dallas County, Texas. He married Jessie “Faye” Templeton on 9 November 1925. She was born about 1904 in Texas..

Generation 5

1.3.9.3.3. ALBERT CONOLY₅ PRENDERGAST (Albert Collins₄,Davis McGee₃ Sr, John Baker₂, Luke₁), born 20 February 1885 in Waco,died on 30 September 1949 in Dallas, Texas. He married Eva D Kennedy, who was born about 1886 in Texas.
Albert Conoly Prendergast and Eva D Kennedy had the following children:
1.3.9.3.3.1. MARY CONOLY₆ PRENDERGAST, born 18 February 1915 in Waco, died 1 September 1994 in Bexar, married (1) James A Cullum, who was born about 1915 in Texas, and (2) William A Watson on 23 April 1975 in Bexar, Texas.
1.3.9.3.3.2. COL. ALBERT CALVIN PRENDERGAST JR was born on 2 July 1918 in Waco, Texas, and was killed in action in Korea in November 1951. He married Marilyn Arnold Roberts. The local newspaper reported that..
“*Top airman Col. Albert C Prendergast, wing commander of the Dallas-born 136th Fighter-Bomber win, was killed on the Korean War front Monday. The skipper of the Thunderjet Air Warriors was returning from a combat mission when his plane crashed near his base in bad weather.*” The article goes on to outline his many honors, names his four sons, and states that the eldest was only eight at the time of his father’s death.

1.3.9.3.5. EMMA “AMY”₅ PRENDERGAST (Albert Collins₄, Davis McGee₃,Sr, John Baker₂,Luke₁) was born 15 April 1891 in Waco, McClennan County, Texas, and died on 6 April 1978 in Lyme, Connecticutt. In Travis County, Texas in 1914, she married Roger Hilsman, who was born in Texas in 1891.
Roger Hilsman and Emma Prendergast had the following child:
1.3.9.3.5.1. ROGER₆HILSMAN,JR was born about 1920 in Texas.

1.3.9.8.1. JAMES “REUBEN”₅ NEECE JR (Annie Bayne₅,Prendergast, Davis McGee₅,Prendergast Sr, John Baker₅,Prendergast, Luke₁,Prendergast),born 6 November 1886 in Mexia, died 19 February 1964 in Dallas, Texas. He married Ruth Learning Holloway.on 14 September 1910 in Texas, born about 1889 in Missouri,ied 11 February 1983 in Dallas.

James “Reuben” Neece Jr and Ruth Holloway had the following children:

1.3.9.8.1.1. JOHN REUBEN, “JACK” NEECE,born 9 June 1911 in Dallas, died on 17 Jun 1962 in Dallas.Texas..

1.3.9.8.1.2. JAMES HOLLOWAY “JIM” NEECE, born 1915,married Murtis “Coz” Unknown in California..

1.3.9.8.2. JOHN PRENDERGAST₅,NEECE (Annie Bayne₄,Prendergast, Davis McGee₃,Prendergast Sr, John Baker₃,Prendergast, Luke₁,Prendergast) was born on 25 December 1888 in Mexia, Texas, and died in February 1964 in El Paso,Texas. He married Pauline MacKenzie, on 22 February 1912 in Texas. She was born there 6 June 1891, and died 5 July 1990 in Conroe.

John Prendergast Neece and Pauline McKenzie had the following children:

1.3.9.8.2.1. JOHN PRENDERGAST NEECE JR, born 1915 in Texas, died 26 October 1948 in El Paso, married Ella Mae Turner, born 1 May 1916 in McGregor, McClennan, Texas and died on 31 March 2008 in Center Point, Kerr County.

1.3.9.8.2.2. PAULINE “POLLY”ANNE NEECE, born 11 July 1919 in Mexia, Texas and died on 27 March 1997.

1.3.9.8.3. RICHARD DAVIS₅,NEECE (Annie Bayne₄,Prendergast, Davis McGee₃,Prendergast,Sr,John Baker₂,Prendergast,Luke₁,Prendergast) was born on 14 November 1891 in Texas and married Lois Noble on 14 March 1916.

Richard Davis Neece Sr and Lois Noble had the following child:

1,3.9.8.3.1. RICHARD DAVIS₆NEECE JR was born 17 August 1919 in Texas and died 26 June 1970 in El Paso.

1.3.9.8.4. CORNELIUS A“NEAL”₅NEECE (Annie Bayne₄,Prendergast, Davis McGee₃., Sr,John Baker₃,Luke₁),born 31 March 1900 in Texas, died 2 January 1979 in Irving, married Jessie “Faye” Templeton, born 1904, on 9 November 1925.

Neal Neece and Faye Templeton had the following children:

1.3.9.8.4.1. NEAL NEECE,JR, born 9 August 1926 in Teague, Texas, died in April 1980.

1.3.9.8.4.2. FRANCES ANN NEECE was born 21 October 1927 in Texas.

1.3.9.8.4.3. SUSAN JANE NEECE was born 1 July 1936 in Texas.

Generation 6

1.3.9.3.3.1. MARY CONOLY PRENDERGAST (Albert Conoly₆,Albert C₄,Davis McGee₃ Sr, John Baker₃, Luke₁) was born on 18 February 1915 in Waco, Texas and died on 1 September 1994 in Bexar, Texas. She married (1) James Cullum, who was born about 1915 in Texas. She married (2) William A Watson on 23 April 1975 in Bexar, Texas, USA.

James A Cullum and Mary Conoly Prendergast had the following child:

1.3.9.3.3.1.1. MARY C₇,CULLUM was born about 1935 in Texas.

1.3.9.3.3.2. COL. ALBERT CALVIN PRENDERGAST JR (Albert Conoly₆,Albert C₄,Davis McGee₃ Sr,John Baker₃,Luke₁) born 2 July 1918 in Waco, Texas, died in November 1951 in Korea (Killed in action). He married Marilyn Arnold Roberts.

Albert Calvin Prendergast Jr and Marilyn Arnold Roberts had the following children:

1.3.9.3.3.2.1. PETER MICHAEL₇,PRENDERGAST was born on 15 August 1943 and died on 27 March 2010 in Dallas, Texas. He married (1) Sharon Tamara McAfee, then (2) Linda Conner 15 November 1975 in Dallas, born about 1946.

1.3.9.3.3.2.2. PATRICK ROBERTS PRENDERGAST was born on 9 May 1945 and married and later divorced (1) Nancy Townsend Heyser in 1962 in Collins, Texas. She was born about 1945.He married (2) Ellen Gadsby on 16 June 1979 in Multnomah, Oregon, but they also later divorced.

1.3.9.3.3.2.3. ROBERT C or F PRENDERGAST was born about 1947. He married (1) Annabeth Unknown on 12 August 1965, who was born in 1947, and (2) Rebecca L Unknown on 11 Jun 1983. She was born in 1958.

1.3.9.3.3.2.4. MICHAEL ROBERTS PRENDERGAST, born 4 January 1950 in Dallas, died on 10 October 2011.

1.3.9.8.2.1. JOHN PRENDERGAST NEECE, JR (JohnPrendergast₆,Annie Bayne₅,Prendergast,Davis McGee₃,Prendergast,Sr,John Baker₃,Prendergast,Luke₁,Prendergast) was born on 7 January 1915 in Texas and died 26 February 2008 in El Paso. He married Ella Mae Turner, who was born 1 May 1916 in McGregor, Texas, and died 31 March 2008 in Center Point, Kerr County.

John Prendergast Neece Jr and Ella Mae Turner had the following child:

1.3.9.8.2.1.1. JOHN PRENDERGAST₇,NEECE, III was born 25 January 1944 in Del Rio, Val Verde County, Texas and died 1 April 2015 in Memphis, Shelby County, Tennessee.

Generation 7

1.3.9.3.3.2.1. PETER MICHAEL₇,PRENDERGAST(Col. Albert Calvin, Premdergast Jr,Albert Conoly₆,Albert C₄,Davis McGee₃ Sr,John Baker₃,Luke₁) was born on 15 August 1943 and died on 27 March 2010 in Dallas, Texas. He married (1) Sharon Tamara McAfee, born 1945, on 15 October 1964, and (2) Linda Conner on 15 November 1975 in Dallas, Texas. She was born about 1946.

Peter Michael Prendergast and Sharon Tamara McAfee had the following children:

1.3.9.3.3.2.1.1. PAMELA MICHELE₈,PRENDERGAST, born 23 December 1964 in Dallas, married (1) David Wayne Thompson, born 1963, on 16 April 1988 in Rockwell, Texas, and (2) John E Swanson, born 1963, on 27 June 2009 in Dallas.

1.3.9.3.3.2.1.2. PETER MICHAEL PRENDERGRAST JR, born 25 April 1966 in Dallas, married Gina R Unknown, born 1969,on 25 April 1988.

L. Descendants of Phillip Pendergast/Pendergrass and Margaret Hastings

It has long been supposed that Phillip was one of the several sons of Garrett Pendergrass, scout and trader of Bedford, Pennsylvania, because, according to his descendants he was born nearby. Documents prove that he lived and ran a business in Carlisle, Pennsylvania, not far outside Harrisburg on the main road to Bedford. If born in that area of Pennsylvania in 1734, Garrett would have been present and married to his wife Ann. However, there is nothing linking the two other than proximity and timing. YDNA testing of a traditionally researched descendant of Phillip did not match a traditionally researched descendant of Garrett, Jr. In fact, the Phillip descendant matched the Orange County Pendergrass group, a Luke Prendergast descendant and men in County Mayo, Ireland, raising interesting issues discussed further herein.

Whatever his paternity, Phillip was a veteran of the Provincial Service in Captain Mercer’s Company, who went missing with several other soldiers of that company at the Battle of Kittanning on 8 September 1756, an attack during the French and Indian war on a Delaware Indian village which had been used as a base for raids against western Pennsylvania settlements.

In 1777 and 1782, Phillip, a hatter by trade, was taxed in Carlisle for what appears to be a town lot, one door, and for two, then later three, cows. Also on one of these lists was Lawrence Pendergrass, no occupation given.

Generation 1

1. PHILLIP₁,PENDERGRASS was born about1734 in Carlisle, Cumberland County,, Pennsylvania and died on 15 November 1797 (per researcher Michael Boyce). He married Margaret Hastings in about 1756. She was born between 1735/39 in Pennsylvania and died on 11 September 1807 in Carlisle.

Phillip Pendergrass/Pendergast and Margaret Hastings had the following children:

1.1. ROBERT₂,PENDERGAST [*tentative*],born about 1757 in Carlisle, Pennsylvania, died there 19 July 1821..

1.2. MARY JANE PENDERGAST [*tentative*] born about 1759 in Carlisle, Pennsylvania, died in 1835.

1.3. EDWARD PENDERGAST born about 1765 in Winchester, Virginia, died in 1850 in Ripley County, Indiana. He married (1) Rebecca Wilson and (2) Mary “Polly [Steele?]”

1.4. LAWRENCE PENDERGRASS [*tentative*] born between 1759/63 in Somerset, Pennsylvania, died in 1818 in Carlisle. He married Sidney Unknown, who died 28 September 1836. A Lawrence appeared on a tax list with Phillip the hatter.

Generation 2

1.3. **Edward₂Pendergast(Phillip₁) and Rebecca Wilson had the following children:**

1.3.1. THOMAS₃,PENDERGAST was born about 1793.

1.3.2. REBECCA₃ PENDERGAST was born about 1797.

Edward Pendergrass and Mary “Polly” [Steele?] had the following children:

1.3.3. SARAH₄,PENDERGAST, born about 1799, married James Hogan.

1.3.4. ROBERT R PENDERGAST, born about 1801 in Pennsylvania, died 10 November 1884 in Versailles, Ripley County, Indiana. He married Elizabeth Adaline [?] there on 3 March 1825. She was born about 1811 in Virginia.

1.3.5. MARGARET PENDERGAST, born 1803 in Carlisle, Pennsylvania, married James Brown 29 August 1821 in Nicholas County, Kentucky,(bride’s father listed as Edward Pendergast).

1.3.6. WILLIAM PENDERGAST, born on 6 September 1805 in Nicholas County, Kentucky, died in 1875 in Ripley County, Indiana. He married Eliza Owens there on 22 March 1827. She was born 4 June 1806 in Montgomery County, Kentucky, and died on 16 March 1881 in Ripley County, Indiana.

1.3.7. POLLY PENDERGAST was born 1807 in Nicholas County, Kentucky and married John Wilkerson.

1.3.8. JOHN PENDERGAST was born about 1809 in Nicholas County, Kentucky and died 29 September 1888 in Illinois. He married (1) Maude Unknown about 1827. He married (2) Rachel [Ides?] on 17 October 1850 in Ripley, Indiana. She was born about 1824 in Indiana and died 7 February 1892.

1.3.9. SAMUEL PENDERGAST born 11 March 1811 in Nicholas County, Kentucky, died on 2 September 1903 in Centerville, Appanoose County, Iowa. He married Mary Ann Wilkerson on 13 April 1830 in Ripley, Indiana. She was born about 1812 in Ohio.

1.4. **LAWRENCE,PENDERGRASS(Phillip₁) and Sidney Unknown had the following child:**

1.4.1. EDWARD₃ PENDERGRASS, born 1802 in Carlisle, Pennsylvania, died there 17 November 1848.He married Anna Unknown, who died there on 22 May 1860

Generation 3

1.3.4. **ROBERT R,PENDERGAST (Edward₂, Phillip₁) and Elizabeth Adaline had the following children:**

1.3.4.1. MARILLAA₄,PENDERGAST, born 1832 in Ripley County, Indiana, died there 28 September 1867. She married Thomas Harper, born 25 October 1825 in Greene County, Pennsylvania, and died 2 May 1908 in Ripley County, Indiana.

1.3.4.2. WILLIAM PERRY PENDERGAST was born in 1833 in Ripley County, Indiana and on 26 September 1850 there, he married Malinda Thompson, daughter of Daniel R Thompson, who was born about 1826 in Ohio.

1.3.4.3. JAMES PENDERGAST, born February 1835 in Ripley County, Indiana, married (1) Susan Unknown and (2) Margaret Unknown about 1863, born in December 1846 in Indiana.

1.3.4.4. ROBERT R PENDERGAST JR born 1838 in Ripley County, Indiana, died there.

1.3.4.5. HIRAM PENDERGAST was born in 1840 in Ripley County, Indiana.

1.3.4.6. SUSANNAH PENDERGAST was born in 1842 in Ripley County, Indiana.

1.3.4.7. LUCINDA PENDERGAST was born in 1845 in Ripley County, Indiana.

1.3.4.8. LOUISA PENDERGAST was born in 1846 in Ripley County, Indiana.

- 1.3.6. **WILLIAM,PENDERGAST (Edward,,Phillip,) and Eliza Owens had the following children:**
1.3.6.1. MARY “POLLY”₄ PENDERGAST ,born 11 December 1827,died 10 December 1911.She married a Boyd.
1.3.6.2. ROBERT PENDERGAST, born 8 August 1829 in Ripley, Indiana, died 10 November 1881 in Versailles.
1.3.6.3. ELIZABETH PENDERGAST, born 19 March 1831 in Ripley, Indiana, died 2 October 1878 in Versailles. She married Oscar Wilson, born about 1826 in Indiana.
1.3.6.4. EDWARD PENDERGAST, born 29 March 1833 in Ripley, Indiana, died 13 June 1907 in Versailles, Ripley County. He married Catherine Leigh Lotshaw, born 22 October 1835 in Butler County, and died 20 June 1912 in Versailles.
1.3.6.5. LUCINDA PENDERGAST, born 7 September 1835,died 7 August 1923. She married a Blair.
1.3.6.6. MARGARET PENDERGAST, born 22 July 1839 in Ripley County, died 1 February 1925 in Elrod. On 25 November 1857, she married William Wilson McCabe, born there 14 December 1835 and died 27 December 1910.
1.3.6.7. ZIRELDA PENDERGAST, born 6 December 1841 in Ripley, died there on 7 April 1903.
1.3.6.8. MARTHA PENDERGAST was born in 1843 in Indiana.
1.3.6.9. ELIZA JANE “ELSIE” PENDERGAST, born 14 February 1844, died 14 February 1925, married a Lotshaw.
1.3.6.10.WILLIAM P PENDERGAST, born 11 November 1845 in Ripley, died 8 August 1901. His will left every-thing to his housekeeper for long and faithful service.
1.3.6.11.SAMUEL D PENDERGAST, born 1847 in Elrod, died 8 September 1919 in Indianapolis, married (1) Elisa Unknown, born about 1839 in Indiana, (2) Mary M[elvina Delap?],born 1854,in 1887 (3) Inez Anne Hodge, born March 1858.

- 1.3.8. **JOHN,PENDERGAST (Edward,,Phillip,) and Maude Unknown had the following children:**
1.3.8.1. WILLIAM,PENDERGAST was born about 1829 in Ripley County, Indiana.
1.3.8.2. EDWARD PENDERGAST, born about 1834 in Ripley County, Indiana, died in 1913 On 6 November,1870. He married Amanda Elizabeth Reynolds, born July 1854 in Pennsylvania.
1.3.8.3. ALEXANDER PENDERGAST was born about 1836 in Ripley County, Indiana.
1.3.8.4. JOHN PENDERGAST JR, born 2 February 1837 in Ripley County, Indiana, died 15 September 1915. On 26 January 1873, in Caledonia, Houston, Minnesota, he married Jane “Jennie” Copeman, born in October 1852 in England.
1.3.8.5. MARTHA J PENDERGAST was born about 1839 in Ripley County, Indiana.
1.3.8.6. MILTON V PENDERGAST, born 23 February 1841 in Ripley County, Indiana, died 3 January 1925 in Fall River, South Dakota. He married (1) Esther Eagle on 19 April 1868 in Houston County, Minnesota. She was born about 1850 in England. He married (2) Eliza A Southworth (Casey) there on 15 October 1874. She was born about 1847 in New York.
1.3.8.7. RACHEL PENDERGAST was born about 1844 in Indiana.
1.3.8.8. SAMUEL H PENDERGAST, born 2 May 1844 in Ripley County, Indiana, died on 6 March 1919 in Clay City, Indiana, He married Eliza Unknown.
John Pendergast and Rachel [Ides?] had the following child:
1.3.8.9. WILLIAM J₄ PENDERGAST was born about 1852 in Ripley County, Indiana.

- 1.3.9. **SAMUEL,PENDERGAST (Edward,,Phillip) and Mary Ann Wilkerson had the following children:**
1.3.9.1. MARY J, PENDERGAST, born 11 April 1831, died 20 March 1914,in Iowa, married a Moore.
1.3.9.2. EDWARD PENDERGAST was born about 1848 in Indiana.
1.3.9.3. ELIZABETH PENDERGAST was born about 1852 in Iowa.

- 1.4.1. **EDWARD₃PENDERGRASS (Lawrence₂?, Phillip₁) and Anna Unknown had the following child:**
1.4.1.1. STEPHEN GIRARD₄PENDERGRASS, born 24 January 1832 in Pennsylvania, died 2 September 1880 in Carlisle,married Margaret Reames/Reamer, born 1 August 1836 in Carlisle, Pennsylvania, died there in 1922.

_____Generation 4_____

- 1.3.4.1. MARILLA A₄ PENDERGAST (Robert R₃, Edward₂, Phillip₁), born in 1832 in Ripley County, Indiana, died there 28 September 1867, married Thomas Harper, born 25 October 1825 in Pennsylvania, died 2 May 1908 in Ripley County.
Thomas Harper and Marilla A Pendergast had the following children:
1.3.4.1.1. LOUISA J₅ HARPER, born August 1855 in Indiana, died in 1929. She married a Pryor.
1.3.4.1.2. LUCINDA ANN HARPER, born 14 March 1859, died 11 December 1940 and married a Smith.
1.3.4.1.3. SARAH MATILDA HARPER,born 26 May 1862, died 16 November, married a Wilson.
1.3.4.1.4. EMMA E HARPER, born on 7 April 1865, died 27 February 1900 and married a Stewart

- 1.3.4.3. JAMES₄PENDERGAST (Robert R₃,Edward₂,Phillip₁), born February 1835 in Ripley County, Indiana, married (1) Susan Unknown and (2) Margaret Unknown, who was born in December 1846 in Indiana.
James Pendergast and Margaret Unknown had the following child:
1.3.4.3.1. JAMES IRA₅ PENDERGAST was born in December 1877 in Iowa.

- 1.3.6.3. ELIZABETH₄ PENDERGAST (William₃,Edward₂,Phillip₁), born 19 March 1831 in Ripley, Indiana, died on 2 October 1878 in Versailles. She married Oscar Wilson, who was born about 1826 in Indiana.
Oscar Wilson and Elizabeth Pendergast had the following children:
1.3.6.3.1. ELISA₅ WILSON was born about 1855 in Indiana.
1.3.6.3.2. HAMILTON WILSON was born about 1857 in Versailes Indiana.
1.3.6.3.3. MARY WILSON was born about 1861 in Indiana.

- 1.3.6.4. EDWARD₄PENDERGAST (William₃,Edward₂,Phillip₁), born 29 March 1833 in Ripley County, Indiana, died 13 June 1907 in Versailles. He married Catherine Leigh Lotshaw, born 22 October 1835 in Butler County, Ohio, died 20 June 1912

- Edward Pendergast and Catherine Leigh Lotshaw had the following children:**
1.3.6.4.1. JAMES BUCHANAN₅PENDERGAST, born 12 November 1856 in Ripley County, Indiana, died 25 February 1938 in Indianapolis. .He married (1) Mary E Scanlon, daughter of Thomas Scanlon and H Richards, on 5 March 1886 in Marion County, Indiana, and (2) on 15 December 1891 in Marion County, Sophia Barbara Oakes, born about 1863 in Indiana
1.3.6.4.2. ESTHER “ESSIE” ELIZA PENDERGAST,born 1858 in Indiana, died in 1909.
1.3.6.4.3. GEORGE W PENDERGAST , born 1860 in Indiana, died in 1925 in Johnson, Ripley County. He married Mary “Emma” May in 1889. She was born in June 1869 in Indiana.
1.3.6.4.4. MARY LOUELLA “LOU” PENDERGAST, born 1862 in Indiana, died in 1943.
1.3.6.4.5. EDWIN L PENDERGAST was born about 1864 in Indiana.
1.3.6.4.6. EMMETT PENDERGAST was born in 1865.
1.3.6.4.7. ANNA PENDERGAST was born about 1866 in Indiana. She died in 1926.
1.3.6.4.8. EPHA PENDERGAST was born and died in 1867.
1.3.6.4.9. PHILANDER PENDERGAST was born and died in 1872.
1.3.6.4.10. ALBERT PENDERGAST born 1874 in Indiana, died in 1890.
1.3.6.4.11. LEE PENDERGAST, born on 1 May 1875 in Ripley, Indiana, died in 1952.
1.3.6.4.12. CHARLEY PENDERGAST was born and died in 1877.
1.3.6.4.13. EMMA MAUD PENDERGAST , born in 1878, died in 1968.
1.3.6.4.14. NELLIE PENDERGAST, born 1895, died in 1906.

- 1.3.6.6. MARGARET,PENDERGAST (William₃,Edward₂,Phillip₁),born 22 July 1839 in Ripley, died 1 February 1925 in Elrod,married William Wilson McCabe 26 November 1857, born 14 December 1835, died 27 December 1910 in Elrod.
William Wilson McCabe and Margaret Pendergast had the following children:
1.3.6.6.1. ELLA GENEVA, MCCABE, born 24 September 1858 Elrod, died 15 November 1932 in Salida, Colorado.
1.3.6.6.2. EMMA ELIZABETH MCCABE, born 28 August 1860 in Elrod, died there on 10 November 1863.
1.3.6.6.3. MARY LIZZIE MCCABE, born 12 December 1862 in Indiana, died 5 October 1878 in Elrod.
1.3.6.6.4. TRAVERS WILLIAM ROCKE MCCABE, born 23 May 1865 in Elrod, died 6 April 1912 in Aurora.
1.3.6.6.5. FRANK RUSSELL MCCABE, born 27 October 1867 Ripley, died 19 July 1936 in Indianapolis.
1.3.6.6.6. HARTSELL LYNN MCCABE, born 24 December 1870 in Elrod, died there on 5 December 1941..
1.3.6.6.7. DALLAS BYRON MCCABE, born 30 April 1873 in Ripley, died 10 December 1952 in Fresno, California.
1.3.6.6.8. NEWTON ERNEST MCCABE born 27 February 1875 in Ripley, died 13 October 1959 in Fresno..
1.3.6.6.9. MAMIE LILLIAN MCCABE, born 12 May 1878 in Ripley. died 6 September 1945 Washington Township..
1.3.6.6.10.JENNIE ENOLIA MCCABE, born 6 November 1880 in Elrod, died 17 September 1949 in Washington, Ripley County. She married Irvin D Baker, who was born about 1877 in Indiana.

- 1.3.6.11. SAMUEL D₃ PENDERGAST (William₃, Edward₂, Phillip₁Pendergast) born 1847 in Elrod, died 8 September 1919 in Indianapolis, married (1) Elisa Unknown, born 1839 in Indiana, (2) Mary M[elvina Delap?], born about 1854 in Indiana, and in 1887 (3) Inez Anne Hodge, who was born in March 1858 in Missouri
Samuel D Pendergast and Elisa had the following child
1.3.6.11.1. LILLY B₅ PENDERGAST was born about 1869 in Indiana
Samuel D Pendergast and Inez Anne Hodge had the following children:
1.3.6.11.2. MYRTLE₅ PENDERGAST was born in December 1880 in Indiana.
1.3.6.11.3. PAUL R PENDERGAST born 12 September 1890 in Ripley, died there 18 August 1903 of an accidental gunshot wound under his right arm and did not live to marry..
1.3.6.11.4. HOWARD BLAINE PENDERGAST, born 16 November 1892 in Ripley, died in Dillsboro 10 August 1913 of tuberculosis meningitis. He did not live to marry.
1.3.6.11.5. CECIL BYRON PENDERGAST, born 5 March 1895, died 14 January 1975, married Edith Pearl Gillman.
1.3.6.11.6. CLAYTON PENDERGAST was born on 11 Jun 1898 in Indiana. He died on 05 Nov 1925 in Indianapolis, Marion, Indiana, (tuberculosis of the brain and kidney).

- 1.3.8.2. EDWARD,PENDERGAST (John₃,Edward₂,Phillip₁), born about 1834 in Ripley County, Indiana, died in 1913. On 6 November 1870 in Spring Grove, Minnesota, he married Amanda Elizabeth Reynolds, born July 1854 in Pennsylvania.
Edward Pendergast and Amanda Elizabeth Reynolds had the following children:
1.3.8.2.1. LULA₅ PENDERGAST was born about 1866 in Illinois.
1.3.8.2.2. MARY MAE PENDERGAST, born 18 February 1871 in Minnesota, married a Jackson..
1.3.8.2.3. JAMES ULYSSES SAMUEL PENDERGAST, born 24 January 1873, in Minnesota, died 13 April 1934 in Tacoma, Pierce County, Washington. In about 1893, he married Nellie Larson, who was born in February 1869 in Minnesota.
1.3.8.2.4. CHARLES CASSIUS PENDERGAST, born 5 February 1875, married Winnefred Unknown, born 1884..
1.3.8.2.5. FLOY H PENDERGAST was born about 1877 in Minnesota.
1.3.8.2.6. CLARA PENDERGAST was born in Jun 1878 in Minnesota.
1.3.8.2.7. EDNA PENDERGAST, born September 1882 in Minnesota, married a Deare.
1.3.8.2.8. ROY PENDERGAST, born 12 November 1884 in Houston County, Minnesota, died there 23 January 1908.
1.3.8.2.9. JOSEPH PENDERGAST was born on 17 May 1887 in Minnesota.

- 1.3.8.4. JOHN₄ PENDERGAST JR (John₃,Edward₂,Phillip₁), born 2 February 1837 in Ripley, died 15 September 1915. On 26 January 1873 in Caledonia, Minnesota, he married Jane “Jennie” Copeman, who was born in October 1852 in England.
John Pendergast Jr and Jane Copeman had the following children:
1.3.8.4.1. NELLIE B₅ PENDERGAST was born about 1874 in Minnesota.
1.3.8.4.2. CLARK PENDERGAST, born on 22 September 1875 in Minnesota, died in 1951. On 31 May 1899 in

Garfield, Oklahoma, he married Lillie Hays, who was born about 1880 in Missouri and died 5 December 1980.

1.3.8.4.3. WALTER ELMER PENDERGAST, born about 1878 in Minnesota, died 1 May 1929 in Rice. He married Floy Lester Guy on 25 December 1901 in Garfield, Oklahoma. She was born about 1882 in Nebraska.

1.3.8.4.4. BESSIE M. PENDERGAST was born about 1879 in Minnesota.

1.3.8.4.5. CHARLES CLAYTON PENDERGAST born 30 March 1881or17 February 1882 in Houston, Minnesota, married Winnefred L Unknown, who was born about 1886 in Iowa.

1.3.8.4.6. MAUD PENDERGAST was born in March 1887 in Minnesota.

1.3.8.4.7. DELWIN E PENDERGAST, was born January 1890 in Minnesota.

1.3.8.4.8. GLADICE PENDERGAST was born in April 1893 in Minnesota.

1.3.8.6. MILTON V. PENDERGAST (John₁,Edward₂,Phillip₁), born 23 February 1841 in Ripley, Indiana, died 3 January 1925 in Fall River, South Dakota. He married (1) Esther Eagle on 19 April 1868 in Houston County, Minnesota. She was born about 1850 in England. He married (2) Eliza A Southworth (Casey) there on 15 October 1874. She was born about 1847 in New York.

Milton V Pendergast and Esther Eagle had the following children:

1.3.8.6.1. SADIE PENDERGAST was born about 1867/8 in Iowa.

1.3.8.6.2. CHARLES VIRGIL PENDERGAST, born on 12 January 1869 in Preston, Minnesota, died 17 September 1948 enroute Union Pacific RR, Clark, Nevada. He married Margaret Adaline “Addie” Skinner, daughter of George Arthur Skinner and Anna Selina Walsh, on 29 November 1898. She was born in February 1879 in Ontario and died 13 January 1957.

1.3.8.6.3. EUGENE S PENDERGAST, born 10 July 1870 in Houston County, Minnesota, died 29 August 1959 in Martin, Minnesota. He married Anna C Madsen, daughter of Matson and Hannah, in 1894. She was born December 1875 in Minnesota and died 26 December 1932 in Martin, Minnesota.

Milton V Pendergast and Eliza A Southworth (Casey) had the following child:

1.3.8.6.4. DEWITT CLINTON₅ PENDERGAST. born 22 August 1876 in Onalaska, Lacrosse County, Wisconsin, died 26 December 1918 in Onalaska, La Crosse, Wisconsin. He married Elizabeth “Lizzie” Naomi Pruett there on 23 August 1899. She was born January 1882 in Wisconsin.

1.4.1.1. STEPHEN GIRARD₂ PENDERGAST/GRASS (Edward₃,Lawrence₃?,Phillip₁),born 24 January 1832 in Pennsylvania, died on 2 September 1880 in Carlisle, married Margaret Reames/Reamer, born 1 August 1836 in Carlisle, died there 1922.

Stephen Girard Pendergrass and Margaret Reames Reamer had the following children:

1.4.1.1.1. EDWARD₂ PENDERGRASS was born about 1862 in Pennsylvania.

1.4.1.1.2. MINNIE PENDERGRASS, born 10 June 1864, died 26 March 1949 in Carroll, married Floyd Derrick.

1.4.1.1.3. GEORGE WASHINGTON PENDERGRASS, born 26 August 1868 in Carlisle, Cumberland County, Pennsylvania, died 7 March 1947 in Mechanicsburg. In 1890, he married Mary Cathryn”Katie”Gibb, born July 1867 Pennsylvania.

1.4.1.1.4. NELLIE PENDERGRASS was born about 1877 in Pennsylvania.

Generation 5

1.3.6.4.1. JAMES BUCHANAN₅PENDERGAST (Edward₄,William₃,Edward₂,Phillip₁),born 12 November 1856 in Ripley, died 25 February 1938 in Indianapolis, married (1) Mary Scanlon, daughter of Thomas Scanlon and H Richards, on 5 March 1886, and married (2) Sophia Barbara Oakes on 15 December 1891 in Marion County. She was born about 1863 in Indiana.

James Buchanan Pendergast and Sophia Barbara Oakes had the following children:

1.3.6.4.1.1. FLORENCE CATHERINE₆ PENDERGAST, born 1 March 1894 in Indiana, died 6 January 1977 in Tyler, Smith County, Texas. She married a Johnson.

1.3.6.4.1.2. ELSIE MAY PENDERGAST, born about 1896 in Indiana, married Joe William Waterman, son of William A Waterman and Harriett E Moore, on 18 June 1918 in Ross, Ohio. He was born about 1896.

1.3.6.4.1.3. THELMA O PENDERGAST, born 1900 in Indiana, married a Cutsinger.

1.3.6.4.3. GEORGE W₅ PENDERGAST (Edward₄,William₃,Edward₂,Phillip₁), born about 1860 in Indiana, died in 1925 in Johnson, Ripley, Indiana. He married Mary “Emma” May in 1889. She was born in June 1869 in Indiana.

George W Pendergast and Mary “Emma” May had the following children:

1.3.6.4.3.1. ORA E₆ PENDERGAST, born on 16 June 1889 in Indiana, died 10 March 1962 in Lima, Ohio, married Ellen “Nellie”Longworth 31 May 1911 in Miami, Ohio, born 22 April 1887 in Massachusetts, died 26 November 1930 Indiana..

1.3.6.4.3.2. GLADYS PENDERGAST was born December 1891 in Indiana.

1.3.6.4.3.3. HERSCHEL WILLIAM PENDERGAST, born 19 September 1895 in Indiana, died 31 December 1974 in Indianapolis. He married Esther B, who was born about 1900 in Indiana.

1.3.6.4.3.4. OMER PENDERGAST, born on 6 January 1898 in Indiana, died in childhood 18 February 1904..

1.3.6.4.3.5. NORMA MAE PENDERGAST, born on 4 September 1902 in Indiana, and died 23 June 1968 in Batesville, Ripley County. She married a Black

1.3.6.4.3.6. LOIS LEONA PENDERGAST was born 3 April 1908 in Versailles, Ripley County, Indiana.

1.3.6.6.10. JENNIE ENOLIA₂ MCCABE (Margaret₄ Pendergast, William₃,Edward₂,Phillip₁),born 6 November 1880 in Elrod, Ripley County, Indiana, died 17 September 1949 in Washington, married Irvin D Baker, born about 1877 in Indiana.

Irvin D Baker and Jennie Enolia McCabe had the following children:

1.3.6.6.10.1. GARNET₆ BAKER was born about 1905 in Indiana.

1.3.6.6.10.2. CLYDE BAKER was born about 1907 in Indiana.

1.3.6.6.10.3. FLOYD DANIEL BAKER was born about 1910 in Indiana.

1.3.6.6.10.4. FRANK WESLEY BAKER was born on 30 March 1911 in Indiana,

1.3.6.6.10.5. DONALD IRVIN BAKER was born about 1917 in Indiana.

1.3.6.11.5. CECIL “BYRON”₅ PENDERGAST,(Samuel D₄ Pendergast,William₃, Edward₂,Phillip₁Pendergast) born 5 March 1895 in Ripley County, Indiana, died 14 January 1975 in Wiliston, Levy County, Florida. He married Edith Pearl Gillman.

Cecil “Byron” Pendergast and Edith Pearl Gillman had the following children:

1.3.6.11.5.1. HOWARD₆ PENDERGAST was born about 1921 in Indiana.

1.3.6.11.5.2. FRANCES₆ PENDERGAST was born about 1924 in Indiana.

1.3.8.2.3. JAMES ULYSSES SAMUEL₅PENDERGAST (Edward₄,John₃,Edward₂,Phillip₁), born 24 January 1873 in Minnesota, died 13 April 1934 in Tacoma, Washington. In 1893, he married Nellie Larson, born February 1869 in Minnesota.

James Ulysses Samuel Pendergast and Nellie Larson had the following child:

1.3.8.2.3.1. ADELE MARIE₆ PENDERGAST was born 8 March 1894 in Cottonwood, Minnesota.

1.3.8.2.4. CHARLES CASSIUS PENDERGAST (Edward₄,John₃,Edward₂,Phillip₁),born 5 February 1875 in Hokah Housti, Minnesota, married Winnefred Unknown, who was born about 1884 in Iowa.

Charles Cassius Pendergast and Winnefred had the following children:

1.3.8.2.4.1. MARSHALL RAY M₆ PENDERGAST, born 23 October 1902 in Wisconsin, died 7 March 1966. He married (1) Ethel M Unknown, who was born about 1901 in Nebraska, and (2) Helen B Unknown, born about 1903 in Oregon.

1.3.8.2.4.2. IRENE PENDERGAST, born about 1910 in Wisconsin, married a .Baldwin.

1.3.8.4.2. CLARK₅PENDERGAST (John₄Jr,John₃,Edward₂,Phillip₁),born 22 September 1875 in Minnesota, died in 1951. On 31 May 1899 in Garfield, Oklahoma, he married Lillie Hays, born about 1880 in Missouri, and died 5 December 1980.

Clark Pendergast and Lillie Hays had the following children:

1.3.8.4.2.1. LOUIS GLENN₆ PENDERGAST, born 3 July 1902 in Oklahoma, died 24 July 2000 in Colorado Springs, El Paso County, Colorado. He married Eva M Unknown, who was born about 1908 in Kansas.

1.3.8.4.2.2. GORDON “WAYNE” PENDERGAST, born 16 February 1907 in Homestead, Oklahoma, died in February 1967. He married Velda Gertrude Gagelman, who was born about 1906 in Kansas.

1.3.8.4.3.3. KENNETH VERE PENDERGAST, born 10 February 1909 in Blaine County, Oklahoma, died 24 September 1990 in Watonga, Blaine County.

1.3.8.4.3.4. BESSIE MAUD PENDERGAST was born about 1916 in Oklahoma.

1.3.8.4.3. WALTER ELMER₅ PENDERGAST (John₄Jr,John₃,Edward₂,Phillip₁), born about 1878 in Minnesota, died 1 May 1929 in Rice, Minnesota. On 25 December 1901 in Garfield, Oklahoma, he married Floy Lester Guy, born 1882 in Nebraska.

Walter Elmer Pendergast and Floy Lester Guy had the following child:

1.3.8.4.3.1. ROBERT ELMER₆ PENDERGAST, born 7 December 1925 in Oklahoma, died on 24 July 1978 in San Bernardino, California. On 3 September 1949, he married Mary Gills, who was born about 1922.

1.3.8.6.2. CHARLES VIRGIL PENDERGAST (MiltonV₄,John₃,Edward₂,Phillip₁), born 12 January 1869 in Preston, Minnesota, died 17 September 1948. He married Margaret Adaline “Addie” Skinner, daughter of George Arthur Skinner and Anna Selina Walsh, on 29 November 1898. She was born in February 1879 in Ontario and died 13 January 1957.

Charles Virgil Pendergast and Margaret Adaline Skinner had the following children:

1.3.8.6.2.1. MILDRED IRENE₆ PENDERGAST was born 2 July 1900 in Codington, South Dakota.

1.3.8.6.2.2. HELEN ESTHER PENDERGAST was born 16 March 1902 in Jasper, Pipestone County, Minnesota.

1.3.8.6.2.3. VIOLA SELENE PENDERGAST was born 7 December 1903 in Nobles, Minnesota,

1.3.8.6.2.4. MILTON ARTHUR PENDERGAST, born 25 August 1905 in Minnesota, died 11 March 1956. He married Alethea Mabel Schreck on 14 January 1933 in Worth, Missouri. She was born about 1907.

1.3.8.6.2.5. ADALINE LOUISE PENDERGAST, born 5 March 1907 in Nobles, Minnesota, died 12 September 1988. She married (1) a Campbell and (2) Henry M Jacobson,born 1900 in South Dakota, on 12 October 1929 in Witonka, Iowa.

1.3.8.6.3. EUGENE S₅ PENDERGAST (MiltonV₄,John₃,Edward₂,Phillip₁), born 10 July 1870 in Houston County, Minnesota, died 29 August 1959 in Martin. He married Anna C Madsen, daughter of Matson and Hannah, in 1894. She was born in December 1875 in Minnesota, and.died 26 December 1932 in Martin, Minnesota.

Eugene S Pendergast and Anna C Madsen had the following child:

1.3.8.6.3.1. MARSHALL EUGENE₆ PENDERGAST, born 22 November 1910 in Minnesota, died 1 November 1960 in Martin. He married Marian Elizabeth Stouffer on 20 May 1933 in Minnehaha, South Dakota. She was born about 1913.

1.3.8.6.4. DEWITT CLINTON₅ PENDERGAST (Milton V₄, John₃, Edward₂, Phillip₁), born 22 August 1876 in Onalaska, Lacrosse County, Wisconsin, died there 26 December 1918. He married Elizabeth “Lizzie” Naomi Pruett there 23 August 1899. She was born January 1882 in Wisconsin.

DeWitt Clinton Pendergast and Elizabeth “Lizzie” Naomi Pruett had the following child:

1.3.8.6.4.1. GLEN CLINTON₆ PENDERGAST, born 2 May 1900 in La Crosse, Wisconsin, died 16 January 1953 in Multnomah, Oregon. He married Agnes Lucille McCormick, daughter of Robert McCormick and Bridget Agnes Heffernan, on 9 August 1920 in Clarke, Washington. She was born about 1894 in South Dakota and died in 1988.

1.4.1.1.3. GEORGE WASHINGTON₅PENDERGRASS (StephenGirard₄,Edward₃,Lawrence₃?,Phillip₁), born 26 August 1868 in Carlisle, Cumberland County, Pennsylvania, died 7 March 1947 in Mechanicsburg, Pennsylvania. In 1890, he married Mary “Cathryn””Katie” Gibb, who was born in July 1867 in Pennsylvania.

George Washington Pendergrass and Mary Cathryn Gibb had the following child:

1.4.1.1.3.1. ANNIE MAY₆ PENDERGRASS, born May 1891 in Pennsylvania, married William Kirby Nailor, who was born 28 September 1886 in Upper Allen and died 2 December 1929 in Carlisle, Cumberland County, Pennsylvania.

Generation 6

1.3.6.4.1.3. THELMA O,PENDERGAST (JamesBuchanan₅,Edward₄,William₃,Edward₂,Phillip₁) was born about 1900 in Indiana and married a Cutsinger.

Unknown Cutsinger and Thelma O Pendergast had the following child:

1.3.6.4.1.3.1. DONALD₇ CUTSINGER.

1.3.6.4.3.1. ORA E, PENDERGAST (George W₆,Edward₅,William₄,Edward₃,Phillip₁), born 16 June 1898 Indiana, died 10 March 1962 Lima, Ohio, married Ellen “Nellie” Longworth 31 May 1911 Miami, Ohio. She was born on 22 April 1887 in Massachusetts and died 26 November 1930 in Indianapolis, Marion County, Indiana.

Ora E Pendergast and Ellen “Nellie” Longworth had the following children:

1.3.6.4.3.1.1. FLORA, PENDERGAST was born about 1912 in Ohio.

1.3.6.4.3.1.2. MILDRED PENDERGAST was born about 1915 in Ohio.

1.3.6.4.3.1.3. RALPH WILLIAM PENDERGAST, born 17 August 1918 Colorado, died 4 July 1998 in Plainview, Texas, married Peggy Cecile Williams, born 16 September 1928 in Arkansas and died 24 July 2000 in Tucson, Arizona.

1.3.6.4.3.3. HERSCHEL WILLIAM, PENDERGAST (GeorgeW₅,Edward₄,William₃,Edward₂,Phillip₁), born 19 September 1895 in Indiana, died 31 December 1974 in Indianapolis, Marion County, Indiana, married Esther B Unknown, born 1900.

Herschel William Pendergast and Esther B had the following children:

1.3.6.4.3.3.1. EVA E, PENDERGAST, born 1920 in Indiana, married Chelsie Day.

1.3.6.4.3.3.2. LORETTA F PENDERGAST was born about 1939 in Indiana.

1.3.8.4.2.1. LOUIS GLENN PENDERGAST (Clark₆,John Jr,John₃,Edward₂,Phillip₁), born 3 July 1902 in Oklahoma, died 24 July 2000 in Colorado Springs, El Paso County, Colorado. He married Eva M Unknown, who was born 1908 in Kansas.

Louis Glenn Pendergast and Eva M had the following child:

1.3.8.4.2.1.1. ROBERT CLARK₇PENDERGAST was born about 1939 in Kansas.

1.3.8.4.2.2. GORDON “WAYNE” PENDERGAST (Clark₅,John Jr,John₃,Edward₂,Phillip₁),born 16 February 1907 in Homestead, Oklahoma, died February 1967. He married Velda Gertrude Gagelman, who was born about 1906 in Kansas.

Gordon “Wayne” Pendergast and Velda Gertrude Gagelman had the following child:

1.3.8.4.2.2.1. LOU ANN₇, PENDERGAST was born about 1936 in Kansas.

1.3.8.4.3.1. ROBERT ELMER, PENDERGAST (WalterElmer₆,John Jr, John₃,Edward₂,Phillip₁), born 7 December 1925 in Oklahoma, died 24 July 1978 in San Bernardino, married Mary Gills 3 September 1949 in California, born about 1922.

Robert Elmer Pendergast and Mary Gills had the following child:

1.3.8.4.3.1.1. ROBERT EVAN₇PENDERGAST, born 25 August 1952 in Los Angeles, married (1) Roxanne M Diehl, born 1960, on 26 April 1975 in Del Norte, California, (2) Roberta Louise Karsten on 24 September 1995 in Washoe, Nevada.

1.3.8.6.3.1. MARSHALL EUGENE PENDERGAST (EugeneS₆,MiltonV₄,John₃,Edward₂,Phillip₁), born 22 November 1910 in Minnesota, died 1 November 1960 in Martin, married Marian Elizabeth Stoufer 20 May 1933 South Dakota, born 1913.

Marshall Eugene Pendergast and Marian Elizabeth Stoufer had the following child:

1.3.8.6.3.1.1. ROGER ALLEN,PENDERGAST, born on 20 September 1952 in Martin, Minnesota, died 8 August 2005 in Minnesota. He married Linda Arlene Alm on 28 June 1972 in Minnehaha, South Dakota. She was born about 1953.

1.3.8.6.2.4. MILTON ARTHUR PENDERGAST (CharlesVirgil₆,MiltonV₄,John₃,Edward₂,Phillip₁),born 25 August 1905 in Minnesota, died 11 March 1956. On 14 January 1933 in Worth, Missouri, he married Alethea Mabel Schreck, born 1907.

Milton Arthur Pendergast and Alethea Mabel Schreck had the following child:

1.3.8.6.2.4.1. CHARLES VIRGIL₇PENDERGAST II, born 17 August 1933 in Iowa, died on 15 September 1994.

1.3.8.6.2.5. ADALINE LOUISE PENDERGAST (CharlesVirgil₆,MiltonV₄,John₃,Edward₂,Phillip₁), born 5 March 1907 in Nobles, Minnesota, died 12 September 1988, married (1) a Campbell, and (2) Henry M Jacobson on 12 October 1929 in Iowa.,

Henry M Jacobson and Adaline Louise Pendergast had the following child:

1.3.8.6.2.5.1. RICHARD₇JACOBSON was born about 1936 in South Dakota.

1.3.8.6.4.1. GLEN CLINTON PENDERGAST (DeWittClinton₆,MiltonV₄,John₃,Edward₂,Phillip₁),born 2 May 1900 in Wisconsin, died 16 January 1953 in Oregon, married Agnes Lucille McCormick, daughter of Robert McCormick and Bridget Agnes Heffernan, on 9 August 1920 in Clarke, Washington. She was born about 1894 in South Dakota and died in 1988.

Glen Clinton Pendergast and Agnes Lucille McCormick had the following children:

1.3.8.6.4.1.1. ELIZABETH L “BETTY”₇ PENDERGAST, born 14 August 1921 in Washington, died 22 February 1998 in Bend, Deschutes County, Oregon. She married Don Hampton.

1.3.8.6.4.1.2. EDITH MAE PENDERGAST, born 1 Aug 1922, died 21 June 1980, married Paul Rukaveno.

1.3.8.6.4.1.3. RICHARD GLEN PENDERGAST born 11 November 1922, died 1 July 2007 in Portland, Oregon. .

1.3.8.6.4.1.4. DOROTHY JEAN PENDERGAST, born 7 January 1927 in Vancouver, died 16 November 2005, married (1) John Leroy Darland about 1948, born 31 July 1922, died 21 February 1972. She married (2) John Nathan Boyce about 1956 in Reno, Washoe, Nevada. He was born 11 April 1923 and died 23 July 1976 in Multnomah County, Oregon.

1.3.8.6.4.1.5. LEE RAYMOND PENDERGAST, born 26 December 1930 in Oregon, died 12 August 2011 in Medford, Jackson County, Oregon. He married Jocelyn Meunier.

1.3.8.6.4.1.6. JAMES THOMAS PENDERGAST, 6 September 1934 - 17 October 2003,.married Mary Dusich.

1.4.1.1.3.1. ANNIE MAY PENDERGRASS (GeorgeWashington₆,Stephen Girard₄,Edward₃,Lawrence₂?,Phillip₁), born May 1891 in Pennsylvania, married William Kirby Nailor, born 28 September 1886, died 2 December 1929 Carlisle, Pennsylvania..

William Kirby Nailor and Annie May Pendergrass had the following children:

1.4.1.1.3.1.1. STANLEY GEORGE₇NAILOR was born 28 November 1910 in Mechanicsburg, Pennsylvania.

1.4.1.1.3.1.2. WILLIAM KIRBY NAILOR was born about 1922 in Pennsylvania.

Generation 7

1.3.8.6.3.1.1. ROGER ALLEN₇ PENDERGAST (MarshallEugene₆,Eugene S₅,Milton V₄,John₃,Edward₂,Phillip₁),born 20 September 1952 in Martin, Minnesota, died 8 August 2005, married Linda Arlene Alm, born 1953, on 28 Jun 1972 in Minnehaha.,

Roger Allen Pendergast and Linda Arlene Alm had the following child:

1.3.8.6.3.1.1.1. JAMIE ALLEN₈ PENDERGAST was born 7 February 1973 in Martin, Minnesota.

1.3.8.6.4.1.1. ELIZABETH L “BETTY” PENDERGAST (GlenClinton₆,DeWitt Clinton₅,MiltonV₄,John₃,Edward₂,Phillip₁), born 14 August 1921 in Washington, died 22 February 1998 in Bend, Deschutes County, Oregon. She married Don Hampton.

Don Hampton and Elizabeth L “Betty” Pendergast had the following children:

1.3.8.6.4.1.1.1. DIANE₈HAMPTON, born in 1946, married (1) Wally Gilchrist, and (2) Mike Flowerday.

1.3.8.6.4.1.1.2. MARY ANN HAMPTON, born 29 November 1948, married Jeff Bennett.

1.3.8.6.4.1.1.3. ANNETTE L HAMPTON, born in 1953, died in 1971.

1.3.8.6.4.1.1.4. DONALD G HAMPTON, born 9 February 1960, married Margie Unknown..

1.3.8.6.4.1.2. EDITH MAE,PENDERGAST (GlenClinton₆,DeWittClinton₅,MiltonV₄,John₃,Edward₂,Phillip₁), born 1 August 1922 in Washington, died 21 June 1980. She married Paul Rukaveno.

Paul Rukaveno and Edith Mae Pendergast had the following children:

1.3.8.6.4.1.2.1. CAROL ANNE RUKAVENO, born 1945, married Toby Stokoe.

1.3.8.6.4.1.2.2. JOHN M RUKAVENO was born in 1947.

1.3.8.6.4.1.2.3. PATRICIA K RUKAVENO was born in 1949.

1.3.8.6.4.1.2.4. RICHARD JAMES RUKAVENO, born in 1954, married (1) Marci Rasmussen 9 March 1974 in Deschutes, Oregon, (2) Deanna Sue Stevens about 1980, (3) Claudia Gail Parkins on 19 May 2001 in Deschutes, Oregon.

1.3.8.6.4.1.4. DOROTHY JEAN,PENDERGAST (GlenClinton₆, DeWittClinton₅, MiltonV₄,John₃,Edward₂,Phillip₁),born 7 January 1927 in Vancouver, Washington, died 16 November 2005. About 1948, she married (1) John Leroy Darland, who was born on 31 July 1922 and died 21 February 1972. She married (2) John Nathan Boyce about 1956 in Reno, Washoe County, Nevada. He was born 11 April 1923 and died 23 July 1976 in Multnomah County, Oregon.

John Leroy Darland and Dorothy Jean Pendergast had the following children:

1.3.8.6.4.1.4.1. WILLIAM LEE₈DARLAND, born 5 April 1949, died 28 July 2011 in Eugene, Oregon, married (1) Janet S Williams, born about 1952, on 13 June 1970 in Sutter, California,(2) Mistina Marie Burchett 10 August 1985 in Lane.

1.3.8.6.4.1.4.2. LAWRENCE J DARLAND, born 1950, married Sue Marcisz.

1.3.8.6.4.1.4.3. PATRICK G DARLAND was born in 1953.

John Nathan Boyce and Dorothy Jean Pendergast had the following children:

1.3.8.6.4.1.4.4. JAMES PHILLIP₈BOYCE, born 26 April 1957, married Marilyn McKernan 17 May 1975 in Jackson.

1.3.8.6.4.1.4.5. THOMAS LEE BOYCE, born 28 December 1958, died 20 May 2007.

1.3.8.6.4.1.4.6. MICHAEL RICHARD BOYCE, born 4 July 1960 in Baker County, Oregon, married Sandra Laureen Kern on 3 December 1983 in Reno, Washoe County, Nevada. She was born 9 February 1962 in Anaheim, California.

1.3.8.6.4.1.4.7. KATHLEEN ANN BOYCE, born 20 December 1961, died 17 March 2007 in Medford, Jackson, Oregon. She married (1) Lloyd Wilkins, and met (2) Richard Danes.

1.3.8.6.4.1.5. LEE RAYMOND,PENDERGAST (GlenClinton₆,DeWitt Clinton₅,MiltonV₄,John₃,Edward₂,Phillip₁), born 26 December 1930 in Oregon, died 12 August 2011 in Medford, Jackson, Oregon. He married Jocelyn Meunier.

Lee Raymond Pendergast and Jocelyne Meunier had the following children:

1.3.8.6.4.1.5.1. GARY L₈ PENDERGAST, born in 1951, married Karen D Crandall 29 March 1975 , born about 1957.

1.3.8.6.4.1.5.2. GLEND A S PENDERGAST, born 27 August 1953, married Dennis Vakoc on 20 March 1974.

1.3.8.6.4.1.5.3. LYNETTE IRENE PENDERGAST, born 28 April 1955, married (1) Mike Adams on 21 April 1984. He died on 27 July 1998, and she married (2) Roderick Joel Abbott on 29 June 2002 in Jackson, Oregon.

1.3.8.6.4.1.5.4. KENNETH N/ W PENDERGAST, born 3 July 1956, married Patricia “Patti” Wickre 28 June 1980.

1.3.8.6.4.1.5.5. RUSSELL JOHN PENDERGAST, born 19 October 1959, died 13 October 1982 in Jackson, Oregon,.

1.3.8.6.4.1.6. JAMES THOMAS,PENDERGAST (GlenClinton₆,DeWittClinton₅,MiltonV₄,John₃,Edward₂,Phillip₁) born 6 September 1934 in Bend Deschut, Oregon, died 17 October 2003 in Multnomah, Oregon. He married Mary Dusich.

James Thomas Pendergast and Mary Dusich had the following children:

1.3.8.6.4.1.6.1. MICHAEL J₈ PENDERGAST was born 20 February 1964.

1.3.8.6.4.1.6.2. JILL MARIE PENDERGAST was born in 1965.

Generation 8

1.3.8.6.4.1.1.1. DIANE₈HAMPTON (Elizabeth L “Betty” Pendergast, GlenClinton,Pendergast, DeWittClinton,Pendergast, MiltonV₄Pendergast,John₃Pendergast,Edward₂Pendergast,Phillip₁Pendergast),born in 1946, married (1) Wally Gilchrist and (2) Mike Flowerday.

Wally Gilchrist and Diane Hampton had the following children:

1.3.8.6.4.1.1.1.1. DAWN MARIE₉ GILCHRIST was born in 1966.

1.3.8.6.4.1.1.1.2. SCOTT DANIEL GILCHRIST was born in 1968.

Mike Flowerday and Diane Hampton had the following children:

1.3.8.6.4.1.1.1.3. IAN MICHAEL₉ FLOWERDAY was born in 1975.

1.3.8.6.4.1.1.1.4. JEREMY PAUL FLOWERDAY was born in 1977.

1.3.8.6.4.1.1.2. MARY ANN₈ HAMPTON(Elizabeth L “Betty”,Pendergast,GlenClinton₆ Pendergast,DeWittClinton₅ Pendergast, MiltonV₄ Pendergast,John₃ Pendergast,Edward₂ Pendergast,Phillip₁ Pendergast), born 29 November 1948, married Jeff Bennett.

Jeff Bennett and Mary Ann Hampton had the following child:

1.3.8.6.4.1.1.2.1. ANTHONY JAY₉ BENNETT was born in 1980.

1.3.8.6.4.1.1.4. DONALD G₈ HAMPTON (Elizabeth L “Betty”,Pendergast,GlenClinton₆ Pendergast, DeWittClinton₅ Pendergast, MiltonV₄ Pendergast,John₃ Pendergast,Edward₂ Pendergast,Phillip₁),born 9 February 1960, married Margie Unknown.

Donald G Hampton and Margie had the following child:

1.3.8.6.4.1.1.4.1. HEATHER R₉ HAMPTON.

1.3.8.6.4.1.2.1. CAROL ANNE₈ RUKAVENO (Edith Mae,Pendergast, GlenClinton₆ Pendergast, DeWittClinton₅ Pendergast, MiltonV₄ Pendergast, John,Pendergast, Edward₂ Pendergast,Phillip₁ Pendergast), born 1945, married Toby Stokoe.

Toby Stokoe and Carol Anne Rukaveno had the following children:

1.3.8.6.4.1.2.1.1. WENDY SUE₉ STOKOE was born about 1960.

1.3.8.6.4.1.2.1.2. MARK P STOKOE was born on 23 August 1963.

1.3.8.6.4.1.2.1.3. MELIA D STOKOE was born in 1967.

1.3.8.6.4.1.2.1.4. SUSAN E STOKOE was born in 1968.

1.3.8.6.4.1.2.1.5. ANNE ELIZABETH STOKOE, born 1985[*sic*] married Darin Robert Darrigan on 2 August 2003.

1.3.8.6.4.1.2.4. RICHARD JAMES₈ RUKAVENO (Edith Mae,Pendergast, GlenClinton₆ Pendergast, DeWittClinton₅, MiltonV₄, John₃, Edward₂,Phillip₁), born 1954, married (1) Marci Rasmussen on 9 March 1974 in Deschutes, Oregon, and (2) Deanna Sue Stevens about 1980. He married (3) Claudia Gail Perkins on 19 May 2001 in Deschutes, Oregon.

Richard James Rukaveno and Deanna Sue Stevens had the following children:

1.3.8.6.4.1.2.4.1. NICOLE ANN₉ RUKAVENO was born in 1982.

1.3.8.6.4.1.2.4.2. CHRISTOPHER DALE RUKAVENO was born in 1985.

1.3.8.6.4.1.4.1. WILLIAM LEE₈ DARLAND (Dorothy Jean,Pendergast, GlenClinton₆ Pendergast,DeWitt Clinton₅ Pendergast, MiltonV₄ Pendergast,John₃ Pendergast, Edward₂ Pendergast, Phillip₁ Pendergast), born 5 April 1949, died 28 July 2011 in Eugene, married (1) Janet S Williams, born 1952, on 13 June 1970 in Sutter, (2) Mistina Marie Burchett 10 August 1985 in Lane,.

William Lee Darland and Janet S Williams had the following children:

1.3.8.6.4.1.4.1.1. JOHN L₉ DARLAND was born in 1972.

1.3.8.6.4.1.4.1.2. JONI MARIE DARLAND was born in 1974.

1.3.8.6.4.1.4.2. LAWRENCE J₈ DARLAND (Dorothy Jean,Pendergast, GlenClinton₆ Pendergast,DeWittClinton₅ Pendergast, Milton V₄ Pendergast, John₃ Pendergast, Edward₂ Pendergast,Phillip₁ Pendergast),born in 1950, married Sue Marcisz.

Lawrence J Darland and Sue Marcisz had the following children:

1.3.8.6.4.1.4.2.1. CHRISTOPHER P₉ DARLAND was born in 1974 in Medford, Jackson County, Oregon.

1.3.8.6.4.1.4.2.2. THEODORE L DARLAND was born in 1977 in Medford, Jackson County, Oregon.

1.3.8.6.4.1.4.2.3. LAWRELI D DARLAND was born in 1982 in Medford, Jackson County, Oregon.

1.3.8.6.4.1.4.2.4. ANGELINA DARLAND was born in 1989 in Medford, Jackson County, Oregon.

1.3.8.6.4.1.4.2.5. GABRIEL DARLAND was born in 1994 in Medford, Jackson County, Oregon.

1.3.8.6.4.1.4.4. JAMES PHILLIP₈ BOYCE (Dorothy Jean,Pendergast, GlenClinton₆,DeWittClinton₅,MiltonV₄,John₃, Edward₂,Phillip₁ Pendergast), born on 26 April 1957, he married Marilyn McKernan on 17 May 1975 in Jackson, Oregon.

James Phillip Boyce and Marilyn McKernan had the following children:

1.3.8.6.4.1.4.4.1. PAUL NATHAN₉ BOYCE was born in 1975.

1.3.8.6.4.1.4.4.2. NICOLE ELIZABETH BOYCE was born in 1983.

1.3.8.6.4.1.4.6. MICHAEL RICHARD₈ BOYCE (Dorothy Jean,Pendergast, GlenClinton₆,DeWittClinton₅,MiltonV₄ John₃, Edward₂,Phillip₁),born 4 July 1960 in Baker County, Oregon, married Sandra Laureen Kern on 3 December 1983 in Reno, Washoe, Nevada. She was born 9 February 1962 in Anaheim, California.

Michael Richard Boyce and Sandra Laureen Kern had the following children:

1.3.8.6.4.1.4.6.1. TYLER JAMES₉ BOYCE was born in 1988.

1.3.8.6.4.1.4.6.2. ALICIA CHRISTINE BOYCE was born in 1989.

1.3.8.6.4.1.4.7. KATHLEEN ANN₈ BOYCE (DorothyJean,Pendergast,GlenClinton₆,DeWittClinton₅,MiltonV₄,John₃,Edward₂,Phillip₁), born 20 Dec 1961, died 17 Mar 2007 in Medford, Oregon, married (1) Lloyd Wilkins, met (2) Richard Danes.

Lloyd Wilkins and Kathleen Ann Boyce had the following child:

1.3.8.6.4.1.4.7.1. JEREMY N₉ WILKINS was born in 1980.

Richard Danes and Kathleen Ann Boyce had the following child:

1.3.8.6.4.1.4.7.2. RICHARD ANTHONY₉ BOYCE/DANES.

1.3.8.6.4.1.5.1. GARY L₈ PENDERGAST (Lee Raymond₇,Glen Clinton₆,DeWittClinton₅,MiltonV₄,John₃,Edward₂,Phillip₁),born in 1951, married Karen D Crandall on 29 March 1975 in Ventura, California. She was born 1957.

Gary L Pendergast and Karen D Crandall had the following children:

1.3.8.6.4.1.5.1.1. TYLER MASON₉ PENDERGAST, born 23 August 1975, in Ventura, California. He married Amy Marie Weybright on 14 February 2004 in Coos, Oregon.

1.3.8.6.4.1.5.1.2. MOLLY LYNN PENDERGAST was born on 23 July 1980.

1.3.8.6.4.1.5.2. GLENDA S₈ PENDERGAST (Lee Raymond₇,Glen Clinton₆,DeWitt Clinton₅,MiltonV₄,John₃,Edward₂,Phillip₁),born 27 August 1953, married Dennis Vakoc on 20 March 1974 in Multnomah, Oregon.

Dennis Vakoc and Glenda S Pendergast had the following children:

1.3.8.6.4.1.5.2.1. CHRISTOPHER R₉ VAKOC was born 4 January 1979.

1.3.8.6.4.1.5.2.2. DAVID R VAKOC was born on 2 November 1981.

1.3.8.6.4.1.5.2.3. ADAM VAKOC was born on 25 Deember 1985.

1.3.8.6.4.1.5.3. LYNETTE IRENE₈ PENDERGAST (LeeRaymond₇,GlenClinton₆,DeWittClinton₅,MiltonV₄,John₃,Edward₂,Phillip₁), born 28 April 1955, married (1) Mike Adams on 21 April 1984. He died on 27 Jul 1998. She married (2) Roderick Joel Abbott on 29 June 2002 in Jackson, Oregon.

Mike Adams and Lynette Irene Pendergast had the following child:

1.3.8.6.4.1.5.3.1. AARON₉ ADAMS was born on 11 November 1985 in Medford, Jackson County, Oregon.

1.3.8.6.4.1.5.4. KENNETH N OR W₈ PENDERGAST (LeeRaymond₇,GlenClinton₆, DeWittClinton₅,MiltonV₄,John₃,Edward₂,Phillip₁), born on 3 July 1956, married Patricia “Patti” Wickre on 28 June 1980 in Jackson, Oregon.

Kenneth N or W Pendergast and Patricia “Patti” Wickre had the following children:

1.3.8.6.4.1.5.4.1. JENNIFER LEE₉ PENDERGAST was born on 12 December 1985.

1.3.8.6.4.1.5.4.2. SARA PENDERGAST was born on 14 June 1988.

Generation 9

1.3.8.6.4.1.2.1.2. MARK P₉ STOKOE (CarolAnne,Rukaveno,Edith Mae,Pendergast, Glen Clinton₆ Pendergast, DeWittClinton₅ Pendergast, MiltonV₄ Pendergast,John₃ Pendergast,Edward₂ Pendergast,Phillip₁ Pendergast) was born on 23 August 1963.

Mark Paul Stokoe and and an Unknown Partner had the following child:

1.3.8.6.4.1.2.1.2.1. KEITH M STOKOE was born 14 June 1988.

^[1] Watson, Alan D, Society in Colonial North Carolina, revised edition, N.C. Office Archives and History, Raleigh, undated, p 4 .

^[2] Ibid. (overland, not by boat)

^[3] Ibid. (not very navigable rivers)

^[4] Pendergraft, Allen, Pendergrass of Virginia and the Carolinas, 1669-1919, self published, Sedona Arizona, 1977. (Allen’s theory of the two baby boys in different counties of NC)

^[5] Northumberland County, Virginia, St Stephen’s Parish Register, p 136 (no parent listed for either baby boy)

^[6] Pendergraft, Pendergrass of Virginia, p 4 (assumption that Robt named a son Wm)

^[7] Pendergraft YDNA Project through Family Tree DNA, adminstered online by Mary Fern Souder (genetically unrelated back at least to 1730)

^[8] Pendergraft, Pendergrass of Virginia, p 3 (two groups witnessed deeds etc. for each other)

^[9] Pendergraft, Pendergrass of Virginia, p 2 et seq. (both groups used the name Pleasant)

^[10] Orange County North Carolina, 1752/5 tax list State Archives, Raleigh.

^[11] Orange County. North Carolina, Land Grant, Book 83 p 260 (William Sr got land on Obed’s Creek 1778, issued 1784)

^[12] Orange County, North Carolina, Grants,1761 Vol 1 p 43 (Robert as chain carrier)

^[13] Orange County, North Carolina, 8 March 1762 Churton Survey for Joshua Easton on Bolling Creek (Robert carried survey chain)

^[14] Pendergraft, Pendergrass of Virginia, p 4 . Also Minutes of the Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions or Orange County, 19 May 1761.(Robert on road duty) P

^[15] Pendergraft, Pendergrass of Virginia, p 4 (Robert on road jury, Little River to Johnston’s(Minutes of Orange County Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions)

^[16] Caswell County, North Carolina, 1777 tax list, State Archives, Raleigh (Luke)

^[17] Orange County, North Carolina, Deed Book 83, p 260 (Wm Sr got 260 acres on Obed’s creek 1778.

^[18] North Carolina Marriage Index, 1741-2004, Orange County 7 July 1784 (Robert Pendergrass to Nancy McDonnell

^[19] Rigsby, Jesse revolutionary pension file R8.808 Affidavit of Sarah Oldham) (Wm Jr in militia)

^[20] North Carolina Index to Marriage Bonds 1741-1868, Orange County, 13 October 1787 (Jemimah to Abijah Massey)

^[21] Richmond County, Virginia, Order Book 10, p 541 (Robert sued with probable father James)

^[22] Westmoreland County, Virginia, Order Books 1675/6, 1688 pp 138, 190.

^[23] Hezekiah Pendergrasss, son of David of Orange County, long line of Hezekiah Masseys, one of whom was executor of “Wake” John’s will)

^[24] Granville County, North Carolina, Patent Book 14, p 76. (Spenser Spendergrass, chain carrier 1755 for Thorntons)

^[25] Granville County, North Carolina, State Records Collection, Raleigh S 108.270-183, 9 February 1760 (Sandy Creek John carried survey chain for Crabb)

^[26] Granville County, North Carolina, Survey on Jonathan’s Creek, 1763, Raleigh State Collecton S.108.270-283.

^[27] North Carolina loose will of Aaron Fussell, 14 October 1813, State Archives, Raleigh,(mentions son Moses)

^[28] Orange County, North Carolina 1779 tax list (Moses Fussell on tax list with Robt Wm, Luke)

²⁹ Pendergraft YDNA Project through Family Tree DNA, adminstered online by Mary Fern Souder (no genetic elationship between the two groups)

³⁰ Ibid.

³¹ Ibid.

³² Ibid.

³³ Pendergraft, Pendergrass of Virginia, p 3 (Robert’s wife was “Eliz Manley”)

³⁴ Richmond County, Virginia, North Farnham Parish Register, p 88. 1734, Richmond County Robt DID have wife Eliz Unknown)

³⁵ Orange County, North Carolina, Deed Book 5 p 395 (1796 Pickett deed out from Wm and Martha/”Patti”)

³⁶ Pendergraft, Pendergrass of Virginia, p 13 (Jobe as spelled is a surname name -not)

³⁷ Pendergraft, Pendergrass of Virginia, p 5 - and Orange County, North Carolina Deed Book 11, p 393, 1801 (Atwater deed as “proof” of Patti’s maiden name)

³⁸ Orange County, North Carolina, 1779 tax list, State Archives, Raleigh (Robt, Wm, Luke Abijah,)

³⁹ Pendergraft YDNA Project through Family Tree DNA[*supra*](Luke didn’t match Garrett descendant)

⁴⁰ Ibid.(Luke and Orange Co group also match Phillip)

⁴¹ Maryland Compiled Marriages, 1655-1850, St John’s Parish Episcopal Church, 26 January 1768 (Luke’s marriage to Rachel Simmons in Baltimore, as Pindergist)

⁴² Orange County, North Carolina 1850 Federal Census. (George born in Maryland)

⁴³ Caswell County, North Carolina, 1777 and 1779l tax lists, State Archives, Raleigh (Luke)

⁴⁴ Orange County, North Carolina Deed Book 57, p 108 (Luke grant in 1779 issued 9 Nov 1784 on Jordan creek)

⁴⁵ Orange County, North Carolina, Deed Book 97, p 318 issued 13 Dec 1798 (Luke Grant 1794 on Hico at Caswell line)

⁴⁶ Orange County, North Carolina, 1790 land tax list, State Archives, Raleigh (Luke had 1,443 acres)

⁴⁷ Caswell County, North Carolina, loose will of Luke Prendergast, State Archives, Raleigh (signed 1819 probated 1831)

⁴⁸ Pendergrass, John Revolutionary pension file W18730 (“Chatham” pp 1-48)

⁴⁹ Ibid, discharged

⁵⁰ Ibid, pension application.

⁵¹ Ibid. (Sparrow affidavit that Chatham John was poor)

⁵² Ibid. Supplementary application - farmer but couldn’t work,

⁵³ Ibid, final payment voucher (Chatham John died June 1830)

⁵⁴ Ibid, (Mary Rigsbee didn’t know her own age)

⁵⁵ Ibid, (Mary’s widow application)

⁵⁶ Ibid, (Mary thought maybe marriage was before Battle of Guilford Courthouse March 15 1781)

⁵⁷ Ibid, friend’s recollection of when her own son was born

⁵⁸ Ibid, affidavit of Ezekiel Brewer thought it was around Gates’ Defeat a neighbor 16 Aug 1780

⁵⁹ Ibid, affidavit of John Dollar (in Sept 1781, John was married)

⁶⁰ King, Charles, revolutionary pension file R5940, affidavit of Mary Pendergrass saying she married in 1776.King, Charles, revolutionary pension file R5940, affidavit of

⁶¹ Pendergrass, John Revolutionary pension file W18730 (“Chatham” pp 1-48) affidavit said Mary had no idea of her age or marriage year

⁶² Ibid, bewildered notes in “Chatham” John’s pension file.

⁶³ Ibid, Edward’s application for additional benefits, born before 1780

⁶⁴ Pendergraft, Pendergrass of Virginia, p 6 (fictional Matthew “Sr” b 1770-1780

⁶⁵ Pendergraft, Pendergrass of Virginia, p 7 (John Jr born 1772)

⁶⁶ It appears that the 1820 Chatham County census was for “Chatham” John himself - head of household over 45.

⁶⁷ Pendergrass, John Revolutionary pension file W18730 (“Chatham” pp 1-48) Edward’s supplementary application 1853/54.

⁶⁸ Pendergraft, Pendergrass of Virginia, p 6 (assuming lower birth range for Matthew “Sr” as head of household)

⁶⁹ Randolph County, North Carolina Marriage Bonds p 212 (Matthew to Naomi Bradford 9 Feb 1817)

⁷⁰ Rigsby, Jesse revolutionary pension file R8.808 (Affidavit of John Pendergrass Jr)

⁷¹ Ibid, (John Jr said age 70, so born 1779)

⁷² Pendergrass, John Revolutionary pension file W18730 (“Chatham” pp 1-48) (Mary’s widow application)

⁷³ Ibid, (Edward’s application for additional benefits)

⁷⁴ Pendergraft, Pendergrass of Virginia, p 7.

⁷⁵ Orange County, North Carolina, file # 1504, issued 9 November 1784, (small land grant to Wm JR)

⁷⁶ Pendergraft, Pendergrass of Virginia, p 3 et seq. (Thos as son of Wm “Jr” of Bute because Thos married in Wake)

⁷⁷ Orange County, North Carolina, Deed Book 14, p 56 (deed of gift Wm Sr to Wm Jr 25 January 1809 25)

⁷⁸ Bockstruck, Lloyd DeWitt, Revolutionary War Bounty Land Grants, p 413 Genealogical Publishing Company, Baltimore, 3rd Printing, 1998. (Third Wm grant endorsed by Thos)

⁷⁹ Wake County, North Carolina, Court Minute Book, 1789-1794, p 43, C.R. 099.301.3 (“Wake” John Ledbetter acknowledgment)

⁸⁰ Rigsby, Jesse revolutionary pension file R8.808 Affidavit of Sarah Oldham)

⁸¹ King, Charles, revolutionary pension file R5940, affidavit of Sarah Oldham)

⁸² Pritchard, Thomas, revolutionary pension file R8.481 (he served three months for Wm Jr) p 3

⁸³ Pendergrass, John Revolutionary pension file W18730 (Wm Jr’s affidavit for brother “Chatham” John in 1818)

⁸⁴ Orange County, North Carolina, Deed Book 14 p 56 (deed of gift Wm Sr to Wm Jr 25 January1809)

⁸⁵ Pendergrass, David, revolutionary pension file R8.086 pp 1-18

⁸⁶ South Carolina Wills and Probate Records, 1670-1980, Chester County, 1804, File Number 53-57, Package 839-883 (David Pendrgrass estate admin)

⁸⁷ Pendergrass, David, revolutionary pension file R8.086 pp 1-18 (David’s widow Susannah’s application)

⁸⁸ Pendergrass, David, revolutionary pension file R8.086 pp 1-18 (David Jr’s supplemental applications)

⁸⁹ Pendergrass, John,revolutionary pension file W18730 pp1-48 (widow’s application for Mary Rigsby-marriage records burned)

⁹⁰ Pendergrass, David, RevolutionaryPension Record R8.086 (Susannah’s application rejected for lack of proof of marriage)

⁹¹ South Carolina Wills and Probate Records, 1670-1980, Chester County, 1804, File Number 53-57, Package 839-883 David Pendergrass’s estate admin)

⁹² South Carolina Wills and Probate Records, 1670-1980, Chester County, 1847, File Number 94-95, Package 1525-1579 Susannah Pendergrass)

⁹³ Pendergraft, Pendergrass of Virginia, p [vii] (three birth locations for Job in one paragraph)

⁹⁴ Watson, Alan D, Society in Colonial North Carolina,[*supra*] (settlers came in overland)

⁹⁵ Orange County, North Carolina 1752/55 tax list State Archives, Raleigh. (Robert)

⁹⁶ Orange County. North Carolina, Land Grant, Book 83 p 260 (William Sr got land on Obed’s Creek 1778, issued 1784)

⁹⁷ revolutionary appls of the brothers. Job S41504, David R8.086, “Chatham” John W18730.

⁹⁸ Pendergraft, Pendergrass of Virginia, p [ii] (citing Dr Wm Allen Pendergrass Bible)

⁹⁹ Pendergrass, Job’s revolutionary pension application S 41504 pp 4-10. (Indexed as Pendegrass)

¹⁰⁰ Iowa State Census Collection 1836-1925 for Des Moines, 1856 and 1850 Federal Census (Charnall’s birth year 1778)

¹⁰¹ Pendergraft, Pendergrass of Virginia, p 24 (“ Susannah Edwards)

¹⁰² Ibid. (quoted genealogy of Edwards family)

¹⁰³ Pendergraft, Pendergrass of Virginia, 4th printing, 8 et seq 1982. (Enoch Arden law - wife took kids north)

¹⁰⁴ Alfred, Lord Tennyson, Enoch Arden, 1864

¹⁰⁵ Pendergrass, Job’s revolutionary pension application S 41504 pp 4-10.

¹⁰⁶ Pendergraft, Pendergrass of Virginia, p 14 (Job lost earlobe at battle of king’s mountain (not)

¹⁰⁷ Pendergraft, Pendergrass of Virginia, p14 (Job crippled for life, etc (not)

¹⁰⁸ Montgomery County North Carolina, state archivesm Raleigh (Job petitioned for formation of Montgomery county 1779)

¹⁰⁹ North Carolina Marriage Records, 1741-2022 p 16 Orange County, (Job bondsman 1797 for Atwater/Wilson)

¹¹⁰ North Carolina Marriage Records, 1741-2022 p 320 Orange County (Job Bondsman 1797 for Piper/Covey)

¹¹¹ Orange County, North Carolina loose will of Abijah Massey dated 20 August 1798, State Archives, Raleigh.

¹¹² North Carolina Marriage Records, 1741-2022 p 426 Orange County. (Job Bondsman 1802 for Watson/ Rigsby)

¹¹³ Montgomery County, North Carolina, Patent Book 50, p 169, entry 324, Grant 233 (Job 1803 land grant)

¹¹⁴ Pendergraft, Pendergrass of Virginia, generally (confusing Moses and Jesse duos)

¹¹⁵ Pendergrass, Job, revolutionary pension application S 41504 pp 4-10.

¹¹⁶ Fictional entries have been added on Find-a-Grave which were clearly taken from inaccurate online trees because they list compound names and other mistakes. A review of actual headstone photos reveals none for Pendergrass by any spelling.

¹¹⁷ A Job descendant living close to this cemetery insists that there are four Pendergrass headstones there.

¹¹⁸ Daughters of the American Revolution, Patriot Index, Washington D.C. 1966, number A088319.(Job’s DAR listing)

¹¹⁹ Pendergraft, Pendergrass of Virginia, p 13 (citing but not copyng Bibles)

¹²⁰ Pendergraft, Pendergrass of Virginia, p [i]

¹²¹ North Carolina Index to Marriage Bonds 1741-1868, Orange County, 13 October 1787 (Jemimah to Abijah Massey)

¹²² North Carolina Marriage Records 1741-2011 p 313 Orange County, 21 November 1800(Jemimah to Tilmon Perry)

¹²³ Orange County, North Carolina loose will of Abijah Massey dated 20 August 1798, State Archives, Raleigh.

¹²⁴ Pendergraft, Pendergrass of Virginia, p 4,5 (confusing Abner as Abijah’s son instead of brother)

¹²⁵ North Carolina Bounty Land Grant # 3180 for 640 acres to “third” William Pendergrass.

¹²⁶ Pendergraft, Pendergrass of Virginia, p 3(putting third Wm as Wm “Jr” over in Bute due to WakeThomas marriage)

¹²⁷ Orange County, North Carolina loose will of Henson Coulter 1831, State Archives, Raleigh.

¹²⁸ Orange County, North Carolina, Wills and Probate Records, 1665-1998, Vols G/H 1851-1892, p 240.

129 Allen, Harvey, Bedford Village, Farrar and Rinehart, 1 June 1944

130 Maryland Marriages, 1634-1777 p 140 Baltimore County, 26 January 1768 (as Pindergist)

131 Caswell County, North Carolina, grant issued 9 November 1784, Book 57, p 108.

132 Caswell County, North Carolina, grant issued 14 December 1798, Book 97, p 318

133 Caswell County, North Carolina, loose wills, State Archives Raleigh, written 11 November 1819, probate 1831

P 1 N.C.

John Pendergrass

Appears with the rank of _____ one

Roll

of Colonel Thomas Clark's Company—First N. Carolina Battalion Commanded by Colonel Thomas Clark

Roll dated _____

Sept 8, 1775

Roll of _____

May 22, 1776

War _____

Yr _____

Remarks: *Sir, V. Page*

[12-A] Revolutionary Card of “Chatham” John Pendergrass, Sr.

P 1 N.C.

David Pendergrass

Appears with the rank of _____ one

Roll

of Captain Griffith John Miller's Company of the 1st N. Carolina Battalion Commanded by Colonel Thomas Clark

Roll dated _____

Sept 8, 1775

Roll of _____

April 22, 1776

War _____

Yr _____

Remarks:

[12-B] Revolutionary Card of David Pendergrass Sr.

1779

North Carolina

Job Pendergrass

in the State of North Carolina

As was a _____ in the Regiment commanded by _____ of the _____

for the term of _____

certified on the Roll of _____

at the rate of _____ Dollars per month, to commence on the _____

certificate of Pension issued the _____

and paid to the _____

Revolutionary claims

Act 10th March, 1818

1779 1779

[12-C] Revolutionary Card of Job Pendergrass I

STATE OF NORTH-CAROLINA, }
Orange County. }

KNOW all men by these presents, That we *Edward Pendergrass & William Pendergrass* are held and firmly bound unto the Governor, or his Successors in Office, in the full Sum of *Five Hundred Pounds*, current Money, to be paid to the said Governor, his Successors or Assigns, for the which payment well and truly to be made and done, we bind ourselves, our Heirs, Executors and Administrators, jointly and severally, firmly by these Presents, sealed with our seals and dated this *29th* day of *Aug* Anno Domini 1806

THE Condition of the above Obligation is such, That whereas the above bounden *Edward Pendergrass* hath made Application for a License for a Marriage to be celebrated between him and *Polly White* of the County aforesaid: Now, in case it shall not appear here free, that there is any lawful Cause or Impediment to obstruct the said Marriage, then the above Obligation to be void, otherwise to remain in full Force and Virtue.

Signed, Sealed and Delivered, in the Presence of

Edward Pendergrass

William Pendergrass

[12-F] Orange County, North Carolina, 1806, Marriage Bond of Edward Pendergrass to Polly White, William Pendergrass, bondsman

Had in due mar 1777
McCray state that she was
mar 2mo before the battle
of Guilford, say at Aug 1780
he had mar. - age 18
He state that it was 1777
In the day of Aug 1780. He state
that it was in Oct 1780
Had a child 39 year old in 1820
was born in 1781. - In Dec
under Act 1815 -

[12-D] Notes of puzzled government agent concerning “Chatham” John marriage date

State Marriages (This says some John Pendergrass Orange County) Resides before me being Present one of the Sentencing of the peace for dwelling and State on oath that he was John Pendergrass and that he was at the wedding of John Pendergrass and Elizabeth Pettit and that they were lawfully married at the house of John William Pendergrass in Orange County and William in County upon the day of the month of _____ that married them lawfully together a true party who were age as under as the Records he also further state that Elizabeth Pettit is now the widow of John Pendergrass

Given to before me this 1st day of March 1845 -

John Pendergrass

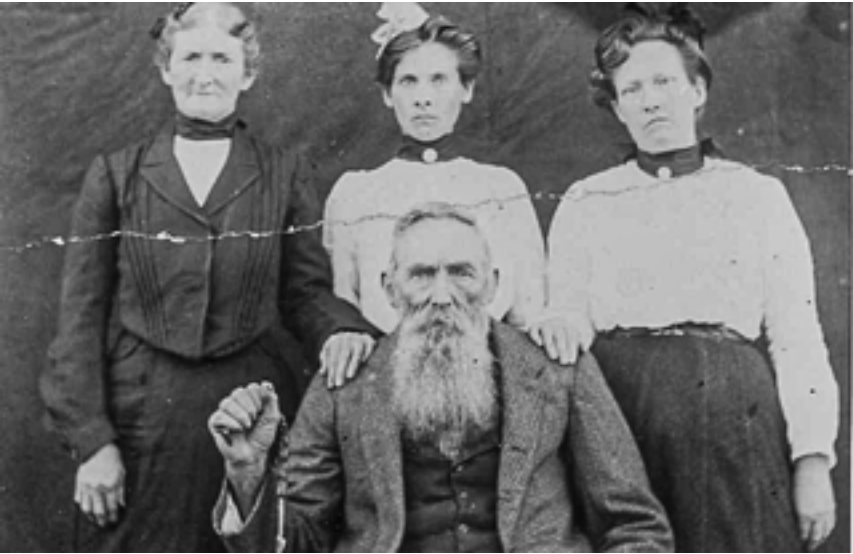
Witness here before signed

1845

[12-E] Signature of John Pendergrass Jr on affidavit for Jesse Rigsby's pension



[12-J] Luvenia Horton/Pendergrass The Great Great granddaughter of “Chatham” John and Mary Rigsby



[12-G] Henry Jasper Newton Pendergraft (1837-1903) and family, son of Thomas Pendergrass and Mary Ann Mashburn, grandson of Job.



[12-H] Thomas Stevens Pendergraft II (1857-1920) and extended family



[12-I] Chester County, South Carolina, home of Martha “Mattie” Worthy/Pendergrass showing her sister Molly, brother Sam Worthy, and mother Mary Ann Worthy (photo with permission of the Feemster Family)

Chapter 13

Descendants of Richard Pendergrass “Indentured Mulatto Manservant”

A. Advertisement and Caveat

The first surviving mention of Richard Pendergrass Sr is a notice on 7 May 1767 in a Virginia Gazette newspaper advertisement, a caveat advising all readers not to purchase anything from the estate of a certain Samuel Jones, deceased, because the advertiser, Gideon Patteson, was his creditor and had placed a lien on his available goods.¹ The “goods” are listed in the advertisement as follows:

“Samuel Jones, late of the county of Halifax, deceased, in his lifetime, for securing the payment of a sum of money due to me from him, did convey to me one Mulatto man servant, named Richard Pendergast, to serve according to indenture, one gray horse branded W on the near shoulder and B on the near buttock, one fleabitten horse branded S on the near buttock, all his stock of cattle and hogs, three feather beds and furniture, one desk, a table and all his household furniture, also the profits of the several slaves under bill of sale or mortgage, viz. Michael, a boy in the hand of Joseph Carrington, five Negroes, viz. Gambo, Bridget, Sall, Ned, and Eddy, by bill of sale to Thomas Robinson, Cupid, a Negro man, to Thomas Dobbins, and Cojar, a Negro man to Charles McKinny. I hereby forewarn all persons from buying any of the said estate, as a sale thereof will not be good unless I am paid the money the said Jones owes me. Gideon Patteson” [13-A]

From this Caveat, it is plain that Richard was not a slave brought involuntarily into the colonies by force but a free person who had either agreed to the indenture as payment for his passage to Virginia, as did the vast majority of indentured servants into Virginia, or had, as an adult or teenager, agreed to the indenture for reasons of his own, or, had been apprenticed or bound out as a youth, or, less likely, was an emancipated slave who had gone into service. After years of searching, one (and probably the last remaining) direct male descendant of Richard [Sr] was finally located for genetic YDNA testing, and Richard’s father’s haplogroup was determined to be E-M2, which is predominately found in Sub-Saharan Africa. This raises the possibility, among many other explanations, that he was the child of an African slave or freedman and a free or indentured white woman, and though bound out because there was not a legal marriage, took the free status of his mother. Since it is his paternal upline which is of African origin, this lays to rest any speculation that Richard himself, at least in his own generation, was the product of a forced or consensual union by a slaveholder and a female slave of African origin.

His exact ethnicity and cultural background are as yet unknown. To date, there is no known record of apprenticeship or binding out of Richard as a child, and no known record of his birth or parentage.

Unverified online reports say that Gideon Patteson appeared on tax lists in North Carolina, and some researchers have assumed that as the explanation for Richard’s relocation there.

He was variously described in records as “Mulatto”, which did not necessarily indicate African origins and “Negro”, which usually did. There was a limited pool of “free black” families (Curtises, Goins, Parnells and a few others), in old Granville, Caswell and Person counties who intermarried with the “free black” Pendergrasses, resulting in some first cousin marriages. In only two or three generations, though, some of Richard’s Illinois descendants through his daughter Nancy married into white families and were listed as “white”, and some of his descendants through Richard, Junior, married into black families and were listed as “black”, making Richard’s downline even more diverse and interesting.

B. Revolutionary Service, Land Records, Marriage, Children. By 1777, his indenture over, Richard had relocated to the Saint Lawrence District of Caswell County, North Carolina, where he appeared on a tax list as a non-white head of household,² and at some earlier time he had married a free black or mulatto woman whose name has not been discovered. They had at least four children, the eldest (so far identified) born about 1775.

On a document [*folio #115*] - written at Head Quarters in Guildford[*sic*] dated 17 March 1781, Richard was listed with many other patriots as a prisoner of war of the British.³

“Received from Henry Whittles Provost Marshall to His Majesty’s Army commanded by Lieut. General Earl Cornwallis.. the undermentioned Prisoners, to be hereafter accounted for by the Commissary of Prisoners to the Army commanded by Major General Greene:... Negro Richd Pendegrass - Genl Butler’s....” [13-B]

General John Butler commanded a brigade of approximately 500 men at the Battle of Guilford

Courthouse, which took place 15 March, 1781. After meeting up with Greene’s main army, Butlers’ mili-tiamen were stationed on the front line along with General Thomas Eaton’s militiamen,⁴ along a split rail fence facing the road where the British were expected to advance, but former militia commander Davie noted that the fence provided no real cover and his home state’s militia was left “perilously exposed”.⁵ Greene reportedly rode along the split rail fence and asked the militiamen to fire two volleys at the Brit-ish, after which they could withdraw from action.⁶ The North Carolina militia retreated early in the battle, although Butler attempted to prevent their withdrawal, and Greene complained after the engagement that many North Carolina militiamen (though not specifically identified as members of Butler’s brigade) fled without firing a shot at the British.⁷ Still, this battle was pivotal in the eventual success of the revolution.

It is not known for certain whether Richard fought at the Battle of Guilford Courthouse but it had taken place there only two days before the list of prisoners was made and it was stated that he had been “taken at arms”, so it seems he was present at the battle and not among those who fled. He does not ap-pear to have been mentioned in any other military record, and he did not live quite long enough to apply for a revolutionary pension, which application might have supplied important information about his birth, family, and military experience.

After the War and his release, Richard obtained 217 acres of land on the waters of Hyco in Caswell County⁸. He applied for the land 10 December 1778 and it was granted 13 October 1783. He obtained more land over the years.

He appeared as a non-white free head of household in the 1790 Caswell County census and again on a tax list in 1793, this time in Person County., which had split from Caswell.⁹

Richard’s eldest known child, Richard Jr, was born about 1775, followed by at least two daughters, Sally and Nancy, and a son James. Among other injustices toward free persons of color too well known to be recounted here, such as not being allowed to vote or serve on a jury, Richard was taxed for himself and his non-white wife, while heads of white households were not taxed for their wives, nor were white widows taxed for themselves.¹⁰ Also, free blacks were taxed for persons in their households from age 12 rather than age 16, which increased their tax burden disproportionately, and eventually led to litigation.¹¹ Richard Sr stood as bondsman for his son Richard Jr’s marriage to Elizabeth Curtis on or about 6 Decem-ber 1798 [*bond date*] in Person County,¹² he signing with a mark of “B” and Richard Jr with an “X”. It is not known what happened to Elizabeth, but on 26 November 1800, Richard Jr was married to Mary Rob-erts. also in Person County.¹³ His sister Nancy married James Curtis¹⁴ (sometimes Curry), Sally married John Roe,¹⁵ and James married Nancy Jones.¹⁶

According to History of Marion and Clinton Counties, Illinois,¹⁷

“He [Harrison Thompson] had two sons, Harrison and John W. The former, in company with a man by the name of Fulton, built a toll bridge over Shoal Creek at the State road crossing about 1820. They owned the bridge about two years, then sold out to Henry Curtis, a negro.” “As early as 1820 several families of free negroes came in and settled in the north-east part of the township. The most prominent among them were Henry CURTIS and Richard PENDERGRASS, who had means, and figured quite conspicuously in the neighborhood. CURTIS bought the toll-bridge about 1822, and continued to collect tolls for a number of years. He had many difficulties, while acting in this capacity. With the movers from Virginia, Kentucky, and Tennessee, who objected bitterly to pay tolls to a negro. Several times he came near losing his life, but he was a resolute man, and when the occasion required it he would get down his “old gun,” and in two or three instances used it. He became dissatisfied with the business and sold out and purchased the Swearingen water mill in 1828, and continued to operate it until his death. J. Cooper PENDERGRASS, a son of Robert, accumulated considerable property here, and at one time was one of the moneyed men in the county, well known and much respected by all who knew him. He owned part of the Blackman mound, where he resided many years.” [Note: this article may have contained an error, as J. Cooper Pendergrass has generally been placed as a son of Richard Pendergrass Jr and Mary Roberts]

C. Nuncupative Will. Richard Sr left an 1817 nuncupative will¹⁸ [13-F]which was admitted to probate in 1818: *“Whereas on the 17th day of December in the year of our Lord eight hundred and seventeen, d’d Richard Pendergrass of the County of Caswell and State of N’h Carolina, at his usual habitation, the said Pendergrass not having previously disposed of his estate by any written instrument, as it is believed, did, in his last sickness, and while of sound understanding, deliberated will, that his estate should be disposed of in the following manner - - to Wit: that his daughter Sally Roe of Person County N.C. should have some trifle out of his property as a token of his affection, and that his daughter Nancy Curtis of the County of Caswell should have the whole of his estate with the above exception: observing at the same time that the rest of his children had been provided for and that he intended nothing else for them.*

January 2nd, 1818.
The above is Attested by
Edmond Rice (jurat)
Henry (X) Curtis (jurat)

State of North Carolina, Caswell County’s January Court 1818
This paper Writing being presented in Open Court and Edmund Rice and Henry Curtis whose names are thereto attested,be- ing duly sworn did depose that it contained the devises of Richard Pendergrass dec’d, as dictated by him in his last sickness immediately before his death, whereupon it was ordered and adjudged that the same be recorded as the nuncupative will of the said Richard. At the same time James Curtis was appointed administrator of the estate of the said Richard with the said will annexed, who entered into bond according to law and qualified accordingly.
[illegible]
Azariah Graves, CC”

D. Descendants of Richard Pendergrass Senior and an Unknown Wife

[Note 1: This author is deeply indebted to the Smyths for information on Nancy Pender-grass’s modern Curry descendants, some of whom could not have been located without the book, “Ancestors and Descendants of Norman Alexander Smyth and Marietta Curry Smyth” compiled by them and self-published in 1995 by Professional Press, Chapel Hill, North Carolina, 27515]

[Note 2: Henry County, Virginia and Rockingham County, North Carolina, although in dif-ferent states, were adjacent to one another and some of these families lived on or near the state line.]

_____Generation 1_____
1. RICHARD ₁ PENDERGRASS SR [13-A, B] was born in an undetermined location, possibly in Halifax County, Virginia, where he was serving an indenture, or possibly in another country. He died on 25 December 1817 in Person County, North Carolina, his wife apparently having predeceased him since she was not mentioned in his will.[13-F] Richard Pendergrass Senior and his wife had at least the following children: 1.1. RICHARD ₂ PENDERGRASS JR, born before 1775 in Person County, North Carolina, married (1) Elizabeth “Betsy” Curtis, daughter of Henry Curtis and Dorothea, on 5 December 1798 in Person County, North Carolina. Richard marked (X) and his father Richard Sr marked (B) as his bondsman for the marriage to Elizabeth Curtis. [13-C] She was born about 1780 in Charlotte County, Virginia. He married (2) Mary Roberts on 26 November 1800 in Person County, North Caro-lina. She was born about 1775 in Caswell County, and died between 1830-1840 in Clinton County, Illinois. 1.2. NANCY PENDERGRASS was born about 1775 in either Halifax County, Virginia, or in North Carolina. She died after 1850 in Clinton County, Illinois. She may or may not have been the same Nancy Pendergrass who married (1) John Jones on 2 November 1792 in Halifax, but for certain it was she who married James Curtis/Curry Sr, son of Henry Curtis and Dorothea, on 19 February 1800 in Person County, North Carolina.[13-E] In the body of the bond the clerk interlineated that she was “a woman of color” and the marriage index specifically noted that Nancy was “(col.)” but noted nothing for James Curtis, whose father Henry was routinely listed as white on tax lists. 1.3. JAMES PENDERGRASS was born about 1780 in Person County, North Carolina or Halifax County, Virginia. On 30 April 1803, in Person County, he married Nancy Jones,[13-D] who was born about 1775 and is believed to have died after 1850 in Clinton County, Illinois. No issue of this couple has been found. 1.4. SARAH “SALLY” PENDERGRASS was born about 1782 in Person County, North Carolina (birth year extrap-olated from marriage date), and died after 1850. She married John Roe on 2 March 1802 in Person County, North Carolina. (Bondsman: Robert Daniel, witness: James Payne). No issue of this couple has been located.

_____Generation 2_____
1.1. RICHARD ₂ PENDERGRASS JR (Richard,Sr) Richard Pendergrass Jr and Elizabeth Curtis had the following child: 1.1.1. HENRY ₃ PENDERGRASS was born about 1800 and died about 1840. He married Ann Curtis on 8 September 1829 in Clinton, Illinois. She was born about 1806. Richard Pendergrass Jr and Mary Roberts had at least the following children: 1.1.2. JOHN COOPER ₃ PENDERGRASS [I] born about 1802 in North Carolina, died after 1873 in Clinton County, Illinois. He married (1) Sally Unknown, born about 1815 in Pennsylvania, and (2) Frances Curtis on 15 March 1828 in Clinton County. She was born about 1809 in North Carolina. 1.1.3. ELIZABETH PENDERGRASS was born in 1805 in North Carolina, and died after 1844 in Clinton County, Illinois. She married her cousin Bluford “Hero” Curtis, son of James Curtis Sr and Nancy Pendergrass, on 30 December 1825 in Coles, Illinois. He was born about 1805 in North Carolina and died between 1844-1850 in Clinton County, Illinois.

- 1.2. NANCY₂PENDERGRASS (Richard₁Sr)
James Curtis Sr and Nancy Pendergrass had the following children:
1.2.1. BERNARD JOSEPH₃ CURTIS was born about 1800.
1.2.2. BLUFORD “HERO”₃ CURTIS was born about 1805 in North Carolina, and died between 1844-1850 in Clinton County, Illinois. He married his cousin Elizabeth Pendergrass, daughter of Richard Pendergrass Jr and Mary Roberts, on 30 December 1825 in Coles, Illinois. She was born in 1805 in North Carolina and died after 1844 in Clinton County, Illinois.
1.2.3. JAMES MABIN CURTIS JR, born about 1806 in Person County, died 1870 in Rockingham, married (1) Mary Conoway, daughter of Cornelius Conoway, on 10 April 1825 in Berkeley, West Virginia, born there about 1801 and died in 1850 in Rockingham County, married (2) Nancy Mills about 1852 and (3) Salena Moore, daughter of Drury Moore and Ann Parker, on 6 April 1858 in North Carolina. She was born about 1823 in North Carolina.
1.2.4. RICHARD H CURTIS was born about 1808 in North Carolina and died before 1870 in Clinton County, Illinois.
1.2.5. WILLIAM C CURTIS/CURRY.
1.2.6. JANE CURTIS/CURRY married an Aiken.
1.2.7. SARAH M CURTIS/CURRY

_____ **Generation 3** _____

- 1.1.1. HENRY₃PENDERGRASS (Richard₂Jr, Richard₁Sr) born about 1800, died about 1840. He married Ann Curtis on 8 September 1829 in Clinton, Illinois. She was born there about 1806.
Henry Pendergrass and Ann Curtis had the following children:
1.1.1.1. JORDAN₄ PENDERGRASS was born about 1825 in Illinois.
1.1.1.2. MILLY PENDERGRASS, born about 1829 in Illinois, married (1) Joseph Curtis about 1855. He was born about 1834 in Illinois. She married (2) William H Robinson in 1873 in Clinton, Illinois.
1.1.1.3. ORIA PENDERGRASS was born about 1832 in Illinois.
1.1.1.4. DATHA [DAISY?] PENDERGRASS was born about 1836 in Illinois.
1.1.1.5. ELIZA PENDERGRASS was born about 1838 in Illinois.
1.1.1.6. FRANCES PENDERGRASS was born on 21August 1847 in Clinton County, Illinois, and died 31 May 1926 in Lebanon, Saint Clair, Illinois. In 1861, she married Abraham “Abe” Kinney, who was born about 1836 in Illinois.

- 1.1.2. JOHN COOPER₃PENDERGRASS [I] (Richard₂Jr,Richard₁Sr)born about 1802 North Carolina, died after 1873 in Clinton County, married (1) Sally Unknown, born 1815 in Pennsylvania (2) Frances Curtis, born 1809, 15 March 1828 in Clinton
John Cooper Pendergrass [I] and Sally Unknown had the following child:
1.1.2.1. ISAAC COOPER₄PENDERGRASS [REV] born 25 January 1851 in Clinton, Illinois, died 26 August 1925 in Saint Louis,of cirrhosis of the liver. On the death certificate, his father’s name was given as Isaac Cooper Pendergrass rather than John Cooper, mother’s name and all else unknown. He married Jennie Cobb, born 1862, on 10 June 1891 in Coffey, Kansas, no parents listed. Isaac was called Rev. Isaac C Pendergrass on the marriage record, ceremony was at the minister’s home.
John Cooper Pendergrass [I] and Frances Curtis had the following children:
1.1.2.2. GEORGE₄PENDERGRASS, born about 1828 in Illinois and married Refugia Unknown, born 1833 México.
1.1.2.3. WILLIAM HENRY PENDERGRASS, born January 1832 in Clinton County, Illinois, died 16 March 1902 in Shoal Creek, Illinois, married (1) an unknown spouse, and (2) Elizabeth Mayhue, daughter of Daniel Mayhue and Elizabeth Curtis (Cook), on 30 August 1857 in Clinton, born October 1839 in Clinton County, and died 27 November 1918 in Carlyle.
1.1.2.4. JOHN PENDERGRASS was born about 1833 in Illinois.
1.1.2.5. ALEXANDER PENDERGRASS was born about 1837 in Clinton County, Illinois.
1.1.2.6. R[ICHARD?] TECUMSAH PENDERGRASS, born about 1838 in Clinton County, married (1) Elizabeth Curtis, who was born about 1848 in Illinois, and (2) Matilda Blackman in 1894 in Clinton, Illinois. She was born about 1855.
1.1.2.7. JAMES PENDERGRASS [*twin*], born 1844 in Clinton, died 12 September 1908 in St Louis, of asthma and emphysema. He married (1) Mary Curtis about 1865, born 1848 in Clinton, died there in 1879. He married (2) Martha Ramey (Moore)) on 17 January 1893 in St Clair County, Illinois. She was born in 1837 in Illinois, and died in 1915 in Missouri.
1.1.2.8. JOSEPH PENDERGRASS [*twin*], born 1844 in Clinton County, Illinois, died in 1902. In 1869. he married Rebecca Unknown, who was born in August 1839 in Tennessee.
1.1.2.9. SAMUEL PENDERGRASS, born February 1846 in Clinton County, Illinois, died 1931.
1.1.2.10. LUCY ANN PENDERGRASS, born 19 June 1848 in Clinton, died 9 July 1921, married Pleasant M Curtis, there, the son of William Curtis and Sarah Reed, in 1866, born 1841 in Carlisle, Illinois, died 24 February 1921 in Grand Prairie.

- 1.1.5. ELIZABETH₃PENDERGRASS (Richard₂Jr, Richard₁Sr), born 1805 in North Carolina, died after 1844 in Clinton County, Illinois, married her paternal first cousin Bluford “Hero” Curtis, son of James Curtis Curry Sr and Nancy Pendergrass, on 30 December 1825 in Coles, Illinois, born about 1805 in North Carolina and died between 1844-1850 in Clinton County, Illinois.
Bluford “Hero” Curtis and Elizabeth Pendergrass had at least the following child:
1.1.5.1. FELIX G₄ CURTIS, born 8 June 1829 in Illinois, died 4 Dec 1917 in Muncie, Indiana.

- 1.2.2. BLUFORD “HERO”₃ CURTIS (Nancy₂Pendergrass, Richard₁Pendergrass Sr) [*see above 1.1.5.*]

- 1.2.3. JAMES MABIN CURTIS JR (Nancy₂Pendergrass, Richard₁Pendergrass Sr), born about 1806 in Person County, North Carolina, died 1870 in Rockingham, married (1) Mary Conoway, daughter of Cornelius Conoway, 10 April 1825 in Berkeley, West Virginia. She was born there about 1801 and died in 1850 in Rockingham County. He married (2) Nancy Mills about1852 and (3) Salena Moore, daughter of Drury Moore and Ann Parker, 6 April 1858 in North Carolina where she was born 1823.
James Curry/Curtis Jr and Mary Conoway had the following children:
1.2.3.1. JAMES HENRY₄CURRY/CURTIS, born 24 December 1826 North Carolina,died 15 February 1910 Illinois. married Martha J Grogan, daughter of Bartholomew Grogan and Betsy Fields, 25 December 1852 in Rockingham, born1838.

- 1.2.3.2. MARTIN VAN BUREN CURRY/CURTIS, born 14 April 1830 in Berkley, Virginia, died 5 July 1914 in Price Township, North Carolina (Listed as white and son of *Walker* Curry.). He married Mary M Proctor, daughter of Sarah, on 24 July 1858 in Rockingham. She was born there 4 December 1839 and died 27 December 1917 in Henry County, Virginia.
1.2.3.3. SUSAN CURRY/CURTIS was born about 1831 in North Carolina.
1.2.3.4. ALLEN H CURRY CURTIS, born January 1832 in Rockingham, died 23 February 1914 in Galloway Farm, Rockingham. He married Nancy Jane Procter there on 20 November 1856. She was born in October 1837 in North Carolina.
1.2.3.5. CATHERINE CURRY/CURTIS was born about 1833 in North Carolina.
1.2.3.6. JOHN WALKER CURRY/CURTIS, born about 1836 in Rockingham, died 10 May 1862 in Suffolk, Virginia, [*CSA, Co C 13th NC infantry.*],married Tabitha Moore, sister of his stepmother Selena Moore, born about 1846 in Virginia.
1.2.3.7. SAMUEL CURRY/CURTIS was born 1838 in Rockingham County, North Carolina.
James Curry/Curtis Jr and Nancy Mills had the following child:
1.2.3.8. WILLIAM₄CURRY/CURTIS was born about 1854 in North Carolina.
James Curry/Curtis Jr and Salena Moore had the following children:
1.2.3.9. JOSEPH H₄ CURRY/CURTIS,born about 1858 in Rockingham, married (1) Bettie Greer in 1880,(2) Cora Ann Carter, daughter of J H Carter and Patricia McCain, on 25 December 1883, born about 1860, died 24 November 1920..
1.2.3.10. SILAS D CURRY/CURTIS was born 1859 in Rockingham County, North Carolina. [An older Silas Curtis, born about 1835 was in Granville County census records as a free black shoemaker.]
1.2.3.11. THOMAS REID CURRY/CURTIS, born February 1860 in Rockingham,died there in 1927, married Sarah “Sally” Ann Carter, daughter of Henry Bailus Carter and Nancy Jane Stier, 6 January 1879 in Henry County, Virginia. She was born 19 January 1862 in Rockingham County, North Carolina, and died 2 February 1940 in Guilford County, North Carolina.
1.2.3.12. WALTER JACKSON CURRY CURTIS, born 29 May 1862 in Rockingham,died 25 May 1925 in Leaksville, Rockingham County, North Carolina. He married Sarah Ann Unknown in 1884, who was born about 1865 in Virginia.
1.2.3.13. EDWARD CURRY/CURTIS was born about 1864 in North Carolina.

_____ **Generation 4** _____

- 1.1.1.2. MILLY₄ PENDERGRASS (Henry₃,Richard₂Jr, Richard₁Sr) was born about 1829 in Illinois. She married (1) Joseph Curtis, born about 1834 in Illinois, about 1855, and (2) William H Robinson in 1873 in Clinton, Illinois.
Joseph Curtis and Milly Pendergrass had the following children:
1.1.1.2.1. LAURA₅ CURTIS, born 7 May 1851 in Clinton Co , Illinois, died 26 January 1937 in Greenville, Bond County. She married John Merryfield there in 1878. He was born about 1854.
1.1.1.2.2. ARNETTA CURTIS was born about 1856 in Illinois.
1.1.1.2.3. AMELIA CURTIS was born about 1857 in Illinois.
1.1.1.2.4. SARINDA CURTIS [*twin*]was born about 1859 in Illinois.
1.1.1.2.5. LORINDA CURTIS [*twin*]was born about 1859 in Illinois
1.1.1.2.6. MARTHA F CURTIS,born 1861,married Frank Gaines 20 October 1887, born 26 February 1891 Cleveland.
1.1.1.2.7. HENRY H CURTIS was born about 1866 in Illinois.
1.1.1.2.8. LUTHER CURTIS was born about 1869 in Illinois.
William H Robinson and Milly Pendergrass had the following child:
1.1.1.2.9. IDA MAY₅ROBINSON was born about 1876 in Illinois.

- 1.1.1.6. FRANCES₄PENDERGRASS (Henry₃,Richard₂Jr,Richard₁Sr), born 21August 1847 in Clinton County, Illinois, died 31 May 1926 in Lebanon. In 1861, she married Abraham “Abe” Kinney, who was born about 1836 in Illinois.
Abraham “Abe” Kinney and Frances Pendergrass had the following children:
1.1.1.6.1. CHARLES KINNEY was born about 1864 in Illinois.
1.1.1.6.2. THOMAS KINNEY was born about 1866 in Illinois.
1.1.1.6.3. FREDERICK KINNEY was born about 1868 in Illinois.
1.1.1.6.4. ANNA KINNEY was born about 1870 in Illinois.
1.1.1.6.5. JOHN M KINNEY was born about 1871 in Illinois.
1.1.1.6.6. ANDREW KINNEY was born about 1874 in Illinois.
1.1.1.6.7. LOUISA KINNEY was born about 1876 in Illinois.
1.1.1.6.8. MINNIE KINNEY was born in April 1885 in Illinois.

- 1.1.2.2. GEORGE₄PENDERGRASS (John Cooper₃I, Richard₂Jr, Richard₁Sr), born about 1828 in Illinois, married Refugia Unknown, who was born about 1833 in Mexico.
George Pendergrass and Refugia had the following children:
1.1.2.2.1. RUPERTO PENDERGRASS was born about 1851 in México.
1.1.2.2.2. MARRANA PENDERGRASS was born about 1854 in California.

- 1.1.2.3. WILLIAM HENRY₄PENDERGRASS (John Cooper₃I,Richard₂Jr, Richard₁Sr), born January 1832 in Clinton County, died 16 March 1902 in Shoal Creek, married (1) an unknown spouse, and (2) Elizabeth Mayhue, daughter of Daniel Mayhue and Elizabeth Curtis (Cook), 30 August 1857 in Clinton, born there in October 1839 and died on 27 November 1918 in Carlyle.
William Henry Pendergrass and his unidentified first wife had the following child:
1.1.2.3.1. LUCRETIA₅PENDERGRASS, listed in the 1880 Clinton County,census as born 1853 in Wisconsin, which seems unlikely, married Peter Orell, born 1860, whose father was born in England and his mother in Prussia. He was listed as the “son” of William Henry and Lucretia as his daughter-in-law, which cannot have been true. Lucretia and Peter Orell had a daughter Mary Orell born 1879. By 1897, Peter Orell remarried Malinda E Jones and in 1898 they had a daughter Mary L Orell.
1.1.2.3.2. AGNES₅ PENDERGRASS, born 1857 in Illinois, married Fredrick Goldin, born 1854 in England.

William Henry Pendergrass and Elizabeth Mayhue had the following children:
1.1.2.3.3. FRANCES₃ PENDERGRASS was born about 1859 in Illinois.
1.1.2.3.4. SARAH PENDERGRASS, born 1862 in Illinois.
1.1.2.3.5. HENRY PENDERGRASS was born about 1864 in Illinois.
1.1.2.3.6. SAMUEL PENDERGRASS, born 9 September 1870 in Clinton County, died there 21 November 1908,married Mary Margaret Morrison there in 1897, born 10 July 1874 in Alma, Ilinois and died 24 September 1921 in Alton, Illinois.
1.1.2.3.7. DOLLY PENDERGRASS was born about 1872 in Illinois.
1.1.2.3.8. JOHN COOPER PENDERGRASS II, born 29 December 1874 in Carlyle,named for his grandfather, died 7August 1947.On 10 September 1912 In Indianapolis, he married Josephine Waller, born in 1888 in Uniontown, Kentucky.
1.1.2.3.9. MAMIE A PENDERGRASS was born in July 1883 in Illinois.
1.1.2.3.10.ULYSSES GRANT PENDERGRASS, born June 1886 in Illinois, died 24 January 1961 in Springfield, Sangamon County. He married Susan K Houston, born 1886 in Illinois, died 18 April 1948.

1.1.2.6. R[ichard?] TECUMSAH₄ PENDERGRASS (John Cooper₃ I, Richard,Jr, Richard,Sr),born about 1838 in Clinton County, married (1) Elizabeth Curtis born about 1848 Illinois. In 1894 in Clinton, he married (2) Matilda Blackman, born 1855.
R Tecumsah Pendergrass and Elizabeth Curtis had the following child:
1.1.2.6.1. MARTHA E₅ PENDERGRASS was born about 1866 in Illinois.

1.1.2.7. JAMES₄ PENDERGRASS [*twin*] (JohnCooper₃ I,Richard,Jr, Richard,Sr),born January 1844 in Clinton, died 12 September 1908 in St Louis, married (1) Mary Curtis about 1865, born 1848, and died there in 1879. He married (2) Martha Ramey (Moore) on 17 January 1893 in St Clair County, Illinois. She was born in1837 in Illinois and died in 1915 in Missouri.
James Pendergrass and Mary Curtis had the following children:
1.1.2.7.1. ELMIRA₅ PENDERGRASS,born July 1866 in Clinton County, married a Jackson.
1.1.2.7.2. MARY PENDERGRASS was born about 1868 in Illinois.
1.1.2.7.3. CHARITY PENDERGRASS, born about 1869? in St Louis, died in infancy there on 30 October 1871.,
1.1.2.7.4. CLOTELLA PENDERGRASS was born 2 January 1872 in Clinton County, Illinois.
1.1.2.7.5. MAYNARD PENDERGRASS, born February 1877 Illinois, married (1)Anne Unknown, (2) Mary Hue..

1.1.2.9. SAMUEL₄ PENDERGRASS (John Cooper₃ I,Richard,Jr, Richard,Sr),born February 1846 in Clinton, died in 1931.
Samuel Pendergrass and an unknown partner or wife had the following child:
1.1.2.9.1. JOSEPHINE₅ PENDERGRASS was born about 1867 in Illinois.

1.1.2.10. LUCY ANN PENDERGRASS (John Cooper₃ I, Richard,Jr, Richard,Sr), born 19 June 1848 in Clinton County, Illinois, died 9 July 1921. She married Pleasant M Curtis, son of William H Curtis and Sarah Reed, there in 1866. He was born about 1841 in Carlisle, Illinois and died 24 February 1921 in Grand Prairie, Jefferson, Illinois.
Pleasant M Curtis and Lucy Ann Pendergrass had the following child:
1.1.2.10.1. FIDELIA₅ CURTIS, born December 1866 in Illinois, married Robert Webster on 25 December 1884 in Clinton County. He was born in December 1865 in Kentucky and died 5 September 1943 in Alton, Madison County.

1.2.3.1. JAMES HENRY₄ CURRY/CURTIS (JamesCurry,Jr, Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard,Pendergrass Sr) born 24 December 1826 in North Carolina, died 15 February 1910 in Illinois. He married Martha J Grogan, daughter of Bartholomew Grogan and Betsy Fields, on 25 December 1852 in Rockingham, North Carolina. She was born in North Carolina about 1838.
James Henry Curry/Curtis and Martha J Grogan had the following children:
1.2.3.1.1. JOHN P₅ CURRY, born 25 September 1856 in North Carolina, died 28April 1922 Rockingham County.
1.2.3.1.2. F HENRY CURRY was born about 1862 in North Carolina.
1.2.3.1.3. JAMES N CURRY, born 4 February 1869, died 9 February 1907. He married Mamie Grogan.
1.2.3.1.4. RUFUS K CURRIE/CURRY was born in 1874 in Rockingham County, North Carolina.

1.2.3.2. MARTIN VAN BUREN₄ CURRY/CURTIS (James Curry₃ Jr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard,Pendergrass Sr),born 14 April 1830 in Berkley, Virginia, died 5 July 1914 in Price Township, North Carolina, married Mary M Proctor, daughter of Sarah, 24 July 1858 in Rockingham, born there 4 December 1839 and died on 27 December 1917 in Henry County, Virginia.
Martin Van Buren Curry Curtis and Mary M Proctor had the following children:
1.2.3.2.1. ROBERT HENRY₅ CURRY, born 6 January 1861 in Rockingham County, North Carolina, died 1 March 1937 in McDowell County, West Virginia. He married (1) an unknown wife who died before 1882. He married (2) Nancy Jones, daughter of David Jones and Letitia Ann Kendrick, in 1882. She was born in 1856 in Virginia and died in 1932.
1.2.3.2.2. SALLIE “ANN” CURRY, born 11 August 1863 in Rockingham County, North Carolina, died there 19 April 1945. She married her cousin Thomas Pink Curry, son of Allen H Curry/Curtis and Nancy Jane Proctor, on 6 Jan 1879 in Henry County, Virginia. He was born on 18 February 1860/1 in Rockingham and died 10 August 1935 in Leaksville.
1.2.3.2.3. NARCISSIS ELIZABETH “SCRAP” CURRY, born 19 April 1864 in North Carolina, died 5 January 1951 in Leaksville, Rockingham County. She married James Martin Carter on 15 July 1883 in Henry County, Virginia. He was born in September 1861 in North Carolina and died 23 December 1928 in Eden, Rockingham County.
1.2.3.2.4. MARY SUSAN “MOLLIE” CURRY, born 3 October 1868 in Henry County, Virginia, died 11 February 1947 in Danville, Virginia. She married Henry Samuel “Sam H” Harger Sr 3 March 1890 in Henry County, Virginia, born there 10 February 1868 and died 31August 1932 in Pittsylvania County.
1.2.3.2.5. FLORA “IDA” CURRY, born 2 September 1870 in Henry County, Virginia, died 14 November 1947 in Danville, Pittsylvania County, Virginia. She married William Jackson Shelton, son of Thomas Shelton and Barbara Ann Joyce, on 26 October 1887 in Henry County. He was born 26 November 1866 in Virginia and died 4 April 1940 in Henry County.
1.2.3.2.6. LUCY JANE “JENNY” CURRY, born 10 February 1872 in Henry County, Virginia, died 15 December

1960 in Greensboro, married (1) William P Murphy and (2) William Washington “Bud” Amos, son of Raleigh Galloway Amos and Martha Jane Shaffer, on 25 August 1892 in Henry County, Virginia, born 10 August 1868 Virginia, and died 17 March 1907.
1.2.3.2.7. CHARLES DILLARD ‘CHARLIE’ CURRIE, born 13April 1873 in Henry, died 28 November 1960 in Reidsville, North Carolina, married Katie Wells Shelton, daughter of Joshua Shelton and Julia, on 5 August 1892 in Rockingham County. She was born 15 September 1872 in Henry County, Virginia, and died 8 April 1967 in Reidsville. North Carolina.
1.2.3.2.8. JAMES WALKER CURRY/CURTIS, born 26 March 1875 in Henry, died 31 March or 4 April 1957 in Rockingham, married (1) Emma Florence Joyce, daughter of Green and Dee Joyce, there 13 January 1897, born 10 May 1879 in Virginia[?],died 19 July 1911. (2) Mollie Ellington (Pharis) about 1913, born 12 June 1880 in North Carolina, died 27 June 1927, and (3) Cora Emma Johnson (Walker) daughter of Robert Johnson and Fannie Shelton, in December 1927. She was born 15 March 1880 in Virginia and died 6 May 1953 in Martinsville, Henry County, Virginia.
1.2.3.2.9. MINNIE DELL CURRY/CURTIS, born 23 April 1876 in Henry,died in infancy there 19 September 1876.
1.2.3.2.10.SAMUEL JEFFERSON CURRY, born 31 July 1879 in Henry,, died 17 June 1964 Bassett,Virginia, married Mary Lee Minter, daughter of Silas Minter and Reece Eggleston, 24 April 1904 in Rockingham County, North Carolina. She was born 13April 1883 in Virginia, and died 21 January 1951 in Leaksville, Rockingham County, North Carolina.
1.2.3.2.11.KATIE STOVALL CURRY, born 18 August 1882 in Henry, died 9 November 1966 in Martinsville, married John Bailey Eanes, son of Caleb Eanes and Lucinda Daniel, 2 March 1898 in Henry, born 18 April 1876 died there 9 Jan 1949.

1.2.3.4. ALLEN H CURRY CURTIS (JamesCurry,Jr, Nancy₂ Pendergrass, Richard,Sr), born January 1832 in Rockingham died 23 February 1914 in Galloway Farm, married Nancy Jane Procter, born October 1837. there on 20 November 1856..
Allen H Curry Curtis and Nancy Jane Procter had the following children:
1.2.3.4.1. JAMES M₅ CURRY, born August 1857 in North Carolina, died 25 June 1916 in Henry County, Virginia, married Bettie Webb,born 1862 daughter of Alvis C Webb and Chaney Ann Carter, on 24 December 1878 in Rockingham.
1.2.3.4.2. ALLEN H CURRY was born about 1864 in North Carolina.
1.2.3.4.3. POLLY ANN CURRY, born October 1867 in North Carolina, died 29 December 1922 in Henry County, Virginia, second wife of Payne Patterson Sr, married there 6 January 1889, born there 11 November 1841, died 5August 1926.
1.2.3.4.4. WILLIAM RICHARD CURRY, born 1872 North Carolina,died 28 November 1918 in Ridgeway, Virginia.
1.2.3.4.5. LUCY CURRY was born about 1876 in Virginia.
1.2.3.4.6. THOMAS PINK CURRY, born 18 February 1860 in Rockingham, died 10 August 1935 in Leaksville. He married his cousin Sallie “Ann” Curry, daughter of Martin Van Buren Curry/Curtis and Mary M Proctor, on 6 January 1879 in Henry County, Virginia. She was born 11 August 1863 in Rockingham County, North Carolina, and died there 19 April 1945.

1.2.3.6. JOHN WALKER₄ CURRY (JamesCurry₃ Jr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard,PendergrassSr),born 1836 in Rockingham County, North Carolina, died 10 May 1862 in Suffolk, Virginia. [CSA Co C 13th NC infantry] He married Tabitha Moore (sister of his stepmother Selena Moore, born about 1846 in Virginia.
John Walker Curry/Curtis 1 and Tabitha Moore had the following child:
1.2.3.6.1. DRURY J₅ CURRY/CURTIS, born November 1862 in Rockingham County, North Carolina, married (1) Sarah J Carter on 14 February 1883 in Rockingham. She was born about 1861. He married (2) Loula Rea in 1886 in Henry County, Virginia, where she was born in 1865. In 1893 there, he married Nola Unknown, who was born in 1866 in Virginia.

1.2.3.9. JOSEPH H₅ CURRY/CURTIS (JamesCurry₃ Jr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard,PendergrassSr) was born 1858 in Rockingham, married (1) Bettie Greer in 1880, (2) Cora Ann Carter, daughter of J H Carter and Patricia McCain, on 25 Dec 1883 in Rockingham, North Carolina. She was born about 1860 in North Carolina and died 24 November 1920 in Rockingham.
Joseph H Curry Curtis and Cora Ann Carter 2 had the following child:
1.2.3.9.1. PRISCILLA BELL “CILLA”₅ CURRY, born September 1884 in North Carolina, married Frank McGhee.

1.2.3.11. THOMAS REID₄ CURRY/CURTIS (JamesCurry₃ Jr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard,PendergrassSr), born February 1860 in Rockingham, died there 1927, married Sarah “Sally” Ann Carter, daughter of Henry Bailus Carter and Nancy Jane Stier, 6 January 1879 in Henry County, Virginia, born 19 January 1862 in Rockingham, and died 2 February 1940 in Guilford.
Thomas Reid Curry/Curtis and Sarah “Sally” Ann Carter had the following children:
1.2.3.11.1. NEAL A₅ CURRY/CURTIS, born about 1882, married (1) Dink Kellum and (2) Adeline Stephens on 22 March 1903 in Robeson, North Carolina. She was born about 1884.
1.2.3.11.2. DAISY LYNCH CURRY/CURTIS. born 2 February 1883 in Rockingham County, North Carolina, died 4 July 1947 in Huntsville, Rockingham. She married John William Roberts, son of Robert Lee Roberts and Mary Webster, there on 21 July 1898. He was born 3 February 1873 in Rockingham, and died there on 2 July 1938.
1.2.3.11.3. ELSIE ANNE CURRY, born about 1885 in Rockingham County, North Carolina, married Robert C Payne there on 22 January 1905. He was born about 1884 in North Carolina.
1.2.3.11.4. JESSIE GROVER CURRY, born 25 November 1885 in Rockingham, died 6 April 1926 in Greensboro, Guilford County. He married Bertha Carter there on 24 December 1903. She was born about 1886 in Rockingham County.
1.2.3.11.5. MYRTLE D CURRY was born February 1892 in Rockingham County, North Carolina.
1.2.3.11.6. FRED B CURRY CURTIS, born 2 June 1894 in Rockingham, died there 24 June 1915 of pulmonary tuberculosis. He married Hazel Kidd on 6 November 1912 in Guilford County, North Carolina. She was born about 1897.
1.2.3.11.7. ARNOLD JUDSON CURRY/CURTIS SR, born 7 August 1899 in Rockingham, died 7 March 1983 in Guilford, married (1) Amy Allene McDaniel, born 29 November 1912 in Randolph County, died 20 February 1993 in Guilford.
1.2.3.11.8. THOMAS ELVIE CURRY/CURTIS, born 3 May 1903 Rockingham, died 2 December 1967 in Guilford.

1.2.3.12. WALTER JACKSON₄ CURRY/CURTIS (JamesCurry₃ Jr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard,PendergrassSr), born 29 May 1862 in Rockingham County, North Carolina, died 25 May 1925 in Leaksville. He married Sarah Ann Unknown in 1884. She was born about 1865 in Virginia.

Walter Jackson Curry Curtis and Sarah Ann Unknown had the following children:

- 1.2.3.12.1. A child who died before 1900 and was born about 1886.
- 1.2.3.12.2. A child who died before 1900 and was born about 1888.
- 1.2.3.12.3. JAMES E₄ CURRY was born about 1892 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.3.12.4. ARTHUR T CURRY was born about 1894 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.3.12.5. AZARIAH CURRY was born in September 1896 in North Carolina.

Generation 5

1.1.2.3.1. LUCRETIA₅PENDERGRASS (William Henry₄,John Cooper₃I,Richard₂Jr,Richard₁Sr) born in Wisconsin[?] in 1853, married Peter Orell, born 1860 in Illinois.[*see above*]

Peter Orell and Lucretia Pendergrass had at least the following child:

- 1.1.2.3.1.1. MARY₆ORELL was born about 1879 in Illinois.

1.1.2.3.6. SAMUEL₅ PENDERGRASS (William Henry₄,John Cooper₃I,Richard₂Jr,Richard₁Sr), born 9 September 1870 in Clinton County, Illinois, died there 21 November 1908, married Mary Margaret Morrison there in 1897, born 10 July 1874 in Alma, Marion, Illinois and died 24 September 1921

Samuel Pendergrass and Mary Margaret Morrison had the following children:

- 1.1.2.3.6.1. BEATRICE E₆ PENDERGRASS, born December 1899 in Illinois, died 10 September 1982 in Alton, Madison County, Illinois. She married Allen W Galloway.
- 1.1.2.3.6.2. WILLIAM ROLAND PENDERGRASS,born 18 January 1902 in Carlyle, Illinois, died 17August 1960 in Scott, County, Missouri.
- 1.1.2.3.6.3. MARTHA PENDERGRASS was born about 1905 in Illinois.
- 1.1.2.3.6.4. JOHN C PENDERGRASS, born 27 November 1906 in Carlyle, Illinois, died 12 January 1998. He married Alta M Howard, who was born about 1907 in Illinois.
- 1.1.2.3.6.5. MAY PENDERGRASS was born about 1912 in Illinois.

1.1.2.3.10. ULYSSES GRANT₅ PENDERGRASS (William Henry₄,John Cooper₃I,Richard₂Jr, Richard₁ Sr), born June 1886 in Illinois, died 24 January 1961 in Springfield, married Susan K Houston, born 1886 in Illinois. She died on 18April 1948.

Ulysses Grant Pendergrass and Susan K Houston had the following children:

- 1.1.2.3.10.1. EUNICE I₆ PENDERGRASS, born 1912 in Illinois, died 15April 2007 in Springfield, Sangamon, Illinois. She married Frederick A Carter on 13 October 1943 in New York City.
- 1.1.2.3.10.2. MARGARET E PENDERGRASS, born 1913 in Illinois, died 2006 in Springfield.
- 1.1.2.3.10.3. FRANCES KATHERINE PENDERGRASS, born 8 November 1913, died 8 November 1918.
- 1.1.2.3.10.4. HOUSTON GRANT PENDERGRASS, born 19 August 1915 in Springfield, died 16 March 2002 in Elizabeth City, Pasquotank, North Carolina. He married Mable Armstrong, who was born about 1915 in North Carolina.
- 1.1.2.3.10.5. RUTH ALICE PENDERGRASS was born about 1921 in Illinois. married a Carter..
- 1.1.2.3.10.6. JAMES ALLYN PENDERGRASS SR, born 17 August 1923 in Springfield, Illinois, died 22 March 2015 in Montgomery Village, Maryland, married (1) Odette Johnson on 7 July 1948 in the District of Columbia, born 19 January 1925, died 9 January 2001 in New Orleans, married (2) Nannye Virginia Taylor (Green) (Compton) born 5April 1918.

1.1.2.7.5. MAYNARD₅PENDERGRASS (James₄,JohnCooper₃I, Richard₂Jr,Richard₁Sr),born February 1877 in Illinois, married (1)Anne Unknown and (2) Mary Hue.

Maynard Pendergrass and Mary Hue had the following child:

- 1.1.2.7.5.1. ALEX₆PENDERGRASS was born 12 May 1893 in St Louis, Missouri.

1.1.2.10.1. FIDELIA₅ CURTIS (Lucy Ann₄Pendergrass,John Cooper₃PendergrassI,Richard₂Pendergrass Jr, Richard₁Pendergrass Sr), born December 1866 in Illinois, married Robert Webster on 25 December 1884 in Clinton County, Illinois. He was born in December 1865 in Kentucky and died 5 September 1943 in Alton, Madison County, Illinois.

Robert Webster and Fidelia Curtis had the following children:

- 1.1.2.10.1.1. ROBERT L₆ WEBSTER was born about 1886 in Illinois.
- 1.1.2.10.1.2. WILLIAM H WEBSTER was born on 26 March 1888 in Illinois.
- 1.1.2.10.1.3. LUCY WEBSTER was born in February 1890 in Illinois.
- 1.1.2.10.1.4. FRANCIS WEBSTER was born in March 1892 in Illinois.
- 1.1.2.10.1.5. RESSIE WEBSTER was born in January 1894 in Illinois.
- 1.1.2.10.1.6. FRANCIS BRAY WEBSTER, born 29 March 1896 in Illinois, married an Unterbrink
- 1.1.2.10.1.7. PERCY WEBSTER was born about 1898 in Illinois.
- 1.1.2.10.1.8. HENRY HAMILTON WEBSTER, born 6 February 1900 in Illinois, died 3 December 1989 in Alton, Madison County, Illinois. He married Ethyl Faye Holman, who was born about 1908.
- 1.1.2.10.1.9. EDNA WEBSTER was born about 1903 in Illinois.
- 1.1.2.10.1.10.BLENDENA/BLANDISAL WEBSTER was born about 1907 in Illinois.

1.2.3.2.1. ROBERT HENRY₅CURRY (Martin Van Buren₄Curry, James₃Curtis Jr, Nancy₂Pendergrass, Richard₁Sr),born 6 January 1861 in Rockingham County, died 1 March 1937 in McDowell County, West Virginia, married (1) unknown wife who died before 1885, (2) Nancy Jones, daughter of David Jones and Letitia Ann Kendrick, in 1882, born 1856 Virginia, died in 1932.

Robert Henry Curry and an unknown wife had the following children:

- 1.2.3.2.1.1. ANNIE₆CURRY, born March 1883 in Henry County, Virginia, died November 1933 in Tazewell County, Virginia. She married Robert Bowles, born 1871 in Henry County, died after 1919.

1.2.3.2.1.2. JAMES WALTER CURRY, born August 1884 in Henry, died 28 February 1946 McDowell, West Virginia, married Chlora Mae Wilmeth, daughter of Sylvester Willmeth and S Anne,1905,born August 1885 in Roanoke, died 1928.

Robert Henry Curry and Nancy Jones had the following children:

- 1.2.3.2.1.3. MINTER GLEN₆CURRY SR, born 2 February 1889 in Henry County, Virginia, died 26 June 1950 in Welch, West Virginia, married Cassie Mae Eanes, daughter of Lee Andrew Eanes and Mary Rebecca Bateman, on 26 October 1910 in McDowell County, born 28 December 1894 in True, West Virginia, died 29August 1963 in Hillsville, Carroll County.
- 1.2.3.2.1.4. SAMUEL CURRY, born November 1893 in Virginia, died between 1900-1910.

1.2.3.2.2. SALLIE “ANN”₅ CURRY (MartinVanBuren₄Curtis,James₃CurtisJr,Nancy₂Pendergrass, Richard₁Sr), born 11 August 1863 in Rockingham County, died there 19 April 1945, married (1) her cousin Thomas Pink Curry, son of Allen H Curry Curtis and Nancy Jane Procter, on 6 January 1879 in Henry, born 18 February 1860/1 in Rockingham, died 10 August 1935.

Thomas Pink Curry and Sallie “Ann” Curry had the following children:

- 1.2.3.2.2.1. ALICE₆CURRY, born 1April 1881 in Virginia, died in 1957.
- 1.2.3.2.2.2. THOMAS JEFFERSON CURRY, born 22 May 1882 Henry County, died 24 December 1954 Leaksville, married Rosa A Amos (Vernon) 20 November 1910, born 5 April 1875 in Stokes County, died there 17 February 1945.
- 1.2.3.2.2.3. MINNIE CURRY, born 15 April 1883 Virginia, died 1961 Leaksville, married (1)Robert Henry Barnes in 1895, who was born 13 April 1869 in North Carolina, died 8 March 1939 in Price. She married (2) a Cardwell[?]
- 1.2.3.2.2.4. WILLIAM MARTIN CURRY, born 9 April 1892 in Virginia, died 28 January 1965 in Fayetteville, married Mattie Belle Gauldin Manning on 2 November 1913 in Henry County, Virginia. She was born there in 1898.
- 1.2.3.2.2.5. LUCY K CURRY, born 22 August 1893 in Henry County, Virginia, died 5 September 1987 in Martinsville. She married (1) John S Sims, born 17 May 1857 in Rockingham County, North Carolina, and died there 5 April 1945 in Reidsville. She married (2) Dewitt A Reddick on 11 December 1948 in Rockingham, born about 1881, and (3) John Saunders.
- 1.2.3.2.2.6. MARY JANE “MAGGIE” CURRY, born March 1897 in Virginia, died 16August 1912 in Pittsylvania County, accidentally killed by a train on a railway. She married a Cobler.
- 1.2.3.2.2.7. RAMEY C/RAYMOND CURRY, born 22 January 1899 in Virginia, died15 December 1986 in Eden, Rockingham, married Laura Ethel/Elthea Eastin on 7 July 1918 in Rockingham. She was born about 1896 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.3.2.2.8. BENJAMIN “BENNIE” CURRY, born 3 April 1902 in Virginia, died 24 February 1977 in Martinsville, Virginia. He married Mattie Prillman on 17 March 1923 in Henry County, Virginia. She was born there in 1901.
- 1.2.3.2.2.9. NELLIE G CURRY, born 25 September 1904 in Virginia, died 21April 1987 in Reidsville, married Troy Durham on 14 March 1932 in Henry County, Virginia. He was born in 1898 in Stokes County, North Carolina.

1.2.3.2.3. NARCISSIS ELIZABETH “SCRAP”₅CURRY (MartinVanBuren₄Curry, James₃Curtis Jr, Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard₁Sr), born 19 April 1864 in North Carolina, died 5 January 1951 in Leaksville, married James Martin Carter on 15 July 1883 in Henry County, Virginia. He was born September 1861 in North Carolina and died on 23 December 1928 in Eden, Rockingham County. All children were born in Stokes County except Walker, who was born in Rockingham.

James Martin Carter and Narcissis Elizabeth “Scrap” Curry had the following children:

- 1.2.3.2.3.1. MARY ELLEN CARTER, born 5 March 1885, married Edd Kallum.
- 1.2.3.2.3.2. KATIE DALE CARTER, born 9 July 1887, married Hardin Nance 9 February 1906.
- 1.2.3.2.3.3. ROSA A FOUNTIN CARTER, born 24 May 1890, married Cogger Nance.
- 1.2.3.2.3.4. MARTIN VAN BUREN CARTER, born 6 May 1892, died 11 December 1970 in Eden, Rockingham County. He married Annie Gray Sands, who was born 16 August 1895 and died 8 May 1974 in Eden.
- 1.2.3.2.3.5. JESSE D CARTER, born 12 December 1895, married Katie Brown.
- 1.2.3.2.3.6. MARY E CARTER was born about 1897 in Virginia.
- 1.2.3.2.3.7. JAMES HARDIN CARTER, born 2 June 1898, married Arlie Cooper.
- 1.2.3.2.3.8. FRANK SAMUEL CARTER, born 23 March 1901, died 16 June 1903.
- 1.2.3.2.3.9. BEULAH CARTER [*twin*], born 7 December 1903, married Gene Bondurant.
- 1.2.3.2.3.10.LENA CARTER [*twin*], born 7 December 1903, married J B Arvin.
- 1.2.3.2.3.11.LILLY J CARTER was born about 1907 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.3.2.3.12.NELLIE FLORENCE CARTER, born 12 December 1908, married Sidney Smith.
- 1.2.3.2.3.13.WALKER GLENN CARTER, born 28 February 1911 in Spray, died 24 March 1971 in Eden, married Sadie Hale 5 February 1928 in Rockingham. [listed in the “white” marriage register] born about 1910 in West Virginia.

1.2.3.2.4. MARY SUSAN “MOLLIE”₅CURRY (MartinVanBuren₄Curry,James₃CurtisJr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard₁Sr),born 3 October 1868 in Henry, died 11 February 1947 in Danville, married Henry Samuel “Sam H” Harger Sr 3 March 1890 in Henry County, Virginia. He was born 10 February 1868 in Henry County, Virginia, and died 31August 1932 in Pittsylvania County.

Henry Samuel Harger Sr and Mary Susan “Mollie” Curry had the following children:

- 1.2.3.2.4.1. M H M₆ HARGER was born on 27 May 1891, and died on 12 July 1893.
- 1.2.3.2.4.2. JESSIE MAUD HARGER, born 7 April 1895 in Virginia, married a Spangler.
- 1.2.3.2.4.3. RAMEY P HARGER was born in August 1896 in Virginia.
- 1.2.3.2.4.4. HATTIE S HARGER was born in August 1898 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.3.2.4.5. JOHN MARTIN HARGER, born 2 November 1899 in Henry,, died 10 October 1973 in Danville..
- 1.2.3.2.4.6. HENRY SAMUEL HARGER JR was born on 30 June 1901 in Henry, Virginia,
- 1.2.3.2.4.7. IDA K HARGER was born about 1904 in Virginia.
- 1.2.3.2.4.8. SAMUEL E HARGER was born in 1910.

1.2.3.2.5. FLORA “IDA”₅CURRY/CURTIS (MartinVanBuren₄Curry,James₃Curry/CurtisJr, Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard₁Sr), born 2 September 1870 in Henry County, Virginia, died 14 November 1947 in Danville, married William Jackson Shelton, son of Thomas Shelton and Barbara Ann Joyce, 26 October 1887 in Henry, born 26 November 1866, died 4 April 1940 in Henry.

William Jackson Shelton and Flora “Ida” Curry Curtis had the following children:
1.2.3.2.5.1. CORA MAE IDA SHELTON, born 30 September 1888 in Henry, Virginia, died 18 February 1980 in Greensboro, North Carolina. She married Charlie David Patterson on 20 August 1905. He was born about 1882 in Virginia.
1.2.3.2.5.2. MAGGIE DELLA SHELTON, born 21 June 1890 in Henry County,Virginia, died 7August 1969 in Danville. She married (1) Luther Bethel Nance, who was born 12 February 1889 in Rockingham County, North Carolina, and died 11 November 1953 in Eden. She married (2) Thomas Haskell Gilreath on 6 October 1912 in Schoolfield, Virginia. He was born 14 February 1888 in Greenville, South Carolina, and died 7August 1961 in Danville, Virginia.
1.2.3.3.5.3. WILLIAM MARTIN SHELTON, born 8 September 1892 in Henry,died 13 April 1986 in Pittsylvannia County, married Myrtle Thompson on 25 December 1913 in Rockingham County, North Carolina. She was born about 1895.
1.2.3.2.5.4. SAMUEL EVERETT SHELTON, born 21 March 1895 in Virginia, died on 15 January 1946. He married Georgia Lera Wiggington, born 1897 in Virginia, on 29 August 1922 in Henry.
1.2.3.2.5.5. CHARLES HAAS SHELTON, born 23 July 1898 , died 21 September 1959 in Oakland, California.
1.2.3.2.5.6. HENRY LEE SHELTON,born 2 August 1899 in Virginia, died 5 March 1939. He married Mary Fannie Lou Williams on 13 November 1918 in Danville. She was born 1903 in Pittsylvannia.
1.2.3.2.5.7. LILLIE ROOSEVELT SHELTON,born 14 July 1904 in Henry, died 25 December 1933 by homicide at a filling station on the state line, by a gunshot wound through her right chest.in Eden, Rockingham, North Carolina. She had married Robert Lee Eanes, born 1900, on 17 December 1921 in Rockingham, but they were separated at the time of her death.
1.2.3.2.5.8. HATTIE A SHELTON, born 12 October 1906, died 23 November 1906.
1.2.3.2.5.9. WATT HUBERT SHELTON, born 9 April 1908 in Spray, North Carolina, died 26 May 1972 in Ridgeway, Virginia, married Carrie Halcion Odell 8 February 1929 in Pittsylvannia County, Virginia, born in 1908 in Rockingham.

1.2.3.2.6. LUCY JANE “JENNY”,CURRY(MartinVanBuren₄Curry,James₃CurtisJr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard₁Sr), born 10 February 1872 in Henry died 15 December 1960 in Greensboro, married (1) William Washington “Bud” Amos, son of Raleigh Galloway Amos and Martha Jane Shaffer, on 25 August 1892 in Henry County, Virginia. He was born 10 August 1868 in Virginia and died 17 March 1907. She married (2) William P Murphy.
William Washington Amos and Lucy Jane “Jenny” Curry/Curtis had the following children:
1.2.3.2.6.1. EARNEST MARTIN AMOS, born 2 March 1893 in Henry, died 28 March 1956 in Greensboro, married (1) Maude Fairleney Hood 2 June 1912 in Rockingham, born 13 April 1893 in Georgia, died 6 October 1935 in Guilford, (2) Sarah Callie Garrett, born 1893, on 18 January 1936 in Guilford, (3) Mamie Estelle Murray, born about 1892 in North Carolina.
1.2.3.2.6.2. KATIE A AMOS, born 15 May 1895 in Stokes County, died 17 June 1919 in Guilford County, North Carolina. She married Harry Lee Mabe on 11 April 1914 in Forsyth, North Carolina. He was born about 1893.
1.2.3.2.6.3. HALLIE AMOS, born 3 July 1897 in Henry County, Virginia, died 12 January 1964 in Greensboro, North Carolina. She married Lester W Ferguson, born about 1894 in North Carolina.
1.2.3.2.6.4. MARTHA PEARL AMOS, born 2 May 1899 in Henry, died 19 September 1967 in Proximity, North Carolina, married Arthur Leland Crabtree, son of William A Crabtree and Annie S Brockwell, 17 July 1918 in Guilford. He was born 26 October 1882 in Orange County, North Carolina, and died 3 February 1944 in Greensboro, Guilford County.
1.2.3.2.6.5. LUCY AMOS, born 18 July 1901,died 3 October 1999, married Lawrence F Pickard, born about 1895.
1.2.3.2.6.6. WILLIAM EDGAR “WILLIE” AMOS, born 18 September 1904 Henry, died 25 July 1984 Guilford, married Bettie Jane Chandler 18 April 1924 in Guilford, born 30 August 1908 in Hendricks County, Indiana, died 27 June 1987.
1.2.3.2.6.7. JESSE LEE AMOS,born 5 January 1907 in Rockingham, died 4 July 1980 in Greensboro, Guilford County. He married Evelyn G York on 21 November 1925 in Guilford. She was born about 1905 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.2.7. CHARLES DILLARD ‘CHARLIE’, CURRIE (MartinVanBuren₄Curry/Curtis, James₃Curtis Jr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard₁PendergrassSr), born 13 April 1873 in Henry County, Virginia, died 28 November 1960 in Reidsville, Rockingham County, North Carolina.He married Katie Wells Shelton, daughter of Joshua Shelton and Julia, on 5 August 1892 in Rockingham. She was born 15 September 1872 in Henry County, Virginia and died 8April 1967 in Reidsville, Rockingham,County.
Charles Dillard ‘Charlie’ Currie and Katie Wells Shelton had the following children:
1.2.3.2.7.1. EDGAR JAMES CURRIE, born 29 August 1894 in Patrick County, Virginia,died 8 September 1972 in Reidsville, married (1) Nellie Samuels on 15 November 1914. She was born on 31 December 1893, died 8 February 1977. He married (2) Grace Grogan, who was born 8 December 1904 and died 23 May 1995 in Reidsville, Rockingham County.
1.2.3.2.7.2. GEORGIA IDA CURRIE, born 3 June 1896 in Patrick County, Virginia, died 22 November 1981 in Greensboro, married William Walter Carter Sr on 27 January 1917 in Rockingham County, North Carolina. He was born 26 October 1892 in Wake County, North Carolina, and died 27 December 1978 in Reidsville, Rockingham County.
1.2.3.2.7.3. WILLIE CURRIE was born and died in infancy about 1897.

1.2.3.2.8. JAMES WALKER CURRY/CURTIS (MartinVanBuren₄Curry, James₃CurtisJr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard₁Pendergrass Sr), born 26 March 1875 in Henry County, Virginia, died 31 March or 4 April 1957 in Spray, Rockingham County, North Carolina. He married (1) Emma Florence Joyce, daughter of Green and Dee Joyce, on 13 January 1897 in Rockingham. She was born 10 May 1879 in Virginia or North Carolina and died 19 July 1911. He married (2) Mollie Ellington (Pharis) about 1913. She was born 12 June 1880 in North Carolina and died 27 June 1927.He married (3) Cora Emma Johnson (Walker), daughter of Robert Johnson and Fannie Shelton, in December 1927. She was born 15 March 1880 in Virginia, and died 6 May 1953 in Martinsville, Henry County.
James Walker Curry/Curtis and Emma Florence Joyce had the following children:
1.2.3.2.8.1. DAISY ANN CURRY, born 24 October 1897 in Pittsylvannia County,Virginia, died 21 November 1983 in Eden, Rockingham County, North Carolina. She married George Allen Bateman on 9 September 1922 in Rockingham. He was born about 1895 in Ridgeway, Henry County, and died 5 October 1991 in Martinsville City, Virginia.
1.2.3.2.8.2. MARY SUSIE CURRY, born 23 January 1899 in Henry County, Virginia, died 22 June1977 in Eden, North Carolina. She married (1) Quitman B Hailey, son of Jesse B Hailey and Nannie Gibson, 21 December 1916 Rockingham.

born 18 May 1892 in Virginia, died 15 February 1919 in Leaksville, (cause of death: homicide). She met (2) a DeHart.
1.2.3.2.8.3. WINNIE BULA CURRY, born 16 March 1901 in Henry County, Virginia, died14 March 1988 in Eden, Rockingham County, North Carolina. She married Jesse Frank Thomasson on 14 November 1920 in Rockingham. He was born 15 April 1902 in Henry County, Virginia, died on 13 October 1964 in Butner, Granville County, North Carolina.
1.2.3.2.8.4. ELSIE MAUDE CURRY, born 14 September 1902 in Henry County, Virginia. She married (1) John William Young on 10 December 1920 in Rockingham County, North Carolina, (2) Ed Pickrell, born 1901, on 8August 1944 in Portsmouth, Virginia, and (3) Eddy Frank Odell on 20 October 1964 in Martinsville, Virginia. He was born about 1895.
1.2.3.2.8.5. ADA MAY FLORENCE CURRY, born 29 April 1905, died 24 June 1984 in Portsmouth, Virginia, married (1) Olin Clay Fogelman, son of William Lawrence Fogleman and Mary E York, 11 April 1921 in Rockingham, born 28 August 1902 in Sandy River, North Carolina, died 4 August 1933 in Raleigh,.(cause of death: legal electrocution, wrongfully executed for a murder he maintained he did not commit - headstone says: “*murdered by the state of N C*”.) She married (2) Robert Lee Pickrell Sr on 5 October 1935 in Henry County, Virginia. He was born 2 June 1910 in Rockingham and died 15August 1986.
1.2.3.2.8.6. WALKER MARTIN CURRY, was born 30 March 1908 in Rockingham County, North Carolina and died 26 May 1980. He married Rosa Anne Griffin in November 1927.
1.2.3.2.8.7. ANNA “BELLE” CURRY, born 6 September 1909, died 5 December 1999 in Eden, North Carolina., married Jesse Wilmer Washburn on 31 December 1927 in Henry County,, born 9 January 1905 in Henry, died 8 January 1989.
James Walker Curry/Curtis and Mollie Ellington (Pharis) had the following child:
1.2.3.2.8.8. CLARENCE SWEENEY CURRY, born 3 December 1913 in Rockingham, died 12 December 1982 in Hampton, Virginia, married (1) Alma Virginia DeHart 22 December 1934 in Henry, born 1913 in Pittsylvannia , married (2) Pauline English, born 1925, in Danville, (3) Grace Armiger (Jarrell) 6 November 1959 in Camden, born about 1928.

1.2.3.2.10. SAMUEL JEFFERSON CURRY (MartinVanBuren₄Curry/Curtis,James₃CurtisJr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard₁PendergrassSr),born 31 July 1879 Henry, died 17 June 1964 in Bassett, Virginia, married Mary Lee Minter, daughter of Silas Minter and Reece Eggleston, 24 April 1904 in Rockingham, born 13 April 1883 in Virginia, died 21 January 1951 in Leaksville.
Samuel Jefferson Curry and Mary Lee Minter had the following children:
1.2.3.2.10.1. LESSIE IRENE CURRIE, born 31 January 1905 in Rockingham, North Carolina, died 10 January 1980 in Bassett, Henry County, Virginia. She married Virgil G Ferguson there on 15 April 1922. He was born there in 1895.
1.2.3.2.10.2. SILAS MARTIN CURRY, born 26 August1907 in North Carolina, died 4 April 1980.
1.2.3.2.10.3. INEZ CURRY was born about 1910 in North Carolina.
1.2.3.2.10.4. MATTIE MAE CURRY, born on 1 May 1910 in Reidsville, died 5 November 1947 in Spray, Rockingham County. She married (1) Dewey Lee Terry on 10 January 1927 in Rockingham, and (2) Robert Council Cardwell Sr on 17 October 1925 in Wilkes County. He was born about 1909 in North Carolina and died 14 December 1964 in Durham.
1.2.3.2.10.5. CALLIE CURRY, born 4 March 1912, died 6 December 1913 in infancy.
1.2.3.2.10.6. IDA BETSY CURRY, born 1 December 1914 in Spray, North Carolina, died there 25 August 1924.
1.2.3.2.10.7. LILLIAN ANNIE CURRY, born 21 November 1917 in Henry County, Virginia, died 5 May 1986 in Hickory, Catawba County. She married Clarence Roland, who was born 31 January 1913 in Spray, North Carolina.
1.2.3.2.10.8. MARY MAGDALINE CURRY, born 28 November 1920 in Henry County, Virginia, died 7 June 1991. She married Joney L Foster, who was born about 1916 in West Virginia.
1.2.3.2.10.9. ERNEST COY CURRY, born 23 October 1925 in Leaksville, North Carolina, died 12 July 2001. He married Mildred Frances Cassell, born 1928, on 30 June 1946 in Rockingham.

1.2.3.2.11. KATIE STOVALL CURRY (MartinVanBuren₄Curry/Curtis,James₃CurtisJr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard₁Sr), born 18 August 1882 in Henry, died 9 November 1966 in Martinsville,Virginia. She married John Bailey Eanes, son of Caleb Eanes and Lucinda Daniel, on 2 March 1898 in Henry County. He was born there 18 April 1876, and died there 9 January 1949.
John Bailey Eanes and Katie Stovall Curry had the following children:
1.2.3.2.11.1. FANNIE BELLE EANES, born 11 July 1899 in Henry County, Virginia, died 25 October 1989 in Martinsville. On 19 March 1917, she married Charles Willis Eanes, who was born 19 March 1917 in Virginia.
1.2.3.2.11.2. ROBERT LEE “BOB” EANES, born 5April 1902, died 1 November 1970, married Lucy Haynes.
1.2.3.2.11.3. NELLIE MAY EANES, born 7 November 1904 in Henry County, Virginia, died 4 September 1979 in Martinsville. She married Clarence “Dewey” Mills, born 1901 in Virginia, on 11 March 1923 in Henry County, Virginia.
1.2.3.2.11.4. MARY LOU EANES, born 11 May 1907 in Virginia, died 11 June 1984 in Martinsville, married Ernest Walker Arnold 24 December 1922 in Rockingham, North Carolina. He was born 25April 1903 in Virginia and died 6 May 1966.
1.2.3.2.11.5. LENA KATE EANES, born 24 September 1909 in Virginia, died 19 January 1999 in Greensboro, Guilford County, North Carolina. She married John C Batchelor, who was born about 1904 in North Carolina.
1.2.3.2.11.6. JOHN WALKER EANES, born 15April 1912 in Bassett, Henry County, Virginia, died 17 August 1988 in Fieldale. He married Mable Ellen Hundley in Henry County. She was born about 1918 in Virginia.
1.2.3.2.11.7. EMMA RUTH EANES, born 24 January 1915 in Bassett, Henry County, Virginia, died 1 February 1995 in Martinsville. She married John Otis Tilley there, who was born 15 September 1915 in Chesterfield, South Carolina, and died 8 November 1955 in Martinsville.
1.2.3.2.11.8. JAMES LEONARD EANES, born 26 May 1917 in Henry County, Virginia, died 31 March 2001 in Winston-Salem, North Carolina. He married Mary Cornelia Oakes.
1.2.3.2.11.9. HARRY MARTIN EANES, born 10 July 1919 in Henry, died in infancy there 4 February 1920..
1.2.3.2.11.10.LINDSAY WILSON EANES, born 14 January 1921, died 6 March 1990, married Mabel Ramsey.

1.2.3.4.1. JAMES M CURRY (AllenH₁Curry,James₃CurtisJr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard₁Pendergrass Sr),born August 1857 in North Carolina, died 25 June 1916 in Henry County, Virginia. He married Bettie Webb, daughter of Alvis C Webb and Chaney Ann Carter, on 24 December 1878 in Rockingham County, North Carolina. She was born in July 1862 in Virginia.

James M Curry and Bettie Webb had the following children:

1.2.3.4.1.1. WILLIAM₆ CURRY was born about March 1880 in Virginia.
1.2.3.4.1.2. GARFIELD₆CURRY, born November 1882 in Virginia, died 1937,Leaksville, married Alice Worley.
1.2.3.4.1.3. THOMAS “TOBE” CURRY was born in April 1885 in Virginia.
1.2.3.4.1.4. CHARLIE EDWARD CURRY, born in July 1888 in Virginia, died in 1953. He married Mary Elizabeth Richards on 6 October 1919 in Martinsville, Indiana. She was born 6 June 1902 in Youngstown, Ohio.
1.2.3.4.1.5. LUCY KATHERINE CURRY, born 21 September 1892 in Spencer, Henry County, Virginia. died 22 February 1976. She married Sam Barroughs/Burris on 15 September 1922 in Henry County, where he was born in 1895.
1.2.3.4.1.6. NANNIE BELL CURRY, born 1893 in Henry County, Virgina, married Charlie Lee Patterson, who was born about 1881 in Virginia and died 23 May 1961 in Patrick County.
1.2.3.4.1.7. WALKER MATTHEW CURRY [SR?], born 10 May 1894 in Spencer, Virginia, died 23 October 1940 in Leaksville, married Dora Mae Grant, daughter of Ulysses S Grant and Lucinda Bullins, on 28 August 1919 in Rockingham. She was born on 10 or 22 May 1898 in North Carolina, and died 7 May 1978 in Martinsville, Henry County, Virginia. .

1.2.3.4.3. POLLY ANN₅ CURRY (AllenH₄ Curry,James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ Pendergrass Sr), born October 1867 in North Carolina, died 29 December 1922 in Henry County, Virginia. She married Thomas Payne Patterson Sr there on 6 January 1889. He was born 11 November 1841 in Henry County, Virginia, and died 5 August 1926.

Thomas Payne Patterson Sr and Polly Ann Curry had the following children:

1.2.3.4.3.1. JESSIE LOU₅ PATTERSON, born 25 December 1890 in Virginia, died 2April 1916. She married James A Burroughs, who was born about 1879 in North Carolina.
1.2.3.4.3.2. ROBERT PLEASANT PATTERSON, born 30 April 1893 in Henry died 23 October 1957 in Reidsville, married Beulah Ella Coleman Corum, born 30 May 1890 in Rockingham and died 26 May 1986 in Rockingham County.
1.2.3.4.3.3. DAVID JARRETT PATTERSON [*twin*], born 5 June 1896 in Patrick County, Virginia, died 7 July 1957 Reidsville, married (1) Maggie Ann Odell about 1915, born 1895 Virginia,(2) Graveley Boaz 9 December 1944, born 1914.
1.2.3.4.3.4. GEORGE WASHINGTON PATTERSON [*twin*],born 5 June 1896 in Patrick County, died 7 November 1968 in Eden, North Carolina, married Dolly Gray Corum, born 27 December 1904, died 26 April 1986 in Danville, Virginia.
1.2.3.4.3.5. MARY DAVIS PATTERSON, born 6 February 1900 in Henry, died 18 February 1980 in Reidsville, North Carolina. She married Joseph Fletcher Odell Sr on 3 April 1915 in Rockingham. He was born about 1888 in Virginia.
1.2.3.4.3.6. DOLLIE BELLE PATTERSON, born 30 August 1902 in Henry County, Virginia, married Dewey Lee Moore on 12 February 1927 in Rockingham County, North Carolina. He was born 12 March 1906 in Spray, North Carolina.

1.2.3.4.6. THOMAS PINK₅ CURRY (AllenH₄ Curry,James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ Sr), born 18 February1860/1 in Rockingham,died 10 August 1935 in Leaksville. He married his cousin Sallie “Ann” Curry/Curtis, daughter of Martin Van Buren Curry/Curtis and Mary M Proctor, on 6 Jan 1879 in Henry County, born 11August 1863, died there 19 April 1945.
[see their children at Sallie Ann Curry/Curtis, above at 1.2.3.2.2]

1.2.3.6.1. DRURY J₅ CURRY/CURTIS (John Walker4Curry, James₃ CurtisJr, Nancy₂ Pendergrass, Richard₁ r), born November 1862 in Rockingham, married (1) Sarah J Carter there 14 February 1883, born about 1861. He married (2) Loula Rea in 1886 in Henry County, Virginia, where she was born about 1865. He married (3) Nola Unknown, born 1866 in Virginia, in 1893.
Drury J Curry/Curtis and Nola Unknown had the following children:
1.2.3.6.1.1. WILLIE E₆ CURRY was born in January 1895 in Virginia.
1.2.3.6.1.2. JAMES W₆ CURRY was born in December 1897 in Virginia.

1.2.3.9.1. PRISCILLA BELL “CILLA”₅ CURRY (JosephH₄ Curry/Curtis, James₃ Curtis Jr, Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ PendergrassSr), born September1884 in North Carolina, married Frank McGhee.
Frank McGhee and Priscilla Bell “Cilla” Curry had the following child:
1.2.3.9.1.1. LAURA FRANCES₆ MCGHEE, born 10 May 1917 in Wentworth, died 4July 2003, married a Martin.

1.2.3.11.2. DAISY LYNCH₅ CURRY/CURTIS (ThomasReid₄ Curry, James₃ CurtisJr, Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ Sr),born 2 February 1883 in Rockingham, died there 4 July 1947. She married John William Roberts, son of Robert Lee Roberts and Mary Webster, there on 21 July 1898. He was born there 3 February 1873, and died there 2 July 1938.
John William Roberts and Daisy Lynch Curry/Curtis had the following children:
1.2.3.11.2.1. EDWARD T₆ ROBERTS was born in June 1899 in North Carolina.
1.2.3.11.2.2. ROBERT L₆ ROBERTS was born about 1901 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.11.4. JESSIE GROVER₅ CURRY (ThomasReid₄ Curry, James₃ CurtisJr, Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ Sr),born 25 November 1885 Rockingham, died 6 April 1926 Greensboro, married Bertha Carter 24 December 1903 Guilford, born about 1886.
Jessie Grover Curry and Bertha Carter had the following children:
1.2.3.11.4.1. ETHEL₆ CURRY was born about 1906 in North Carolina.
1.2.3.11.4.2. MARY₆ CURRY was born about 1913 in North Carolina.
1.2.3.11.4.3. BEATRESS CURRY was born about 1915 in North Carolina.
1.2.3.11.4.4. THOMAS REID CURRY II was born and died 18 July 1917 in Rockingham County.
1.2.3.11.4.5. FRANCIS CURRY was born about 1920 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.11.7. ARNOLD JUDSON₅ CURRY SR (ThomasReid₄ Curry,James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ PendergrassSr), born 7 August 1899 in Rockingham County, North Carolina, died 7 March 1983 in Guilford County. He married (1) Elizabeth May “Lizzie” Carter on 25 October 1916 in Rockingham County, and (2)Amy Allene McDaniel, who was born 29 November 1912 in Randolph County and died 20 February 1993 in Guilford County.
Arnold Judson Curry Sr and Elizabeth May Carter had the following children:

1.2.3.11.7.1. JAMES THOMAS₆ CURRIE, born 10 August 1917 in Rockingham, died 23 October 1975 Guilford, married (1) Gladys Hammonds, born 1921, on 24 December 1936 in Guilford, and (2) Ruby Mozelle Sauls, daughter of Richard Hampton Sauls and Lina Davis, on 22 November 1941. She was born 13 May 1919 in Jonesboro, North Carolina.
1.2.3.11.7.2. MYRTLE SALLY CURRIE, born 22 September 1918 in North Carolina, died 15 November 2004 in Greensboro, married Johnny Winfred Collins, born 1919 In North Carolina, on 15 October 1938 in Danville, Virginia
1.2.3.11.7.3. ANNIE CATHERINE CURRIE, born 8 September 1921 in Rockingham, died 2 August 1991 in Catawba, married William Lee Byrd Jr on 27April 1948 in Guilford, born 23 January 1923 Cabarrus County, and died 29 July 1991.
1.2.3.11.7.4. VIRGINIA OLIVIA CURRIE, born 23 July 1923 in North Carolina, died 2 June 2010 in Greensboro, Guilford County. She married Elmer Otis McDaniel,born 1923, there on 1April 1941.
1.2.3.11.7.5. HAZEL LEE CURRIE was born and died in iinfancy about 1925.
1.2.3.11.7.6. LORAIN FAYE CURRIE. born 3 March 1927 in Guilford, married Dominic Anthony Constantino Sr there on 23 November 1946. He was born 16 April 1916 and died on 1 October 2007 in Winter Park, Orange County, Florida.
1.2.3.11.7.7. DAISY BERNICE CURRIE, born 1 July 1928 in Guilford County, died 1 January 2009 in Kernersville, Forsyth County. She married Clarence Francis Shrophire on 10 March 1948 in Danville, Virginia. He was born about 1926.
Arnold Judson Curry Curtis Sr and Amy Allene McDaniel had the following children:
1.2.3.11.7.8. SUE ELLEN₆ CURRIE, born 5 June 1935, married Walter Jackson Brown on 1 June 1953.
1.2.3.11.7.9. AUDREY MARIE CURRIE, born 21August 1936, married Earl Gilbert Fields Sr on 23 June 1950.
1.2.3.11.7.10. SYLVIA LEE CURRIE, born 21 March 1941 in Guilford, married (1) Larry Ross Kellum 2 September 1956, born 31 March 1940 in North Carolina, died 10 November 1972 in Alamance, and married (2) James Arville Ham.
1.2.3.11.7.11. ARNOLD JUDSON CURRIE JR, born 1 January 1944, married Brenda Neese on 1 July 1962.
1.2.3.11.7.12. BRENDA FAYE CURRIE,born 21 January 1950 in Guilford County, North Carolina, married (1) John Wesley Burrows 14 January 1966 and (2) Howard Lee Amick, born 2 February 1941.
1.2.3.11.7.13. THOMAS WILLIAM CURRIE, born 22 June 1955 in Guilford, died 11 November 1995 in Thomasville, North Carolina, married Deborah Ann Middleton (Frye) 19 September 1975 in North Carolina, born 15 August 1952.

Generation 6

1.1.2.3.6.4. JOHN C₆ PENDERGRASS (Samuel₅,William Henry₄,JohnCooper₃ I, Richard,Jr, Richard Sr) born 27 November 1906 in Carlyle, Illinois, died 12 January 1998. He married Alta M Howard, who was born about 1907 in Illinois.
John C Pendergrass and Alta M Howard had the following child:
1.1.2.3.6.4.1. SPENCER CLARK₆ PENDERGRASS, born 23 June 1928 in Alton, Illinois, died 12 June 1999 in Ayer, Massachusetts. He married Margot Unknown, born 24 February 1931, died on 11 February 1992 in Boston, Massachusetts.

1.1.2.3.10.6. JAMES ALLYN₅ PENDERGRASS SR (UlyssesGrant₄, WilliamHenry₄, John Cooper₃ I, Richard,Jr,Richard Sr), born 17 August 1923 in Springfield, Illinois, died 22 March 2015 in Montgomery Village, Maryland,married (1) Odette Johnson 7 July 1948 in District of Columbia, born 19 January 1925, died 9 January 2001 in New Orleans, (2) Nannye Virginia Taylor (Green) (Compton) born 5 April 1918. Son James “Jimmy” Jr is the last known direct male descendant of Richard Sr.
James Allyn Pendergrass Sr and Odette Johnson 1 had the following children:
1.1.2.3.10.6.1. JAMES ALLYN,PENDERGRASS JR born 2 January 1952, generously shared YDNA information.
1.1.2.3.10.6.2. JANICE PENDERGRASS married a Robinson.
1.1.2.3.10.6.3. SANDRA PENDERGRASS married a Garrett.

1.1.2.10.1.8. HENRY HAMILTON WEBSTER (Fidelia₅ Curtis, LucyAnn₄ Pendergrass,JohnCooper₃ PendergrassI,Richard₂ Jr,Richard Sr) born 6 February 1900 Illinois, died 3 December 1989 in Alton,married Ethyl Faye Holman, born about 1908.
Henry Hamilton Webster and Ethyl Faye Holman had the following children:
1.1.2.10.1.8.1. HENRY C₇ WEBSTER was born about 1924 in Illinois.
1.1.2.10.1.8.2. REATHA LEE WEBSTER was born about 1925 in Illinois.
1.1.2.10.1.8.3. BERTHA L WEBSTER was born about 1925 in Illinois.
1.1.2.10.1.8.4. RUTH ERMA WEBSTER, born 11 March 1928 in Alton Madison Illinois, died in August 1982.
1.1.2.10.1.8.5. PAUL D WEBSTER was born about 1930 in Illinois.
1.1.2.10.1.8.6. PATRICA WEBSTER was born about 1933 in Illinois.
1.1.2.10.1.8.7. BETTY J WEBSTER was born about 1936 in Illinois.
1.1.2.10.1.8.8. REBECCA WEBSTER was born about 1939 in Illinois.

1.2.3.2.1.2. JAMES WALTER₆ CURRY (RobertHenry₅,MartinVanBuren₄ Curry/Curtis,James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ Sr), born August 1884 in Henry County, Virginia, died 28 February 1946 in McDowell County, West Virginia, married Chlora Mae Wilmeth, daughter of Sylvester Willmeth and S Anne, in 1905, born August 1885 Roanoke, died 1928.
James Walter Curry and Chlora Mae Wilmeth had the following children:
1.2.3.2.1.2.1. ADALINE MARIE₇ CURRY, born 22 October 1906 in McDowell County, West Virginia, died 27 January 1985 in Martinsville,Virginia. She met or married (1) Clyde Latham and had one son who was brought up as a son of (2) James Luther Harmon, Sr. whom she married in 1925 in McDowell County, West Virginia, where he was born about 1898.
1.2.3.2.1.2.2. SAMUEL GLEN CURRY, born 15 September 1908 in McDowell County, West Virginia, married Bettie Viola Pennington on 29 March 1930. She was born about 1910 in Virginia.
1.2.3.2.1.2.3. EARL EUGENE CURRY SR [REVEREND], born 4 July 1910 in McDowell County, West Virginia, died 3 October 1976 in Kimball. He married Stella Virginia Pennington on 24 February 1930. She was born 7 May 1914 in Adwolfe, Smyth County, Virginia, and died in July 1986 in Vivian, McDowell County, West Virginia.
1.2.3.2.1.2.4. GERRIE S CURRY was born about 1912 in West Virginia.
1.2.3.2.1.2.5. JEANNIE CURRY was born about 1913 in West Virginia.

- 1.2.3.2.1.2.6. ZELDA MAE CURRY, born 24 November 1915 in West Virginia, died 28 March 1998, married Ruel Martin Taylor, who was born about 1907 in West Virginia.
- 1.2.3.2.1.2.7. JESSE HERMAN CURRY, born 6 March 1917 in Gilam, West Virginia, died October 1986 in Princeton, married Clara Tilda Kemp, who was born on 17 April 1920 in Carroll, Virginia, and died 8 January 2003.
- 1.2.3.2.1.2.8. CATHERINE CURRY, born 23 May 1922 West Virginia, married Wildie Akers in 1937 (later divorced).
- 1.2.3.2.1.2.9. ROSIE BELLE CURRY was born on 25 November 1924 in West Virginia.
- 1.2.3.2.1.2.10.WALTER CURRY was born about 1927 in West Virginia.
- 1.2.3.2.1.2.11.BROUGHTON CURRY, born 13 November 1928 and died in September 1930.

- 1.2.3.2.1.3. MINTER GLEN₆CURRY SR (RobertHenry₅,MartinVanBuren4Curry/Curtis, James₃Curtis Jr, Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard₁),born 2 February 1889 in Henry County, Virginia, died 26 June 1950 in Welch, West Virginia, married Cassie Mae Eanes, daughter of Lee Andrew Eanes and Mary Rebecca Bateman, on 26 October 1910 in McDowell County., born 28 December 1894 in True, Summers County, West Virginia, and died 29 August 1963 in Hillsville, Carroll County, Virginia.
Minter Glen Curry Sr and Cassie Mae Eanes had the following children:
 - 1.2.3.2.1.3.1. MARY MAGDALINE₇CURRY, born 17 September 1911 McDowell died in childhood 16 April 1914.
 - 1.2.3.2.1.3.2. GOLDA “MARIETTA” CURRY , born 3 April 1913 in Gilliam, West Virginia, died 30 January 2002 in Washington, D.C.,married Norman Alexander Smyth, who was born 14 June 1911 in Lake Maryland, Maryland.
 - 1.2.3.2.1.3.3. HARRY BROUGHTON CURRY, born 22 March 1914 ded in infancy 16 July 1915..
 - 1.2.3.2.1.3.4. MYRTLE MARIE CURRY, born 27 June 1916 in West Virginia, died 17 August 1984 in Roanoke, Virginia. She married William Bateman Michael on 27 June 1934 in McDowell County, West Virginia. He was born 27 April 1916 in Caretta, West Virginia, and died 19 August 1995 in Princeton, Mercer County, West Virginia.
 - 1.2.3.2.1.3.5. EVELYN MAE CURRY, born 24 May 1925 McDowell, died in infancy 14 July 1926 in Bluefield..
 - 1.2.3.2.1.3.6. MINTER G CURRY JR, born 5 February 1929 in McDowell County, West Virginia, died 19 January 1997 in Princeton, Mercer County. He married Martha Belle Kemp 3 April 1948 in McDowell County, West Virginia.

- 1.2.3.2.2.2. THOMAS JEFFERSON₆CURRY (Sallie “Ann”₅,MartinVanBuren4Curry/Curtis,James3CurtisJr, Nancy₂Pendergrass, Richard₁Sr),born 22 May 1882 in Henry County, Virginia, died 24 December 1954 in Leaksville, married Rosa A Amos (Vernon) 20 November 1910 in Henry.,born 5 April 1875 in Stokes County, died there on 17 February 1945.
Thomas Jefferson Curry and Rosa A Amos (Vernon) had the following children:
 - 1.2.3.2.2.2.1. RAYMOND₇ CURRY was born about 1899 in North Carolina.
 - 1.2.3.2.2.2.2. MARVIN H CURRY was born about 1902 in North Carolina.
 - 1.2.3.2.2.2.3. THOMAS “OTIS” CURRY, born 7 January 1913 in North Carolina, died 28 February 1976 in Fayetteville, Cumberland County. He married (1) Una Myrtle Smith in Henry County, Virginia, who was born about 1909. He married (2) Claudia Bell Hodge, born 1907, on 20 October 1959 in Stokes County, North Carolina.
 - 1.2.3.2.2.2.4. VIVIAN BELLE CURRY, born 4 January 1916 in Stokes County, died 4 June 1998.
 - 1.2.3.2.2.2.5. JESSE BEN CURRY was born and died on 23 March 1920.

- 1.2.3.2.2.3. MINNIE₆CURRY (Sallie“Ann”₅,MartinVanBuren₄Curry,James₃CurtisJr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard₁Sr), born 15 April 1883 Virginia, died 1961 in Leaksville, North Carolina. She married (1) Robert Henry Barnes in 1895. He was born 13 April 1869 in North Carolina, and died 8 March 1939 in Price, Rockingham County. She married (2) a Cardwell[?]
Robert Henry Barnes and Minnie Curry had the following children:
 - 1.2.3.2.2.3.1. ROBERT MARSHALL BARNES, born 31 July 1904 Virginia, died 7 January 1969 in Eden..
 - 1.2.3.2.2.3.2. CHARLIE COLEMAN BARNES, born 29 March 1905 in Henry, died 21 April 1982 in Rockingham.
 - 1.2.3.2.2.3.3. OTIS ODELL BARNES, born 12 September 1909 in Rockingham, died 21 March 1978 in Eden..
 - 1.2.3.2.2.3.4. ELIZABETH MASON BARNES, born 31 December 1910 Rockingham,died 16 May 1996 in Eden.
 - 1.2.3.2.2.3.5. PAULINE BARNES, born about 1915 in Virginia, died 22 January 2001 in Eden., Rockingham County.
 - 1.2.3.2.2.3.6. SALLIE BARNES, born 15 March 1918 in Rockingham,died there 18 June 2002, married (1) Hobert McKinley Mabe on 29 October 1929, with whom she had a daughter Carlene who died in infancy. She married (2) Roy Taylor Austin, born 1933, on 12 May 1979.
 - 1.2.3.2.2.3.7. HARRISON TALMADGE BARNES, born 2 September 1921 in Henry, died 16 January 2008 in Eden.
 - 1.2.3.2.2.3.8. JOHN HANNAH BARNES, born 31 December 1924 in Rockingham, died 16 October 2003.

- 1.2.3.2.2.4. WILLIAM MARTIN₆CURRY (Sallie“Ann”₅,MartinVanBuren₄Curry/Curtis,James₃Curtis Jr, Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard₁Sr), born 9 April 1892 in Virginia, died 28 January 1965 in Fayetteville, Cumberland County, North Carolina. He married Mattie Belle Gauldin Manning on 2 November 1913 in Henry County, Virginia. She was born there in 1898.
William Martin Curry and Mattie Belle Gauldin Manning had the following children:
 - 1.2.3.2.2.4.1. GEORGE WILLIAM₇CURRY, born 22 March 1916 Virginia, died 1 March 1972 in Fayetteville..
 - 1.2.3.2.2.4.2. CLAUD A CURRIE was born about 1918 in North Carolina.[?]
 - 1.2.3.2.2.4.3. LONZIE ALFRED CURRIE,born 8 August 1921 in Henry County, died January 1978.
 - 1.2.3.2.2.4.4. DORIS I CURRIE was born about 1924 in Virginia.

- 1.2.3.2.2.5. LUCY K₆ CURRY (Sallie“Ann”₅,MartinVanBuren₄Curry/Curtis,James₃Curtis Jr, Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard₁Sr), born 22 August 1893 in Henry County, died 5 September 1987 in Martinsville, Henry County, Virginia. She married (1) John D Sims, who was born 17 May 1857 in Stoneville, Rockingham County, North Carolina and died 5April 1945 in Reidsville. She married (2) DeWitt A Reddick, born about 1881, on 11 December 1948 in Rockingham. She married (3) John Saunders.
John D Sims and Lucy K Curry had the following children:
 - 1.2.3.2.2.5.1. JESSE GLEN SIMS, born 9 August 1914 in Rockingham County, North Carolina, died on 12 February 1975 in Winston-Salem, Forsyth County.

- 1.2.3.2.2.5.2. ANNIE MAE₇ SIMS was born in 1919 in Henry County, Virginia.
- 1.2.3.2.2.5.3. GERTRUDE LENIS SIMS, born 19 August 1921, died 4 August 2004, married a Morton
- 1.2.3.2.2.5.4. LANDIS MASON SIMS, born 9 October 1924 in Leaksville, died 20 January 1992.
- 1.2.3.2.2.5.5. LOTTIE JANE SIMS, born 12 March 1928 Ridgeway, died 18 March 1996. She married a Pulliam
- 1.2.3.2.2.5.6. VIRGINIA SIMS was born about 1932 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.3.2.2.5.7. ELLA MARIE SIMS, born 17 August 1936 in Price, Rockingham County, died 18 September 1995 in Greensboro, Guilford County. She married (1)Elmer Watson Pulliam, born 1922, in Martinsville, Virginia, with whom she had a baby born 3 January 1953 who lived only two days. She later married (2) a Morrison.

- 1.2.3.2.2.7. RAMEY C/RAYMOND₆CURRY (Sallie“Ann”₅,MartinVanBuren₄Curry/Curtis,James₃Curtis Jr, Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard₁PendergrassSr), born 22 January 1899 in Virginia, died 15 December 1986 in Eden, Rockingham County, North Carolina. He married Laura Ethel/Elthea Eastin 7 July 1918 in Rockingham. She was born about 1896 in North Carolina.
Ramey C/Raymond Curry and Laura Ethel/Elthea Eastin had the following children:
 - 1.2.3.2.2.7.1. RUBY₇ CURRY was born about 1919 in North Carolina.
 - 1.2.3.2.2.7.2. MILDRED LEE CURRY was born about 1922 in North Carolina.
 - 1.2.3.2.2.7.3. MARSHALL CURRY was born about 1925 in North Carolina.
 - 1.2.3.2.2.7.4. SALLY CHRISTIANA CURRY, born 21 May 1926, died 13 August 2006, married a Gauldin.
 - 1.2.3.2.2.7.5. LEON ROY CURRY was born about 1929 in North Carolina.
 - 1.2.3.2.2.7.6. JOSEPHINE CURRY was born about 1931 in North Carolina.
 - 1.2.3.2.2.7.7. MARTIE CURRY was born about 1935 in Virginia.

- 1.2.3.2.2.8. BENJAMIN “BENNIE”₆ CURRY (Sallie“Ann”₅,MartinVanBuren₄Curry/Curtis,James₃Curtis Jr, Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard₁PendergrassSr), born 3 April 1902 in Virginia, died 24 February 1977 in Martinsville. He married Mattie Prillman on 17 March 1923 in Henry County, Virginia. She was born there about 1901.
Benjamin “Bennie” Curry and Mattie Prillman had the following children:
 - 1.2.3.2.2.8.1. IRENE₇CURRY, born 16 July 1925 in North Carolina, died 22 October 2006.She married a Shelton.
 - 1.2.3.2.2.8.2. EDWARD CURRY was born about 1932 in North Carolina.

- 1.2.3.2.2.9. NELLIE₆ CURRY (Sallie“Ann”₅,MartinVanBuren₄Curry/Curtis,James₃Curtis Jr, Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard₁Sr), born 25 September 1904 in Virginia, died on 21 April 1987 in Reidsville, Rockingham County, North Carolina. She married Troy Durham on 14 March 1932 in Henry County, Virginia. He was born in 1898 in Stokes County, North Carolina.
Troy Durham and Nellie G Curry had the following child:
 - 1.2.3.2.2.9.1. ROBERT DEWEY₇DURHAM, born 3 April 1931 in Leaksville, North Carolina, died 28 April 2005.

- 1.2.3.2.3.13. WALKER GLENN₆CARTER (NarcissisElizabeth“Scrap”₅Curry, MartinVanBuren₄Curry/ Curtis,James₃Curtis-Jr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard₁PendergrassSr),born 28 February 1911 in Spray, North Carolina, died 24 March 1971 in Eden. He married Sadie Hale on 5 February in Rockingham County. She was born about 1910 in West Virginia.
Walker Glenn Carter and Sadie Hale had the following child:
 - 1.2.3.2.3.13.1. ERNESTINE₇CARTER was born about 1930 in North Carolina.

- 1.2.3.2.5.1. CORA MAE IDA₆ SHELTON (Flora“Ida”₅Curry,MartinVanBuren₄Curry/Curtis,James₃Curtis Jr, Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard₁PendergrassSr), born 30 September 1888 in Henry County, Virginia, died 18 February 1980 in Greensboro, Guilford County, North Carolina. She married Charlie David Patterson on 20 August 1905. He was born about 1882 in Virginia.
Charlie David Patterson and Cora Mae Ida Shelton had the following children:
 - 1.2.3.2.5.1.1. ESTHER₇ PATTERSON, born 1908 in North Carolina, married a Harris.
 - 1.2.3.2.5.1.2. LUKE PATTERSON was born about 1909 in North Carolina.

- 1.2.3.2.5.2. MAGGIE DELLA₆SHELTON (Flora“Ida”₅Curry,MartinVanBuren₄Curry/Curtis,James₃Curtis Jr, Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard₁Sr), born 21 June 1890 in Henry County, Virginia, died 7 August 1969 in Danville, married (1) Luther Bethel Nance Sr, born 12 February 1889 in Rockingham, died 11 November 1953 in Eden, married (2) Thomas Haskell Gilreath on 6 October 1912 in Schoolfield, Virginia, born 14 February 1888 in Greenville, South Carolina, died 7August 1961 in Danville..
Luther Bethel Nance Sr and Maggie Della Shelton had the following children:
 - 1.2.3.2.5.2.1. DENNIS SANFORD₇NANCE, born 22 April 1907 in Rockingham,, died 31August 1950 in Concord.
 - 1.2.3.2.5.2.2. LUTHER BETHEL NANCE JR was born 1909 in Rockingham, North Carolina.
 - Thomas Haskell Gilreath and Maggie Della Shelton had the following children:**
 - 1.2.3.2.5.2.3. THOMAS ELVIN₇GILREATH was born about 1915 in North Carolina.
 - 1.2.3.2.5.2.4. DEMPSEY GEORGE GILREATH, born 4 March 1920 in Schoolfield, died 13 February 2002.

- 1.2.3.2.5.4. SAMUEL EVERETT₆SHELTON (Flora“Ida”₅Curry,MartinVanBuren₄Curry/Curtis,James₃Curtis Jr, Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard₁PendergrassSr),born 21 March 1895 in Virginia, died 15 January 1946. He married Georgia Lera Wiggington, born 1897, on 29 August 1922 in Henry County, Virginia.
Samuel Everett Shelton and Georgia Lera Wiggington had the following children:
 - 1.2.3.2.5.4.1. DEMPSEY₇ SHELTON was born about 1924 in Virginia.
 - 1.2.3.2.5.4.2. HOPE SHELTON was born about 1925 in North Carolina.

- 1.2.3.2.5.6. HENRY LEE₆ SHELTON (Flora“Ida”₅Curry,MartinVanBuren₄Curry/Curtis,James₃Curtis Jr, Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard₁PendergrassSr) born 2 August 1899 in Virginia, died 5 March 1939. He married Mary Fannie Lou Williams on 13 November 1918 in Danville, Virginia. She was born in 1903 in Pittsylvania County, Virginia.

Henry Lee Shelton and Mary Fannie Lou Williams had the following children:

- 1.2.3.2.5.6.1. HENRY MATHEWS,SHELTON, born 5 February 1920 in North Carolina, died 14 December 1995.
- 1.2.3.3.5.6.2. MARY IDA SHELTON, born 21 October 1922 in Spray Rock, died 4 March 2007, married a Cherwaty.

1.2.3.2.5.7. LILLIE ROOSEVELT SHELTON (Flora“Ida” Curry,MartinVanBuren₄Curry/Curtis,James₃Curtis Jr, Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard,Sr), born 14 July 1904 in Henry County, Virginia, died on 25 December 1933 by homicide at a filling station on the state line, by a gunshot wound through her right chest.in Eden, Rockingham, North Carolina. She had married Robert Lee Eanes, born 1900, on 17 December 1921 in Rockingham, but they were separated at the time of her death.

Robert Lee Eanes and Lillie Roosevelt Shelton had the following child:

- 1.2.3.2.5.7.1. WILLIAM LEE,EANES, born 22 August 1922 in Spray, North Carolina, died in May 1998.

1.2.3.2.5.9. WATT HUBERT, SHELTON (Flora“Ida” Curry,MartinVanBuren₄Curry/Curtis,James₃Curtis Jr, Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard,Sr), born 9 April 1908 in Spray, North Carolina, died 26 May 1972 in Ridgeway, Virginia. He married Carrie Halcion Odell on 8 February 1929 in Pittsylvania County, Virginia, born in 1908 in Rockingham County, North Carolina.

Watt Hubert Shelton and Carrie Halcion Odell had the following child:

- 1.2.3.2.5.9.1. MARGARET MASON,SHELTON, born about 1930, married and divorced (1) an Odell, and married (2) Richard Harding Trent on 8 January 1966 in Henry County, Virginia.

1.2.3.2.6.1. EARNEST MARTIN AMOS (LucyJane“Jenny” Curry,MartinVanBuren₄Curry, James₃Curtis Jr, Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard,Sr),born 2 March 1893 in Henry County, Virginia, died 28 March 1956 in Greensboro, North Carolina. He married (1) Maude Fairleney Hood on 2 June 1912 in Rockingham, born 13 April 1893 in Georgia,died 6 October 1935 in Guilford. He married (2) Sarah Callie Garrett, born 1893, on 18 January 1936, and (3) Mamie Amos, born about 1892..

Earnest Martin Amos and Maude Fairleney Hood had the following children:

- 1.2.3.2.6.1.1. RUBY DEE, AMOS, born 21 March 1916 in Reidsville,died 20 June 2010 in Chapel Hill..
- 1.2.3.2.6.1.2. HELEN JANE AMOS, was born 26 December 1917 in Reidsville, Rockingham County.
- 1.2.3.2.6.1.3. WILLIAM LESTER “WILLIE” AMOS was born 8 January 1922 in Greensboro, Guilford County,. .

1.2.3.2.6.3. HALLIE AMOS (LucyJane“Jenny”Curry,MartinVanBuren₄Curry,James₃CurtisJr,Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard,Sr), born 3 July 1897 in Henry County, Virginia, died 12 January 1964 in Greensboro, married Lester W Ferguson, born 1894.

Lester W Ferguson and Hallie Amos had the following child:

- 1.2.3.2.6.3.1. MARIAN,FERGUSON was born about 1930 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.2.6.4.MARTHA PEARL AMOS (LucyJane“Jenny” Curry,MartinVanBuren₄Curry, James₃Curtis Jr, Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard,Sr), born 2 May 1899 in Henry County, Virginia, died 19 September 1967 in Proximity, North Carolina. She married Arthur Leland Crabtree, son of William A Crabtree and Annie S Brockwell, on 17 July 1918 in Guilford County. He was born 26 October 1882 in Orange County, and died 3 February 1944 in Greensboro, Guilford County, North Carolina.

Arthur Leland Crabtree and Martha Pearl Amos had the following children:

- 1.2.3.2.6.4.1. ROBERT MILTON,CRABTREE was born about 1928 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.3.2.6.4.2. COY J CRABTREE was born about 1930 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.3.2.6.4.3. RUTH E CRABTREE was born about 1932 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.3.2.6.4.4. SHIRLEY L CRABTREE was born about 1935 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.2.6.5. LUCY AMOS (LucyJane“Jenny” Curry,MartinVanBuren₄Curry, James₃Curtis Jr, Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard,PendergrassSr), born 18 July 1901 in Henry died 3 October 1999 in Greensboro, married Lawrence F Pickard, born 1895.

Lawrence F Pickard and Lucy Amos had the following children:

- 1.2.3.2.6.5.1. JACK L, PICKARD was born about 1923 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.3.2.6.5.2. KATIE PICKARD was born about 1924 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.3.2.6.5.3. TALMADGE R PICKARD was born about 1927 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.2.6.6. WILLIAM EDGAR “WILLIE” AMOS (LucyJane“Jenny” Curry,MartinVanBuren₄Curry, James₃Curtis Jr, Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard,Sr), born 18 September 1904 Henry County, Virginia, died 25 July 1984 in Greensboro, married Bettie Jane Chandler 18 April 1924 in Guilford, born 30 August 1908 Indiana, and died on 27 June 1987 in Greensboro.

William Edgar “Willie” Amos and Bettie Jane Chandler had the following children:

- 1.2.3.2.6.6.1. JACQUELINE,AMOS, born 27 February 1925 in Guilford County, died there 10 October 2004, She married Richard Cecil Perkins, born 1926, there on 5 February 1949.
- 1.2.3.2.6.6.2. PATSY JANE AMOS, born 11 February 1928 in Guilford, died there 24 March 2002, married Lacy Elton Coltrane, son of Branson E Coltrane and Lula F, there on 22 May 1948, born about 1923, died on 24 January 2012.
- 1.2.3.2.6.6.3. RUTH JEAN AMOS, born 30 December 1930,, died 6 October 2010, and married a Greene.
- 1.2.3.2.6.6.4. BETTY J AMOS was born about 1936 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.3.2.6.6.5. PEGGY ANN AMOS, was born on 16 November 1941 Greensboro, Guilford County, North Carolina, and died 23 February 1985. She married a Wall.

1.2.3.2.6.7. JESSE LEE AMOS (LucyJane“Jenny” Curry,MartinVanBuren₄Curry, James₃Curtis Jr, Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard,PendergrassSr), born 5 January 1907 in Rockingham County, North Carolina, died 4 July 1980 in Greensboro. He married Evelyn G York, born 1905, on 21 November 1925.

Jesse Lee Amos and Evelyn G York had the following children:

- 1.2.3.2.6.7.1. DERWOOD,AMOS was born about 1927 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.3.2.6.7.2. HAROLD LEE AMOS was born about 1935 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.2.7.1. EDGAR JAMES CURRIE (CharlesDillard₅,MartinVanBuren₄Curry/Curtis, James₃CurtisJr, Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard,Sr), born 29 August 1894 in Patrick County, died 8 September 1972 in Reidsville, married (1) Nellie S Samuels 15 November 1914, born 31 December 1893, died 8 February 1977, (2) Grace Grogan, born 8 December 1904, died 23 May 1995

Edgar James Currie and Nellie S Samuels had the following child:

- 1.2.3.2.7.1.1. GAYNELL,CURRIE, born 18 August 1917 in Pittsylvania,died December 1991, married Kenneth Grafton Carter on 28 December 1935 in Danville, born 12 March 1919 in Lexington, North Carolina,died 4 July 1985 Danville..

1.2.3.2.7.2. GEORGIA IDA,CURRIE (CharlesDillard₅,MartinVanBuren₄Curry/Curtis, James₃CurtisJr, Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard,Sr), born 3 June 1896 in Patrick County, Virginia, died 22 November 1981 in Greensboro, married William Walter Carter Sr on 27 January 1917 in Rockingham, born 26 October 1892 in Wake County, died 27 December 1978 in Reidsville.

William Walter Carter Sr and Georgia Ida Currie had the following children:

- 1.2.3.2.7.2.1. MILDRED LOUISE,CARTER, born 8 October 1917, died 24 July 1997, married a Poteet[?].
- 1.2.3.2.7.2.2. RUBY JUANITA CARTER, born 9 September 1920, died 26 June 2001 in Greensboro..
- 1.2.3.2.7.2.3. WILLIAM WALTER CARTER JR, born 18 August 1923,, died 14 March 1999 El Cajón, California.
- 1.2.3.2.7.2.4. EMMA NELL CARTER was born about 1926 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.3.2.7.2.5. JAMES GARLAND CARTER, born 12 September 1928, died 1 March 2006 in Houston, Texas.

1.2.3.2.8.1. DAISY ANN CURRY (JamesWalker₅Curry,MartinVanBuren₄Curry/Curtis, James₃Jr,Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard,Sr), born 24 October 1897 in Pittsylvania County, died 21 November 1983 in Eden, married George Allen Bateman there on 9 September 1922, born about 1895 in Ridgeway, Virginia, and died 5 October 1991 in Martinsville City, Virginia.

George Allen Bateman and Daisy Ann Curry had the following children:

- 1.2.3.2.8.1.1. BABY,BATEMAN [*twin*] was born and died on 28 January 1923.
- 1.2.3.2.8.1.2. BABY BATEMAN [*twin*] was born and died on 28 January 1923.
- 1.2.3.2.8.1.3. DORIS BATEMAN, born 1924 in North Carolina, married a McClung.
- 1.2.3.2.8.1.4. GEORGE WALLACE BATEMON, born 24 October 1925 in Spray, died there 18 September 1926..
- 1.2.3.2.8.1.5. VURBLE LINDBERG BATEMAN, born 30 May 1927, in North Carolina, died 30 April 2010 in Roanoke,Virginia. He married Kay Yvonne Holland.
- 1.2.3.2.8.1.6. MARY JANE BATEMAN, born 8 February 1929, died 11 January 2017 in Eden. She married Daniel W Bowman, born about 1928, on 24 October 1952 in Leaksville, Rockingham County, North Carolina.
- 1.2.3.2.8.1.7. DEEWARD ALLEN BATEMAN, born 27 September 1930 in North Carolina, died 17 September 2012. He married Loretta Yvonne Leffew on 4 June 1955. She was born 7August 1937.
- 1.2.3.2.8.1.8. KATHERINE ANN BATEMAN, born 16 May 1932, died 16 December 2007 in Eden, Rockingham County, North Carolina. She married James H Fisher on 12 January 1952 in Rockingham. He was born about 1930.
- 1.2.3.2.8.1.9. LOUISE FAYE BATEMAN, born about 1934 in North Carolina, married Elwood Ray Nance on 24 April 1979 in Eden, Rockingham County, North Carolina. He was born about 1932.
- 1.2.3.2.8.1.10. MILDRED YVONNE BATEMAN, born 28 July 1935,died 28 November 2016, married (1) Willard Staples Barker on 18 November 1961 in Rockingham, born 11 January 1934, died 25 November 1967, (2) Junior Alvin Adams, son of Willie Marshall Adams and Revie Reynolds, on 24 January 1969, born 25 August 1942, died 14 December 2012..
- 1.2.3.2.8.1.11. ELIZABETH FRANCES BATEMAN, born 22 September1937 in Virginia, married James Stone.
- 1.2.3.2.8.1.12. KENNETH THOMAS BATEMAN,born 31 May 1939 in Henry, died 4 December 1955. .
- 1.2.3.2.8.2.13. NANCY CAROLE HARRIS BATEMAN, born 22 July 1942 in Henry County, Virginia, married Samuel Philip Coleman on 17 June 1967 in Leaksville, Rockingham County, North Carolina. He was born about 1937.

1.2.3.2.8.2. MARY SUSIE CURRY (JamesWalker₅Curry,MartinVanBuren₄Curry/Curtis, James₃Jr,Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard,Sr),born 23 January 1899 in Henry County, Virginia, died 22 June 1977 in Eden,married (1) Quitman B Hailey, son of Jesse B Hailey and Nannie Gibson, on 21 December 1916 in Rockingham. He was born 18 May 1892 in Virginia and died 15 February 1919 in Leaksville, North Carolina (cause of death: Homicide). She met or married (2) a DeHart.

Quitman B Hailey and Mary Susie Curry had the following children:

- 1.2.3.2.8.2.1. HARRY VISCO,HAILEY was born on 7 November 1917 in Rockingham County.
- 1.2.3.2.8.2.2. JAMES GARLAND HAILEY born 19 May 1919, died 30 October 1919.

DeHart and Mary Susie Curry had the following child:

- 1.2.3.2.8.2.3. MILTON,HAILEY/DEHART, born 20 August 1928 in Rockingham County, died 29 September 1975.

1.2.3.2.8.3. WINNIE BULA CURRY (JamesWalker₅Curry,MartinVanBuren₄Curry/Curtis, James₃Jr,Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard,Sr),born 16 March 1901 in Henry County, died 14 March 1988 in Eden, married Jesse Frank Thomasson there on 14 November 1920, born 15 April 1902 in Henry County, died 13 October 1964 in Butner, Granville County, North Carolina.

Jesse Frank Thomasson and Winnie Bula Curry had the following children:

- 1.2.3.2.8.3.1. EARNEST B THOMASSON was born about 1922 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.3.2.8.3.2. HERMAN F THOMASSON was born about 1926 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.3.2.8.3.3. ELIZABETH G THOMASSON was born about 1929 in North Carolina.
- 1.2.3.2.8.3.4. BUHEL A THOMASSON was born about 1938 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.2.8.4. ELSIE MAUDE CURRY(JamesWalker₅Curry,MartinVanBuren₄Curry/Curtis, James₃Jr,Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard,PendergrassSr), born 14 September 1902 in Henry County, Virginia. She married (1) John William Young on 10 December 1920 in Rockingham County, North Carolina, and (2) Ed Pickrell on 8August 1944 in Portsmouth, Virginia. He was born about 1901. She married (3) Eddy Frank Odell on 20 October 1964 in Martinsville, Virginia. He was born about 1895.

John William Young and Elsie Maude Curry had the following child:

- 1.2.3.2.8.4.1. ORENE VICTORIA, YOUNG, born 19 November 1922, died 12 April 2003. She married a Farmer.

1.2.3.2.8.5. ADA MAY FLORENCE₆CURRY (JamesWalker₅Curry,MartinVanBuren₄Curry/Curtis, James₃Jr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard,Sr), born 29 April 1905 in North Carolina or Virginia, died 24 June 1984 in Portsmouth, Virginia. She married (1) Olin Clay Fogleman and (2) Robert Lee Pickrel. *[see above at Ada May for further details about her husbands.]*

Olin Clay Fogleman 1 and Ada May Florence Curry had the following children:

1.2.3.2.8.5.1. VIOLA MAE₇ FOGLEMAN, born 11 February 1924 in Randolph, North Carolina, died 3 January 1975 in Eden. She married Lester C Griffin, born 1919, on 20 September 1941 in Rockingham County, North Carolina.

1.2.3.2.8.5.2. HOWARD C FOGLEMAN, born 1926 in North Carolina, married Isabel Baker.

1.2.3.2.8.5.3. OLIN CLAY FOGLEMAN JR, born 9 September 1928 in Spray, North Carolina, died 5 August 1985 in Eden, Rockingham County, North Carolina. He married Era Horton.

Robert Lee Pickrell sr 2 and Ada May Florence Curry had the following children:

1.2.3.2.8.5.4. ROBERT LEE₇, PICKRELL JR was born on 13 April 1942.

1.2.3.2.8.5.5. WAYNE PICKRELL

1.2.3.2.8.6. WALKER MARTIN₆ CURRY (JamesWalker₅Curry,MartinVanBuren₄Curry/Curtis,James₃Jr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard,Sr), born 30 March 1908 in Rockingham, died 26 May 1980, married Rosa Anne Griffin in November 1927.

Walker Martin Curry and Rosa Anne Griffin had the following children:

1.2.3.2.8.6.1. TALMADGE EUGENE₇ CURRY, born 30 September 1928 in Draper, North Carolina, married Brenda Moorfield, born 1934, on 27 November 1954 in Rockingham County.

1.2.3.2.8.6.2. RICHARD ARLEN CURRY SR, born 13 December 1931, married (1) Frances Louise Holland on 5 April 1951 in Rockingham, born 10 August 1933, married (2) Betty Ann Powell, born 1936, on 30 March 1972 in Eden..

1.2.3.2.8.7. ANNA “BELLE” CURRY(JamesWalker₅Curry,MartinVanBuren₄Curry/Curtis,James₃Jr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard,Sr), born 6 September 1909,died 5 December 1999 in Eden, North Carolina. She married Jesse Wilmer Washburn on 31 December 1927 in Henry County, Virginia. He was born 9 January 1905 in Henry County, Virginia, and died 8 January 1989.

Jesse Wilmer Washburn and Anna “Belle” Curry had the following children:

1.2.3.2.8.7.1. WALLACE DESMOND₇ WASHBURN, born 30 November 1928 in Spray, died 7 January 2016 in Eden, married (1) Mary Linda Shumate. born 30 July 1939, on 29 November 1969, (2) Beulah Marie Fortenberry (Apple), daughter of James C Fortenberry and Nora E Bradshaw, 20 July 1973, born 8 February 1921, died 23 December 1999..

1.2.3.2.8.7.2. EMMA JOYCE WASHBURN, born 3 February 1930 in Rockingham County, North Carolina, married Franklin Delano White on 3 October 1957.

1.2.3.2.8.7.3. NANCY ANN WASHBURN, born 8 July 1934 in North Carolina, married Fred Edward Hankins, born 1927, on 4 February 1967 in Spray, Rockingham County, North Carolina.

1.2.3.2.8.7.4. JESSE WILMER WASHBURN JR, born 8 September 1936 in Spray, North Carolina, died 6 July 2010 in Eden. He married (1) Geneva Jewell Farmer, born 1939, on 21 March 1959 in Rockingham County, North Carolina.

1.2.3.2.8.8. CLARENCE SWEENEY CURRY (JamesWalker₅Curry,MartinVanBuren₄Curry/Curtis, James₃Jr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard,Sr), born 3 December 1913 in Rockingham, died 12 December 1982 in Hampton,Virginia, married (1) Alma Virginia DeHart, born 1913 in Pittsylvania, on 22 December 1934 in Henry County, Virginia, and (2) Pauline English, born 1925, in Danville, Virginia. He married (3) Grace Armiger (Jarrell), born 1928, on 6 November 1959 in Camden, North Carolina.

Clarence Sweeney Curry and Alma Virginia Dehart had the following children:

1.2.3.2.8.8.1. EUGENE₇ CURRY

1.2.3.2.8.8.2. LINDA CURRY

Clarence Sweeney Curry and Grace Armiger (Jarrell) had the following child:

1.2.3.2.8.8.3. RONNIE₇ CURRY

1.2.3.2.10.1. LESSIE IRENE₆CURRIE (Samuel Jefferson₅Curry, MartinVanBuren₄Curry/Curtis, James₃Curtis Jr, Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard,Sr), born 31 January 1905 in Rockingham County, North Carolina, died 10 January 1980 in Bassett, Henry County, Virginia. She married Virgil G Ferguson on 15 April 1922 in Henry County, Virginia. He was born there in 1895.

Virgil G Ferguson and Lessie Irene Currie had the following children:

1.2.3.2.10.1.1. EUGENE₇FERGUSON, was born and died on 15 April 1922.

1.2.3.2.10.1.2. VIOLET FERGUSON, born 30 January 1923 in Bassett, Virginia, died on 1 February 2001.

1.2.3.2.10.1.3. JAMES FERGUSON was born about 1925 in Virginia.

1.2.3.2.10.1.4. AUSBAY FERGUSON was born about 1927 in Virginia.

1.2.3.2.10.1.5. WINFORD FERGUSON was born about 1931 in Virginia.

1.2.3.2.10.1.6. PATRICIA FERGUSON was born about 1937 in Virginia.

1.2.3.2.10.1.7. GENE FERGUSON was born about 1938 in Virginia.

1.2.3.2.10.1.8. GLENN FERGUSON was born about 1939 in Virginia.

1.2.3.2.10.1.9. BARBARA A FERGUSON was born about 1940 in Virginia.

1.2.3.2.10.4. MATTIE MAE CURRY (SamuelJefferson₅Curry,MartinVanBuren₄Curry/Curtis,Jr, Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard,Sr), born 1 May 1910 in Reidsville, North Carolina, died 15 November 1947 in Spray, married (1) John Dewey Lee Terry on 10 January 1927 in Rockingham, (2) Robert Council Cardwell Sr on 19 April 1938 in Wilkes County, born about 1909 in North Carolina, died 14 December 1964 in Durham. There is confusion about this blended family, as Robert was previously married to Marnie I Byers, though at his marriage to Mattie, the license stated that he had never been married. It appears that in fact, of the Cardwell children listed in the 1940 Leaksville, Rockingham County, census, Helen and Eugene were children of Robert and Marnie, that Aubrey was the son of John Dewey Lee Terry, and the remaining children were those of Robert and Mattie:

Mattie Mae Curry and John Dewey Lee Terry had the following child:

1.2.3.2.10.4.1. AUBREY₇TERRY/CARDWELL born 9 May 1929 in North Carolina, died 23 September 2000 in Vir-

ginia. Beach, married (.1) Eunice E Gravley 3 October 1964, born 24 May 1936, (2) Shirley Jean Spears Glanyz 12 June 1978 in Norfolk, Virginia, born 5 November 1944.

Robert Council Cardwell Sr and Mattie Mae Curry had the following children:

1.2.3.2.10.4.2. ROBERT COUNCIL₇CARDWELL JR, born 2 June 1938 in Leaksville, died 18 September 1999..

1.2.3.2.10.4.3. MARIAN JEANETTE CARDWELL, born 14 August 1940, died 1980 in Virginia Beach, and married Vernon Anthony Hart, Jr on 20 December 1963.

1.2.3.2.10.4.4. KATIE MAE CARDWELL,born 1 April 1943 in Leaksville, died 1 March 2016 in Chesapeake City.

1.2.3.2.10.8. MARY MAGDALINE₆CURRY (SamuelJefferson₅Curry,MartinVanBuren₄Curry/Curtis, James₃Curtis Jr, Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard,Sr), born 28 November 1920 in Henry, died 7 June 1991,married Joney L Foster, born about 1916.

Joney L Foster and Mary Magdaline Curry had the following child:

1.2.3.2.10.8.1. CURTIS LEE₇FOSTER was born about 1939 in Virginia.

1.2.3.2.11.1. FANNIE BELLE EANES (KatieStovall₅Curry,MartinVanBuren₄Curry/Curtis,James₃Currtis Jr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard,Sr),born 11 July 1899 in Henry County, Virginia, died 25 October 1989 in Martinsville, married Charles Willis Eanes, son of William Rufus Eanes and Mary Wells, on 19 March 1917. He was born on 16 December 1894 in Virginia.

Charles Willis Eanes and Fannie Belle Eanes had the following children:

1.2.3.2.11.1.1. ARTHUR GLENWOOD₇ EANES was born 2 December 1922 in Virginia.

1.2.3.2.11.1.2. AUDREY C EANES was born about 1927 in Virginia.

1.2.3.2.11.3. NELLIE MAY EANES (KatieStovall₅Curry,MartinVanBuren₄Curry/Curtis,James₃Currtis Jr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard,PendergrassSr),born 7 November 1904 in Henry County, Virginia, died 4 September 1979 in Martinsville, Virginia. She married Clarence “Dewey” Mills, born 1901 in Virginia, on 11 March 1923 in Henry County.

Clarence “Dewey” Mills and Nellie May Eanes had the following children:

1.2.3.2.11.3.1. CLARENCE₇MILLS was born about 1925 in Virginia.

1.2.3.2.11.3.2. EDITH MILLS was born about 1927 in Virginia.

1.2.3.2.11.3.3. EDNA ALMADENE MILLS was born about 1930 in Virginia.

1.2.3.2.11.3.4. ALFRED MILLS was born about 1931 in Virginia.

1.2.3.2.11.3.5. NOEL EUGENE MILLS, born 10 December 1933, died 25 April 2006.

1.2.3.2.11.4. MARY LOU₆ EANES (KatieStovall₅Curry,MartinVanBuren₄Curry/Curtis,James₃CurrtisJr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard,Sr),born 11 May 1907 in Virginia, died 11 June 1984 in Martinsville, married Ernest Walker Arnold on 24 December 1922 in Rockingham County, North Carolina. He was born on 25 April 1903 in Virginia and died 6 May 1966.

Ernest Walker Arnold and Mary Lou Eanes had the following child:

1.2.3.2.11.4.1. WILLIAM RAYFORD₇ARNOLD, born 6 December 1924 in Fieldale, died 4 September 1981.

1.2.3.2.11.5. LENA KATE₆EANES (KatieStovall₅Curry,MartinVanBuren₄Curry/Curtis,James₃CurrtisJr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard,PendergrassSr),born 24 September 1909 in Virginia, died 19 January 1999 in Guilford County, North Carolina. She married John C Batchelor, born 1904 in North Carolina.

John C Batchelor and Lena Kate Eanes had the following children:

1.2.3.2.11.5.1. SHERWOOD E₇ BATCHELOR was born about 1929 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.2.11.5.2. BRUNO BATCHELOR was born about 1933 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.2.11.6. JOHN WALKER EANES (KatieStovall₅Curry,MartinVanBuren₄Curry/Curtis,James₃Currtis Jr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard,Sr), was born on 15 April 1912 in Bassett, Henry County, Virginia, and died 17 August 1988 in Fieldale, Henry County. He married Mable Ellen Hundley, who was born about 1918 in Virginia.,daughter of Ramey D Hundley.

John Walker Eanes and Mable Ellen Hundley had the following child:

1.2.3.2.11.6.1. GERALD WAYNE₇EANES was born about 1938 in Virginia.

1.2.3.2.11.8. JAMES LEONARD EANES (KatieStovall₅Curry,MartinVanBuren₄Curry/Curtis,James₃Currtis Jr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard,Sr),born 26 May 1917 in Henry, Virginia, died 31 March 2001 Winston-Salem, married Mary Cornelia Oakes.

James Leonard Eanes and Mary Cornelia Oakes had the following children:

1.2.3.2.11.8.1. MICHAEL BAILEY EANES was born about 1941.

1.2.3.2.11.8.2. BOBBY GENE EANES.

1.2.3.4.1.6. NANNIE BELL₆ CURRY (JamesM₅,AllenH₄Curry/Curtis,James₃CurtisJr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard,PendergrassSr), born about 1893 in Henry County, Virginia, married Charlie Lee Patterson, who was born about 1881 in Virginia and died 23 May 1961 in Patrick County, Virginia.

Charlie Lee Patterson and Nannie Bell Curry had the following children:

1.2.3.4.1.6.1. GEORGE R, PATTERSON was born about 1907 in Virginia.

1.2.3.4.1.6.2. CHARLIE B PATTERSON was born about 1909 in Virginia.

1.2.3.4.1.6.3. WALTER L PATTERSON, born about 1917 in Virginia, died 12 September 1989.

1.2.3.4.1.6.4. PANSY A PATTERSON was born about 1920 in Virginia.

1.2.3.4.1.6.5. FRANCES ELIZABETH PATTERSON was born about 1921 in Virginia

1.2.3.4.1.6.6. HARRY M PATTERSON was born about 1924 in Virginia.

1.2.3.4.1.6.7. HARVEY J PATTERSON was born about 1926 in Virginia.

1.2.3.4.1.6.8. MARY L PATTERSON was born about 1929 in Virginia.

1.2.3.4.1.6.9. MINNIE LONINE PATTERSON was born about 1932 in Virginia.

1.3.4.1.7. WALKER MATTHEW CURRY SR? (JamesM₆,AllenH₄Curry,James3CurtisJr,Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard,Sr), born 10 May 1894 in Spencer, Virginia, died 23 October 1940 in Leaksville,North Carolina, married Dora Mae Grant, daughter of Ulysses S Grant and Lucinda Bullins, on 28 August 1919 in Rockingham, born May 1898, died 7 May 1978 in Martinsville.

Walker Matthew Curry Sr and Dora Mae Grant had the following children:

1.2.3.4.1.7.1. MATHEW WALKER₇CURRY JR, born 10 May 1919 in North Carolina, died 14 February 1972 in Eden, Rockingham County, North Carolina.

1.2.3.4.1.7.2. MARGARET E CURRY was born about 1922 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.4.1.7.3. BLANCHE E CURRY was born about 1928 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.4.1.7.4. LEONARD CALVIN CURRY, born 7 September 1932, died 10 April 1960, married Dorothy Saal.

1.2.3.4.1.7.5. SANFORD JAMES CURRY, born 1933 in North Carolina, died 16 February 2010 in Martinsville, Virginia. He married Effie Lena Gatewood, born 1937, in Henry County, Virginia.

1.2.3.4.1.7.6. IRENE PEGGY CURRY, born 21 June 1938, married James Lynn Harris 13 October 1961 in Salt Lake.

1.2.3.4.3.1. JESSIE LOU PATTERSON (PollyAnn₅Curry, AllenH₄Curry,James₃CurtisJr,Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard,Sr),born 25 December 1890 in Virginia, died 2 April 1916, married James F Burroughs, who was born about 1879 in North Carolina.

James F Burroughs and Jessie Lou Patterson had the following children:

1.2.3.4.3.1.1. JAMES DAVIS,BURROUGHS, born 10 October 1910 in Henry County, died 10 January 1968 in Martinsville,Virginia. He married Mary Ruth Bullins, daughter of Lum B Bullins and Mintory Durham, on 11 November 1933 in Henry County. She was born on 22 January 1913 in Rockingham County, North Carolina, and died 13 October 2007.

1.2.3.4.3.1.2. MARY A BURROUGHS was born about 1915 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.4.3.1.3. HESTER BURROUGHS was born about 1923 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.4.3.1.4. DOCK BURROUGHS was born about 1924 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.4.3.1.5. THOMAS BURROUGHS was born about 1927 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.4.3.1.6. HELEN BURROUGHS was born about 1928 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.4.3.2. ROBERT PLEASANT PATTERSON (PollyAnn₅Curry, AllenH₄Curry,James₃CurtisJr,Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard,Sr), born 30 April 1893 in Henry County, Virginia, died 23 October 1957 in Reidsville, Rockingham County, North Carolina. He married Beulah Ella Coleman Corum, who was born 30 May 1890 in Rockingham and died there 26 May 1986.

Robert Pleasant Patterson and Beulah Ella Coleman Corum had the following children:

1.2.3.4.3.2.1. BETTIE MAE,PATTERSON, born 1912 in Rockingham County, North Carolina.

1.2.3.4.3.2.2. LILIA PATTERSON was born about 1914 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.4.3.2.3. ROBERT WILLIAM PATTERSON, born 28 September 1917, died 9 September 1984 in Eden.

1.2.3.4.3.2.4. DELLA LEE PATTERSON,born 9 September 1919 in North Carolina, died on 22 April 2000.

1.2.3.4.3.2.5. JAMES T PATTERSON was born about 1922 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.4.3.2.6. DAVID R PATTERSON was born about 1925 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.4.3.2.7. DANIEL A PATTERSON was born about 1926 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.4.3.2.8. ALBERT I PATTERSON was born about 1928 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.4.3.2.9. LESTER GRAVES PATTERSON was born about 1930 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.4.3.2.10.DORRIA E PATTERSON was born about 1931 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.4.3.2.11.JOE PATTERSON was born about 1936 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.4.3.3. DAVID JARRETT₆ PATTERSON [*twin*] (PollyAnn₅Curry, AllenH₄Curry,James₃CurtisJr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard,Sr),born 5 June 1896 in Patrick County, Virginia,died on 7July 1957 in Reidsville, North Carolina, married (1) Maggie Ann Odell, born 1895 in Virginia, about 1915. He married (2) Gravely Boaz, born 1914, on 9 December 1944 in Rockingham.

David Jarrett Patterson and Maggie Ann Odell had the following children:

1.2.3.4.3.3.1. RUSSELL THOMAS PATTERSON was born about 1916 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.4.3.3.2. SHERMAN LEE PATTERSON was born about 1917 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.4.3.3.3. JOHNNIE PATTERSON was born about 1920 in Virginia.

1.2.3.4.3.3.4. THELMA PATTERSON was born about 1922 in Virginia.

1.2.3.4.3.3.5. CLYDE PATTERSON was born about 1924 in Virginia.

1.2.3.4.3.3.6. SANFORD PATTERSON was born about 1925 in Virginia.

1.2.3.4.3.3.7. JO ANNA PATTERSON was born about 1927 in Virginia.

1.2.3.4.3.3.8. EUGENE PATTERSON was born about 1928 in Virginia.

1.2.3.4.3.3.9. MARGARET PATTERSON was born about 1933 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.4.3.3.10.JACK PATTERSON was born about 1937 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.4.3.4. GEORGE WASHINGTON PATTERSON [*twin*] (PollyAnn₅Curry, AllenH₄Curry,James₃CurtisJr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard₁Sr),was born on 5 June 1896 in Virginia, and died on 7 November 1968 in Eden. He,married Dolly Gray Corum, who was born in 1904, and died in 1986..

George Washington Patterson and Dolly Gray Corum had the following child:

1.2.3.4.3.4.1. RUSSELL CAMPBELL₇PATTERSON was born about 1927 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.4.3.5. MARY DAVIS PATTERSON(PollyAnn₅Curry,AllenH₄Curry,James₃CurtisJr,Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard₁Sr),born 6 February1900 in Henry, died 18 February 1980 in Reidsville, married Joseph Fletcher Odell Sr,3 April 1915 Rockingham.

Joseph Fletcher Odell Sr and Mary Davis Patterson had the following children:

1.2.3.4.3.5.1. CLARENCE T₇ ODELL, born 17 September 1916 , died 21 December 1998.

1.2.3.4.3.5.2. ANNIE M ODELL was born about 1919 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.4.3.5.3. MARY F ODELL was born about 1922 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.4.3.5.4. IRIS N ODELL was born about 1924 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.4.3.5.5. LUCILLE ODELL was born about 1925 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.4.3.5.6. THOMAS FLETCHER ODELL JR was born about 1927 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.4.3.5.7. HOWARD L ODELL was born about 1930 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.4.3.5.8. JOHN NATHANEL ODELL was born about 1933 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.4.3.5.9. CAROLYN MARIE ODELL was born about 1934 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.4.3.5.10.CHATTIE ANN ODELL was born about 1936 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.4.3.6. DOLLIE BELLE₆ PATTERSON (PollyAnn₅Curry,AllenH₄Curry,James₃CurtisJr,Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard₁),born 30 August 1902 in Henry, married Dewey Lee Moore on 12 February 1927 in Rockingham, born there 12 March 1906.

Dewey Lee Moore and Dollie Belle Patterson had the following child:

1.2.3.4.3.6.1. FREDERICK L₇MOORE, born 29 November 1927 in Ridgeway, Virginia, died on 26 January 1996.

1.2.3.11.7.1. JAMES THOMAS₆ CURRIE (Arnold Judson₅CurrySr, ThomasReid₄Curry, James₃Curtis Jr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard₁Sr),born 10 August 1917, died 23 October 1975 Guilford, married (1) Gladys Hammonds, born 1921, on 24 December 1936, (2) Ruby Mozelle Sauls, daughter of Richard Hampton Sauls and Lina Davis, 22 November 1941, born 1919.

James Thomas Currie and Ruby Mozelle Sauls had the following children:

1.2.3.11.7.1.1. JAMES ARNOLD₇ CURRIE, born 24 July 1942 in Lee County, North Carolina, married Rose Marie Suits on 26 June 1981. She was born 1955, daughter of Rudy Jerome Suits.

1.2.3.11.7.1.2. ROGER KEITH CURRIE, born 28 April 1944 in Guilford, married Susan McNeal in 1964.

1.2.3.11.7.1.3. MITCHELL “MICKEY” THOMAS CURRIE, born 15 November 1946, married Katherine Louise Key on 23 July 1966. She was born on 23 December 1948 in Guilford, North Carolina.

1.2.3.11.7.1.4. DENNIS WAYNE CURRIE,born 9 February 1948 in Greensboro, married Nancy Moody.

1.2.3.11.7.1.5. SANDRA KAY CURRIE, born 8 October 1951 in Guilford, married James Hayworth in 1969.

1.2.3.11.7.1.6. SUSAN DIANE CURRIE, born 7 March 1959 in Guilford, died in infancy 22 December 1959.

1.2.3.11.7.1.7. TIMOTHY DARRYL CURRIE, born 6 January 1960,married Carla DeLane Landreth 21 June 1986.

1.2.3.11.7.2. MYRTLE SALLY CURRY₆ CURTIS (Arnold Judson₅CurrySr, ThomasReid₄Curry, James₃Curtis Jr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard₁Sr), born 22 September 1918, died 15 November 2004, married Johnny Winfred Collins in Danville.

Johnny Winfred Collins and Myrtle Sally Curry Curtis had the following children:

1.2.3.11.7.2.1. JOHNNY WINFRED₇ COLLINS JR, born 20 January 1940,married Patricia McQueen 15 June 1962.

1.2.3.11.7.2.2. GLORIA JEAN COLLINS was born on 4 February 1943 in Guilford County, North Carolina. She married Watson Virgil Tuttle Jr on 04 Jan 1964 in York County, South Carolina.

1.2.3.11.7.2.3. ANN KATHLEEN COLLINS was born on 20 Sep 1944 in Greensboro, Guilford County, North Carolina. She married James Ronald Strickland on 10 Jun 1967. He was born on 03 Jun 1971 in Durham County, North Carolina.

1.2.3.11.7.2.4. PEGGY LORRAINE COLLINS, born 20 July 1946, married Joel Lane Newton on 30 October 1964.

1.2.3.11.7.3. ANNIE CATHERINE₆ CURRIE (Arnold Judson₅CurrySr, ThomasReid₄Curry, James₃Curtis Jr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard,Sr) born 8 September 1921 in Rockingham, died 2 August 1991 in Catawba County, married William Lee Byrd Jr on 27April 1948 in Guilford, born 23 January 1923 in Cabarrus, died 29 July 1991 in Catawba County, North Carolina.

William Lee Byrd Jr and Annie Catherine Currie had the following children:

1.2.3.11.7.3.1. WILLIAM LEE, BYRD III, born 3 October 1948 in Cabarrus County, North Carolina, died 19 June 2011 in Newton, Catawba County, married Bettina Kay Whitener on 15 October 1966.

1.2.3.11.7.3.2. STEPHEN DAVID BYRD, born 4 March 1950, married (1) Lillian Mary Rebecca Ann Wray 11 December 1974 in Linn, Oregon, born 28 March 1957 California, (2)Juli Ann O’Connor, born 1958, 25 July 1977 in. Minnesota

1.2.3.11.7.3.3. JOHN ARNOLD BYRD, born 25 January 1959, married (1) Ulrike Steiniger and (2) Pamela Renee Clawson, who was born 1 October 1957 in Baltimore, Maryland.

1.2.3.11.7.4. VIRGINIA OLIVIA₆ CURRIE (Arnold Judson₅CurrySr, ThomasReid₄Curry, James₃Curtis Jr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard₁Sr),born 23 July 1923, died 2 June 2010 in Greensboro, married Elmer Otis McDaniel, born 1923, 1 April 1941

Elmer Otis McDaniel and Virginia Olivia Currie had the following children:

1.2.3.11.7.4.1. ELIZABETH ANN₇ MCDANIEL,born 10 December 1941 in Greensboro, North Carolina, died 29 June 2005. She married Thomas David Walker Sr on 1 June 1957.

1.2.3.11.7.4.2. ARNOLD OTIS ‘SONNY’ MCDANIEL was born on 19 January 1943 and married Brenda Edwards.

1.2.3.11.7.4.3. JACK EDWARD MCDANIEL, born 14 October 1945 in Guilford, married (1) Brenda Gayle LaPrade, born 1947, on 24 August 1963 in Guilford. He married (2) Margie Elizabeth Taylor, who was born on 5 July 1954.

1.2.3.11.7.4.4. PATRICIA OLIVIA MCDANIEL, born 31 October 1950 in Guilford County, North Carolina, died 19 July 1978. She married (1) James R Coble and (2) Jimmy Solomon.

1.2.3.11.7.6. LORAIN FAYE CURRIE (Arnold Judson₅CurrySr,ThomasReid₄Curry, James₃Curtis Jr,Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard₁Sr),born 3 March 1927 in Guilford County, North Carolina, married Dominic Anthony Constantino Sr there on 23 November 1946, who was born 16 April 1916 and died 1 October 2007 in Winter Park, Orange County, Florida.

Dominic Anthony Constantino Sr and Loraine Faye Currie had the following children:

1.2.3.11.7.6.1. EMELIA B. CONSTANTINO, born 2 December 1947, married Charles Thomas in August 1983.

1.2.3.11.7.6.2. ELIZABETH R CONSTANTINO, born 4 March 1951 in Orlando, married Frank Bjoring 3 July 1969.

1.2.3.11.7.6.3. DOMINIC ANTHONY CONSTANTINO JR, born 31August 1954,married Kelly Brown 20 May 1982.

1.2.3.11.7.6.4. EDWARD V CONSTANTINO, born 10 April 1957 in Orlando, Orange County, Florida, married Chris

Unknown in March 1991.

1.2.3.11.7.7. DAISY BERNICE CURRIE (Arnold Judson₃CurrySr, ThomasReid₄Curry, James₃Curtis Jr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard₁Sr), born 1 July 1928 in Guilford County, North Carolina, died 1 January 2009 in Kernersville, Forsyth County, North Carolina. She married Clarence Francis Shropshire on 10 March 1948 in Danville, Virginia. He was born about 1926.

Clarence Francis Shropshire and Daisy Bernice Currie had the following children:

1.2.3.11.7.7.1. HAROLD LEE, SHROPSHIRE, born 9 October 1948 in Guilford County, North Carolina. He married (1) Barbara Ann Fields on 14 December 1967, and (2) Deborah Lynn Blackburn on 14 May 1987.

1.2.3.11.7.7.2. LINDA MAE SHROPSHIRE, born 20 September 1949 in Guilford County, North Carolina, married Robert Wayne Fogleman on 11 December 1966.

1.2.3.11.7.7.3. ELLEN FAYE MARIE SHROPSHIRE, born 3 December 1950 in Guilford County, North Carolina, married (1) Charles Ray Brooks on 6 December 1969, and (2) Harold Eugene Leonard, who was born 11 December 1942 and died 9 September 2010 in Kernersville, Forsyth County, North Carolina.

1.2.3.11.7.7.4. CLARENCE FRANCIS SHROPSHIRE III, born 5 January 1952, married(1)Brenda Lee Parish in 1970 and (2) Brenda Marie Belton on 13 September 1975 in North Carolina.

1.2.3.11.7.7.5. JAMES ARNOLD SHROPSHIRE, born 22 May 1955 in Guilford County, North Carolina, married Teresa Levenia Buckner on 22 July 1974 in North Carolina. She was born on 22 May 1955 in Guilford County.

1.2.3.11.7.8. SUE ELLEN CURRY (Arnold Judson₃CurrySr, ThomasReid₄Curry, James₃Curtis Jr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard₁Sr), born 5 June 1935 in North Carolina, married Walter Jackson Brown on 1 June 1953.

Walter Jackson Brown and Sue Ellen Curry had the following children:

1.2.3.11.7.8.1. CYNTHIA GAIL BROWN, born 17 April 1955 in Winston-Salem, Forsyth County, North Carolina, married Thomas Glenn Malloy on 31 December 1984.

1.2.3.11.7.8.2. WALTER JACKSON BROWN JR, born 18 January 1957 in Guilford County, North Carolina, married Krystal Dawn Lynn on 30 June 1979.

1.2.3.11.7.8.3. AMY ELIZABETH BROWN, born 1 March 1967 in Guilford County, North Carolina, married Frederick Eugene Currie, adopted son of Billy Eugene Currie and Joyce Hair Lockamy, on 5 August 1982.

1.2.3.11.7.9. AUDREY MARIE CURRY (Arnold Judson₃CurrySr, ThomasReid₄Curry, James₃Curtis Jr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard₁Sr), born 21 August 1936 in Guilford, married Earl Gilbert Fields Sr 23 June 1950. All children born in Guilford.

Earl Gilbert Fields Sr and Audrey Marie Curry had the following children:

1.2.3.11.7.9.1. EARL GILBERT FIELDS JR was born 9 July 1951.

1.2.3.11.7.9.2. JOHN CALVIN FIELDS SR, born 31 January 1955, married Janice Lynn Hooks 19 November 1973.

1.2.3.11.7.9.3. FLORENCE MARIE FIELDS, born 10 March 1956, married (1) Ronnie Mitchell Long on 3 June 1978 and (2) Earnest Samuel Musgrave on 23 July 1984.

1.2.3.11.7.10. SYLVIA LEE CURRY, CURTIS (Arnold Judson₃CurrySr, ThomasReid₄Curry, James₃Curtis Jr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard₁Sr), born 21 March 1941 in Guilford, married (1) Larry Ross Kellam 2 September 1956, born 31 March 1940 in North Carolina, died 10 November 1972 in Burlington,(2) James Arville Ham. The children were born in Greensboro. Guilford

Larry Ross Kellam and Sylvia Lee Curry Curtis had the following children:

1.2.3.11.7.10.1. DEBRA WYNELLE KELLAM, born 22 May 1957, married (1) Lester Ray Pulliam Jr on 6 May 1972 and (2) Paul Alan Trent, who was born 2 January 1951.

1.2.3.11.7.10.2. CLINTON WAYNE KELLAM, was born 11 May 1958.

1.2.3.11.7.10.3. REBECCA ANN KELLAM, born 8 July 1959, married William Bryant Solomon 31 December 1977.

1.2.3.11.7.10.4. JUDITH KELLAM, born 17 August 1960, married Douglas Warren Bryan on 8 April 1978.

1.2.3.11.7.10.5. JEANNE LYNN KELLAM, born 10 September 1961, married (1) Steven Clay Blackburn on 22 September 1978 and married (2) Brian Keith Belcher, who was born 7 June 1961 in Galveston, Texas.

1.2.3.11.7.12. BRENDA FAYE CURRIE (Arnold Judson₃CurrySr, ThomasReid₄Curry, James₃Curtis Jr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard₁PendergrassSr), born 21 January 1950, married (1) John Wesley Burroughs on 14 January 1966, and (2) Howard Lee Amick, who was born 2 February 1941. All children were born in Guilford County.

John Wesley Burrows and Brenda Faye Currie had the following child:

1.2.3.11.7.12.1. JOHNNY LYNN, BURROWS was born on 9 October 1966.

Howard Lee Amick and Brenda Faye Currie had the following children:

1.2.3.11.7.12.2. AMY DELORES AMICK was born 30 September 1968.

1.2.3.11.7.12.3. ANGELA LEIGH AMICK, born 21 August 1971, married Larry Eugene Dalrymple 10 August 1990.

1.2.3.11.7.13. THOMAS WILLIAM CURRIE (Arnold Judson₃CurrySr, ThomasReid₄Curry, James₃Curtis Jr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard₁Sr), born 22 June 1955 in Guilford County, North Carolina,, died 11 November 1995 in Thomasville, Davidson County, North Carolina. . He married Deborah Ann Middleton (Frye) on 19 September 1975 in North Carolina. She was born on 15 August 1952. They later divorced.

Thomas William Currie and Deborah Ann Middleton (Frye) had the following child:

1.2.3.11.7.13.1. THOMAS ARNOLD CURRIE was born 13 August 1976 in Greensboro.

Generation 7

1.2.3.2.1.2.1. ADALINE MARIE CURRY (JamesWalter₆,Robert Henry₅,MartinVanBuren₄Curry, James₃,CurtisJr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard₁PendergrassSr), born 22 October 1906 in McDowell County, West Virginia, died 27 January 1985 in Martinsville, Virginia. She married or met (1) Clyde Latham, and married (2) James Luther Harmon Sr in 1925 in McDowell. He was born about 1898 in West Virginia, where all the children were born.

Clyde Latham and Adaline Marie Curry had the following child:

1.2.3.2.1.2.1.1. LLOYD LATHAM/HARMON was born about 1924.

James Luther Harmon Sr and Adaline Marie Curry had the following children:

1.2.3.2.1.2.1.2. JAMES LUTHER HARMON JR was born about 1927.

1.2.3.2.1.2.1.3. THELMA IRENE HARMON, born 16 February 1928 in McComas, died 2004 in Axton, Virginia,married (1) Clifford Crozier Casey, born 1907, 28 July 1944 in Giles, married (2) Joseph Calvin Marlowe, born 1916, in May 1954.

1.2.3.2.1.2.1.4. GRACIE EVELYN HARMON, born 29 January 1930, died 13 October 1996 in Eden, married and later divorced (1) James Russell Turner, born 1940, 30 July 1959, (2) Carl William Rateliff, born 1924, in Pittsylvania, Virginia.

1.2.3.2.1.2.1.5. DOROTHY PAULINE HARMON, born 30 May 1933, died 4 December 1982 in Rocky Mount, Franklin County, Virginia, married Rayburn Franklin Bryant on 29 December 1955 in Martinsville, Virginia, born about 1934.

1.2.3.2.1.2.1.6. CAROLYN HARMON *[unverified]* was born about 1940.

1.2.3.2.1.2.2. SAMUEL GLEN CURRY (JamesWalter₆,Robert Henry₅,MartinVanBuren₄Curry, James₃,CurtisJr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard₁PendergrassSr), born 15 September 1908 in McDowell County, West Virginia, married Bettie Viola Pennington on 29 March 1930. She was born about 1910 in Virginia.All the children were born in West Virginia.

Samuel Glen Curry and Bettie Viola Pennington had the following children:

1.2.3.2.1.2.2.1. HELEN MARIE “DOLLY” CURRY, born 25 June 1930 in Worth, McDowell County, died 26 March 1998. She married John Parks Jr on 16 September 1948.

1.2.3.2.1.2.2.2. SAMUEL JACK CURRY, born 25 June 1931, married Ruth Larue.

1.2.3.2.1.2.2.3. NELLIE MAE CURRY, born 14 January 1933, married Curtis E Salyer.

1.2.3.2.1.2.2.3. BETTY JUNE CURRY, born 8 May 1936, died 4 October 1999, married Howard Granville Shrader in Bland, Virginia. He was born about 1931.

1.2.3.2.1.2.2.5. NAOMI JENETTE CURRY, born 20 June 1938, died 25 January 2009 in Bluefield, Mercer County. She married Jimmy Richard Shadbolt.

1.2.3.2.1.2.3. EARL EUGENE CURRY SR (REVEREND) (JamesWalter₆,Robert Henry₅,MartinVanBuren₄Curry, James₃,CurtisJr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard₁Sr), born 4 July 1910 in McDowell County, died 3 October 1976 in Kimball, married Stella Virginia Pennington 24 February 1930, born 7 May 1914 in Adwolfe, died July 1986 in Vivian, McDowell County.

Rev. Earl Eugene Curry Sr and Stella Virginia Pennington had the following children:

1.2.3.2.1.2.3.1. BOBBIE EUGENE CURRY, born 5 December 1930 in Ashland, died in infancy 19 December 1930..

1.2.3.2.1.2.3.2. BILLY RAY CURRY SR, born 27 June 1932, died 12 December 1983. He married Gertrude Elizabeth Rotenberry on 30 September 1953.

1.2.3.2.1.2.3.3. BETTY JUNE CURRY, was born on 22 June 1934, and died in infancy July 1934..

1.2.3.2.1.2.3.4. NANCY MAE CURRY, born 19 November 1935, married Terry Ray Rose on 30 September 1954.

1.2.3.2.1.2.3.5. FREDDIE CURRY, was born and died on 7 December 1937.

1.2.3.2.1.2.3.6. PAUL FRANKLIN CURRY SR, born 27 March 1939, died 9 December 2004 in Marion, Smyth County, Virginia. He married (1) Rita Gay Maberry, born 1941, on 12 November 1960 in Alleghany, North Carolina. He married (2) Mary Ann Stokes(Kezee), on 19 November 1983 in Smyth County, Virginia. She was born on 23 July 1949.

1.2.3.2.1.2.3.7. MARY MAGDALINE/MAGGELINE CURRY, born 10 October 1940, married Charles Leon Crigger in 1957 in McDowell County, West Virginia.

1.2.3.2.1.2.3.8. STELLA VIRGINIA CURRY, born 5 March 1942, died 9 March 1942.

1.2.3.2.1.2.3.9. EARL EUGENE CURRY JR, born 26 March 1943 in Superior, died 6 July 2000 in Kimball. He married Margarat Ann Sparks, who was born on 7 April 1962 in McDowell County, West Virginia.

1.2.3.2.1.2.3.10. MARTHA ANN CURRY, born 3 May 1944, married Carl Kennedy, Jr.

1.2.3.2.1.2.3.11. MARJORIE ELIZABETH CURRY, born 28 March 1946, married Clyde Edward Henderson.

1.2.3.2.1.2.3.12. PATTY DEAN CURRY, born 3 August 1947, married Carl Richard Sparks Sr on 4 September 1965.

1.2.3.2.1.2.3.13. SARAH JANE CURRY, born 19 September 1948, died 31 March 2012. She married John Franklin Dillon on 18 May 1973.

1.2.3.2.1.2.3.14. ANNA LOUISE CURRY, was born on 20 November 1949 in McDowell County, West Virginia, and married William Marvin Seals Jr on 15 January 1968.

1.2.3.2.1.2.3.15. TOMMY JOE CURRY, born 27 July 1952, married Joyce Ann Lane on 17 December 1971.

1.2.3.2.1.2.3.16. JAMES ANDREW CURRY, born 7 March 1955, married Vaughn Marie Osborne on 11 April 1975.

1.2.3.2.1.2.6. ZELDA MAE CURRIE (JamesWalter₆,Robert Henry₅,MartinVanBuren₄Curry, James₃,CurtisJr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard₁Sr), was born on 24 November 1915 in West Virginia, and died on 28 March 1998. He married Ruel Martin Taylor, who was born about 1907

Ruel Martin Taylor and Zelda Mae Currie had the following children:

1.2.3.2.1.2.6.1. BETTY LOU TAYLOR, was born on 20 December 1930 in Eckman, West Virginia.

1.2.3.2.1.2.6.2. DOROTHY TAYLOR was born about 1932 in West Virginia.

1.2.3.2.1.2.6.3. JOHNNY MARTIN TAYLOR, born 27 November 1935 in West Virginia died 23 May 1993. He married Edna Lucille Kellum, who was born 26 May 1937 in Jacksonville, Duval County, Florida and died there 5 November 2017.

1.2.3.2.1.2.6.4. EVELYN MARIE TAYLOR, born 8 June 1937 in Eckman, McDowell County, West Virginia, died 11 October 1998. She married Carl Clifton Owens there in 1955.

1.2.3.2.1.2.7. JESSE HERMAN CURRY (JamesWalter₆,Robert Henry₅,MartinVanBuren₄Curry, James₃,CurtisJr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard₁PendergrassSr),born 6 March 1917 in Gilam, West Virginia, died October 1986 in Princeton, Mercer County. He married Clara Tilda Kemp, who was born 17 April 1920 in Carroll, Virginia and died 8 January 2003.

Jesse Herman Curry and Clara Tilda Kemp had the following children:

1.2.3.2.1.2.7.1. SONNY HERMAN₈ CURRY, born 26 January 1941, married Sherian Kay Parsell, born about 1940.
1.2.3.2.1.2.7.2. CHLORA MAY CURRY, born 31 January 1957, married Daniel Robert Gatlin 4 May 1981 in Gulf County, Florida. The Florida divorce index lists a divorce for them a year *before* they were married, but they were listed in a public directory as still married in 2002, so either were divorced and remarried early on, or there is an error in the records.

1.2.3.2.1.3.2. GOLDA “MARIETTA”, CURRY (MinterGlen,Sr, RobertHenry₅,MartinVanBuren₄ Curry/ Curtis, James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ PendergrassSr), born 3 April 1913 in Gilliam, West Virginia, died 30 January 2002 in Washington, District of Columbia. She married Norman Alexander Smyth, born 14 June 1911 in Lake Maryland, Maryland.

Norman Alexander Smyth and Golda “Marietta” Curry had the following children:

1.2.3.2.1.3.2.1. ALEXANDER CURRY SMYTH, born 22 May 1938 in Tazewell County, Virginia, died 16 May 1991 in South Carolina, married (1) Eleanor Gannon 26 December 1960, (2) Susan Volweiler on 28 July 1984 in Table Rock Park.

1.2.3.2.1.3.2.2. DAVID DAVIS SMYTH II, born 29 December 1941 in New Hanover County, North Carolina. He married (1) Emily A McCullough on 08 June 1963 and (2) Caroline A Martin on 20 January 1970.

1.2.3.2.1.3.4. MYRTLE MARIE CURRY (MinterGlen,Sr, RobertHenry₅,MartinVanBuren₄ Curry/ Curtis, James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ Sr), born 27 June 1916 in West Virginia, died 17 August 1984 in Roanoke, married William Bateman Michael on 27 Jun 1934 in McDowell County, West Virginia. He was born 27April 1916 in Caretta, West Virginia, and died 19 August 1995 in Princeton, Mercer County, West Virginia. Their children were born in McDowell County.

William Bateman Michael and Myrtle Marie Curry had the following children:

1.2.3.2.1.3.4.1. CAROL SUE₈ MICHAEL, born 8 February 1935, married Clifford Russell Taylor on 24 December 1954 in McDowell. He was born 23 September 1933 and died 13 February 1987 in Salem, Salem County, Virginia.

1.2.3.2.1.3.4.2. WILLIAM RANDOLPH “BUD” MICHAEL SR, born 21 October 1936, died 20 September 2013. He married Mildred Faye McPeake on 22 November 1953.

1.2.3.2.1.3.4.3. THOMAS CURRY MICHAEL, born 31 October 1938, married Betty Lou Day on 15 December 1955 in Tazewell County, Virginia. She was born about 1937.

1.2.3.2.1.3.4.4. JUDY WATEREE MICHAEL,born 28 April 1940,died 25 March 2015,married Gary Sherlock 1959.

1.2.3.2.1.3.6. MINTER GLEN₇ CURRY JR (MinterGlen,Sr, RobertHenry₅,MartinVanBuren₄ Curry/ Curtis, James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ Sr),born 5 February 1929 in McDowell County, West Virginia, died 19 January 1997 in Princeton, Mercer County, married Martha Belle Kemp on 3 April 1948 in McDowell County, where all their children were born.

Minter Glen Curry Jr and Martha Belle Kemp had the following children:

1.2.3.2.1.3.6.1. GLEN DAVID₈ CURRY, born 15 December 1948, married (1) Janet Bonham and (2) Janette Mary Duda on 23 December 1969 in Ocean Springs, Jackson, Mississippi (divorced 1978).

1.2.3.2.1.3.6.2. SHARON CURRY, born 8 February 1950 in McDowell County, West Virginia.

1.2.3.2.1.3.6.3. DEBRA JEAN CURRY was born and died on 28 June 1952.

1.2.3.2.1.3.6.4. STEPHEN ALLEN CURRY, born 13 June 1954, married Pamela Keatley on 19 December 1981.

1.2.3.2.2.3.6. SALLIE₇ BARNES (Minnie Curry,Sallie“Ann”₅,MartinVanBuren₄ Curry,James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ Sr), born 15 March 1918 in Rockingham, died there 18 June 2002, married (1) Hobert McKinley Mabe on 29 October 1929, with whom she had a daughter who died in infancy and (2) Roy Taylor Austin, born 1933, on 12 May 1979.

Hobert McKinley Mabe and Sallie Barnes had the following child:

1.2.3.2.2.3.6.1. CARLENE₈ MABE(S),born 5 November 1946 in Rockingham, died 5 January 1947 in Leaksville.

1.2.3.2.2.5.7. ELLA MARIE₇ SIMS (LucyK₆ Curry,Sallie“Ann” Curry,MartinVanBuren₄ Curry/Curtis, James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ Sr), born 17 August 1936 in Price, died 18 September 1995, married Elmer Watson Pulliam, born 1922.

Elmer Watson Pulliam and Ella Marie Sims had the following child:

1.2.3.2.2.5.7.1. BABY BOY₈ PULLIAM₁,born 3 January 1953 in Reidsville, died there in infancy 5 January 1953.

1.2.3.2.6.6.2. PATSY JANE₇ AMOS (WilliamEdgar₆,LucyJane“Jenny”₅ Curry,MartinVanBuren₄ Curry/ Curtis,JamesCurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ Sr),born 11 February 1928 in Guilford died there 24 March 2002, married Lacy Elton Coltrane, son of Branson E Coltrane and Lula F, there 22 May 1948, born about 1923 in North Carolina, and died 24 January 2012.

Lacy Elton Coltrane and Patsy Jane Amos had the following child:

1.2.3.2.6.6.2.1. JANE₈ COLTRANE, married a Jones.

1.2.3.2.7.1.1. GAYNELL₇ CURRIE (EdgarJames₆,CharlesDillard₅,MartinVanBuren₄ Curry/Curtis, Jame₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ Sr), born 18 August 1917 in Pittsylvania, died December 1991.,married Kenneth Gradon Carter on 28 December 1935 in Danville, Virginia. He was born 12 March 1919 in Lexington, North Carolina, and died 4 July 1985 in Danville.

Kenneth Gradon Carter and Gaynell Currie had the following children:

1.2.3.2.7.1.1.1. ANN G₈ CARTER was born about 1939 in Virginia.

1.2.3.2.7.1.1.2. DONNA JANE CARTER, born 31 January 1943, married a Guill.

1.2.3.2.8.1.5. VURBLE LINDBERG₇ BATEMAN (DaisyAnn₆ Curry, JamesWalker₅ Curry,MartinVanBuren₄ Curry/Curtis,James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ Sr),born 30 May 1927, died 30 April 2010 Roanoke, married Kay Yvonne Holland.

Vurble Lindberg Bateman and Kay Yvonne Holland had the following child:

1.2.3.2.8.1.5.1. MARK LIND[berg?]₈ BATEMAN was born on 13 February 1959.

1.2.3.2.8.1.7. DEEWARD ALLEN₇ BATEMAN (DaisyAnn₆ Curry, JamesWalker₅ Curry,MartinVanBuren₄ Curry/Curtis,James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ PendergrassSr), born 27 September 1930 in North Carolina, died 17 September 2012. He

married Loretta Yvonne Leffew 4 June 1955. She was born on 7August 1937.

Deeward Allen Bateman and Loretta Yvonne Leffew had the following child:

1.2.3.2.8.1.7.1. MICHAEL RICHARD₈ BATEMAN was born on 15 February 1964.

1.2.3.2.8.6.1. TALMADGE EUGENE CURRY (WalkerMartin₆,JamesWalker₅ Curry,MartinVanBuren₄ Curry/Curtis, James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ Sr),born 30 September 1928 in Draper, married Brenda Moorfield 27 November 1954..

Talmadge Eugene Curry and Brenda Moorfield had the following children:

1.2.3.2.8.6.1.1. STEVEN₈ CURRY, born in January 1956 in Reidsville, married Diane Richardson in January 1974.

1.2.3.2.8.6.1.2. CHRISTOPHER CURRY was born in 1963 in Reidsville, North Carolina.

1.2.3.2.8.6.2. RICHARD ARLEN₇ CURRY SR (WalkerMartin₆,JamesWalker₅ Curry,MartinVanBuren₄ Curry/Curtis, James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ Sr),born 13 December 1931, married (1) Frances Louise Holland, born 10 August 1933, on 5 April 1951. He married (2) Betty Ann Powell, born 1936, on 30 March 1972 in Eden, Rockingham County.

Richard Arlen Curry Sr and Frances Louise Holland had the following children:

1.2.3.2.8.6.2.1. RICHARD ARLEN₈ CURRY JR,born7 February 1952,married Mary Loudene Perkins 9 August 1980.

1.2.3.2.8.6.2.2. DONNA LYNN CURRY, born 8 June 1956, married (1) Stephen P Hazelwood on 12 June 1976. He was born on 23 December 1951. She married (2) Lemuel LaPrad on 2 April 1983.

1.2.3.2.8.7.2. EMMA JOYCE WASHBURN (Anna“Belle” Curry,JamesWalker₅ Curry,MartinVanBuren₄ Curry/Curtis, James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ Sr),born 3 February 1930, married Franklin Delano White 3 October 1957..

Franklin Delano White and Emma Joyce Washburn had the following children:

1.2.3.2.8.7.2.1. FRANKLIN DELANO₈ WHITE JR, born 1958, married Darla Lyn Price on 22 December 1990.

1.2.3.2.8.7.2.2. JOSEPH TIMOTHY WHITE,born 1959, married Karen Leigh Manuel 24 September 1977.born 1958.

1.2.3.2.8.7.2.3. ROBERT MITCHELL WHITE, born in 1967, married Joan Denise Cushman on 13 September 1986.

1.2.3.2.8.7.3. NANCY ANN₇ WASHBURN (Anna“Belle” Curry,JamesWalker₅ Curry,MartinVanBuren₄ Curry/Curtis, James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ PendergrassSr),born 8 July 1934 in North Carolina, married Fred Edward Hankins on 4 February 1967 in Spray, North Carolina. He was born 1927.

Fred Edward Hankins and Nancy Ann Washburn had the following child:

1.2.3.2.8.7.3.1. MELANIE ANN₈ HANKINS was born 3 October 1968 in Guilford County.

1.2.3.2.8.7.4. JESSE WILMER WASHBURN JR (Anna“Belle” Curry,JamesWalker₅ Curry,MartinVanBuren₄ Curry/Curtis, James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ Sr),born 8 September 1936, died 6 July 2010, married Geneva Jewell Farmer 1959 .

Jesse Wilmer Washburn Jr and Geneva Jewell Farmer had the following children:

1.2.3.2.8.7.4.1. KERRIE BETH₈ WASHBURN [*twin*],born 1965 in Rockingham, married John Patrick O’Leary 1989.

1.2.3.3.8.7.4.2. LEAH DANIELLE WASHBURN [*twin*],born 1965, married James Traver Abbott 4 December 1993.

1.2.3.11.7.1.3. MITCHELL “MICKEY” THOMAS₇ CURRIE (JamesThomas₆,ArnoldJudson₅ CurrySr, ThomasReid₄ Curry,-James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ PendergrassSr), born 15 November 1946, married Katherine Louise Key, born 23 December 1948 in Guilford County, on 23 July 1966.

Mitchell “Mickey” Thomas Currie and Katherine Louise Key had the following children:

1.2.3.11.7.1.3.1. TREVA DENISE₈ CURRIE,born 21 June 1967, Texas, married Alan Joseph Bishop on 22 June 1985.

1.2.3.11.7.1.3.2. GARY ALLEN CURRIE [*twin*],was born 3April 1970 in Greensboro, Guilford County,..

1.2.3.11.7.1.3.3. TERRY LEE CURRIE [*twin*] born on 3April 1970, died 30 May 1987.

1.2.3.11.7.1.3.4. MICHAEL THOMAS CURRIE was born 9 July 1971 in Greensboro, North Carolina.

1.2.3.11.7.2.1. JOHNNY WINFRED COLLINS JR (MyrtleSally₆ Curry, ArnoldJudson₅ CurrySr, ThomasReid₄ Curry,James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ Sr), born 20 January 1940 in Guilford, married Patricia McQueen on 15 June 1962.

Winfred Collins Jr and Patricia McQueen had the following children:

1.2.3.11.7.2.1.1. APRIL LEE₈ COLLINS, born 16 October 1965 in Jacksonville, Duval County, Florida, married Jimmy Ray Holyfield on 31 January in North Carolina. He was born on 6 August 1958 in Guilford County, North Carolina.

1.2.3.11.7.2.1.2. JOHNNY WINFRED COLLINS III, born 18 February 1967 in Jacksonville, Florida.

1.2.3.11.7.2.2. GLORIA JEAN COLLINS (MyrtleSally₆ Curry,ArnoldJudson₅ CurrySr, ThomasReid₄ Curry,James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ Sr) born 4 February 1943 Guilford,married Watson Virgil Tuttle Jr 4 January 1964 in York.S.C.

Watson Virgil Tuttle Jr and Gloria Jean Collins had the following child:

1.2.3.11.7.2.2.1. MATTHEW DAVID₈ TUTTLE, was born 8 September 1970 in Greensboro, North Carolina.

1.2.3.11.7.2.4. PEGGY LORRAINE₇ COLLINS (MyrtleSally₆ Curry,ArnoldJudson₅ Curry,ThomasReid₄ Curry,James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ Sr),born 20 July 1946 in Greensboro, married Joel Lane Newton on 30 October 1964

Joel Lane Newton and Peggy Lorraine Collins had the following child:

1.2.3.11.7.2.4.1. SCOTT LANE₈ NEWTON, born 30 March 1968, married Stephanie Carmichael 17 October 1992.

1.2.3.11.7.3.1. WILLIAM LEE BYRD III (AnnieCatherine Currie,ArnoldJudson₅ Curry,ThomasReid₄ Curry,James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ Sr),born 3 October 1948,died 19 June 2011, married Bettina Kay Whitener 15 October 1966.

William Lee Byrd III and Bettina Kay Whitener had the following children:

1.2.3.11.7.3.1.1. ROBERT MICHAEL₈ BYRD, born 26 November 1970 in Wurzburg, Bavaria, Germany, died 2010 in Gainesville, Florida. He married Rebecca Gallegos on 4 August 1991.

1.2.3.11.7.3.1.2. SUZANNE ELIZABETH BYRD, born 15 September 1974, married Chad Everette Huffman 1992.
1.2.3.11.7.3.1.3. JOHN CARTER BYRD was born on 7 May 1976 in Catawba County.

1.2.3.11.7.3.2. STEPHEN DAVID₆BYRD (AnnieCatherine₆Currie,ArnoldJudson₅Curry,ThomasReid₄ Curry,James,Curtis-Jr,Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard,Sr),born 4 March 1950, married (1) Lillian Mary Rebecca Ann Wray 11 December 1974 in Linn, Oregon, born 28 March 1957 California, married (2) Juli Ann O’Connor 25 July 1977 Hennepin County, Minnesota, born 1958.
Stephen David Byrd and Lillian Mary Rebecca Ann Wray had the following child:
1.2.3.11.7.3.2.3. STEPHEN DAVID₈ BYRD JR, was born 20 April 1973 in San Diego, California.
Stephen David Byrd and Juli Ann O’Connor had the following children:
1.2.3.11.7.3.2.1. CHARLES JEROME₈ BYRD was born 5 March 1978 in Minneapolis.
1.2.3.11.7.3.2.2. ELIZABETH ANN KATHERINE BYRD was born 25 July 1980 in Minneapolis.

1.2.3.11.7.3.3. JOHN ARNOLD₆BYRD SR (AnnieCatherine₆Currie,ArnoldJudson₅Curry,ThomasReid₄ Curry,James,Curtis-Jr,Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard,Sr),born 25 January 1959, married (1) Ulrike Steiniger and (2) Pamela Renee Clawson, who was born 1 October 1957 in Baltimore, Maryland.
John Arnold Byrd and Pamela Renee Clawson had the following child:
1.2.3.11.7.3.3.1. JOHN ARNOLD₈ BYRD JR was born on 19 June 1989.

1.2.3.11.7.4.1. ELIZABETH ANN₆MCDANIEL (VirginiaOlivia₆Currie,ArnoldJudson₅Curry,ThomasReid₄ Curry,James,Curtis-Jr,Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard,Sr),born10 December 1941,died 29 June 2005,married Thomas DavidWalkerSr 1 June 1957.
Thomas David Walker Sr and Elizabeth Ann McDaniel had the following children:
1.2.3.11.7.4.1.1. THOMAS DAVID₈ WALKER JR, born 9 January 1957 in Guilford County, North Carolina, married (1) Gail Marie Hair in 1976 and (2) Vivian Yvonne Fisher on 11 May 1985. She was born 3 May 1962.
1.2.3.11.7.4.1.2. ELIZABETH SUE WALKER was born 5 August 1958 in Alamance County, North Carolina.
1.2.3.11.7.4.1.3. HOWARD/HAROLD GROVER WALKER, born 11 December 1959, married Martha Grantham1990.
1.2.3.11.7.4.1.4. DORA JEANETTE WALKER, born 30 December 1960, married Richard Anthony Bivens.
1.2.3.11.7.4.1.5. VIRGINIA LYNN WALKER was born on 20 August 1964 in Cumberland County, North Carolina.

1.2.3.11.7.4.2. ARNOLD OTIS ‘SONNY’₆MCDANIEL (VirginiaOlivia₆Currie,ArnoldJudson₅Curry,ThomasReid₄ Curry,Jam-es,CurtisJr,Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard,Sr), born 19 January 1943, married Brenda Edwards, children born North Carolina.
Arnold Otis ‘Sonny’ McDaniel and Brenda Edwards had the following children:
1.2.3.11.7.4.2.1. JOSEPH SCOTT₈MCDANIEL was born 5 January 1972 in Guilford County.
1.2.3.11.7.4.2.2. AMANDA ROBIN MCDANIEL was born 31 March 1976 in Guilford County.

1.2.3.11.7.4.3. JACK EDWARD₆MCDANIEL (VirginiaOlivia₆Currie,ArnoldJudson₅Curry,ThomasReid₄ Curry,James,CurtisJr,Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard,Sr),born 14 October 1945 in Guilford County, North Carolina, married (1) Brenda Gayle LaPrade, born 1947, on 24 August 1963 in Guilford, and (2) Margie Elizabeth Taylor, who was born 5 July 1954.
Jack Edward McDaniel and Margie Elizabeth Taylor had the following children:
1.2.3.11.7.4.3.1. BENJAMIN JUDSON₈ MCDANIEL [*twin*] was born 28 February 1981 in Guilford.
1.2.3.11.7.4.3.2. HEATHER PATRICIA MCDANIEL [*twin*] was born 28 February 1981 in Guilford.r
Jack Edward McDaniel and Brenda Gayle Laprade had the following children:
1.2.3.11.7.4.3.3. JACK EDWARD₈MCDANIEL JR, born 28 January 1965, married Betty Holder 5 December 1984.
1.2.3.11.7.4.3.4. KELLY EVANS MCDANIEL was born 27 November 1971 in Greensboro.

1.2.3.11.7.4.4. PATRICIA OLIVIA₆MCDANIEL (VirginiaOlivia₆Currie,ArnoldJudson₅Curry,ThomasReid₄ Curry,James,CurtisJr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard,Sr), born 31 October 1950 in Guilford County, North Carolina, died 19 July 1978. She married (1) James R Coble, and (2) Jimmy Solomon.
James R Coble and Patricia Olivia McDaniel had the following child:
1.2.3.11.7.4.4.1. JAMES R₈COBLE JR, born 16 June 1967, married Misty R Jump on 4 November 1986.

1.2.3.11.7.6.2. ELIZABETH R₆ CONSTANTINO (LoraineFaye₆Currie,ArnoldJudson₅Curry,ThomasReid₄ Curry,James,CurtisJr,Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard,Sr), born 4 March 1951 in Orlando, married Frank Bjoring on 3 July 1969.
Frank Bjoring and Elizabeth R Constantino had the following children:
1.2.3.11.7.6.2.1. FRANK₈ BJORING JR was born 20 October 1973.
1.2.3.11.7.6.2.2. JOHN BJORING was born 23 March 1976.
1.2.3.11.7.6.2.3. LAURA BJORING was born 2 April 1982.

1.2.3.11.7.6.3. DOMINIC ANTHONY₇CONSTANTINO JR (LoraineFaye₆Currie,ArnoldJudson₅Curry,ThomasReid₄ Curry,-James₃CurtisJr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard,Sr), born 31 August 1954 in Orlando, married Kelly Brown on 20 May 1982.
Dominic Anthony Constantino Jr and Kelly Brown had the following child:
1.2.3.11.7.6.3.1. ALLISON₈ CONSTANTINO was born on 28 July 1988.

1.2.3.11.7.7.1. HAROLD LEE₇ SHROPSHIRE (DaisyBernice₆Currie,ArnoldJudson₅Curry,ThomasReid₄ Curry,James,Curtis-Jr,Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard,PendergrassSr),born 9 October 1948 in Guilford County, North Carolina, married (1) Barbara Ann Fields on 14 December 1967 and (2) Deborah Lynn Blackburn on 14 May 1987
Harold Lee Shropshire and Barbara Ann Fields had the following children:
1.2.3.11.7.7.1.1. HAROLD BRIAN₈SHROPSHIRE, born 14 April 1968 in Greensboro, Guilford County, North Carolina, married (1) Meredith Ann Apple about 1985 and (2)Alison Nicholas Jones on 16 February 1991.

1.2.3.11.7.7.1.2. KIRSTIE RAQUEL SHROPSHIRE was born 23 March 1970 in Greensboro.
Harold Lee Shropshire and Deborah Lynn Blackburn had the following children:
1.2.3.11.7.7.1.3. SEAN LEE₈ SHROPSHIRE was born on 27 November 1987 in Greensboro.
1.2.3.11.7.7.1.4. LYNDSEY RUTH SHROPSHIRE was born on 14 March 1991 in Greensbo

1.2.3.11.7.7.2. LINDA MAE₇ SHROPSHIRE (DaisyBernice₆Currie,ArnoldJudson₅Curry,ThomasReid₄ Curry,James₃Curtis-Jr,Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard,Sr), born 20 September 1949, married Robert Wayne Fogleman on 11 December 1966.
Robert Wayne Fogleman and Linda Mae Shropshire had the following children:
1.2.3.11.7.7.2.1. TINA MARIE₈ FOGLEMAN, born 29 April 1969, married Jeffrey Scott Pedley on 14 August 1991.
1.2.3.11.7.7.2.2. TERRI LYNN₈ FOGLEMAN, born 30 January 1971, married Timothy J Mundy on 26 March 1989.
1.2.3.11.7.7.2.3. SHANNON RACHELL FOGLEMAN, born 27 September 1972 in Greensboro.

1.2.3.11.7.7.3. ELLEN FAYE MARIE₇SHROPSHIRE (DaisyBernice₆Currie,ArnoldJudson₅Curry,ThomasReid₄ Curry,James₃CurtisJr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard,Sr),born 3 December 1950 in Guilford, married (1) Charles Ray Brooks on 6 December 1969, and (2) Harold Eugene Leonard, who was born 11 December 1942 and died 9 September 2010 in Kernersville.
Harold Eugene Leonard and Ellen Faye Marie Shropshire had the following children:
1.2.3.11.7.7.3.1. TINA RENEE₈ LEONARD [*adopted*] was born 1April 1968.
1.2.3.11.7.7.3.2. JAMIE LEVANIA LEONARD[*adopted*] was born 10 January 1973.
1.2.3.11.7.7.3.3. TRACY ANN LEONARD was born on 11 March 1978.

1.2.3.11.7.7.4. CLARENCE FRANCIS₇SHROPSHIRE III (DaisyBernice₆Currie,ArnoldJudson₅Curry,ThomasReid₄ Curry,-James₃CurtisJr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard,Sr) born 5 January 1952, married (1) Brenda Lee Parish in 1970 and (2) Brenda Marie Belton on 13 September 1975 in North Carolina.
Clarence Francis Shropshire III and Brenda Lee Parish 1 had the following child:
1.2.3.11.7.7.4.1. ANGEL FRANCES₈SHROPSHIRE, born 10 January 1971,married Jeffrey Gordon Allen June 1992.
Clarence Francis Shropshire III and Brenda Marie Belton had the following children:
1.2.3.11.7.7.4.2. DECEMBER LYNN₈ SHROPSHIRE was born 20 January 1977 in Greensboro.
1.2.3.11.7.7.4.3. SHELLY BROOK SHROPSHIRE was born 26 January 1982 in Greensboro.

1.2.3.11.7.7.5. JAMES ARNOLD₇ SHROPSHIRE (DaisyBernice₆Currie,ArnoldJudson₅Curry,ThomasReid₄ Curry,James₃CurtisJr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard,Sr) born 22 May 1955 in Guilford, on 22 July 1974, married Teresa Levenia Buckner.
James Arnold Shropshire and Teresa Levenia Buckner had the following children:
1.2.3.11.7.7.5.1. STEPHANIE MICHELLE₈ SHROPSHIRE was born 16 January 1975.
1.2.3.12.7.7.5.2. JAMES ROCCO SHROPSHIRE was born on 1 March 1977 in Greensboro.

1.2.3.11.7.8.1. CYNTHIA GAIL₇ BROWN (SueEllen₆Curry,ArnoldJudson₅CurrySr, ThomasReid₄ Curry,James₃CurtisJr,Nan-cy₂Pendergrass,Richard,Sr), born 17 April 1955 in Winston-Salem, married Thomas Glenn Malloy on 31 December 1984.
Thomas Glenn Malloy and Cynthia Gail Brown had the following children:
1.2.3.11.7.8.1.1. CARTER HAMILTON₈ MALLOY was born on 18 August 1985 in Greensboro.
1.2.3.11.7.8.1.2. SARAH ELIZABETH MALLOY was born on 12 January 1988 in Greensboro.

1.2.3.11.7.8.2. WALTER JACKSON₇BROWN JR (SueEllen₆Curry,ArnoldJudson₅CurrySr, ThomasReid₄ Curry,James₃Curtis-Jr,Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard,Sr),born 18 January 1957 in Guilford, married Krystal Dawn Lynn on 30 June 1979.
Walter Jackson Brown Jr and Krystal Dawn Lynn had the following children:
1.2.3.11.7.8.2.1. CANDICE LEE₈ BROWN was born 4 February 1981.
1.2.3.11.7.8.2.2. JOHN BRANSON BROWN was born on 12 February 1984 in Greensboro.
1.2.3.11.7.8.2.3. KALYNN DAWN BROWN was born on 27 January 1987 in Greensboro.

1.2.3.11.7.8.3. AMY ELIZABETH₇BROWN (SueEllen₆Curry,ArnoldJudson₅CurrySr, ThomasReid₄ Curry,James₃Curtis-Jr,Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard,Sr), born 1 March 1967 in Guilford, married Frederick Eugene Currie, adopted son of Billy Eugene Currie and Joyce Hair Lockamy, on 5 August 1982.
Frederick Eugene Currie and Amy Elizabeth Brown had the following children:
1.2.3.11.7.8.3.1. AISLINN DIANA₈ CURRIE was born 12 March 1983 in Greensboro.
1.2.3.11.7.8.3.2. DANIEL CHRISTOPHER CURRIE was born 19August 1988 in Greensboro.
1.2.3.11.7.8.3.3. BENJAMIN WALTER CURRIE was born 15 September 1990 in Greensboro.

1.2.3.11.7.9.2. JOHN CALVIN₇ FIELDS SR (AudreyMarie₆Curry,ArnoldJudson₅CurrySr,ThomasReid₄ Curry,James,Curtis-Jr,Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard,Sr), born 31 January 1955 in Guilford, married Janice Lynn Hooks on 19 November 1973.
John Calvin Fields Sr and Janice Lynn Hooks had the following children:
1.2.3.11.7.9.2.1. JOHN CALVIN₈ FIELDS JR was born 3 July 1974 in Greensboro.
1.2.3.11.7.9.2.2. PAUL CLIFTON FIELDS was born 19 August 1984 in Greensboro.
1.2.3.11.7.9.2.3. JENNIFER LYNN FIELDS was born 10 January 1987 in Greensboro.

1.2.3.11.7.10.1. DEBRA WYNELLE₇ KELLAM (SylviaLee₆Curry,ArnoldJudson₅CurrySr, ThomasReid₄ Curry,James₃Curtis-Jr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard,PendergrassSr), born 22 May 1957 in Greensboro, Guilford County, North Carolina, married (1) Lester Ray Pulliam Jr on 6 May 1972 and (2) Paul Alan Trent, who was born 2 January 1951.
Lester Ray Pulliam Jr and Debra Wynelle Kellam had the following child:
1.2.3.11.7.10.1.1. SCOTTY RAY₈ PULLIAM was born 19 March 1973 in Greensboro.

Paul Alan Trent and Debra Wynelle Kellam had the following child:
1.2.3.11.7.10.1.2. EDITH LORRAINE₈ TRENT was born 14 September 1979 in Greensboro.

1.2.3.11.7.10.3. REBECCA ANN₇ KELLAM (SylviaLee₆ Curry,ArnoldJudson₅ CurrySr, ThomasReid₄ Curry,James,Curtis-Jr,Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard,Sr), born 8 July 1959,, married William Bryant “Butch” Solomon on 31 December 1977.
William Bryant “Butch” Solomon and Rebecca Ann Kellam had the following child:
1.2.3.11.7.10.3.1. WILLIAM WESLEY₈ SOLOMON was born 31 May 1978 in Guilford County.

1.2.3.11.7.10.4. JUDITH₇ KELLAM (SylviaLee₆ Curry,ArnoldJudson₅ CurrySr, ThomasReid₄ Curry,James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy-₂Pendergrass,Richard,Sr), born 17 August 1960 Greensboro,North Carolina, married Douglas Warren Bryan on 8 April 1978.
Douglas Warren Bryan and Judith Kellam had the following child:
1.2.3.11.7.10.4.1. SABRINA LEE₈ BRYAN was born on 19 October 1979 in Greensboro.

1.2.3.11.7.10.5. JEANNE LYNN₇ KELLAM (SylviaLee₆ Curry, ArnoldJudson₅ CurrySr, ThomasReid₄ Curry,James,Curtis-Jr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard,Sr), born 10 September 1961, married (1) Steven Clay Blackburn on 22 September 1978, and (2) Brian Keith Belcher, who was born 7 June 1961 in Galveston, Texas.
Steven Clay Blackburn and Jeanne Lynn Kellam had the following children:
1.2.3.11.7.10.5.1. SAMUEL ROSS₈ BLACKBURN,was born on 30 April 1979 in Greensboro, Guilford County.
1.2.3.11.7.10.5.2. CLAYTON MATTHEW BLACKBURN was born 6 March 1982 in Greensboro.
1.2.3.11.7.10.5.3. JAMES MICHAEL BLACKBURN was born 30 June 1987 in Greensboro.
Brian Keith Belcher and Jeanne Lynn Kellam had the following child:
1.2.3.11.7.10.5.4. JUSTIN KEITH₈ BELCHER was born on 23 September 1990 in Greensboro.

1.2.3.11.7.12.3. ANGELA LEIGH₇ AMICK (BrendaFaye Currie,ArnoldJudson₅ CurrySr, ThomasReid₄ Curry,James₃ Curtis-Jr,Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard,Sr), born 21 August 1971 in Greensboro, married Larry Eugene Dalrymple on 10 August 1990.
Larry Eugene Dalrymple and Angela Leigh Amick had the following child:
1.2.3.11.7.12.3.1. JUSTIN LEE₈ DALRYMPLE was born 18 June 1990 in Alamance County.

Generation 8

1.2.3.2.1.2.1.4. GRACIE EVELYN₈ HARMON(AdalineMarie,Curry, JamesWalter₆ Curry,RobertHenry₅ Curry,MartinVanBuren4Curry,James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard,PendergrassSr),born 29 January 1930 in West Virginia, died 13 October 1996 in Eden, Rockingham County, North Carolina, She married (1) James Russell Turner on 30 July 1959 and (2) Carl William Ratcliff, who was born about 1924.
Carl William Ratcliff and Gracie Evelyn Harmon had the following children:
1.2.3.2.1.2.1.4.1. CARL EDWARD₉ RATCLIFF was born on 14 October 1962.
1.2.3.3.1.2.1.4.2. TIMOTHY RATCLIFF was born on 3 July 1965.

1.2.3.2.1.2.2.1. HELEN MARIE “DOLLY” CURRY (Samuel,Glen,JamesWalter₆ Curry,RobertHenry₅ Curry,MartinVanBuren4Curry,James,CurtisJr,Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard,PendergrassSr), born 25 June 1930 in McDowell County, West Virginia, died 26 March 1998, and married John Parks Jr on16 September 1948.
John Parks Jr and Helen Marie “Dolly” Curry had the following child:
1.2.3.2.1.2.2.1.1. BARBARA JEAN₉ PARKS was born 5 June 1951.

1.2.3.2.1.2.3.2. BILLY RAY₈ CURRY SR (EarlEugene7Sr., JamesWalter₆ Curry,RobertHenry₅ Curry,MartinVanBuren4Curry,-James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard,PendergrassSr),born 27 June 1932 in West Virginia, died 12 December 1983. He married Gertrude Elizabeth Rotenberry on 30 September 1953. Their children were born in McDowell County.
Billy Ray Curry Sr and Gertrude Elizabeth Rotenberry had the following children:
1.2.3.2.1.2.3.2.1. RUTH ANN₉ CURRY, born 24 July 1953[?], married Harold Lamar Miller on 24 January 1981.
1.2.3.2.1.2.3.2.2. RAY EUGENE CURRY, born 14 September 1954, died 12 May 1956.
1.2.3.2.1.2.3.2.3. ANTHONY WAYNE CURRY, was born 9 November 1957.
1.2.3.2.1.2.3.2.4. KITTY GAY CURRY, born 7 January 1960, married Robert Kidwell.
1.2.3.2.1.2.3.2.5. ROBERT LEE CURRY, born 15 May 1962, married Rachel Smith on 13 June 1980.
1.2.3.2.1.2.3.2.6. REBECCA LYNN CURRY,born 25 August 1963, married Randy Gumm.
1.2.3.2.1.2.3.2.7. BILLY RAY CURRY JR was born on 2 June 1965.
1.2.3.2.1.2.3.2.8. RANDALL KEITH CURRY, born 12 July 1967 married Mary Sue Carter in Giles, Virginia. She was born 15 April 1967.

1.2.3.2.1.2.3.4. NANCY MAE₈ CURRY (EarlEugene,Sr,JamesWalter₆ Curry,RobertHenry₅ Curry,MartinVanBuren4Curry,-James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard,Sr),born 19 November 1935,married Terry Ray Rose 30 September 1954..
Terry Ray Rose and Nancy Mae Curry had the following children:
1.2.3.2.1.2.3.4.1. RUBY LOUISE,ROSE, born 12 September 1955, died 12 September 1955 in Fort Eustis, Virginia.
1.2.3.2.1.2.3.4.2. KATHY RAE ROSE, born on 14 January 1957 in McDowell County, married (1) Salvador Unknown on 7 August 1974 in New York City,, then (2) David D Ray on 12 May 1979 in Travis, Texas. He was born about 1952.
1.2.3.2.1.2.3.4.3. TERRY RAY ROSE JR, was born on 1 October 1958 in McDowell County, West Virginia, and married Mary Kay Plummer on 6 August 1978.
1.2.3.2.1.2.3.4.4. TIMOTHY WAYNE ROSE, born 23 September 1961 in Fort Monmouth Military base, Monmouth, New Jersey, married Julie Lynn Campbell on 6 December 1979 in Virginia.

1.2.3.2.1.2.3.4.5. MARK ANTHONY ROSE, was born 25 April 1963 in Fort Bragg Military base, North Carolina.
1.2.3.2.1.2.3.4.6. KAREN KAY ROSE, was born 28 October 1964 in Fort Lee, Virginia.
1.2.3.2.1.2.3.4.7. SHERRY LYNN ROSE,born 11August 1969 in Fort Belvoir, Fairfax, Virginia, married David Grant Wright in Prince William County, Virginia. He was born 27 March 1968.
1.2.3.2.1.2.3.4.8. SCOTT ARVID ROSE was born on 20 October 1979 in Fort Belvoir, Fairfax County, Virginia.

1.2.3.2.1.2.3.6. PAUL FRANKLIN₈ CURRY SR (EarlEugene,Sr, JamesWalter₆ Curry,RobertHenry₅ Curry,MartinVanBuren-4Curry,James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard,PendergrassSr),born 27 March 1939 in West Virginia, died 9 December 2004 in Marion, Smyth County, Virginia. He married (1) Rita Gay Maberry, born 1941, on 12 November 1960 in Alleghany, North Carolina, and (2) Mary Ann Stokes (Kezee) on 19 November 1983 in Smyth. She was born 23 July 1949.
Paul Franklin Curry Sr and Rita Gay Maberry 1 had the following children:
1.2.3.2.1.2.3.6.1. ALISA GAE₉ CURRY, born 29 October 1961, married William Overbay on 10 February 1978.
1.2.3.2.1.2.3.6.2. SHIELA LYNN CURRY, born 9 October 1964 Bluefield, married Christopher Vannoy.

1.2.3.2.1.2.3.7. MARY MAGDALINE₈ CURRY (EarlEugene,Sr,JamesWalter₆ Curry,RobertHenry₅ Curry,MartinVanBuren-4Curry,James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard,PendergrassSr) born 10 October, 1940 in McDowell County, West Virginia, married Charles Leon Crigger there in 1957.
Charles Leon Crigger and Mary MagdalineMaggeline Curry had the following child:
1.2.3.2.1.2.3.7.1. PEGGY SUE₉ CRIGGER, born 6 February 1958 in McDowell County, West Virginia, married Richard Lionel Scott on 27 March 1976.

1.2.3.2.1.2.3.9. EARL EUGENE₈ CURRY JR (EarlEugene,Sr,JamesWalter₆ Curry,RobertHenry₅ Curry,MartinVanBuren-4Curry,James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard,PendergrassSr), born 26 March, 1943, in Superior, McDowell County, West Virginia, died 6 July 2000 in Kimball. He married Margaret Ann Sparks on 7 April 1962 in McDowell.
Earl Eugene Curry Jr and Margarat Ann Sparks had the following children:
1.2.3.2.1.2.3.9.1. EARL EUGENE₉ CURRY III was born 8 January 1963 in McDowell County.
1.2.3.2.1.2.3.9.2. DAVID LEE CURRY was born 4 November 1968 in McDowell County.

1.2.3.2.1.2.3.10. MARTHA ANN₈ CURRY (EarlEugene,Sr, JamesWalter₆ Curry,RobertHenry₅ Curry,MartinVanBuren4Curry,-James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard,PendergrassSr), born 3 May 1944 in McDowell, married Carl Kennedy, Jr.
Carl Kennedy Jr and Martha Ann Curry had the following children:
1.2.3.2.1.2.3.10.1. JONATHAN CORBY,KENNEDY was born 1 June 1969 in Guilford County.
1.2.3.2.1.2.3.10.2. WILLIAM ANDREW KENNEDY was born 6 March 1972 in Guilford.

1.2.3.2.1.2.3.11. MARJORIE ELIZABETH₈ CURRY (EarlEugene,Sr,JamesWalter₆ Curry,RobertHenry₅ Curry,MartinVanBuren4Curry,James,CurtisJr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard,Sr),born 28 March 1946 McDowell, married Clyde Edward Henderson.
Clyde Edward Henderson and Marjorie Elizabeth Curry had the following children:
1.2.3.2.1.2.3.11.1. CLYDE EUGENE₉ HENDERSON was born 23 February 1965 in Winston-Salem, North Carolina.
1.2.3.2.1.2.3.11.2. MICHAEL EDWARD HENDERSON,born 3 June 1966 in Lexington, married Rhonda Unknown

1.2.3.2.1.2.3.12. PATTY DEAN₈ CURRY (EarlEugene,Sr, JamesWalter₆ Curry,RobertHenry₅ Curry,MartinVanBuren4Curry,-James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard,Sr), born 3August 1947, married Carl Richard Sparks Sr on 4 September 1965.
Carl Richard Sparks Sr and Patty Dean Curry had the following children:
1.2.3.2.1.2.3.12.1. CARL RICHARDS,SPARKS JR was born 22 July 1966 in McDowell County, West Virginia.
1.2.3.2.1.2.3.12.2. STELLA VIRGINIA SPARKS was born 7 August 1977 in Bluefield, West Virginia.

1.2.3.2.1.2.3.13. SARAH JANE₈ CURRY (EarlEugene, Sr, JamesWalter₆ Curry,RobertHenry₅ Curry,MartinVanBuren-4Curry,-James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy,Pendergrass,Richard,Sr),born 19 September 1948 in McDowell,County, died 31 March 2012, married John Franklin Dillon on 18 May 1973.
John Franklin Dillon and Sarah Jane Curry had the following children:
1.2.3.2.1.2.3.13.1. FRANCES ANN₉ DILLON was born 16 March 1974 in McDowell County.
1.2.3.2.1.2.3.13.2. JOHN FRANKLIN DILLON JR was born 12 June 1977 in McDowell County.
1.2.3.2.1.2.3.13.3. JASON EUGENE DILLON was born 18 August 1984 in Mercer, County.

1.2.3.2.1.2.3.14. ANNA LOUISE₈ CURRY (EarlEugene,Sr,JamesWalter₆ Curry,RobertHenry₅ Curry,MartinVanBuren4Curry,-James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard,Sr), born 20 November 1949 in McDowell County, West Virginia, married William Marvin Seals Jr on 15 January 1968.
William Marvin Seals Jr and Anna Louise Curry had the following children:
1.2.3.2.1.2.3.14.1. DAVID ALLEN₉ SEALS, born 23 November 1970 in Scotland County, died 23 November 1970.
1.2.3.2.1.2.3.14.2. ALISA DAWN SEALS, was born and died on 27 May 1973.
1.2.3.2.1.2.3.14.3. WALTER MATTHEW SEALS, was born and died 19 December 1975 in Bluefield,West Virginia.
1.2.3.2.1.2.3.14.4. WILLIAM MARVIN SEALS III,born 28 April 1978 in Scotland County, North Carolina..
1.2.3.2.1.2.3.14.5. AIMEE ELIZABETH SEALS, born 31 May 1983 in Smyth County, Virginia.

1.2.3.2.1.2.3.15. TOMMY JOE₈ CURRY (EarlEugene,Sr,JamesWalter₆ Curry,RobertHenry₅ Curry,MartinVanBuren4Curry,-James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂Pendergrass,Richard,PendergrassSr),born 27 July 1952 in McDowell County, West Virginia, married Joyce Ann Lane on 17 December 1971.
Tommy Joe Curry and Joyce Ann Lane had the following child:

1.2.3.2.1.2.3.15.1. STEPHANIE LYNN₉ CURRY, born 31 December 1973, married Larry Farmer on 6 June 1992.

1.2.3.2.1.2.3.16. JAMES ANDREW₈ CURRY (EarlEugene,Sr,JamesWalter,Curry,RobertHenry₅ Curry,MartinVanBuren₄Curry,James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ Sr),born 7 March 1955, married Vaughn Marie Osborne on 11 April 1975.

James Andrew Curry and Vaughn Marie Osborne had the following children:

1.2.3.2.1.2.3.16.1. APRIL DAWN₉ CURRY was born on 13 April 1976.

1.2.3.2.1.2.3.16.2. JOEY ANDREW CURRY was born about 1978.

1.2.3.2.1.2.3.16.3. JOSHUA CURRY was born about 1980.

1.2.3.2.1.3.4.1. CAROL SUE₈ MICHAEL (MyrtleMarie,Curry,MinterGlen,CurrySr, RobertHenry₅ Curry, MartinVanBuren₄ Curry, James,Curtis Jr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ Sr),born 8 February 1935 in McDowell, married Clifford Russell Taylor there on 24 December 1954. He was born on 23 September 1933 and died 13 February 1987 in Salem, Virginia,

Clifford Russell Taylor and Carol Sue Michael had the following children:

1.2.3.2.1.3.4.1.1. PAMELA K₉ TAYLOR, born 12 December 1956, married Frederick Nash Davis Jr on 24 June 1978

1.2.3.2.1.3.4.1.2. MARK ALAN TAYLOR,born 2 July 1961. He married (1) Donna Caroline Tingler on 1 May 1982. She was born on 25 July 1962. He married (2) Teresa Shackelford on 14 November 1986 in Frederick County, Maryland.

1.2.3.2.1.3.4.2. WILLIAM RANDOLPH “BUD” MICHAEL SR (MyrtleMarie,Curry,MinterGlen₆ Curry Sr,RobertHenry₅ Curry,MartinVanBuren₄ Curry,James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ PendergrassSr), born 21 October 1936 in McDowell County, West Virginia, died 20 September 2013. He married Mildred Faye McPeake on 22 November 1953.

William Randolph Michael Sr and Mildred Faye McPeake had the following children:

1.2.3.2.1.3.4.2.1. DEBRA DIANE₉ MICHAEL,born 4 June 1955 in Wichita Falls, Texas, married Michael Barberio on 9 September 1982 in New York City, New York.

1.2.3.2.1.3.4.2.2. WILLIAM RANDOLPH MICHAEL JR,born 12 January 1958 in Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee, married Kathleen Flaherty on 17 June 1977.

1.2.3.2.1.3.4.2.3. LESLIE DAWN MICHAEL, born 6 January 1970 in Columbus, Ohio, married Robert George Stanley on 14 September 1991.

1.2.3.2.1.3.4.3. THOMAS CURRY MICHAEL (MyrtleMarie,Curry,MinterGlen₆ CurrySr, RobertHenry₅ Curry, MartinVanBuren₄ Curry,James,Curtis Jr, Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ PendergrassSr), born 31 October 1938 in McDowell County, West Virginia, married Betty Lou Day on 15 December 1955 in Tazewell, Virginia. She was born about 1937.

Thomas Curry Michael and Betty Lou Day had the following children:

1.2.3.2.1.3.4.3.1. VICKI LYNN₉ MICHAEL,born 14 September 1962 married Robert Lee Ayers on 16 July 1988.

1.2.3.2.1.3.4.3.2. MELINDA ANN MICHAEL, born 16 February 1965 in Harrisburg, Dauphin, Pennsylvania, married Robert Edwin Lukhard in Chesterfield, Virginia.

1.2.3.2.1.3.4.4. JUDY WATEREE₈ MICHAEL (MyrtleMarie,Curry, MinterGlen₆ CurrySr, RobertHenry₅ Curry,MartinVanBuren₄ Curry,James,CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ PendergrassSr), born 28 April 1940 in McDowell County, West Virginia, died 25 March 2015, married Gary Sherlock September 1959.

Gary Sherlock and Judy Wateree Michael had the following children:

1.2.3.2.1.3.4.4.1. TAMMY MARIE₉ SHERLOCK, born 18 December 1960 in Fort Belvoir, Fairfax, Virginia, married Robert Warren Zenor on 6 June 1981.

1.2.3.2.1.3.4.4.2. SANDRA LEE SHERLOCK, born 8 January1962 in Payson, Gila County, Arizona, married Randy Lee Craig on 26 November 1980, divorced 1981.

1.2.3.2.1.3.4.4.3. TERESA KIMBERLEE SHERLOCK, born 29 July 1963 in Phoenix, Maricopa County, Arizona, married Scott Allen Dymond DeForest on 9 November 1985.

1.2.3.2.1.3.4.4.4. TIMOTHY RAYMOND SHERLOCK, born 3 July 1966 in Phoenix, Maricopa County, Arizona, married Tammy Christine Rennick on 8 February 1985.

1.2.3.2.1.3.6.1. GLEN DAVID₈ CURRY,(MinterGlen,Jr,MinterGlen₆ Sr,RobertHenry₅,MartinVanBuren₄ Curry,James,CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ PendergrassSr),born 15 December 1948 in McDowell County, West Virginia, married (1) Janet Bonham and (2) Janette Mary Duda on 23 December 1969 in Ocean Springs, Jackson County, Mississippi (divorced 1978).

Glen David Curry (Dr.) and Janet Bonham had the following child:

1.2.3.2.1.3.6.1.1. ZOE MICHAELLA₉ CURRY [*adopted*]

1.2.3.2.1.3.6.4. STEPHEN ALLEN₈ CURRY (MinterGlen,Jr,MinterGlen₆ Sr,RobertHenry₅,MartinVanBuren₄ Curry, James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ Sr), born 13 June 1954 in McDowell, married Pamela Keatley on 19 December 1981.

Stephen Allen Curry and Pamela Keatley had the following children:

1.2.3.2.1.3.6.4.1. MATTHEW STEPHEN₉ CURRY was born 9 May 1983 in Montgomery County, Alabama.

1.2.3.2.1.3.6.4.2. SARAH ELIZABETH CURRY was born on 16 July 1986.

1.2.3.2.1.3.6.4.3. JUSTIN DANIEL CURRY was born on 25 October 1987 in Montgomery County, Alabama.

1.2.3.11.7.1.3.1. TREVA DENISE₈ CURRIE (Mitchell“Mickey”Thomas₇,JamesThomas₆,ArnoldJudson₅ CurrySr,ThomasReid₄ Curry,James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ PendergrassSr),was born on 21 June 1967 in Bell County, Texas, and married Alan Joseph Bishop on 22 June 1985

Alan Joseph Bishop and Treva Denise Currie had the following children:

1.2.3.11.7.1.3.1.1. SAVANNAH MICHELLE₉ BISHOP, was born on 20 October 1985 in Greensboro, Guilford County, North Carolina.

1.2.3.11.7.1.3.1.2. TERRY NICHOLAS ALAN BISHOP was born 7 November 1989 Greensboro, Guilford County.

1.2.3.11.7.1.3.1.3. HOUSTON ALEXIS BISHOP was born on 12 September 1991.

1.2.3.11.7.2.1.1. APRIL LEE₈ COLLINS (JohnnyWinfred,Jr,MyrtleSally Curry,ArnoldJudson₅ CurrySr, ThomasReid₄ Curry,James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ Sr),born 16 October 1965 in Jacksonville, Duval County, Florida, married Jimmy Ray Holyfield on 31 January in North Carolina. He was born on 6 August 1958 in Guilford County, North Carolina.

Jimmy Ray Holyfield andApril Lee Collins had the following children:

1.2.3.11.7.2.1.1.1. BRANDON RAY₉ HOLYFIELD was born on 5 July 1988.

1.2.3.11.7.2.1.1.2. KACEY LEE HOLYFIELD was born on 14 March 1992 in Greensboro.

1.2.3.11.7.3.1.2. SUZANNE ELIZABETH₈ BYRD (WilliamLee₃ III,AnnieCatherine₆ Currie,ArnoldJudson₅ CurrySr,ThomasReid₄ Curry,James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ PendergrassSr),born 15 September 1974 in Catawba County, North Carolina, married Chad Everette Huffman on 4 January 1992.

Chad Everette Huffman and Suzanne Elizabeth Byrd had the following child:

1.2.3.11.7.3.1.2.1. WILLIAM PAUL₉ HUFFMAN, was born on 9 September 1991 in Catawba County..

1.2.3.11.7.4.1.1. THOMAS DAVID₈ WALKER JR (ElizabethAnn,McDaniel,VirginiaOlivia₆ Currie,ArnoldJudson₅ CurrySr,ThomasReid₄ Curry,James,CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ Sr) born 9 January 1957 in Guilford County, North Carolina, He married (1) Gail Marie Hair in 1976 and (2) Vivian Yvonne Fisher on 11 May 1985. She was born 3 May 1962.

Thomas David Walker Jr and Gail Marie Hair had the following child:

1.2.3.11.7.4.1.1.1. JAMIN THOMAS₉ WALKER was born on 15 November 1976 in Fayetteville.

Thomas David Walker Jr and Vivian Yvonne Fisher had the following child:

1.2.3.11.7.4.1.1.2. ELIZABETH YVONNE₉ WALKER was born 22 May 1986 in Fayetteville,

1.2.3.11.7.4.1.3. HOWARD/HAROLD GROVER₈ WALKER (ElizabethAnn,McDaniel,VirginiaOlivia₆ Currie,ArnoldJudson₅ Sr,ThomasReid₄ Curry,James,CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ PendergrassSr) born 11 December 1959 in Alamance County, North Carolina, married Martha Grantham 28 July 1990.

HowardHarold Grover Walker and Martha Grantham had the following child:

1.2.3.11.7.4.1.3.1. JONATHAN ALEXANDER₉ WALKER.

1.2.3.11.7.4.1.4. DORA JEANETTE₈ WALKER (ElizabethAnn,McDaniel,VirginiaOlivia₆ Currie,ArnoldJudson₅ CurrySr,ThomasReid₄ Curry,James,CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ Sr), born 30 December 1960, married Richard Anthony Bivens.

Richard Anthony Bivens and Dora Jeanette Walker had the following children:

1.2.3.11.7.4.1.4.1. JOSHUA ANTHONY₉ BIVENS was born 24 May 1978 in Fayetteville, North Carolina..

1.2.3.11.7.4.1.4.2. MARY EVELYN BIVENS was born 28 April 1987 in Portsmouth, Virginia.

1.2.3.11.7.4.1.4.3. RAYMOND BARRETT BIVENS was born on 16 October 1988 in Chesapeake, Virginia.

1.2.3.11.7.4.3.3. JACK EDWARD₈ MCDANIEL JR (JackEdward₇, VirginiaOlivia₆ Currie,ArnoldJudson₅ CurrySr,ThomasReid₄ Curry,James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ PendergrassSr), born 28 January 1965 in Greensboro, Guilford County, North Carolina, married Betty Holder on 5 December 1984. She was born on 11 April 1955.

Jack Edward McDaniel Jr and Betty Holder had the following children:

1.2.3.11.7.4.3.3.1. JOSEF EDWARD₉ MCDANIELwas born 3 November 1984 in Greensboro.

1.2.3.11.7.4.3.3.2. JOHNATHAN EVANS MCDANIEL was born there 28 February 1989.

1.2.3.11.7.7.1.1. HAROLD BRIAN₈ SHROPSHIRE (HaroldLee₇,DaisyBernice,Currie,ArnoldJudson₅ CurrySr,ThomasReid₄ Curry,James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ PendergrassSr) was born on 14 April 1968 in Greensboro, Guilford County, North Carolina. He married (1) Meredith Ann Apple about 1985 and (2) Alison Nicholas Jones on 16 February 1991.

Harold Brian Shropshire and Meredith Ann Apple had the following child:

1.2.3.11.7.7.1.1.1. KATHERINE ELIZABETH₉ SHROPSHIRE was born on 23 August 1986 in Greensboro.

Harold Brian Shropshire and Alison Nicholas Jones had the following child:

1.2.3.11.7.7.1.1.2. MARIA NICHOLE₉ SHROPSHIRE was born 18 July 1992 in Greensboro, Guilford County..

1.2.3.11.7.7.2.2. TERRI LYNN₈ FOGLEMAN (LindaMae,Shropshire,DaisyBernice₆ Currie, ArnoldJudson₅ CurrySr,ThomasReid₄ Curry,James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ PendergrassSr) born 30 January 1971 in Greensboro, Guilford County., North Carolina, married Timothy J Mundy on 26 March 1989.

Timothy J Mundy and Terri Lynn Fogleman had the following children:

1.2.3.11.7.7.2.2.1. JOSEPH BRIAN₉ MUNDY was born 6 April 1988 in Greensboro, North Carolina.

1.2.3.11.7.7.2.2.2. JORDAN KEITH MUNDY was born 7 August 1990 in Italy.

Generation 9

1.2.3.2.1.3.4.1.1. PAMELA K₉ TAYLOR (CarolSue₈ Michael,MyrtleCurry,MinterGlen₆ CurrySr, RobertHenry₅ Curry,MartinVanBuren₄ Curry,James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ PendergrassSr) was born on 12 December 1956, and married Frederick Nash Davis Jr on 24 June 1978 in Roanoke County, Virginia.

Frederick Nash Davis Jr and Pamela K Taylor had the following children:

1.2.3.2.1.3.4.1.1.1. LEAH TAYLOR₁₀ DAVIS was born 2 March 1987.

1.2.3.2.1.3.4.1.1.2. BETHANEY LYNN DAVIS was born 23 July 1988 in New Hanover County, North Carolina.

1.2.3.2.1.3.4.1.2. MARK ALAN₉ TAYLOR (CarolSue₈ Michael,Myrtle,Curry,MinterGlen₆ CurrySr, Robert Henry₅ Curry,Mart-inVanBuren₄ Curry,James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ Sr) born 2 July 1961, married (1) Donna Caroline Tingle₁ 1 May 1982. She was born 25 July 1962. He married (2) Teresa Shackelford on 14 November 1986 in Frederick County,Maryland.

Mark Alan Taylor and Teresa Shackelford had the following children:

1.2.3.2.1.3.4.1.2.1. STEVEN RUSSELL₁₀ TAYLOR was born on 30 April 1989.

1.2.3.2.1.3.4.1.2.2. MORGAN LEIGH TAYLOR was born on 15 July 1991

1.2.3.2.1.3.4.2.1. DEBRA DIANE₉ MICHAEL (WilliamRandolph“Bud”₈ Sr,Myrtle,Curry,MinterGlen₆ CurrySr,RobertHenry-₅ Curry,MartinVanBuren₄ Curry,James3CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ PendergrassSr), born 4 June 1955 in Wichita Falls,-Texas, married Michael Barberio on 9 September 1982 in New York City, New York.

Michael Barberio and Debra Diane Michael had the following children:

1.2.3.2.1.3.4.2.1.1. MICHAEL BRANDON₁₀ BARBERIO was born 23 September 1984 in New York City..

1.2.3.2.1.3.4.2.1.2. LAUREN LINDSAY BARBERIO was born 19 December 1985 in New York City,.

1.2.3.2.1.3.4.2.2. WILLIAM RANDOLPH₉ MICHAEL JR (WilliamRandolph“Bud”₈ Sr, Myrtle,Curry, MinterGlen₆ CurryS-r,RobertHenry₅ Curry,MartinVanBuren₄ Curry,James₃ CurtisJr,Nancy₂ Pendergrass,Richard₁ Sr),born 12 January 1958 in Nash-ville, Davidson County, Tennessee, married Kathleen Flaherty on 17 June 1977.

Michael Randolph Michael Jr and Kathleen Flaherty had the following children:

1.2.3.2.1.3.4.2.2.1. ERIN KATHLEEN₁₀ MICHAEL was born 15 July 1980 in Columbus, Ohio.

1.2.3.2.1.3.4.2.2.2. ABBY MARIE MICHAEL was born 20 June 1991 in Columbus, Ohio.

¹.Virginia Gazette, Caveat dated 17 April 1767, Cumberland, published 7 May 1767.

².Caswell County, North Carolina, 1777 tax list, State Archives, Raleigh.

³ Whittles, Henry Provost Marshall of His Majesty’s Army, Prisoner of war List, Folio #115, 17 March 1781

⁴ Babits, Lawrence E and Joshua B Howard, Long, Obstinate and Bloody, the Battle of Guilford Courthouse, p 48, March 2009, University of North Carolina Press, Chapel Hill

⁵ Buchanan, John, The Road to Guilford Courthouse, The American Revolution in the Carolinas, p 373 John Wiley and Sons, 1997

⁶ Ibid, page 374 (Fire two volleys and retreat)

⁷ Ibid, page 375 (many fled without firing a shot)

⁸ Caswell County, North Carolina, grant number 502,entry number 503, Deed Book 54, p 319

⁹ Person County, North Carolina, 1793, tax list, State Archives, Raleigh

¹⁰ Winslow, Raymond A Junior, “Tax and Fiscal Records” Chapter 14 p 231-2, of Leary, Helen F M, editor, North Carolina Research, North Carolina Genea-logical Society, Raleigh, 1996. (Richard taxed unfairly for self and wife)

¹¹ Ibid (taxation ages were different for non-whites)

¹² Person County, North Carolina, Marriage Records,1792-1868, p 66, original at State Archives, Raleigh, (Richard Sr bondsman for Richard Jr to Eliz Curtis 6 December 1798.

¹³ Ibid, (Richard [Jr?] to Mary Roberts 26 November 1800.

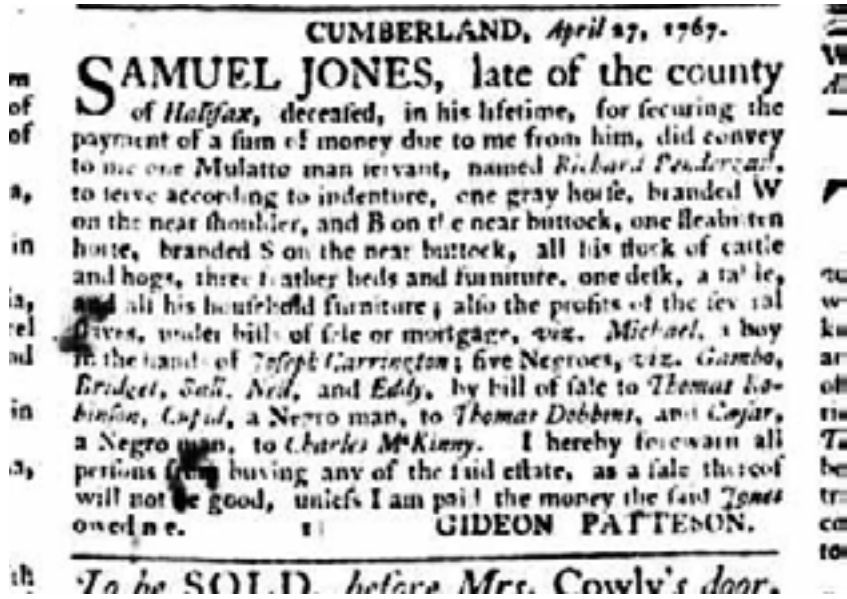
¹⁴ North Carolina Marriage Bonds, 1741-1868, Person County, (Nancy Pendergrass to James Curtis 19 February 1800. Original at State Archives, Raleigh.

¹⁵ North Carolina Marriage Bonds, 1741-1868, Person County (Sally Pendergrass to John Roe, 2 March 1802.)

¹⁶ Person County, North Carolina, Marriage Records,1792-1868, p 66, original at State Archives, Raleigh (James Pendergrass to Nancy Jones, 30 April 1803.

¹⁷ History of Marion and Clinton Counties, Illinois, (no author) Brink, McDonough and Company 1881 pp 240, 241

¹⁸ North Carolina Wills and Probate Records, 1665-1998,Caswell County,loose will of Richard Pendergrass,dated 1817, admin.1818. State Archives, Raleigh.



[13-A] Caveat 1767 from Cumberland County, Virginia that the remainder of Richard Pendergrass’ indenture is owed to Gideon Patteson

Names	by whom confined	Crimes	Where Taken
Rich ^d SMITH	[Colo ^t TANLETON]	[Continental]	[In Arms]
Jo ⁿ W. STARKY	do	do	do
Tho ^t ARCHER CAP ^t Militia	do	do	do
Ben ^t BRUNGIN	do	do	do

[Folio #115] - Head Quarters Guilford 17 March 1781			
Received from Henry WHITTLES Provost Marshall to His Majesty's Army commanded by Lieut. General Earl CORNWALLIS, the undermentioned Prisoners, to be hereafter accounted for by the Commissary of Prisoners to the Army commanded by Major General GREENE,			
Joseph HOWARD	-1 st Maryland Regt	Edw ^d JOHNSON	-Col. BLUFORD
John SLAEN	-do	George CARLISLE	-Virginia Militia
Edw ^d TUCK	-Virginia Militia	John FLEECE	-Col. LEE's DRAGOONS
Will ^m NEAL	-Col. CAMPBELL's Regt.	Will ^m MITCHEL	-Col. CAMPBELL's
Tho ^t WARD	-Virginia Militia	Simon PERRY	-1 st Maryland
Arthur WYNOLDS	-Col. CAMPBELL's Regt	Will ^m TAPP	-Colonel CAMPBELL's
Ja ^s FULTON	-Virg ^d Militia	John HOWARD	-Virginia Militia
Joseph TOOL	-3 rd Virginia Regt	Math ^s SIMMONDS	do
John WALKER	-Virginia Militia	Negro Rich ^d FENDE-	
Arthur FOMERS	-N. Carol ^d do	GRASS	-Capt BUTLER's
Tedekiah RIDGEWAY	-Delaware Regt	David LLOYD	-Virginia Militia
Rich ^d BOON	-1 st Maryland	Jacob MILLER	do
Joel TOWNILL	-Virg ^d Militia	Tyva HARRIS	-N. Carol ^d Militia
James GILLENWATERS	-Col. BLUFORDS Regt	And ^r FULTON	-Virginia Militia
David STEEL	-Col. CAMPBELL's	Rob ^t STEEL	do
John PETTERY	-Col. CAMPBELL's Regt	John KINCANE	-Col. LEE's DRAGOONS
Arch ^d LAUGHLIN	-do	John HENRY	-Col. CAMPBELL's
John MIX	-1 st Maryland	David HAMLET	-Virg ^d Militia
Jerem ^y HEAD	-2 nd Maryland	John TRISSEL	do
Ben ^t FLANNGIN	-3 ^d Maryland	Will ^m CHURCH	-2 nd Virginia Regt
Negro George	-3 rd do	Mathew EMBICKY	-Virg ^d Militia
Two Blind & dumb		Martin GRIFFITHS	-8 th Virginia Regt
George GREEN	-Virginia Militia	Tho ^t WHATT	-Virg ^d Militia
Harrison JONES	do	Adam LIVERS	-MORGAN's Infantry
Sam ^l WILSON	-Maryland State Regt	Sam ^l KILPATRICK	-Virg ^d Militia
Tho ^t MOTON	-2 nd Virginia Regt	John SANDERS	do
Alex ^s MARTIN	-Virg ^d Militia	Alex ^s GORDAY	do
John KING	do	Robert MCNABON	do
John CROOKSHANKS	-Col. LEE's Lt. Infantry	Robert FERGUSON	-Col. LEE's Lt. Dragoons
Mathew COX	-Virginia Militia	Ja ^s MITCHELL	-Virg ^d Militia
Rezman SWEETSHIRE	-Col. BLUFORD's	Christopher McANON	-Col. CAMPBELL's
Henry STORM	do	John SMITH	-Col. CAMPBELL's
Ja ^s BRIDGET	do	W ^m SANDERS	do
Will ^m FISHWICK	do	Glas HEAD	-WASHINGTON's Dragoons
Obadiah BRUMFIELD	-Col. CAMPBELL's	James SKILLEED	-Col. CAMPBELL's
Griffin GRIFFITHS	do	Will ^m WALKARD	-MORGAN's Infantry
Jacksonth DAVENPORT	-Col. COX's	Tho ^t THOMPSON	-1 st Regt Dragoons
James BLONER	-3 ^d Maryland Regt.	Jacob KELLEY	-1 st do Virginia Dragoons
[a] JAMES WALLACE Surgeon 2 ^d Virg ^d Regt. WILLIAM BARRET Capt 3 Regt L. D			
[b] GRIFFIN FAUNTLEBOY Capt [1]			
[* signifies orderly] *****			
81			

[13-B] Prisoner of War List from British Headquarters at Guilford, North Carolina, dated 17 March 1781, Richard Pendergrass, taken at arms. (detail of transcription)

State of North Carolina
Person County
Know all men by these Presents that we
James Curtis and Brad Rodgers
of Person County, are held & firmly bound unto his Excellency
Benjamin Williams Esq: Governor, Captain, General
& Commander in Chief of the State aforesaid, in the full & just sum
of five hundred pounds, Current Money of the State aforesaid, to be paid to his
said Excellency the Governor, his Successors or Officers; To which
they next well & truly to be made we bind ourselves our heirs
Executors, Administrators, Jointly & severally, firmly by these Presents
sealed with our seals & dated this 5th day of December
in the XXIII Year of our Independence Anno Domini 1798

The Condition of the above Obligation is such, that whereas the above
bounden James Curtis hath made Application for a License for Marriage to the Clerk of the County aforesaid Now
in Case it shall not appear hereafter that there is any lawful Cause or
Impediment to obstruct this said Marriage intended to be solemnized
between the above Obligors to be the said James Curtis
to remain in full force and Virtue, Signed, Sealed & Delivered
in Presence of
Mark
Brad Rodgers

[13-C] Marriage Bond of Richard Pendergrass Jr and Elizabeth "Betsy" Curtis, bond date 5 December 1798

STATE OF NORTH-CAROLINA,
Person County.
Know all Men by these Presents, that we James Pendergrass
Esq: & Nancy Moore
are held and firmly bound unto James Governor
Esquire, Governor, &c. or his Successors in Office,
in the full sum of Five Hundred Pounds, Current Money, to be paid to the said
Governor, his Successors, or Assigns, for the which Payment well and truly to be
made and done, we bind ourselves, our Heirs, Executors, and Administrators,
jointly and severally, firmly by these Presents, sealed with our Seals, and dated
this 30 Day of April Anno Domini 1803

THE Condition of the above Obligation is such, that whereas the above
bounden James Pendergrass hath made Application for a License for a Mar-
riage to be solemnized between him and Nancy Moore of the County aforesaid
Now, in Case it shall not appear hereafter, that there is any lawful Cause or
Impediment to obstruct the said Marriage, then the above Obligation to be void,
otherwise to remain in full Force and Virtue.

Signed, Sealed and delivered
in Presence of
Nancy Moore
James Pendergrass

[13-D] Marriage Bond of James Pendergrass to Nancy Jones
bond date 30 April 1803

State of North Carolina
Person County
Know all men by these Presents that we
James Curtis and Brad Rodgers
of Person County, are held & firmly bound unto his Excellency
Benjamin Williams Esq: Governor, Captain, General
& Commander in Chief of the State aforesaid, in the full & just sum
of five hundred pounds, Current Money of the State aforesaid, to be paid to his
said Excellency the Governor, his Successors or Officers; To which
they next well & truly to be made we bind ourselves our heirs
Executors, Administrators, Jointly & severally, firmly by these Presents
sealed with our seals & dated this 19th day of February
in the XXIII Year of our Independence Anno Domini 1800

The Condition of this Obligation is such, whereas the above
bounden James Curtis hath made Application for a License
for Marriage to be solemnized between him & Nancy Pendergrass
of the County aforesaid, Now in Case it shall not appear hereafter
that there is any lawful Cause to obstruct said Marriage intended
to be had & solemnized, then the above Obligation to be
void otherwise to remain in full force & Virtue

Signed, Sealed & Delivered
in Presence of
Robert Dargatzis
James Curtis
Mark
Brad Rodgers

[13-E] Marriage Bond of Nancy Pendergrass to James Curtis
bond date 19 February 1800

Chapter 14

Descendants of Darby Pendergrass of Charles Town, South Carolina

Perhaps the best way to begin a discussion of Darby Pendergrass of Charleston is to explain who he was *not*.

Only because he was, among other things, a tailor, another author has written that he was a son of James Spendergrass, also a tailor, up in Richmond County, Virginia.¹ That author, however, confused (“mangled” might be more accurate) the three generations of James Spendergrasses in North Farnham Parish. They were, in fact, James [Sr] who died in 1704/5, his son James[Jr], shoemaker, born 1692, and James Sr’s grandson through his son John, born 1729. It was the latter who was apprenticed to Colonel Landon Carter to be trained as a tailor and whose occupation was so mentioned when he sold his inherited land upon reaching age 21 in 1751. Not only was no Darby Pendergrass ever mentioned in early Richmond County, Virginia records, which are comparatively complete, but the best estimate of his birth year puts it well before James Spendergrass, the tailor, was born.²

This error, including Darby’s known South Carolina siblings as children of the James Spendergrass group of Richmond County, based solely upon that author’s confusion and tenuous assumptions, has unfortunately been copied into dozens of online family trees (along with many other such errors about the early Virginia generations.)

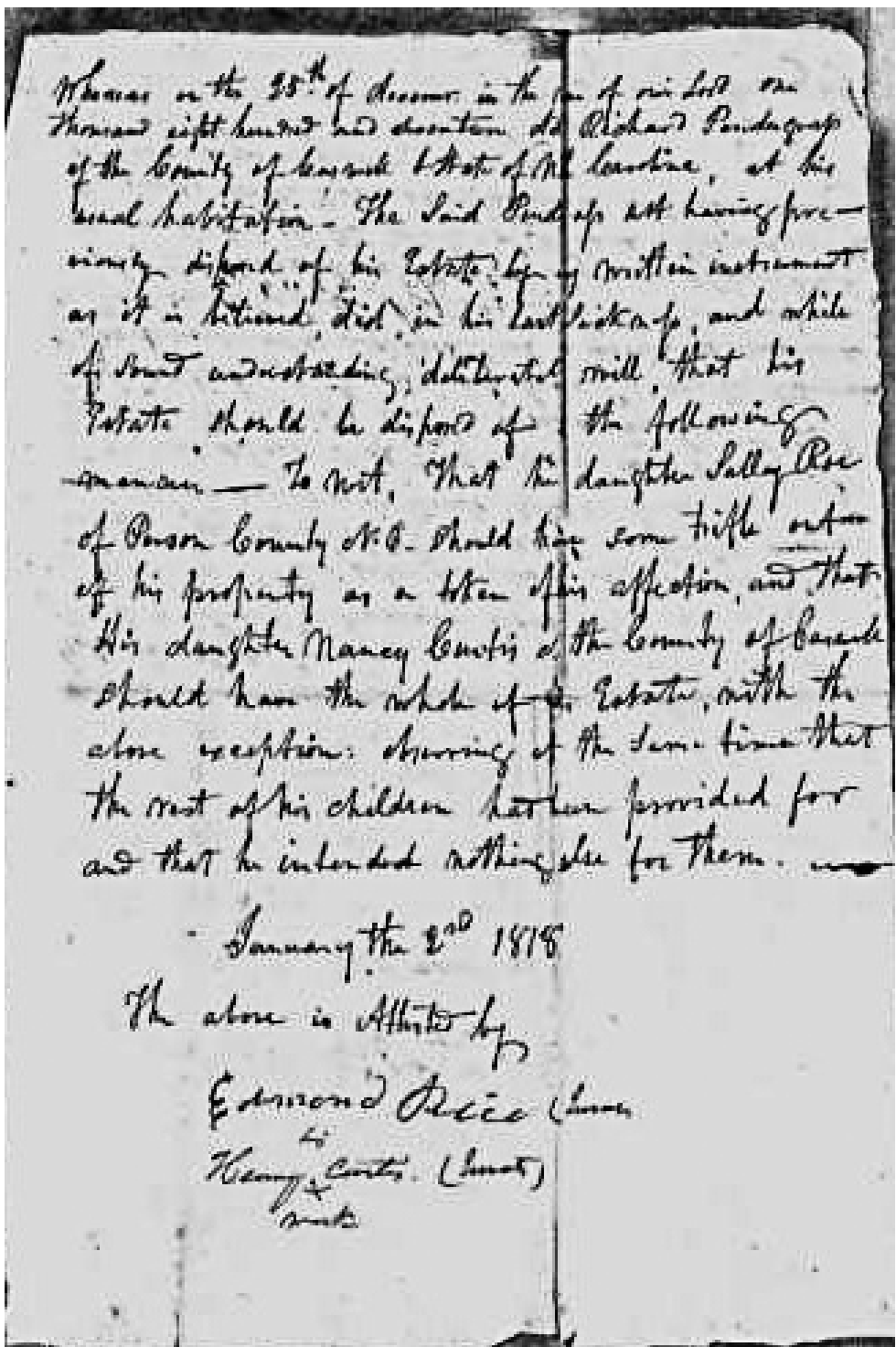
Other errors from the same source concerning Darby are that “Darby was a surname”,³ that surnames were commonly used as middle names among Brits by 1700 in the Southern colonies,⁴ and that “William, grandson of Garrett Pendergast, named a son Samuel Darby Pendergrass.”⁵ The first two statements are just flat wrong, and the third can only have arisen from that author’s complete and haphazard intertangling of several totally unrelated Pendergrass families into one. Garrett Pendergast of Pennsylvania (who so far as is known had no grandson named William), the Richmond County James Spendergrasses, and the Darby group had nothing to do with one another, and there is in fact a long line of Samuel Darby Pendergrasses, but they all descend from *Darby* !

According to his will,⁶ and the estate records of his son Samuel Sr,⁷ Darby and his kin were much wealthier than any of the other Pendergrass groups and once having moved inland from Charleston, they held massive quantities of slaves on large plantations in Clarendon, Williamsburg and Sumter Counties.⁸ From Darby’s will,[14B] it is known that he had less visible siblings who were living in South Carolina - a brother James, sisters Mary, Elizabeth, and Honor, and a sister Ann who was deceased by 1780. One of the sisters had produced a nephew of Darby’s named Daniel Boyne, appointed one of his executors and so over 21 in 1780. Because Darby’s will mentioned a friend who was in London but was silent as to the location of his siblings, the working hypothesis is that they were also living in South Carolina, and since it was rare for early British Isles families to come to the colonies as a group, the hypothesis is stretched further to include that they were all born in South Carolina. However, there is no proof of this and no known connection to any Pendergrass family living in the colonies earlier, nor to the Chester County, South Carolina Pendergrasses who had migrated down from Orange County, North Carolina

Other researchers have put Darby’s birth at around 1720, but no record of his birth has been found and it could easily have been as late as 1730, even 1735. The first real record concerning him, mentioning no parents, was his marriage: “*Pendergrass, Darby, of Charles Town, Taylor, and Sarah Moore, widow of John Moore, 7 June 1758; John Thomas of same, Schoolmaster, trustee, Isabella Chamber, Jane Massey, wit.*”⁹ Another entry reads “*Pendergrass, Darvey, & Sarah More, Widow, 2 June 1758.*”¹⁰ Other researchers have assumed that Sarah’s maiden name was Warburton because two of her grandchildren *may have had* that middle name, but no record of her by that name has been found, nor any record of her first marriage to John Moore. Sarah’s death has been reported in several secondary sources as 3 April 1777, but again with no source listed.

When he died in 1780, Darby’s will mentioned no wife and only two sons, both of whom were under the age of 21 in 1780, so born no earlier than 1759, According to one secondary source¹¹ citing the St Phillip’s Parish Register, Darby and Sarah had four unnamed children who died in infancy, and a son Darby, born about 1772, who was buried 1 September 1780. Their first surviving son, Samuel [Sr] is said to have been born 9 March 1768, and their only other surviving child, Benjamin, born about 1770. These are the only two mentioned in his will.

Likewise, Samuel’s marriage date is given as 24 February 1791 and that of his first child as 27 October 1791, making either her birth or her conception premature. [Note: This author has not personally



[13-F] Nuncupative Will of Richard Pendergrass
dictated by him in contemplation of imminent death on Christmas Day, 1817

searched the South Carolina archives.]

In 1766, Darby was among a large number of citizens who petitioned for relief from the Stamp Act, which taxed everything made of paper, from ship’s logs and court records to playing cards, and was a great burden to merchants.¹² The British government repealed the Act on 18 March 1766.¹³ in response to violent protests, but reaffirmed its right to impose whatever legislation and taxes it pleased upon the colonists, an attitude which ten years later led to armed rebellion against Britain.

In 1770, 1778, and again in 1780, Darby was listed in jury pools of both grand and petit jurors,¹⁴ and was firmly established as a well-to-do merchant and tailor with major holdings of land, buildings, livestock and slaves. According to a secondary source,¹⁵ Darby fought against the British during the Siege of Charleston, 29 March to 12 May, 1780, when the town surrendered, but no service record has yet been located for him. (Many local records were burned in that and subsequent wars.)

Despite the raging revolution, on 5 August 1780, Darby had a will professionally prepared and it went into probate that same year.¹⁶ To have been valid, (unless it was holographic) the original will must have had witnesses, but the clerk did not copy their names into the will book, also making no mention of a mark, indicating that Darby had probably signed in full.¹⁷

Darby’s will ordered the immediate sale of a thousand acre tract of land at Bear’s Bluff (Macoama), two Negroes named Pool and Ned, household and kitchen furniture, horses, cows, riding chair and cart. **[14A]** It further directed that the remaining Negroes be hired out at their respective employments, and that his two houses in Charles Town, his pew in St Michael’s church, his house and stores in Bacons-bridge be rented out to educate, clothe, and maintain his two minor sons, Samuel and Benjamin, until Benjamin obtained the age of 21. Debts due and rents were to be collected and all funds to be invested until Benjamin (the younger of the two boys) reached 21, then everything to be divided equally between him and Samuel. If either of the boys died without legal children before the younger reached age 21, the other son was to inherit everything, but if both sons died before age 21 without leaving legal children, then devises were made to Darby’s brother James, sisters Mary, Elizabeth, and Honor, to the unnamed children of deceased sister Ann, and to Darby’s adult nephew, Daniel Boyne. Executors appointed were “John Simpson, now of London but late of Charles Town, Merchant”, Charles Johnston, Philotheos Chiffle, Christopher Fitzsimmons and nephew Daniel Boyne.*[This James is none of the Richmond County Spendergrass Jamses]*

Benjamin, younger son of Darby and Sarah, seems to have evaporated from records after his father’s death, with not even on-line speculation about him after that date. However, his brother Samuel [Sr] married Sarah Riley, had several children, and flourished until 1827, outliving his son Samuel Jr by five years.¹⁸ The estates of the two Samuels were both administered by Benjamin R Pendergrass, son of Samuel Sr, who also was executor of his sister Sarah’s will in 1746.¹⁹ Benjamin R himself passed away in 1866 and left a will mentioning no wife or children, leaving everything to his beloved brother John M.²⁰ Sarah, likewise, died unmarried and left her estate to her siblings and their offspring.

The estate administrations of the two Samuels both reflect considerable wealth.²¹ When Samuel Jr died in 1722, his estate, consisting of a parcel of one hundred acres on the south side of Black River in Sumter district, not divisible, and a tract of 1,386 acres also on the south side of Black River but in Williamsburg district on the west prong of Megirt’s Swamp and appraised at very little value. Also listed was personal property consisting of household and kitchen furniture, plantation tools, double barreled gun, a riding chair, saddle and bridle, double barrel gun, a silver watch, shaving apparatus, 200 bushels of corn and a “lott” of pease, 3800 weight of fodder, 3 horses, two spinning wheels and cards, poultry, 400 weight of bacon, a silver watch, 17 head of sheep, 20 head of stock cattle, 81 head of hogs, and a hand mill. Additional personal “property” included slaves named Jack, Leonard, Strafford, Smart, Jinny, Jasper, Tenah, Chrissy, Sary, Liza, Harriet, January and Old Lydia, with their initial “values”. Later, Lewis’s name was added. The estate apparently dealt a great deal in cotton. Debts to the estate were collected and debts were paid out of the estate in an interesting mix of close family, in-laws, and neighbors, including many dealings with Samuel Sr, who bought his son’s double barrel gun, a bag of “shott”, a silver watch, the shaving instruments, and most of the livestock.²²

At the close of the estate, Samuel Jr’s widow, by then remarried to Isaac Bagnal, received one third of the estate and their only child, Mary Eliza, received two thirds, including 12 of the 15 named slaves, the most highly valued of whom was called Smart and who adopted the Pendergrass surname when freed. *[See Chapter 6H, supra]*

In 1827, Benjamin R, Darby, John M, Sarah A, Elizabeth S and Mary E were all still living.

When Samuel Sr also died intestate in 1827, some of his son’s personal items including the silver watch and shaving equipment, were still in his estate, along with carriages and a saddle, household and plantation tools, and 34 named slaves. When the estate was settled, there was a set-off in Samuel Jr’s share

for items which had been given to him before his death by Samuel Sr, including livestock, furniture, and named slaves Leonard, Smart, Jinny and Rachel (the latter dec’d by 1827). Thus, it is evident that at least Leonard, Smart, and Jinny had changed hands three times by 1827 and still had nearly four decades of forced servitude before emancipation. *[See Chapter 6H, supra]*

Although Mary E was listed on one early page of Samuel Sr’s estate papers as his child, there is evidence that she was actually his grandchild, only daughter of the late Samuel, Jr. Adding strength to this interpretation are two facts: first, in the division of Samuel Sr’s property, there was a section outlining property already transferred to the late Samuel Jr, including four of the same named slaves who had been allotted to Mary E in Samuel Jr’s estate, but no section under Mary E’s own name. Second, in the 1842 will of Sarah Ann Pendergrass,²³ verified daughter of Samuel, Sr, she made devises to her seven siblings but there was no mention of Mary E Pendergrass. This author, therefore, confidently and firmly places Mary Eliza as Samuel Sr’s grandchild.

YDNA testing of a direct male Darby descendant reveals no close match to any of the other colonial Pendergrass groups yet tested, though it revealed one not *too* distant match to a Prendergast man born somewhere in Ireland in 1813. All evidence suggests that Darby and his siblings were the first generation.

1. DARBY, PENDERGRASS and SARAH [WARBURTON?][MOORE had the following children:

1.1. SAMUEL, PENDERGRASS SR, born 9 March 1768 in South Carolina, died by 12 March 1827 in Sumter District, South Carolina, where his substantial estate was administered by his son Benjamin R Pendergrass. In February 1791, he married Sarah Riley, who was born 1 July 1772 in South Carolina and died before 1827 in Kingstree, Williamsburg County. Samuel Sr outlived his son Samuel, Jr by a few years and did business with his estate after Samuel Jr’s death in 1822. Documents from both estates of the two Samuel’s, Sr and Jr, are mixed together in one folder and require significant effort to untangle, especially since Benjamin Robert Pendergrass was the administrator of both.

1.2. BENJAMIN PENDERGRASS was born about 1770 in South Carolina (Still listed as a minor at his father’s death in 1780.) His birth year is approximated from this and his brother’s assumed birth in 1768 but could have been any time between 1760 and 1780. No other information has been found.

Generation 2

Samuel Pendergrass Sr and Sarah Riley had the following children:

1.1.1. SARAH ANN, PENDERGRASS, born 27 October 1791 in South Carolina, died there in 1846. Her will, written in 1842 under her maiden name and probated in 1846 with her brother Benjamin Robert Pendergrass as executor, mentioned her siblings but no husband. She left a specific bequest of personal property (bureau, bed, and room furniture) to her niece Mary Elizabeth Sabb Oliver, daughter of her sister W Amelia A Pendergrass (Oliver). The remainder of her estate was divided into 7 shares, to three sisters, W Amelia Oliver, Virtue Tyson Fulton, Elizabeth Sabb Ganble, brothers Benjamin R and James M, and the children of deceased siblings Cecilia Bradley and Darby Pendergrass. There was no devise to a child of her late brother Samuel Jr, raising the question of whether Mary Eliza was deceased or estranged by 1842.

1.1.2. BENJAMIN R PENDERGRASS, born 18 October 1793 in Williamsburg County, South Carolina, died there 30 January 1866. Although he has been credited by a few other researchers with children and a marriage, a study of his census and probate records makes this unlikely. In the 1830 census, he was head of household, born between 1790-1800 [born c.1794] with another white male born 1800-1810 and a white female born 1811-1815, and 47 slaves. In 1840, there were three white males, born 1781-1790, 1791-1800 and 1801-1810, no white females, and 53 slaves, so if Benjamin had been married, his wife was deceased with no issue by 1840. In 1850, Benjamin R was listed as born 1794 and his brother John Moore, born 1807, was living in the household and there were no white females, but multiple slaves on the slave census. In 1860 Benjamin’s apparent nephew Samuel Fulton Pendergrass, a physician born about 1832, was living in, along with a family of related Fultons. When he died in 1866, his will, witnessed by A F, J M and S F Pendergrass, left everything he owned to his beloved brother, John Moore Pendergrass with no mention of a wife or children.

1.1.3. SAMUEL PENDERGRASS JR, born 9 October 1795 in South Carolina, died there young of unknown causes in 1822. He married Ann Eliza Conyers, who was born in 1799 and left a complicated estate record which included real estate, personal property and 15 slaves, who were divided one third to his widow and two thirds to their only daughter Mary Eliza. In Mary Eliza’s portion of the slaves were Jack, Straphon, Lydia, Sarah, Jinney, Jasper, Lewis, Lizzy, Harriet, Amey, and Smart, who adopted the surname Pendergrass when freed, and was the great-great-grandfather of famous singer, Teddy Pendergrass.

1.1.4. MARGARET R PENDERGRASS, said to have been born 8 September 1797 in South Carolina was not listed as a sibling of Sarah A Pendergrass in her 1842 will, so either did not live to marry and have children or was listed in error as a child of Samuel Sr. [or was estranged ?]

1.1.5. AMELIA /ALMIRA PENDERGRASS, born 21 September 1799 in South Carolina, died 27 June 1844 in South Carolina, married Peter Morgan Oliver there on 12 December 1817. He was born 13 June 1798, and died 13 December 1844 in St Marks Parish, Clarendon, South Carolina.

1.1.6. CECILIA WARBURTON PENDERGRASS, born 9 February 1802 in Broadswamp, South Carolina, died 14 November 1839 in South Carolina. She married Dr. James Bradley, fourth child of James Bradley Jr and Mary Wilson on 3 November 1820. He was born 11 May 1790 and died 21 August 1867 in Kingstree, South Carolina.

1.1.7. DARBY PENDERGRASS, born 24 February 1804 in South Carolina, died before 1842 in South Carolina. About 1829, he married Mary Elizabeth “Betsy” Moore, born in 1801 in South Carolina and died there 28 December 1884.

1.1.8. VIRTUE TYSON PENDERGRASS [I], born 28 February 1806 in South Carolina, died there 16 March 1855. She married widower Samuel Ervin Fulton and her headstone has one of the most effusive outpourings of all around affection

ever seen in a graveyard (and headstone engravers charge by the letter.). In addition to Psalm 23, the inscription reads:”*In memory of Virtue Tyson Futon, Wife of Samuel Ervin Fulton, born 28th of February 1806 and died the 16th of March 1855. Her zeal, piety, and amiableness of manner won the esteem of all who knew her. Her mind was active, her affections warm ad generous and her faith in Christ unwavering, thus constituted, she was the idol of her household and an adornment of society.*”Her brother Darby named a daughter for her, born in 1838 and she named a son for him..

1.1.9. JOHN MOORE PENDERGRASS[I], born 6 July 1808, died 29 July 1876.

1.1.10. ELIZABETH SABB PENDERGRASS, born 9 October 1810,, died in June 1845. She married a Gamble.

1.1.11. MARY E [SUSANNAH?] PENDERGRASS was born 11 March 1813 in South Carolina.

Generation 3

1.1.3. SAMUEL₃ PENDERGRASS JR (Samuel,Sr, Darby,) ,born 9 October 1795 in South Carolina,died there in 1822. He married Ann Eliza Conyers, who was born in 1799 and when widowed by Samuel’s death, married Isaac Bagnal.

Samuel Pendergrass Jr.and Ann Eliza Conyers had the following child:

1.1.3.1. MARY ELIZA PENDERGRASS, born about 1820, was an orphaned minor in 1822. She inherited one third of her father’s estate, including a dozen named slaves, at her father’s death in 1822, through an action of partition a few years later. She was definitely mentioned by name as an unmarried minor daughter in Samuel Sr’s estate administration, but her share of the estate was listed under the estate of her father - nothing under her own name. She was not mentioned as a sibling in Sarah’s 1842 will. Since Samuel Jr’s only child was Mary E[liza] the question is raised whether she was Samuel Sr’s granddaughter, listed as his child by mistake because her father Samuel Jr was deceased. Based on all the evidence, she is placed here and not as a child of Samuel Sr. One of the male slaves transferred to her was Smart, who adopted the Pendergrass name when freed (as did many of the slaves held by Pendergrasses) and was the great-great-grandfather of famous singer Teddy Pendergrass.

1.1.5. AMELIA₃ /ANITA/ALMIRA PENDERGRASS (Samuel,Sr,Darby,) , born 21 September 1799 in South Carolina, died there 27 June 1844, and married Peter Morgan Oliver there on 12 December 1817. He was born 13 June 1798, and died 13 December 1844 in St Marks Parish, Clarendon County, South Carolina.

Peter Morgan Oliver and Amelia Almira Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.5.1. MARY ELIZABETH SABB₄ OLIVER, born 13 November 1818 in South Carolina, said to have died there 25 August 1820 without living to marry, or someone of the same name, was actually alive in February 1842 to receive a bequest of a bureau, bed and room furniture from her aunt Sarah.

1.1.5.2. SAMUEL PETER OLIVER, [M.D.], born 23 February 1820 in Clarendon, died there 9 April 1890.

1.1.5.3. SARAH MARGARET OLIVER, born 17 December 1821 in South Carolina, died there 30 August 1823.

1.1.5.4. BENJAMIN PENDERGRASS OLIVER, born 14 February 1828 in South Carolina, died 6 March 1855 and was buried in Oliver Bagnal Cemetery, Clarendon County.

1.1.5.5. JOHN WARRINGTON OLIVER, born 15 January 1832 in Sumter, South Carolina, died 9 August 1883.

1.1.6. CECILIA₃ WARBURTON PENDERGRASS (Samuel,Sr,Darby₁) , born 9 February 1802 in Broadswamp, South Caroli-na, died there 14 November 1839. She married James Bradley.

James Bradley and Cecilia Pendergrass had the following child:

1.1.6.1. MARY STUART₄ BRADLEY was born 28 August 1821.

1.1.6.2. BENJAMIN WARBURTON BRADLEY, [M D], born 7 December 1823, died 1886.

1.1.6.3. SAMUEL JAMES BRADLEY was born 2 May 1825

1.1.6.4. WILLIAM OTIS BRADLEY was born1 June 1827.

1.1.6.5. JOHN PENDERGRASS₄ BRADLEY SR, born 24 June 1829 in Williamsburg, South Carolina, died 10 Feb-ruary 1914 in Statesville, Iredell County, North Carolina He married Jane Asseneth Walker in 1865. She was born August 1846 in Statesville and died there in 1905.

1.1.6.6. EDWARD PASCAL BRADLEY was born 20 February 1831.

1.1.6.7. CECILIA AMELIA BRADLEY, born 26 October 1834, died 1883. She married (1) J Isaac McKnight and (2) William Dollard Fulton (apparent widowed husband of her sister Martha Emma Bradley.)

1.1.6.8. SARAH ELIZABETH TYSON BRADLEY, born 14 October 1836, married Rev. Robert Bradley in 1857.

1.1.6.9. MARTHA EMMA BRADLEY, born 4 December 1838, died 21 August 1865, and on 27 January 1856 mar-ried William Dollard Fulton.

1.1.7. DARBY₃ PENDERGRASS (Samuel,Sr,Darby₁) , born 24 February 1804 in South Carolina, died there before 1842, mar-ried Mary Elizabeth C[onnor?] about 1829 in South Carolina, born there 1801 and died there on 28 December 1884.[*unverified*]

Darby Pendergrass and Mary Elizabeth C[onnor] had the following children:

1.1.7.1. SARAH ELIZABETH₄ PENDERGRASS,born 1 March 1830 in Williamsburg, South Carolina, died there 13 January 1879. She married Robert Witherspoon Fulton, son of Samuel Ervin Fulton and Sarah Ann Witherspoon, on 29 April 1852 in Williamsburg. He was born 19 March 1813 in South Carolina and died there 14 August 1901. Robert was the stepson of Sarah Elizabeth’s aunt Virtue Tyson Pendergrass [I].

1.1.7.2. SAMUEL FULTON PENDERGRASS [M D], born 23 September 1831 in Kingstree, Williamsburg, South Carolina, died there 26 March 1890. On 3 December 1865 in Williamsburg, he married Alice Marion Lesesne, who was born there 15 April 1844 and died there 26 May 1909.

1.1.7.3. BENJAMIN ROBERT PENDERGRASS,born December 1832 in Williamsburg County, died 7 March 1909 South Carolina. In 1869, he married Anna Dupree, born 4 September 1848 in South Carolina and died 29 October 1938.

1.1.7.4. JOHN MOORE PENDERGRASS [II], born in 1836 in Williamsburg County, South Carolina, died before 1900 in South Carolina. He married Frances Eleanor [Montgomery?], born about 1843.

1.1.7.5. VIRTUE TYSON PENDERGRASS [II] ,born 3 May 1838 in Williamsburg County, South Carolina, died 4

February 1910 in South Carolina. (Evidently named for her aunt 1.1.8. below), married Samuel McBride Scott, son of Joseph Scott and Mary Ervin Matthews, in 1859. He was born 14 September 1835 in South Carolina and died 21 December 1907.

1.1.8. VIRTUE TYSON₃ PENDERGRASS[I] (Samuel₂Sr,Darby₁), born 28 February 1806 in South Carolina, died there 16 March 1855. She married widower Samuel Ervin Fulton Sr.

Samuel Ervin Fulton and Virtue Tyson Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.8.1. SARAH CECILIA₄ “SALLY” FULTON, born 4 February 1824 in Williamsburg County, died 21 September 18766 in Bishopville, Sumter County. She married Thomas M Muldrow, who was born about 1813 in South Carolina.

1.1.8.2. SAMUEL ERVIN FULTON JR was born about 1825 in South Carolina.

1.1.8.3. PETER OLIVER FULTON, born 19 January 1827 in Williamsburg, died there 29 April 1858.

1.1.8.4. DARBY PENDERGRASS FULTON, born 17 November1828 in Williamsburg County, South Carolina, died 4 January 1867. He married Marie Isabelle Footman, who was born 8 June 1835 in South Carolina, and died 14 October 1877.

1.1.10. ELIZABETH SABB₃ PENDERGRASS (Samuel₂Sr,Darby₁),born 9 October 1810 in South Carolina, died there June 1845. She married a Gamble.

Mr. Gamble and Elizabeth Sabb Pendergrass had the following child:

1.1.10.1. MARY ELIZABETH SABB₄GAMBLE.

Generation 4

1.1.6.5. JOHN PENDERGRASS₄ BRADLEY SR(CeciliaWarburton₃Pendergrass,Samuel,Pendergrass,Sr, Darby,Pender-grass),born 24 June 1829 in Williamsburg, South Carolina, died 10 February 1914 in Statesville, Iredell County, North Carolina He married Jane A[sseneth?] Walker in 1865. She was born August 1846 in Statesville and died there in 1905.

John Pendrgrass Bradley and Jane A Walker had the following children:

1.1.6.5.1. MARGARET C₅ “MAGGIE” BRADLEY born 21 August 1865 Kingstree, died in North Carolina.

1.1.6.5.2. EMMA TYSON BRADLEY, born 1869, in Kingstree[?] died there 7 January 1869.

1.1.6.5.3. EDWARD PASCAL BRADLEY, born 11 November 1869 in Kingstree, died 28 May 1931 in Salisbury.

1.1.6.5.4. ARTHUR WALKER BRADLEY, was born 1871 in Statesville, North Carolina, and died there. He married Minnie Estelle Dunn on 29 November 1900 in Mecklenburg. She was born 1878.

1.1.6.5.5 ANNA ADELLE BRADLEY, born 11 March 1873 in Iredell, died there 29 May 1914.

1.1.6.5.6. JANIE A WALKER BRADLEY, born 3 October 1876 in Statesville, North Carolina, died 17 October 1944 in Gaffney, Cherokee County, South Carolina.

1.1.6.5.7. JOHN PENDERGRASS BRADLEY JR, born 3 October 1876, died 13 November 1949 in Wyoming.

1.1.6.5.8. MARY STEWART BRADLEY, born 19 December 1878 in Statesville, died there 19 January 1948.

1.1.6.5.9. JAMES “JIM” BRADLEY was born in July 1882 in North Carolina.

1.1.7.1. SARAH ELIZABETH₄PENDERGRASS (Darby₃,Samuel₂Sr,Darby₁) , born 1 March 1830 in Williamsburg, died there 13 January 1879, married Robert Witherspoon Fulton, son of Samuel Ervin Fulton and Sarah Ann Witherspoon, 29 April 1852 in Williamsburg, born 19 March 1813 in South Carolina and died there 14 August 1901. Robert was her Aunt Virtue’s stepson.

Robert Witherspoon Fulton and Sarah Elizabeth Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.7.1.1. BENJAMIN,PENDERGRASS FULTON, born 27 February 1853, died 16 September 1916 in Variety Lane.

1.1.7.1.2. ELIZA/EMMA SUZANNA FULTON was born in 1855 in South Carolina.

1.1.7.1.3. DARBY PENDERGRASS FULTON was born in 1856 in South Carolina.

1.1.7.1.4. ANNIE E FULTON was born in 1857 and died in 1895.

1.1.7.1.5. MARY ELIZABETH “LINEY” FULTON, born 1859, died in 1934. She married Watson W. Grayson, who was born in 1855 and died in 1904.

1.1.7.1.6. SAMUEL ERVIN FULTON JR , born September 1860 in South Carolina,,in 1893, married his first cousin Rosa Tyson Pendergrass, daughter of Benjamin Robert Pendergrass and Anna Dupree, born 12 December 1869 in South Caro-lina and died 23 February 1952 in Williamsburg.

1.1.7.1.7. TYSON M FULTON [*female*] was born in February 1863 in South Carolina.

1.1.7.1.8. ROBERT WITHERSPOON FULTON JR, born 13 August 1867, died 16 September 1919.

1.1.7.2. SAMUEL FULTON₄ PENDERGRASS M.D. (Darby₃,Samuel,Sr,Darby₁),was born on 23 September 1831 in King-stree, Williamsburg, South Carolina, and died there on 26 March 1890. He married Alice Marion Lesesne there on 3 December 1865. She was born there 15 April 1844 and died there 26 May 1909. All the children were born in Kingstree.

Samuel Fulton Pendergrass Dr. and Alice Marion Lesesne had the following children:

1.1.7.2.1. ALICE LESESNE, PENDERGRASS, born 14 October 1866, died in Kingstree 28 January 1920.

1.1.7.2.2. JOHN DARBY PENDERGRASS, born 4 June 1868, died 18 January 1897, married Emeline Marshall Smith, born 13 October 1869 in South Carolina. and died there 19 December 1911.

1.1.7.2.3. MARY MAXWELL “MINNIE” PENDERGRASS, born 24 February 1870, died 2 April 1922 in Florence.

1.1.7.2.4. LOUISE SINGLETON PENDERGRASS, born 20 March 1871, died 1 June 1918 in South Carolina, .

1.1.7.2.5. EDWARD JULIAN PENDERGRASS SR, born 18 November 1872, died 26 June 1965 in Columbia, Lex-ington County,, married Eula Ethel Smith, on 25 December 1894 in Florence, born 17 May 1876, died 13 October 1964.

1.1.7.2.6. ROBERT MOORE LESESNE PENDERGRASS, born 11 February 1874, died in Kingstree 15 May 1874.

1.1.7.2.7. WILLIAM ROPER PENDERGRASS, born 31 August 1875, died 21 January 1954 in Florence..

1.1.7.2.8. MARTHA CARN PENDERGRASS, born 7 December 1877, died 19 July 1967 in Richmond, Virginia, .

1.1.7.2.9. JENNIE MCNULTY PENDERGRASS, born 24 August 1880, died in 1900 in South Carolina.

1.1.7.2.10.FRANCES CHESTER PENDERGRASS, born 22 January 1882, died 21 November 1907 South Carolina,.

1.1.7.3. BENJAMIN ROBERT₁ PENDERGRASS (Darby₃,Samuel₂Sr,Darby₁), born December 1832 in Williamsburg County, died 7 March 1909 in South Carolina. In 1869, he married Anna Dupree, born 4 September 1848, died 29 October 1938.

Benjamin Robert Pendergrass and Anna Dupree had the following children:

1.1.7.3.1. ROSA TYSON₅ PENDERGRASS, born 12 December 1869 in South Carolina, died on 23 February 1952 in Williamsburg. In 1893, she married her first cousin Samuel Ervin Fulton, Jr, son of Robert Witherspoon Fulton Sr and her aunt Sarah Elizabeth Pendergrass. He was born September 1860.

1.1.7.3.2. JOHN RICHARD PENDERGRASS, born 13 February 1872,, died 24 August 1944 in Williamsburg.

1.1.7.3.3. LILA INO or J PENDERGRASS,born 17 January 1874, died 3 March 1942.

1.1.7.3.4. EDWARD C PENDERGRASS was born in June 1877 in South Carolina.

1.1.7.3.5. HUGH HAYNESWORTH PENDERGRASS, born 30 August 1879,died 9 August 1917.

1.1.7.3.6. ANNA ELIZABETH PENDERGRASS, born 15 March 1881, died 3 October 1885.

1.1.7.3.7. MARIAN P PENDERGRASS was born in February 1885 in South Carolina.

1.1.7.3.8. ROBERT ATHOL PENDERGRASS, born 10 May 1889, died 3 January 1951.

1.1.7.4. JOHN MOORE₄PENDERGRASS, (Darby₃,SamuelSr₂,Darby₁) born 1836 in Williamsburg, South Carolina, died before 1900. He married Frances Eleanor [Montgomery?], who was born 1843.

John Moore Pendergrass and Frances Eleanor had the following child:

1.1.7.4.1. MARY ELIZABETH₅”LILLIE”PENDERGRASS, born 1 January 1861 in South Carolina, died 5 January 1952 in Georgetown. Although other reséarchers have attributed an additional marriage and child to her, in the 1900 census, her name was Schroeder (and remained so until her death at age 90) and she stated that she had been married for 20 years, so married at some time not long after she was listed in her parents’ home in 1880. She stated she had borne 7 children, of whom 6 were living and of whom 5 have so far been identified by having been with her in 1900. Her husband, Herman Edward Schroeder,Sr, was not in the home in 1900 but was there in subsequent census records until his death.

1.1.7.5. VIRTUE TYSON,PENDERGRASS [II] (Darby₃,Samuel₂Sr,Darby₁) born 3 May 1838 in Williamsburg County, died there 4 February 1910. In 1859, she married Samuel McBride Scott, son of Joseph Scott and Mary Ervin Matthews, who was born 14 September 1835 in South Carolina and died 21 December 1907. All children were born in South Carolina.

Samuel McBride Scott Sr and Virtue Tyson Pendergrass [II] had the following children:

1.1.7.5.1. MARY ELIZABETH₅SCOTT, born 26 August 1860, died 2 September 1881.

1.1.7.5.2. SAMUEL BRAINARD SCOTT, born15 April 1862, died 12 February 1863.

1.1.7.5.3. SAMUEL MCBRIDE SCOTT JR, born 8 February 1864, died 21 March 1896.

1.1.7.5.4. CORRINE ENGLISH SCOTT, born 1868, died 27 May 1927 in Williamsburg County.

1.1.7.5.5. WILLIAM ROGERS SCOTT, born 15 June 1874, died 3 June 1932.

1.1.7.5.6. TEXAS LOGAN SCOTT, born 12 March 1876, died 13 December 1914.

1.1.7.5.7. JOHN FOWLER SCOTT, born 10 November 1878, died 25 August 1940.

1.1.7.5.8. MARGARET W SCOTT, born 8 December 1880, died 7 October 1955.

1.1.8.1. SARAH CECILIA₄”SALLY” FULTON (VirtueTyson₅Pendergrass, Samuel₅Pendergrass, Darby₁Pendergrass), born 4 February 1824 in Williamsburg County, South Carolina, died 21 September 1876 in Bishopville, Sumter County. She married Thomas M Muldrow, who was born about 1813. All the children were born in South Carolina.

Thomas M Muldrow and Sarah Cecilia Fulton had the following children:

1.1.8.1.1. WILLIAM F₅MULDROW, born about 1845.

1.1.8.1.2. ROBERT E MULDROW, born about 1847.

1.1.8.1.3. SAMUEL G MULDROW, born about 1850.

1.1.8.1.4. JOHN THOMAS MULDROW, born about 1852, died 5 August 1921 in Richland.

1.1.8.1.5. THOMAS D MULDROW, born about 1853.

1.1.8.1.6. SALLIE C MULDROW, born about 1854.

1.1.8.1.7. TYSON E/C MULDROW born about 1858.

1.1.8.4. DARBY PENDERGRASS₄ FULTON (VirtueTyson₅Pendergrass,Samuel₅Pendergrass Sr, Darby₁ Pendergrass), born 17 November 1828 in Williamsburg, South Carolina, died there 4 January 1867. He married Marie Isabelle Footman, born on 8 June 1835 in South Carolina, died 14 October 1877.

Darby Pendergrass Fulton and Marie Isabelle Footman had the following child:

1.1.8.4.1. DARBY MULDROW₅FULTON, born 13 December 1866 in Kingstree, Williamsburg County, South Carolina, died 19 September 1929 in Darlington.

Generation 5

1.1.6.5.4. ARTHUR WALKER₆BRADLEY, (John Pendergrass₄Bradley,Sr, Cecilia Warburton,Pendergrass,Samuel₂PendergrassSr,Darby₁Pendergrass) was born about 1871 in Statesville, Iredell County, North Carolina, where he also died. He married Minnie Estelle Dunn, born 1878 in North Carolina, on 29 November 1900 in Mecklenburg.

Arthur Walker Bradley and Minnie Estelle Dunn had the following children:

1.1.6.5.4.1. JAMES A₆BRADLEY was born about 1905 in North Carolina.

1.1.6.5.4.2. LEIGHTON DUNN BRADLEY, born 29 January 1908 Iredell, died 25 December 1967 in Statesville.

1.1.7.1.5. MARY ELIZABETH “LINEY”₅ FULTON (Sarah Elizabeth₄Pendergrass,Darby₃ Pendergrass, Samuel₅PendergrassSr,Darby₁Pendergrass),born 1859, died in 1934. She married Watson W Grayson, who was born in 1855 and died in 1904.

Watson W. Grayson and Mary Elizabeth “Liney” Fulton had the following children:

1.1.7.1.5.1. CYRIL BERNARD₆GRAYSON, born 12 February 1890 in South Carolina, married Lona M Moffett..

1.1.7.1.5.2. SNEAD F GRAYSON.

1.1.7.1.5.3. WATSON GRAYSON.

1.1.7.1.5.4. HARRY GRAYSON.

1.1.7.1.5.5. ROBERT GRAYSON.

1.1.7.1.6. SAMUEL ERVIN₆FULTON (Sarah Elizabeth₄Pendergrass,Darby₃Pendergrass, Samuel₅PendergrassSr,Darby₁Pendergrass) born September 1860, married first cousin Rosa Tyson Pendergrass, daughter of Benjamin Robert Pendergrass and Anna Dupree, in 1893. She was born 12 December 1869 in South Carolina and died 23 February 1952 in Williamsburg.

Samuel Ervin Fulton and Rosa Tyson Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.7.1.6.1. LIZZIE M₆FULTON was born November 1893 in South Carolina.

1.1.7.1.6.2. TYSON A₆FULTON was born November 1896 in South Carolina.

1.1.7.1.6.3. ANNA W FULTON,born 3 March 1899 in Kingstree, died 15 April 1972.

1.1.7.2.2. JOHN DARBY₅PENDERGRASS (DrSamuel₆Fulton,Darby₃,Samuel₆Sr,Darby₁),born 4 June 1868 in Kingstree, Williamsburg County, South Carolina, died 18 January 1897 in South Carolina, . He married Emeline Marshall Smith, who was born 13 October 1869 in South Carolina and died 19 December 1911 in South Carolina.

John Darby Pendergrass and Emeline Marshall Smith had the following child:

1.1.7.2.2.1. SAMUEL DARBY₆PENDERGRASS SR, born 16 January 1896 in South Carolina, died there 21 January 1961. He married Sue McCain, who was born 26 September 1895 in South Carolina and died on 19 July 1978.

1.1.7.2.3. MARY MAXWELL₅”MINNIE”PENDERGRASS (DrSamuel₆Fulton,Darby₃,Samuel₆Sr,Darby₁), born 24 February 1870 in Kingstree, died 2 April 1922 in Florence. She married George Stackley, who was born about 1858 in South Carolina.

George Stackley, and Mary Maxwell Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.7.2.3.1. MINNIE T STACKLEY, born about 1895 in South Carolina.

1.1.7.2.3.2. A GEORGÉ STACKLEY, born about 1897 in South Carolina.

1.1.7.2.3.3. PAULINE H STACKLEY, born 11 November 1904,died 28 April 1995, and married a Coward.

1.1.7.2.5. EDWARD JULIAN₆PENDERGRASS SR (Samuel Fulton₄Pendergrass M.D, Darby₃,Samuel₂Sr,Darby₁), born 18 November 1872, died 26 June 1965 in Columbia, Lexington County., married Eula Ethel Smith, on 25 December 1894 in Florence, born 17 May 1876, died 13 October 1964.in Florence, where all the children were born.

Edward Julian Pendergrass Sr and Eula Ethel Smth had the following children:

1.1.7.2.5.1. EUGENE PERCIVAL₆PENDERGRASS, born 6 October 1895, died 1 October 1980 in Philadelphia.

1.1.7.2.5.2. EDWARD JULIAN PENDERGRASS JR born 24 September 1900, died 4 November 1995 in Florida.

1.1.7.2.5.3. FRANCIS DARBY PENDERGRASS, born 24 April 1907, died 20 December 1907 in Florence.

1.1.7.2.5.4. AUDREY ELOISE PENDERGRASS, born 24 November 1910, died 5 July 1990 in Columbia.

1.1.7.3.1. ROSA TYSON₆PENDERGRASS, (BenjaminRobert₄,Darby₃,Samuel₂Sr,Darby₁) born 12 December 1869, died 23 February 1952 in Williamsburg. In 1893, she married her first cousin Samuel Ervin Fulton, Jr, son of Robert Witherspoon Fulton Sr and her aunt Sarah Elizabeth Pendergrass, born September 1860.[*Children are listed here under their paternal numbers*]

Samuel Ervin Fulton and Rosa Tyson Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.7.1.6.1. LIZZIE M₆FULTON was born November 1893 in South Carolina.

1.1.7.1.6.2. TYSON A₆FULTON was born November 1896 in South Carolina.

1.1.7.1.6.3. ANNA W FULTON,born 3 March 1899 in Kingstree, died 15 April 1972.

1.1.7.4.1. MARY ELIZABETH₅”LILLIE”PENDERGRASS (JohnMoore₄,Darby₃, Samuel₆Sr,Darby₁), born 1 January 1861 in South Carolina, died 5 January 1952 in Georgetown, and married Herman Edward Schroeder. Of the 7 children she bore, all in South Carolina, one died before 1900 and another remains unidentified.

Herman Edward Schroeder Sr and Mary Elizabeth Pendergrass had the following children:

1.1.7.4.1.1. EDGAR S₆SCHROEDER was born October 1882.

1.1.7.4.1.2. JULIA A₆SCHROEDER was born May 1892,

1.1.7.4.1.3. ANDREA SCHROEDER was born 3 October 1893.

1.1.7.4.1.4. HERMAN EDWARD SCHROEDER JR was born March 1894.

1.1.7.4.1.5. JOHN P SCHROEDER was born April 1900.

Generation 6

1.1.7.2.2.1. SAMUEL DARBY₆PENDERGRASS SR,(JohnDarby₅,SamuelFulton₄,Darby₃,SamuelSr₂,Darby₁) born 16 January 1896, died 21 January 1961, married Sue McCain, born 26 September 1895 in South Carolina and died on 19 July 1978.

Samuel Darby Pendergrass Sr and Sue McCain had the following children:

1.1.7.2.2.1.1. SUSIE₇PENDERGRASS was born about 1925 in South Carolina.

1.1.7.2.2.1.2. SAMUEL “DARBY” PENDERGRASS JR, born about 1927 in South Carolina, died 23 July 1964 in an airplane crash. A physician and radiologist, he married Mary Claudia Shingler.

1.1.7.2.2.1.3. AUDREY PENDERGRASS, born 1929 in South Carolina, married M Y Binge..

Generation7

1.1.7.2.2.1.2. SAMUEL “DARBY”₇ PENDERGRASS JR, (SamuelDarby₆Sr,JohnDarby₅,SamuelFulton₄,Darby₃,SamuelSr₂,Darby₁) was born about 1927 in South Carolina, [*see above.*], married Mary Claudia Shingler.

Samuel “Darby” Pendergrass Jr and Mary Claudia Shingler had the following children:
1.1.7.2.2.1.2.1. SUZANNE PENDERGRASS
1.1.7.2.2.1.2.2. SAMUEL DARBY PENDERGRASS III,[M D], born 11 October 1949, married Susan Mitchum
1.1.7.2.2.1.2.3. CLAUDIA PENDERGRASS
1.1.7.2.2.1.2.4. PAGE PENDERGRASS

Generation 8

1.1.7.2.2.1.2.2. SAMUEL DARBY PENDERGRASS III, [M D](Samuel”Darby”, Pendergrass, Jr, SamuelDarby Sr,JohnDarby, SamuelFulton, Darby, SamuelSr, Darby,) [above], generously submitted a YDNA test kit and family information.

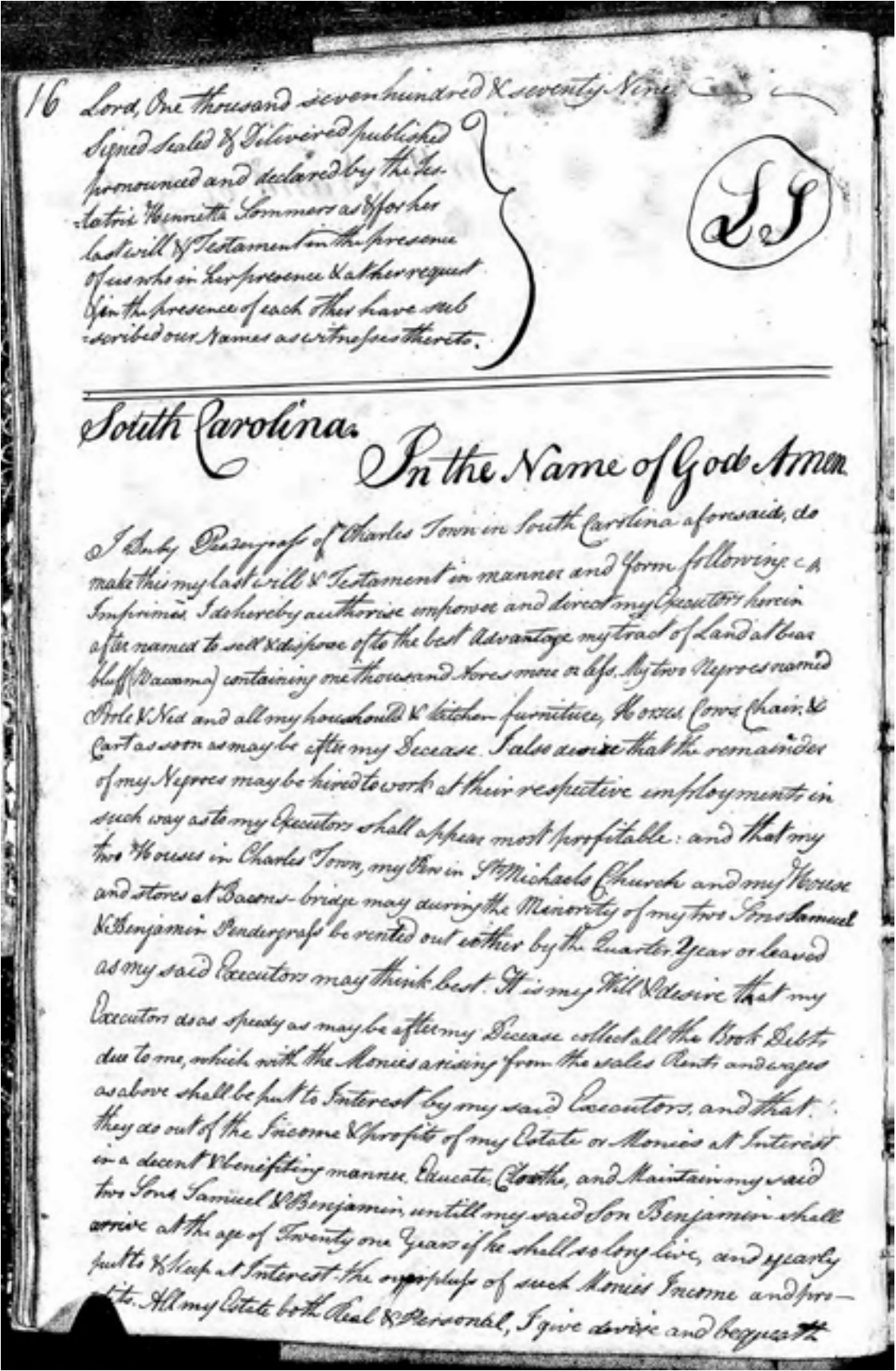
Samuel Darby Pendergrass II and Susan Mitchum had the following children:

- 1.1.7.2.2.1.2.2.1. SUSAN “REBECCA” PENDERGRASS married a Cook.
- 1.1.7.2.2.1.2.2.2. MARY PAGE PENDERGRASS married a Blackwell.
- 1.1.7.2.2.1.2.2.3. LOWNDES DARBY PENDERGRASS

¹ Pendergraft, Allen, Pendergrass of Virginia and the Carolinas, p 55, Self published, Sedona, Arizona, 1977 (Allen’s book placing Darby as son of Richmond Co James the Tailor p 55
² Richmond County, Virginia, North Farnham Parish Register 1663-1814, p 83, (Birth record of James Spendergrass the Tailor in 23 November 1729
³ Pendergraft, Pendergrass. p 55 (Darby was a surname)
⁴ Ibid. (middle names by 1700)
⁵ Ibid. (Garret great grandson named Samuel Darby)
⁶ South Carolina Wills and Probate Records, will date Book WW, p 16, will date August 1779, probate Charleston 1780. (cite to Darby’s will)
⁷ South Carolina Wills and Probate Records, 1670-1980, estate records of Samuel Jr, d. 1823 and Samuel Sr d 1827 are comingled in the same folder (alpha) State Archives, Columbia.
⁸ Federal Census 1850 and 1860 Slave Schedules for Williamsburg Township, and surrounding counties, Benjamin Robert Pendergrass, and others, slave-holders.
⁹ South Carolina Miscellaneous Record LL 140-142. State Archives, Columbia
¹⁰ St Phillip’s Parish Register, 2 June 1758, Charleston, South Carolina, State Archives, Columbia. Also South Carolina Marriages 1688-1799 p 194.
¹¹ Ensworth, Sarah Isabelle Bradley, The Bradleys and Allied Families, passim, self published Medina Ohio. 1969.
¹² Ervin, Sarah Sullivan, South Carolinians in the Revolution, p 115 Genealogical Publishing Company, Baltimore 1965. (Darby petitioned for relief from the stamp act 1766)
¹³ Declaratory Act of Great Britain, 18 March 1766.
¹⁴ U S Census Reconstructed Records 1660-1820, Charleston, St Phillip and St Michael Parish, p 3, 1770. The Jury Lists of South Carolina 1778-1779, p 26, and U S Census Reconstructed Records 1660-1820 District of Charles Town Special Jury List 1780. (Darby on juries, grand and petit, 1770, 1778, 1780.)
¹⁵ Smithey, Annie Fulton, Witherspoons, Bradleys, Fultons of Scotland, Ireland, America. p 34 Cedar Rapids, Iowa, 1957. (Secondary source, Darby fought during the siege 29 March to 12 May 1780)
¹⁶ South Carolina Wills and Probate Records, will date Book WW, p 16, will date August 1779, probate Charleston 1780.
¹⁷ Ibid. (clerk’s copy of Darby’s will)
¹⁸ South Carolina Wills and Probate Records, 1670-1980,supra.
¹⁹ South Carolina Wills and Probate Records, 1670-1980, Books A-B, p 415, will date 17 February 1842, probate 1846, Williamsburg (will of Sarah Pendergrass 1846.
²⁰ South Carolina Wills and Probate Records, 1670-1980, Williamsburg Wills 1806-1879, p 363 (Benj R’s will)
²¹ South Carolina Wills and Probate Records, 1670-1980
²² Ibid.
²³ South Carolina Wills and Probate Records, 1670-1980, Books A-B, p 415 (will of Sarah Ann Pendergrass)



[14-A] Example of a Riding Chair such as the one in Darby Pendergrass’ estate



[14-B] Will of Darby Pendergrass dated 5 August 1780, p 1

Chapter 15

Most Common Mistakes of Genealogical Research - Pitfalls for the Unwary

Of course, the most modern and widespread mistake in genealogical research at the time of the writing of this book is to lift (or graft onto) an online tree of someone else who may have done no real research at all and assume that it is correct, or even to do the same from a published print genealogy or DAR application. Assuming that the reader of this book is more serious and experienced than to commit such amateurish folly, here are some common mistakes that even seasoned researchers of real records in real libraries sometimes make:

A. The Spelling Hangup: The most common mistake of all among beginning family researchers is to become fixated on the current or family branch spelling of names to the exclusion of real and valuable evidence. Countless times someone has said while looking at a perfectly clear document, “Well, that one can’t be ours because our family always spelled it _____!” Spelling was not standardized until quite recently, and even then (and even now) clerks and list-makers spelled the names as they heard them, sometimes with comical results and sometimes several different ways on the very same page. There are at least thirty spelling variations of Prendergast, including the more common and phonetic Pendergrass, and (for those who misinterpreted the old Ss), Pendergrast and Pendergraft, plus Bendergrass, Pendergrays, Penderdas, Spendergrass, Spenderdas, and my personal court record favorite, “Powderass”. Those who don’t explore all possible spellings (and misspellings) of the researched name are bound to miss important references. Don’t forget to check for possible elision, such as James Pendergrass becoming James Spendergrass (who would think to look for Pendergrass in the “S” section?) Be sure to read every entry for every letter in every index which could possibly contain a name that some semi-literate but creative bad speller might have interpreted as the one you are seeking, and learn the Soundex system, too.

Don’t fail to become familiar with nicknames of the former day, such as Sally for Sarah, Molly/Polly for Mary, Jenny or Jincy for Jane, Mattie, Patsy and Patti for Martha, Bill for William, and Hank for Henry, among many others. Become familiar with abbreviations for common first names (Jno, Jas, Wm, Thos, Saml and so on) and look for raised letters in those abbreviations which might change the meaning (Jn^o, Sol^o, Ja^s). In the old writing, for example, the abbreviation for “Sol” can look very much like “Job”.

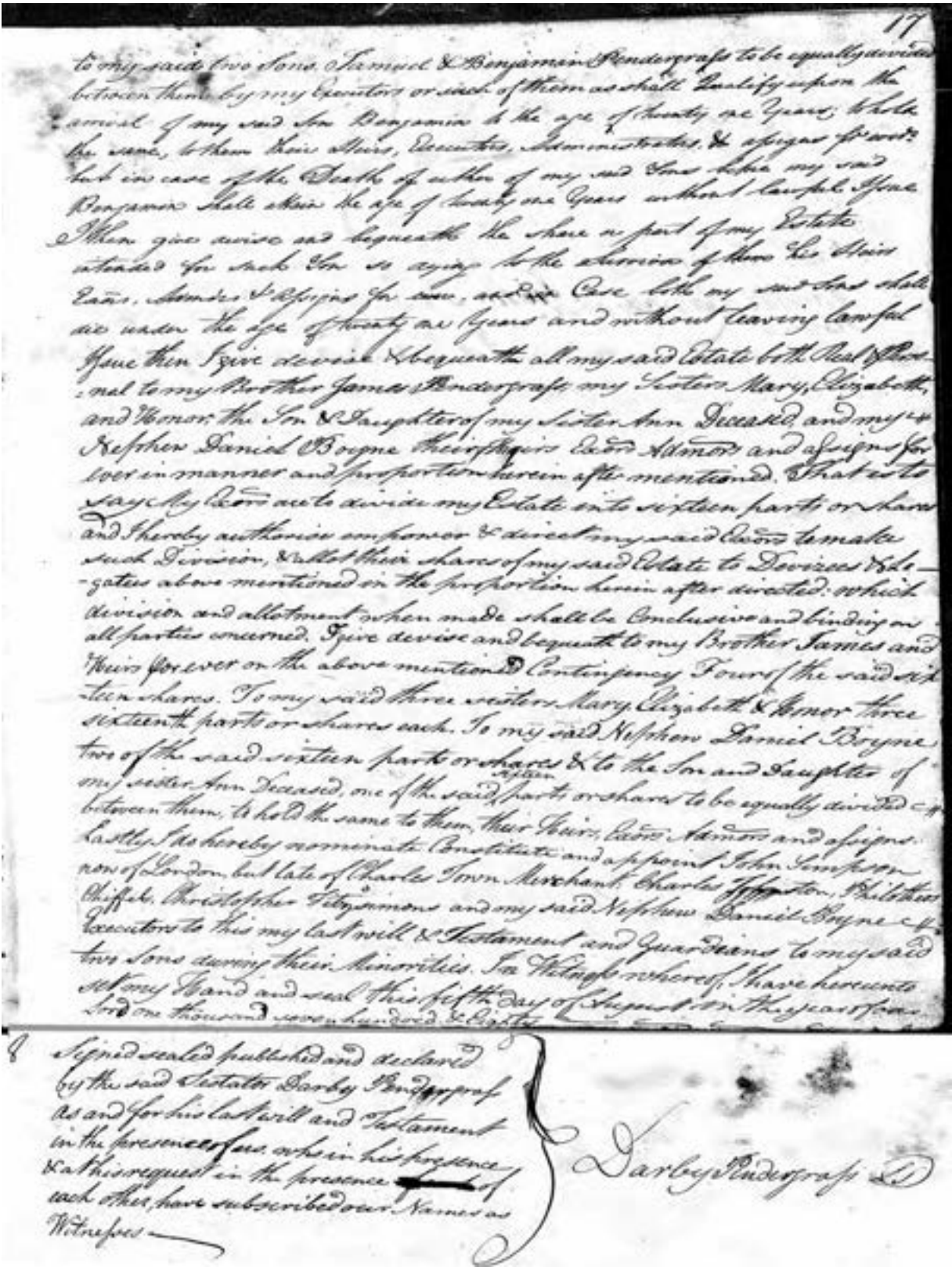
In cases of doubt, look for similar words and letters written in the same hand, and this is only one good reason always to work with at least an image of the original document whenever possible. A tiny check mark or margin note can make all the difference in meaning. Transcribers may have omitted information to save space, or may simply have made errors from not being as familiar with the surrounding facts and people as you are.

Remember that in early records, the spellings often reflected the real pronunciation as it came to the ear of the writer, as in “Pendergrays”, “Mockerson Creek”, “Malacrier Dickerson” or “Luwas Bobo” (Louis Barbeau). While it is generally a myth that “the name was changed at Ellis Island”, don’t ignore the tendency in America to shorten or Anglicize or translate names for convenience. The lovely old French name “de la Renaudière” is now “Lonadier” in Louisiana, and in Deep East Texas, Maximiliano sadly became “Maxey” and Jean Baptiste de Piedferme dit Leger became just John Pifermo. In eastern Kentucky, Gephardt became Gabbard and in Pennsylvania and elsewhere some German names were translated into their English equivalents. Some such names are easily recognizable from one language to another (“Goldstein”) but never forget that “Zimmerman” might have become “Carpenter”, as well.

Get familiar with the old handwriting, with its looped double Ss, the similarities of S’s, T’s and L’s, and the abbreviations for common words, which may differ vastly from one writer to another. (e.g. “M.O.R” meant to at least one court clerk “Upon Motion, Ordered to be Recorded”, “tobo” stood for “to-bacco”, “als” for “alias” and so on). I’s and J’s were written identically and were frequently treated as the same letter and indexed together in the same place (to such an extent that it was considered too confusing to have both “I” and “J” streets in Washington, D.C.)

Explore the old names for diseases that may turn up in death certificates and letters, as well. Many of our ancestors suffered from such mysteries as ague, dropsy, consumption, and flux, to name only a few.

Though it usually makes little difference to the outcome, one sure sign of an inexperienced researcher is the misinterpretation of the “thorn” symbol [y^e] for “ye”, as in “Ye Olde Inn”. The thorn comes from an ancient Celtic rune and is and always has been pronounced “the”, not “ye”. A related rune [y] stands for “that”. Although years of searching have failed to turn up an original or image of the 1709



[14-C] Will of Darby Pendergrass dated 5 August 1780, p 2

Quaker marriage record for John Pendergras and Jane Pleasants, clearly whoever did transcribe it was looking at the original document because he or she mistook the thorn for “ye” and transcribed it that way.

In cases of doubt, a sharp, clear image of the document should always be secured for a second look later when more surrounding facts are known. That tiny margin squiggle the ancient writer meant to stand for “Sr” that no one else saw, could get you back another generation.

B. Not All Household Members Are Related: If the advent of the 1850 census, the first to enumerate all [free] members of individual households by name, taught us anything at all, it was the surprising revelation that not everyone listed as living in the same house was a spouse, descendant or even relative of the householder. Suddenly there were hired hands living in, and housekeepers, cousins, elderly parents, grandchildren, even boarders and servants. Of course, unrelated individuals had been in households in prior records all along, but were only nameless marks or numbers too often assumed to be members of the immediate family. The temptation is strong to assume that every child in the household is the biological child of the householder, but until there is corroborating evidence of each individual’s identity, that assumption is unsafe. If there is only one recently married young couple in the household with two or three young children, the working hypothesis that they are husband and wife with their own children is reasonable, but shouldn’t be taken for granted. The adult female may have been a spinster or widowed sister or mother keeping house for a widowed brother or son, and one or more of the children may have been an orphaned relative, an apprentice, or servant, or grandchild. In more complex households, until the census began demanding in 1880 that the relationship of all household members to the head of the household be listed, it is simply unwise to make any such assumptions.

In the 1850 and subsequent census records, members of the household were nearly always listed in a particular order: The (usually male) head of household, his wife, their children in birth order, then other relatives such as married children and their own children, servants, hired hands, and lodgers. In 1870 after the Civil War, there were many families in which an apparently widowed daughter or daughter-in-law and her children were living with her (or his) parents. Care must be exercised to distinguish such daughters from servant women who also may have been living in with their children, and those who may even have been more distant relatives who bore the same surname.

C. Other Unwarranted Assumptions:

Similarly, it should not be assumed that particular persons who don’t share a surname are blood relations just because they post peace bonds for one another, appear in court records together, stand as one another’s marriage bondsmen, or administer one another’s estates. Often, bonds were posted by friends or constables, and creditors were commonly appointed as administrators of their debtors’ estates.

It should also not be assumed that a person who stood as bondsman actually paid money into the court registry or could afford to do so. Ordinarily, the bond was only a pledge to pay if the marriage did not occur, or if the bonded person failed to appear for court, or an administrator absconded with an estate. Only more recently did an actual bond, insurance policy or deposit into the registry of the court become a requirement for bondsmen, and then only in certain cases.

It should not be assumed that the term “orphan” meant that a child’s mother as well as his father was deceased, since this was not the case in early law, and the term “infant” meant anyone under the legal age of majority, in the way we use the term “minor” now.

It should go without saying that it is never safe to assume that two people of the same name are necessarily the same person without corroborating evidence, but this is a prevalent error in many works.

D. Not All Those of the Same Name Are the Same Person: Be cautious in identifying even those people whose names seem unique as one, and only one, person. Since it was the Christian custom to name children after close relatives, living or not, there might be, for example, five Hezekiah Masseys of various unstated ages in a single tax district (in fact, there were - to the point that they had to be identified by the watercourses on which each lived). Even more problematic are those with common first names such as John and James, even in families with less common surnames. In online trees, one frequently sees individuals who appear to have lived a hundred and forty years when a quick check of the records shows they were relatives, perhaps even a father and son, with the son inheriting the family farm and staying in the same location. In very early years, land may even have passed automatically to the eldest son or next closest heir with no written record required due to primogeniture. Although it is not always possible to be certain of identity, paying close attention to such things as deed descriptions, taxation amounts, (i.e. one John Johnson might annually pay twenty pounds in taxes and another only two), close neighbors, changes

in county boundaries and other identifiers is important. In some cases, names of those for whom the head of household was taxed, such as sons or slaves, or even the number of livestock taxed, may offer a clue to identity. When noting the appearance of a name on a tax list, census or jury record, one should always jot down a dozen or more names on either side of the target name, even if the list is alphabetized or by letter. The appearance on a series of tax lists of a (hypothetical) John Johnson with one cow who lives near an Applewhite Ogelthorpe should readily distinguish him from the John Johnson with a carriage and six horses who lives near Moses Christmass year after year.

Although it wasn’t unusual for a person to hold land in two different counties, especially as the original counties split into smaller ones, or to sue in more than one county courthouse, this does not mean that every person of the same surname is related to every other person with that surname. Most of the early records were lost, many people lived and died without leaving any written record at all, and it is certainly not good logic to link together everyone of the same name who created an extant record. People were pouring into the colonies at a staggering rate from all over the world while those already here often had large families, as well as a very high mortality rate.

Most people could not afford extensive travel and for those persons who were transported for crimes, the penalty for returning to England was death. Indentured servants who worked four to six years to earn passage to the colonies did not capriciously hop back and forth across the Atlantic to seek a bride or settle an estate, and since even in 1860 it took several days to travel from Wythe to Lee County, Virginia, the chances are that without some other solid evidence, the person in Connecticut named John Jones is not the same person as the John Jones in South Carolina.

Beware of any record or tree which attributes a middle name to a person of British Isles ancestry before the American Revolution. More than one given name was quite rare in that culture until about 1800, although it was common in continental European immigrants. Some writers have attempted to pound a square peg into a round hole by asserting that someone was “going by” a middle name with no evidence whatsoever that such a middle name ever existed. One way this has happened in recent print sources is from spelling errors about the same person on different lists by different tax or census takers or clerks. For example, one census taker heard “Joe” instead of “Job” and wrote down Joseph on one single census list in one single year. In the multitude of other written records throughout his life, Job was simply Job or Jobe or Joab, but now he is “Joseph” Job on many online trees which took their information directly or indirectly from the Allen Pendergraft book. Similarly, one tax taker in North Carolina assumed that “Sol” was short for Solsbury when it was actually short for Solomon and wrote it that way for two or three years, so now one often sees good plain Solomon erroneously called Solomon Saulsbury Pendergrass. A Virginia tax taker listed Vincent Pendergrass, clearly so identified in dozens of other documents, as “Winston” during that writer’s brief tenure as a constable.

Before endowing someone with a second first name, great caution should be exercised to rule out both spelling variations and wishful thinking. (Calling plain Spencer Pendergrass “James” Spencer Pendergrass without ever seeing it on any document does not make him the James of the John and James duo in Stafford County, Virginia, no matter how much one might wish it were so.)

E. Not All Those Whose Records Survived Are the Same Family: In the past, there has been a tendency on the part of some authors to lump all those of the same surname into one big family, no matter how far apart they may have lived in space and time. People about whom only one brief moment has been recorded and who may not have lived out the week have been presumed, no matter how illogically, to have been parents or descendants of people in other states and counties years before and after, solely because they shared the same last name.

New colonists were arriving from all over the world from 1607 forward, and might well have brought the same family name from a different country altogether (such as the Scottish Weddles and the German Weddles) or from different parts of the British Isles, such as various parts of England and Ireland, because of previous immigrations centuries earlier. Not all Pendergrasses were born in County Mayo, Ireland, just because that county is shown on pub maps as a primary seat of the family in the 1100s.

Many early colonists led quiet lives and were never in a written record, and only a tiny fragment of the records that once existed still exist today. One cannot, then, conclude from a few surviving scattered records that all people of the same name in all the colonies in all the decades were genetically related to one another. In fact, DNA testing has shown quite clearly that not all of them were.

Beware, then, of any publication which links or attempts to link all those of one surname who lived in different places at different times into one big inter-related family without solid evidence that they were in fact related. One cannot simply take all those with the same last name who happened to have left a

surviving record during two hundred and fifty years, put them all into a blender and hit “purée”.

Extreme caution must be exercised and solid evidence produced beyond a simple name, first or last, when attempting to show that an individual is the same as or related to any other individual.

F. Not Reading the Entire Document, Page, or Index: It is always wise to read (and copy) any found document thoroughly and to be sure there are no later notations on following or reverse pages. Deeds for lease and release are found in two parts, for example, and wills may be followed by codicils or inventories and estate sale lists. Also, there is often more than one mention of a person or case on a single page, especially in court records when sessions occurred only quarterly so lawsuits couldn’t be heard until then.

Paper was scarce and clerks often ran out of room on the designated index page and were forced to become creative. An excess of letter M or S entries, for example, might be found at the end of the Qs, and there may be several blocks of entries arranged by letter in various places at various times in the same index. “I”s and “J”s were as often considered one letter as not. Clerks usually entered the items in each lettered section as they occurred, so they are very seldom strictly alphabetized in bound volumes of court records, wills and estates, deed books and the like. It pays to be systematic in reading entire indices thoroughly from start to finish, so no important entry is missed, especially in view of early creative spellings and possible elision.

Sometimes a bound index was taken apart to be microfilmed, so the letter entries may be wildly out of order. Also, sometimes, reading the entire index will cause the researcher to stumble onto a random, unexpected note about a different ancestor or someone under a different name, or cause a neighbor or event to be seen in a different light.

One day the whole world will be digitized, but while there are still microfilm rolls, some caution should be exercised in using them. It is easy to scroll too quickly through a particular reel and miss the section breaks, leading the reader to be researching in the wrong volume, or even county, without realizing it, or at least to be puzzled for a while as to why a particular page number doesn’t contain the indexed reference. Novice researchers should be aware that section breaks are most often indicated by a few blank (dark) pages, and then a white square or two giving the title and information about the upcoming section. Also, microfilm box labels do not always list contents in the same order in which they appear on film.

If an index lists an entry on a particular page, most do not indicate how many times that item or person appears on that page, so it is important to read the entire page for additional references. Also, libraries often bind more than one soft covered pamphlet or booklet into the same hard cover to cut down on binding costs, so attention must be paid to consulting the individual index within each pamphlet or booklet, and at the opposite end of the scale, some large sets of volumes have only one index to all the books, contained at the end of the final volume.

And, of course, many original records have never been indexed at all and the researcher can only settle in to read them front to back in hope of an inspiring tidbit now and again to keep attention focussed.

Different state archives and courthouses have different rules about using and copying documents and films, the best allowing use of the researcher’s own flash drive to make unlimited free copies from computerized film readers, and the friendliest allowing the researcher to view and request copies of original paper documents. All state archives have security requirements such as the presentation of identification when entering the search room, so it is wise to find out ahead of time what will be needed and what items will or won’t be allowed (as well as to investigate parking and lodging). When working with original documents, it is forbidden to use an ink pen or take flash photographs, and the documents must be kept flat on the table to avoid tears or crumbling. Most archives have security cameras to avoid theft. Whatever the rules may be, though, they are a small price to pay for the preservation and privilege of working with centuries-old documents.

G. Not Noticing the Neighbors : Many researchers learn too late the importance of noting and analyzing the names of the neighbors and associates of the target family. The identity of those who appeared on tax lists with them, attended church with them, employed them or litigated against them or left deeds or probate records mentioning them, can narrow down the area where they lived and even the pool of those from whom they were able to choose, or be chosen by, for marriage. Noting the names of near neighbors can help distinguish one person of the same name from another of that name in the same area, and can assist in determining migration patterns. Sometimes the will or deed or processioners’ record of a neighbor may turn up information that wouldn’t ordinarily be found, or can help to clarify events that were happening at the time for everyone in the same vicinity.

Sometimes, when records about our own ancestors are scarce, or suddenly disappear from a specific area, knowing what their neighbors and associates were doing and where they went can be helpful.

H. Tax Lists Versus Census Lists: Although the census taker went door to door and enumerated the households in order, more or less, so that the next family listed is generally the next nearest neighbor, this is not true of property, poll tax and titheables lists. Even sophisticated researchers have made the unwarranted assumption that two heads of household listed adjacent to one another on a tax list also lived adjacent to one another geographically. In practice, taxpayers turned in individual lists of their taxable people or property to the sheriff, undersheriff, or constable in no particular order, although related heads of families or close neighbors might turn them in together. There were several types of lists: the parish levy, the poll tax or per capita list for all taxable persons in a particular household of a certain (variable) age, delinquents lists for those who had not paid tax, insolvents lists for those who couldn’t, removals lists for those who had left the area, and property tax lists, which taxed various things in various years, sometimes land, sometimes businesses, carriages or clocks or livestock, but always, always slaves.

There were complicated and constantly changing rules about who was taxed at what age, and the reader can find those elsewhere for each individual year and state, but a reasonable rule of thumb for Virginia and North Carolina is that all (well, almost all) white males were taxable at age 16 before the Revolution and at 21 thereafter, including heads of household. White women were never taxed for themselves, but if they were heads of household (likely widowed), their sons, slaves, land and property were. In North Carolina, free black men were unfairly taxed for both themselves and their free black wives, which injustice eventually resulted in a lawsuit against the state. Laws changed often as to which slaves were taxed at what ages, and for a year or two, all heads of household were taxed or not taxed based on their marital status, an important find if one’s ancestor is listed there. An excellent discussion of tax laws in North Carolina can be found in Helen Leary’s wonderful volume called “North Carolina Research”, and individual sources should be consulted for each colony or state being researched, because the sudden appearance of a new name on a tax list near an established one can be a good indicator of age.

A person could be exempted from church levies or taxes by consent of the church wardens or courts due to extreme poverty, disability, old age, or public service. (Captains and constables, for example, were usually not taxed.) It was not uncommon for householders to understate the ages of their sons or omit their names to lessen the tax burden, but the penalties for doing so, or for failing to turn in a list, were harsh - double the tax. Neighbors were encouraged to inform on neighbors who tried to dodge taxes and levies, and lists were often posted publicly to facilitate this process.

Once the lists of persons taxable to each householder were obtained, a list of each district was compiled from them, often found on small scraps of crumbling paper. These are the most valuable lists because they are usually not arranged by letter and usually indicate a single neighborhood, sometimes designated by the name of the Captain or Constable and sometimes by a geographical feature. There might be a dozen or more such small lists in one county in a particular year, meant to be turned in to the Sheriff in order to make a countywide list. In any given year, all or any part of these lists or even the larger countywide lists might have been lost or destroyed. It should not be assumed that a person has gone from an area unless it is first determined that the appropriate tax lists have survived for each year and there is a steady pattern of neighbors in that same tax district (the name of which might change often) while the target person is missing. Especially during the revolutionary years, tax lists became quite spotty, but they are still the best governmental resource and the likeliest to have been carefully maintained.

Frequently, tax district boundary lines changed just as county lines did, so if all the neighbors and the target person are still together, it is likelier that the boundary or county line changed than that the people physically moved. It is essential to become familiar with county formation maps for the area being researched, in order to know what the target location was called at which time, so that the proper county records can be searched. Likewise, a knowledge of the various early church parish boundaries is important, as they did not always follow the county lines.

Once the neighborhood tax lists were turned in, a county-wide list was prepared from them, usually arranged by first letter of last name only, but now and then strictly alphabetized. There was also a “delinquents or removals” list made of those who had failed or refused to turn in their tax lists or pay their taxes, and those who had “run off” or moved away. Occasionally, there were “insolvency” lists of those who were deemed by the court as too poor to tax. Now and then, there was a list which noted that someone “has no effects” or “has nothing”, a good indication that the target individual won’t be found among the landed gentry.

I. Ignoring County Formation: Of key importance to any family history research is a thorough understanding of the ways and times county and parish borders changed. Not knowing that the parcel of real estate where one’s target ancestors lived in 1763 was in a different county with a different courthouse by 1764 can lead to the conclusion that those ancestors had left the area altogether and evidence about them

could be missed that with a little research could have been found. As just one example from the pages of this book, the early Sandy Creek Pendergrasses lived within a five mile radius of one another near present day Kitrell, Bobbitt, and Vicksboro. When they arrived in 1755, the area was firmly in (old) Granville County, but when Granville was split vertically into Granville and Bute in 1764 the family was right on the border, just inside Bute. In 1779, Bute was divided horizontally into Warren (north) and Franklin (south) and again the Pendergrasses were right on the border, so that some of them were in one county and some in the other, though they lived on or near the same creek. To add to the confusion, for a time in the early 1800s, the western Warren County border shifted back into old Granville and then back out again, making it appear that at least one individual had relocated twice when in fact he was living in the same neighborhood with the same people all along. Much later, when the county of Vance was superimposed onto the existing counties in 1881, the county line literally split the tiny town of Vicksboro right up the middle, with four Pendergrass cemeteries of close relatives on its corners, three in one county and one in the other.

Thus, it is very important to learn where the records went when new, smaller counties were formed from larger, older counties or renamed, recombined or reordered. In fact, there have been times when border shifts were as true of colonies and states as of counties and parishes, so one of the quickest ways to run into trouble, lose important evidence and become discouraged is to lose sight of boundary changes.

Fortunately, there are now wonderful online programs which show county formation maps of various states by year, as well as published and online area map images; old ones and topographic ones are especially helpful. Highways are constantly renumbered and renamed but many of the creeks still bear the names of the settlers who first lived there. An old topographic map of the Sandy Creek area still shows an old gravel road at the southwest end of Warren County labelled “Pendergrass Road”, now displayed on current road maps as “Summit Road” despite the fact that the terrain there could not be much flatter.

In short, there is no substitute for knowing in which tax or militia district, county, parish and state your research target lived in each year of life.

J. Not Having a Consistent System for Noting Locations of Records: It is important to be able to find records again once they are located the first time and exceedingly frustrating not to be able to do so. Avoiding the problem is simple enough when working with print sources: before examining a volume or reading its index, note down the name of the book, its author and call number, and if a record is located, the page number. If no record of interest is located in that volume, write down that information to avoid going through the same volume twice. It is important to keep a log of sources searched in order to avoid wasting time, but it is also important to review sources from time to time in light of later knowledge.

When working with bound volumes or microfilm reels, it is important to make a copy of any index in which an interesting reference is found, so that page numbers can be verified if there is doubt later. The natural instinct when finding a tantalizing entry in the index is to scan forward to that page to see what is on it, but better practice is to note down all references in that volume’s index that need to be checked and scroll forward to them in page order. When reading court records, best practice is to make a copy of the court opening for the day in which the entry is found, which will have the date, the type of court and the county, and a list of the judges who were sitting on that day, before recording the entry itself. Impatient types such as myself who cannot wait to read the entry would be well advised to form an unalterable pattern of making a copy of the target entry and then immediately scrolling or turning back to the court opening page and making a copy of it as the very next image. Inconsistency in a pattern of recording the court opening information can lead to confusion about what happened when. An independent set of written backup notes taken while viewing each film or volume or box of records is also helpful.

Today’s technology has made organization and storage of documents and data a different world from the old school system of notebooks, and dusty bins and boxes of paper notes. Document images and photographs can now be organized and attached electronically to the appropriate individual in a variety of ways using online programs like Ancestry, Family Treemaker or a host of others, with the added capability of printed reports and charts created straight from the stored information. Each serious researcher must choose a consistent method and personal comfort level for organizing and retrieving data efficiently or live to regret not doing so.

Backups in various forms are essential in case of all sorts of disasters, natural or computer-based. Ancestry.com is good for organizing and saving electronic info and images about individuals, with the advantage that images of precious documents and photos can always be retrieved if the originals are lost, but such services carry a subscription cost. Documents and photograph images can now be stored in “The Cloud” for safety, as well.

For this book, the author’s personal, quite primitive method, begun on graph paper and shifted to a database when personal computers became available, was to list each event by year under a general county

heading, then to add the dates, persons and details to each such entry from notes and other findings to form roughly organized “factoids” from early to late in each county, while boxes and bins of notes multiplied like bunnies. Then, sections of this raw data were moved into the early electronic drafts of this book to be formed into what were hoped to be sensible paragraphs, but in truth, the proper organization and storage of research data and the boxes of notes and images that accumulate is something about which this author is woefully unqualified to speak.

One good source of organization of the paper materials which seem to pile up in drifts around genealogical researchers is the four part color-coded system of Mary Hill that Ancestry and Family Tree Maker are also currently including in their new programming, but there are many others available.

Whatever system of notation is chosen or created to organize and store information and sources, using it consistently will make it easier to find your data when it is needed..

K. Accepting as True That which is Only Printed. Many people seem to believe that anything set in type must be true, and it is certainly tempting to take the easy way out and simply copy what someone else has already done. There have always been wide variations in the quality of the individual research that has been printed over the years, from excellent to well meaning but bad, to downright fraudulent. There was a fashion for a while to “adopt” royal or famous ancestors from whom to descend, and not all family historians were above bending the facts to make this happen for a well-to-do patron, who probably displayed portraits of other people’s ancestors, too. Other authors simply made bad assumptions based on similar names, family legends, personal quirks, or pure wishful thinking, and some authors who sound quite authoritative have had no concept of proper research methods.

For a time, there were frenzied efforts on the part of ladies who wanted to join the Daughters of the American Revolution to submit applications which until recently were not subjected to the level of strict scrutiny that they are today. Such applications more frequently than not (and intentionally or not), contain many of these errors and should always be viewed with caution until verified independently.

It is essential for the researcher to verify independently any information found in any published source (even this one) before accepting it as valid. The most meticulous and well-intentioned researcher may misread a document, accidentally omit an important fact, type 1752 instead of 1652, or unwittingly fall prey to an unconscious or preconceived notion that casts a shadow on impartiality.

New discoveries of old documents may have been made which alter the interpretation of what came before, and of course DNA testing can now perform wonders that were completely unknown when most print books were published.

Most importantly, no researcher should rely on simply sawing a branch off someone else’s online family tree and grafting it onto one’s own, an electronic process so easy and fraught with peril that it probably ought to be illegal. Once a mistake or misconception is posted on one such online tree, it will be copied and repeated and embellished and twisted into unrecognizable shapes thousands of times until it is impossible to eradicate.

Do your own research and check each and every fact or theory against a real document before accepting it as true, and you will have the intense satisfaction of knowing who your ancestors really were and what their place in history really was.



[15-A] chamber pot

Chapter 16

Language, Superstitions, and Ballads of Eastern Kentucky

A. Hit’s Mundy in BOONEvul

When the hill people of Eastern Kentucky are depicted in movies and on television, there seem to be several consistent misconceptions about us: that we are all inbred, that we are all ignorant rednecks, and that we are all “Southern”. Even films theoretically set in eastern Kentucky usually feature speakers with drawling Texas or Alabama accents and dialogs calling a single person “y’all”. (Coal Miner’s Daughter is the rare authentic exception).

The first charge has at least an element of former truth. The isolation of the mountains and the number of offspring in a typical Appalachian family did result in an incidence of tangled family lines that is perhaps somewhat greater than in less isolated and more mobile areas of the country. There were in fact many marriages between several members of the same two families, especially if they lived on adjacent farms, and first cousin marriages in the highland country were not uncommon. Whether this tendency was for good or for ill is still an open question.

There were the Blue Combses of Troublesome Creek in Perry County whose close intermarriages with the Fugate family and their own Combs cousins resulted in the passing down of a recessive gene which literally caused their skin to be various shades of blue, and there no doubt were other less desirable genetic traits in other mountain families. It is true that at least in earlier days, the descendants of the early mountain pioneers, almost exclusively of British Isles and German stock, tended to resemble one another physically more closely than in geographical areas with more racial and cultural diversity. However, we are not quite as inbred as European royalty, and through the centuries in Eastern Kentucky we have managed to rear large families of sturdy, hardworking, and mostly honest, hospitable folk who have passed down, along with their genes, a fierce sense of pride, honor, and family closeness.

A Kentuckian’s word of honor is second to none, and people have been shot for questioning it. There is as much sin in us as in anyone else, but we don’t lie about it.

Eastern Kentuckians are not “rednecks” - a purely Southern term for those who toil under the red sun in the red soil of the states to our South. We are instead “hillbillies” and most of us are very proud of it. The term is derived from the billy goat’s ability to clamber about on and eke out a meager living from bare mountain rock. Some say billy goats and hillbillies have one side’s legs shorter than the other to compensate for the difference in terrain, but this has never been verified because neither can be caught to be measured. Since hillbillies have been depicted as no-count objects of derision in cartoons like “Li’l Abner” and “Snuffy Smith”, it is a term of pride that should be used only by those who can claim it. The wise stranger does not address a mountain man by that term until he says it of himself.

Owsley County, where the Pendergrass clan first settled in Kentucky, has traditionally been the poorest single county in the continental United States and still is so at the writing of this book. Although there were deep coal mining operations in neighboring counties, Owsley was not an underground mining area and its citizens survived mostly on subsistence farming and small tobacco bases. Recently, its beautiful rugged hills, wildlife, and creeks have been destroyed by timbering and mountaintop removal coal mining, in which the tops of ancient wooded mountains and wildlife habitat are blasted into rock fragments the size of a human hand in order to bulldoze and truck out a thin seam of coal. The coal company then uses heavy machinery to pile the rock fragments up into ugly low mounds where the ancient hills used to be, covers the mounds with a few strips of dry sod, and announces that the area has been “reclaimed”. This shameful practice has been allowed to go forth because most of the area’s early residents have died off and their descendants have gone to live where work is available and no longer stay in touch with the land where they were born. Trees will take hundreds of years to regrow, wildlife is gone forever and the streams and lovely rocky creeks are clogged and polluted into non-existence. The absentee owner is paid a pittance for his mineral rights and accepts the money gratefully, the coal company owner makes enormous profits, and the absentee landowner never sees the incredible destruction of beauty and habitat that is occurring in his homeland.

Eastern Kentuckians are not “ignorant”. While it is true that our traditionally isolated and impoverished way of life did not in the past afford the best in strictly academic education, this was also true in most other rural areas, and these settlers in many ways enjoyed fully knowledgeable lives that, despite their hardships, were far healthier and more fulfilling than the present-day stressful, technological, gad-

get-filled “lifestyle” which younger people now seek. Before television and electronic gizmos and the desire for those consumed their lives, people sat around the fireplace at the end of a physically strenuous day (no gym membership required) relaxed and were entertained by skillful storytellers and inventive family pastimes, traditional music, and poetry. Women did needlework and men whittled or tended the fire. Children played with toys that were powered by imagination only, and people wrote real paper letters that are treasured to this day. A mountain man knew the right ways and seasons for planting, hunting, hog killing, harvesting fruits and vegetables, drying tobacco, and caring for the livestock, and, yes, perhaps running a still. A mountain woman knew how to deliver and bring up babies, preserve the fruits and vegetables, spin, quilt, and make clothing, cook and clean, handily dispatch serpents into the next world with a hoe, and all other things necessary to make a good life under tough conditions. Family members helped one another, and neighbors helped neighbors. Sunday afternoons after church were reserved for visiting or being visited, to “set a spell” on the porch, and everyone who came brought a “mess” of whatever was in season for the table and left with a “mess” of something else.

Although no one wants to return to the primitive medicinal practices, high mortality rate, and subjugation of women and minorities, there is still much to be said for the slower, nature-based pace and enjoyment of traditional family life in those early mountain days

One of the major reasons that outsiders mistakenly believe hill people to be “ignorant” is that we speak a dialect of our own, called a “Briar” (pronounced “Br’ar”) that is difficult for those not brought up in it to understand. Although the Briar, like so many other non-standard dialects, may be judged by those who don’t speak it to be substandard, it is in fact as good and as effective as any other language system and contains remnants of early, middle and Shakespearean English, Scots dialect, Irish, American colonial and other influences, all thrown together in a linguistic stew in the 1700s and left alone in the valleys and hollers to form its own tangy vocabulary and structural patterns, no better or worse than speech patterns in other parts of the country, but its own lively, colorful and often humorously accurate entity.

Eastern Kentucky, no matter how it is shown in or affected by the media, is not “Southern”. Kentucky was a border state which did not secede from the United States at the time of the Civil War, and although loyalties were sometimes sharply divided, and there were some instances of slavery in Eastern Kentucky before the war, most Kentuckians fought on the side of the Union. We don’t eat grits and we don’t say “y’all” (at least until lately) and we don’t wave rebel flags or frequent honky-tonks. There *were* no honky-tonks, as most of the poorer counties were traditionally, at least legally, dry. Some of the features and grammar of our dialect are similar to those in the true “Southern” states, the rest of Appalachia and areas later settled by Appalachians such as Arkansas, but even so, the pronunciation is quite different from a Southern drawl, and some expressions are exclusive to Eastern Kentucky and a few adjacent counties of West Virginia.

Among the most widely known terms to outsiders is the word “holler”, which is a completely different thing from something “hollow”. Although “holler” began as a regional pronunciation of the word “hollow”, it has come to have a distinctive meaning that is unrelated to the usual meaning of the word. A holler is a remote, tightly winding space between mountains, and there is usually only one path in and out, making the holler an ideal location for clan privacy, family safety, moonshine stills and the marijuana farms that have replaced tobacco bases as the area’s primary cash crop. A holler usually contains a spring or creek, allowing families easy access to fresh water and transportation in and out. The sandstone and shale of many such creeks still bear the marks of the wagon wheels which travelled up and down them. Although the new Sag Hollow Golf Club outside Booneville has a sign spelling it that way, anyone who pronounces it “Hollow” is immediately identifying himself as a stranger and tourist, in the same way as one who pronounces New Orleans’ street names in proper French.

Some of my mother’s people are buried far back up into Sag Holler, and once during a visit, I drove in and then hiked up to their graves, seeing and hearing not a soul in any direction. By the time I returned home a mile or less away, word had already reached there that I had been seen among the headstones with a camera. Hollers to this day have vigilant unseen eyes and ears attuned to the arrival of any trespasser, and it isn’t too unlikely that those eyes and ears are still armed with squirrel rifles. Once adjudged by the holler dwellers to have good intentions, though, the same trespasser receives unsurpassed hospitality.

When an Eastern Kentuckian says, “in this country”, he isn’t speaking of the United States but rather of Eastern Kentucky, as in, “this is the driest summer we’ve had in this country for quite a spell”. If fact, this usage was so prevalent in Virginia and Kentucky, that in the 1850 U.S. census, many of the census takers filled genealogists with joy by writing the name of the county of birth under the heading of “Country”.

We say not “hey”, but “howdy” and instead of “y’all” we say “you fellers” or “you all”. (Contrary

to films and television, in the South, the word “y’all” is never used to address only one person.)

A person’s occupation or profession is often expressed simply as, “Johnny made a lawyer”, meaning he grew up to become one.

If my grandmother Marcum lost or misplaced something, she would say, “Now, what went with my _____?”. If the lost item was never located, she would say, “Oh,well. It’s nobody’s life”.

We have historically called those who don’t live in the mountains “flatlanders”, and due to our predominantly Scots heritage we say “Daddy” rather than “Father” or “Papa.”, although “Pappy” sometimes occurs. The word “son” is often used by males to address other males who are no relation at all to the speaker and who may be of the same age. In much the same way an outsider might say, “man, it is hot outside”, one mountain man might say to another, “Son, let’s us go a’huntin’” or “Son, thur’s some mighty crazy folks a-runnin’ Warshinton, D.C.”.

Also due to the Scots, we still say “might could” (from “*nicht could*”) and “kith and kin” and use the expression “he’s kin to them McIntoshes over thar in Sugar Camp”, or just as likely, “he’s a’kin to ‘em”. We still say “people of that ilk”, with “ilk” used in its old Anglo-Saxon meaning of “from a particular estate or family”, sometimes broadened to mean “type”. Many hill people still use an Old English form of the neuter third person pronoun, “hit” instead of “it” which at one time in English linguistic history was not only acceptable but correct. Many hill folk also aspirate an “h” sound in front of the word “ain’t” to form “hain’t”, though the two aspirated words are not used adjacent to one another. “Hit ain’t” is used but not “hit hain’t”. “Hain’t” is normally used in the “hasn’t it” sense, as in “hit’s been rainen right smart lately, hain’t it?” (or “hadnit?”)

In Eastern Kentucky, the question “whose girl are you?” is not an inquiry into a possible romantic liaison, but a straightforward question about one’s genealogy. The correct response is along the lines of “I’m Junior and Chris Tye Marcum’s girl. His daddy was old Robert Harrison Marcum, married Ida Wadle from up on the Betty Bowman” (the Betty Bowman being the name of the creek on which her family resided). If there is sufficient time and interest, complete family connections of both speakers are revealed, along with whose relatives went to school with whose and which family members have recently died of what.

Sometimes there is an eerie quality to these inquiries. Once while I was buying gasoline at the Booneville filling station on a visit home, the attendant noticed my out of state license tag and asked in a friendly way what I was doing in town. Upon my reply that I was visiting my aunt, whom I did not name, he peered closely into my face and declared, “Why, yore Dorthy Helen’s girl !” He was correct, though he had never before seen me, and the subsequent discussion revealed our forebears’ relationships to one another and that he and my mother had graduated high school together.

As to romantic liaisons, the question of whether someone is dating a lot or dating seriously was put: “aire ye a’courtin’ heavy?” If a romantic relationship is broken off, it is said that “she quit him” or “he quit her”. (from Old French *quiter* - to release or abandon). A person with a crush is said to be “stuck on” someone. An illegitimate child is “born on the wrong side of the blanket”. A “shivaree or chivaree” is a quaint and no doubt under-appreciated custom in which friends of the bride and groom seek out the location of the couple’s wedding night and bang on pots and pans, sing bawdy songs, and otherwise make a ruckus in order to disrupt the newlyweds’ marital bliss. Now and then, a newly married groom was kidnapped for a while, so they say.

The vowels in standard English words “are”, “our”, “air”, “flour/flower” and “hour” are all pronounced the same way, midway between “air” and “er”. The final vowel sounds “a”, “ia”, and “day” are all pronounced as a short, unaccented “i”. Thus, the days of the week are pronounced Mundy, Toosdy, and so on. The names Linda, Cordia, Cora, Sarah and Cynthia are pronounced, Lindy, Cordy, Cory, Sary and Cinthy. The County seat of Owsley County is pronounced BOONEvul, and of Lee County, BATEivul. The county and town of Harlan, Kentucky is pronounced more like “Hoarlun” and “Hazard” is pronounced closer to “Haazzurd”. The words “tire”, “fire” and “wire” and all such rhyming words are pronounced identically to standard English “tar”, “far” and “war”, sometimes with confusing results. (A visitor to Booneville from Colorado overheard a local man tell a funny story about his wife having worked with him in the family business until things eventually got so bad that he fired her. The uncomprehending visitor was shocked to hear someone use what he thought was such “vulgar language” in a public place.)

As to bad language, we do have our share of the standard vulgar and blasphemous words, though traditionally, strong language was not used by ladies nor in their presence by any gentleman who was sober. The ordinary four letter words exist, of course, as well as their milder substitutes, but my gentle maternal grandmother’s strongest expression was “Lawsey Mercy” to avoid taking God’s name in vain by saying outright, “Lord have mercy”, and her word for feces was “shoo”, used as verb and noun alike. A

strictly male expression rarely heard elsewhere is, “Hell Far !”, my Uncle Fred’s personal favorite.

“Bottom” certainly refers to a person’s posterior, but also to coveted river bottom land, formed when a river changes course and leaves rich flat farm land behind. Caution must be exercised , then, in the use of this word. “Old Campbell’s Bottom” is probably a cornfield.

(And “Campbell” is pronounced “Camel”)

On that note, the backside of an animal or person is called the “hind end”.

A nighttime trip to the outhouse, still called a privy by oldtimers, could be avoided by the use of a slop jar or “pot” kept under the bed for such occasions. Although fancy porcelain ones did exist, the more typical chamber pot was enameled metal, lidded, and had a wire handle with a wooden grip (which soon split and fell off).[15-A]

Kerosene, usually just called coal oil (pronounced cole ol) is pronounced “kurrosene”. It was sometimes used as a folk remedy for soaking a badly bruised or broken finger. and other injuries.

People still “reckon” in the Shakespearean sense of figuring something out, as in “I reckon hit might just rain tamorra” or, “I reckon the total is twenty pounds”..

The familiar second person subject pronoun “thou” and its object and possessive pronouns “thee and thy/thine” are used these days only in church, but in truly remote areas a modified form of “thou, thee and thy” might still sometimes be heard, pronounced “tha” and used in the place of all three singular familiar pronouns but without the corresponding verb form. “Tha better get thaself out of the woods before a copperhead bites tha”. However, the plural familiar “ye” form is more frequently heard in both singular and plural use, as in “all ye fellers” or “aire ye a’comin” to the sorghum boilin’?”

Another local peculiarity of Eastern Kentucky language is its strong tendency to contract compound verbs differently than in other dialects. Instead of, “he doesn’t have”, or even “he don’t have”, an Eastern Kentuckian is likely to say, “He’s not got”. Instead of “she’s already left”, we might say, “she’s done gone”. Also, instead of “I didn’t do it” we are likely to say , “I never done it” with the “never” used in the sense of a negative rather than a time frame.

Other contractions of British Isles origin are “young’un”, “big’un”, and “other’n”. “Ary” and “nary” are still used, particularly the latter, as in “nary a one” or “nary’un”. “Gooder’n ary angel” was used in my family but somewhat tongue in cheek, as “gooder” was not a word that we normally used.

An embittered woman with a bad attitude is said to have “a sour turn to’er”, perhaps as in spoiled milk or perhaps the expression comes from the face one makes when eating a lemon. Either way, it is descriptive. A man is said to have a “mean streak”, not a sour turn, and the outcome may be violent. A peculiar person of any kind was referred to in the hills as “quare”, having nothing to do with sexual orientation.

Milk that is just going bad is getting “blinky”. A person in a position of power is said to be “a’set-tin’ in the catbird seat”. A “fur piece” is not something that is worn, but a distance to be travelled, and the destination may be “yonder” (usually within sight) or “over yonder” (usually not). “Fanning around” is the act of wearing less clothing than the weather requires, and is presumed by mothers to cause pneumonia. (An old joke: “*stop fanning around, Julia Ann, and get back in this house. You’re gonna catch your death of cold with nothin’ on you but that thin musician.*”) And on that note, a person who is ill is “puny” or “doin’ porely”, which might cause him to “lay out of work”.

If someone is in a hurry or just lazy and does a task hastily or incompletely, he is said to have “hit it a lick and a promise”. The same person will probably say, “I’ll get ‘roun’ to it direckly”, which is hardly ever the case. Misbehaving children are warned that a parent is “getten ready to tan thur hides”, and misbehaving adults are warned that someone is “fixin’ to beat the tar out of ‘em”. If it takes a very long time to complete something, it might be remarked that “he like to never got hit done”, and on that subject, “like” is used for “lack”, as in, “he likes ten days of gettin’ hit done”.

It is not uncommon to hear a disheveled adult female described as “looking like a wild woman”, referring not to a busy nightlife but to someone who was raised in the woods by wolves, more or less..

A group of “no count” people is also called a “sorry bunch”, and someone or something that is messed up in some way is a “sorry sight to behold”. If the “sorry bunch” were discovered in the midst of mischief, it might be said that they “lit out a’runnin”, and if they were caught, someone might remark “they taken them to jail” instead of “took”. The past tense of “to hear” is often “heered”, as in “I heered he got hisself shot”. In some quarters, and in many traditional ballads, the past tense of “fight” is “fit” and ‘afraid” is “afeered”.

“Do you care for me setten here?” counter-intuitively means “Do you mind if I do sit here ?”

Music might be said to be “right loud”, someone’s “noggin” might be “knocked clean off”, and what others might call “pickets” on a fence would usually be called “palings”. The word “greasy” is

pronounced as though it contained a “z”. Rather than “is they any ovah theyah?” as in some Southern dialects, an Eastern Kentuckian would ask “is thur any over thar”? It is common to hear double nouns as in “widdler woman”, “hound dog”, and “pick-up truck”. Buying something without examining it first is called, “buyin’ a pig in a poke” (sack) and one could pay a “right smart price” for learning not to do it again. Of something or someone that isn’t found, it might be said that no one has seen “hide nor hair” of it or him.

Because it was the first soft drink to be introduced into the hills, “Co-cola” at least for a while became the generic term for all soft drinks in the same way “Xerox” became generic for all copiers. The question, “do you want a coke?” might be answered, “yes, I’ll take a Nehi or an Orange Crush”. Mountain Dew, of course, was one of many nicknames for moonshine or corn liquor or white lightning, but has now also come to indicate the brand of soft drink that is currently the preferred beverage in Appalachia. As to the traditional fiery “shine”, “well, take ye a swig from the jug and set ye a spell”.

Much as social “calling” was practiced in England, Sunday afternoons in Eastern Kentucky were reserved for visiting friends and family or being visited. Some families would stay home on the porch to receive friends one week and other families would stay home the next, catching up on gossip and news. Each visitor usually brought a “mess” of something from the garden and left with a “mess” of something else. (A mess is more or less the quantity a family would consume in one meal - beans or corn or June apples, or whatever there was to share).

Although large church or family gatherings for holidays, reunions and revivals (or funerals) were common, ordinarily, each family ate at home (there were no restaurants as such) and visited or was visited after Sunday “dinner”, which was often fried chicken served once a week after church. However, anyone who did show up during a meal would be pressed - practically forced - to join in eating it.

Of a person who was overweight or really enjoyed a good meal, it was said without the judgmental disapproval of today that he or she “shore did love to eat”. Sorghum molasses was just called “sorghum” and was the usual sweetener, both for cooking and most often mixed with butter before being put on a biscuit. Overuse of sorghum might lead to “sugar diebeetis”.

Of children playing on a hillside, someone might ask someone else, “‘em young’uns up’aire yourn?” a phrase that could be heard nowhere else in the world.

This author’s first name (Karen) was pronounced “Kyairn ” in the mountains of Kentucky, and that pronunciation still brings back sweet memories of home and happier, simpler times.

B. Superstitions. As in most cultures, superstitions passed down from generation to generation often survived logic and scientific progress.

In the mountains, midwives and healers may well have been the only help available, with survival having been credited to the healer and long remembered, and with death having been attributed to the will of God. In some cases, superstition and religion are intertwined and in others superstition is viewed as contrary to religion, even though it may be widely believed and practiced.

There are yet religious services, usually held in private homes to avoid governmental interference, in which speaking in tongues and the handling of venomous serpents is a small part. Historically, these services have been connected to rural charismatic churches such as the Holiness Movement Church of God with Signs Following. The belief that a person of faith can handle snakes with impunity is based on scriptures from the New Testament, such as this passage from Mark 16:17-18:

“And these signs shall follow them that believe: In my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues. They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.”

Laws vary from state to state, but Kentucky law specifically mentions religious services and makes snake handling a misdemeanor punishable by a small fine. Deaths from snakebite are not frequent and are attributed to the will of God rather than the decedent’s lack of faith. In general, police do not interfere in the practice unless someone dies. and share the mainstream opinion that people who handle snakes, for religious purposes or not, should not be surprised to be bitten.

The line between superstition and religion can be a fine one, as in the case of our across-the-road-neighbor, Nell Turner of Milltown. Nell was a good woman and a staunch Baptist who brooked no compromise when it came to drinking, smoking, dancing and other forbidden sins. She also did not attend the motion pictures, but when the Charlton Heston movie The Ten Commandments came to town and was going to be shown at Seale’s theatre in Booneville, the Baptist preacher got up a group to attend the movie after church one Sunday. Nell was hesitant, but the preacher convinced her that since it was a religious movie, there could be no harm in it. When the church group exited the theatre after the matinée, coming

from the dark theatre out into the bright sunlight, it took a few moments for vision to adjust, and Nell was heard to exclaim, “Oh Lawsey Mercy, I knew I shouldn’t go to the pictures! The Lord’s done struck me *blind!*”.

Once when there was a full moon, our family was called urgently to the screen door by an aunt to see something we would “probably never see again” - a cross over the moon. Of course this was due to light refracted by the screen, but even my relatively enlightened family took it as a sign of particular blessing.

Cousin James Paul Murray vividly recalls the time when he was a child and visited a local healer in hope of having a wart removed from the palm of his hand. (Traditional wisdom would say that the wart appeared because a frog had relieved itself there). The healer’s name was Lena Lightfoot, an old black woman who lived in Lower Creek in Lee County who was reputed to have “powers”. Lena gave James Paul a Zero candy bar to eat (which he has never been able to stomach since) while she rubbed a dishrag over the wart on the palm of his hand for a while and then buried the dishrag outside. Widespread superstition decrees that the dishrag must be stolen for this charm to work, and while no one would dare to make such an accusation against Lena, wherever her spirit may roam, the wart did in fact *disappear*.

It was common to require a penny to be paid to the giver when ownership of a knife was exchanged, because the outright gift of a knife would cause the friendship to be severed. Also, a knife placed under the bed during childbirth was thought to cut the pain.

It was commonly believed at least jokingly that sweeping under a young woman’s feet meant that she would never marry. A horseshoe over the door meant good luck, but had to be placed with the open section up so that the luck could not run out of it. Breaking a mirror meant seven years of bad luck, as it does in most places (I can still hear my mother only half joking, “Oh, no, *another* seven years!”) and a pinch of spilled salt had to be thrown over one’s left shoulder into the Devil’s eyes to avoid bad luck. Telling a dream before breakfast meant that it would not come true, and a sudden shiver meant that someone (or sometimes a rabbit) was walking over your future grave.

Finding a four-leafed clover was, of course, good luck, and so was a cricket in the house, but a bird, or worse, a bat, flying into the house, or an old stopped clock suddenly ticking, a dog howling at midnight, or an empty rocking chair rocking were all portents of imminent death for someone in the household. Killing a ladybug or cricket was believed to bring about disaster, too.

The legend of the banshee, based on Irish folklore, of a ghostly woman wailing or keening in the night as a harbinger of imminent death was mentioned in stories, if not given full credence, and it was sometimes said that the wind was “howling like a banshee”.

It is still believed by many that a house cat will suck the breath out of a baby if allowed in the room with it. Also, it is said that woodland creatures have no fear of a woman who is a witch.

An itching nose meant company was coming, an itchy palm meant money was coming, and carrying a buckeye in the pocket was considered to bring luck, especially in money matters, with a new one obtained each Fall.

It was seriously believed that a permanent wave would not “take” and curl hair if administered during a woman’s monthly period and that washing one’s hair during that time would cause a cold..

There were and still are many superstitions concerning the weather, with a particular emphasis on the thickness of a wooly-worm’s coat as a predictor of winter severity. (Beattyville, Kentucky celebrates the woollyworm with a festival every October.) It was believed that a sun shower meant that it would rain again the next day, and that the number of fogs in August (or October) would be the number of snows that winter.

Courting couples tied limber tree branches together in a lovers’ knot, which with time either grew together and bonded as one or fell apart, predicting the fate of the couple.

Somewhere between superstition and practical advice lies the legend of the panther, which before they were all driven out or killed, was the subject of many a frightening true or tall tale. There was a sighting of one in 2016 after they were thought to have been gone for many years from Kentucky mountains, and, tragically, the only thing the ranger could think of to do was to shoot it.

When plentiful in the Appalachians, panthers (the same species as pumas and mountain lions) were said to have come into cabins at night through the windows to steal infants from their cribs or to attack hunters who were bringing home their kills. Panther cries were said to have sounded exactly like a woman’s screams and a person who heard them in the woods at night was advised to remove and discard pieces of clothing at intervals while running to safety so that the big cat would stop to investigate the clothing instead of following its intended victim. This scenario was played out in the movie “Songcatcher”, and my much-loved aunt, Lena Marcum Long, said it was exactly the way she had heard it all her life.

Ghost stories abounded, of course, and one with at least *some* small basis in fact concerned the real French-Eversole War, a bloody clan feud which took place in Perry County in the 1880s and involved the Eversoles, who were allied with the plentiful Combses by marriage, against the French faction. Many real deaths by ambush occurred, including that of Nicholas Combs, the author’s third cousin twice removed, under circumstances similar to this tale: In his compilation of Kentucky ghost stories, Michael Paul Henson, though he either mistook or deliberately changed some of the dates and names, tells the following story: that when he and several companions were shot out of their saddles from the bushes, Josh Eversole played dead until his attackers had left, then tried to crawl to a creek for water. In his delirium late that night, his eldest sister, Marie, who lived hundreds of miles away, came to him and gave him water to drink, then told him she must leave him to go for help. Another sister, credited with second sight, awoke in the night and told her husband he must go to the gap and find Josh, as he and four other men had been shot and Josh would die if not found. She insisted that their sister Marie had just told her what had happened. The husband found Josh and brought him home for medical care, where Josh continued to insist that Marie had given him water as he lay by the creek. The following morning a telegram arrived from Marie’s husband, saying that at the exact moment she had appeared to comfort Josh, give him water, and notify their sister of his plight, Marie had been killed in a railway accident on her way to Perry County.

C. Ballads of Appalachia

Many books could be written (and many have been) about the preservation of songs and ballads brought from “the old country” and preserved mostly intact in the isolated mountains. Before radio, there were hymns in church, but at home, folk ballads were passed down through generations, traditionally taught by mother to daughter in facing chairs, knee to knee. One shining example of this was Jean Ruth Ritchie of Viper, Kentucky, born 1922, died 2015, who collected, preserved, and recorded hundreds of Irish, Scottish, and British folk song variants from her family and community, some dating back before Shakespeare, often with a “moral to the story” added by the mountaineers. She sometimes accompanied herself on the traditional dulcimer, and her unique recordings - dozens of albums - are widely available and priceless in preserving our musical heritage.

Some of the better known ballads she has recorded for posterity are “False Sir John”, “Black is the Color of my True Love’s Hair”, “Cuckoo”, “Barbary Allen”, “Come All Ye Fair and Tender Ladies” “Shady Grove”, “Single Girl”, “Froggy Went a’Courtin’”, “Peggy-O”, and too many others to name. Other better known popular artists went on to re-record their own versions of some of the ballads she preserved.

In our family, my grandmother Marcun mostly sang hymns around the house, but from time to time would sing “Single Girl” or other old songs, and at family gatherings we would sit on the front porch and sing ballads - “Barbary Allen”, “Peggy-O”, “Froggy Went a Courtin’” and a few others. Children would skip and play a game while singing “Way Down Yonder in the Paw Paw Patch” and of course “London Bridge is Falling Down”. Sometimes we sang more recent songs like “She’ll be Comin’ Round the Mountain”.and the grammatically incorrect “If I Knew You Were”Coming, I’d Have Baked a Cake”

A neighbor woman, Lola Turner, often entertained us children in the 1950s with her renditions of “Knockety-Knockety Now Now Now” and “There Was an Old Woman Who Swallowed a Fly”, so much a part of our happy childhood memories.

The old Appalachian ballads and songs preserve so much of our history and heritage that their loss would be the mountain people’s personal tragedy..



[16-A] Appalachian Quilters

Chapter 17

The YDNA Project

A. **What is Y DNA?** There is an ever-increasing interest in the use of various types of DNA testing to affirm or rule out genetic relationships, and a proliferation of books and articles explaining them in great scientific depth, easily found online and in libraries. This is by no means one of those in-depth articles and this author would be abysmally unqualified to write one.

In simple terms, though, there are three main types of DNA testing in use at the writing of this book. Autosomal DNA testing can be done for either gender and is useful for determining ethnicity and close family relationships, but because it is reshuffled in each generation, the DNA mixture can quickly become diluted so that two individuals who are known to be related to each other may not have received the same combination of DNA and may not show up as a match. This is not to say that such tests cannot be very useful in locating previously unknown cousins, in confirming suspected relationships, or in finding birth parents of adopted children, but it is not always useful for finding relatives who were remote in time.

There are, however, two types of DNA which do not change with each generation, and which can even remain unchanged for hundreds of years. There is a tiny “SNP” of DNA carried *only* on the Y chromosome which is passed from biological father to son to son to son through many generations with only the occasional random mutation on its “alleles” or “markers”. A similar “SNP” of DNA is carried by women on the mitochondrial chromosome and this trait is passed unchanged from biological mother to daughter through the generations. Although both types of testing can be valuable, YDNA is more often used by genealogists in the United States because it follows down the direct male line in the same way that a family name usually does. Therefore, finding qualified males for YDNA testing is somewhat easier than finding females for MtDNA testing, especially as maiden names were so often lost to history when British Isles women married.

Nearly all of the testing done for this book and all of the testing done for the Pendergraft DNA Project discussed below has been YDNA testing, in which a tiny segment of DNA from the Y chromosome is examined and values assigned to the markers at that location on the segment. When such testing first became available in the 1990s, only 12 locations could be analyzed, then 25, then 37, then 67, now 111 markers for advanced testing, with more markers being added all the time. Each marker location is assigned an alpha-numerical title and then the number of alleles at that location is analyzed.

This author, in her simple-minded way, envisions the tiny SNP, or strand of DNA uncoiled and straightened out like a clothesline, with strings of ping-pong balls spaced along and hanging down from the line. Working from left to right, one string hanging down might contain 11 ping-pong balls, the next might contain 23, the following one 19, the next 10, and so on, for as many markers as are tested. If another man’s test shows exactly the same number of ping-pong balls on strings at exactly the same locations along the line as the first man’s, then that individual is a perfect match. Now and then, a ping-pong ball or two might fall off a string or two, or a ping-pong ball might get added to a string, and these occasional occurrences are called “mutations”. They happen randomly throughout time, and some marker locations (as well as some families) are more prone to mutation than others.

In general, a 37 marker test is a good beginning, and can usually rule a man in or out as a member of a particular family group, though the more markers there are to compare, the easier it is to pinpoint relationships, and certain unusual values at particular locations can pinpoint close relationships.

There was talk of exhuming at least one man (Thomas Jefferson) to obtain a YDNA sample for determining whether certain individuals were descended from him, but a much less cumbersome way of doing things, which was eventually done in that case, is to locate two living men who are believed to have descended from a common direct male ancestor and compare their results. For example, two brothers who descended on paper several generations downline from “Wake” John Pendergrass through his son Jesse, were tested on 25 markers (all that were available at the time) against men who according to paper documents descended several generations downline from “Wake” John Pendergrass through his youngest son, Moses. A solid YDNA match confirmed that the paper research was valid and the men were in fact related as far back as their common ancestor, “Wake” John. YDNA can also be helpful in placing a man whose ancestry is unknown into, or at least as related to, a particular group or family

Similarly, some researchers were convinced that the Orange County, North Carolina, Pendergrass men and the Sandy Creek men all sprang from the loins of a pair of Northumberland County, Virginia baby brothers, but YDNA testing shows that the two groups are genetically unrelated through the male line.

Autosomal DNA is different from YDNA and MtDNA in that it is inherited, at least in part, from both parents, from their autosomal chromosomes, which can be any of the numbered chromosomes. The DNA in autosomes is collectively known as atDNA, or more commonly, auDNA. There are two copies of each autosome (chromosomes numbered 1-22) in both females and males (plus one gender-determining pair.) Each person inherits one half of his or her parents' autosomal DNA, and each of those parents has inherited one half of his or her parents' DNA, so each person inherits roughly 25% of his or her DNA from grandparents. Since the inheritance is random, even siblings will not inherit precisely the same combination of DNA as each other, and since the inheritance from each ancestor is halved with each generation, genetic relationships, unlike YDNA and mtDNA, become more and more diffused over time. Two individuals who are certain they descend from the same ancestor may have little or no auDNA in common.

However, auDNA, currently the most commonly used test by genetic testing companies, can be very useful in determining more recent relationships, and is frequently used in tracing biological parents of adopted children and for locating previously unknown relatives, who can sometimes be the key to determining common ancestors, especially when combined with traditional documentary research.

Two examples of genetic surprises in this book were out-of-wedlock children of both Daniel Boone Carter Pendergrass and of his son George Washington Pendergrass, Senior. Since both these children were female, they would not have appeared through other types of testing.

In the first case, new cousins began appearing on a commercial DNA website who were such close matches to this author and her first cousins that they should have been known to the family, especially as such extensive research had been done to locate all descendants of great-great grandfather Cordy Pendergrass. The new cousins matched only on the paternal side, and the strength of the matches indicated that their female ancestor must have had a child with a Pendergrass man of Cordy's sons' generation. The female ancestor's death certificate listed her father as Charles Pendergrass but the only Charles in the area was born after she was. Still, this confirmed the auDNA match showing that her father had been *some* Pendergrass male. Daniel Boone Carter Pendergrass was the youngest male in his generation and his brothers had married and moved away, so he was the prime suspect. Traditional research showed that he and the very young woman, Malvina/Malvery Burns, lived only two doors from each other and that she left the county after the child was born, leaving their daughter for her parents to rear. Correspondence with her descendants led to a book written about her family which firmly identified the father as Dan Pendergrass. Although never mentioned in the Pendergrass family, the Burns family had known the story all along, and that the conception had taken place on a moving train to Virginia while Malvina was 16 and Dan B was 15 years of age.

The case of a child born out of wedlock to Dan B's roguish son George, Sr, during the first of his three marriages, came as no real surprise to those who knew him, but was quite a shock to our new half first cousin, who suddenly found out that the grandparents he had known all his life were not his biological grandparents. Autosomal DNA testing showed without a doubt that his biological grandfather was a Pendergrass male of George Sr's generation and George Sr was the only one who had travelled to the area where the conception occurred. Matches showed that the new half cousin was related to his "grandfather", but only through his *maternal* side. Traditional research strongly indicates that when the child of George Sr was born, she was placed with her mother's brother and his (unrelated) wife to be brought up as their own child - a secret never revealed to anyone until DNA testing uncovered it over one hundred years later.

Autosomal DNA testing was also used successfully, when combined with traditional research, to identify the biological parents of a baby who was left anonymously on a porch in the summer of 1930 and adopted into the Pendergrass family a few months later. A few close genetic matches were found online and their pedigrees compared until a distant pair of ancestors was located who was common to them all. A tedious tracking of all their descendants, combined with further testing and great dedication to skillful detective work by close genetic match, Jennifer Willhite Keel, eventually revealed the whole story of two Kentucky high school students who had a baby they could not keep.

Thus, especially when combined with documentary evidence, DNA testing can be a valuable tool in genealogical research. DNA does not cover up the truth, as families so often do.

B. How DNA Has Changed Genealogical Research

As soon as YDNA testing was commercially available to the public, the Pendergraft project was created by Mary Fern Vanpool (Souder) as "an attempt to link families who share a common ancestry and to test the hypothesis that the ancestral home of some of these branches was Ireland". The study was originally limited to males of the Prendergast surname and its many variations and derivatives and at the writing of this book has tested about 200 men and classified many of them into genetically related groups.,

and some who match no one else who has tested. Over time, men with other surnames have been added.

It is impossible to reproduce in these pages the massive effort and ever-expanding results of Mary Fern Souder's brave undertaking, which both opened new worlds to researchers and participants, and shattered long-held origin theories with a single swab.

Mary Fern, on her mother's side of the family tree, is a direct descendant of revolutionary war veteran, Job Pendergrass/graft through his son Moses, and on a trip to Ireland in the fall of 2003 with her supportive husband, Wallace, she set out to locate and test Prendergast men from the southeastern part of County Mayo and the southern part of County Tipperary, where the largest numbers of that surname were clustered in lands known once to have belonged to Lord Maurice de Prendergast [*see Chapter 1*] and his descendants. With no other guidance than a family surname map, and completely at their own expense, Mary Fern and Wallace simply drove into villages in those areas and asked to be directed to any older Prendergasts in the area who might be interested in history. In each case, the families were welcoming and cooperative and the men willingly provided saliva samples for analysis.

One of the men in the YDNA study at least *believed* that he was able to trace his pedigree to one of the lineages presented in "The Prendergasts" and his results gave credence to the hypothesis that all of the men in Group 1 of the study are descendants of Lord Maurice or his close male relatives. Maurice himself is presumed to have been a direct descendant of the original Phillippe de Prenhirlegast, a Flemish mercenary who assisted William the Conqueror in the Norman invasion of 1066 and settled in Wales, from whence Maurice assisted Strongbow in his invasion of Ireland in 1169.

For a detailed discussion of the constantly changing testing results, the reader is directed to Mary Fern's own wonderful websites and to the familytreedna.com Pendergraft YDNA project she founded, the latter of which displays the most recent testing results of the most recent participants but which for privacy reasons is password protected. Due to space limitations, only a small sample chart is shown below.

Though she meticulously states that she does not vouch for anything that came before her own research on her ancestor Job, for the beginning colonial generations on her websites, Mary Fern relied somewhat on the flawed research of her fifth cousin Allen Pendergraft, who published a book in 1977 about the various Virginia and North Carolina Pendergrass groups, which he thought were all genetically related. While Mary Fern's own genetic research and this author's traditional research have discredited almost all of Mr. Pendergraft's speculations about the generations prior to 1755, many websites have not yet been updated to reflect those early errors, so the reader is cautioned first to review those sections of this book which explain and correct Mr. Pendergraft's conclusions. That being said, the breakdown of results and the pedigrees on Mary Fern's webpages and the DNA project are priceless.

The three largest identified groups are men from County Mayo, Ireland, men from the Orange County, North Carolina (or "Job") group, and men from the Sandy Creek, North Carolina (or "Wake" John) group). The first two groups are related to one another, but the third is not related to either of them.

Mary Fern tested known descendants of her own ancestor, Job, and his apparent brothers, which validated her premise that her Orange County "Job" group was closely related to the County Mayo Prendergast men, and that descendants of Job and "Chatham" John were closely related to one another. As discussed above, other men who matched the Orange County group were a descendant of Luke Prendergast who married in Baltimore, and a descendant of Phillip Pendergrass of Carlisle Pennsylvania.

This author never accepted the 1977 theory that the two Northumberland County, Virginia, baby brothers migrated to different counties of North Carolina *forty* years after their births. It made no sense for two brothers who had remained close for that long to have settled so far apart. Traditional research showed that once they were correctly sorted into two separate families, there were after all no documented transactions between the two groups, and that the 1977 book had illogically misplaced a "third" Orange County William as part of the Sandy Creek group, son of William and Mary, when his service record and land grant, as well as is sole heir's marriage, clearly placed him as part of the Orange County group.

Local records in Granville/Bute showed no indication of anyone qualified to be a William, son of Bute County William and Mary, and the Thomas who married in Wake County turned out to have married into the Orange County group. Meanwhile, this author was forcefully challenged by a cousin to prove that she did not "have the wrong Moses". The Pendergraft YDNA project offered the ideal solution.

First, since this author's father passed away before YDNA testing was available, she recruited his brother (George Jr) and nephew (Dan), descendants of Dan B, to test in her place, as she has no YDNA of her own. Another paternal third cousin (Gene) who descends from this author's great-great-grandfather, Cordy, through a different brother (Boren) also agreed to test. Those results showed that these three Pendergrass men had nearly identical YDNA profiles on 25 markers - all that could be tested at that time.

Traditional research showed that Cordy was the grandson of "Wake" John Pendergrass through his

youngest son Moses, and that Moses’ older brother Jesse had lived out his life in the Sandy Creek, North Carolina, area, leaving numerous descendants there. This author emulated Mary Fern’s boldness by simply driving 13 hours to that crossroads (now called Vicksboro) and inquiring for adult male Pendergrasses, luckily encountering Floyd Pendergrass and his brother Joseph “Tom”. Floyd was generous, interested and informed about his family history and had a clear pedigree back to Jesse. His brother was tested as a safeguard in case of any discrepancy, but the two brothers were identical on all markers. Of 25 markers, Floyd and Tom were off only two from George and Dan, and only one from this author’s third cousin in Kentucky (Gene), showing without doubt that they all shared the common male ancestor, “Wake” John, and validating this author’s traditional research back to that point. [*not* the wrong Moses]

Although the Sandy Creek Pendergrass men have not yet found their British Isles match, within their own group they very strongly match one another. Fourteen men, as of this writing, have tested and been placed within Group 3 (North Carolina) of the Pendergraft YDNA Project.

In addition to descendants of “Wake” John through one brother or another who tested, “Wake” John himself had an apparent brother Spencer who had *verified* children born about the same time as “Wake” John’s children. Testing of two Spencer descendants, one through the project and one independent of it, showed that Spencer’s present day descendants had YDNA profiles virtually identical to those of “Wake” John present day descendants. as well as to “Buncombe” John descendants..

Robert A Pendergrast of Atlanta, who wrote the excellent book about his direct ancestor John Pendergrass who married Margaret Pownall, had long believed the family tradition that his John (called “Bob’s” John) was the original immigrant of his line, from “North of London”. However, after his book was published in 1980, Bob submitted a test kit to the Project at this author’s request and found that he was a close match to descendants of the older Pendergrass men in the Sandy Creek group within which his John had been living in the 1770s. Therefore, it is much likelier that Bob’s John was the son of one of those older men (William or “Wake” John?) than that he himself was the original immigrant of the line. The family had been in Sandy Creek since 1755, a which time “Bob’s” John would have been only a child.

Much effort went into locating a descendant of the elusive “Buncombe” John, whose abrupt first appearance in an 1800 Buncombe, North Carolina census record, already married to a (probable) South Carolina-born girl, left totally open the question of his origins. Although his children bore eerily familiar names from the “Wake” John family, and some researchers had placed him as a son of “Wake” John for that reason alone, there is no record evidence placing him near the Sandy Creek group at any time, but YDNA testing certainly did. A breathtaking test outcome showed that a “Buncombe” John descendant (Roy) was only one allele off out of 37 markers from “Wake” John and Spencer descendants.

This family’s haplogroup is R-M269. Few of the 14 tests in Group 3 (Sandy Creek) have been upgraded beyond 37 markers, but on 67 markers, a Wake John descendant (Dan) was only two markers off from a Bob’s John descendant (Russell), two off from a “Buncombe” John descendant (Roy), and three off from a Spencer descendant (S.L.) These close relationships validate the documentary research.

Despite small mutations, the Sandy Creek “Wake” John group now provably includes not only his own descendants through Jesse and Moses (and no doubt through Benjamin and Solomon if any had tested), but those of Spencer, “Bob’s” John and “Buncombe” John. as well. AuDNA results have further fortified these relationships, particularly “Buncombe” John descendants to “Wake” John descendants. As discussed in prior Chapters, the “Buncombe” John descendant’s YDNA was a closer match to “Wake” John descendants than was Bob Pendergrast, who descended from “Bob’s” John and Margaret Pownall. This, with the other circumstantial evidence strengthens the case that “Buncombe” John was son of “Wake” John and that “Bob’s” John was son of William of Bute or some unknown man in that family.

Apparently a surprise to everyone but this author was that the YDNA results of the Sandy Creek, “Wake” John group, when compared to those of the Orange County/”Job” group, unequivocally did *not* match. With 17 markers different out of 25, the two groups were not genetically related at least as far back as the early 1700s, and likely not then. There was no close relationship shown between the Sandy Creek group and any of the Irish Prendergast men who had tested for the project, and definitely none to the gentleman who believes himself to be a descendant of Lord Maurice. Among the many possible explanations for this are that men from the right area of Ireland, Scotland, England, or Wales have not yet been tested, that a male married into the family long ago and took the Pendergrass name or title from his wife’s family, that a servant or local man took the name of the family, castle or town, or that an ancient (1100s) or recent (1700s) non-paternity occurred in the form of an unfaithful wife, a Pendergrass woman who kept an illegitimate child and gave him the Pendergrass name, an adoption, or some other non-paternity event.

YDNA testing has of course not answered all researchers’ questions about Pendergrass paternity. Apparent brothers Job and John, sons of Orange County William Sr, closely match one another in tests

of several descendants, validating traditional research about that relationship several times over, but Luke Prendergast, who married in Baltimore and did not arrive as an adult in Orange County until the 1770s, also was a close match to this family. According to Mary Fern’s research, he did, however, lack one distinctive marker found in Job descendants, indicating (especially given other circumstances), that they may have had a common ancestor more remote in time.

Because the historical *fiction* book based loosely on the real Garrett Pendergrass Sr’s trading post in Pennsylvania randomly assigned the pseudonyms Matthew, Mark, Luke and John to his sons, it has long been assumed that the real Luke who married in Baltimore and died in Orange County, North Carolina was in fact his son. Additionally, because of his proximity to Garrett Sr in time and place, Phillip of Carlisle, Pennsylvania has also often been placed as Garrett Sr’s son.

In an effort to determine the validity of these assumptions, three men were tested who through traditional research appeared to descend directly from (1) Garrett Sr, from (2) Phillip of Carlsle, and from (3) Luke. The Phillip and Luke descendants essentially matched each other, matched the Orange County North Carolina, group, and matched men in County Mayo, Ireland. The Garrett descendant, although he had a solid paper trail, did not appear to match anyone in the Project, so either Phillip and Luke were not related to him and Garrett Sr, or there was a non-paternity event somewhere in Garrett Sr’s downline. Given that Garrett and some of his children were in northern Virginia, in the 1750s, it is always possible that he intersected in some way with the Orange County Pendergrasses before their arrival in North Carolina. However, since Luke and Phillip were in the vicinity of Garrett Sr, and matched the Orange County

Group and men in County Mayo, Ireland, but the Garrett descendant did not match any Pendergrass men at all, the likeliest explanation seems to be a non-paternity in Garrett’s downline. It is hoped that other Garrett Sr descendants will come forward to be tested in order to clarify the situation.

Other somewhat unexpected results were that a Pendergrass man (William) who based on traditional research believed himself to be a direct descendant of the Orange County Thomas who has variously been placed as a son of William Sr of Orange County, or of the “third” William whose sole heir Thomas married Milah Coulter and moved to Kentucky, did not match anyone else in the YDNA project database. His family tradition was that his ancestors had left the Mercer County Shaker Community in order to marry and have a family, something which was forbidden by the Shaker religion. However, his YDNA matches and his haplogroup I-M253 are of Scandinavian origin, suggesting as one possibility that someone in his earlier family was adopted into the Shakers and took the Pendergrass name, though there are certainly other explanations, including that the couple who left the Shaker community adopted a child.

A less surprising test result was that of a direct descendant (Darby) of Darby Pendergrass of Charlestown, South Carolina, still living in the area, who did not match the Orange County, Sandy Creek, or County Mayo groups, but did have something of a match to other men in Ireland. Since Darby appears to have come directly to the South Carolina coast straight from the old country without interacting with other Pendergrass families (except the slaves his family held who took the name when freed) this result validated the hypothesis that any match Darby might have had to them was remote in time.

A descendant of the John Pendergrass who married Hannah Grady/Gradon in Philadelphia in April 1788 did not match anyone else yet tested in the Project.

A direct male descendant of Richard Pendergrass (Jimmy) has not submitted his test markers but his ancestor Richard’s paternal haplotype was determined to be E-M2, which is predominantly found in Sub-Saharan Africa. Since Richard was a free”mulatto” this raises the possibility, among *many* others, that he was the child of an African slave or free male and a free or indentured white/non-African woman, and though bound out because there was not a legal marriage, took the free status of his mother. Since it is his paternal upline which is of African origin, this allays speculation that Richard himself, at least in his own generation, was the product of a forced union by a male slaveholder and a female slave of African origin.

No direct male descendant of famed singer Teddy Pendergrass has yet tested, and the downline of Nimrod Pendergrass of Iredell County appears to have daughtered out completely.

With many years and dollars expended in searching out and testing Pendergrass men of various family lines, thus is laid to rest forever the theory that the Orange County and Sandy Creek Pendergrasses sprang from the loins of the two Northumberland County, Virginia, baby brothers Robert and William. Evidence clearly shows that the two groups are genetically unrelated at least as far back as the early 1700s.

C. The Ongoing Quest

As time marches forward, more and better DNA testing (perhaps with more and better access to documentary evidence) will be available and more participants will test. It is hoped that future testing will solve some of the mysteries surrounding the Pendergrass families and that future generations will continue

to explore their genetic relationships.

Of key importance is finding a traditionally documented direct male Garrett Sr descendant other than the one who recently tested (Robert) but who did not match anyone in the current database. Finding a male cousin or uncle through a different male downline could shed light on whether Garrett descendants truly do not match Phillip, Luke, and Orange County descendants or whether there was a non-paternity event somewhere in this donor’s particular family upline.

If a different Garrett Sr descendant closely matches Phillip, Luke, and Orange County descendants, the idea that Garrett Sr interacted in some way with those families, perhaps in the 1750s when he was in Virginia, or even earlier, would be strengthened and should be closely investigated.

The same holds true for the descendant (William) of Thomas of Mercer County, Kentucky, who “should have” matched the Orange County group but did not.

Additionally, testing of descendants of David Sr of the Orange County group could confirm as his sons those who lived in Chester County, South Carolina, near his widow Susannah and as his grandchildren those who went with William L’s widow Dorothea/Dolly into Georgia.

Testing of a descendant of the Page County, Virginia, Vincent who married Mary Scarff could determine whether his geographic proximty ro Garrett Sr was coincidence or genetics, as well as contribute knowledge about the status of the Garrett descendant (Robert) who tested.

If a proven descendant of “New Kent” County John and his Quaker brde Jane Pleasants could be located for testing,(or in any extant record, for that matter) it could lead to tying in some of the Virginia Pendergrass groups or ruling them out altogether.

Testing of a male descendant of the Spendergrasses of Richmond County, or Orange County, *Virginia*, could prove or disprove ths author’s origin theory that the “Wake” John Sandy Creek family descends from “Carpenter” John of Orange County, *Virginia*, and before that from James [Jr] and James [Sr] of Richmond County, North Farnham Parish, on the Northern Neck.,

YDNA testing could lead to the discovery of original immigrants into the colonies for these families, or at least confirm the relationship of the Sandy Creek group to some location in the British Isles, just as it has connected the Orange County, North Carolina group to men in County Mayo, Ireland.

In all these latter cases, diligent searches have been made to find appropriate test subjects by traditional research, telephone calls, social media, tracing websites and journeys to the localities where they might have been found, but all such efforts have been futile. In fact, there seems to be no (S)pendergrass male remaining on the Northern Neck at all.

The tightknit genetic matches of the “Wake” John, Spencer, “Buncombe” John, and “Bob’s” John families, (Spencer’s children having been documented in probate proceedings) may be expanded as more markers become available to researchers, allowing them to ascertain whether “Buncombe” John was in fact a son of “Wake” John and “Bob’s” John a son of William and Mary, or that there is some other explanation for the “Johns”. Suxh efforts are being made currently by Solomon descendan Bennet George.

Currently, since descendants of “Wake’ John, Spencer, “Buncombe” John, and “Bob’s” John (and William’s theoretical sons) are almost indistiguishable genetically, it is hoped that in the future documentary evidence will be unearthed that this author has, in over fifty years of research, been unable to find. (The Saint Mark’s Parish Register tragically having gone missing). The case for “Carpenter” John of Orange County, *Virginia*,as father of William, “Wake” John and Spencer is so circumstantially strong that only a word or two in Virginia or North Carolina could make the connection - any mention of Spencer in Orange County, Virginia, a note that “Carpenter” John could not be found there by the Sheriff for service, or that he had tools of the carpenter trade in his North Carolina possession - could tip the scale.Likewise, just a word or two could connect “Carpenter” John back to the Richmond County Spendergrasses.

Another mystery that might one day be solved with auDNA is the parentage of Hannah Unknown, wife/widow of “Wake” John. Was she the Hannah *Deputy* Pendergrass who testified in Northumberland Court? (There was a Deuty/Doughty family nearby in old Granville and in records on the Northern Neck.)

AuDNA might also one day lead to the discovery of the true family identities of many other women who lost their maiden names upon marrying.

It is fervently hoped that research on the Pendergrass/grast/graft families will continue to build.

Many thanks are due to Mary Fern VanPool Souder and to the many participants who were kind and generous enough to submit samples for testing.

Sadly, space permits the inclusion of only very small sections of the results chart . Please vsit the Pendergraft DNA Project online at FamilyTreeDNA.com.

Pendergraft-Pendergast-Pendergrass-Pender DNA Project

Aut Number	Full Name	County	County	County	County	County	County	County	County
County Mayo, Ireland									
Group 01a Tipperary	Maurice de Pendergast, d. 1205	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180448	George Pendergast b. ca 1778	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180449	James Pendergast b. 1820	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
123117	Thomas Pendergast, 1783, Clare, Tipperary	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180450	Edward Pender b. 1914 Kilworth Ireland d. 1882 VT	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
Group 01b Mayo 1									
323473	Edward M. McGinn, b. 1818 and d. 1894	Unknown Origin	Unknown Origin						
144024	William J. Pendergast, 1833 - 1914	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180451	Peter Pendergast b. 1769 Pendergast, b. 1789	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
118189	Philip Pendergast b. 1794, Tinnagh, Mayo, Ire.	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
302054	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
260106	Myra Pendergast	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
224884	Patrick Pendergast b. abt 1800	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
470864	Guinn, Cpl Mayo Ireland-ran a war probably charged	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150317	Michael Pendergast b. 1838, Mayo, Ireland	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150318	Pendergast, Churchfield, Mayo, Ire.	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150319	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150320	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150321	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150322	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150323	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150324	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150325	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150326	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150327	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150328	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150329	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150330	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150331	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150332	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150333	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150334	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150335	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150336	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150337	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150338	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150339	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150340	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150341	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150342	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150343	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150344	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150345	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150346	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150347	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150348	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150349	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150350	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150351	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150352	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150353	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150354	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150355	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150356	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150357	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150358	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150359	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150360	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150361	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150362	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150363	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150364	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150365	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150366	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150367	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150368	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150369	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150370	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150371	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150372	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150373	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150374	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150375	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150376	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150377	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150378	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150379	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150380	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150381	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150382	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150383	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150384	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150385	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150386	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150387	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150388	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150389	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150390	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150391	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150392	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150393	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150394	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150395	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150396	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150397	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150398	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150399	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
150400									

Orange County, North Carolina

180312	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180313	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180314	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180315	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180316	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180317	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180318	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180319	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180320	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180321	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180322	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180323	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180324	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180325	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180326	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180327	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180328	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180329	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180330	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180331	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180332	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180333	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180334	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180335	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180336	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180337	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180338	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180339	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180340	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180341	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180342	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180343	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180344	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180345	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180346	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180347	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180348	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180349	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180350	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180351	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180352	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180353	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180354	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180355	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180356	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180357	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180358	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180359	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180360	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180361	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180362	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180363	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180364	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180365	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180366	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180367	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180368	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180369	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180370	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						
180371	John D. Quinn, b. 1817 and d. 1896	Ireland	Unknown Origin						

Marriages

This image shows a single sheet of white paper with horizontal blue or grey ruling lines. The lines are evenly spaced and run across the width of the page. There are approximately 20 lines visible. In the center of the page, there is a very faint, light-colored watermark or ghosting of text that appears to say "Copyright ©". The rest of the page is blank.

Births

[illegible]





INDEX TO NAMES

Please note: Each name is indexed only once per page. Generation upline names within parentheses, obvious nicknames, and footnotes are not indexed but are searchable in digital format. Please check all possible spelling variants of the target name, including any made by elision, especially in early generations before spelling stabilized. Compound surnames are indexed under the primary name first, then modifiers. Married names are in parenthesis, suspected or known partners in brackets. Indexed names may contain more detail than those on the page.

Abbot, Agnes, 163
Abbot, Annie, 163
Abbot, Annie Lee (Pendergrass),198,228
Abbot, Babbie, 163
Abbot, Bessie Rose (Roberson),254
Abbot, Betty Rosena, 163
Abbot, Clara Jane (Thompson),163,197,198
Abbot, Clyde Bennett, 228,258
Abbot, Ernest, 163
Abbot, Florence, 163
Abbot, Henry, 228
Abbot, Jeffery Wayne,258
Abbot, Jennifer Lynn,258
Abbot, Jerry Wayne, 228,258, Abbott
Abbot, Mary Elizabeth (Dickerson),140
Abbot, Melvin, 163
Abbot, Minnie C, 163
Abbot, Omega Green, 163
Abbot, Pattie, 163
Abbot, Robert J, 163
Abbot, Robert Omega Ranson, 163
Abbott, Roderick Joel,577,579
Abbot, Sally R, 163
Abbot, Sena, 163
Abbot, Sherry (Patterson),231
(Abbot), Sylvia,258
Abbott/Pendergrass, James [s/o Thos],562
Abbott/Albert, Unknown [Pendergrass],562
Abbott, James Traver,609
Abernathy, David,547
Abernathy, Jewel Ernest, Sr,Jr,520.535,547
Abernathy, Mercer G,535
Abernathy, Sarah Frances (Comegys),535,547
Abner, Polly (Hacker),153
Abney, Hannah,130
Abney, J Ryan,250,276,277,381,383,414,416
Abney, Leif Jackson, 277,383,416
Abney, Leonna Michelle,277,393,416
Acanse, Leonor (Maximiliano),392,393
Acosta [servant to Pifermo],390
Adams, Aaron,579
Adams, Amanda Jane (Pendergrass),429,433
Adams, Amanda Lynn (Remsburg),266
Adams, Archie B,Sr,Jr, 147,174,175
Adams, Arthur Scott,438,445
Adams, Clyde B,438,452
Adams, Clyde Melvin/B,445,451
Adams, Columbus,429,433
Adams, Edna Roland (Pendergrass)148,175,176
Adams, Elizabeth Walker,452
Adams, Francis E,175
Adams, Grace L (Navarre),445,452
Adams, Infant Son,446
Adams, James Oliver, 250
Adams, Junior Alvin,601
Adams, Kenneth Sutton,446
Adams, Mable,446
Adams, Madge Helen, 446
Adams, Mamie,175
Adams /Smith, Martha (Adams),450
(Adams), Mary,429
Adams, Mary Frances [Smith],442
Adams, Maude (Smith),199,230
Adams, Melanie “Clementine”(Wilmon), 346,356
Adams, Mettie Lee,175
Adams, Mike,577,579
Adams, Nancy (Miller),369,371,397,401
Adams, Ollie Pearl,175
Adams, Paul Brossfield,175

Adams, Ruth,175
Adams, Silas Leonard,438,445
Adams, Susie M,445
Adams, Sylvesta,445
Adams, Velma,452
Adams, William Alexander,431,438
Adams, Willie Marshall,601
Agahai, Lisa M P (Pendergrass),453,457
Agustín de Iturbe, House of,16
Akers, Wildie,598
Akins, Dorothe M (Halcomb)(Stone),246,295
Albert, Henry,536,547
Alcorn, Amy Elizabeth,295,296
Alderson, Kelly Diane (Williams),456
Alen, Abraham, Capt., 19
Aleshire, Carl Lee,226,256
Aleshire, Dustin Lee, 256
Alexander, Capt,83,426
Alexander, Christopher Aron,260,283
Alexander, Luke Christopher,283
Alexander, Leoda (Smith),177,211
Alexander, Raymond Cecil, 172,207
Alexander, Kenneth, 207
Alexander, Raymond Richard,207
Alexander, Samuel,145
Alexander, William Samuel,172
Aldridge, Violet (Durbin),181,215
Alford, Bertha,404
Alford, Cansadia “Sadie”,399
Alford, Catherine,404
Alford, Charles “Curtis” ,399,404
Alford, David Wayne,227
Alford, Delma W,404
Alford, Elizabeth (Parrott),398,399,403,404
(Alford), Emma,398,404

Alford, Eugene,404
Alford, Francis Arthur,Sr,Jr,197,227
Alford, John M,404
Alford, John Waddell,398,403,404
Alford, Joseph Eugene,227
Alford, Kathy Louise (Smith),227,257
Alford, Lawrence Curtis,404
Alford, Lawrence D,404
Alford, Leatha,399
Alford, Lowery “Lori” (Pendergrass),120,127
Alford, Lodowick/Ludwig, 120
Alford, Mandy B,404
Alford, Margaret,404
Alford, Martha “Dink”,(Parrott),398,399,403,404
Alford, Mary,(Pendergrass)[of Middlesex] 41,42
Alford, Myrtle,404
Alford, Needham,396,398,404
Alford, Needham Judge, 398,404
Alford, Ollie (Williams).399
(Alford),Ona,398,404
Alford, Riley,404
Alford, Samantha (Parrott),398,399,403
Alford, Sarah (Jacks)(Russell) ,399
Alford, Savelia (Phelps),135,154
Alford, Teresa Laura,227
Alford, William [A?],399
Alford, William Theodore,Sr,Jr, 396,398
Allcock,William Captain, 18
Allen, Aileen Dorothy (Shearin),199,230
Allen, Alton, 199,230
Allen, Charles Ligon, Sr, Jr, 190,223
Allen’s Company,504
Allen, Daniel Neal,480
Allen, Dennis Wayne,222
Allen, Gary Dean, 119,222
Allen, Hervey, ix,564
Allen, James Hollis,222
Allen, James Sidney, 189,222
Allen, Jeffrey Gordon,611
Allen, Joe,216,248
Allen, Lora Evelyn (Harrison),197
Allen, Sheila Dianne (Pendergrass),241,271
Allen, William S,222
Allerton, Willoughby, Gent,38
Allgood, Charlie Thomas,Sr,Jr, 189,222,252
Allgood, Daniel Thomas,278
Allgood, Deborah Jo (Graf),252,278
Allgood, James Harley,260,283
Allgood, John William, 189,222
Allgood, Julianna Nicole,283
Allgood, Liam James,283
Allgood, Linda Rose,222
Allgood, Peggy Jean,222
Allgood, William,252,278
Allison, Addie (Humble),518
Allison, Audria Osmond,536,548
Allison, Charles Gordon,532

Allison, Claude,532
Allison, David Crockett,518,532
Allison, Ella/Ellen,518
Allison, Elsie V,532
Allison, Francis,518
Allison, Hettie Belle (Boyd),532,544,550,557
Allison, Hugh,532
Allison, Ida L,532
Allison, Ida May,518
Allison, James “Howard”,532
Allison, James Marion,518
Allison, Margaret J (Heard),518
Allison, Robert B,509,518
Allison, Samuel, 548
Allison, Theodora Munse (Andrews),518
Allison, Willie E,532
Allison, Wilma,548
Alloway, Elizabeth (Pendergrass),511,522
Alloway, Mary (Pendergrass),511,522
Alm, Linda Arlene (Pendergast),576,577
Aloisi, Lauren (Patterson),237
Alorge, 388
Alsad, Abdalrahman Mohammed,233,265
Alsad, Ehab,265,285
Alsad, Ishah Gabriel (Justice),265
Alsad, Landon Banks,285
Alston, Aalyah Chanel,286
Alston, D Hooper,200,234
Alston, Jason,267,286
Alston, Norma Jean (Lyle),234,266
Alston, Samuel Blake,266
Alston, William deBerniere,200,234
Alston, William Benjamin,234,266
Alverson, Teleif, 36
Amaro, Augustín Z, 377,380,410,413
Ambrose, Michelle Lynn (Mowdy),271,288
Amey [*slave to Samuel*],623
Amick, Amy Delores,606
Amick, Angela Leigh (Dalrymple),606,612
Amick, Howard Lee,597,606
Amone, Peter Vincent, 210
Amonette, Frederick,427
Amos, Betty J,600
Amos, Chapelle,126
Amos, Derwood,600
Amos, Earnest Martin,594,600
Amos, Elijah,127
Amos, Hallie (Ferguson),594,600
Amos, Harold Lee,600
Amos, Helen Jane,600
Amos, Jacqueline (Perkins),600
Amos, Jesse Lee,594,600
Amos, Katie A (Mabe),594
Amos, Lucy (Pickard),594,600
Amos, Mamie (Amos),600
Amos, Martha Pearl (Crabtree),594,600
Amos, Mary Jane, 135

Amos, Miles Sanders,135
Amos, Nancy, 126
Amos, Patsy Jane (Coltrane),600,608
Amos, Peggy Ann (Wall),600
Amos, Raleigh Galloway,591,594
Amos, Reuben Sanders,120,126
Amos, Richard Bennett,127,135
Amos, Rosa A (Vernon)(Curry),593,598
Amos, Ruby Dee,600
Amos, Ruth Jean (Greene),600
Amos, Sarah “Sally” (Pearce),127,135,136
Amos, William Edgar,594,600
Amos, William Lester,600
Amos, William Washington,591,594
Amos, Willie Adolphus,135
Anderson, Abner, 44,84,85
Anderson, Alexander,490
Anderson, Alton Lynn,380,413
Anderson, Andrew, 37
Anderson, Angeline (Pendergrass),475,478
Anderson, Archie,380,413
Anderson, Carrie B (Smith),178,212
Anderson, Charles,380,382,413,415
Anderson, Charles Henry,Jr,198,228
Anderson, Charles Michael, 228
Anderson, Dannie Leola (Boyer)(Stice) (Mays)454,457
Anderson, Iola (Pendergrass),349
Anderson, John William,Jr,III, 352,359
Anderson, Johnny Wayne,380,413
Anderson, Jordan,254,279,280
Anderson, Larry Eugene,380,413
Anderson, Kathy Lynn (Newton),228
Anderson, Kyle Thomas,280
Anderson, Paul,377,380,410,413
Anderson, Rachel Ann (McCleny) 380,382 413,414
Anderson, Regina Lee (Pendergrass),462
Anderson, Robert Earl, 380,413
Anderson, Shonda Kay (Coleman),382,415
Anderson[?], Susannah (Pendergrass),509,518
Anderson, Walter W,448,454
Andrews, Barbara Cynthia (Perry),224,254
Andrews, Cornelia (Pendergrass),507,515
Andrews, Curtis Amerson, 191,224
Andrews, Curtis Gregory,224,254
Andrews, Kelsey Patricia, 254
Andrews, Lucille (Smith),193,224
Andrews, Mary S (Pendergrass),472,474
Andrews, Robert, 10,25
Andrews, Ronnie Dale,455,458
Andrews, Sierra Allen-Louise,254
Andrews, Wm, 10,25
Angelique [*slave,w/o Remy*],388
Ankrum, Florence (Pendergrass),480
Anstead, Shirley Green(Reavis),223,238,253,270
Anthony, Teri (Horne),221

Antonio [servant to Piefermo],390
Apple, Alvin,131
Apple, Anna,146
Apple, Charles,146
Apple, Daniel H,130,146
Apple, Donna Sue,208
Apple, Doris Marie (Scott),173,209
Apple, Edwin Leroy,174
Apple, Ella M, 146
Apple, Grover Cleveland J,146,173
Apple, Harvey Glenn,174
Apple, Helen Louise (Duzan),208
Apple, Henry “Frank”,146,173
Apple, James Henry,173,208
Apple, John H, Sr.Jr, 121,130,131,146
Apple, John J H, Jr, 146
Apple, Joseph O, 146
Apple, Judith Rebecca (Crossley),131,146
Apple, Meredith Ann (Shropshire),610,615
Apple, Noble Thomas,Sr, Jr, 173, 208
Apple, Rosemary, 173,208
Apple, William Daniel,174
Apple, William Henry, 146,174
Applewhite, Ogelthorpe [*example*],633
Archer, Nora Pearl (McCallum),535,547
Arden, Enoch,498
Ariail, Bertha (Hightower),371,401
Arkwright, James,509
Armande, Hubert,388
Armbruster, Paula Rae (Pendergrass),452,457
Armiger, Grace (Jerrell)(Curry),595,602
Armitage, Benjamin Franklin,342,350
Armitage, Harmon Granville,350
Armitage, Iva,350
Armitage, Myrtle,350
Armstead, Shirley Green (Reavis),237
Armstrong, Mable (Pendergrass),592
Armstrong, Nancy E (Hamilton),535
Arnes, Rikann Elaine (Pendergrass),222
Arnold, Ada,177
Arnold, Aleck Cowles,177
Arnold, Beulah Maude,177
Arnold, Charles Edward,177,210
Arnold, Elliott Wesley “Aleck”, 148,177
Arnold, Ernest Walker,595,603
Arnold, Eva Lynn (Amone), 210
Arnold, Gracie Lou (Pendergrass),460,461
Arnold, James, 104
Arnold, Kathleen,177
Arnold, Lillan,177
Arnold, Lori Lee (Gibson),249,275
Arnold, Rando Verlin,177
Arnold, Stella Mae,177
Arnold, Theresa “Gigi”(Taylor),357
Arnold, Terry Lee, 210
Arnold, Vera Blanch,177
Arnold, William Rayford,603

Arnold, William T,348,357
Armstrong, H Eugene,352,359
Arriaga, Oscar Fragoso,222,253
Arrington, Marion Phillips, 191
(Arrington), Mildred C, 191
Arrington, Patrick, 191
Arthur, Elwanda (Pendergrass),180,214
Arthur, Viola (Pendergrass),180,214
Arvin, Bettie Ann (Mays),177
Arvin, J B,593
Asay, Marie (McDonald),375,378,407,411
Ashe, Daniel Arbrey, 204
Ashe, Earnest, 204
Ashe, Effie (Rogers), 203,240
Ashe, Ethel (Kitchens), 204,240
Ashe, Etna (Kitchens), 203,240
Ashe, Leanerer/Leonora, 204
Ashe, Mangrum Danal,166,203
Ashe, Mirtie B, 203
Ashe, William H, 203
Ashley, Annie Elizabeth (Maximiliano),398,403
(Ashley), Bessie,546
Ashley, Dallas,534,546
Ashley, Emma Magnolia [Goode],546
Ashley, Herbert Mason,546
Ashley, James Frank,546,555
Ashley, James Roosevelt Burris/Floyd,555
Ashley, Louisa,546
(Ashley), Mamie L,546
Ashley, Mattie Mae (Williams),546
Ashley, Pauline [Wilkinson](Wilson)[Johnson]
[Robbins][Tate],546,555
Ashley, Robbie Lee [Jeter],546
Ashley, Robert Edward,534,546
Ashley, Ruth,212
Ashley, Sally Sophie [Eichelberger][Wright],546
Ashley, Thomas Wilson,546
Ashley, Viola Jane (Ratchford),546,555
Ashley, Willie Edward,546
Askew/Ayscue, John Serug, 423
Askew/Haskew, John, 48
Aswell, Mitchell J,457
Atchison, Cassie James (Johnson),223
Atchison, James Richard,190,223
Atchison, Joshua Caleb,223
Atkins, John,325
Atkins, R E,514
Atwater [*not*],Martha “Patti”, 8
Atwater,Moses,492,499
Aubrey, Cynthia (Salyer0,218
Aubrey/Auwbrey, Raymond D, 184,218
Austin, Eliza Jane,291
Austin, Jay,283,291
Austin, Roy Taylor,598,608
Autrey, Lisa Geraldine (Pendergrass),228
Auvil, Ray,220,251
Avarre, Robert,388

Avenal, Jean Baptist Charles,Sr,Jr,388,392
Avenal, George,Sr,Jr,388,391,392
Avenal, Perrine,388,392
Avery, Martha,459
Avery, Silas,459
Avila, Ryan,259
Aycock, Baby Boy,231
Aycock, Devin Paul Fuller, 261
Aycock, Ellen Louise (Hamm),198,228
Aycock, George Leon, Sr,Jr,198,199,200,228, 230,231,233
Aycock, Lessie May (Patterson),200,233
Aycock, Mansfield Fuller, 199,231
Aycock, Patricia Ann (Peoples),230,259
Aycock, Stephen Fuller,231,261
Aycock, Susan Denise (Solomon),231,261
Aycock, Walter Blaine,198,229
Aycock, William Edgar,195
Aydelotte, Curtis Wayne,358
Aydelotte, William Thomas,351,358
Ayers, Melvin,230,260
Ayers, Robert Lee,614
Ayscue/Askew, [Nuckles?] Abigail (Pendergrass), 138,159,160
Ayscue/Askew, Amanda,(Lloyd),137,157
Ayscue/Askew, Barbara (Thompson),198
Ayscue/Askew, Beadie (Pendergrass),159,190
Ayscue/Askew, Dink P, 137
Ayscue/Askew, Ernest C, 138,161
Ayscue/Askew Family, 48,61,110,199
Ayscue/Askew, Ferebee (Thompson),137,158
Ayscue/Askew, George Washington, 138,160
Ayscue/Askew, Haywoof Morton,161
Ayscue/Askew, John, 121,128
Ayscue/Askew, John P,189,222
Ayscue/Askew, John Serug,323
Ayscue/Askew, Johnny,222
Ayscue/Askew, Jordan F, 159,190
Ayscue/Askew, Katie Hellen Ayra (Pendergrass), 161,193
(Ayscue/Askew), Lizzie, 189,222
Ayscue/Askew, Mamie T (Pendergrass),138,162
Ayscue/Askew, Mandy (Loyd),161,194
Ayscue/Askew, Mary A (Dickerson),164,200
Ayscue/Askew,MaryElizabeth(Dickeson),140,165
(Ayscue/Askew), Mary S“Hattie”(Pendergrass) ,159,190
Ayscue/Askew, Phillip,222
Ayscue/Askew, Rebecca Luna (Lassiter) (Dickerson),164
Ayscue/Askew, Robert Lee,191
Ayscue/Askew, W/John Serug/Seeridge, 48,58,75,81,102,103,104
Ayscue/Askew, Willie,139
Ayscue/Askew, Winfred H,189 ,222
Azevedo, Amaretta Joelle,359
Azevedo, Joseph G,355,359

B[?], Carrie Frankie (Pendergast),92
Baber, Paulette Dawn (Smith),246
Bachelor, Piety Mariah M (Moye),136,156
Bachelor, Vincent,136,156
Badley, Harry Wheeler, 182
Bagley, James, 105
Bagley, William, 102, 104,105
Bagnal, Isaac,622,624
Bagnal Oliver Cemetery,624
Bagwell, Daniel, 106
Bailey, Angela Dale [Patterson],236,268
Bailey, Brandon,264
Bailey, Elizabeth [*fictional*],113,122
Bailey, Eula (Pendergrass),169
Bailey, H Nicole,264
Bailey/Patterson Samantha Gayle,268
Bailey, Thomas Wayne, 233,264
Baihardt, Craighead L, 191
Baird, Alva,351
Baird, Arthur Luther,342,351
Baird, Charles Edward “Scooter”,359
Baird, Charles Leon,351
Baird, Curtis Leon,352
Baird, David,335,342
Baird, David Mitchell,342,351
Baird, Della (Whitten)(Bellotte),342,351
Baird, Edna Myrl,351
Baird, Elizabeth Sharlotte (McMillan),342,351
Baird, Florence Pendergrass (Smith),342,351
Baird, Francis,351
Baird, Gladys Laval (Dickey),343
Baird, Henry Harold D,352,359
Baird, Homer William,343,352
Baird, James,352
Baird, John Daniel,351
Baird, Inez,351
Baird, L J,351
Baird, Loverna,351
Baird, Maggie,351
(Baird), Mary),335,342
Baird, Mary Ruth,351
Baird, May,351
Baird, Oscar Earl,351
Baird, Patrick Henry,335,342,351
Baird, Silas,342,351
Baird, William Finley,351
Baird, William Floyd,351
Baird, William Howard,359
Baker, Bessie, 180
Baker, Beulah (Blevins), 180,215
Baker, Clyde,574
Baker, Daisy (Vines),408
Baker, Donald Irvin,574
Baker, Ernest Eugene, 181
Baker, Eunice, 180
Baker, Floyd Daniel,574
Baker, Frank Wesley,574

Baker, Garnet,574
Baker, Infant Son, 181
Baker, Irvin D,573,574
Baker, Isabel (Fogleman),602
Baker, John D, 181
Baker, Lauren,234, 266
Baker, Lela May, 181,215
Baker, Lorraine, 180
Baker, Mary Agnes (Pryse), 181
Baker, Nell (Brandenburg),211,245
Baker, Polly (Bishop),184,218
Baker, Roscoe, 181,215
Baker, Sarah Jane,215
Baker, Thomas, 180
Baker, William Robert,Sr,Jr 181
Baker, Winnefred E (Pendergraff),347,357
Baker/Barker, Rose (fictional) 84
Baldelli, Jeffrey,225
Baldwin, Calley,533
Baldwin, Delia,533
Baldwin, Hettie A (Jones),533
Baldwin, James A,533
Baldwin, John “Alexander”,519,533
Baldwin, John L,533
Baldwin, Joseph,519,533
Baldwin, Kitty,533
Baldwin, Mrs,567
Baldwin, Sarah Ann (Fouts),533
Baldwin, William Henry,533
(Ball), Andrea, 256,280
Ball, Ann (Freundendahl)(Currin),238
Ball. Aiyana, 280
Ball /Finch, Annie Lee/Mary Elizabeth (Smith) 203
Ball /Robertson, Bryant O’Neal,202,239
Ball, Clarence Norman,202,238
Ball, Crystal Diane,270
Ball, Daniel, Sr/Jr,101,102,104,105
Ball, David Hampton, Sr,Jr,239,270
Ball, Edna Jeanette (Brummit),238
Ball, George, Gent, 37
Ball, Hampton Elmo,202,226,238,256
Ball, Ida Josephine (Norwood)(Roberson) (Balltzglier),194,225,238
Ball, James, 105
Ball, James Rogers,Sr,Jr,239,270
Ball. Jeffrey Wayne, 256,270,280
Ball, Jesse/Jessie Thomas, 161,194,202,238
Ball, Kayla,280
Ball, Leandra (Pruitt)(Swind),256,270,280
Ball, Margaret “Elaine”,194,238
[Ball?],Mary Lee Roberson/Pendergrass,202
Ball, Martha France (Raines)(Vaughn) (Owen),238,270
Ball, Martha Jane (Reavis)(Mitchell),202,238
Ball, Nancy,202
Ball, Nellie (Pendergrass),440,447

Ball, Noel,239
(Ball), Patricia A,239,270
Ball, Patsey,239
Ball, Randolph Vaughn,239
Ball, Robert Norman,238
Ball, Sam’l, 47
Ball, Sandra“Faye”(Harlow)[Murchson] (Edwards)(Orr),119,157,202,239,271
(Ball), Sharon. 239, 270
Ball, Stephen, 157,161,165,194,202,237
(Ball),Susan,239
Ball, Thomas Leonard/Linwood,238
Ball, Thomas Palmer ,194,238
Ball /Moseley, William Henry,202
Ball, Wendy,270
Ball, William,423
Ball, William Henry [Moseley],238
Ball, William Stephen,238
Ball, William Wayne,226,239,256,270
Ball/Bell, William, 101
Balltzglier, Harold Chester,194,225,238
Banal, Barry,225
Bancroft, Barbara Jean (Richardson),256,281
Bankston, Vanda Gail (Gibson),249,275
Barbee, Iris (Pendergrass),174
Barber,Thomas, Capt, 37
Barberio, Lauren Lindsay,616
Barberio, Michael,614,616
Barberio, Michael Brandon,616
Barbour, James,229,236,258
Barbour, Sherry Marie (Herring) (Tharrington),258,282
Barbour, Timothy Brandon,282
Barclay, Louis Jane (Barthol),373
Barfield, Bobby,268,286
Barham, Dallie,193
Barham, Faye (Manning),224,255
Barham, George,135
Barham, James Robert,193,224
Barham, John, 334
(Barham), Lelia,193
Barham, Lewis Fortner, 329,334
Barham, Robert,193
Barker, Willard Staples,601
Barnard, James Edward, 146,173
Barnard, Miley (Apple), 146,173
Barnes, Alex C,481
Barnes, Charlie Coleman,598
Barnes, Elizabeth Mason,598
Barnes, Florence,481
Barnes, Harrison Talmadge,598
Barnes, Joel M,481
Barnes, John Burr,478,481
Barnes, John Hannah,598
Barnes, Maud (Hughs),481,483
Barnes, Nellie,481
Barnes, Otis Odell,598

Barnes, Pauline,598
Barnes, Robert Henry,593,598
Barnes, Robert Marshall,598
Barnes, Sallie (Mabe)(Austin),598,608
Barnes, Sevier,481
Barnes, Willie B,481
Barnett, Andrew Kellan,296
Barnett, Denae Kathleen(DexterBarczak)295,296
Barnett, Judith (Pendergrass),563
Barnett, Mary P (Pendergraft),536,548
Barnett, Mary “Polly” (Pendergrass),562,563
Barnwell, Anna E (Wells),566,568
Barnwell, Carter White,565,566
Barnwell, Natilia Josephine (Henslee,566,568
Barnwell, Rachel M,566
Barnwell, Sarah S (Warren),566
Barnett, Terry Douglas (Stone),293,295
Barnett, Thomas “Brandon”,.295,296
Barnhardt, Louann (Short),231,260
Barnhill, Mary (Stewart),333,341
Barnhill, William Ray,236,268
Barthol, Harvey, 373
Barthol, MayVictoria(McDonald),
370,373,398,403
Barrett, Frank Edward,208
Barrett, Sarah (Burns),133
Bartholomew, Joseph,258,282
Bartholomew, Josiah ,282
Bartholomew, Micah,282
Bartholomew, Richard, Jr,229,236,258
Bartholomew, Temperance (Robancho),258,282
Bartlett, Eldon Buell,152,297
Bartlett, Marguerite Eldon (Pendergrass),152,182,
297,365
Bartolo, Marshall,195
Bartolo, Sylvester, 195
Barton, Angelique Mae (Chamberlain),559,560
Barton, Isabella F (Pendergrass),515
Barton, Lawrence, Jr,557,559
Barton, Sallie Elizabeth (Pendergrass),131,147
Barton, William D, 131,147
Bartczak, Michael John, 295,296
Barwick, Amber Leigh [Scott][Perry],269,287
Barwick, Brittany (Porter),269,287
Barwick, Cheyenne Renee,269
Barwick, Edward Howard, Sr,Jr,201,236
Barwick, Howard Elton, 236,268,269
(Barwick),Jennifer,236,268,269
(Barwick),Mildred,201,236
(Barwick),Sherry,236,269
Barwick, Steven Craig,236,269
Barwick, Susan Lorraine (Quincey)(Barnhill)
236,368
Bascom, Lillie/Lana M (Pendergrass),527
Bashara, Virginia Frances (Woodside),549,556
Bass, Carrie Elizabeth,456
Bass, Claude Leroy,451,456

Bass, David Glenn,456
Bass, Erik A,458
Bass, Gloria Ellen (Alston),234
Bass, Hayden Joseph,458
Bass, John Thomas,445,451
Bass, Johnette Elaine (Collins),451,457
Bass, Leta Ruth (Fambrough),445
Bass, Mabel (Pendergrass),516,530
Bass, Paul Allen,456,458
Bass, Volley Cephus,438,445
Bass, Wayne Howard,445
Batchelor, Bruno,603
Batchelor, John C,595,603
Batchelor, Sherwood E,603
Batchelor, Zella Mae (McDonald)
373,376,403,408
Bateman, Deeward Allen,601,608,609
Bateman, Doris (McClung),601
Bateman, Elizabeth Frances (Stone),601
Bateman, George Allen,594,601
Bateman, George Wallace,601
Bateman, Infant,601
Bateman, Katherine Ann (Fisher),601
Bateman, Kenneth Thomas,601
Bateman, Louise Faye (Nance),601
Bateman, Mark Lind,608
Bateman, Mary Jane (Bowman),601
Bateman, Mary Rebecca (Eanes),593,598
Bateman, Michael Richard,609
Bateman, Mildred Yvonne (Barker)(Adams),601
Bateman, Nancy Carole Harris (Coleman),601
Bateman, Vurble Lindberg,601,608
Bates, Dorothy Lorene (Baird),352,359
Bates, Etta (Pendergrass),520
Battle, Anthony J,268,286
Battle, Ethan,286
Battle, Justin Brantley,286
Battle, Kayla,286
Batton, David Gray,200,234
Baty, Betty (Weeks),357
Baucom, Calan,283,291
Baucom, Savannah Leigh,291
Bauer, Deborah Allen (Savage),229,259
Baugh, Nellie Marie (Moore),447
Baxter, Ruth Ann (Croddy)(Cage),207
Bayley, Samuel,32
Beals, Carol A (Bigham?),240
Beals, Miller West,204,240
Beam, Pearl Maxine (Warlick),201,235
Beard, Delcie (Finsterer),553
Beard[?], Malissa A (Pendergrass),334
Beatty, Laura Kay,242
Beatty, Monty Rae,242
Beatty, Noah Virgil,206,242
Beatty, Nona Marie (Wysong),242
Beatty, Sheila Elaine (Wyrick),242
Beauchamp, Dan’lL.,38

Beaudoin, Elizabeth Euphrosine (Renaudière),
393,395
Beaver, Hannah,513
Beaver, James,526
Beaver, Joseph Allen,513
Beaver, Martin,526
Beaver, Martin Van Buren, Sr, Dr,506,513
Beaver, Martha “Patsey”(Martin),513,525
(Beaver) Mary,513,526
Beaver, Mary Ann,513
Beaver, Mary O (Pendergrass),506
Beaver, Miles Henry,513
Beaver, Nancy,526
Beaver, Samuel Johnson,513,526
Beaver, Sarah,526
Beaver, Susan [Sackman?](Sitton),130,145
Beaver, William C,513
Beaver, Wilson Asbury “Squire”,513
Beck, James L.353
Beck, “Junior” C,353
Beckham, Norma Jean,255
Beckham, Simon,323
Bedford, Laura Lou (Chandlee),249,275
Begab, Scott Bran,485
Begley, Carrie Nicole,273
Begley, Derek Mitchell,273
Begley, Hamilton,151
Begley, John Arco,246,273
Begley, Theresa Rae (Jones),273
Belcher, Brian Keith,606,612
Belcher, Justin Keith,612
Bell, Daniel O,370,373,398,403
Bell, Elmer Murray,373,403
Bell, Gary Eugene,216,248
Bell, George, 109
Bell, Henry, 109
Bell, James 113
Bell, Matilda (Pendergrass),518,532
Bell, Nancy C (Pendergrass),133,150
Bell, Thomas,79,104,423
Bellotte, Alma Lucille,351
Bellotte, Edwin Elton,351
Bellotte, Louis Vaughn,351
Bellotte, Mary L,351
Bellotte, Travis Herbert,351
Bellotte, Walter Earl,351
Bellotte, Walter Percy,342,351
Bellotte, Wilmer Guy,351
Belton, Brenda Marie (Shropshire),606,611
Benenati, Lori Lynn (Gibson),275,289
Bennett, Anthony Jay,578
Bennett, C D,527,541
Bennett, Cary D,527
Bennett, Donna Gail (Shearin),230,260
Bennett, Elsie (Pendergrass)[w/o Straphon Jack]
86,87
Bennett, Jeff,577,578

Bennison, Plevna P (Baden)(Pendergrass)
537,549
Bennison, Samuel,537,549
Bennit, Unknown, 40
Benoist, Pierre,388,391,392
Benton, Jesse, Clerk,490
Benton, S,500,502
Bergeau, Guillaume,388
Bergeau, Nicolas,388,391
Berger, Brenda Carol (Hawkes)(Olmstead)
232,263
Berger, Christian Reid,281
Berger, Henry Smith, Sr,Jr,200,232
Berger, Juanita (Pendergrass),345,354
Berger, Kimberley Dawn (Hooker),232,263
Berger, Thomas “Richard”,345
Berger, Wlliam F, 257,281
Bergereau dit St Onge, Guillaume,388,391,392
Bergereau, Nicolas,388
Bergereau,dit St Onge, Marie Elisabeth,388,392
Bernardin, Pierre,388
Bernnette, Minnie (Thompson),164,201
Berry, Margaret Victoria (Hightower),374,407
Berryman, Richard Lee, 191
Bertie, Caroline Churchill (Goldfinch),256,280
Bertotti, Rosa Isabel (Pendergrass),339,347
Besser, Henry Albert,242
Best, Alger Donald. Jr,232,263
Best, Carrie,535
Best, Chandler Owen, 287
Best, Daniel Stephen,269,287
Best, Ella May (Huff),535,547
Best, Fannie,535
Best, Helena,535
Best, James P,522,535
Best, Jeniffer Floretta (Patterson),232,263
Best, Lula “Maud” (Huff),535
Best, Mariam (Alston),200,234
Best, Micah Steven,287
Beville, Elville,116
Biddie/Biddle, 106
Biddle, Delbert Westover “Bud”,217,249,379,
381,414
Biddle, Lisa Dawn (Dedmore),249,276,381,383,
414,415
Biggs, Doris Kathryn ((Hunt),197,227
Bilberry, Annie Jane (Pendergrass),525,540
Bilby, Ruth Roalene (Coy)(Cage),207
Binge, M Y,627
Bingham, Aviyah Jaymes,274
Bingham, Edith Leona (Powell),374,378,405,410
Bingham, James Edward,247,274
Birck,Vircil,219
Bish, Bertram Lee, 168,204
Bish, Della M, 168
Bish, Edward Bryant, 168
Bish, Hoag Tyler, 168

Bish, John Albert, 204
Bish, John R, 143,168
Bish, James W, 168
Bish, King David, 168
Bish, Lottie Emma, 168
Bish, Mary E,204
Bish, Roxie Belle, 168
Bish, Virginia “Beatrice”,204
Bishop, 184,218
Bishop, Alan Joseph,609,614
Bishop, Ann (Cannon),462
Bishop, Dessie Elizabeth (Hacker),184,218
Bishop, Dorothy Mac,462
Bishop, Fred Milton, 460,462
Bishop, Hazel (Hacker),184,218
Bishop, Houston Alexis,615
Bishop, Savannah Michelle,614
Bishop. Terry Nicholas,615
Bishopp, Capt. John,10,23,25,26
(Bishop), [w/o Capt John], 10,26
Bivens, Joshua Anthony,615
Bivens, Mary Evelyn,615
Bivens, Raymond Barrett,615
Bivens, Richard Anthony,610,615
Bjorning, Frank,Sr,Jr,605,610
Bjorning, John,610
Bjorning, Laura,610
Blackbeard,(Pirate), 44
Blackburn, Clayton Matthew,612
Blackburn, Deborah Lynn (Shropshiire)
606,610,611
Blackburn, James Michael,612
Blackburn, Samuel Ross,612
Blackburn, Steven Clay,606,612
Blackey, John, 45
Blackley, Donna Beatrice (Parham),233,264
Blackman, Matilda (Pendergrass),588,590
Blackwell, Martha Eliz (Fisher)370,372,398 402
Blackwell, Rev, 159
Blackwood, Jessica [Holland],361,362
Blake, Montez (Thompson),228,257
Blakemore, Anthony Scott [Gini],290
Blakemore, Dylan Joshua,290
Blakemore, Joshua William,275,289
Blakemore, Logan Joshua,290
Blankenship, Brenda,462
Blankenship, Fran,462
Blankenship, H C,461,462
Blankenship, Jackie (Parker),462
Blankenship, Jeanie (Parker),462
Blankenship, Johnny,462
Blankenship, Linda (Herron),463
Blankenship, Mickey (Fox?),462
Blankenship, Steve,463
Blankenship, Suzy (Fox?),462
Blaylock, Mittie Bell (Pendergrass),523
Blecha, Theodore David,344,353

Bledsoe, Alex Roland, 164
Bledsoe, Gracie Lee (Abbott),228,258
Bledsoe, Hattie Louise (Patterson), 164
Blevins, Barney,215
Blevins, Craig,215
Blevins, Crate,180,215
Blevins, Kelly Tyree,362
Blevins, Lorene (Huntsberger)(Shindeldeck)
215.247
Blevins, Richard Kyle,362
Blevins, Richard Lewis,362
Blount, John Gray,424
Blount, S W, Colo,367
Blurton, Albert Pendergrass, Jr,462
Blurton, Floyd William,462
Blurton, Melvin Chester,462
Blurton, Mildred Louise (Blagburn),462
Boaz, Graveley,596,604
Bobbitt Family,424
Bobbitt, James,424
Bobo, Clarence A,344
Bobo, Eola Maureen (Barrett),344
Bobo, Frances Eudora (Caine/Lomgbottom)
(Blecha),344,353
Bobo, Jackie,344
Bobo/Barbeau, Luwas/Lewis,631
Bobo, Mabel Ora (Painter),344
Bobo, Mary Elizabeth,344
Bobo, Mettie May (Lindsey),344
Bobo [Barbeau?], Robert Henry,Sr,Jr,337,344
Bobo, William Alfred,344
Bodie, Charles Hastings,458
Bodie, Gerald W,457,458
Bodie, Liam E,458
Bodnar, Liam Ericksson,291
Bodnar, Mark,283,291
Boggs, Mary Nell (Pendergrass),460,462
Bohannon, Alice C,330
Bohannon, Amanda A/C,330
Bohannon, Celia L,330
Bohannon, Daniel,326,327,330
Bohannon, Elizabeth C,330
Bohannon, Florence,336
Bohannon, Hector E,336
Bohannon, Idilla F,330
Bohannon, Irvin,327,328
Bohannon, James,336
Bohannon, James O,330
Bohannon, Javan,328
Bohannon, Javanile,328
Bohannon, Jachonias,328,336
Bohannon, Jefia Alishama,328
Bohannon, John,336
Bohannon, John Ervin,330,336
Bohannon, John Mitchell Jehu,328
Bohannon, Juniata,328
Bohannon, Junity,328

Bohannon, Katie,336
Bohannon, Laurissa A,330
Bohannon, Leannah R,330
Bohannon, Mahulda (Cunningham)(Stewart),328, 329,333
Bohannon, Mary A M,330
Bohannon, Matthew Williamson,328
Bohannon, Narcissa,328
Bohannon, Ruff,336
(Bohannon), Sarah E,330,336
Bohannon, Theursa (Cunningham),328
Bohannon, William E,330
Bohannon, Willie,336
Bohn, Robert, Sr,Jr,230,259,260
Bohnert, Brenda Marie (Sanders),248,275
Bolding, John Morris,456,458
Bolding, Rachel (Martin),458
Boling, Clarence Elijah,199,232
Boling, John [Md] 69
Boling, MarieAnnette (Patterson),199,232
Bolling, Edith (Galt)(Wilson) 16
Bolling, John Fairfax, Colo, 12
Bolling, Martha Elizabeth“Mattie” (Pendergrass), 16,133,151,152,372,375 ,402
Bolling, Obediah C, 16,133,151
Bolling (not), Rebecca (fictional), 12,43,65,66
Bolling, Robt, Colo. 12
Bollinger, Alice (Hamm),198,229
Bollinger, Nevins,198,229
Bolton, Alice M,166
Bolton, Angeline (Roadamel),141,166
(Bolton), Annie J,203,239
Bolton, Bernice,203
Bolton, Charles,240
Bolton, Charlie Raymond, 166,203
Bolton, Dale Lee “Skip”,239
Bolton, Douglas,203
Bolton, Elias,240
Bolton, Elihu, 141,166
Bolton, Elsie, 141
Bolton, Elza Jefferson, 166
Bolton, Emma,166
Bolton, Erma Lucille (King)(Homler),203,239
Bolton, Esther (Hall),203,239
Bolton Family, 106
Bolton, Fernando Commodore,166,203
Bolton, Floyd Rodabaugh,203,239
Bolton, Gertrude Elizabeth, 166
(Bolton), Gloria E,239
(Bolton),Gracie L,166,203
Bolton, James, 113,121,129,140,166
Bolton, James Budrow “Bud”,129,140
Bolton, Jessie Catherine (Lowe), 166
Bolton, John W, 141
Bolton, John William, 166
(Bolton), June O,203,240
Bolton, Laney (Jones),113

Bolton, Margaret Louise (Linn) (Long),203,239
Bolton, Marshall,166,203
Bolton, Mary Louise (Prescott),166,203
Bolton, Millard, 141
Bolton, Monica J,240
Bolton, Myrtle,166
Bolton, Ned F,203,239
Bolton, Raymond J,166
Bolton, Richard, 141
Bolton, Ruth Bell (Pendergrass),449,455
Bolton, Sarah, 140
Bolton, Sarah (Massey), 113
Bolton, Susannah Adaline, 141
Bolton, Thurman C,203,240
Bolton, Waneta Bell (Freed),239,271
Bomar, Stephen Anthony,458
Bonaparte, Napoleon, III Emperor, 16
Bond, Maya,286
Bond, Thomas,266,286
Bondurant, Gene,593
Bone, Albert Royce “Snookie”,Jr,230,260
Bone, Boyd,338,344
Bone, James,344
Bone, Lee Dell,344
Bone, Nancy,(Bachelor), 136,156
Bone/Perryman,Crystal Lynn (Hooker)(Allgood), 260,283
Bone/Perryman, Jennifer Rebecca (Buelow),260
Bonham, Janet (Curry),608,614
Bonner, John Edward, 438,446
Bonner, Morris Vvlayton,446
Bonner, Ray Pendergrass,446
Bonnet, Martine,388
Boone, Anthony Meril,223
Boone, Daniel, 16,116
Boone, Denise Ann (Harp)(Grissom)223,237,254, 269,269
Boone, Dennis James,223
Boone, James Clarence, 190,223,270
Boone, John Sidney,186
Boone, Larry Dale,223,227,256
Boozer, Bertha,447
Boozer, Clarence Emanuel,440,447
Boozer, Earl,447
Boozer, Edward,447
Boozer, Elizabeth,447
Boozer, Imogene,447
Boozer, Pauline,447
Boozer, Rayford,447
Boozer, Willie,447
Borneman, Fred,334
Boren, Mary (Pendergrass),525,540
Bos, René du,388
Bottoms, Brian Keith, 230
Bottoms, Melissa,259
Bourgment, Etienne de Véniar,Sieur de,386,387
Bowden, William, 103

Bowles, Robert,592
Bowen, Bonnie Sue (Brandenburg),244
Bowen, Evelyn Jeanette (Pendergrass),161
Bowen, Flossie Marie (Pendergrass),461,462
Bowen, Wesley,225
Bower, Nancy Syrilda (Pendergrass),479,481
Bowman, Andy, 179
Bowman, Benjamin, 179
Bowman, Bertie (Hill),153,185
Bowman, Bertie Lou (Johnson), 179
Bowman, Betty Creek,640
Bowman, Carrie (Burk),179,213
Bowman, Cornelius, 179
Bowman, Daniel W,601
Bowman, Ellis H, 154
Bowman Family,134
Bowman, Grace S (George),185,219
Bowman, Gracie Olive (May), 179
Bowman, Grant,247
Bowman, Hattie (Tobias)(Pendergrass),171
Bowman, Henry, 179
Bowman, Henry Clay, Sr,Jr,134,153,179,213,247
Bowman, Ida Mae (Holland),154,185
(Bowman), Jennie L,213
Bowman, John Clifton, 134,153
Bowman, Joyce (Garber),213,247
Bowman, Lucy (Paul/Faul?), 179
Bowman, Mattie Mae (Baker),179
Bowman, Robert, 179
Bowman, Robert Sturgis “Bud”, 179
(Bowman), Rose M,213,247
Bowman, Seth,247
Bowman, William Thomas, 150,179
Bowron, Jane Alden (Rotan),451,456
(Bowser), Anna M, 239
Bowser, Frances Lorraine (Prescott),239
Bowser, John A,239
Boyce, Alicia,578
Boyce, Essie G,538
Boyce, James Phillip,577,578
Boyce, John Nathan,576,577
Boyce, Kathleen Ann (Wilkins)(Danes),577,578
Boyce, Lola L,538
Boyce, Michael Richard,20,571,577,578
Boyce, Nicole Elizabeth,578
Boyce, Paul Nathan,578
Boyce /Danes, Richard Anthony,578
Boyce, Rubin L,538
Boyce, Thomas,524,538
Boyce, Thomas Lee,577
Boyce, Tyler James,578
Boyce, Wayne E,538
Boyd, Ben F,432,439
Boyd, David Carah,544
Boyd, Daughter, 553,557
Boyd, Harold Donald,544,550,553,557
Boyd, Homer Byron “Doc”,Sr,Jr,532,544,550,557

Boyd, John Lucious,544
Boyd, Margaret,544
Boyd, Mildred Berniece (Cloninger),544
Boyd, Nora Christine (Seigel)(Gisson?),544
(Boyd),Olivia E,432,439
Boyd, Olivia “Zone”(Pendergrass),432,439
Boyd, Roger Dale,558
Boyd, Samuel B “Sammie”,553,557
Boyer, Anne (Naigle),392
Boyer, Delana Franklin,Sr,Jr,454,457
Boyer, John,454,457
Boylin, Cleo (Williamson),158,188
Boyne, Daniel,621,622
Box, Bobbie G,457
Bradford, David,534
Bradford, George,534
Bradford, Henry,534
Bradford, Ivy,534
Bradford, Marvin,534
Bradford, Mary L,534
Bradford, Naomi (Pendergrass),8,495,504, 505,506,509,553
Bradford, Tom,520,534
Bradford, Wlliam,534
Bradley, Anna Adelle,625
Bradley, Arthur Walker,625,626
Bradley, Benjamin Warburton, M D,624
Bradley, Cecilia Amelia (McKnight)(Fulton),624
Bradley, Edward Pascal,624,625
Bradley, Emma Tyson,625
Bradley, James,Dr,Jr, 623,624,625
Bradley, James A,626
Bradley, Janie A Walker,625
Bradley, John Pendergrass,Sr,Jr,624,625
Bradley, Leighton Dunn,626
Bradley, Margaret C,625
Bradley, Martha Emma (Fulton),624
Bradley, Mary Stuart,624,625
Bradley, Robert, 38
Bradley, Robert,Rev,624
Bradley, Samuel James,624
Bradley, Sarah Emma (Bradley),624
Bradley, William Otis,624
Bradshaw, Carroll Small, Sr,Jr,201,236,269
Bradshaw, Leon F,201,236
Bradshaw, Nora E (Fortenberry),602
Bradshaw, Samantha,269
Bradshaw, Sheila Gayle (Wooten)(Miller)236,269
Bradshaw, Teresa Lynn (Lucas),236,269
Bradshaw, Virginia Ann,269
Brame, John, 228
Brame, Karen “Denise” (Gill),228
Bramham/Branham family, 43,68,70,72,77
Bramham/Branham, Benjamin, 37
Bramham/Branham, Richard, Sr,33,34,71
Brake, Annie Ruth (Williamson),261,284
Branch, Casey, 186

Branch, Emma G, 186
Branch, Owen B, Sr, Jr, 186
Branch, Willie A L, 186
Brandenburg, Annie Lee (Turner),211,245
Brandenburg, Barbara Faye (Willoughby)244,273
Brandenburg, Bertie (Ross), 153,185,245
Brandenburg, Betty Sue (Lamberth),244,272
Brandenburg, Brenda Joyce (Evans),244,273
Brandenburg, Carol Ann (Spencer),245
Brandenburg, Charles Steven,245
Brandenburg, Christine (Ross),211
Brandenburg, Clarence,211,244
Brandenburg, Clinton,210,244
Brandenburg, Connie J (Smith),246,274
Brandenburg, Delana June (Gaunce),244
Brandenburg, Delbert Franklin,245
Brandenburg, Delmar Floyd,245
Brandenburg, Donna Sue (Mayes),294
Brandenburg, Earl,210
Brandenburg, Earl J,244,272
Brandenburg, Earline (Clark),211,245
(Brandenburg), Elizabeth, 153
Brandenburg, Eudell, 182
Brandenburg, Floyd, 177,210
Brandenburg, Fred, 178
Brandenburg, Gearlina/Jose (Horlein)(Harris),245
Brandenburg, Geraldine (Pearson),245
Brandenburg, Grace (Brandenburg),210,244
Brandenburg, Harold Dean,244
Brandenburg, Henry, 149,178
Brandenburg, Henry Clay,245
Brandenburg, Henry Dowe,212
Brandenburg, Henry Homer,178,212
Brandenburg, James Wendell,244
Brandenburg, Jennifer (McDaniel),273
Brandenburg, Jerry Zane,245
Brandenburg, Jimmie Lee,245,273
Brandenburg, John Carter, 152,182
Brandenburg, John Jackson,134,153
Brandenburg, Judith Kay (Short),244
(Brandenburg), Judith Marie,245,273
(Brandenburg), Kathleen,294
Brandenburg, Laverne (Siemer)(Kleinburg),245
Brandenburg, Lonnie Charles,211,245
Brandenburg, Loretta Jean (Captain),244,272
Brandenburg, Lula Mae (Newman),211,245
Brandenburg, Luther,244
Brandenburg, Magdalena (Burk),151,179
Brandenburg, Marcus,211,245
Brandenburg, Mary Jane (Brandenburg) 210,211,244
Brandenburg, Melissa Ann,272
Brandenburg, Melvin D,245
Brandenburg, Merrill/Merle,211,245
Brandenburg, Michael Stephen,244
Brandenburg, Mitchell Dale,245
Brandenburg, Mona Lee (Pendergrass),153,183

Brandenburg, Nancy (Kendrick),245
Brandenburg, Nina Carol (Soper),244,272
Brandenburg, Norma Jeanie (Purdue),245,273
Brandenburg, Paul Kenneth,245
Brandenburg, Phillp Dwayne,245
Brandenburg, Rebecca Jane (Grey),244
Brandenburg, Robert,244
Brandenburg, Ronald Eugene,245
Brandenburg, Ruby Kay (Ray),245,273
Brandenburg, Russell Keith,245
Brandenburg, Samuel Jack, 153
Brandenburg, Sonia Lea,272
Brandenburg, Thomas Gaylon,211,245
Brandenburg, Vernon,294
Brandenburg, Willena (Miller),245
Brandenburg, William,244
Brandenburg, Yvonne Ruth (Mayes),245
Brandon, Betty Adalade (Pendergrass),529,543
Brandon, Thomas David,217,379,412
Brantley, Alex Nathaniel, 201,236
Brantley, Helen Jane (Patterson),201,236
Branum, Arthur Ann (Pendergrass),334,341,342
Braswell, Fannie Mae (Whitley),196,226
Bratton, Clayburn C,Sr,Jr,353
(Bratton), Lexie,353
Brault, Michelle?,391
Bravin, Henry Ronald,217,249,379,381,382,414
Bravin, Amy Denise (Gradek)(McClintock),249, 276,381,382,414,415
(Brenneman), Beulah.183
Brenneman, CarolynJoyce(Pendergrass),152,183, 217,376,379,408,412
Brenneman, Virgil.183
Brewer, Bessie,337
Brewer, Finley,337
Brewer, Hallie,337
Brewer /Brown, Jemimah Amelia, 515,527,528,541
Brewer, John,507,528
Brewer, John Homer,337
Brewer, John R,331,337
Brewer, Julius,337
Brewer, Lee,337
Brewer, Mabel Evelyn (Stewart),349,358
Brewer, Matilda/Beulah? (Pendergrass) 130,143,168
Brewer, Patsy [Brown],515,528
Brewer, Unidentified,337
Brewster, Luis,376,408
Bricker, Jeff,218
Bricknell, Capt. 113
Bridget [*slave to Jones*],585
Bridwell, Eric,235,268
Bridwell, Sierra,268
Briggs, Ellen (Bennison),537,549
Briner, Robert Henry,355
Brinkman, Brittany Leigh (Noah),175

Brison, Larry,233,264
Britt, B F, 537,549
(Britt), Edna S,537,549
Britt, Margaret,549
Britt, Robert B,537,549
Britt, Robert W,549
Britt, Thelma,549
Broadwater, Guy, Surveyor, 44
Brock, Calvin Lee,447,453
Brock, Charlotte Elaine,453
Brock, Jerussia R (Pendergrass) ,433,440
Brock /Varner, Judy Lynn,453
Brock, Kenneth Ray,453
Brock, Leonard DeLane,485
Brock, Mary “Polly” (Harris),428,431
Brock, Shelby Jean,453
Brockenbrough, Newman, 42
Brockwell, Annie S (Crabtree),594,600
Brockwell, Emma J (Pendergrass),515
Brockwell, Jessie A (Pendergraft),528.542
Brockwell, Lanie (Pendergrass),528
Brockwell, Nancy E (Pendergrass),507,515
Brockwell, Susan A,515
Brogden, Flora Katherine (Key),191
Brome, Thomas, 38
Brome, William Robert, 195
Brooks, Armour Vernon (McDonald),
372,375,402,407
Brooks, Caitlin,280
Brooks, Charles,354
Brooks, Charles Ray,606,611
Brooks, Curtis Harold,552
Brooks, Henry,396,398
Brooks, Jackie,354
Brooks /Pendergrass, Jane “Jincey”(St John),
143,168
Brooks, Jimmie,354
Brooks, John,113
Brooks, Kenneth Earl,552
Brooks, Landon,354
Brooks, Lloyd Douglas,552
Brooks, Marie E (Pendergrass),446,452
(Brooks), Martha, 142,166
Brooks, Mary “Polly” (Pendergrass) 113,129,142
Brooks, Mary Malinda “Polly”(Pendergrass)
142,166
Brooks, Michael,255,280
Brooks, Otto,344,354
Brooks, Paul,542,552
Brooks, Robert, 129,142,143,166
Brooks, Sarah Ann (Maximiliano),396,398
Brooks, Thomas, Constable, 103
Brooks, Wade, 204
Brookshire, 167
Broome, Lori Ann (Dean),231,261
Brown, Addison Marie,284
Brown, Amy Elizabeth,606,611

Brown, Austin,281
Brown, Austin Cade,284
Brown, Billie Jean,375,407
Brown, Candice Lee,611
Brown, Carl Wayne, 231,261
Brown, Cecil,375,407
Brown, Charles,375,407
Brown, Charles A,370,372,398,402
Brown, Colby/Coy L,375,407
Brown, Colson Allen,284
Brown, Cynthia Gail (Malloy),606,611
Brown, Cynthia Kay (Fain)(Larsen),216,247
Brown, Deborah K (Knoebel),216
Brown, Emma (Finch),185
Brown, Evelyn Muriel (Dale),206,241
Brown, George F,454,458
Brown, Gladys (Allen),199,230
Brown? /Johnson, Grace Lynn,296
Brown, Grayson Alexander,284
Brown, Gregory Allen,261,284
Brown, Hila Delilah (Pendergrass),192,224
Brown, Ida Lois (Huff),547,555
Brown, Ina Mae (Nickens),456
Brown, James,571
Brown, Jenny F (Pendergrass),442,450
Brown, Jeremiah, 37
Brown, Joe Lewis,372,375,402,407
Brown, John, 10,11,35,36,515
Brown, John Branson,611
Brown, John Richard Jr,181,215
Brown, Jovon Christopher,247
Brown, Kalynn Dawn,611
Brown, Karen Louise (Edwards),216
Brown, Katie (Carter),593
Brown, Kelly (Constantino),605,610
Brown, Layla Renea,284
Brown, Mary (Pendergrass),330,337,537
Brown, Michael Dwayne,261
Brown, Norman,551
Brown, Pauline,456
Brown, Robert Elmer, Sr, Jr, 231,261,284
Brown, Robert L,Sr,Jr,449,450,456
Brown, Roosevelt, 88
Brown, Sally Pearl (Pendergrass),450,456
Brown, Samuel Steward, 156
Brown, Sarah E,517,531
Brown, Susan Ellen (Crow),369,396
Brown, Walter Jackson,Sr,Jr,597,606,611
Brown, William H,542,551
Brown, Wilma,375,407
Brown, Yvonne Colleen,216
Browne, Joyce, 10, 25
Bruce, Henry, 29
Bruce, Jordan Scott,262,285
Bruce, Penelope AnnaLynn,285
Brumfield, Bruce,237,269
Brumfield, Mitchell,269

Brummiage, Ellie (Boyer),454,457
Brummit, Dustin,254,279
Brummitt, Harold Burton,238
Brummitt, James Harold,238
(Brummitt), Mattie,238
Brunlow, Hettie Lee (Nunn),338,344
Bruton, Charlotte “Char”(Chatfield),560
Bryan, Douglas Warren,606,612
Bryan, Isaac Tillman,333
Bryan, Rebecca (Boone), 16
Bryan, Sabrina Lee,612
Bryant, John, 48
Bryant, Martha Emmeline (Pendergrass),472,473
Bryant, Rayburn Franklin,607
Buard, Gabbriel,388
Buchanan, 208
Buchanan, Barbara (Cannon),242,272
Buchanan, Margaret (Pendergraft),547
Buckner, Teresa Levenia (Shropshire),606,611
Buckom’s branch, 104
Buelow, Michael,260
Bulger, Edward, 42
Bull, Isaac Daniel,534
Bullins, Lucinda (Curry),596,604
Bullins, Lum B, 604
Bullins, Mary Ruth (Burroughs),604
Bullock, Audrey,353
Bullock, Dashanda [Thomason],560
Bullock, Delcie,353
Bullock, Elsie Ruth,353
Bullock, James, 17
Bullock, James,Colo,367
Bullock, John C,344,353
Bullock, Mildred,353
Bullock, Robert A,353
Bullock, Wanda May,353
Bunch, Gideon,490
Bunn, Archibald, 127
Bunn, Benjamin, 106
Bunn, Calvin, 127,136
Bunn, Charlotte?, 127
Bunn, Clary Ann,136
Bunn Family, 105,121
Bunn, Frank, 156
Bunn, Henry, 110,120,127,154
Bunn, Jacob, 120
Bunn, James, 106
Bunn, James L,136
Bunn, James Oliver, 136,156
Bunn, Josiah,136
Bunn, Judgeton, 127
Bunn, Louisa (Williams?), 127
Bunn, Malachi?, 127
Bunn, Mariah Elizabeth (Holmes),136,156
Bunn, Martha (Medlin)(Hodge), 127,135,137,154
Bunn, Nancy (Tant), 157
Bunn, Oliver, 156

Bunn, Penelope,127
Bunn, Richard F,136
Bunn, Ruth, 156
Bunn, Wallace, 156
Bunn, [William?], 127
Bunn, William “Ruffin”, 127,136
Burch, Arnold,218,251
Burch, Brian Keth,251
Burch, Melody Ann (Ruby),251,277
Burchett, Mistina Marie (Darland),577,578
Burdette, Teri Anne (Pendergrass),241,271
Burford’s List, 103
Burger, Benjamin Jacob,241,271
Burger, Debra Ann (Pendergrass),241,271
Burgess, Arthur Lewis,541
Burgess, Donald Gill,223
Burgess, Glenn Gill, 190,222
Burgess, Herbert Elton,541
Burgess, Lena Watts,541
Burgess, Lenor/Elenor,541
Burgess, Lonnie Hubert,541
Burgess, Mildred Christine (Stainbeck)(McCart)
222,253
Burgess [h/o Lizzie Pendergrass],88
Burgess, Robert Wayne,223
Burgess, Velma,541
Burgess, Walter Lee,541
Burgess, William Washington, Sr,Jr,527,541
Burk/Burke, Adolphus,Sr.Jr, 179,213
Burk/Burke, Alberta,213
Burk/Burke, Allahee,213
Burk/Burke, Anna Lee (Keen), 179,213
Burk/Burke, Bernice,213
Burk/Burke, Bernice Cornelia, 180
Burk/Burke, Billy,213
Burk/Burke, Charley Clinton, 180
Burk/Burke, Clarence William, 179,213
Burk/Burke, Cornelia,151
Burk/Burke, Dan, 179
Burk/Burke, Donald,213
Burk/Burke, Edward Roger,213
Burk/Burke, Essie Lorene (Champion), 179
Burk/Burke, Esther (Moyers),179
Burk/Burke, Eugene,213
Burk/Burke, Eunice, 179
Burk/Burke, Faustina,213
Burk/Burke, Frances E, 149
Burk/Burke, George W, 133,150
Burk/Burke, Heburn,213
Burk/Burke, James Aubrey, 179
Burk/Burke, James Mastin,151
Burk/Burke, John Wesley S, 150,179
Burk/Burke, Lafayette M, 132,149
Burk/Burke, Lahonia,213
Burk/Burke, Leatha, 179
Burk/Burke, Leonard Franklin, 179
Burk/Burke, Loretta,213

Burk/Burke, Louisa (Begley),151
Burk/Burke, Marcus [La]fayette, 151
Burk/Burke, Margaret Winifred (Owen),213
Burk/Burke, Melvin Riley, 149
Burk/Burke, Millard, 179,213
Burk/Burke, Paul,213
Burk/Burke, Pauline,213
Burk/Burke, Phillip, 48
Burk/Burke, Phyllis,213
Burk/Burke, Richard Eugene, 180
Burk/Burke, Sara Elizabeth,213
Burk/Burke, Virgil?,219
Burk/Burke, Wesley Alton, 180
Burk/Burke, Willam,151
Burke, John Bernard, Esq.,2
Burkett, Alfred Roscoe, 373,376,403,408
Burkett, Charles, 376,408
Burkett, Harold Lynn,376,408
Burks, Elizabeth (Pendergrass),472
Burley, Karen Crane [Chandlee],249,276
Burnett, Amanda (Pendergrass),257,278
Burnett, Esther C (Bunn),136,156
Burnett, Florence (Denton),164,201
Burnett, Jay,250,414
Burnett, Samantha Francis (Simmons),336,343
Burnett, Susan (Cagle),434,443
Burnette, Frank,221
(Burnette),Melissa,221
Burnette, W T, 221
Burns, Amon B,339
Burns, Andrew Jackson, 328,332
Burns, Bertha L,339
Burns, Bertie “Alma”,339
Burns, Caroline Deborah,452
Burns, Christine Marie [Pendergrass]
217,250,412,414
Burns, David, 108,114
Burns, Elizabeth Ann,452
Burns, Elizabeth Jane (Apple),130,146
Burns, Eunice (Phipps),347,357
Burns, Homer Alvin,339
Burns, Joan Rachel,452
Burns, Lemuel D,446,452
Burns, Lemuel Wayne,452
Burns, Louis Herman,339
Burns/Pendergrass, Malissa Jane (Johnson),133,
291,292,646
(Burns?), Martha, 108,109,112,114,120
Burns, Martha (Ross),153,185
Burns, Melvina/Malvery (Ward),119,133,151,
291,292,646
Burns, Nora (Newman),149,178
Burns, Oris T,339
Burns, Oscar,339
Burns, Sular,339,347
Burns, Thomas Eugene,485
Burns, William B,133

Burns, William Jackson,332,339
Burroughs, Dock,604
Burroughs, Helen,604
Burroughs, Hester,604
Burroughs, James A/F,596,604
Burroughs, James Davis,604
Burroughs, John Wesley,597,606
Burroughs, Johnny Lynn,606
Burroughs, Mary A,604
Burroughs/Burris,Sam,596
Burroughs, Thomas,604
Burrows, James,135,154
Burrows, Jones [Jonas?],154
Bush, Jennie (Murray),217,249,379,380,411
Bushing, Belle A,539
Bushing, Bessie B,539
Bushing, Celia,539
Bushing, Marion D,539
Bushing, Nellie A,539
Bushing, Preston Hamilton,524,539
Bussey, Edward, 42
Bustamante, Manuel,394
Butcher, Mollie (Pendergrass),146,174
Butler, John,[Gen’l],20.585,586
Butler, James, 106,148
Butler, John,469
Butler, Joseph E,543
Butler, Mary S,543
Butler, Nancy E,543
Butler, Robert Earl,259
Butler, Simeon M,529,543
Butler, Ulla L,543
Buttram, Mary Josephine (Pendergraft)539,550
Buzzard, Berry, 355
Buzzard, James C, 345,355
Buzzard, Nancy Rose,355
Byers, Marnie I,602
Bynum, Charlie,543,552
Bynum, Charlie C,552
Bynum, Christine,552
Bynum, Eric White,552
Bynum, Estoria,544
Bynum, Francis Bethune,552
Bynum, Golden (Holman),544,552
Bynum, Ida (Bagwell),552
Bynum, Inez,544
Bynum, James,552
Bynum, John,552
Bynum, Leo William,544
Bynum, Leonidos,552
Bynum, Lola Patty,544
Bynum, Lottie,544
Bynum, Mary Alice (Pendergraft),524,539
Bynum, Matthew,552
Bynum, Napoleon,552
Bynum, Nettie,544
Bynum, Nora (Bynum),543,552

Bynum, Numer,544
Bynum, Pauline,544
Bynum, Robert,530,543
Bynum, Theodora,552
Bynum, Thomas, 543,552
Byrd, Charles Jerome,610
Byrd, Elizabeth Ann Katherine,610
Byrd, Empson A,460
Byrd, John Arnold,Sr,Jr,605,610
Byrd, John Carter,610
Byrd, Martha R (Pendergrass),460
(Byrd), Mary E,460
Byrd, Robert Michael,609
Byrd, Stephen David,Jr, Sr,605,610
Byrd, Suzanne Elizabeth (Huffman),610,615
Byrd, Thomas,564,565
Byrd, William, 99
Byrd, William Lee, Jr,III,597,605,609
Caddo Confederation,387
Cage, Benjamin Franklin,207
Cage, Betty Joan,206
Cage, Dan,206
Cage, Donivan Roy,207
(Cage), Dorothy Helen,207
Cage, Eugene,206
Cage, Genevieve Lenora (Schinlaub),207
Cage, Irvin Lavon,207
Cage, Ivan Franklin,207
Cage, Jesse Morton, 179,207
Cage, Louis Ray, Sr, Jr, 171,206
Cage, Orville Roy, 179,207
Cage, Thomas Wheeler, 207
Cage, Velma Lucille,207
Cage, Wanita Joan,207
Cagle, Charlie Manuel,449
Cagle, Hilda,449
Cagle, John C,443,449
Cagle, Maggie (Mahaley?)(Pendergrass),434, 442,443,449,450,455
Cagle, Manley,449
Cagle, Stanley,449
Cagle, William,434,443
Caine, Caren L (Gimper),359
Caine, Catherine Jean(Yeats)(Piper),359
Caine, Christina Marie (Wachob)(Dennis).359
Caine, Elihu Samuel,353
Caine, Elizabeth Ann,353
Caine, Garland C/Lee ,353,359
Caine /Longbottom, Garland Elihu,344,353
Caine, Nina Jean,353
Caine, Robert R,359
Caine, Wilma C,353
Cajuns/Cadiens,389
Calabris, James,225,255
Calabris, Justin,255
Calabris, Michael,255
Calabris, Nicole,255,280

Calabris, Sofia,280
Caler, Laura Lea (Pendergrass),217,250,379, 381,412,414
Calix, Alexandra (Hughes),256,280
Calix, Robert F,256,280
Callahan, Alma Jean (Shannon)(Brown),454,458
Callahan, Earl R,454
Callahan, Eugene,454
Callahan, Hazel,454
Callahan, Jerrell Lee,454
Callahan, Raymond,449,454
Calmes, Jane Martin (Pendergrass),214,247
Camp, Nathan E, 356
Campbell, Craig Allen,295,297
Campbell, Elizabeth,399
Campbell, George Riley,399,404
Campbell, Henry,396,399
Campbell, Joella,399
Campbell, John Alan,560,561
Campbell, Julie Lynn (Rose),612
Campbell, Lisa Marie (Mitchell),561
Campbell, Lori Lea (Chandlee),249,276
Campbell, Martha A,399
Campbell, Mary L “Mollie”,399
Campbell, Mildred C (Mount),404,408,409
Campbell, Rebecca,436
Campbell, Stella Rosaleigh,297
Campbell, William H,399
Canady, James,271
Cannady, Lula (Langley),164,202
Cannon. Leonard,242,272
Cannon, Devin Tyler,272
Canterbury, Jno,32
Cantrell, George WashingtonSr,Jr, 330,337,434,443
Cantrell, James Franklin,337
Cantrell, Leroy,337
Cantrell, Mary Bell (Bobo),337,344
Cantrell, Stephen T,337
Cantrell, Stephen E,330
Captain, Janelle Dawn,272
Captain, Leonard,244,272
Captain, Roger, 272
Cardwell, Aubrey,602
Cardwell, Eugene,602
Cardwell, Helen,602
Cardwell, Katie Mae,603
Cardwell, Marian Jeanette (Hart),603
Cardwell, MaryMagdalene (Pendergraft),548,556
Cardwell, Robert Council Sr,Jr,595,602.603
Carey, Jennie (Paynter),201
Carey, Scott,218
Cariker, Cynthia Kay (Pendergraft),544,553
Carles, François,392,393
Carles, Jean,392
Carles, Pierre Antoine,393
Carmichael, Stephanie (Newton),609

Carmickle, Mary Lee (Cinnamon), 217,249,379,380,412
Carpenter, Andrew,272
Carpenter, Braxton John,225,255
Carpenter, Burwell, 106
Carpenter, Keisha Elaine,255
Carpenter, Leslie L (Paul),272
Carpenter, Ruby (Patterson),233,264
Carpenter, Stephen Ulus,242,272
Carrington, Joseph,585
Carroll, Brenda (Munson),260,283
Carroll, Charles,240
Carroll /Robbins, Dedrick Eugene [Cobb],270
Carroll, Earle Louise(Robbins)(Wynne), 237,269,270
Carroll, Jerry Herschel,353
Carroll, John David,483,485
Carroll, John J, 125
Carroll, John R,202,237
Carroll, Joseph Wiley,240
Carroll, Lewis Clifford,353
Carroll, Lita Inez,353
Carroll, Mary Elizabeth,237
Carroll, Mary Louise,353
Carroll, Maudell Frances,353
Carroll, Sarah (Braswell),485
Carroll. Walter Lewis,343,353
Carroll, Wynona,353
Carter, Abijah,154
Carter, Ann G (Curry),608
Carter, Arthur, 404,409
Carter, Barnham M, 154
Carter, Bertha (Curry),591,596
Carter, Beulah (Bondurant),593
Carter, Buford,521
Carter, Burton,443
Carter, Carlo Emanuel Jackson,560
Carter, Carrie Rebecca,522
Carter, Chaney Ann (Webb),591,595
Carter, Chester Bishop,443
Carter, Christy Auvil (Williams),251,278
Carter, Claudette, 453
Carter, Claudette C,451
Carter, Cora Ann (Curtis),589,591
Carter, Cornelia V “Connie”,521
Carter, David Lee,522
Carter, Dean,443
Carter, Denton Ellis,443,451,453
Carter, Donna Jane (Guill),608
Carter, Eldora “Dora”,154
Carter, Elizabeth May (Curry),591,596
Carter, Emma Nell,601
Carter, Ernest?,521
Carter, Ernestine,599
Carter, Frederick A,592
Carter, George Barton,436,443
Carter, Giamo Alberto Jackson,560

Carter/ Custer, Henry,335
Carter, Frank Samuel,593
Carter, Hattie,521
Carter, Henry Bailus,589,591
Carter, Henry W,511,521
Carter, Hiram,521
(Carter), Hixey, 154
Carter, Ina, 154
Carter, J H,589,591
Carter, Jacqueline,451,453
Carter, James Blair,511,521
Carter, James Garland,601
Carter, James Hardin,593
Carter, James Martin,590,593
Carter, Jesse D,593
Carter, Jimmy,220
Carter, Joe Bertie, 154
Carter, John,135,154
Carter, John C,220
Carter, John Joe,522
Carter, John W, 188,220
Carter, Joseph Henry,329
Carter, Joseph M, 135,154
Carter, Judith A (Pendergrass),327,329,330
Carter, Katie Dale (Nance),593
Carter, Kenneth Gradon,601,608
Carter, Landon, Colo, 11,30,35,36,37,56,71,72,621
Carter, Lena (Arvin),593
Carter, Lillie, 154,521
Carter, Lilly J,593
Carter, Lucy Rebecca (Brantley),201,236
Carter, Maggie S, 154
Carter, Margret,521
Carter, Martha C,521
Carter, Martin Van Buren,593
Carter, Mary E,593
Carter, Mary E [Goch?}(Pendergrass),511
Carter, Mary Ellen (Kallum),593
Carter, Mary L, 154
Carter, Mary Rebecca (Jones),199,230
Carter, Mary Sue (Curry),612
Carter, Mildred (Pendergrass),444,451
Carter, Mildred Louise (Poteet?),601
Carter, Myrtle M, 154
Carter, Nellie Florence (Smith),593
Carter, Nellie Jean ,409
Carter, Robert,220
Carter, Roberta,522
Carter, Rosa A Fountain (Nance),593
Carter, Rosetta, 154
Carter, Roy,521
Carter, Ruby Juanita,601
Carter, Sarah Adaline (Pendergrass),512,523
Carter, Sarah M (Pendergrass),329,334
Carter, Sarah “Sallie”Ann (Curtis),589,591
Carter, Sarah J (Curry),591,596

Carter, Shawna,278
Carter, Susannah (Pendergrass),428
Carter, Tammy (Reid),220
Carter, Teresa [Auvil],220,251
Carter, Walker Glenn,593,599
Carter, Watus,521
Carter, William Walter,Sr,Jr,594,601
Carther, Jane, 33
Carey, Jennie (Paynter),235
Cary?, Dorothy (Pleasants), vii,8,11,43
Case, Audra,292
Case, Callie,292
Case, Charles,292
Case, Dora Nelly,292
Case, Garnie,292
Case, Leona (Marcum),292
Case, Lodena,292
Case, Mattie,292
Case, Ossie,292
Case, Ovie,292
Case, Roscoe,292
Case, Velma,292
Case, Vernon,292
Case, Wilma,292
Casey, Clifford Crozier,607
Cash, Emily Rose,186
Cash, Harry Davis,262,284
Cash, James Dolius,186
Cash, James Garland,155,186
Cash, John Hunt,262,284
Cash, Mada (Reid),197 ,227
Cash, Matthew Hunt,284
Cason, Dallas Wray,268
Cason, Jesse,268
Cason, Timothy Wray,235,268
Casper, Cora M,348
Casper, John “Everett”,348
Casper, John M/E,340,348
Casper, Virginia (Johnson),348
Casper, William Earl M,348
Cassell, Mildred Frances (Curry),595
Castelli, Joshua, 275,289
Castleberry, Caroline Ruth (Pendergrass),338,345
Cates, Diane (Patterson),200,233
Cathey, Charles Jacob,281
Cathey, Charles Jonathan,257,281
Cathey, Christopher Harrison,281
Cathey, Clarence Jerome,Jr, 257
Cathey, Hayley Coryn,281
(Cathey), Helen Marie, 257
Caulley, Angela (Vance),294
Caulley, Donald R,294
Caulley, Donna Kay (Daniel),294
Caulley, Floyd Alfred,292,294
Caulley, Gary Arnold,294
Caulley, Gregory Mark,294
Caulley, Harold “Hobby”,294

Caulley, Keith D,294
Caulley, Tammy M (Napier),294
Caulley, Terry L,294
Caulley, Timothy A,294
Caulley, Vicki C,294
Caulley, Virginia Marlene (Sherbondy),294
Cave /Cove, Eliza M/A (Pendergast) 91,92
Cave, Sarah Elizabeth (Pendergrass),437,444
Caviness, Leonard M, 188
Cecil, Cullen R,205
Chabinan /Sharben, Louis,368
Chabot, Pierre.386
Chagneau,Etienne,388
Chalin, Marie Therèse,392
Chamber, Isabella,621
Chamberlain, Eric Vincent,560
Chamberlain, Evan Alexander,560
Chamberlain, Ronald William,Jr,559,560
Chambers, Mary C (Pendergrass),143,168
Chambers, Nancy A (Pendergrass),329,334
Chamblee, Ann,142
Chamblee, Benjamin,129,142
Chamblee, Chloe (Gard),129,141
Chamblee, Estey,142
Chamblee, Flora Bell,142
Chamblee, Harvey,142
Chamblee, Horatio,142
Chamblee, James,115,142
Chamblee, John,129,141
Chamblee, Mary,142
Chamblee, Mary Emmeline (Lee),129
Chamblee, Nancy “Mary” (Cordell),129,141
Chamblee, Richard, 113,121,129
Chamblee, Robert, 108,117,120,125
Chamblee, Sarah J,129
Chandlee, Christy Dawn [Castelli][Fuller] 275,289
Chandlee, Corey Earl, 275
Chandlee, Curtis Donald, 275
Chandlee, Gary Earl,249,275
Chandlee, Jessica Dawn (Suhrbrier)276,290
Chandlee, Kayla Renee,276
Chandlee, Michael Eldon, 275
Chandlee, Teri Ruth (Gini),249,275
Chandlee, Willard Cope, 216,249
Chandlee, Willard Tod,249,276
Chandler, Bettie Jane (Amos),594,600
Chandler, Eliza A (Chamblee),129
Chandler, Stephen,565
Chaney, Corey,264
Chaniau, François,387
Chapman, Carolyn Fay (Pendergraft),544,553
Chapman, Carrie M (Pendergrass)169,204
Chapman, Marian Alice (Huff),547,555
Chapman, Mary Belle (Hilliard),204,241
Chapman, Sarah (Bollnger),198,229
Chappel, Nancy Jane (Sitton),130,145

Chappel/Chapple, Sarah A/C(Apple),131,145
Chappell, Valle E (Pendergrass,),515,528,529
Chariot, Etienne,388
Charles, Angelique,388
Charlotte of Belgium, Empress, 16
Charlton, Thomas,471
Charon, Mary Ceceile (Renaudière),400
Chassin, Nicolas Michel,387
(Cheek), Ann, 104
Cheek, James,124
Cheek, Parnelia (Pendergrass),514,527
Cheek, Robert, 104,470
Cherokee Indians,325
Chestnut, Mary Ellen, 198
Chew, Thomas, Esq. 44
Chiffle, Philotheos,622
Childers, Cameron James,288
Childers, Jeffry Scott,272,288
Childers, Kennedy Nichol,288
Childress, Elijah,433
Childress, Gertrude B (Pendergrass),525,540
Childress, Mary Ann (Pendergrass),429,433
Childress, Oads James,360
Childress, Silas P,357,360
Chisley, Marguerite (Simms),394
Chrissy [slave to Samuel],622
Christmass, Moses,633
Christy, Marie Aimée,395,396
Choctaw Nation,330
Christian, Massey. 100
Christy, Polly (Maximiliano),17
Churchill, Gregory Sean,248
Churchill, Sam’Il.38
Churton, W, surveyor,490
Cinnamon, Leon, Sr,217,249,379.380,412
Cinnamon, Robin (Murray),217,249
,379,380,411,413
Citen [*slave to Pifermo*],390
[Clampitt?], Anna (Pendergrass),426,427,459
Clanton, Virginia Mazena (Pendergrass)450,455
Clardy, Ashley Melissa (Steele),262,285
(Clark), Carmi,256,280
Clark, Charles William, Jr, III, IV,226,256,280
Clark, Colo,325
Clark, Eliza Ann (Pendergraft),512,525
Clark, Elizabeth (Jones),525,539
Clark Gertrude Ada (Pendergrass),444,451
Clark, Isabela, 280
Clark, Katie Lee (Collins),198,229
Clark, Keziah (Watkins),434,441,443
Clark, Lillan (Apple),131,146
Clark, Marvin, 211,245
Clark, Myrtle Glendora (Lassiter),199,231
Clark, Nancy A (Pendergrass),429,434
[Clark?], Nancy A (Pendergrass),330,337
Clark, Paul,168
Clark, Roger,245

Clark, Stella (Swearingen),336
Clark, Susan Fay,245
Clark, Susannah“Polly”(Pendergrass)330,429,434
Clark, Sylvia (Patterson),234,266
Clark, Thomas, Colo., 18,493,497
Clark, Thurman Kenneth, 216,248
Clark, William,32
Clark, William L,131,146
Clary, Amanda Lee (Patterson),232,263
Clary, Eugene Carson,232,263
Clasbey, Nannie L (Bish),168,204
Clawson, Pamela Renee (Byrd),605,610
Clay, Aaron,199,230
Clay, Annie Lee (Shearin),199,230
Clay, Bobbie (Sanders),457
Clay, Pattie A Infirmary,150
Clayton, Annie Mae,377,410
Clayton, Arthur Solomon,377,380,410,413
Clayton, Bert Finley,338,345,346
Clayton, Boyd,380,413
Clayton, Elisha,373,405
Clayton, Elizabeth S (Pendergrass),472,474
Clayton, Eugene Elvis,377
Clayton, Fannie (Anderson)(Amaro)
377,380,410,413
Clayton, Ima L (Pendergrass),338
Clayton, James Arthur,380,413
Clayton, John Melvin,370,373,400,405
Clayton, John Wesley, 373,405
Clayton, Liddie V,373,405
Clayton, Maggie Mae (Wilson?),373,405
Clayton. Noland Ross, 346
Clayton, Norma Jean (Russell)(Treece),377,410
Clayton, Phillip, 47
Clayton, Solomon S,373,405
Clayton, William,373,377,405,410
Claytor, Lola Walton (Pendergrass),152,182
Clebik, Charlotte (Smith),282,290
Clegg Farm,513
Clemens, Bethia (Pendergrass),507,514,515
Clemens, Tabitha Viena (Huff),535
(Clement), Jane,Unknown, 38
Clement, John, 38
Cleve, Emanuel, 30
Clifton, Caldonia (Owens),440
Clifton, Lissie Cornelia (Allison),518,532
Clinard, Jessica Ann (Johnson),294,296
Cline, Zack,252,278
Cline, Elijah,278
Cline, Isaac,278
Clinton. Walter Fried/Freed,372,375,402,407
Cluderay, Thomas Herbert,231
Coats, Merle (Norris),257,281
Coates, George,460
Cobb Family,270
Cobb, Jennie (Pendergrass),588
Coble, James R,Sr,Jr,605,610

Coburn, Cynthia Jane (Holcomb),335,342
Coburn, Ellen,335
Coburn, James F,335
Coburn, Joseph W,329,335
Cochran, Oma Lee (Pendergrass),450,455
Coffey, Betty Joan,240
Coffey, Forrest Jerome,204,240
Coffey, Helen J,240
Coffey, Mary Grace,240
Coffey, Paul E,240
Coffey, Ralph Jerome,204,240,271
Coffey, Robert R,240
Coffey, Roger,271
Coffman, Mykayla Hope,276,382,415
Coffman, Thomas W,249,276,380.382,413,415
Coggin, Henry Keeter, 199,230
Coggin, Ronald, Elijah,199,230
Coggin, Robin Sue (Bottoms),230,259
Coggin, Samuel Keith, 230
Coghill/well, Ardell Marie (Manning),200,232
Coghill/well, Elizabeth (Pendergrass),121,127
Coghill/well, Esrom,Esraim/Isrum,104,105,118,121,127,423,470
Coghill/well Family, 110
Coghill/well, Horace Gilliam,Jr,194,224
Coghill/well, Lisa (Boyd),224
Coghill/well, Matilda (Pendergrass),128,137
Coghill/well, Michael Allen,224
Coghill/well, Sandra Kaye (Roberson),224,255
Coghill/well Sarah (Stainbeck),127,137
Coghill/well, Thomas,121
Cojar [*slave to Jones*],585
Coker, Ruth (Vaughn),174,210
Colbert, Maurice Lee, Sr,Jr,486
Coldiron, Leslie N, 351
Cole, Allen Lewis,238
Cole, Gilbert Lester,208,243
Cole, Martha “Patz”(Oldham),508,517
Cole, Nancy L,(Garner)(Weeks),243
Cole, Nellie Victoria (Crigger)(Pendergrass)
160,191
Cole, Rebecca Ann (Marcum),151,179
Cole, Valentine, 160,191
Cole, Winner Joyce “Janet”(Ball),238
Coleman, Abbie Armenthia (Wright),
373,377,405,409
Coleman, Albert Cleo,377,409
Coleman, Albert “Jesse”,373,377,405,409
Coleman, Allie Viola (Powell),373,405
Coleman, Alma Perlin,377,409
Coleman, Alvin Odell “Smokey”,377 ,409
Coleman, Annice/Anise,370,400
Coleman, Annie May (Powell),373,377,405,410
Coleman, Benjamin Manning,370,373,400,405
Coleman, Bernice Williams,373,405
Coleman, Clovis,377,410
Coleman, Daniel Manning,373,377,405,409

Coleman, Isaac,472,474
Coleman, Jessie Mae,377,410
(Coleman), Jimmie Fay,373,405
Coleman, John F,474
Coleman, Joseph,370,400
Coleman, Levi L,474
Coleman, Louisa Matilda (Powell),373,
377,405,409
Coleman, Mannng Charlie,Sr,Jr,369,370,397,400
Coleman[?], Margaret “Peggy”(Pendergrass),505
Coleman, Mary Emilia,370,400
Coleman, Nancy,370,400
Coleman, Nora M “Nellie”(Wright),373,405
Coleman, Salina J (Gilleland),474
Coleman, Samuel Philip,601
Coleman, Sarah,474
(Coleman),Sarah,369,370,397,400
Coleman, Thomas H,474
Coleman, Mary Emilia,370
Coleman, Walter Edward/Edgar,373,405
Coley, Annie Louise, 193
(Coley),Betty,162,195
Coley, Celestia M (Dickerson),128,137,139,157
Coley’s Corners,110,138,140,161,165
Coley, Christine, 193
Coley, Dinks Pryer, 160,193
Coley, Edward Washington, 165,202
Coley Family, 61,110
Coley, Joseph,128,138,139
Coley, Linwood Allen, 193
Coley, Mary Betty (Pendergrass),162,195
Coley, Mary Jane (Pendergrass)
128,138,139,163,165
Coley, Minnie Speed (Pendergrass),162,195
Coley, Pattie Lee (Harper),162,197
Coley, Priscilla “Sillia” (Goodson),118,126,135
Coley, Tom.162,195
Coley, Thomas O.162,195
Coley,Virginia, 193
Coldham, Peter Wilson, 25
Collier, Charles Henry Sr,Jr,162,195,196
Collier, Ellen, 196
Collier, Florence M,193
Collier, Fred Lee ”Peter”,161,194
Collier, Fred Roosevelt Sr,194
Collier, Gracie, 196
Collier, Henry Daniel, 196
Collier, Iola,193
Collier, Lucy Irey,193
Collier, M B, 176
Collier, Maggie J (Pendergrass), 138,140,162,165
Collier, Martha, 196
Collier, Maxine,193
Collier, Phillip Dexter, 194
Collier, Phillip Madison, 138,162
Collier, Robert Hartwell,194
Collier, Sarah “Louisa” (Pendergrass),477,480

Collier, William B,193
Collier, William Henry “Buddy”,160,193
Collier, Willie R,193
Collier/Collyer, Isom W,117
Collingsworth, Eliza (Gilbert),148,176
Collins, Alie Blanche (Pendergrass),482,484
Collins, Ann Kathleen (Strickland),605
Collins, April Lee (Holyfield),609,615
Collins, Flossie Maud (Cage),172,207
Collins, Gloria Jean (Tuttle),605,609
Collins, Ivy Melvina (Pendergrass),512,523
Collins, Jaree Sheeler,457
Collins, Jeffrey,457
Collins, Jess L,451,457
Collins, John Franklin,145
Collins, Johnny Winfred,Sr,Jr,III.597,605,609
Collins, Lacy, 198,229
Collins[?], Lewis,511
Collins, Mary Elizabeth (Prendergast),
566,567,568
Collins, Nancy (Hamm),198,229
Collins, Peggy Lorraine (Newton),605,609
Collins, Roxie Leora (Cage),172,207
Colston, Charles, Gent, 42
Coltrane, Branson F,600,608
Coltrane, Jane (Jones),608
Coltrane, Lacy Elton,600,608
(Coltrane), Lula F,600,608
Colvin, Bynum,123
Combs Cemetery,376
Combs, Cynththia/Sintha Ann (Marcum),133,152
Combs, “Danger Nick”, vi
Combs, Dicy Elvira (Pendergrass),143,168
Combs Family [Blue],638
Combs, Nicholas, 644
Comegys, C George,547
Comegys, George Wilkins,535,547
Comer, Jane (Pendergrass),472,473
Conaway, Cora Lee (Pendergrass),480,483
Condon, James Earl,248,274
Condon, Jonathan Daniel,274
Condray, Ann E,478
Condray, Ella Rhoda,478
Condray, Israel Alonzo,475,478
Condray, John Woodford,478
Condray, Mary L (Davies),478
Condray, Sterling Stephen,478
Condray,Thomas,478
Condray, William Asa,478
Conley, Ada (Reece),212,246
Conley, Effie Candace (Farley),149,178
Conley, William,142
Conn, Linda Faye (Privette)(Patterson),200,234
C[onner?], Mary Elizabeth (Pendergrass),624
Connor, Linda (Prendergast),570
Connalley, John,500
Conoly, Lillian Lula (Prendergast),567,569

Conoway, Cornelius,588
Conoway, Mary (Curtis),588
Conrado, Darla Marie (Hamm),229
Constantino, Allison,610
(Constantino), Chris,605
Constantino, Dominic Anthony,Sr,Jr.597,605,610
Constantino, Edward V,605
Constantino, Elizabeth R (Bjoring),605,610
Constantino, Emelia B (Thomas),605
Conyers, Ann Eliza(Pendergrass)(Bagnal)
86,623,624
Cook, Addie,438
Cook, Callie,431
(Cook), Elizabeth (Pendergrass),513,525
Cook, James P,438
Cook, John F,431
Cook, John H,431,438
Cook, John P,431
Cook, John (Jordan) Perry,431
Cook, Pearly,438
Cook, Thomas,469
Cooksey, Dewey,355
Cooksey, Everett,355
Cooksey, Henry, 346,355
Coon, Anthony,264
Cooney, Eula (Parsons),210
Cooper, Arlie, (Carter),593
Cooper, Casey,559,561
Cooper, Cynthia Faye (Pendergrass),463
Cooper, Devan,560
Cooper, Ethel Cornelia (Hightower)
374,378,406,410
Cooper, Primma (Finch),135,155
Cooper, Ruth Anna (Snyder),162
Cooper, Susan (Hoyle),429,432
Cope, Ann Eliza (Pendergrass),428,430
Cope/s, Nancy (Pendergrass), 14,19,107,496,562
Copeman, Jane “Jennie (Pendergast),572,573
Cordill, Anderson,141
Cordill, Clara Alice,141
Cordill, Elizabeth,141
Cordill, Henry Franklin,141
Cordill, Hiram “High”,141
Cordill, James “Doc” Wadsworth,129,141
Cordill, James Leroy,141
Cordill, Jane,141
Cordill, Mary Ann,141
Cordill, Monroe,141
Cordill, William Jasper,141
Corley, Benjamin H,337
Corley, Charley Benton,337
Corley, Joseph A,337
Corley, Josiah B, 330,337
Corley, Legrand Hawkins,337
Corley, Nora Nettie,337
Cornelison, Spicey Eliz.(Pendergrass),513,526
Cornett, Elroy,133,151

(Cornett), Hannah A, 133,151
Cornett, Mary J (Pendergrass),133
Cornett, MaryJ/E (Pendergrass),151
Cornwallis, Earl, [Lt Gen’l],585
Corson, Virginia Lee (Burger),241,271
Corum, Beulah Ella Coleman (Patterson),596,604
Corum, Dolly Gray,596,604
Coterel, Melissa K)Johnson),293
Cotterell, Daniel Isaiah,262
Cottingham, Amanda Jane (Pendergrass),171
Cottingham, Ida Belle (Pendergrass),144,171
Cottingham, John, 144,171
Coulter, Frances,“Fanny”(Pendergrass),19,507,508,513,515,516,562
Coulter, Henson,507,562
Coulter, Milah/Miley (Pendergrass),14,19,496,562,649
Cousom, Kittie Ann (Pendergrass),329,335
Cover, Frances (Pendergrass),523,537
Coverdale, Benjamin R,207
Coverdale, Eli, Sr 145,171
Coverdale, Eli “Clem”,145,171
Coverdale, Elva M,207
Coverdale, Earnest John Cornelius,171,207
Coverdale, Emma Jane,207
Coverdale, Esperance,171
(Coverdale), Ethel, 171,207
Coverdale, James Albert,171
Coverdale, John,171
Coverdale, Laura M,171
Coverdale, Mabel Jeane,207
(Coverdale), Mary 145,171
Coverdale, Mary Norvene,207
Coverdale, Vera,207
Coverdale, Verlin,207
Coverdale, Wayne Leroy,207
Coverdale, William “Raleigh”,171,207
Covey, Archibold Downing,432,438
Covey, Edward Lorenzo Dow,432,438
Covey, Janette, 438
Covey, Ollie M Alice (Frasier),438,446
Covey, Rebecca (Piper) 492,499
Cowley, Viola (Samad),219
Cowne, Kaye Lynn (Pendergrass),452,457
Cox, Arminda,340
Cox, Carl Wayne, 342,350
Cox, Dorothy Geraldine,350,358
Cox, Elmer Noel “Dump”,351,358,361
Cox, George W,434,442
Cox, James “Jay” Carl, 350
Cox, John Elbert,333,340
Cox, Leila (Parker),437,444
Cox, Lorene/Loraine,350
Cox, Mary “Molly”(Pendergrass),434,442
Cox, Mary Mahulda (Stockton),340,349
Cox, Nancy, 340
Cox, Roland O,Sr,Jr,535,547

Cox, Sudie (Mays), 177,211
(Cox), Tabitha C,434,442
Cox, Wanda Louise (Hays),358,361
Coy, Chase Taylor,296
Coy, Jeffrey Eugene,295,296
Coy, Jo Ann,551
Coy, John, 551
Coy, Sadie Cheyenne,296
Crabb, Daniel, 101,423
Crabb, John,423
Crabb, Thomas, 78,101,102,103,104,423
Crabtree, Arthur Leland,594,600
Crabtree, Coy J,600
Crabtree, Frank Macon,240
Crabtree, PhyllisYvonne(Jones)(Pendergrass)240
Crabtree, Robert Milton,600
Crabtree, Ruth E,600
Crabtree, Shirley L,600
Crabtree, William A,594,600
Cragg, Christian, 100
Craig, Alfred Charles,557,559
Craig, Alfred Hutton,550,557
Craig, Candace Jean (Cooper),559,561
Craig, Cordelia Ann [Barton],557,559
Craig, Iva Louise (Ebbert),208,243
Craig, Kim Michelle (Phagan),559,561
Craig, Patty (Estes),248,275
Craig, Randy Lee,614
Craig, Wanda Kay,557
Craig, William H G,550,557
Cralle, Jno, 39
Crandall, Karen D (Pendergast),577,579
Cranfield, Mary Ruth (Pendergrass),484,485
Crawford, (Pendergrass),214
Crawley, Terrie [Pendergrafi],557,560
Cray, Hazel B (Apple),173
Creekmore, Wanda (Patterson),200,234
Creel, John,507,515
Creel, Rebecca (Pendergrass),507,515
Créole Settlers [French/Spanish].387
Cresup, Michael, Colo, 44
Cresup, s/o Colo Michael, 44
Cressup, Thomas,84
Cretcher, Ruby Maurine (Prescott),203,239
Cribin, Elizabeth (S/pendergrass) (Medford), viii, 10,11,27,30,31,32,34,35,36,37,41,46,65,71,72
Criger,Lucinda(Pendergrass)(Kinser)116,131,146
Crigger, Charles Leon,607,613
Crigger, Peggy Sue (Scott),613
Crocker, Sonora “Nora” (Holmes),156,187
Crockett, Robert,122
Crockett, Runy Elizabeth Neville (Hayes),162,163
Crockett, Stephen S, 122
Cromwell. Oliver, 2
Crooks, Carl J,338
Crooks, Mary Ellen (Pendergrass),338

Crosby, Arthur,545
Crosby, Beulah Naomi (Johnson),545,554
Crosby, Ethan,545
Crosby, Horace,545
Crosby, Richard D,534,545
Crosby, Viola,545
Cross, Isaac “Ike” F, 169,205
Cross, Margaret Myrtle (Pendergrass),169,205
Crossfield, Linda Ransdell (Murray),217,249,379,380,411,413
Crossley, Arthur Howard,146,173
Crossley, Charles A, 209
Crossley, Charley,146
Crossley, Chelsie Herman, 173,209
Crossley, Edward,146
Crossley, Helen L, 173
Crossley, Henry Ree,146
Crossley, John J, 130,146
Crossley, John William,146
Crossley, Marion Lillus, 209
Crossley, Mary E,146
Crossley, Matilda,146
Crossley, Mildred M (Hunt), 209,243
Crossley, Lillian, 173
Crossley, Olive,146
Crossley, Pansy (Wickoff), 173
Crossley, Rachel (Sitton),130,145
Crossley, William,130,145
Crossley, Worth Franklin,146,173
Crossover, Emma McIntosh (Pendergrass),170
Crouch, Rose, 89
Crow, Ellen Isabella,369,370,396,398
Crow’s Ferry,368
Crow, James M,36,396
Crow, James M Cemetery,369,370,372,396,398
Crow, Michael,368
Crows/Cross/Crouse, Jesse,504
Crowell, Maude C (Houseman),340,348
Crusenberry, Polly A (Pendergrass),143,169
(Crye), Evalina,532,544
Crye, James,532,544
Crye, Lena,545
Crye, Mary Jane Melton (Pendergrass),532,544
Cullop, Nancy (Neal),204,240
Cullam,James A,569
Cullum, James,570
Cullum, Mary C,570
Culver, German Pierce,474,477
Culver, John U,477
Culver, Lester C,477
Culver, Marcia L,477
Cummins, Alexander, 46
Cunnigan, Lloyd,184
Cunningham, Calvn,328,333
Cunningham, Elihu,328,333
Cunningham, Elihu Ervin,333,340
Cunningham, Erin,333

Cunningham, Francis,333
Cunningham, George L,333
Cunningham, Hulsy A,333
Cunningham, John, 85
Cunningham, Josephine,333
Cunningham, Martha E,434,441
Cunningham, Martha Jane (Cox),333,340
Cunningham, Mary Jane,333
Cunningham, Mary Jane (Pendergrass),434,442
Cunningham, Mary N,333
Cunningham, Milton J,333
Cunningham, Viola (Davenport),340
Cunningham, Will W,333
Cunningham, William Benjamin,340
Cupid [*slave to Jones*],585
Currie - see Curry, Curtis, below
Currin, Howard,238
Currin, Frances Pearl (Roberson),254
Currin, Lillie Pearl (Allgood),189,222
Currin, May/Mary Byrd (Pendergrass),161,194
Curry - see also Curtis
Curry, Ada May Florence (Fogelman)(Pickrell)595,602
Curry, Adaline Marie (Latham)(Harmon)597,606,607
Curry, Aislinn Diana,611
Curry, Alice,593
Curry, Alisa Gae (Overbay),613
Curry, Allen H,Sr,Jr,590,591,593
Curry, Anna “Belle” (Washburn),595,602
Curry, Anna Louise (Seals),607,613
Curry, Annie (Bowles),592
Curry, Annie Catherine (Byrd),597,605
Curry, Anthony,612
Curry, April Dawn,614
Curry, Arnold Judson, Sr,Jr,591,596,597
Curry, Arthur T,592
Curry, Audrey Marie ((Fields),597
Curry, Azariah,592
Curry, Beatress,596
Curry, Benjamin,593,599
Curry, Benjamin,611
Curry, Betty June,607
Curry, Betty June (Shrader),607
Curry, Billy Eugene,606,611
Curry, Billy Ray,Sr,Jr,607,612
Curry, Blanche E,604
Curry, Bobbie Eugene,607
Curry, Brenda Faye (Burrows)(Amick),597,606
Curry, Broughton,598
Curry, Callie,595
Curry, Catherine (Akers),598
Curry, Cecil Clifford,556
Curry, Charles Dillard,591,594
Curry, Charlie Edward,596
Curry, Chlora May (Gatlin),608
Curry, Christopher,609

Curry, Clarence Sweeney,595,602
Curry, Claud A,598
Curry, Daisy Ann (Bateman),594,601
Curry, Daisy Bernice (Shropshire),597,606
Curry, Daisy Lynch (Roberts),591,596
Curry, Daniel Christopher,611
Curry, Davis Lee,613
Curry, Debra Jean,608
Curry, Dennis Wayne,605
Curry, Donna Lynn (Hazelwood)(LaPrad),609
Curry, Doris I,598
Curry, Earl Eugene,[Rev],Sr,Jr,III,597,607,613
Curry, Edgar James,594,601
Curry, Edward,599
Curry, Elsie Anne (Payne),591
Curry, Elsie Maude(Young)(Pickerell)(Odell)595,601
Curry, Ernest Coy,595
Curry, Ethel,596
Curry, Eugene,602
Curry, Evelyn Mae,598
Curry, F Henry,590
Curry, Flora “Ida”(Shelton)[DeHart]590,593,594
Curry, Francis,596
Curry, Fred B,591
Curry, Frederick Eugene,606,611
Curry, Freddie,607
Curry, Garfield,596
Curry, Gary Allen,609
Curry, Gaynell (Carter),601,608
Curry, George William,598
Curry, Georgia Ida (Carter),594,601
Curry, Gerrie S,597
Curry, Glen David,608,614
Curry, Glenn Marion,555
Curry, Golda Marietta (Smyth),598,608
Curry, Harry Broughton,598
Curry, Hazel Lee,597
Curry, Helen Marie “Dolly”(Parks),607,612
Curry, Ida Betsy,595
Curry, Inez,595
Curry, Infant,292
Curry, Irene (Shelton),599
Curry, Irene Peggy (Harris),604
Curry, James Andrew,607,614
Curry, James Arnold,605
Curry, James Clifford,548,555
Curry, James E,592
Curry, James M,591,595
Curry, James N,590
Curry, James Thomas,597,605
Curry, James W,596
Curry, James Walker,591,594,595
Curry, James Walter,593,597
Curry, Jeannie,597
Curry, Jesse Ben,598
Curry, Jesse Herman,598,607

Curry, Jessie Grover,591,596
Curry, Joey Andrew,614
Curry, John James,548,555
Curry, John P,590
Curry, Josephine,599
Curry, Joshua,614
Curry, Justin Daniel,614
Curry, Katie Stovall (Eanes),591,595
Curry, Kitty Gay (Kidwell),612
Curry, Leon Roy,599
Curry, Leonard Calvin,604
Curry, Lessie Irene (Ferguson),595,602
Curry, Lillian Annie (Roland),595
Curry, Linda,602
Curry, Lonzie Alfred,598
Curry, Loraine Fay (Constantino),597,605
Curry, Lucy,591
Curry, Lucy Jane “Jenny”(Murphy)(Amos)590,594
Curry, Lucy K (Sims)(Reddick)(Saunders)593,598
Curry, Lucy Katherine (Borroughs),596
Curry, Margaret E,604
Curry, Marietta (Smyth),587
Curry, Marjorie Elizabeth (Henderson),607,613
Curry, Marshall,599
Curry, Martha Ann (Kennedy),607,613
Curry, Martie,599
Curry, Marvin H,598
Curry, Mary,596
Curry, Mary Jane “Maggie”(Cobler),593
Curry, Mary Magdaline,598
Curry, Mary Magdaline (Crigger),607,613
Curry, Mary Magdaline (Foster),595,603
Curry, Mary Susan “Molly”(Harger),590,593
Curry, Mary Susie (Hailey)[DeHart],594,601
Curry, Matthew Stephen,614
Curry, Mattie Mae (Terry)(Cardwell),595,602
Curry, Michael Thomas,609
Curry, Mildred Lee,599
Curry, Minnie (Barnes)(Cardwell),593,598
Curry, Minnie Dell,591
Curry, Minter Glen,Sr,Jr,593,598,608
Curry, Mitchell “Mickey” Thomas,605,609
Curry, Myrtle D,591
Curry, Myrtle Marie (Michael),598,608
Curry, Myrtle Sally (Collins),597,605
Curry, Nancy Mae (Rose),607,612
Curry, Nannie Bell (Patterson),596,603
Curry, Naomi Jenette (Shadbolt),607
Curry, NarcissisElizabeth“Scrap”(Carter),590,593
Curry, Neal A,591
Curry, Nellie G (Durham),593,599
Curry, Nellie Mae (Salyer),607
(Curry), Nola,591,596
Curry, Pansy May ((Rudle?),556
Curry, Patty Dean (Sparks),607,613

Curry, Paul Franklin,607,613
Curry, Polly Ann (Patterson),591,596
Curry, Priscilla Bell (McGhee),591,596
Curry, Ramey C/Raymond,593,599
Curry, Randall Keith,612
Curry, Ray Eugene,612
Curry, Raymond,598
Curry, Rebecca Lynn (Gumm),612
Curry, Richard Arlen,Sr,Jr,602,609
Curry, Robert Henry,590,592,593
Curry, Robert Lee,612
Curry, Roger Keith,605
Curry, Ronnie,602
Curry, Rosie Belle,598
Curry, Ruby,599
Curry, Rufus K,590
Curry, Ruth Ann (Miller),612
Curry, Sally “Ann” (Curry),590,591,593,596
Curry, Sally Christiana (Gauldin),599
Curry, Samuel,593
Curry, Samuel Glen,597,607
Curry, Samuel Jack,607
Curry, Samuel Jefferson,591,595
Curry, Sandra Kay (Hayworth),605
Curry, Sanford James,604
Curry, Sarah Elizabeth,614
Curry, Sarah Jane (Dillon),607,613
Curry, Sharon,608
Curry, Shiela Lynn (Vannoy),613
Curry, Silas Martin,595
Curry, Sonny Herman,608
Curry, Stella Virginia,607
Curry, Stephanie Lynn (Farmer),614
Curry, Stephen Allen,608,614
Curry, Steven,609
Curry, Sue Ellen (Brown),597,606
Curry, Susan Diane,605
Curry, Sylvia Lee (Kellum)(Ham),597
Curry, Talmadge Eugene,602,609
Curry, Terry Lee,609
Curry, Thomas Arnold,606
Curry, Thomas Elvie,591
Curry, Thomas Jefferson,593,598
Curry, Thomas “Otis”,598
Curry, Thomas Pink,590,591,593,594
Curry, Thomas Reid,II,596
Curry, Thomas “Tobe”,596
Curry, Thomas William,597,606
Curry, Timothy Darryl,605
Curry, Tommy Joe,607,613
Curry, Treva Denise (Bishop),609,614
Curry, Virginia Olivia (McDaniel),597,605
Curry, Vivian Belle,598
Curry, Walker Martin,595,602
Curry, Walker Matthew,Sr,Jr,596,604
Curry, Walter,598
Curry, William,596

Curry, William Martin,593,598
Curry, William Richard,591
Curry, Willie,594
Curry, Willie E,596
Curry, Winnie Bula (Thomasson),595,601
Curry, Zelda Mae (Taylor),598,607
Curry, Zoe Michaela,614
Curtis, Amelia,589
Curtis, Arnetta,589
Curtis /Curry, Martin Van Buren,589
Curtis, Ann (Pendergrass),587,588
Curtis, Bernard Joseph,588
Curtis, Bluford “Hero”,587,588
Curtis /Curry, Catherine,589
(Curtis), Dorothea,587
Curtis /Curry, Allen H,589
Curtis /Curry, Drury J,591,596
Curtis /Curry, Edward,589
Curtis, Elizabeth (Pendergrass),586,587,588,590
Curtis, Elizabeth (Cook)(Mayhue),588,589
Curtis /Curry Family,585,587
Curtis, Fidelia (Webster),590,592
Curtis, Florence (Jewell),152
Curtis, Frances (Pendergrass),587,588
Curtis, Henry,586,587
Curtis, Henry H,589
Curtis /Curry, Felix G,588
Curtis /Curry, James Henry,588,590
Curtis, Luther,589
Curtis, James Mabin, Jr,588
Curtis, James, Sr,586,587,588
Curtis /Curry, Jane (Aiken),588
Curtis /Curry, John Walker,589,591
Curtis, Joseph,588,589,591
Curtis /Curry, Joseph H,589
Curtis, Laura (Merryfield),589
Curtis, Lorinda,589
Curtis, Martha F (Gaines),589
Curtis, Martin VanBuren,589,590,591,596
Curtis, Mary (Pendergrass),588,590
Curtis, Pleasant M,588,590
Curtis, Richard H,588
Curtis /Curry, Samuel,589
(Curtis /Curry), Sarah Ann,589,591,592
Curtis /Curry, Sarah M,588
Curtis, Sarinda,589
Curtis /Curry, Silas,589
Curtis /Curry, Silas D,589
Curtis /Curry, Susan,589
Curtis /Curry, Thomas Reid,589,591
Curtis /Curry, Walker,589
Curtis /Curry, Walter Jackson,589,591,592
Curtis, William, 588
Curtis, William H,590
Curtis /Curry, William,589
Curtis/Curry William C,588
Cushing, Carol A (Clayton),346

Cushman, Joan Denise (White),609
Cushman, Sarah H “Sadie” (Sitton),145
Custer, Mary Carter,511,522
Cutsinger, Donald,576
Cyrus, Lula Claudie (Macklin),199 ,230
Daeke, Carrie (Hilliard),199,231
Dailey, Bertha,179
Dailey, Marion,179
Dailey, Troy, 150,179
Dake, James Orlando, Jr, III,274,289
Dake, Stella Marie,289
Dake, Zoe Michelle,289
Dale, Charles Lavon, 206,241
Dale, Larry Charles,241
Dale, Darlene Victoria,241
Dale, Jerry Lee, 242
Dale, Leslie “Paul”,171,205,206
Dale, Loretta “Monell”(Beatty), 206,242
Dale, Lowell Wesley “Bud”, 206,242
Dale, Luemma (Love), 206
Dale, Manilla, 206
Dale, Marjorie Ann (Turnbull), 206
Dale, Merrill “Max”, 206
Dalrymple, Justin Lee,612
Dalrymple,Larry Eugene,606,612
Dalton, Easter P (Pendergrass),431,436
Dalton, Ruby Rachel (Richards?),220
Damon, Scott,252
Danes, Richard,577,578
Danforth, Diana (Bowman),213,247
Daniel, Dillard, 218,250
Daniel /Lowe, Heather, 277
Daniel, Jessica (Frye),277,290
Daniel, Laronda (Tarter)(Taylor),250,277
Daniel, Lucinda (Eanes),591,595
Daniel, Marshonda [Lowe],250,277
Daniel, Paul A, 294
Daniel, Robert,587
Daniels, Delma Jane (Jenkins),405,409
Daniels, Ellen (Peoples),224
Daniels, Holly (Halcomb),246,274
Daniels, Isaac Joseph,405,409
Danskin, Britt Kirsten,249,381,413
Danskin, Corey Alan, 249,380,413
Danskin, Steven Alexander
217,249,379,381,412,413
Dargaray, Sheriff, 387
Darland, Angelina,578
Darland, Christopher P,578
Darland, Gabriel,578
Darland, John L,578
Darland, John Leroy,576,577
Darland, Joni Marie,578
Darland, Lawreli D,578
Darland, Lawrence J,577,578
Darland, Patrick G,577
Darland, Theodore,578

Darland, William Lee,577,578
Darrigan, Darin Robert,578
Darter, Ada May,555
Darter, Bonnie J,555
Darter, Dura B,555
Darter, Guy P,555
Darter, James G,548,555
Darter, John William,548,555
Darter, Norma Fay,555
Darter, Violet E,555
Darter, William D M,555
Dartiger, Monsieur,388,389
Davenport, Herbert,340
Davenport, Sallie (Witcher),430,436
Davidson, Matilda (Darter),548,555
Davidson, Ruby Mae (Duke),226,256
Davie, [Commander],586
Davies, James G, Sr,Jr,478
Davis, Amber Rose (Huff),559
Davis, Ashten Wedesday,265
Davis, Bethaney Lynn,615
Davis, California,432
Davis, Cameron Lamar,265
Davis, Connie “Elaine”(Patterson),200,232
Davis, Damian Maddox,287
Davis, David William George,Sr,Jr,268,287
Davis, Dawson Emmitt,287
Davis, Frederick Nash, Jr,614,615
Davis, Harold Coolidge,210
Davis, Hugh,234,265
Davis, Hulda Victoria (Wolfe),199,231
Davis, Isabelle M, 173
Davis, Joseph,432
Davis, Julia,432
Davis, Leah Taylor,615
Davis, Lina (Sauls),597,605
Davis, Louisa E,432
Davis, Margaret H (Moffett),92
Davis, Martha (Pendergrass),537,548
Davis, Mary Elizabeth (Pendergrass),450,456
Davis, Mary Jane,432
Davis, Passmore,429,432
Davis, Patricia Ann (Thompson),198
Davis, Prudence D. “Caldonia?”,432
Davis, Samuel S,367, 370
Davis, Sarah (Moody),440
Davis, Shirley Ann (Holland) (Pendergrass)
197,227
Davis, Susan E,432
Davis, Victoria Ellen (Crossley),173,209
Dawkins, Betty Ann (Pendergrass),483,484
Dawkins, John D,483,484
Dawson, Erin (Remsburg),266,285
Dawson, Mary C (Land),434,440
Dawson, Orin Cavi1,517,531
Day, Betty Lou (Michael),608,614
Day, Chelsie,576

Day, Mary, 100
Day, Robert, 57,78,101,102,104,423,470,472
Deal, Mary Fletcher (Martin),474,477
Dealey, Unknown (Oldham),517
Dean, Kemper Leon,231,261
Dean, Robert, 190,222
Dean, Teresa “Michelle”(Patterson),231,261
Deans, B D,195.225
(Deans),Bertie,195,225
Deans, Billie Ray,195,225
Deans, Connie Elaine (Talley)(Roberson),225
Deans, Curtis Ray,225
Deaton, Brett,283,291
Deaton, Breyton Allen,291
Deaton, Melissa Gail (Barwick),268
Deaver, Ruth Esther (DeYoung),262,284
DeBord, James,324
DeBord, John,423
DeBord, John Sr, 102
DeBord, Jno Jr, 102
Debord, Jno, 102,103
De Corbie,388
Dedmore, Isabella Grace,276,382,415
Dedmore, Jason Patrick,249,276,381,382,414,415
Deecas, William, 30
DeForest, Scott Allen Dymond,614
DeHart, Alma Virginia (Curry),595,602
Delap[?], Mary M[elvina?] (Pendergast),572,573
Delph, Dolly (Pendergrass),143,169
(Delph), Mary,143,169
Delph, Marshall,143,169
DeLune [*see Luna*],394
Deluttri, Diane M (Pendergrass),228,258
Denchfield, Jeffrey, 10,25
Denis, Marie DesNeiges,393,395
Denningmann, Adam,298
Denningmann, Anna (Schneider),298
Denningmann, Carrie (Keipp),298
Denningmann, Chad,298
Denningmann, Elroy A,298
Denningmann, George J William,298
Denningmann, Kurt,298
(Denningmann),Suzanne,298
Dennis, Evelyn G (Pendergrass),449
Dennis, Harold,211
Dennis, Scott William,359
Denny, Martha J (Pendergrass),430
(Denton),Ann,235
Denton, Anthony Thomas,235
Denton, Bryan Douglas,233
Denton, Callie, 164,201
Denton, Callie “Elton”,201,235
Denton, Celia (Horton),235
Denton, Christy (Jeffreys),235
Denton, Curtis Lynn,235
Denton, Douglas Farbanks,Sr, Jr, 200,233
Denton, Frank[lin?] Delano,201,235

Denton, Henry Jasper “Jack”,164,201
Denton, James,235
Denton, Jesse James,201,235
Denton, Johnnie (Winters),235,267
Denton, Kathy Diane (Alsad),233,265
Denton, Kenneth Lee, 235
Denton, Marguerite,235
Denton, Mary Claire (Warlick),201,235
Denton, Ronnie,235
Denton, Tanya Francis (Layachi),233,265
Denton, Tony Stewart,233
[Deputy?] Hannah (Pendergrass?),40
Derene, Pierre,386
Dermot, Charles, 38
Dermot, Song of, and the Earl,2,3
Derrick, Floyd,574
(Desoto), Anaisse (Descamb),400
Desoto, Fermín,Sr,Jr, 397,400
Desoto, Jean B[aptiste],400
Desoto, Jean Baptiste Simon,397
Desoto, Joseph,400
(Desoto), Mary,397
Detincourt, Marie (Léger),392,393
Detweiler, Susie May(Cotterman)
(Bolton),203,239
DeVaney, Mary “Polly” (Pendergrass),509,518
DeVignier, Henry Arnold,480
DeVillier, Russell Louis, 376,408
DeYoung, Lawrence Madison,262,284
DeYoung, Lawrence Vincent, 262,284
Dexter, Jaihron McKhae,296
Dexter, Liam McKenzie,296
Dexter, Tracy Lynn (Stone),293,295
Dexter, Troy Christian,295,296
Dickens, Bernice,196
Dickens, Douglas Kerry,196
Dickens, Horace Thurlow,196
Dickens, Joe, 162,196
Dickens, LindaMagdalene(Mills)(Portiss)196,226
Dickens, Lucy Mae,196
Dickens, Marie (Wells),196,226
Dickens, Mary Josephine(Mitchell),196
Dickens, Richard, 162,196
Dickens, Richard Lee, Sr,196
Dickens, Richard Wayne,226
Dickens, Sandra Faye (Whitley),196,226
Dickens, Wanda Kay (Koehler),226,255
Dickens, William Allen,Sr.Jr196,226
Dickenson/Dickinson, Boyd, Dr,117,131,134,147
Dickenson, Thomas, 34,71
Dickerson, Adaline E/F (Moseley).139,164
Dickerson, Al Junious,191
Dickerson, Alfred, 165
(Dickerson),Anna, 188
Dickerson, Andrew, 173
Dickerson, Annie Mae (Pendergrass),
140,161,165

Dickerson, Augusta “Gussie”, 164
Dickerson, Becky,191
Dickerson. Ben, 159
Dickerson, Bernie R, 204
Dickerson, Brace A, 165
Dickerson, Cassie,191
Dickerson, Catherine “Cassie”,138,158,159
Dickerson, Charles G, 140
Dickerson, Chestone/e, 128
Dickerson, ClaraEthel(Carroll)(Faulkner)202,237
Dickerson, Cora E, 167
Dickerson, Daisy (Beals)(Stout), 204
Dickerson, Diza/Dixie (Wrenn),128,139
Dickerson, Dorothy J (Martin),192
Dickerson, Dorsey L, 165
Dickerson, Early, 165
Dickerson, Edward A, 140
Dickerson, Effie Mae, 165
Dickerson, Ellen Louise,192
Dickerson, Ellis Eugene, 192
Dickerson, Eliza T, 139
Dickerson, Elizabeth (Edwards), 139,161,165
Dickerson, Elizabeth (Fann),504,508,509
Dickerson, Elizabeth“Lillie Bell”(Dickerson),140
Dickerson, Elizabeth Louise,192
Dickerson, Ernest, 140,165
Dickerson, Ernest M, 140,165
Dickerson, Ervin Z, 164,165,200
Dickerson, Eugene, 160,192
Dickerson/Dickson/Dickinson Family, 102,105,108,159
Dickerson, Fanny, 167
Dickerson, George Andrew, 165,196
Dickerson, George Daniel, 140,162,165,196
Dickerson, George W, 167
Dickerson, Georgianna (Dickerson),139,164
Dickerson, Helen, 165
Dickerson, Helen Marie (Short),192
Dickerson, Henry, 140
Dickerson, Horton, 139
Dickerson, Howard Shelby, 204
Dickerson, Ida Loney (Pendergrass),138,140,161, 165,202,238
Dickerson, Irvin/Ervan,140
Dickerson, Isabella,191
Dickerson, Isham,191
Dickerson, Isham E,121,128
Dickerson, Isham Malone, 128,137,139,157
Dickerson, J Henry, 162,196
Dickerson, James, 128,139
Dickerson, James Garfield, 167,204
Dickerson, James Henley, 157,161,165,188
Dickerson /Wren, John/James “Henry”,139,164
Dickerson, James Lewis, 193
Dickerson, James Simon, 164
Dickerson, Jim Thomas, 165
Dickerson, John Arthur, 167

Dickerson, Joseph Alexander, 142,167
Dickerson, Josephine, 167
Dickerson, Judith Vernell (Jackson),193
Dickerson, Junius T,191
Dickerson, Laura (Pendergrass), 140, 157,166,188
Dickerson, Lena, 164
Dickerson, Lessie, 164
Dickerson, Lewis, 138,158,159,160,192
Dickerson, Lewis Green,140,159
Dickerson, Lewis J, 139
Dickerson, Lillie/Lellie B, 140
Dickerson, Louise (Pendergrass), 160,165
Dickerson, Lucy L, 139
Dickerson, LucyMargaret(Patterson)163,200,203
Dickerson, Lula, 164
Dickerson, Lyddia, 167
Dickerson, Mabel Grace (Nicholson),192
Dickerson, Malacrier,631
Dickerson, Malinda E “Lizzie”, 167
Dickerson, Martha Ann (Pendergrass),137,157
Dickerson, Martha Anna (Faulkner)(Pendergrass) 139,160,164,202,237
Dickerson, Matha Jane, 167
Dickerson, Martin, 104
Dickerson, Mary Catherine,139
Dickerson, Mary Ellen, 167
Dickerson, Mary Elizabeth,(Pendergrass),160,192
Dickerson, Mary Elizabeth,(Roberson),192
Dickerson, Mary Rena, 140
Dickerson, Myrtle, 140,165,196
Dickerson, Nancy E (Dixon),139
(Dickerson), Nannie, 192
Dickerson/Green, Narcissa (Ayscue),139
Dickerson, Nicholas M, 139
Dickerson, Nicholas H, 128
Dickerson, Niles Lafayette, 204
Dickerson, Nora, 204
Dickerson, Norman Isaiah.139
Dickerson, Novella Christmas,202
Dickerson, Omega Daniel “Bud”, 164,202
Dickerson, Onie Mae, 165
Dickerson, Oscar George, 204
Dickerson, Pearl Leigh (Pendergrass),160,191
Dickerson, Peter, 160,191
Dickerson, Polly (Pendergrass),121,128
Dickerson, Rachel Odell (Ward),192
Dickerson, Raleigh,Sr,191
Dickerson, Rhoda, 164
Dickerson, Riley,195
Dickerson, Ruby Jean, 165
Dickerson, Ruth Ailene (Loyd)(Wood),192,194
Dickerson, Samuel, 160,191,192
Dickerson, Samuel M “Samvin”, 164
Dickerson, Sarah, 139
Dickerson, Selma, 204
Dickerson, Stephen Pete, 140,165

Dickerson, Sterling D, 164
Dickerson, Susanna Ann,191
Dickerson, Suse Geraldine (Abbot),228
Dickerson, Tabby, 273
Dickerson, Theodoram (Macon),188
Dickerson, Thomas Lee,Sr,Jr,211,246,273
Dickerson, Unknown, 139
Dickerson, William, 105,108,110,424
Dickerson, James “Thomas”, 140
Dickerson, James Henley “Jim”,128,138,140
Dickerson, William, 80
Dickerson, William A 128,165,196
Dickerson, William Joseph,192
Dickerson, Willie Malone, 165
Dickerson, Winnie, 165
Dickerson, Zella Grace, 204
Dickey, Audrey,352
Dickey, Dick Powell,352
Dickey, Franklin Monroe, 343,352
Dickey, Hollis,352
Dickey, Peggy,352
Dickison, Daisy,240
Dickson, Thomas, 102
Diehl, Roxanne M (Pendergast),576
Dierlif, Lisa (Stone),295
Dietz, Isabelle Agnes (Simmons),343,353
DiFloure, Tiffany [Brown],261,284
DiGiacomo, Loretta (Pendergrass),439,446
Dilenno, Carolyn A (Stallard),244
Dilenno, James,244
(Dilenno), Kathleen D,244
Dillon, Frances Ann,613
Dillon, Jason Eugene,613
Dillon, John Franklin,Sr,Jr,607,613
Dills, Nancy A (Pendergrass),519,532
Dills, Vergie (Poore),169,205
DiMallo, Gloria Ann (Colbert),486
Dingle, Ervin, 90,91
Dingle, Ruth (Pendergrass), 90,91
Dinsley, Rochard [Richd?] 38
Dixon, Billy “Joe”(Pendergrass),,214
Dixon, Dixie Lee,[Reavis]238,270
Dixon, Elly Troy,454
Dixon, Jackie Marie (Patterson),188,220
Dixon, James W.139
Dixon, Jennifer (Perkinson),221,252
Dixon, Joseph Perry, Sr,Jr,448,454
Dixon, L D,454
Dixon, Thomas Walton,454
Doate, Lizzie (Finch),185
Dobbe, Jessica Catherine (Vanasse),560,561
Dobbins, Thomas,585
Dollar, Coley,495,503
Dollar, D,515
Dollar Family,518
Dollar/Dolly, John,494
Dollar, Ocie E (Pendergrass),338

Donahue, Noel Denise (Pendergrass),355,359,360
Donald, Alexander,469
Donelier, Pierre,386
Donelson, Stockley, 19
Donnell,James Harper, III,233,264
Donnell, Justin William,264
Donnell, Sarah (Chaney),264
Dorsey, Bartholomew, 25,28,29,30,70
Dorsey, Joseph, 102
Dove, Robert, 28,69
Dowdy, Bert,454
Dowdy, Betty,454
Dowdy, Doris,454
Dowdy, Evelyn,454
Dowdy, Jesse B,448,454
Dowdy, Gordon,454
Downs, Arthur I,449
Downs, Harold M,443,449
Downs, Henry Vernon,449
Downs, William H,449
Doyle, Unknown, 32
Dozier, John, 27,34
Dozier, Leonard,35
Drake, Bertie/Birdie (Pendergrass),150,178
Drake, Catherine “Kitty” P (Medlin),127,137 (Drake), Lizzie,150,178
Drake, Silas,150,178
Draper, Harold,207
Draper, Wesley Bright, 172,207
Drilling, Susan (Ball),239,270
Driver, Sidney, 161
Driver, Annie Mae (West),189,222
Driver, Dorothy Gwendolyn (Stallings),236
Driver, Sidney Roger,161
Duda, Janette Mary (Curry),608,614
Dudley, Belle Leonora (Hicks),549
Dudley, Betty Ann (Raper),260,283
Dudley, Robert, 41
Dudley, William E,537,549
Duff, William,124
Duffy, Carrie “Lela” (Pendergrass),460
Duffy, John, 38
Duke?,165
Duke, Alexander James,280
Duke, Alora Grace, 280
Duke, Brittain, 104,105
Duke, Burrell, 105
Duke, George W,162,196
Duke, James Thurston,226,256
Duke, James Thurston,226,256
Duke, James Wesley,256,280
Duke, Lucy Elizabeth “Betty” (Stain-back),137,157
Duke, Richard L,137,157
Duke, Samuel, 105
Duke, William,492
Duke, Willis T, 128,159

Dulaney, John Bonds, 147,175
Dulaney, Thomas Mayfield, 175
Duncan, Mazel Geneva (Pendergrass),541,551
Duncan, P H,525
Dunigan, Ellen Zuriel[?](Kelly),183
Dunlap, Virgie M (Pendergrass),144,170
Dunlap, Joseph,144,170
Dunlow, Peggy (Dickens),196
Dunn, Austin,279
Dunn, Carol (Pendergrass),198,228
Dunn, Chris,232,263
Dunn, Coln,279
Dunn, Crystal Lynn,263
Dunn, Dale Ray,253,278,279
Dunn, Emily (McCallum),534,546
Dunn, Emma,279
Dunn, Hardiman, 109
Dunn, John, 332
Dunn, Lexi Rae,278
Dunn, Logan,279
Dunn, Lucas Dale,278
Dunn, MalindaAtha F Lyda(Pendergrass) 439,434 [Dunn?], Martha/Patsey (Wilmon),332,339
Dunn, Minnie Estelle (Bradley),625,626
Dunn, William,32
Dunnigan, Charles,134
Dunnigan, Ewing, Rev,134,177
Dunnigan, Hazel (Burk),179,213
Dunnigan, Mary “Sis” (Smith),149,177
Dunnigan, Robert,134
Duplessis [*notaire*]388
Dupree, Anna (Pendergrass),624,625,626,627
Durbin, Alpha (McKinney), 180,215
Durbin, Elehew,151,180
Durbin, John, 151,180
Durbin, Marilie,215
Durbin, Raymond, 181,215
Durbin, Rondolph,215
(Durbin), Sarah A, 151,180
Durbin, Sarah L/E,181
Durbin, Shirley,215
Durbin, Taylor, 181
Durbin, Wesley, 180,215
Durham, Jason,507,515
Durham, Martha (Pendergrass),507,515
Durham, Mintory (Bullins),604
Durham, Robert Dewey,599
Durham, Thomas,490
Durham, Troy,593,599
Dusick, Mary (Pendergast),576,577
Dutton, Lutesha E (Coverdale),171,207
Duty, Matthew, 105
DuVivier dit Coton, Jean Baptiste, 392
DuVivier dite Coton, Marie Louise, 392
Duzan, Robert I, 208
Dyer, John, 509
Dyer, Margaret L (Dawkins),483,484

Dyson, Anita Arlene,260
Dyson, Annie Darlene,260
Dyson, Robert Odell,230,260
Eads, A J,205
Eads, Albert Clayton, 205,241
Eads, Shirley Ann,241
Eads, William A, 169,205
Eagle, Esther (Pendergast),572,574
Eakin, Alberta (Pendergrass),447,452,453
Eanes, Arthur Glenwood,603
Eanes, Audrey C,603
Eanes, Bobby Gene,603
Eanes, Caleb,591,595
Eanes, Cassie Mae (Curry),593,598
Eanes, Charles Willis,595,603
Eanes, Emma Ruth (Tilley),595
Eanes, Fannie Belle (Eanes),595,603
Eanes, Gerald Wayne,603
Eanes, Harry Martin,595
Eanes, James Leonard,595,603
Eanes, John Bailey,591,595
Eanes, John Walker,595,603
Eanes, Lee Andrew,593,598
Eanes, Lena Kate (Batchelor),595,603
Eanes, Lindsay Wilson ,595
Eanes, Mary Lou (Arnold),595,603
Eanes, Michael Bailey,603
Eanes, Nellie May (Mills),595,603
Eanes, Robert Lee,594,595,600
Eanes, William Lee,600
Eanes, William Rufus, 603
Earl, Bobby,251,277
Earl, Kayden,277
Eames, Mattie Belle (Smith), 149,178
Earp/Harp family, 110
Earp, Scott Allen, 260
Eason, James,557
Eastin, Laura Ethel/Elthea (Curry),593,599
Easton,Debra,459
Easton, George W,459
Easton, James,459
Easton, James/G W,459
Easton, Joshua, 59,490
Easton, Justine,459
Easton, Lucinda,459
Eatmon, Carmen Jay,265
Eaton, Thomas [Gen'l],586
Eaves Mill Creek,323,324
Eaves, William,323
Ebbert, Charles Henry/J, Sr,Jr, 173,208
Ebbert, Ivan Gene,208,243
Ebbert, Karla A J (Ellis)(Studebaker),243
Ebbert, Randi Rae,243
Ebbert, Teresa Joann,243
Ebbert, Timothy Gene,243
Ebbert, William David,208,243
Eberhart, Hubert John,343

Eby, Barbara Dee (Stone),293,295
Eddy [slave to Jones],585
Edgar, Michael,484
Edward, Prince of England, Confessor,1
Edwards, Addie, (Smith) 156
Edwards, Alice (Clay),199,230
Edwards, Benjamin,136
Edwards, Benjamin Thomas,136
Edwards, Betty Jean (Pendergrass),224,255
Edwards, Bittie, 187
Edwards, Brenda (McDaniel),605,610
Edwards, Celestia Annie, 165
Edwards, Delmon,195
Edwards, Docia R (Pendergrass/ft),528,542
Edwards, Dorothy Neal (Winters),231,262
Edwards, Gracie Adel,193
Edwards, Edith Mae (Pendergrass),
189,195,222,225
Edwards, Edna M, 187
Edwards, Etta (Dickens),162,196
Edwards, Frank 156,187
Edwards, Frank H, 187
Edwards, George Michael,239,271
Edwards, George Newcomb,193,224
Edwards, George W, 187
Edwards, Gilford R, 187
Edwards, J S, 164
Edwards, James D, 187
Edwards, James Weldon,136
Edwards, Jesse James, 161,165,193,203
Edwards, John,490
Edwards, John Washington, 139,161,165,193
Edwards, Kenneth Blair,195
Edwards, Lasal/Lathen,Sr, Jr, 156,187
Edwards, Lillie M, 187
Edwards, Lilly Bell, 165
(Edwards), Lina W, 156
Edwards, Lisa Gray (Patterson),200,234
Edwards, Marie,195
Edwards, Marvin Roy,193
Edwards, Mary,195
Edwards, Mary Ann/D,136
Edwards, Mary Francis, 187
Edwards, Mary Lilly (Evans), 160,191
Edwards, Mary “Polly”,193
Edwards, Milton Gray,193
Edwards, Nancy (Pendergrass),498,502,505
Edwards, Norman Carol, 187
Edwards, Paul Dee,216
Edwards, Plummer A, Jr,189
Edwards, Robert, 162
Edwards, Robert J, 165
Edwards, Robert Lee, 187
Edwards, Rosa, 156
Edwards, Ruby Lee, 187
Edwards, Sam, 156
Edwards, Sam Charlie, 187

Edwards, Sarah “Sallie”,136
Edwards, Samuel D/avis,127,136
Edwards, Sharon (Hamm),229,258
Edwards, Susan G, 187
Edwards, Susan Jane,193
Edwards, Susan Manora (Strickland),136
Edwards, Violet Anne (Brown),156
Edwards, Wendy (Grissom),224
Edwards, William,195,528,542
Edwards, William C, 156
Edwards, William Emerson Wright, Jr, 156
Edwards, William J“Willie”162,189,195,222
Edwards, William Lee, Sr,Jr, 156,187
Edwards, Willie Joseph, 165
Edwards, William M/E, 136,156
Eggleston, Recce (Minter),591,595
Ehart, Amanda Hubbard (Pendergrass),437,445
Eichelberger, Henry Erwin,546
Elder, Elvira C (Pendergrass),510,519
Eleanor, sister to Duke of Ormonde, 2
Elkins, Sallie Mae Lloyd (Pendergrass),460,461
Elledge, Helen (Pendergrass),205
Ellington, Abner Joel,352,359
Ellington, Ben,352,359
Ellington, Bobby Joel,359
Ellington, Carolyn Faye (Ball),238
Ellington, Charlie, 199
Ellington, Colton Ardis,253,278
Ellington, Kevin Ardis,253,278
(Ellington), Lora Emma,352,359
Ellington, Miley Sue,278
Ellington, Molly (Pharis)(Curry),591,594,595
Ellington, Patsy,359
Ellington, Thelma Mae (Patterson),199
Ellington, Tyler Fuller Pendergrass,278
Ellington, Wyatt Kobe,278
Elliot, Beulah Mae (Pegram),253
Ellis, Betty Dale (Livingston),229,258
Ellis, Edward Mack,515,528
Ellis, Joan Elaine (George),219,251
Ellis, Larisha (Pitts),259,283
Ellis, Lillie F,528
Ellis, Margaret,(Pendergraft),506,512
Ellis, Murphy Jackson,198,229
Ellis, Owen B, 163,197
Ellis, Paul C,528
Ellis, William “Bill”,211
Ellsworth, Cecil[le?] Caroline,349
Ellsworth, James Elmer,340,349
Ellsworth, John George,349
Ellsworth, Nuel Alvis,349
Ellsworth, Ruel Alvin,349
Ellsworth, Vivian Vashti (Morris),349,358
Elmore, Doris Fennell (Allen),190,223
Elmore, George Wesley, Sr,Jr, 158,190
Elmore, James Malcolm,190
Elmore, Margaret Ann,190

Elsey, NancyJosephine(Pendergrass)479,481,482
Embry, Sary B (Stone),292,293
Emmons, Laura Muriel (Hightower)
374,378,406,411
Engle, Kindra Colette (Barnett),295,296
Engle, Pierre, 394
English, Amanda Jane,283,291
English, Donovan Michael,260,283
English, Hezakah Donavon,291
English, Pauline (Curry),595,602
English, Samantha Renee (Baucom)(Bodner)
283,291
Ennis, Ruby Ionia,343
Ennis, William Ben,336,343
Enoch [*slave to Benj Oliver*],326
Eppard, Hudson Nash,288
Eppard, Matthew Bryan,272,288
Epperson, Bertha Lee,170
Epperson, Cordie,170
Epperson, Lucille,170
Epperson, Neoma/Naomi?,170
Epperson, Thomas,170
Epperson, Wallace Luther,170
Epperson, William,170
Epps, George William,448,454
Epps, Ida Geraldine (Pendergrass),[S C Jesse],88
Ervin, Joseph A,333
Ervin, Susanne Victoria (Bryan)(Cunningham)
333,340
Esparza, Pedro,390
Estes, Alexandria Marie [Hummel].275,289
Estes, Betty (Pendergrass),331.338
Estes, Cora Ann,275
Estes, Harvey Lee,216,248
Estes, Katherine Elizabeth (Nelson),275,289
Estes, May “Edna” (Johnson),292,293
Estes, Matthew Michael,289
Estes, Michael Eldon,248,275
Estes, Roger Dale,216,248
Estes, Roger Wayne,248,275
Estes, Samantha Michelle, 275,289
Estes/Eastridge, John, 104
Estep, Amy (Patterson),200,234
Eubanks, Brena Carol (Hamm),229,258
Eure, Belinda (Finch),155,185
Euvar, Emilie Marie Louise (Langpaap),556
Evans, Billie, 160,191
Evans, Brenda Rose (Patterson),188,220
Evans, Carolyn Marie (Ball),239,270
Evans, Clifford,181
Evans, Clyde, 183,217
Evans, Douglas J,244,273
Evans, Elma Sue,191
Evans, Ernest Clyde,Sr,Jr,218,250
Evans, Estelle (Rooker),228
(Evans), Florence J, 160,191
Evans, Floyd, Sr,Jr,151,181

Evans, Garland L,160,191
Evans, George Washington, Sr,Jr, 160,191
Evans, Grant,183, 217
Evans, Green, 134,153
Evans, Green Berry,181
Evans, Ida Estelle (Pendergrass),160,191
Evans, Jesse James,181
Evans, Karen Annette (Goocey),218,250
Evans, Marcia Lynn,217
Evans, Mattie (Harris),228
Evans, Melissa Renee,250
Evans, Michael Bryan,273
Evans, Patricia A (Pendergrass),345
Evans, Steve,355,359
Evans, Tamara Kaye (VanWinkle),218
Evans, Virgie,181
Evans, Yvonda Lee (Jackson),217,250
Eversole, Joshua,644
Eversole, Marie,644
Eyer, Kimberly L (Pendergrass),217,250,379,
381,412,414
Fagerstone, Christopher Aaron,253
Fagerstone, Heather,253
Fagerstone, Steven Lee,223,253
Fain, David P,216,247
Fain, Ebenezer,324,325,326
Fain, Shanna Leigh (Gonzalez),247
Faircloth, Rebecca Carol (Patterson),202,237
Fajardo, Khaymanta Jorge,250,381,414
Fajardo, Yanko Samir, 217,250,379,412,414
Falín, Sheila A (Caulley),294
Faltin, Juanita P (Pendergrass)
182,217,375,379,407
Faning, Thomas L,117
Fann, John,504,508,509
Fann, Rebecca (Pendergrass)
500,503,504,506,507,508
Fann, Tabitha (Pendergrass),504,509
Faris, Annette Belle [Deaton],283,291
Faris, Justeene Paige,283
Faris, Scott Allen,260, 283
Farley, Andrew,133,149
Farley, Arline, 178
Farley, Cordelia,149
Farley, Julia (Brandenburg), 149,178
(Farley), Mary M,133,149
Farley, Patsy O, 178
Farley,Sheridan,133,149
Farley, Wheeler, 149,178
Farmer, Bertha, 184
Farmer, Clarence, 184
Farmer, Dale, 184
Farmer, Everett, 184
Farmer, Flora, 184
Farmer, Frank C,524,539
Farmer, Geneva Jewell (Washburn),602,609
Farmer, Gentry, 184

Farmer, Hazel Marie (Alexander),172,207
Farmer, Larry,614
Farmer, Lillie (Mays),153,184
Farmer, Mark B,539
Farmer, Mattie (Smith),149,178
Farmer, Nathan W,539
Farmer, Nettie, 184
Farmer, Paralee (Pendergrass),433,440
Farmer, Ray,539
Farmer, Roxie L,539
Farmer, Sam F/P, 153,184
Farmer, Willard, 184
Farmer, William,433,440
Farrar /Parker Cemetery,367,368,395
Fasecoche, Catherine,388,391
Faucette, Constance Sharon (Nelson),232,263
Faucette, Mozelle (Grissom),201,236
Faucette, Virgie Lee (Pendergrass)(Dunn),
198,228
Fauchon, [*Pawnee slave*][*of Renaudière?*],386
Faulk, Glen,458,459
Faulk, John,456,458
Faulk, Shelby J (Smith),459
Faulkner, Dalton,137
Faulkner, Ethel Belle,237
Faulkner, Hilda/Hulda (Hayes),128,139
Faulkner, Joseph Alvin,237
Faulkner, Leah Rayne,284
Faulkner, Lee Davis/Daniel,237
Faulkner, Littleton, 139,
Faulkner, Littleton, Jr, 160,164
Faulkner, Mamie Lee (Roberson) (Ball) (Coley)
137,138,157,161,165,194,202,237
Faulkner, Milly T (Perdue),128
Faulkner, Moses, 105
Faulkner, Perry Albert, Jr,III,262,284
Faulkner, Rosa, 165
Faulkner, Rosa (Pendergrass), 137,138,160
Faulkner, Roselle Rebecca (Robertson),189
Faulkner, Sallie (Moseley),160
Faulkner, Timothy Patrick,253
Faulkner, Walter Lee,202,237
Faulkner, William, 105
Faulkner, Willie,137
Fauntleroy, Griffin, 30
Feathers, Helen (Pendergrass),169
Featherstone, Catherine Elizabeth (Rust),172,207
(Featherstone),Cynthia,332,338
Featherstone, Sarah Elizabeth (Pendergrass)
332,338
Featherstone, William C,332,338
Feemster, Arthur,Sr.,Jr,520,534,546
Feemster, Beulah,534
Feemster, Christine,546
Feemster, Cleo,546
(Feemster), Ella P,534,546
Feemster, Eugene,546

Feemster, JamesWilliam,534,546
(Feemster), Lizza/Lizzie, 520,534
Feemster, Lonnie,534,546
Feemster, Marion,546
Feemster, Martha Ann,546
Feemster, Minerva (Crosby),534,545
Feemster, Minor,520,534
Feemster, Molly (Rainey),534,545
Feemster, Orane,546
Feemster, Oscar,546
Feemster, Rhett H,534
Feemster, Saye,546
Felder, Seymore,90
Felton, Howard, Sr, II,226,255
Felton, Julia (Brooks),255,280
Ferber, Patricia Ann (Cahill)(Pendergrass)
484,486
Ferbush, James, 102
Ferdinand, Maximillian Josef, Emperor, 16
(Ferguson), Anna, 183,217.
Ferguson’s Army,325
Ferguson, Ausbey,602
Ferguson, Barbara A,602
Ferguson, Elizabeth (Pendergrass),332,339
Ferguson, Eugene,602
Ferguson, Evelyn Nexbitt (Cage),207
Ferguson, Gene,602
Ferguson, George, 183.217
Ferguson, Glenn,602
Ferguson, James,602
Ferguson, Jane (Talbert).143,169
Ferguson, Lester W,594,600
Ferguson, Marian,600
Ferguson, Patricia,602
Ferguson, Susan Elizabeth (Curry),548,555
Ferguson, Violet,602
Ferguson, Virgil G,595,602
Ferguson, William Robert, 183,217
Ferguson, Winford,602
Fernandez, Isabella Chrystle,297
Fernandez, Sergio Suarez,296,297
Fernandez, Slade Leedor,297
Ferret, Hiacinte,388,392
Ferris, Annette Mary Tony (Sanders),452,457
Fevell, Elizabeth (Stewart),333,341
Field, Henry, 46,47
Fielder, Desmar Carroll,378,380,411
Fielder, Edward Carroll,380,413
Fielder, Laura Effie (Hightower)(Hood),380,413
Fielding, Floyd F,209,244
Fielding, Mary Jane (Stallard),244
Fields, Anna Ellen (Pendergrass),338,345
Fields, Barbara Ann (Shropshire),606,610
Fields, Betsy (Grogan),588,590
Fields, Earl Gilbert,Sr,Jr,597,606
Fields, Florence Marie (Long)(Musgrave),606
Fields, Jennifer Lynn,611

Fields, John Calvin, Sr,Jr,606,611
Fields, Mary Ellen (Pendergrass),431,436
Fields, Paul Clifton,611
Finch, Augusta Lois (George), 185,219
Finch, Calvin,135,155
Finch, Charles W, 185
Finch, Clayton C,155
Finch, Dorman Robert, 185
Finch, Durward Norway, 155,185
Finch, Eris Day, 185
Finch, George L, 155
Finch, George W, 186
Finch, George Washington, 135,155
Finch, Gertie L, 185
Finch, Henry Carmel, 185
Finch, Henry T,155
Finch, Hollie M, 186
Finch, Irving Gillium,185
Finch, Iva M, 185
Finch, James L, 186
Finch, John, Sr,424
Finch, John Romeo, 185
Finch, John William Bennett,155,185
Finch, Julia Rachel, 185
Finch, Lee R M,155
Fnch, Luey,203
Finch, Oda J M,155
Finch, Rebecca R, 186
Finch, Roger Lawson, 155,186
Finch, Rosa Ann,155
Finch, Willard Moore, 185
Finch, Willie Preston, 185
Fine, Cordelia Frances (Pendergrass),479,481
Finger, Eulalia [*not*],505
Finger, John,Sr, 505,511
Finger, Julia Ann “Eulie?”(Pendergrass)
505,511,512 [*not Eulalia*]
Fink, Suzanne (Irvin),261,284
Finke, Donna L (VanPool),557
Finleson, John, Gent, 47
Finn, Jennifer (Sharpe),268,286
Finsterer/Finster, Ann Mae [Hooker],544,553
Finsterer/Finster, Charlie,553
Finsterer/Finster, Chester,553
Finsterer/Finster, Clay,553
Finsterer/Finster, Cordelia,544
Finsterer/Finster, Fanna,553
Finsterer/Finster, Frederick Adam,532,544
Finsterer/Finster, James Adam,544,553
Finsterer/Finster, Karl,553
Finsterer/Finster, Mable,553
Finsterer/Finster, Mary,544
Finsterer/Finster, Milbrgur/Millie (Headrick)
544,553
Finsterer/Finster, Monnie Lorene (Evans),553
Finsterer/Finster, Ray,553
Fischer, Adam ,266

Fischer, Alexandria Marie,266,286
Fischer, Brandon,266
Fischer, Remington Joseph,286
Fischer, Stephen,Sr,Jr,234,266
Fish, Sue Ellen (Van Duhn),208
(Fisher), Anna E,350,358
Fisher, Brian,361
Fisher, Craig,378,411
Fisher, Ellen (Hudson),207
Fisher, Elizabeth Rachel V (Pendergrass),131,147
Fisher, Fletcher W, 272 ,402
Fisher, Frank J,350
Fisher, Freda E,358
Fisher, Freda Elizabeth,350
Fisher, FrederickTalmadge,372 ,402
Fisher, Gene Jordan,375,407
Fisher, Gerald Clyde, 375,378,407,411
Fisher, Guy B,372 ,402
Fisher, Ira Rupert,Sr,Jr,372,375,402,407
Fisher, James Frederick,350,358
Fisher, James H,601
Fisher, Jessie E ,372 ,402
Fisher, John F,358
Fisher, Joseph “Frank”,350
Fisher, Joseph James Frederick,341,350
Fisher, Joseph Knight,Sr,Jr,370,372,398,402
Fisher, Mary Annabelle (Ogan),350
Fisher, Opal Aletta (Huntsman),350
Fisher, Raymond Eugene,350
Fisher, Robert Lee,350
Fisher, Rosa Yvonne,375,407
Fisher, Thomas Dance,370,372,398,402
Fisher, Vada (Fisher?),350
Fisher, Vernon [Francis],350
Fisher, Vivian Yvonne (Walker),610,615
Fisher, Walter Francis,Sr,Jr,350,358,361
Fitzgerald, Anna (Willett),347
Fitzgerald, Heather Renea [Brown],261,284
Fitzgerald, Karen L (Pendergrass),197,227
Fitzgerald, Leighton Rice,231,261
Fitzgerald, Mary Ann Eliz.(Patterson) 231,261
Fitzsimmons, Christopher,622
Flaherty, Kathleen (Michael),614,616
Flanagan, Beulah O (Corder),549
Flanagan, Lee R, 538,549
Flanagan, MarthaJ”Mattie”(Pendergrass),432,438
Flanery, Mary (Pendergrass),473,475
Flanery, Phoebe (Pendergrass,133
Fleming, Mamie F (Ball/Moseley),202,238
Fleming, Mary Elizabeth “Lib” (Gupton),226,257
Fletcher, 140
Fletcher, Betty Jane,545
Fletcher, Dorothy Ann,545
Fletcher, Ernest Ellis,545
Fletcher, Ernest Willard,533,545
Fletcher, John Elden,545
Fletcher, Marvin Seth,545

Fletcher, Olive/Olivia (Bolton),129,140
Fletcher, Robert, 184
(Fletcher),Susannah, 129,140
Fletcher, Verla Mary,545
Flinchum, Sandra (Mayes),294
Flores, Bertha (Brown),375,407
Flowerday, Ian Michael,577
Flowerday, Jeremy Paul,577
Flowerday, Mike,577
Floyd, Minnie [Ashley],546
Fogleman, Howard C,602
Fogleman, Olin Clay,Sr,Jr,595,602
Fogleman, Robert Wayne,606,611
Fogleman, Shannon Rachell,611
Fogleman, Terri Lynn (Mundy),611,615
Fogleman, Tina Marie (Pedley),611
Fogleman, William Lawrence,595
Fogleman, Viola Me (Griffin),602
Fondren, Willie J (Pendergrass),440
Foord, Adrian, 10, 25
Footman, Marie Isabelle (Fulton),625,626
Forbes, Robin Obin,248
Ford, Bettie,481
Ford, Daniel,478,481
Ford, John Salmon “RIP”,367
Ford, Martha,481
Ford, Orvil,481
Ford, Prillie,481
Ford, Valley,481
Forrest, Yvonne Frances Marie (Pendergrass)
338,346
Forshee, D M,330
Forsythe, Charles Kenneth,232,262
Forsythe, Cheryl Kay (Lassiter),232,262
Fotain, Jean Antoine.393
Fortain, Louis. Sr.Jr,392,393
Fortenberry, BeulahMarie(Apple)(Washburn)602
Fortenberry, James C,602
Foster, Aubrey Lee,535
Foster, Curtis Lee,603
Foster, Frederick Franklin,Jr,III,558,560
Foster, John Kitt, Jr, 189,221
Foster, John M,221
Foster, Joney L,595,603
Foster, Laura Lee,560
Foster, Lee R,521,535
Foster, Macy A,221
Foster, Marion M,535
Foster, Mary E (Finsterer),544,553
Foster, Maxine M,535
Foster, Winston,535
Fowler, Edith (Pendergrass),507
Fowler, Jane (Pendergraft),514,528
Fowler, Kimberly [Thomason],560,561
Fox, Dorothy (Pendergrass),180,214
Fox, Laura (Houseman),340,348
Frame, Lance Allen,217,250,379,381,412

Francis, Clint Andrew, 261,284
Francis, Jeter Mason,284
Francis, Joshua Andrew,261,284
Francisca [*slave to Pifermo*],390
François [*slave to Madame Renaudière*],387,391
Franklin, Sue Ellen (Pendergrass),222,225,253
Frasier, Alvin,Sr,Jr,447,453
Frasier, Barbara D,453
Frasier, George W,438,446
Frasier, Helen,446
Frasier, L P,350
Frasier, Relonda C,453
Frasier, Waldo,446
Frazier, Samuel P,525
Frederick, Mathilde (Renaudière),400
Freed, Dean L,239,271
Freed, Dennis,271
(Freed), Linda,271
(Freed), Martha,271
Freed, Neil,271
(Freed),Robin,271
Freed, Stan,271
Freeman, Cynthia E (Pendergrass),472,473
Freeman, Gilbert,211
Freeman, Marsha (Ball),239
Freeman, Sallie Elizabeth (Ashley),534,546
Freeze, Buster, 258
Freeze, Floyd William,228,258
Freeze, Harold William,228,258
French-Eversole War, 644
Freudendahl,Ron,238
Friddle, Isaac “Ky”,329
Friedel, Andrew Conway,289
Friedel, Elizabeth Marie,289
Friedel, Jeremy Wayne,274,289
Friedel, Mark Wayne, 275,289
Frisby, Aileen (Mays),184,219
Fritter, Alice Elzara (Haber)(Pendergrass),153,
182,217,376,379,407
Fry, Joseph,28,69,
Frye, Alissa,290
Frye, Isiah,290
Frye, Nathan,277,290
Frye, Sebastian,290
Fugate Family [Blue[,638
Fugate, Randolph,121
Fuller, Destin Skye,289
Fuller, Elizabeth (Simmons),59,493,564
Fuller Family,424
Fuller, Jayden Paige,289
Fuller, Jonathan,275,289
Fuller, K/Cathleen Frances (Aycock),198,199,
200,228,230,231,233
Fuller, Linda, 380,413
Fuller, Samuel,424
Fuller, WoodrowMartinSr,Jr377,380,409,412,413
Fulton,586

Fulton, Anna W,627
Fulton, Annie E,625
Fulton, Benjamin Pendergrass,625
Fulton, Darby Muldrow,626
Fulton, Darby Pendergrass,625
Fulton, Eliza (Pendergrass),90
Fulton, Eliza/Emma Susannah,625
Fulton, Esther Lean (Pendergrass) [Jeffrey], 88,89
Fulton, Lizzie M,627
Fulton, Louisa, 86
Fulton, Mary Elizabeth (Grayson),625,626
Fulton, Peter Oliver,625
Fulton, Robert Witherspoon,Sr,624,625,626,627
Fulton, Samuel Ervin,Sr,Jr,623,624,625,626,627
Fulton, Sarah Cecilia (Muldrow),625,626
Fulton, Tyson A,627
Fulton, Tyson M,625
Fulton, William Dollard,624
Funderberg, Velma Alice (Pendergrass),436,443
Furr, Jim,408
Fussell, Aaron, Sr, Jr,78,79,100,102,103,
104,105,423,491
Fussell, Ann (Wooten), 104
Fussell, Annie Lou (Parrott),403,408
Fussell, Capt [Thos?], 110
Fussell, Elizabeth (Cate), 104
(Fussell), Elizabeth [w/o Aaron Sr],104
Fussell, Jean (Strother), 104
Fussell’s line,422
Fussell, Lucy, (Floyd), 104
Fussell, Moses.423,492
Fussell, Moses, Capt, 104,105
Fussell, Thomas, 100,101,102,104,423
Fussell, William, 104
Gadsby, Ellen (Pendergast),570
Gagelman,Velda Gertrude (Pendergast),575,576
Gaines, Frank,589
Galbreath, Verdie Pearl (Shiplock),216,248
Gale, Carrie E (Hightower),397,401
Gallagher, Agnes Mary (Burk/e),179,213
Gallegos, Rebecca (Byrd),609
Galloway, Allen W,592
Galloway,William,59,325
Galyen, Elizabeth (Pendergraft),513,526
Gamble, Jane Harriet “Hattie”, 89,90
Gamble, Jettie Mae (Pendergrass), 90
Gamble, Mary Elizabeth Sabb,625
Gambo [slave to Jones],585
Gambrell, Annie E (Southerland),330,336
Gannon, Eleanor (Smyth),608
Gant,Thelma Lee (Hamilton)(Pendergrass)
440,446
Garber, Kenny, Sr,Jr,213,247
Gard, Bartley G, 141
Gard, Benjamin Franklin, 141
Gard, Hannah Mariah (Albano), 141
Gard, Jane Clarissa (Felger), 141

Gard, John Wesley, 141
Gard, Judith Ann (Ebbert),208,243
Gard, Lucretia Ellen, 141
Gard, Mary Ann (Conn), 141
Gard, Rachel Rebecca (Gear), 141
Gard, William,129,141
Gard, William Henry, 141
Garland, Janet Lee (Pendergrass),241,271
Garland, William,35,36,37
Garner/Gannon, Catherine (Pendergrass)
427,428,441,448
Garner, Craven,130,144
Garner, Viretta (Weaver) (Pendergrass),130,144
Garrett Family, 100
Garrett Funeral Home, 150
Garrett, Joshua Wayne, 261
Garrett, Marty Wayne, 261
Garrett, Mary, 159
(Garrett), Mary,[w/o Thomas]76,77,79,80
Garrett, Mary “Polly” (Pendergrass),428,451,459
Garrett/Garriott, Matthew, 104,105
Garrett, Sarah Callie (Amos),594,600
Garrett, Shirley Mathie (Pendergrass),444
Garrett, Thomas, Sr, Jr, 76,77,79,80, 104,105
Garrett, Washington,125
Garrett/Garriott, Widow/Mrs, 104
Garrett/Garriott,William, 105
Gary, Abbie Lynn (Powell),374,405
Gary, Alan Gindy,377,410
Gary, Emery,377,410
Gary, Eugene,377,410
Gary, Imogene,377,410
Gary, Isaac William,374,405
Gary, Oma O,377,410
Gary, Roberta,377,410
Gary, Silas,374,377,405,410
Gary, Vernon,377,410
Gaskins, Jeffrey Thomas, 273,288
Gaskins, Savannah Mae,288
Gatewood, Effie Lena (Curry),604
Gatlin, Daniel Robert,608
Gato, Martha J, (Brandenburgh),212
Gaunce, Stephen Douglas, 244
Gause, Anna Louise (Leonard),136
Gavis, Christopher, 483
Gavis, Edith Alwayne,485
Gavis, John Stanley,Sr,Jr,III,483,485
Gavis, Julia Lynn,485
Gavis, Mary,485
Gavis, Matthew,483
Gavis, Matthew Mark,485
Gavis, Patrick Christopher,485
Gavis, Peter John,485
Gavis, Richard,485
Gay, Beulah (Martin), 161,194
Gay, Floy Lester (Pendergast),575
Gayle, Carrie (Hightower),370,371

Gayton, Anna Maria Maldonado,267
Gayton, David,267
Geckles, Albert Columbus,450,456
Geckles, Daughter (Bolding),456,458
Geckles, Ira L,456
Geckles, Jimmy Columbus,456
Geckles, Leon M,456
Geckles, Martha Mahalie Lucinda(Holcomb)
(Pence),456
Gee, Charlotte (Pendergrass),563
Geeting, Paul S, 173
(Gentry),Alma,347,357
Gentry, George,347,357
Gentry, Georgia Lee (Pendergrass),347,357
Gethlin, John,38
George, Bennet Edwin,77,119,219,251,650
George, John Bennett, 185,219
George, Charles E,185,219
George, Margaret Ellis (Halbrook),251,278
George, Susan Finch (Kohlman),219
George,[III] King of England, etc, 33,37
George [III] King of England, etc. 85
Gerl, Joseph, 537,549
Gerl, Mona (Johnson)(Pendergrass),537,549
Gheuring, Ronald,293
Giasco, Cora Ellen (Houseman),348,357
Gibb, Mary Cathryn (Pendergast/grass),574,575
Gibbs, Peggy Debris (Wheaton),357
Gibson, Cayden Michael,289
Gibson, Chase Nicholas,289
Gibson, Christopher Brent,249,275
Gibson, Courtney Alexandria,275
Gibson, Crosby Layson,289
Gibson, Dennis Ricardo “Ricky”,249,275
Gibson, Jeffery Kim,249,275
Gibson, Layton Denning,216,249
Gibson, Matthew Eric,275
Gibson, Nannie (Hailey),594,601
Gibson, Nicholas Adam, 275,289
Gibson, Peter, 148
Gibson, Rebecca E (Mitchell),519,533
Gibson, Zachary Harrison, 275
Giess, John Edward, 216,248
Gifford, Lillie (Pendergrass),145,172
Gilbert, Alan,360
Gilbert, Aline (Pendergrass),540.551
Gilbert, Anthony, 10,27.29,30,32,53,70
Gilbert, Charles,Sr,Jr,357,360
Gilbert, Joe Arleigh,451,456
Gilbert, John, 148,176
Gilbert, Lillie (Pendergrass),148,176
Gilbert, Mary Ellen,360
Gilbert, Randall,360
Gilbert, Sarah J (Watkins),144
Gilchrist, Dawn Marie,578
Gilchrist, Scott Daniel,578
Gilchrist, Wally,577,578

Gill, Dennis Ray, Jr,262,284
(Gill), Elizabeth, 34
Gill’s Mill Creek, 103,324,422
Gill, Morgan Paige,284
Gilleland, W J,474
Gillespie, William,59,325
Gilley, Amanda “Mandy” (Pendergrass),142,143
Gilley, John Sr,143
(Gilley),Nancy,143
Gillman, Edith Pearl (Pendergast),573,575
Gills, Mary (Pendergast),575,576
Gilreath, Dempsey George,599
Gilreath, Thomas Elvin,599
Gilreath, Thomas Haskell,594,599
Gimper,Timothy P,359
Gini,Elizabeth Ann (Blakemore),275,289
Gini, Guido Antonio,249,275
Gini, Joey Lee,249,275
Gini, Joseph Guido,275,290
Gini, Rebecca Ruth (Glass),,275
Gini, Tyler Joe, 290
Gipson, Evelyn “Gale” (Rotan),451,456
Giradot [officer],386
Girard, Sieur Pierre,387
Glanyz, Shirley Jean Spears (Cardwell),603
Glass, Christopher, 275
Glass, James Greenfield[?],509
Glass, Sandra (Patterson),233,264
Glitsch, Mary (Houston),522,536
Glover, Anita Gail (Gupton),260
Glover, Eva Clyde (Prendergast),569
Glover, Kelly Ray,230,259,260
Glover, Rosa Anna (Finch),155,186
Glover, Stacy,260
Glover, Tracy,260
Goad, James Lawrence,530
Godwin, Anne Marie (Vaughn),232,262
Godwinson, Harold, King of England, 1,4
Goff, Fannie Bell,344
Goff, Ila Bell,344
Goff, Jay,344
Goff, Lula Bell,344
Goff, Mary E,344
Goff, Robert C, 338,344
Goin, Nan [“mulatto”of],470
Goins Family,470,585
Goins, Jeremiah, 103
Goins, Judith, 103
Goins, Nan, “mulatto of”, 103
Goins, William, 102,103
(Golaish), Margaret, 28,69
Golaish, John, 28,69
Gold, Barbara Lucille,530
(Gold?), Bettie,508,516
Gold, Gordon Green,530
Gold, Gracie D,530
Gold, James Franklin,516,530

Gold, James Roy,530
Gold, Minnie C (Pendergrass/ft),516,530
Gold, Nancy Carolina (Pendergrass),508
Gold, Sarah “Emma” (Pendergrass),508,516
Gold, Vernon Holland,530
Goldfinch, Elizabeth O’Byrne,280
Goldfinch, John Reeves, Sr,Jr,256,280
Goldfinch, Margaret Page,280
Goldfinch, Mary Reeves,280
Goldin, Fredrick,589
Gollihugh, Violet E (Pendergraft),548,556
Gonzalez, Daniel Eli,247
Gonzalez, Justin,267,286
Gonzalez, Kaylee,286
Gonzalez, Vernon R,372
Gonzalez, Mackenzie Ann,286
Goocey, Crystal Rena (Packer),250,277
Goocey, Ronnie Dale,218,250
Goocey, Tonya Kaye,250
Gooch, MaryAnn/Polly W (Pendergrass),514,527
Goode, John Clinzo,546
Goodman, Barbara Ann,345
Goodman, Betty Jane,345
Goodman, Ralph Eugene.Sr,Jr,338,345
Goodson, Ann,135
Goodson, Anne,[Mark’s Creek]117
Goodson, Cordy,118,126,135,154
Goodson, Frances,135
Goodson, Hannah (Varner), 154
Goodson, James, 108,117,118,120,125,126,154
Goodson, John,135,154
Goodson, Joseph,135
Goodson, Martha (Ayscue/Askew),118
(Goodson),Martha, 118,126
Goodson, Thomas,135
Goodson, William,118,120
Goodyear, Carolyn (Patterson),200,233
Gorman, Amy K (Hays),361
Gorman, Gladys (Rhodes),174
Gort, Viscount (de Prendergast), 2
Gourley, William Douglas,238
Gower, Anne (Singleton) 34
Gower, Stanley,Sr 34
Gradek, Austin Joseph,276,382,415
Gradek, Chad Michael,276,382,415
Gradek, Mark Joseph,249,381,382,414,415
Gradon, William, 46
Grady/Gradon, Hannah (Pendergrass)[*Penn*],
8,13,107,649
Graf, Angela [Wine],278,290
Graf, James Michael,252,278
Graf, Michael,278
Graham,Joseph J,125
Graham, Sharon B (Pendergrass),463
Grandberry, Mary Jane (Lee),371,374,401,406
Grant, Dora Mae (Curry),596,604
Grant, Susan E (Pendergrass),515,529

Grant, Ulysses S,596,604
Grantham, Martha (Walker),610,615
Granville, Earl of,423
Graves, Azaria, [CC],587
Graves, Lucinda (Pendergrass),509
Gravley, Eunice E (Cardwell),603
Gray, Belle (Pendergrass),523,538
Gray, Calvin,184
Gray, Diancy (Pendergrass),523,537
Gray, Donnie Lee,219
Gray, Ellis,184
Gray, Eva May (Cunnigan),184
Gray, Evelyn (Birck/Burk),219
Gray, Gladys (Lowery),184
Gray, Gladys Marie (Seales),219
Gray, Grace Reece),184
Gray, Haradin Kager, 153,184
Gray, Hazel B (Apple), 146
Gray, Hulbert,184
Gray, James W,378,380,411
Gray, Manuel Weldon,378,380,411
Gray, Mary Elizabeth (Pendergrass),516,530
Gray, Maxine (Brandenburg),211,245
(Gray), Pauline, 184,219
Gray, Robert,184
Gray, Roscoe,184,219
Gray, Ruby (Fletcher),184
Gray, William, 153,184
Gray, William Edward,219
Grayson, Cyril Bernard,626
Grayson, Harry,627
Grayson, J R,Jr?,448,453
Grayson, Robert,627
Grayson, Watson W,625,626
Grayson, Snead F,627
Grayson, Watson,627
Greeley, Mary Lynn, 359
Greeley, Steve B,355,359
Greeley, Steven Roy,359
Green, Charlotte (Pendergrass),563
Green, Christina,222,253,278,279
Green, Dorothy May (Pendergrass),345,354
Green, Lewis,114
Green, Maj.Gen. Nathaniel,118,585,586
Green, Marilyn Rose (Pendergrass),345
Green, Milly [*not*],505
Green, Robert, 45,47
Green, Starla Ruth (Colbert),486
Greene, Winnefred, 74
Greenlaw, Myrtle (Pendergrass),174
Greenway, Loni Nicole,262
Greenway, Otis Daniel,Sr,Jr,232,262
Greenway, Ruby S (Pendergrass),541
Greer, Bettie (Curtis),589,591
Greer, Lena Fay (Walton),372,376,403,408
Gregg, Georgeanna (Pendergrass) [w/o Felix] 88
Gregory, Alexander L,430,435

Gregory, Elizabeth,435
Gregory, Eugene,435
Gregory, James,435
Gregory, Martha Lee (Pendergrass),509,518
Gregory, Mary,435
Gregory, Tennie,435
Grey, Laura J, 148,175
Grey, Malcolm Leonard,244
Griffin, Acril,120
Griffin, Carol (Simmons),343,352
Griffin, Eula (Turner),200,233
Griffin, Lester C,602
Griffin, Marjorie (Ramsey),236,269
Griffin/Tiffin, Margaret M (Pendergrass),329,335
Griffin, Rosa Anne (Curry),595,602
Griffith, Captain,18,497
Griffth, Iva Bell (Houseman),340,348
Grime/s family, 43
Grime/Grame/Graham, John, Gent.44,45,71
Grimes, Thomas, 102
Grissom, Anthony “Andy”,Sr,Jr,220,251
Grissom, Bessie Sabe, (Pendergrass),161,194
Grissom, CharlotteEliz(Williamson)(Ramsey)237
Grissom, Clara E,193
Grissom, Clarence Hunter,201,236
Grissom, Debbie Lynn (Wade),236
Grissom, Elizabeth (Pendergrass),473,475
Grissom, Eugene James, 161,193
Grissom, George H, 161,193
Grissom, James Roscoe,Sr,Jr,202,237,268
(Grissom),Lizzie,237
Grissom, Marvin Lee, 201,236
Grissom, Mary Lee,193
Grissom, Robert,237
Grissom, Robert Fletcher“Rocky” Sr, Jr,
223,237,254,270
Griswold, Leslie “Norma”(Hand),461,463
Grogan, Bartholomew,588,590
Grogan, Grace (Curry),594,601
Grogan, Mamie,590
Grogan, Martha J (Curtis),588,590
Gross, Catherine,429
Gross, Elizabeth,429
Gross, Frederick M, 242,272
Gross, Jacob,425,428,429
Gross, John V,429
Gross, Kimberly,272
Gross, Mary,429
Gross, Nancy J,429
Gross, William,429
Gruwell, Nercilla (Pendergraft),535
Guedon, Marianne (LeDuc),392
Guedon, Marie Jeanne/Juana (LaBerry),392
(Guest), Catherine,512,524
Guest, Clara,539
Guest, Eugene,539
Guest, James, 512,524

Guest, Margaret,524
Guest, Mary A,524
Guest, Mary E,539
Guest, Moses, Jr,512,524
Guest, Thomas Monroe,524,539
Guest, William M,524
Guest, Willie\,539
Guffey, Andrew Martin,357
Guffey, Jesse Edward,342,351
Guffey, Robert E, 351
Guffey, Sarah E (Weeks),357,360
Guffey, Sarah “Ellen” (Weeks),360,361
Guill, Crystal Dawn,224
Guill, James Thomas “Butterbean”Sr,Jr,192,224
(Guill), Unknown Kelly,224
Gullage, Linda (Guy),232,263
Gulledge, Davis,329,333
(Gulledge), Lauretta, 329,333
Gulledge, Mary Alice (Pendergrass),239,333
Gulley, Charles James,355
Gulley, Dianna M,355
Gulley, Eugene,345,355
Gulley, Michael Paul,355
Gulley, Karan,355
Gulley, Rocky,355
Gulley, Timothy Lynn,355
(Gullion), Elizabeth, 144,171
Gullion, Frederick Manford, Sr,Jr,144,171
Gullion,William H, 144,171
Gumm, Randy,612
Gunter, Adaline,526
Gunter, Antonette,526
Gunter, Francis, Sr, Jr, 513, 526
Gunter, John,526
Gunter, Lillie M,541
Gunter, Maggie A,541
Gunter, Olive T,541
Gunter, Thomas G/W,Sr,Jr,526,541
Gunter, Thomas Holland,219
Guntle, Beulah Naomi (Bowman),179,213
Guntle, Orville R, 179,213
Gupton, Anna Thayer,281
Gupton, Brianna Cole,279
Gupton, Curtis Lee, 190
Gupton, Elizabeth (Ball/Robertson) 203,239
Gupton, Jessie Lee,279
Gupton, Mary Ann,257
Gupton, Matilda Natalie (Hamlet),201,236
Gupton, Nixon Maxwell,281
Gupton, Percy Linwood,226,256
Gupton, Rebeckah Wilder (Norris),257,281
Gupton, Samuel David,Jr,III,253,279
Gupton, Sarah Fleming (Norris),257,281
Gupton, Timothy Craig,Sr,Jr,226,256,281
Gupton, Wanda (Patterson),188,221
Gupton, Wesley Stewart,281
Gurley, Lillie Izora (Pendergrass),543,552

Gurrant Clinic, 150
Guthrie, Isabell K (Strange),295
Guthrie, Sandra L (Pendergrass),183
Guthrie, Sarah Elizabeth (McClain),441,448
Guy, Emma Caroline,263
Guy, Floy Lester (Pendergast),574
Guy, Herbert Chestley,232,263
Guy, Isabell (Thornton) 71
Guy, Unknown,232,263
Haahr, Nina (Pendergrast),545
(Hacker), Anna Mae,218
Hacker, Annette (Kemper),218
Hacker, Benjamin Franklin Sr,Jr,183,218
Hacker, Benjamin,219
Hacker, Brown,183
Hacker, Carolyn,218
Hacker, Daniel P,183
(Hacker), Della, 184
Hacker, Denver Keith,218,251
Hacker, Diana Joy (Burch),218,251
Hacker, Edward C, 184
Hacker, Elmer “Jack”, 184,218
Hacker, Eve, 277
Hacker, Flem D, 184,218
Hacker, Franklin Delano, 184,218
Hacker, Frank,219
Hacker, Haley Elizabeth,251
Hacker, Hazel,183
Hacker, Henry Stephen, 184,218
Hacker, Hogan, 153
Hacker, Jason,251
Hacker, Jeffery,251,277
Hacker, Joetta Sue (Insko),218,219,251
Hacker, John, 153,183
Hacker, John B, 184,218
Hacker, Johnny Dale,218,251
Hacker, Joyce (Pierce),218
Hacker, Julia (Aubrey), 184,218
Hacker, Karen Jean (Routlette),218,251
Hacker, Kendra Danielle (Haiar),251,277
Hacker, Kenneth,218,251
Hacker, Laura,183
Hacker, Lauren,251
Hacker, Leroy, 184,218
Hacker, Logan ,251
(Hacker), Lori,218
Hacker, Luke,251
Hacker, Marcella (Daniel),218,250
Hacker, Mary Lee,218
Hacker, Mary Lisa (Carey),218
Hacker, Rachell, 250
Hacker, Randall,218,250
Hacker, Richard,218
(Hacker), Rosa [McIntosh?], 184
Hacker, Stephen,218
Hacker, Todd,218
Hacker, Tony,218,251

Hacker, Tracy (Earl),251,277
Hacker, Vicky (Bricker),218
Hacker, Virginia “Jenny”(Painter),218
Hacker, William,183
Hackman, George,124
(Hadocks), Dorothea, 45
Hadock/s, Isaac, 46
Hadocks, John, 45,72
Hagood, Ethelbert Kenneth,182,216
Hagood, Dixie Lea (Sanders)(Allen),216,248
Hagood, Dorothy Jean “Dot” (Noah),216,248
Hagood, Linda Gaylene (Estes)(Pickles)(Bell)
(Giess),117,123,216,248
Haiat, Davis Averie, 277
Haiar, Nicholas James,251,277
Hailey, Harry Visco,601
Hailey, James Garland,601
Hailey, Jesse B,594,601
Hailey /DeHart, Milton,601
Hailey, Quitman B,594,601
Hair, Felix,201,235
Hair, Gail Marie (Walker),610,615
(Hairr),Johnnie Lee,201,235
Hairr, Johnnie “Louise”(Denton),201,235
Hakeem, Jean Etta (Nerison)(Pendergrass)
182,217,376,379,407,412
Halbrook, Beal Marl,251,278
Halbrook, Jacob Adam,278
Halbrook, Mary Claire,278
Halcomb, Crystal,274
Halcomb, Daniel J,246,274
Halcomb, Gary Dale,246
Halcomb, Harold Lee,212,246
Halcomb, Healthier Jade,274
Halcomb, James Lester, 179,212
Halcomb, James Lee,246,274
Hale, Clayton, 345,354
Hale Family,505
Hale, Francis Marie (Pendergrass),345,354
Hale, Lillie S (Pendergrass),540,550
Hale, Mamie (Renaudière),400,404
Hale, Mildred Arvazena (Pendergrass),525,540
(Hale),Pearl, 161,195
Hale, Sadie (Carter),593,599
Hale, Sallie Ann (Pendergrass),161,194,195
Hale, Sarah Emmaline (Pendergrass),525,540
Hale, Teresa Diane (Patterson),202,237
Hale, Willie,161,194,195
Hall, Alexis Paige, 277
Hall, Brady Nolan,277
(Hall), Cynthia, 129,143
Hall, Donald,239
Hall, George,203,205,239
Hall /Hawk, Grace,169,205
Hall, Harry,239
Hall, Jon,360
Hall, Johnny,251,277

Hall, Joseph,129,143
Hall, Martha (Pendergrass),129.143
Hall, Michael,225
Hall, Morris,357,360
Hall, Preston,360
Hall, Rachel,360
Halvorsen, Elva C (Maximiliano),403,408
Ham, James Arville,597,606
Hambrick, Texana (Wiggins)(Higgins),459
Hami, Eli, 167
Hamilton, Alice,211
Hamilton, Allene/Aline (Tipton),211
Hamilton, Bertha (Gray),184
Hamilton, Billy Ray,211
Hamilton, Bobby Gene,211
Hamilton, Chester,211
Hamilton, D Ruth (McCallum),535
Hamilton, Delbert,211,246
Hamilton, Gertrude (Ellis),211
Hamilton, Glenn,211
Hamilton, James L,534
Hamilton, John C,211
Hamilton, Katherine,246
Hamilton, Kenneth,211
(Hamilton), Marie,211,246
Hamilton, Martha (Freeman),211
Hamilton, Matt,177,211
Hamilton, Randolph/Randall,211
Hamilton, Wallace H,211
Hamlet, Onnie Rose (Thompson),201,236
Hamlet, Richard, 10
Hamlet, Sidney Perry,201,236
Hamlington, Catherine (Wortman),522,536
Hamm, Alex, 163,198
Hamm, Annie Mae,198
Hamm, Ashley Airon (Knight),258,282
Hamm, Brenda Lorraine (Abbott),228,258
Hamm, Charlotte Ann (Savage),198,229
Hamm, Cindy Page (Poole),229
Hamm, Daniel Lee, 229,236
Hamm, Danny Ray, Sr,Jr,229,258
Hamm, Dorothy Rose ((Thompson),228,258
Hamm, Eddie Green, Sr,Jr 163,198,201,228,236
Hamm, Ethel E,163,198
Hamm, Frances Jane (Cates)(Freeze),228,258
Hamm, Jolly Mack,198,229
Hamm, Leon Wester,198
Hamm, Lilly Mildred (Lyles)(Russell)
(Reid),198,229
Hamm, Linwood Lee,198
Hamm, Jon Michael,229
Hamm, McKenna Smith,282
Hamm, Pearl (Ellis)(Aycock),198,229
Hamm, Rita Faye (Meares)(Bartholomew)
229,236,258
Hamm, R J,282
Hamm, Robert James,198,229

Hamm, Roger Edward,198
Hamm, Sherry Dianne (Barbour)(Roger)
229,236,258
Hamm, Thomas Alec,Sr, Jr, III,,
198,201,229,236,258,282
(Hamm), Tina,229,236,258
Hammett, Louie Lamar,454
Hammett, Louie Uther,448,454
Hammett, Ruth,454
Hammonds, Gladys (Currie),597,605
Hampton, Annette L,577
Hampton, Diane (Gilchrist)(Flowerday),577,578
Hampton, Don,576,577
Hampton, Donald G,577,578
Hampton, Heather R,578
Hampton, Laura Idella (Pendergrass),432,438
(Hampton), Margie,577,578
Hampton, Mary Ann (Bennett),577,578
Hancock, Yulanda Ann (Hamm),229,236,258
Hand, Amanda L (Holley),295,297
Hand, Carl Frank,533
Hand, Charles Everett,461,463
Hand, Charles Harwood,533
Hand, Daniel Scott,463
Hand, Eddie William,545
Hand, Everett Brince “Bennie”,460,461
Hand, Evie,533
Hand, Gwendolyn (Ammons),461
Hand, James Austin,533
Hand, Jane (Thompson),201,236
Hand, Jesse J,533
Hand, John David,533,545
Hand, John William,519,533
Hand, Judge Pelham,533
Hand, Michael Alan,463
Hand, Minnie L,533
Hand, Pauline Elizabeth ((Wells),545,554
Hand, Randle Lavon,461
Hand, Robert Elphonse “R E”,370,398
Hand, Susan (McDonald)(Hewitt),463
Hand, William Luther,533
Hanford, Billy Edward,199,232
Hanford, Donald Wayne,232,262
Hanford, Hubert H,199,232
Hanford, Kala (Bruce),262,285
Hanford, Teela Marie (Mason),262,284,285
Hanford, Teresa Ann (Turner),232,262
Hanford, Wanda Yvonne(Whiten),232,262,263
Hankins, Fanny/JaneAnn (Pendergrass),512,525
Hankins, Fred Edward,602,609
Hankins, Melanie Ann,609
Hankins, Stephen Gallant, 512,513
Hanley, Ellen J (Morris),479,482
Hanscome, Thomas, 10,25,
Harbin, Nannie R (Pendergrass),442
Hardin, Barbara Elizabeth (Pendergrass),537,548
Hardison, Mary Floyd (Shearin),230,260

Hardwick, Ann Johnson (Pendergrass),442,449
Hardy, George Washington,559,560
Hardy, Rhonda Maria (Thomason),559,560
Hare, Mary Emly (Macon),187
Harford, Henry, 32
Harger, Hattie S,593
Harger, Henry Samuel,Sr,Jr,590,593
Harger, Ida K,593
Harger, Jessie Maud (Spangler),593
Harger, John Martin,593
Harger, M H M,593
Harger, Ramey P,593
Harger, Samuel E,593
Hargrave, Emma Lynn,289
Hargrave, Randall Earl, 274,289
Hargrave, Wyatt Ashton,289
Hargrove, Ciana,286
Hargrove, Dynasty,286
Hargrove /Patterson, Claudia Marie,268,286
Hargrove, Johanna [Patterson],236,268
Hargrove, Lenard,286
Hargrove, Nejah,Nijah,286
Hargrove, Tittiana,286
Hargrove, Travis,286
Harlow, Charlie Anthony,239,271
Harlow, Lance Trenton,271
Harlow, Toni Leighann,271
Harmon, Carolyn,607
Harmon, Claudette (Ray),559
Harmon, Dorothy Pauline (Bryant),607
Harmon, Everett,556,559
Harmon, Gracie Evelyn (Turner)(Ratcliff)
607,612
Harmon, James Luther,Sr,Jr,597,606,607
Harmon, Joe L,559
Harmon, Thelma Irene (Casey)(Marlowe),607
Harold, William Earl,242
Harold, William Keith, 208,242
Harp, Bruce,223,254
Harp/Earp Family, 110,424
Harp, John,424
Harp, Justin,254
Harp, Sampson,424
Harper, Emma E (Stewart),572
Harper, Ines (Swearingen),336
Harper, Louisa J (Pryor),572
Harper, Lucinda Ann (Smith),572
Harper, Mary Elizabeth (Pendergrass),162,197
Harper, Sarah Matilda (Wilson),572
Harper, Thomas,571,572
Harper, William Henry Jr, 162,197
Harrell, Alexander Justin,237
Harrell, Ernest Alexander,202,237
Harrell, Kristen Amanda (Vierheller),237,269
Harrell, William Ernest,202,237
Harriet [slave to Samuel],622,623
Harris, Angela (Phan),287,291

Harris, Brenda Renee (Reavis),253,270,279,287
Harris, Catherine,558
Harris, Charles, 103
Harris, Cora Ellen (Houseman),348
Harris, Dawn (Thompson),257,281
Harris, Edward,120
Harris, Ella Rhea (Vaught),352
Harris, Elma Jane (Robertson),221
Harris, Emeline Fair (Pendergrass),428,431
Harris, Haskel,481
Harris, James,565
Harris, James Burdick,554,558
Harris, James Lynn,604
Harris, Joseph,428,431
Harris, Joseph L, 228
Harris, Judy Pearl (Pendergrass),194
Harris, Karen Gwen (Pendergrass),453,457
Harris, Mary Livingston (Robertson), 189,221
(Harris),Maud,221
Harris, Myra (Pendergrass),428,431
Harris, Richard James,358,361
Harris, Ruby Mabell (Edwards),156,187
Harris, Sarah Emma (Dickerson),164
Harris, Teresa Elizabeth (Holmes),361
Harris, William David, 228
Harris, William L.221
Harrison, Abi[gail?][d/oJames],83
Harrison, Abigail,564,566
Harrison, Calloway Jordan,566
Harrison, Cassie,566
Harrison, Elizabeth,566
Harrison, Elton M,197
Harrison, Emma (McAdams),568
Harrison, Emma A (McAdams),566
Harrison, Euphrasia,566
Harrison, Harriet,566
Harrison, James, 83,564
Harrison, John L,566,568
Harrison, Julian J,568
Harrison, Martha Elizabeth (Hunt),197,227
Harrison, Mary “Nancy”,566
Harrison, Matilda,566
Harrison, Robert, 103
Harrison, Unknown,227
(Harrison), Unknown Allen,227
Harry [*slave to Susannah Pendergrass*],498
Hart, Benjamin,115
Hart, M,508
Hart, Vernon Anthony,Jr,603
Hartin, Frances “Fannie” (Rymer),157,187
Hartley, Edres Yvonne,447,453
Hartman, Brandy (Pendergrass),257,278
Hartman, Carol V (Pendergrast),545,554
Hartsock, Nathan, 210,244
Hartsock, Shirley (Pendergraft),177,210,244
Hartz, Pamela June (Ritter),296
Harvey, Vattie Velma (Pendergrass),148,175

Haselton, Symon, 10,25,
Hastie, Constance Lee (Brown)(Shackelford),246
Hastings, John H, 446,452
Hastings, Kathey Mae (Kopycinski),446,452,457
Hastings, Margaret (Pendergrass) 20,571
Hastings, Virgil Lee,446,452
Hasty, Lorene (Pendergrass),455
Hatfield, Sarah Belle (Pemdergrass),169,205
Haugh, Michael,250,381,414
Hawkes, Anthony Jerel,232,263
Hawkes, Christian Anthony,263
Hawkes, Curtis E,232,263
Hawkins, Clarence,171,206
Hawkins, Deanna Marie,269
Hawkins, Ferne (Roler),171,206
Hawkins, George,128,137
Hawkins, John, Jr, 104,118
(Hawkins), Lillie , 171,206
Hawkins, Nicolas, 44
Hawkins, Philamon, 101,102,103,104,423
Hawkins, Robert Allen,237,269
Hayden/Hayton, Mary M (Pendergrass),168,204
Hayes, Alma, 162,163
Hayes, Capt. 113
Hayes, Carrie Belle, 160
Hayes, Dollie Lee [male],161,163
Hayes Family, 110
Hayes, Fannie (Langley),139,164
Hayes, Fanny, 159
Hayes, Haley,286
Hayes, Hardy “Hodge”,128,138,139,159,161
Hayes, Junius J “Jake”,161,163
Hayes, Lula, 159
Hayes, Lula Ann (Patterson),139,163,165
Hayes, Martha J (Pendergrass),545,554
Hayes, Melvin Columbus, 162,163
Hayes, Oliver H, 162,163
Hayes, Ollie Columbus,238
Hayes, Silas W Gilbert, 138,160
Hayes, Robert T, 160
Hayes, Thomas, 128,139
Hayes, Thomas Dyke, 128,138
Hayes, Vivian (Layton), 202,237
Hayes, Walter, 159
Hayes, Walter Hardy Columbus, 138,139,161,163
Haynes, Lucy (Eanes),595
Hays Family,517
Hays, Glenn Morgan, 361
Hays, Homer Cornelius,358,361
Hays, Lillie (Pendergast),574,575
Hays, Maud (Pendergrass),340
Haywood, Sherrod,422
Hayworth, James,605
Hazelwood, Daryl Lin, 257,281
Hazelwood, Kaleb,281
Hazelwood, Stephen P,609
He or Re----?, John, 102

Headrick, Cleo (Jones),553
Headrick, Daniel Caswell,544,553
Headrick, Florence Nellie (Pierce),553,558
Headrick, Girtie,553
Headrick, Gussie,553
Headrick, Hattie Bell,553
Headrick, Irene E,553
Headrick, Lela (Shields),553,558
Heartswell, Richard, Rev (drunk),48
Heath, Jos,38
Heath, Mittie “Dell”(Pendergrass),473,476
Heartly, William, 36
Hefferman, Briget Agnes (McCormick).575,576
Henderson, Capt, 79
Henderson, Clyde Edward,607,613
Henderson, Clyde Eugene,613
Henderson, Fred,225
Henderson, Lucy May (Pendergast), 92
Henderson, Martha Angeline (Pendergrass)
132,148
Henderson, Michael Edward,613
Henderson, Minnie,567
Henderson, Nathaniel, 104,423,470
Henderson, Patty Sue (Patterson),233,264
(Henderson), Rhonda,613
Hendricks, Cleveland S, 156,186
Hendricks, Elizabeth, 186
Hendrix, Dawn R (Pendergrass),354
Henri [*not*] Mary, 8, 10,11,28,65,70
Henry II, King of England, 2
Henry, Mary Ann (Pendergrass),130,144
Henry, Mike,270
Hensiek, Margaret (Scholle),297
Henslee, Adella,568
Henslee, Chesley Starks,566,568
Henslee, Jesse/Chessie M,568
Henslee, Lawrence Franklin,568
Henslee, Lucinda May (Atkinson),568
Henslee, Samuel Monroe,568
Henslee, Virgil,568
Henson, Michael Paul,644
Henson, Sarah Myrtle (Swearingen),336
(Henson), Susan A,336
Henson, William Allen, 336
Hernandez-Vega, Evencio,239,270
Hernandez, Juana (Y-Barbo),389
Herndon, Edward, 46
Herpin, Mr Claude,387
Herrera, de, Maria Guadalupe,389
Herrick, Martha,484,485
Herrick, Valerie L (Pendergrass),484,485
Herring, Chris,258,282
Herring, Jady Elizabeth,282
Herring, Joshua,282
Herring, Matthew Gregory,282
Hertz Pamela June (Ritter),295,296
Heston, Charlton,642

Hethcoatt, George Washington,508
Heyser, Nancy Townsend (Prendergast),570
Hiatt, George O, 171
Hice, Cleveland Alvin,353
Hice, Jesse “Gib”, 343,353
Hice, Jessie Mae (Bratton),353
Hice, Vernon S,353
Hickey[?], Eliz (Pendergrass),41
Hickey, John, 41
Hickman, Charlotte (Lakey),371,374,401,406
Hicks, Alice May, 157
Hicks, Amacy Lee, Sr,Jr,III, 157,187,219
Hicks, Annie Lois, 157
Hicks, Arnie,220
Hicks, B T, 156
Hicks, Betty (Wallace),220,251
Hicks, Billy Joe,220
Hicks, Deborah Lynn (Pendergrass),556,559
Hicks, Elza Thomas, 158,190
Hicks, Fannie Lilla, 157
Hicks, Hugh Donald, 190
Hicks, James Henry, 157
Hicks, Julius Sidney, 156
Hicks, Kate (Carroll),240
Hicks, Minnie Victoria (Macon),157,187
Hicks, Pearl (Finch),203
Hicks, Robert Lee “Bob”, 137,157
Hicks, Sallie Overton (Nelms), 157,188
Hicks, Sam M, 158,190
Hicks, W T, 190
Hider, Mildred Arzavena (Pendergrass),525
Higginbotham, Benjamin T,123
Higgins, Lewis H,459
Higgins, NancyJane(Williams)(Pendergrass) 459
Higgs, Catherine (Spradling),430,436
Higgs, Zachariah,110,424
High, D J, 156
(High),Elvira, 156
High, Margaret (Moye),156
Hight, John,423
Hight,John, Jr,324
Hight, Julia D (Duke),137,157
Hight, Crystal Gale,264
Hight, Harbert/Herbert/Harbird, 104,422,423
Hight, Raymond Willie Gene,233,264
Hight, Regina Ann,264
Hight, Rhonda Jean,264
Hight, Tina Marie,264
Hightower, Alexander,368,369,371,397,401
Hightower, Alice,371,401
Hightower, Alton Lee,374,406
(Hightower), Audrey,374,378,406,411
Hightower, Baby Girl,378,411
Hightower, Billy Joe, 378,411
Hightower, Bonnie L(McBroom),378,411
Hightower, Caroline Frances,375
Hightower, Claude Armona,Sr,Jr,

374,378,406,410,411
Hightower, David “James”,368,369,370,397,398
Hightower, Dixie Lee (Fielder)(Gray)
378,380,411,413
Hightower, Dolly Pearl (Joseph),375,406
Hightower, Elton Davis,378,410
Hightower, Freddie Elvin,371,375,401,406
Hightower, Freddie Eugene,375,378,406,411
Hightower, Hilliard Harmon,369,395,397
Hightower, James Clyde,374,406
Hightower, James Ides,371,374,401,407
Hightower, John Hilliard,371,374,401,406
Hightower, John N,369,395,397
Hightower, John Prentis,374,378,406,410
Hightower, John Thomas,378,410
Hightower, Julia,371,401
Hightower, Lawrence Clifton,374,380,406,413
Hightower, Leo,371,401
Hightower, Lester Simon,374,378,406,411
Hightower, Lillie Marie,374,406
Hightower, Nancy (Lakey),371,374,401,406
Hightower, Nancy Elizabeth (Powell)
371,374,401,406
Hightower, Rosie,371,401
Hightower, Rudy Merle,378,411
Hightower, Tamara Lynn (Lovelady),378,411
Hightower, William E,368,369,371,397,401
Hightower, Willie Albert,374,406
Hilboldt, Helen Joyce (Halcomb),212,246
Hilboldt, Howard,212,246
Hill, Alma Virginia (Clayton),373,377,405,410
Hill, Amanda Eliza (Pendergrass),517,531
Hill, Charles Edwin,185
Hill, David K B, 329,335
Hill, Dorothy Beatrice (Parlier)(Bradbury)
(Whiteman),185,219
Hill, Earl Carl,185
Hill, Harry Albert,185
Hill, Henry Francis, 153,185
Hill, John,329,335
Hill, John Ernest,378,411
Hill, Juanita L (Baird),352,359
Hill, Leighton (Fields?),185
Hill, Lillie May (Metcalf),185
Hill, Martha (Pendergrass),512,523
Hill [h/o Mary Pendergrass],88
Hill, Mary E V, 637
Hill, Sallie Bell,436,443
Hill, Virginia Lee (Meyers),185
Hill, William, Sheriff, 42
Hilliard, Dorothy “Jean”(Pendergraft),551,557
Hilliard, Elmer Adam, 204,241
Hilliard, Ethel Little (Patterson),199,231
Hilliard, Frank Allen,241
Hilliard, Paul S, 204,241
Hilliard, Thomas,199,231
Hilliard, William Edward,551,557

Hilsford, Roger, Sr,Jr,569
Hines, Alonzo “Lonnie” Polk,461
Hines, Charles Penn,461
Hines, James Albert Edward,461
Hines, James Taylor,460,461
Hines, Novie Elnora,461
Hines[?], Rachel (Miller),369,370,371,397,400
Hines, Ruby Hazel,461
Hines, Woodrow Wilkes,461
Hinson, Etha Mae (McDonald),373,376,403,408
Hissong, Amy Ho Lauren (Ramsey.279,290
Hitchcock, Kerry Lee (Pendergraff),357,360
Hite, Mary Ann Elizabeth (Poole),229
Hitt, Peter W,519
Hix, Mary Bell (Pendergrass),478
Hobgood, Charlotte F,197
Hobgood, James Malcolm, 163,197
Hobgood, Lucious Howard,226,257
Hobgood, Patricia Ann (Hughes),226,257
Hockman,Lavinia Virginia (Pendergast),92
Hodge, Allen, 127,137
Hodge, Claudia Bell,598
Hodge, Curtis H,127,137,154
Hodge, Hugh M,472
Hodge, Inez Anne (Pendergast),572,573
(Hodge),Nancy,127,137
Hodge, Rebecca Minerva (Pendergrass).328,332
Hodges, Martha M (Pendergrass),342
Hodnett, Ruth Tigner (Pendergrast),479,481
Hoe, Mr.(his property line) 10,25
Hoelting, Teresa Marie (Noah),248,274
Hoffman, Cheryl Lynn (Pendergrass),354
Hoffman, Joyce A (Stone),293,295
Hogan, Tammy K (Pendergrass),453,457
Hogg, John, 324
Hograve, Abigail,266
Hograve, Brian,234,266
Hograve, Destiny Madalyn,266
Hograve, Michael,266
Hograve, Shiann,266
Hogwood, James,490
Hogwood, John,490
Hoke, Steve,244
Holcomb, James,434,440
Holcomb, John R,335,342
Holcomb, Mahalie Mary (Pendergrass),442,450
Holcomb, Vida Mae (Guffey)(Sanders),342,351
Holcombe, Helen Faye (Hightower),371,401
Holder, Betty (McDaniel),610,615
Holder, John W, 187
Holderman, Deborah May Ellen (Stone),293,295
Holland, Alvis,257
Holland, Caleb J,257
Holland, Charles E,185
Holland, Donnie George,227,257
Holland, Donnie Hugh,227,257
Holland, Edward C, 154,185

Holland, Frances Louise (Curry),602,609
(Holland), Helen N, 227,257
Holland, Irma Lee,185
Holland, Jacob B,257
Holland, Kay Yvonne (Bateman),601,608
Holland, Nicholas W, Sr,Jr,361,362
Holland, Thelma,185
Holland, Theron W,357,361
Holland, Thomas A,361,362
Holland, Virgil C,185
Holland, Warren Thomas Michael,362
Hollander, Virginia (Hacker),184,218
Holley, Aidan Cole,297
Holley, Colin Michael,297
Holley, David Paul,295,297
Holley, Dennis Alan, Sr,Jr,293,295
Holley, Elijah Douglas,297
Holley, Sarah Elizabeth (Campbell),295,297
Holley, Sean Phillip,295,297
Holliday, Francis Marion,474
Holliday, George Ray,474
Holliday, John M,472,474
Holliday, John Wesley,474
Holliday, Joseph Cicero,474
Holliday, Margaret Jane,474
Holliday, Martha Catherine,474
Hollingsworth, Lillian Lea (Pendergrass),213,247
Hollister, Albert,352
Holloway, Billy Jo (Pendergrass),552,557
Holloway, Brenda, 89
Holloway, Ruth Leaming (Neece),569,570
Holman, Clarence Roosevelt,552
Holman, Ethel Faye (Webster),592,597
Holman, George,544,552
Holman, Josie A (Pendergrass),442,450,455
Holman, Kuma (Thompson),552,558
Holman, Walter J, Sr,442
Holmes, Crystal Gayle (Gayton)(Patino),235,267
Holmes, (Dunlap),144,170
Holmes, Elijah Lester,201,235
Holmes, Irene J, 187
Holmes, James “Jimmy”, 156
Holmes, Jon W,358,361
Holmes, Joseph Van, 156,187
Holmes, Michael Patrick,361
Holmes, Mindy S (Kelley),242,272
Holmes, Paula,361
Holmes, Robert E, 136,156
Holmes, Ronzie Lester “Doc”,201,235
Holmes, Serena “Rena” M (Pendergrass),430,436
Holmes, Tina Marie,235,267
Holt, Priscilla “Rilla”(Pendergrass),508,517,531
Holyfield, Brandon Ray,615
Holyfield, Jimmy Ray,609,615
Holyfield, Kacey Lee,615
Holzapfel, 295,296,297
Holzapfel, Abel Kellan,297

Holzhausen, Carol Anne (Hunt),243
Homler, Max D,239
Hood, Addison Monroe,552
Hood, Betty Estelle (Cassinino),552
Hood, Ivey Jane,552
Hood, John,380,413
Hood, John Wylie,552
Hood, Maude Fairleney (Amos),594,600
Hooker, Alex Brandon, 260,283
Hooker, Caitlyn Brooke,263
Hooker, Courtney Nicole, 263
Hooker, Jaccob Allen,283
Hooker, Jacqueline Louise (Patterson),200
Hooker, John J,544,553
Hooker, Leonard Luke,232,263
Hooker, Nicholas Brandon,283
Hooker, William Tyson,232,263
Hooks, Janice Lynn (Fields),606,611
Hooper, Mattie Rose (Daniels),405,409
Hooten, Ora Alice (Rhodes),145,173
Hope, Hattie (Pendergrass),143,169
Hopkins, Nancy (Pendergrass),508,516
Hopkins, Peter, 109
Hopper, Douglas,555
Hopper, John, 45
Hopper, Lola C (Simmons),343,352
Hopper, Ruby Catherine (McClain),454,457
Horne, Benjamin”Bubba” Newton, Jr,189,221
Horne, Benjamin James,221
Horne, David Thomas, Sr,221
Horne, Douglas Robertson, 221
Horne, Pamela Joyce, 221
Hornsby, Daniel, Gent, 36
Horton, Abram,515,530
Horton, Alexander,Colo.367
Horton, Capt,[Little River] 106,112
Horton, Clinton,144
Horton, David, Esq.,109
Horton, Elizabeth,130,144
Horton, Era (Fogleman),602
Horton, Glenn,235
Horton, Hazel Clara (Strickland),186
Horton, Henry,144,155
Horton, Henry T,130,144
Horton, Jesse L,144
Horton, Jincy (Bell), 113
Horton, Joda Helen (Johnson), 155,186
Horton, John W,130,144
Horton, Laura M,144
Horton, Luella Lorena (Pendergraft),527,541
Horton, Lula Bell (McKinzie),182,216
Horton /Pendergrass, Luvenia (Bynum),530,543
Horton, Marion Earl, 155
Horton, Mary,144
Horton, Mary Ann/E (Olvey),130,144
Horton, Mary Judson, 155
Horton, Minta,144

Horton, Myrtle May (Romine),144
Horton, Nathan Lafayette, 155,186
Horton, Robert Bell, 155
Horton, Robert Blacknell, 136, 155
Horton, S A, 136, 155
Horton, Sally Kiva (Strickland), 155,186
Horton, Samuel A, 155
Horton, Sarah/Sally(Pendergrass)
112,113,121,129,142
Horton, Vance Berry, 155
Horton, Wesley,514,528
Horton, William,113,121,130
Horton, Wyatt Clifton, 155
Horvath, Grace Carolee (Mincher),337,346
Hounshell, Lucretia Alafaira (Pendergrass)
148,176
House, Joyce Elaine,194,225
House, Robert, 102
Houseman, Alice,348
Houseman, Arthur Lee,357,360
Houseman, Barbara (Pitts),357,360
Houseman, Benjamin,360
Houseman, Betty J (Gilbert),357,360
Houseman, Billie Gene,348,357
Houseman, Charity Ruth,348
Houseman, Charles Calvin,340,348
Houseman, Charles Leonard,348
Houseman, Chris,360
(Houseman), Clara,340
Houseman, Clara Ann,348
Houseman, David,360
Houseman, Dean,360
Houseman, Delores Iona,348
Houseman, Donald D,357,360
Houseman, Ed,360
Houseman, Ernest Franklin “Bud”,348
Houseman, Evelyn Eunice,348
Houseman, Gretchen,360
Houseman, Hazel,348
Houseman, Herbert Lee,340
Houseman, Herman Coy,Sr,Jr,340,348
Houseman, James Franklin,332,340,348
Houseman, James K,340
Houseman, Jennifer D (Holland),357,361
Houseman, Judy K (Hall),357,360
Houseman, Layman Hubert,348
Houseman, Leanna,360
Houseman, Lela Esther,348
Houseman, Lloyd F,340
Houseman, Lula,348
Houseman, Margaret,348
Houseman, Marjorie Adele,348
Houseman, Mary Margaret,348
Houseman, Matt,360
Houseman, Myrtle Marianne “Millie”,348
Houseman, Ola,348
Houseman, Ollie M (Casper),340,348

Houseman, Opal Ilene (Wheaton),348,357
Houseman, Ray Edward,357,360
Houseman, Raymond Herbert,348,357
Houseman, Reva,348
Houseman, Robert Franklin,348
Houseman, Roy Wayne,348
Houseman, Ruby (Arnold),348,357
Houseman, Ruth,348
(Houseman), Sherri,357,360
Houseman, Thelma,348
Houseman, Thomas “Pleasant”,340,348
Houseman, Timothy,357
Houseman, Velma Marie,348
Houseman, Willis Freeman,340
Houston, Abraham J,522,536
Houston, Albin P,522
Houston, Amelia M,536
Houston, Betty Jane/Jo,548
Houston, Beulah “Viola”,548
Houston, Charles Alexander,536,548
Houston, Charley,536
Houston, Charnell B,522,536
Houston, Clarence J,547
Houston, Dona Helen,536
Houston, Edward,536
Houston, Elmer Washington,536,547
Houston, Frank A,547
Houston, Georgia W,536
Houston, Gilbert M,548
Houston, Gilbert W,522
Houston, James I,522
Houston, Jessie F,547
Houston, Jonas/James W,522,536
Houston, Kenneth G/L,548
Houston, Lou America (Walker)(Albert),536,547
Houston, Mellville,536
Houston, Nancy Rebecca (Hess),522
Houston, Raymond W,548
Houston, Rose Myrtle,536
Houston, Ross,536
Houston, Sam, Gen’l, 82,367
Houston, Sephrona G,536
Houston, Squire,536
Houston, Squire T Syrus,511,522
Houston, Susan K (Pendergrass),590,592
Houston, Theodore P,522
Houston, Theodore Perry,547
Houston, Unknown,511,522
Houston, Willie,547
Hovey, Alvin Seabury,332,340
Hovey, Keziah Carroll (Pendergrass),332,340
Howard, Alta M (Pendergrass),592,597
Howard, Angel,272
Howard, Harold H, 154
Howard. Jack Dewey,242,272
Howard, Joanes [Jonas?], 102
Howarton, Mayme (Brandenburg),178,212

Howell, Cameron Lee,286
Howell, Christopher Reed,267,286
Howell, Cody Lee,267
Howell, Crystal Marie (Gonzalez),267,286
Howell, Kenny Lee,Sr,Jr, 235,267
Howell, Mertie (Upchurch),201,235
Howell, Pearl (Baker),181
Howze, Jane “Jincy” (Pendergrass),472
Howlett, Judith, 100
Howze/Howse, Jane “Jincy” (Pendergrass), 79
Hoyle, James J,432
Hoyle, James Milton,429,432
Hoyle, John,432
Hoyle, John C,333,340
Hoyle, John O,341
Hoyle, Maria Elisabeth,432
Hoyle, Mary C,432
Hoyle, Nancy E (Covey),432,438
Hoyle, Paulina,432
Hoyle, Prudence Malinda,432
Hoyle, Robert Joseph 432
Hoyle, Susan E,432
Hoyle, Thomas J,432
Hoyle, Thomas Jefferson,429,432
Hoyle, Walker A,341
Hoyle, Warner G,341
Hoyle, Wayne Bohannon,340
Hoyle, Wealthy V,340
Hoyle, Wellington G,341
Hoyle, Wheeler J,340
Hoyle, Whit M, 340
Hoyle, Wyeth L, 341
Hubert, Jacques,388,389
Hubbard, Myrtle (Brandenburg),211,245
Huckaby Family,424
Huckaby, William,423
Huckson, Robert, 44
Huddleston, Simon,427
Hudnell, Sallie (Pendergrass),332,338
Hudson, George W,207
Hudson, John Henry,207
Hudson, Raymond Thomas, 228
Hue, Mary (Pendergrass),590,592
Huff, Charles,547
Huff, Edith Jewel,547
Huff, Ethel M,547
Huff, George B,535
Huff, Harold D,547
Huff, Hazel Lee,547
Huff, Henry Philip,547,555
Huff, Ida (Pendergrass), 158,190
Huff, John Junius Jr, 158,190
Huff, Linda Gail (Faulkner),262,284
Huff, M’Landa Viana,555
Huff, Rebecca Laurel (Palmer),559
Huff, Roy Irving,535,547
Huff, Sadie (Wertz),206

Huff, Sarah A (Pendergraft),513,526
Huff, William David,555,559
Huff, William H,535
Huff, William Henry,559
Huffman, Chad Everette,610,615
Huffman, William Paul,615
Huggins, Permelia Adaline (Stewart),333,341
Hughes, Ann Holland (Goldfinch),256,280
Hughes, Carolyn Sue (Gupton),226,257
Hughes, Charles Melvin,544,553
Hughes, Brandon Marshall,257
Hughes, Danny Ray,226,256
(Hughes), Edith/Edie.143,168
Hughes, Jackson Robert,280
Hughes, Janice Faye (Duke), 226,256
Hughes, Katherine Page (Richardson),256,281
Hughes, Koyle Porter, 256,280
Hughes, Liam Daniel,280
Hughes, Marshall Anthony,226,257
Hughes, Meddie Kathleen (Pendergrass),461,463
Hughes, Virginia C (Pendergrass),143,168
Hughes, Wesley Reavis,197,226
Hughes, Wesley Rudolph, Jr197,226
Hughes, William K.143,168
Hughs, Herbert M,481,483
Hughs, J R, 483
Hugon, Myrta Louise (Bass),445,451
Hulsey, Valda Yvonne (Maximiliano),408
Human, Maud Josephine (Pendergrass),477,480
Humble, Grace O (Pendergrass),150
Hummel, James Michael,289
Humphries, Thomas,562
Hundley, Mable Ellen (Eanes),595,603
Hundley, Ramey D, 603
Hunt, Alan Joseph,243
Hunt, Alfred Green “Boney”,197,227
Hunt, Alson Green, 162,196
Hunt, Andrew Jackson,162,196,197
Hunt, Andrew Lee “Curly”,197,226,239,270
Hunt, Annie Belle (Hughes),197,226
Hunt, Charles Andrew, Sr,II,227,257
Hunt, Christopher, 247
Hunt, Dean Stanley,243,272
Hunt,DorothyAnne (Clark)(Ball)226,239,256,270
Hunt, Elissa (Cronk),272
Hunt, Gary Robert,243
Hunt, Glenn Franklin,235,267
Hunt, Helen Elizabeth,197,227
(Hunt),Hidi, 247
Hunt, Irene (Huff), 158,190
Hunt, Jessica,256,272
Hunt, John O’Kelly,197,227
Hunt, Julie (Hamm),272
(Hunt),Julie, 247
Hunt, Linda Louise (Vaughn)(Aleshire),226,256
(Hunt),Marie, 247
Hunt, Martha Oveida (Husketh)(Lamb)(Peoples),

197,227
(Hunt), Michelle M, 257
Hunt, Nathan Trevor,267
Hunt, Nicole,256
Hunt, Norma Jean,227
Hunt, Phillip Shane,256
Hunt, Robert, Sr,Jr,214,247
Hunt, Robert Lester, 209,243
Hunt, Terry,247
Hunt, Thomas Lee, 226,256
Hunter, Elijah S,433,439
Hunter, Elizabeth (Hightower)(McDonald),367,
368,369,395,397
Hunter, Fay T,439
Hunter, Frederick Graham,Sr,Jr,439,446
Hunter, James Dick,439
Hunter, Jim Fred,446
(Hunter), Jesse W,439,446
Hunter, Jewell,439
Hunter, Margaret,446
(Hunter), Margaret,439,446
Hunter, Mary Bernice,446
Hunter, Patricia,446
Hunter, Paul,439,446
Hunter, Paula,446
Hunter, [Ur?]Sula,439
Huntsberger, Gary L,215,247
Huntsberger, Ronald ,247
Hurley, Mary Elizabeth (Apple),173,208
Hurley, Renia (Thomas),191,224
Hurst, Anthony Scott,380,382
Hurst, Anthony Todd,249,276,413,415
Hurt, Rebecca (Pendergrass),460
Hurt, Susan Alice (Pendergrass),460
Husketh, Arthur Lee,197,227
Hutchison, Elizabeth D,531
Hutchinson, Flossie Rochelle (Apple),146,173
Hutchison, Ivy Jackson, 518,531
Hutchison, John W,531
Hutchison, Maude (Bledsoe),532
Hutchison, Paula C (Hamilton),211
Hutchison, William Miles,531
Hutson, Henry, 13,24,38,39
Hymer, James Lowell,214,247
Hymer, James Wesley,247
Hymer, Jeffrey Lowell,247
Ides[?], Rachel (Pendergast),571
Iles, Dale C, 293
Ingo, James, Gent.29.33
Ingram, Mary?,(Pendergrass),505,510,528
Inman, Annecia Yvette,362
Inman, Malinda Rose (Blevins),362,362
Inman, Mark Anthony,362
Inman, Mary Louise (Pendergraft),347,357
Inman, William E, 361,362
Inscore, James,514,528
Inscore, Martha Jane (Pendergrass),514,528

Insko, Amy Jo [Wagner](Kromer),251,277
Insko, Larry,218,251
Insko, Lori Jill (Hall),251,277
Insko, Lorene (Wortham),227,257
Irvin, Abigail Elizabeth,284
Irvin, Ellenora Bell,294
Irvin, Helen Elaine,231,261
Irvin, Michael Eugene, 261,284
Irvin, Phillip Wesley, 261,284
Irving, Alex,116,117,124
Isaac, Hazel Elvira (Pendergrass),338,346
Isbell, Elsie Capitola (Scott),455
Iwanski, Jeffery Charles,296,297
Iwanski, Krystyna June,297
Jack [*slave to S C Samuel*],622,623
Jack, Callie V (Nash),209,243
Jacks, Lou Ella (Burk),151,179
Jackson, Adeline Elizabeth,519
Jackson, Aldridge,509,519
Jackson, Aldridge James K P,519
Jackson, Alfred Marvin,519
Jackson, Caroline,519
Jackson, Clee Raymond,230,259
Jackson, David, 32
Jackson, Isabelle Frances,519
Jackson, James Donald,217,250
Jackson, James T,519
Jackson, Jesse Wade,519
Jackson, Lauren Elizabeth,281
Jackson, Lelah (Olageo) 206,242
Jackson, Lisa Rhea,250
Jackson, Mary,519
Jackson, Mary J (Pendergrass),335,343
Jackson, Murphy, 555,559
Jackson, Nancy G,519
Jackson, Robert, 46, 47
Jackson , Robert Allen,257,281
Jackson, Ruby Lee (Shearin),230,259
Jackson, Savilla Cinderella,519
Jackson, Viola Elizabeth,559,560
Jackson, Wesley,519
Jackson, William P,519
Jacobs, Billy Ben,455
Jacobs,William,37
Jacobson, Henry M,575,576
Jacobson, Richard,576
Jacoway/Middleton, Peggy (Pendergrass),436
James, Frederick,430
James, John, 103
James, Mary [*fictional*] 65
James, Moses,326
James, Naomi (Rhodes), 172
James, Rosa Belle (Hardy),559,560
January [*slave to S C Samuel*],622
Jasper [*slave to S C Samuel*],622,623
Jefferson, Penny (Williamson),156,187
Jefferson, Thomas, Pres, 645

Jeffreys, Edward, 30
Jeffreys, Jay,235
Jeffreys, Mary Llewellyn (Patterson),202,237
Jeffries, Katherine E (Shietze),242
Jeffries, Osborne, 104
Jeffries, Sarah Elizabeth(Pendergrass),429,433
Jenkins, Addie (Miller),404,409
Jenkins, Ava,405
Jenkins, Charlene (Olmstead),232,263
Jenkins, Charles,405
Jenkins, Clem,405
Jenkins, Daisy B/E/O(Pendergrass),481,483
Jenkins, Ellis D,404
Jenkins, Emma,404
Jenkins, Faye Marie (Alston),234,266
Jenkins, Frank Hugh,404
Jenkins, Hugh, 400,404
Jenkins, Jesse, 105
Jenkins, James Arthur,405
Jenkins, James Wiggins Sr, Colo, 158
Jenkins, Joe Daniel,405,409
Jenkins, Karen (DeVille),389,409
Jenkins, Kimberly Denys (Thompson),228,258
Jenkins, Luella,405
Jenkins, Marvin “Lee”,405
Jenkins, Mary Lou Ida (Ryder)(Carter),404,409
Jenkins, Minerva (Haynes),404
Jenkins, Myrtis Marie,405
Jenkins, Nancy E (Ryder),404,409
Jenkins, William, 29,30,32,33,70
(Jenks), Annie, 238
Jenks, Elmer, 238
Jenks, Shelley Raye (Ball),238
Jenner, Donna L (Kelley),242
Jennings, Ruby (Dickerson), 191
Jennings, James Harold “Butch” Jr,231,262
Jennings, John Thomas,431,438
Jennings, Lovia Emmaline (Bass),438,445
Jérôme dit St Mathe, Angélique, 16
Jesse, Amy (Pendergrass),520
Jeter, Earl,546
Jewel, Rebecca (Pendergrass),563
Jewell, Dorothy Della (Pendergrass),152,182
Jewell, John, 152
Jinny [*slave to S C Samuel*],622,623
Jobe [*not*], Martha, 8
Johnson, Andrew D,292,293
Johnson, Adrian Michael,296
Johnson, Betty,186
Johnson, Beulah Mae (Mayes),293,294
Johnson, Billie Jo,292
Johnson, Billy Marvin,292
Johnson, Bobby Ray,Sr, Jr,293,294,295,296
Johnson, Brandon Wayne,263
Johnson, Brian Ross,294
Johnson, Charles, 101,422
Johnson, Claude Daniel,256,280

Johnson, Claude Maxwell,292,294
Johnson, Colin Bruce,293
Johnson, Colleen,186
Johnson, Cora Emma (Walker)(Curry),591,594
Johnson, Corbie, 179
Johnson, Cornealour [Cornelia] (Phelps),370
Johnson, Crystal Elizabeth (Bailey),292
Johnson, Dallis,293
Johnson, Darrell Joseph,296
Johnson, David, 102
Johnson, Denise R (Koehler),294
Johnson, Duke. 110
Johnson, Elihu F, 129
Johnson, Elizabeth, 100
Johnson, Elsie Katheleen (Strange),292,293
Johnson, Eric Vonn,293
Johnson, Ernest Lemon,292
Johnson, Ethel,292
Johnson, Faye (Stewart),293
Johnson, Floyd “Beeb”,293
Johnson, Frances (Snowden),293
Johnson, Fred Morton,Sr,Jr, 292
Johnson, Glendon,292
Johnson, Harold Eugene,292
Johnson, Harry Curtis,293
Johnson, Henry,292
Johnson, Hubert Green,292,293
Johnson, Huley,293
Johnson, Jacqueline Mary (Jackson), 554,559
Johnson, James Albert,545,554
Johnson, James Avery,293,294
Johnson, James Elbert,292,293
Johnson, Jeanne Naomi (Penn),555,559
Johnson, Joe,223
Johnson, Joey,232,263
Johnson, John [*example*],632,633
Johnson, John Howard,292
Johnson, John M. 291
Johnson, Kathy L (Brandenburg),244
Johnson, Lawrence Clayton,292
Johnson, Leora,293
Johnson, Lexie E J, 155,186
Johnson, Lonnie,293
Johnson, Louie Manuel,293
Johnson, Loyd,293
Johnson, Mabel,186,292
Johnson, Mahala Isabelle (Pendergrass),130,144
Johnson, Margaret Lou (Wallace),188
Johnson, Marie (Baldwin),519,533
Johnson, Marie Louise (Pendergrass) 341,349
Johnson, Marilyn Kay,294
Johnson, Marion Douglas,293
Johnson, Mary (Troxler),145,172
(Johnson),Mary, 111
Johnson, Mary Elizabeth (Pendergrass),511,521
Johnson, Mary Ellen (Case),292
(Johnson), Mary Ellen, 256,280

Johnson, Mary “Margot”(Pendergrass),222,253
Johnson, Michael Scott,294
Johnson, Minnie,186
Johnson, Modena Mavis (Caulley),292,294
Johnson, Nancy (Teegarden),293
(Johnson), Nancy J,292
Johnson, Odette (Pendergrass),592,597
Johnson, Olivia Eden,296
Johnson, Phyllis Jean (Mayes),293,294
Johnson Plantation [Orange N.C],68
Johnson, Ray William,293
Johnson, Robert,591,594
Johnson, Rodney M,292
Johnson, Roy,292
Johnson, Rupert,293
Johnson, Sarah (Cantrell),330,337
Johnson, Sarah Kristine (Duke),256,280
Johnson, Sarah “Mintie” (Pendergrass),133,152
Johnson, Sheila Arlene (Straszheim),293
Johnson, Sherry Lynn (Gheuring)(Iles),293
Johnson, Shirley Annalee (Caine),353,359
Johnson, Sidney Madison,292
Johnson, Sidney Morton Sr,113,291,292
Johnson, Stella Lorene (Stone),292,293
Johnson, Sue (Abney),293
Johnson, Tammy Sue,294
(Johnson), Teresa L.293
Johnson, Victor Clayton,293
Johnson, Virgil D,293
Johnson, Vollie Gale,293
Johnson, Walker,292
Johnson, Walter Ray,546
Johnson, Wilhemina,186
Johnson, William,111
Johnson, William,Sheriff,422,423
Johnson, Willie,292
Johnson, Zanier, 292
Johnson, Zelma,293
Johnson/ston, Wm, 46,58
Johnston, Charles,622
Johnston’s Plantation,490
Jolly, Vera R (Simmons),344
Jones, Alison Nicholas,610,615
Jones, Amanda E/R (Pendergrass),538
Jones, Calvin, 525,539
Jones, Christie Lynn (Patterson),221,252
Jones, David,590,592
Jones, David,(his creek) 10,25
Jones, Delores J (Harmon),559
Jones, Edward, 104
Jones, Eliza Jane (Powell),332,340
Jones, Frances Agnes (Carter),443,451,453
Jones, Francis, Capt,503,507
Jones, Hannah (Thompson),258
Jones, John [of Halifax],587
Jones, John [example],633
Jones, John Calvin, 199,230

Jones, John Washington, 199,230
Jones, Joseph R,459
Jones, Lana (Reavis),198,227
Jones, Leonard, 33,105
Jones, Malinda E (Orell),589
Jones, Martha E/H (Pendergrass),517,531
Jones, Martha Elizabeth (Pendergraft),512,524
Jones, Mary (Pendergrass),459
Jones, Mary (Williams),431,437
Jones, Mary Elizabeth (Pendergraft),525,539
Jones, Mary Jane (Hovey),332,340
Jones, Moses, Clerk, 326
Jones, Nancy (Curry),590,592,593
Jones, Nancy (Pendergrass),586,587
Jones, Nancy (Pendergrass)[Caswell Co],427
Jones, Patricia Lea (Huff),555,559
Jones, Phyllis Rose (Bone)(Perryman),230,260
Jones, Roger,324
Jones, Ruth (Hacker),183,218
Jones, Ruth Succelion (Pendergrass),446,452
Jones, Samuel, 20,585
Jones, Samuel, dec’d, 60
Jones, Sarah Catherine (Pendergrass),194
Jones, Sarah Jane (Pendergraft),522,535
Jones, Sugan”Sugar”, Capt, 57,62,75,102
(Jones), Susannah (Bush),502
Jones, Thomas Wesley,231,262
Jones, Tressie (Gray),184
Jones, William, 113
Jones, William, Capt,502
Jones, William Lloyd,231,262
Jordan, Gertrude ((Fisher),272,375,402,407
Jordan, Nancy (Harrison)(Prendergast),565
José [*servant to Pifermo*],390
Joseph, Donald R,374,406
Jouannis, Delissart,388,389
Journigan,Mary Elizabeth (Patterson),
157,161,164,188,195,199
Joy, Beth Ann (Newton),235
Joyce, Barbara Ann (Shelton),590,593
(Joyce), Dee,591,594
Joyce, Emma Florence (Curry),591,594
Joyce, Green,591,594
Joyner, J Frank, Jr, 160,192
Joyner, Oliver C,192
Joyner, Vickie (Shearin),230,260
Judge, James Monroe,Sr,Jr,516,531
Judge, Martha A (Pendergrass),225
Judge, May E,531
Jump, Misty R (Coble),610
June, Azallie,88
June, Cleveland, 87,88
June, Ella,88
June, Wllis,88
Jungwirth, Terry,456,458
Justice, William,265
Kahanek, Lillie (Hightower),371,375,401,406

Kansa Tribe,386
Karsten, Roberta Louise (Pendergast),576
Kay, Barney,447
Kay, Charles E,447
Kay, Cora,447
Kay, Hiram,440,447
Kay, Hoyt,447
Kay, Lillian,447
Kay, Lora,447
Keack, France (Zeigler),369,371,397,401
Kearney, Britani (Short),260
Kearney, Jeanette (Patterson),200,233
Kearney, Willard, 200,233
Keatley, Pamela (Curry),608,614
Keaton, Joseph, 46,72
Keck, Susan L (Simmons),343,352
Kee, Capt,426
Kee, Eliza/Elizabeth (Pendergrass),460
Kee, John Arthur,529,543
Kee, Novienina (Rosser),543
Keen, Carolyn,213
Keen, Ernest, 179,213
Keen, James Arnold,557
Keen, Joyce,213
Keen, Paul Edward,213
Keipp, Audimae,298
Keipp, Mallory,298
Keipp, Megan,298
Keipp, Phillip, Sr,Jr, 298
Keiser, Lnda Ann (Wardwell),257
(Keith), Brandy, 200,234
Keith, Carlton,200,234
Keith, Lucy Alma (Pendergraft),542,551
Keith, Ruby Ann (Self)(Pendergrass),349
(Keith), Ruth,542,551
Keith, Shelia (Patterson),200,234
Keith, Zundy/Zannie,542,551
Kellam, Clinton Wayne,606
Kellam, Debra Wynelle (Pulliam)(Trent)
606,611,612
Kallum, Edd,593
Kellam, Jeanne Lynn (Blackburn)(Belcher)
606,612
Kellam, Judith (Bryan),606,612
Kellam, Larry Ross,597,606
Kellam, Rebecca Ann (Solomon),606,612
Keller, Edith Louise (Cecil)205
Keller, Robert Henry, 169,205
Kelley, Constance Ann (Howard),242,272
Kelley, Jacy,272
Kelley, Kerry Doyle,242
Kelley, Lori Lynn (Nicholas)(Vick)(Mc-Larty),242,272
Kelley, Michael Gene,242,272
Kelley, Robert Gene, 208,242
Kellum, Dink (Curry),591
Kellum, Edna Lucille (Taylor),607

Kelly, John, 183
Kelly, Jomathan, 260,283
Kelly, Lemuel H, Sr,123,131,147
Kelly, Lemuel/Leonard Jr,123,124,147
Kelly, Mary Elizabeth/Ellen (Pendergrass)
153,183
Kelly, Nellie (Macon),187,220
Kelly, Treva (Margison),211
Kelly, William, 46
Kelly, Wilma J (Pendergrass),214
Kemp, Clara Tilda (Curry),598,607
Kemp, Martha Belle (Curry),598,608
Kenan, James, Colo, 18
Kendrick, Daniel,245
Kendrick, Madge (Mays),184,219
Kendrick, Patricia Ann (Jones),590,592
Kennamer, Susannah (Hill),329.335
Kennedy, Carl, Jr,607,613
Kennedy, Eva D (Prendergast),569
Kennedy, James J,358
Kennedy, Jonathan Corby,613
Kennedy, William Andrew.613
Kenner, Rodham, Colo.,38
Kennon, Mary, 12
Kerley, Ronnie,220
Kern, Sandra Laureen (Boyce),577,578
Key, Dina (Riggan),256,280
Key, Florence Leola (Pendergrass),442,448
Key, Katherine Louise (Curry),605,609
Key, Margaret Ann (Dickerson),191
Key, William Franklin,191
Kidd, Arnold Orville William,534
Kidd, Arthur Monroe,533
Kidd, Clara Ann Mary (Fletcher),534,545
Kidd, Dora Alice (McClaws),533,545
Kidd, Ernest Calvin,533
Kidd, et al, 41
Kidd, Eula Cornelia (Pendergrass),477,480
Kidd, Hazel (Curry),591
Kidd, John,534
Kidd, John Thomas,520,522,533
Kidd, Judith Ann Clement (Reavis),238,270
Kidd, Melvin Columbus,533
Kidd, Myrtle Delaine,533
Kidd, Sarah Viola,533
Kidd, William Wesley,533
Kidwell, Robert,612
Kiger, Douglas, 216
Kilbey, Nancy (Land),429,433
Kilgore, John, 45
Killingsworth, Caldonia,336
Killingsworth, George Washngton,329,336
Killingsworth, Hattie,336
Killingsworth, Joe,336
Killingsworth, Nancy J,336
Killingsworth, Ruthie Paralee (Ennis),336,343
Kimball, Jessica Nicole (Savage),259,282

Kimbrough, Mary “Polly”(Prendergast),565
Kiner, Dylan Joseph,288
Kiner, Kylee Dawn,288
Kiner, Lucas Joseph,273,288
King, B S [Wake County Clerk],115,120
King, Berry Lane (Francis),261,284
King, Beulah Mae (Pendergrass),174,209
King, Charles,494,496,497,504
King, Constant, 100
(King), Elizabeth,496,504
King, Errick,439
King, Evelyn Lorraine (Margison),211
King, Geraldine,439
King, Helen Alberta (Hill),185
King, James W,439
King, Jonathan,490
King, Joy Lynn (Talley),262
King, Lattie,439
King, Lilly (Pendergraft),514,528
King, Lucinda Price (Pelletier),503,514
King, Margaret “Peggy”(Pendergrass),505,510
King, Margie,439
King, Melvin Rex,239
King, Ralph Eugene,203,239
King, Rhoda (Prendergast),565,566
King, Robert E. Lee,Sr,Jr,433,439
Kingsbury, Eric Bishop,231
Kinney, Abraham,588,589
Kinney, Andrew,589
Kinney, Anna,589
Kinney, Charles,589
Kinney, Frederick,589
Kinney, John M,589
Kinney, Louisa,589
Kinney, Minnie,589
Kinney, Robert E,352,359
Kinney, Thomas,589
Kinser, Hiram,116
Kinser, Minnie May (Pendergrass),523,538
Kinser, William,131
Kirby, Elizabeth Cerena (Pendergrass),515,529
Kirby, Sophia (Mitchell),510,519
Kirckinson, Sarah Ann, (Pendergrass),328,333
Kirk, John Ernest, Jt,206,242
Kirk, Karen (Kodea),242
Kirk, Marcia Lynn (Carpenter),242,272
Kirkendall, Sarah Elizabeth (Roler),171,207
Kirkland[?], Nancy (Troup),329,335
Kirkpatrick, Syntha Jane (Prendergast),566
Kiser, Charles Alexander, 138,162
Kiser, Cheryl Ann (Hanford),232.262
Kiser, Hattie Elizabeth (Pendergrass), 138,162
Kishbaugh, Lori (Patterson),233,264
Kissinger, Rebecca (Sharpe),268,286
Kitchens, Bill,240
Kitchens, Chloe,240
Kitchens, Doris,240

Kitchens, Edward Luther, Sr,Jr, 203,240
Kitchens Family, 520
Kitchens, George,240
Kitchens, Gorman David,204,240
Kitchens, John David,240
Kitchens, John E, 142,167
Kitchens, Louise,240
Kitchens, Mary,240
Kitchens, Neal,240
Kitchens, Okle,240
Kitchens, Otti, 142,167
Kitchens, Rebecca (Worthy)(Pendergrass)
505,510,511,520,521
Kitchens, Tom,240
Kittrell, Denise Renee (Lopez),224,254
Kittrell, Dorothy Marlene (Matthews)
190,223,270,287
Kittrell, Edith Carol,190
Kittrell, Elmore “Elmo”Theodore,Sr,Jr,158,190
Kittrell Family,424
Kittrell, Frank Thomas,Sr,Jr,190,223,224
Kittrell, John F, 158,190,
Kittrell, Leticia “Diane”(Saavedra),224
(Kittrell), Manerva, 158,190
Kittrell, Mary “Sook” Manerva (Boone)(Parish)
190,223,270
Kittrell, Peggy Jean (Gupton),190
Kittrell, Sharon Rose (Woodlief),190
Kittrell, Teresa Carroll (Salcedo),224,254
Kleeman, Farrah R,458
Kleeman, Fiona P,458
Kleeman, Foster L,458
Kleeman, John W,457,458
Klein, Robyn (Estes),248,275
Knapp, James,557
Knight, Arthur B,481
Knight, Bina Herman,481
Knight, Delcy B,480
Knight, Jasie A,481
Knight, John R,478,480
Knight, Owen E,481
Knight, Patrick, 42
Knight, Sophie Erlene (Pendergrass),194
Knight, Zonal R (Hanford),199,232
Knoebel, Larry B,216
Knott, Allie Braxton, 186,219
Knott, Kiva Jeanne (Gunter),219
Knotts, Bradley,265
Knotts, J R,233.265
Koehler, Bruce M, 294
Koehler, Patrick Gerard,226,255
Koehler, Trinity Renee, 255
Kohlepp. Leona (Noah),216,248
Kohlman,Mark David,219
Koontz, Nellie Elizabeth (Pendergast), 92
Kopetsky, Denise Ann (Hunt),226.256
Kopycinski, Amy L (Bodie),457,458

Kopycinski, Charles John,452,457
Kopycinski, Michelle S (Kleeman),457,458
Koren, Rochelle (Smith),273
Kotter, Elaine Margaret (Stallard),209
Kovalsky, Lynn Alexandra (Shearin),230,259
Kovalsky, Michael,230,259
Kreuger, Laura Jane (Silverberg),274,289
Krietzter, Jean A (Johnson),293
Kromer, Sunnie Carolyn,277
Kromer, Chris,251,277
Ku, Chisana,559
Kubera, James M, ,553,558
Kugler, Carrie Malinda (Stone),295,296
Kuhn, Henry Isham,525,540
Kuhn, JuliaOllie (Johnstom)(Pendergrass)(Potter)
(Fennimore),525,540
(Kurfis), Lilla Belle,454,457
Kurfis, Mary Jane (Hayward)(McClain)454,457
Kurfis, Russell,454,457
Kuykendahl, NancyMatilda(Pendergrass)431,437
Kyle, Harold Porter,226,256
Kyle, Mary Mann (Hughes),226,256
LaBerry de Bayonne, Jean Baptiste,392
LaBerry, Marie Jeanne “Nanette” (Renaudière)
392,393
Ladd, Patricia Mai (Craig),557,559
LaFleur, Christian Celestín,395,396
LaFleur, Marguerite (Chabinan),368
LaFleur, Thomas C, 396
LaFrance, Monsieur,386
Lagée, Jean,388
Laker, Sarah E (Bowman),179
Lakey, Coletor Pete,374,406
Lakey, Elisha, 371,374,401,406
Lakey, Ella (Clayton),370,373,400,405
Lakey, Emma M (Powell),370,373,405
Lakey, Sam Houston,
369,370,371,374,397,400,401,406
Lamb, Bertha (Hartsock),210,244
Lamb, John Andrew,227
Lamb, John L. Sr,Jr,197,227
Lamb, Vonita Faustine (Boone),223,227,256
Lambert, Daniel Wayne,261
Lambert, Dennis Franklin,231,261
Lambert, Douglas Franklin,261
Lambert, Victoria Elizabeth,261
Lamberth, Edwin E,244,272
Lamberth, Victoria Reneau,272
LaMott/Lamothe, [lead miner],386
Lancaster/Langston, Anna (Pendergrass),138,159,
161,203
Lancaster/Langston, Vesta (Pendergrass),139,163
Land, Ada,440
Land, Ananias,429,433,434
Land, Etta “Florence”,440
Land, Isaac Brown “Beason”,434
Land, Isaac O,440

Land, James Lewis 433
Land, Martha Jane,429,433
Land, Milas Henry,433
Land, Milas W,429,433
Land, Nancy Mary,434
Land, Oma Ethel,440
Land, Rachel Elizabeth (Pendergrass),429,433
Land, William Atha,434,440
Landolo, Joseph Albert,349
Landon, Cody,250,276,414,415
Landon, Khloe Alexandra, 276,415
Landreth, Carla DeLane (Curry),605
Lane, Almira,478
Lane, Calvin E, 148
Lane, Charles,180
Lane /Coleman, David L,132,148
Lane, Cook and Company, 124
Lane, Early F, 148
Lane, Elizabeth “Betty” (Pendergrass),146,174
Lane, Emmaline,478
Lane, Flora A, 148
Lane, H, [Wake County Clerk], 107,562
Lane, James M,478
Lane, John B,478
Lane, Joyce Ann (Curry),607,613
Lane, Judy, 148
Lane, Julia M, 148
Lane, Louisa,478
Lane, Mardella,478
Lane, Margaret A,478
Lane, Martha J (Knight),478,480
Lane, Milas,478
Lane, Milton Andrew, 148
Lane, Minnie M, 148
Lane, Nancy,478
Lane, Noah W,Sr,Jr,475,478
Lane, Roxie B, 148
Lane, Sina E, 148
Lane, Thomas, 146,174
Landman, Laura Robin (Best),232,263
Langelier, [L’Anglier?} Magdeleine (Fortain),392
Langham, Edward,176
Langham, Estelle,176
Langham, Gordon,176
Langham, Harold,176
Langham, Horace,176
Langham, Irma,176
Langham, Jene/Jim,176
Langham, Jessie, 176
Langham, Murray,176
Langham, Stanley,176
Langham, William Thomas, 148,176
Langhorn, Margaret (Pendergrass),327,331
(Langley), Alice,139,164
Langley, David Fletcher, 164,202
Langley, David Goode,202
Langley, Diane (Wallace),220,251

Langley, George N, 139,164
Langley, Harry,202
Langley, Kenneth,202
Langley, Minnie Elizabeth (Grissom),202,237
Langley, Nicholas,139,164
Langley, Nicholas Elmo,202
Langley, Thomas Leon,202
L’Anglois,388,389
Langpaap, Eleanor Madeline (Pendergraft),556
Langpaap, Oto Bismarck,556
Langston, Mary Frances (Ross),445
Langwell, Glenda L,206
Lansford, James R/Bennett, 142,166
Lansford, Joel,166
Lansford, Sarah Almeda “Meadie”, 166
Lansford, Tenie, 166
LaPlume, Sieur,387
LaPrade, Brenda Gayle (McDaniel),605,610
LaPrad/e, Lemuel,609
Lapsley, Elizabeth “Libba” Irwin (Pendergrast)
480,482,483
Larcome, Jane,(Pleasants) 11,43
LaRivière, [Marie] Jeanne,388
Larsen, Christopher, 216,247
Larson, Nellie (Pendergast),573,575
Larue, Ruth (Curry),607
Lashley, Alice,567
Lashley, Andrew J,567
Lashley, Fannie,567
Lashley, G W,567
Lashley, Harriet J,567
Lashley, James,566
Lashley. John “Powell”,566,567
Lashley, Mary E,567
Lashley, Mavis,567
Lashley,Seluda,567
Lashley, William M,566,567
Lassiter, Adam Thomas,262
Lassiter, Amber Marie (Cotterell),262
Lassiter, Alan Bernard,Sr.,Jr,232,262
Lassiter, Allison Kay (McHenry),262
Lassiter, Alvin Clark,199,231
Lassiter, Beverly Daphine (Talley)(Jennings)
231,262
Lassiter, Frances Doreen,231,262
Lassiter, James Thomas, 195
Lassiter, Jerry Wilson,253
Lassiter, Jill Elaine (Perry), 255,280
Lassiter, Joseph E,255
Lassiter, Peggy Rose (Winters)
(Jones),119,231,262
Lassiter, Walter Thomas “Dick”,Sr,199,231
Latham, Clyde,597,606,607
Latham, Cody,277
Latham, Larry,251,277
Latham /Harmon, Lloyd,607
Laurence, Rebecca, 100

Lavada, Jessie (McDonald),376,379,408,412
LaVance, Carson Blair,283
LaVance, Christopher Troy,260,283
LaVance, Colby Brennan,283
Lawrence, Cynthia (Pendergrast),482,484
Lawrence, Jefferson R,Sr,Jr,480,483
Lawrence, Johanna Winona (Newton),235,267
Lawrence, Sarah Anna (Carroll),483,485
Lawson, Ada (Pendergrass),442
Lawson, Bernice Louise,204
Lawson, Beulah Virginia,553
Lawson, Carl,553
Lawson[Sisson?], Daniel, 37
Lawson. John Floyd, 544,545,553
Lawson, John W, 168,204
Lawson, Nancy Jane (Pendergrass),130,145
Layachi, Samir,265
Laycock, Nancy (Inscore),514,528
Laycock, Rosie (Bolton),166,203
Layton, Abigail Gray,269
Layton, Addyson Victoria, 269
Layton, Bobby Glenn,Sr,Jr,202,237,269
Layton, Brantley Eugene,202,237
Layton, Jane (Bunn),127,136
Layton, Lois Irene (Brown),231,261
Layton, Sherry Dale (Hawkins),237,269
Layton, Wyatt George,269
Lea, Jonathan,490
Leab, Virgie Lou (Eads),205,241
Leary, Helen F M, 635
Leary, Helen W (Apple),173,208
Ledbetter, John, 105
Ledford, Alexander B,536,548
Ledford, Alma “Lucy”,548
Ledford, Annie M,548
Ledford, Callie,536
Ledford, Edith Fay,548
Ledford, Garland H,548
Ledford, Hazel Maxine,548
Ledford, Lois E,548
Ledford, Ralph R,548
Ledford, W Bynum,548
(Ledington) Jane, (Brown),438
Ledington, Queen “Victoria”(Adams),438,445
Ledsinger, Carrie (Carnal),543
Ledsinger, Daniel Webster,529,543
Ledsinger, Francis Ethel (Pinkley),543
Ledsinger, Johnnie D (Myracle),543
Ledsinger, Ovie Susan,543
Ledsinger, Susie E,543
Ledsinger, William Crawford,543
LeDuc dit Villefranche, Jean Baptiste,392
LeDuc dit Villefranche, Joseph,392
Le Gardeur de l’Lile, Charles,386
Leffew, Loretta Yvonne (Bateman),601,609
Legot, Marie Osite,393,395
Lee, Albert, 371,374,401,406

Lee, Alvey,129
Lee, Andrew M,331
Lee, Barbara Lee (Houseman),357,360
Lee, Delia Armenty (Pendergrass),460,461
Lee, Didamah (Pendergrass?),126,135
Lee, Elizabeth (Renaudière),395,397
Lee, Emily M/A,331
Lee, Francis M,331
(Lee), Ila K,331
Lee, James M,331
Lee, Jane S,331
Lee, John Cowan,331
Lee, “Light Horse Harry”,116
Lee, Lillian Elizabeth (Fisher),250,358
Lee, Lindsey,265
Lee, Mary A,331
Lee, Mary Ann (Pendergrass),433,440
Lee, Minnie Edith, 471,374,401,406
Lee, Nancy Carol (Ball),239,270
Lee, Nathaniel,328,331
Lee, Robert,471
Lee. Robert E,116
Lee, Sarah E,331
Lee, Savannah, 265
Lee, Thomas J,331
Leeth, James, 91
LeFever, Clydia Mae (Coffey), 204,240
LeFever, Dora M, 204
LeFever, Floyd I, 204
LeFever, Harvie, 204
LeFever, Joe Tipps, 167, 204
LeFever, Robert L, 204
LeFever, Ruth, 204
Léger dit Piedferme, Adrien,392
Léger dit Piedferme, Jean le Baptiste Ignace, 17,368,389,392,393 [*see Piedferme,Pifermo*]
Lemons, Jill M, (Strohmeyer),345,355
Leonard [*slave to S C Samuel*],622,623
Leonard, Allison Marie (Denton),233
Leonard, Barbara (Hooker),232,263
Leonard, Francis M,136
Leonard, Harold Eugene,606,611
Leonard, Jamie Levania,611
Leonard, Karen (Wells),226
Leonard, Lillie (Paynter),200,234
Leonard, Rosa Lee (Edwards),136
Leonard, Tina Renee,611
Leonard, Tracy Ann,611
Lesesne, Alice Marion (Pendergrass),624,625
Lester, Patricia (Pendergrass), 197
Lester, Ralph,10,25
Leuthje, Vinetta Joyce(Hamm),198,229
Lewis [slave to Samuel],622,623
Lewis, Bobby Douglas,195
Lewis, Capt. 82,83,426
Lewis, J D, 17
Lewis, Lessie Ann (Alford),399,404

Lewis, Sarah, 31,32,54
Lewis, Zachary, Gent, 47
Leyba, Sherline M (Pendergrass),354
Li, Bing (Shultz),261,284
Libby, Edward,259,283
Libby, Erica (Pitts),259,283
(Libby), Patty,259,283
Liesegard/gang, Conrad Ray,295,297
Liesegard/gang, N,297
Lightfoot, Lena, 643
Liles, Amphanetta (Broadwell),155
Liles, Charles, 102
Liles, Dessie Estelle (Todd),155
Liles, Ira Dimmick (Cash),155,186
Liles, James Robert,136,155
Liles, Martha Alma (Jorton),186
Liles, Sarah Eleanor (Lee),155
Linch’s Creek, 103,324
Linch /Lynch, James,422
Linch /Lynch, Thomas,422
Linch, Unknown, 37
Lindemann, Arthur,349,358
Lindemann, Sandra[?](Sine),358,361
Lindley, David Brant,558,560
Lindsay, Catherine (Thornton) 71
Lindsay’s line, 104.
Linn, Edith Laurnell (Smith),239
Linn, Merle,203,239
Linnsey, Dennis, 102,103
Littell, Mary Louise (Schaeffer),208
Little, Lillie Mae (Pendergrass/Blurton),460,462
Livesay, Brynleigh Alyse,290
Livesay, Kelsey Dale,282,290
Livesay, Kevin Wayne,258,282
Livesay, Kourtney, 282
Livesay, Tristan Wade,290
Livingston, James Thomas,229,258
Livingston, Kelly Jo (Livesay),258,282
Liza/Lizzy [slave to Samuel],622,623
Lloyd/Loyd, Bradley, 254,279
Lloyd/Loyd, Charlie Malone,194
Lloyd/Loyd, Chase Dale,280
Lloyd/Loyd, Cornelia W (Hunt), 162,196
Lloyd /Loyd Family,424
Lloyd/Loyd, Herman Cheatham,194
Lloyd/Loyd, Ivory,194
(Lloyd/Loyd), Joan, 30
Lloyd/Loyd, LonnieLeonisSr,Jr,137,157,161,194
Lloyd/Loyd, Lonnie Spencer,192,194
Lloyd/Loyd, Nellie Gray,194
Lloyd/Loyd,Rhoda(Pendergrass)137,140,157,166
Lloyd/Loyd, Sarah “Sally” (Bunn),127,136
Lloyd/Loyd, Viola “Ollie” (Pendergrass),138,160
Lloyd/Loyd, William Henry,194
Lloyd/Loyd, Willie Lee,162,196
Lock[?], Eatha[?] (Wynn),430
Lock, Eunice,374,406

Lock, Frank, 371,374,401,406
Lockamy, Joyce Hair (Curry),606,611
Locke, Rachael Ann (Pendergrass),271
Locke, William B,437
Lockhart, Channin Marie (Stone),295,296
Logio, Dorothy Marie (Hunt),197,226,239,270
Logio, Joseph,197,226
Lohie, John, 11,41,67
Lomax, Martha (McDonald),367,368,369
Lomax, Thomas,368
Lombardi, Robert,217,249,379
Lonadier [see Renaudière], 389,391
Long, Alberta (Cole),530
Long, Alonia (Hart),530
Long, Alvin Walbert,515,530
Long, Benjamin F,203, 239
Long, Earl Edward, 203,239
Long, Estella (Steel),530
Long, Grover Cleveland,530
Long, Ronnie Mitchell,606
Long, Troy Edward,530
Longbottom, Elisha Samuel,353
Longoria, Inés,394
Longworth, Ellen “Nellie” (Pendergast),574,576
Loper, Scott Alan,295
Lopez, Larissa,254
Lopez, Marc,254
Loth, Dorothea Victoria (Huff),547,555
Lotshaw, Catherine Leigh (Pendergast),572,573
Loughridge, Elizabeth (Pendergrass),472,474
Louis [*slave to Pifermo*],390
Love, Elizabeth (Pendergast),566,567
Love, John Wesley,194
Love, George E W,206
Love, Marcia (Hacker),218,251
Love, Mary (Pendergrass),473,475
Lovell, Caleb T,142,167
Lovell, Elbert W,167
Lovell, Ida Bell D (LeFever),167,204
Lovell, Lyda E,167
Lovell, Sarah S,167
Lovett, Carolyn “Dianne”(Hudson),198,228
Lovett, Gordon,198,228
Lovett, Lewis Leon,198,228
(Lovett), Pearl,198,228
Lovorn, Sarah Michelle (Pendergrass),271,288
Low, Katherine Nicole.267
Low, Seth Dana,235,267
Lowe, Gregory J,250,277
Lowe, Walter Harrison, 166
Lowery, Katelyn Elizabeth, 283
Lowery, Megan Elizabeth, 283
Lowery, Raymond, 184
Lowery, Robert Conley,Jr,III,259,282
Lowry, Mary “Polly” (Pendergrass),509,519
Loyd, Thomas,490
Lucas, Carmen Michelle (Best),269,287

Lucas, David Bryant,236,269
Luchey, Irene Joy (Dale),206
Luna, de, Andrés de Jesús,394
Luna, de, Francisco,394
Luna, de, José,394
Luna, de, Juan Antonio,394
Luna, de, Juan Bautista,394
Luna, de, María Josefa,394
Lundy’s Lane,367
Lunsford, Liza Arwood (Martin),526,541
Lyle, Alyssa Leann,266
Lyle, Brianna Nicole,266
Lyle, Kevin Henry,234,266
Lyle, William Henry,266
Lyles, Joseph,198,229
Lynch, Hazel Wilson (Hughes),226,257
Lynch, Mary Ann (Brandenburg),244
Lynch, Pattie P (O’Neal?)(Hilliard),551,557
Lynch, Vance,150
Lynn, Krystal Dawn (Brown),606,611
Lynn, Phyllis Ann (Pendergrass),345.355
Lyons, Bedford B, 82
Lyons[?], Medora, 82
Lytle, Harry,220
Mabe, Carlene,598,608
Mabe, Harry Lee,594,598
Mabe, Hobert McKinley,598,608
Maberry, Rita Gay (Curry),607,613
MacClean, Nancy (Pendergrass),129
MacDonald/MacDonell/McDaniel,366
MacMahan, James, 102
Mackey, Harriett Charlene (Bass),451,456
Macklin, Charlie Kempt,199,230
Macklin, Dorothy Mae (Pearce),230,259
Macklin, John Edgar,199,230
Mackney, Wilmer Ralph,212,246
Macon, Clifford,188
Macon, Clyde R,187,220
Macon’s District,422
Macon, Donald Everette Sr,188
Macon, Florine (Holder),187
Macon, Joe Cephus,Sr,Jr, 157,187
Macon, Joseph Lee,187
Macon, Louise (Caviness),188
Macon, Mae Belle (Tunstall),187,220
Macon, Robert Livingston,188
Macon, Ruthie (Wall),187,220
Macon, Swanee “Maxine”(Satterfield),188
Macon, Victor Rolland,220
Madden, John Louis, 166,188
Madden, Susie Mary (Pendergrass),166,188
Madsen/Matson, Anna C (Pendergast),574,575
(Madsen/Matson), Hannah,574,575
Madsen/Matson, Unknown,574,575
Mahan,Treva (Hacker),218,251
Mailer, Frances Olive (Gini),249,275
Mainous, Brody Michael,288

Mainous, Kalia Breelle,288
Mainous, Mary “Isabelle”(Pendergrass),180,213
Mainous, Michael Brent,273,288
Malaer /Malayer, James Henry, 149
Malaer /Malayer, John, 133,149
Malery, Hester J (Pendergraft),522,535
Mallow,Theresa Ruth (Pendergrass),180,214
Malloy, Carter Hamilton,611
Malloy, Sarah Elizabeth,611
Malloy,Thomas Glenn,606,611
Manley, Elizabeth[fictional],492
Manning, Angela (Murphy),255
Manning, Douglas Fairbanks, 200,232
Manning, John G W,337,339,346
Manning, Mary Elizabeth,346
Manning, Mattie Belle Gauldin (Curry),593,598
Manning, Pamela Marie (Patterson),200,232
Manley, [*not*] Elizabeth (Pendergrass),8,66
Mantooth, Mildred Marie (Pendergrass),484,485
Manuel, Karen Leigh (White),609
Marana[?], Rose (Bartolo),195
Marcelino [*slave to Pifermo*],390
Marcisz, Sue (Darland),577,578
Marcum, Andrew Jackson, 150,179
Marcum, Callie Frances (Johnson),292
Marcum, CalystaBelle(Pendergrass)133,152,153
Marcum, Dorothy Helen (Pendergrass)(Kersey) 182,217,375,379,407,640
Marcum Family, 133,182,376
Marcum, Fred Clarence,641
Marcum, James Moses,133,152,
Marcum, Javenne (Brandenburg),244,272
Marcum, John Millard,292
Marcum, Lena (Long),643
Marcum, Nancy Jane “Nannie” (Burk),150,179
Marcum, Robert Harrison,Sr,Jr,182,217,375, 379,407,640
Marcum, Sarah Elizabeth (Johnson),292
Marcum, Tracy L (Case),292
Marcum, Vallie Frances (Johnson),292
Margison, Calvin Coolidge,211
Margison, Eugenia Kate (Dennis),211
Margison, Galena (Meade),211
Margison, Robert, 177,211
Margison, Quinton C,211
Maricelli, Celina (Renaudière),397,400
Marie Ann [*slave to Widow Renaudière*],387
Marie Antoinette, Queen of France, 17
Marks, Amanda (Pendergraft),513,527
Marks, Harry,209
Marks, Lillian Brewster (Stallard),209
Marks, Mary,506,513
Marlow, Mat,370,371,397,401
Marlow, Savanah Isabell (Hightower) 370,371,397,401
Marlowe, Joseph Calvin,607
Marney, William D,567,569

Marquand, Esther Irene (Shietze),206,242
Marr, Karen Alisha (Gavis),485
Marsh, Joseph,[burglar], 45
Marsh, Marcia Orville (Halcomb),246,274
Marsh, Nancy Catherine (Pendergrass),434,442
Marshall, Colo,471
Marsham, Richard, 69
Marshburn/Mashburn, Wm, 19, 20
Marsyla,ArthurWilliam,217,250,379,381,412,414
Marsyla, Taylor,250,381,414
Marsyla, Zaria Christopher,250,381,414
Martin, Andrew,458
Martin, Allen,131,147
Martin, Barbara Jean (Pendergrass),558,560
Martin, Bessie Lantis (Mays),177,211
Martin, Beverly)Pendergrass),197,227
Martin, Caroline A (Smyth),608
Martin, Charles V,192
Martin, David W,525
Martin, Dovie A (Ragsdale),209,243
Martin, Elbert Sevier,131,147
Martin, Elmira,525
Martin, Emily Louise,194,224
Martin, Gabriel Simeon,Dr,474,477
Martin, George, 102
Martin, Harlin,513,525
Martin, John,323
Martin, John L,525
Martin, Lawrence C/J,147
Martin’s line,422
(Martin), M,131,147
Martin, Mamie (Hacker),184,218
Martin, Margaret E (Stallard),147,174
Martin, Marian,525
Martin, Mary Ann (Lowery),259,282
Martin, Mary/Maran,526
Martin, Mira,525
Martin, Phyllis (Brooks),552
Martin, Roxanna,525
Martin, Susan (Pendergrass),437
Martin, Virginia Delilah (Pendergrass),474,477
Martin, Walter Green, 161,193
Martin, Weldon Russell,541
Martin, William, 161,193,194
Martin, William Thomas,526,541
Martin, William W,525
Mashburn, Grady,447
Mashburn, Margaret (Pendergraft),506,512
Mashburn, Mary Ann (Pendergraft),506.512
Mashburn, Susie (Moore),447,453
Mason, Clark Alexander Wayne,285
Mason, Corbyn Tobias Wayne,285
Mason, Jonathan Brian,262,285
Mason, Octavia Ann Marie,285
Mason, Rosalyn Kara Jean,285
Mason, Tere Jo (Andrews),224,254
Massey, Abijah,491,492,495,499,500,501,

502,504,505,508
Massey/Macey, Abner,501
Massey, Abraham,502
Massey, Amy [*not Elizabeth*] (Pendergrass)
8,15,106,112,113,114,120,121,122
Massey, Bathsheba [*fictional*],494,495
Massey Family, corner,491,497
Massey, Frederick, 106
Massey, Hezekiah15,57,101,105,106,109,112,113,114,120,121,122,130,423,491,632
Massey, James, 113
Massey, Jane,621
(Massey), Nancy [w/o Hez.],120,121
Massey, Thomas,117,125
Massey, William, 106
Matchin, Esther/Easter,447
Matchin, Grover Cleveland,440,447
Matchin, Inez,447
Matchin, Louisa,447
Matchin, Newman,447
Matthews, Brandy Leigh (Wright),254,279,287
Matthews, Christopher Cody,254
Matthews, Curtis Norman,223,254
Matthews, Danny Kaye,200,233
Matthews, Drusilla Ann (Pendergrass),483,485
Matthews, Dustin Norman,254
Matthews, John Harold,273,288
Matthews, John Junius,190,223,270,287
Matthews, John Robert,223,253,270,287
Matthews, Kimberly Dawn,234
Matthews, Leah Danyell (Lloyd)(Anderson)
(Brummt) 254,279,280
Matthews, Lew W,523,537
Matthews, Margaret (Pendergrass),523,537
Matthews, Margaret A (Covey),432,438
Matthews, Mary Ervin (Scott),625,626
Matthews, Patricia Ann (Munn),,223
Matthews, Sarah Green (Grissom),161,193
Matthews, Shannon Nicole (Ramsey)(Meadows),
253,279,287
Matthews, Teressa Annette (Patterson),188,221
Matthews, Thomas L,483,485
Matthews, Tracy Lynn (Shearin),234,265
Matthews, William John Curtis,254
Matthis’ Line,323
Maurin, Sieur Jean Baptiste,394
May, Mary “Emma”(Pendergast),573,574
Mayfield Family,424
Mayhue, Daniel,588,589
Mayhue, Elizabeth (Pendergrass),588,589,590
(Maynard), Barbara,513
Maynard, Dicy (Upchurch)(Pendergrass),507,513
Maynard, Ida (Pendergrass),527,541
Maynard, John,513
Maynard, L H,527,541
Mays, Cecil,454,457
Maximiliano /Maxey,631

Maximiliano /Maxey, Adra,404
Maximiliano /Maxey, Alice ,399
Maximiliano /Maxey, Annie (Causey),398
Maximiliano /Maxey, Carmen A,403
Maximiliano /Maxey, Cecil,403,404
Maximiliano /Maxey, Clarence,403
Maximiliano /Maxey, Corella,404
Maximiliano /Maxey, Delilah,399
Maximiliano /Maxey, Edward J,398
Maximiliano /Maxey, Farris ,403
Maximiliano /Maxey, Florence,404
Maximiliano /Maxey, George W,399
Maximiliano /Maxey, Guy C,403
Maximiliano /Maxey, Guy Elliott,399,404
Maximiliano /Maxey, Henry K ,403
Maximiliano /Maxey, John,393,395,408
Maximiliano /Maxey, John H,398
Maximiliano /Maxey, John Randolph,403,408
Maximiliano /Maxey, José,399
Maximiliano /Maxey, Lee,399
Maximiliano /Maxey, Loretta,404
Maximiliano /Maxey, Martha A,398
Maximiliano /Maxey, Maude,398
Maximiliano /Maxey, Morgan,403
Maximiliano /Maxey, N Louise,403
Maximiliano /Maxey, Nancy E,398
(Maximiliano /Maxey), Ridonia,399,404
Maximiliano /Maxey, Sallie ,398
Maximiliano /Maxey, Sarah E,398
Maximiliano /Maxey, Senell,404
Maximiliano /Maxey, Thomas A,403
Maximiliano /Maxey, Thomas Jefferson,398,403
Maximiliano /Maxey, William A,398
Maximiliano /Maxey, Zoema,404
Maximiliano, Annie “Amy”,396
Maximiliano, Antonio,396
Maximiliano, Catherine,396
Maximiliano, Ellen,396
Maximiliano, Frances E (Russell),396
Maximiliano, John Jeb,396,398
Maximiliano, Joseph/José,396,399
Maximiliano, Louisa,396
Maximiliano, Margarette (Alford),396,398
Maximiliano, Mary “Polly”,396
Maximiliano, Nancy Elizabeth(Campbell)
396,399
Maximiliano, Polly,396
Maximiliano, Richard,396
Maximiliano, Thomas Jefferson,396
(Maximiliano D’Arze),Clair/Clara,390,393
Maximiliano D’Arze, José Antonio Cecelio,
395,396
Maximiliano D’Arze, José de Jesús/Joseph,
390,395
Maximiliano D’Arze, Juan, Sr,392
Maximiliano D’Arze,Juan,Sgt,16,17,390,392,393
Maximiliano D’Arze, Juan Ignacio, Jr,III,

16,17,366,368,369,389,390,392,393,395
Maximiliano D’Arze, Juan Nepucimo,395,396
Maximiliano D’Arze /Maxey Familiia,
182,368,391
Maximiliano D’Arze y Simms, María Luisa
(McDonald),17,365,366,367,369,395
Maximilian, Franz Joseph [Hapsburg] 17
Maximilian, John, John J [*see Maximiliano*] 17
May, Gertrude Joanna (Roler),171,206
May, Kenneth Ray,179
Mayhall, Lilbern W, 357
Mays/Mayes, Ada, 184
Mays/Mayes, Allie, 177
Mays/Mayes, Arthur, 184
Mays/Mayes, Audra, 184
Mays/Mayes, Audrey Iley,211
Mays/Mayes, Barbara Jean (Dickerson),211,246
Mays/Mayes, Bertha, 184
Mays/Mayes, Carl Wayne,294
Mays/Mayes, Cecil Clay,212
Mays/Mayes, Chastus “Chet”,184
Mays/Mayes, Clayton, 184
Mays/Mayes, Cledus/Cletus, 177
Mays/Mayes, Connie G,219
Mays/Mayes, Ellis Marie (Morris),294
Mays/Mayes, Frances,211
Mays/Mayes, Geraldine, 211
Mays/Mayes, Gilmer E, 184
Mays/Mayes, Gracie,177
Mays/Mayes, Helen Joy,212
Mays/Mayes, Herschel,245
Mays/Mayes,Hope Laverne (Spencer?)(Thacker)
294
Mays/Mayes, Hulbert H, 178,212
Mays/Mayes, Ida (Plowman), 153,184
Mays/Mayes, James Scott, 177
Mays/Mayes, Jacqueline (Bowling),219
Mays/Mayes, Joe (Thacker),294,295
Mays/Mayes, John Calvin, 184,219
Mays/Mayes, John Henry, 177,211
Mays/Mayes, Junice Jackson, Sr,Jr,293,294
Mays/Mayes, Larkin Terry II, 184
Mays/Mayes, Larkin W,134,153
Mays/Mayes, Larry,294
Mays/Mayes, Leo,294
Mays/Mayes, Martha (Farmer),153,184
Mays/Mayes, Mary Louise,211
Mays/Mayes, Matilda (Pendergrass), 91
Mays/Mayes, Mollie, 177
Mays/Mayes, Nettie Fay (Gray),184
Mays/Mayes, Pearlle/Purlie, 177
Mays/Mayes, Robert, 177
Mays/Mayes, Randall Jerome,294
Mays/Mayes, Robert “Whitley”Sr,Jr,153,184
Mays/Mayes, Roger J,219
Mays/Mayes, Sandra L.211
Mays/Mayes, Sarah Francis (Newton), 177,212

Mays/Mayes, Scott M, 149
Mays/Mayes, Shannon Leon,294
Mays/Mayes, Vesta B (Gray),153,184
Mays/Mayes, Wilgus, 184,219
Mays/Mayes, William,471
Mays/Mayes, William H, 177
McAbee, Arminda (Moore),440,447
McAbee, Perry Lee,433,440
McAbee, William Henry,440
McAbee, William J,433
McAbee, Wallace White,440
McAfee, Sharon Tamara (Pendergast),570
McAllister, Lula E (Mincher),338,346
McAnally, Allida,432
McAnally, Arthur,432
McAnally, Ellen,432
McAnally, James,432
McAnally, James Ferris,429,432
McAnally, Jesse,432
McAnally, Samuel,432
McAnally, Susan,432
McAnally, Zuella,432
McBride, Clorinda Frances (Pendergrass)330,337
McCabe, Dallas Byron,573
McCabe, Ella Geneva,573
McCabe, Emma Elizabeth,573
McCabe, Frank Russell,573
McCabe, Hartsell Lynn ,573
McCabe, Jennie Enolia (Baker),573,574
McCabe, Mamie Lillian,573
McCabe, Mary Lizzie,573
McCabe, Newton Ernest,573
McCabe, Travers William Rocke,573
McCabe, Willam Wilson,572,573
McCain, Patricia (Carter),589,591
McCain, Sue (Pendergrass),627
McCall/Micall, Francis, 45
McCall/Micall/ McCullough, James, 45
McCall/Micall, John,45
McCall, Ora (Pendergrass),174,209
McCall, William, 36
McCallum, Barbara Lee,547
McCallum, Edward F,547
McCallum, Edward Owenby,535,547
McCallum, Emily F,546
McCallum, John Chester,534,546
McCallum, H J/W J,546
McCallum, Ida (Pendergrass),511
McCallum, Ima J/Imogene,546
McCallum, Lawrence W,546
McCallum, Mary Kendall,546
McCallum, Mary Lou (Cox),535,547
McCallum, Mattie D,535
McCallum, Obediah Franklin,535
McCallum, Ossie B,534
McCallum, Watus Bucephalous,534,546
McCallum, William Jefferson,520,534

McCallum, Willie Jessie (Bull),534
McCart, John David, 223,253
McCarty, Mr,388,391
McCauley, Andrew,564,565
McCauley, John,564
McCauley, Mathew.501
McClain, Beulah Virginia,448
McClain, Dixie L (Suter)(Spear),457
McClain, Dorothy Mae (Epps)(Smith),448,454
McClain, Dovie (Robershaw),448,453,454
McClain, George,441
McClain, James Thomas,448
McClain, John,441
McClain, Leon Barton,454,457
McClain, Majoria/Margery,454
McClain, Mary Elizabeth (Pendergrass),434,442
McClain, Mattie Lou (Hammell),448,454
McClain, Mira Mary (Dowdy),448,454
McClain, Necie Jane (Pendergrass),434,441
McClain, Olive (Smith),448
McClain, Oliver,448
McClain, Phoebe Jane,448
McClain, Teresa C (Shietze),242
McClain, Thomas J,434,441
McClain, Willis Morgan,441,448
McClanahan, Edna (Pendergrass),481
McClanahan, Louise T (Pendergrass)481,484
McClanahan, William A,369,396,397
McClarty, Dan’lI, Mr, 38
McClaws, Frank, 533,545
McClaws, Freddie D,545
McClaws, George,545
McClaws, Iva Fern (Sleight),545,554
McClaws, Jay,545
McClaws, Leonard,545
McClaws, Wayne L,545
McClaws, Willard,545
McClean, Nancy (Pendergrass),121
McClellan, Dorothy (Trull),231,260
McClelland, Joseph Simpson,217,249,379
McClenny, Baby Boy,382,414
McClenny, Charles Leroy,380,382,413,414
McClintock, Harold Edward,
249,276,381,382,414,415
McClintock, Mason Edward,276,382,415
McCloskey, Anne,567
McConnell, Aldona (Collier), 176
McConnell, Ella,534
McConnell, Ethel, 176
McConnell, George Whit, 148,176
McConnell, Hattie B (Worley), 176,210
McConnell, Inez, 176
McConnell, Ira, 176
McConnell, June, 176
McConnell, Laura, 176
McConnell, Leona, 176
McConnell, Lorena, 176

McConnell, William,520,534
McConnell, William Ray, 176
McCormack, Leta (Ragsdale),209,243
McCormick, Agnes Lucille (Pendergast),575,576
McCormick. Robert,575,576
McCraig,494
McCree, John,497
McCrory/Mackelroy,William, 46
McCullar, Betty Jean,210
McCullar, Willie Bradley,175,210
McCullough, C Victoria (Barton),131,147
McCullough, Emiiliy A (Smyth),608
McCullum, Elizabeth S (Pendergraft),512
McCune, Clarence Raymond,173
McCune, Edna Pearl (Ebbert),173,208
McCune, Fred Russell,173
McCune, Harvey F,173
McCune, Mary Elnora,173
McCune, Virgil Carroll,173
McCune, William Henry, 145,173
McDade, J B,507,515
McDaniel, Amanda Robin,610
McDaniel, Amy Allene (Curry),591,596
McDaniel, Arnold Otis “Sonny”,605,610
McDaniel, Benjamin Judson,610
McDaniel, Elizabeth Ann (Walker),605,610
McDaniel, Elmer Otis,597,605
McDaniel, Heather Patricia,610
McDaniel, Jack Edward,Sr,Jr,605,610,615
McDaniel, Jonathan Evans,615
McDaniel, Josef Edward,615
McDaniel, Joseph Scott,610
McDaniel, Kelly Evans,610
McDaniel, Patricia (Pendergrass),196
McDaniel, Patricia Olivia (Coble)(Solomon)
605,610
McDaniel, Susan (Pendergraft),512
McDonald, Alexander,369,370,396,398
McDonald, Alicia Suzanne (Parker)
379,381,412,414
McDonald, Alma Tempest (Pendergrass)(Clinton)
vi,16,134,152,182,365,372,375,402,407
McDonald, Burton Owen, Sr. Jr,
373,376,379,403,408,412
McDonald, Christopher “Scott”,379,381,412,414
McDonald, D A,373,375,376,403,407,408
McDonald, David,368,369
McDonald, Deborah Susan (Stringer)
376,380,408,412
McDonald, Dollie Mae,372 ,402
McDonald, Donald,373,403
McDonald, Donald “Tur”,370,398
McDonald, Donald “Uncle Mac”
vi,17,365,366,367,368,369,378,395
McDonald, Dora Ellen,371,402
McDonald, Dorsey Owen “Doss”,370,398
McDonald, Duncan, 369,395

McDonald, Duncan A “Dunk”
369,370,371,398,401
McDonald, Edith Edna (Burkett)373,376,403,408
McDonald, Ella Mae,381,414
McDonald, Elma (Rose),372 ,402
McDonald,EmilyLouise(Walton)370,372,398,402
McDonald, Ernest Elemuel,372,375,402,407
McDonald, Ernest Elijah “Lige”,370,373,403
(McDonald), Evelyn Doris,375,407
McDonald Family, 182
McDonald, Fannie Bell,373,403
McDonald,FlorenceE(Williams)370,372.398,402
McDonald, Harold Lloyd “Cotton”,373,403
McDonald, Herbert Earl,371,402
McDonald, Infant Daughter,372 ,402
McDonald, Ivy B,373,403
McDonald, Jack Richard,373,403
McDonald, James Alexander,372,375,402,407
McDonald, James Arnold,152,370,372,398,402
McDonald, James Marshall,
365,375,378,379,407,411
McDonald, Janice Armour (Hill)(Walters)
375,378,407,411
McDonald, Jenny Beth,379,412
McDonald, Jim [London],365
McDonald, Joel David,379,412
McDonald, John,368,369,396
McDonald, John “Estes”,372 ,402
McDonald, John Richard,370,372,398,402
McDonald, Kathy (Furr),376,408
McDonald, Lela A,371,402
McDonald, Loys L,373,403
McDonald, Mary (Miller)
368,369,374,395,397,401,406
McDonald, Mary Alice (Brown),370,372,398,402
McDonald, Maude Elva (Partin),371,375,401,407
McDonald, Melvin Edward,373,403
McDonald, Merle Ray,373,403
McDonald, Merlin Milton,373,376,403,408
McDonald, Nancy (Hightower),368,369,395,397
McDonald, Nancy Mae (Bell),370,373,398,403
McDonald, Ola Lee,375,407
McDonald, Oma Delores,375,407
McDonald, Ophelia V (Hand),370,398
McDonald, Ora Lee (Gonzalez),372 ,402
McDonald, Patricia Ann (DeVillier),376,408
McDonald, Rhonda Gale,378,411
McDonald, Robin Larue (Westbrook),379,411
McDonald, Rose Ellen (Fisher),370,372,398,402
McDonald, Roxie Idella (Williams),342,350
McDonald, Russell Evan, 379,411
McDonald, Sue (Brewster),376,408
McDonald, Terry Milton, 376,408
McDonald, Valeria Jean,373,403
McDonald, Veda Mae),373,403
McDonald, Velma I,371,401
McDonald, William “Bill”,370,398

McDonald, William Ernest,375,407
McDonell, Donald “Bhoir”,365
McDonnel, Nancy,490
McDonnell, Nancy, 68
McDougal,Margaret“May”(Downs)(Pendergrass)
449,450,455
McDougal, William,443,449
McDowell, Colo. Charles, 325
McElhanon, Anna Texas,477
McElhanon, Cinthy F,477
McElhanon, Fulton,477
McElhanon, Hugh B,477
McElhanon, James Denton,477
McElhanon, James Franklin,474,476
McElhanon, Lethenna,477
McElhanon, Melvin Monroe,477
McElhanon, Robert Edward,477
McElhanon, Sarah J,476
McElroy, Cora Emmet,569
McElroy, Robert Emmet,567,569
McFarland’s Lodge,367
McGee, Joseph, 36
McGhee, Avery Leigh,290
McGhee, Frank,591,596
McGhee, Kate M (Lamb),197,227
McGhee, Laura Frances (Martin),596
McGhee, Rodney Allen,253,278
McGhee, Trevor Allen,278,290
McGuire, Joe,344,353
McGuire, Joseph G,353
McGuire, Roberta C,353
McHenry, Chris,262
McIntosh /Crossover, Emma (Pendergrass),144
McIntosh, Martha Green “Patsy”(Marcum),292
McIntosh, Robert L B, 178,212
McKennee, Pat Walker (Pendergrast),554
McKenney, Barlow “Bud”,215
McKenney, Hubert, 181,215
McKenney, Ruby,215
McKenny, John, 36
McKenzie, Pauline Mary Bido (Neece),569,570
McKernan, Marilyn (Boyce),577,578
McKinney, Dicey Alice (Pendergrass),475,479
McKinny, Charles,585
McKinzie, Mary Lea (Pendergrass),182,216
McKinzie, Odus, 182,216
McKnight, J Isaac,624
McLarty, Erin Leora, 272
McLarty, James Edward,242,272,288
McLarty, Michelle Nichol (Settle)(Childers)
272,288
McMillan, Beulah May,350
McMillan, Buell,350
McMillan, Edith,351
McMillan, Eva,351
McMillan, Juanita Christine (Aydelotte)(Cox)
(Coldiron)(Preas),351,358,361

McMillan, Sam H,342,350,351
McMurray, Phyllis (Johnson),293,294
McNeal, Susan (Currie),605
McNichols, Ethel (Dickerson),167,204
McPeake, Mildred Faye (Michael),608,614
McRae, Syble Laverne (Clayton),377,410
McRee, John, 18
McRobert, Anna Ale (Bowe)(Gunter),526,541
McQueen, Patricia (Collins),605,609
Meacham, Brenda Kay (Grissom),220,251
Meacham, Debbie (Lytle),220
Meacham, Guy,220
Meacham, Jessie, 188,220
Meacham, Sinai, (Pendergrass),507,515
Meade, Arnolis,211
Meadows, Shae Noel, 279
Meadows, Todd Hampton,254,279,287
Meares, Terry,229,236,258
Mecom, Jennifer (Mur-
ray),249,276.380,382,413,415
Medford, Henry, 31,35,36,37
Medford, Rachell,35
Medford, Robert,35
Medford, Unknown, 11,27,31,35,37,71
Medlin, Addison,127
Medlin, Agnes Ann (Amos),127,135
Medlin, Alpha (Moye),127,136
Medlin, Aquilla “Quilly” (Pendergrass),120,126
Medlin, Benjamin, 127,135,137,154
Medlin, Cader “Cade”,126
Medlin, Christian,135
Medlin, Doctor Grilton,135
Medlin, Edith/Edie,135
(Medlin), Etta, 137,154,157
Medlin Family, 105,116,127
Medlin, Gilly Q (Burrows),135, 154
Medlin, Hawkins/Harry,127,137
Medlin/Medley, Joel,115
Medlin, John Richard,127,137
Medlin, John Young,137,157
Medlin, Joseph A, 137,154,157
Medlin, Lucretia “Crecy”Sally”(Carter),135,154
(Medlin), Mary,127
Medlin, Penina Elizabeth (Carter),135,154
Medlin, Reca F, 157
Medlin, Richard,121,127
Medlin, Roger Joseph, 157
Medlin, Royal/Rial/Riley, 104,126,127,135
(Medlin), Sally,135
Medlin, Sarah “Sally” (Pendergrass),126,135
Medlin, Virginia Ann “Puss”(Barham),135
Medlin, Walter Burton, 157
Medlin, William Derwin, 157
Medlin, Zedia G (Pendergrass), 160,192
Meek, Daniel Gillespie,358
Meek, James W,349,358
Meek, Patsy Rogene,358

Meeker, Cicero Kelly,531
Meeker, George W,531
Meeker, Heber B,517,531
Meeker, Van Paschal,531
Meer, Pamela A (Pence),361,362
Melson, Mary Louise Camella (Pendergrass)
474,477
Melvin, Isabella (Pendergrass),[Mackey] 87,88
Merle, Marie (Carles),392
Merrett’s line,497
Merrit, James, 105
Merrit, Joseph, 105
Merritt/Steele, Agnes (Thompson),124
Merryfield, John,589
Messenger, Ann (Chamblee),141
Messick, Connie Lee ,168
Messick, L F, 168
(Messick), Mary, 168
Metcalf, Callie Ollie (Smith),149,178
Metcalf, Nancy “Nanny”(Pendergrass),133
Meunier, Jocelyn (Pendergast),576,577
Meyer, Amanda Maria (Scholle),297,298
Meyers, Myrna (Carter),443,451
Meyhofer, Mitchell A, 216
Michael [slave to Jones],585
Michael, Abby Marie,616
Michael, Carol Sue (Taylor),608,614
Michael, Debra Diane (Barberio),614,616
Michael, Erin Kathleen,616
Michael, Janetta “Nettie” (Sitton),173
Michael, Judy Wateree (Sherlock),608,614
Michael, Leslie Dawn (Stanley),614
Michael, Melinda Ann (Lukhard),614
Michael, Thomas Curry,608,614
Michael, Vicki Lynn (Ayers),614
Michael, William Bateman,598,608
Michael, William Randolph,Sr,Jr, 608,614,616
Middlebrooks, Alice,440
Middlebrooks, Andrew,440
Middlebrooks, Charlie J,440
Middlebrooks, Elizabeth,440
Middlebrooks, Ida Arizona L,440
Middlebrooks, James,440
Middlebrooks, William Jack,433,440
Middleton, Deborah Ann (Frye)(Curry),597,606
Mikkelson, Louis F,557,559
Mikkelson, Susan (Vanasse),559,560
Miles, Margaret (Pendergrass),505
Millard, Brian K,355,359
Millard, Jason Kenyon, 359
Millard, Kara Michelle,359
Miller, Alexander, 371,401
Miller, Albert John “Jack”,371,401
Miller, Argie,374,406
Miller, Ava Grace,269
Miller, Beatrice,409
Miller, Benjamin Lafayette,369,370,371,397,400

Miller, Bessie,371,401
Miller’s Creek,115,133
Miller, Dolly (Miller),369,371,397,401
Miller, Dollie C (Powell),371,374,401,406
(Miller), Eliza,369,370,400
Miller, Elizabeth Ann (Arnold), 177,210
Miller, Ella, 371,401
Miller, Emma,371,401
Miller, Esther,374,406
Miller, Estus,374,406
(Miller), Euphemia,369,371,397,401
Miller, Frank,404,409
Miller, Gladys,374,406
Miller, Glenn,409
Miller, Harold Lamar,612
Miller, Helen ,409
Miller, Helen Ball (Jones),231,262
Miller, Hiram,371,401
Miller, Hurdy,409
Miller, Imogene Marie (Pendergrass),461,463
Miller, Jennie,409
Miller, John, 44,369,371,397,401
Miller, Johnny, 371,400
Miller, Joseph,Sr,Jr,368,369,371,395,397,401
Miller, Julia Ann,369,397
Miller, Lee, 371,401
Miller, Linda (Paul),262,284
Miller’s Line, 132
Miller, Lois,374,406
Miller, Mae (Crabtree),240
Miller, Marvin,409
Miller, Mary,371 ,401
(Miller), Mary,371,374,401,406
Miller, Mary “Elizabeth”(Coleman),
369,370,397,400
Miller, Mary Louisa (Lakey),
369,370,374,397,400,406
Miller, Nancy Louise (Lock),
370,374,400,405,406
Miller, Ora,371,401
(Miller), Polly,369,371,397,401
Miller, Rick,236,269
Miller, Robert,115
Miller, Ruth, 374,406
Miller, Samuel,245
Miller, Sarah (Houston),522,536
Miller, Vertia May,374,406
Miller, Wilburn,409
Miller, William Charles,131
Miller, William Henry,369,371,397,401
Miller, William Royal,371,374,401,406
Mills, Alfred,603
Mills, Charles Willis,595
Mills, Clarence “Dewey”,Sr,Jr,595,603
Mills, Edith,603
Mills, Edna,603
Mills, Elizabeth Shown,391

Mills, James Norman,241
Mills, Johnny B, Sr,196,226
Mills, Nancy (Curtis),588
Mills, Nita (Felton),226,255
Mills, Noel Eugene,603
Mills, Norman James,241
Mills, Scott Linnell, 208,242
Milon, Joseph,387
Mimms, Mary S (Pendergrass),513,527
Mincher, Albert, 355
Mincher, Albert A,338,339
Mincher, Alexander N,346
Mincher, Annie Belle (East?),346
Mincher, Bertha M[aude?] (Tate),346,355,356
Mincher, Birdine,346,356
Mincher, Burnadean,356
Mincher, Clarence,355
Mincher, Claude I,337,339
Mincher, Dennis C,346
Mincher, Gertrude C (Neece),346,355
Mincher, Glena P,346
Mincher, Goldie M,346
Mincher, Grover C,338,339,346
Mincher, Hannah C,337,339
Mincher, Harrold,346
Mincher, Herbert Hiram,338,339
Mincher, Jeremiah,331
Mincher, Jesse M,338,339
Mincher, Joe H,338,339
Mincher, John,328,331,332,346,355
Mincher, John T,337,339
Mincher, John W,346
Mincher, Josey,346
Mincher, Manda E,337,339
Mincher, Mary Ann (Manning),337,339,346
(Mincher), Minnie,346,355
Mincher, Nancy J,331
Mincher, Odell,346
Mincher, Pauline,346
Mincher, Sarah,331
Mincher, Tilman,331
Mincher, Toka A (Perkey),346,356
Mincher, Vada Elizabeth (Cooksey),346,355
Mincher, Virgil Leeroy,346
Mincher, William Alexander,
328,331,332,337,339
Mincher, William B,346
Mincher, William “Ben”,Sr,Jr,337,339,346
Miner, John H,568
Miner, Martha Lorraine (Henslee),568
(Miner), Mary E,568
Minsey, Emma (Pendergrass),528,542
Minter, Mary Lee (Curry),591,595
(Minter), Mrs W S, 511
Minter, Silas,591,595
Mise, Jane (Pendergrass),113,129,142
Missouri Tribe, 387

Mistler, Irene Frances (Moore)(Walls),181,215
Mistler, Jacob,151,181
Mitcham, Mary Martha (Abernathy),535,547
Mitchell, Amanda,519
Mitchell, Baldwin,519
Mitchell, Bittie/Bettie M,533
Mitchell, Carl Malcolm,533
Mitchell, Eli/Elias Lockhart,510,519
Mitchell, Eric Anthony,561
Mitchell, Eula M,533
Mitchell, Frances C (Pendergrass),523,538
Mitchell, Henry Harrison,510
Mitchell, James,519
Mitchell, John,505,510,519
Mitchell, John Glover,510
Mitchell, Josh Franklin Maryland, 202,238
Mitchell, Kate L,533
Mitchell, Krysten Marie,561b
Mitchell, Lester David,533
Mitchell, Mary,519
Mitchell, Nancy,519
Mitchell, Ossie L,533
Mitchell, Ralph Wilson,196
Mitchell, Rhoda “Caroline”,519
Mitchell, Rose Lavender H,533
Mitchell, Ruth B,533
Mitchell, Samuel E,533
Mitchell, Sanford M,533
Mitchell, Sarah J (Hitt),519
Mitchell, Wesley,484
Mitchell, Wesley O,533
Mitchell, William F,533
Mitchell, William Jefferson,519,533
Mitchum,Susan (Pendergrass),628
Mitts, Margaret Ursula (Pendergrass),479,482
Mize, Frances Elizabeth (Pitts),230,259
Moffett, Anderson Jr, Colo., 92
Moffett, Harry A, 92
Moffett, Henry, 92
Moffett, Lona M (Grayson),626
Molloy, Thomas, 19
Monroe, Mary (Cage),207
Montag, Christine Edith (Halcomb),246,274
Montgomery[?], Frances Eleanor (Pendergrass)
624
Montgomery, Josephine (Pendergrass),430,435
Montgomery, Lucinda (Pendergrass),563
Montgomery, MaryBlanche(Pendergrass)195,225
Montgomery, Robert S,195,225
(Montgomery),Mabel W,195,225
Moody, Emily (Shearin),265,285
Moody, Frank,440
Moody, Mary Anne (Pendergrass),440,446
Moody, Nancy (Currie),605
Moore, Arthur,524
Moore, Bruce E, 210
Moore, Bruce Randal, 215

Moore, Dewey Lee,596,605
Moore, Donna (Whitson)(Hacker),218,251
Moore, Drury,588
Moore, Everette Sutton “Baldy”, 181
Moore, Frederick L,605
Moore, Harriett E (Waterman)574
Moore, Hazel L (Hawkes),232,263
Moore, Henry,524
Moore, Homer,524
Moore, James C,221
Moore, Janet Eileen, 215
Moore, Jay,233,264
Moore, John,621
Moore, John B,Sr,Jr, 189,221
Moore, John Franklin,440,447
Moore, John H,447
Moore, Kristen Marie,264
Moore, Kenneth, 215
Moore, Leroy Franklin,447,453
Moore, Maggie L,447
Moore, Margaret T,453
Moore, Mary,100
Moore, Mary Elizabeth (Pendergrass),623
Moore, Pansy J (Mashburn),447
Moore, Perline,447
Moore, Rebecca Elvira (Pendergrass),512,524
Moore, Richard Lonzo,181,215
Moore, Richard W[illard?],221
Moore, Robert Anderson, 512,524
Moore, Roger, Capt,19,499
Moore, Ruby (Stewart)(Henson),447
Moore, Ryan, 264
Moore, Salena (Curtis),588,589,591
Moore, Sarah, 100
Moore, Suzanne (Purcell),141,166
Moore, Tabitha (Curtis),589,591
Moore, Thomas, 48,323
Moore, Winston,453
Moore, Woodrow,447
Moorehead, Karen (Pendergrass),354
Moorfield, Brenda (Curry),602,609
Moose, Carrie E (Freeze),228,258
Moose, Larry,231,260
Moretz, Cicero William,241
Moretz, Peggy Ann (Pendergrass),241
Morgan, Arty Rebecca (Pendergrass),332,339
Morgan’s Creek,490
Morgan, H J,124
Morgan, John,490
Morgan, John Hunt, 16
Morgan, Nancy (Pendergrass),121
Morgan, Nancy Caroline (Pendergrass),523,536
Morris, Betty Bernice,358
Morris, Charlotte Ann,358
Morris, Elmer Schyler, 349,358
(Morris), Ethel,349,358
Morris, Ethel Sue,358

Morris, Fannie Lee (Pendergrass),479,482
Morris, Gloria June (Stone),293,295
Morris, Hulda (Pendergrass),545,554
Morris, Kristen (Hacker),251,277
Morris, Martha Caroline (Pence),358,361
Morris, Mary Margaret (Pendergrass),590
Morris, Nora Jean,358
Morris, R E, 349,358
Morris, Richard Elmer,358
Morris, Robert Hunter,Gov.of Penn, 84
Morris, Robert L,479,482
Morris, Romona Lee (Kennedy),358
Morris, Sarah Jane (Pendergrass),479,482
Morrison, Mary Margaret (Pendergrass),590,592
Morrow, Edwin/Edward P, Ky Governor, 134,153
Morrow, Margaret,565
Moseler, Shirley Ann (Denningmann),298
Mosley/Moseley, Alexander,164
Mosley/Moseley, Benjamin W,472
Mosley/Moseley, Charles Edward, Sr, 160,191
Mosley/Moseley, James E,202
Mosley/Moseley, James I,164
Mosley/Moseley, Janetta,164
Mosley/Moseley, Josh Hill, 160
Mosley/Moseley, Margaret (Dickerson)
128,138,140,161
Mosley/Moseley, Nannie,164
Mosley/Moseley, Nannie O/C(Dickerson)160,191
Mosley/Moseley, Octavia,164
Mosley/Moseley, Rial F,139,164
Mosley/Moseley, Wiley, 160
Mosley/Moseley, William A,164
Moss, Deborah Jean (Penergrass),253
Moss, Debbie (Pendergrass),222
Moss, Gene Allison/Allen,222,253
Moss, Jeanie Renee (Gupton),253,279
Moss, Linda Gayle (Pearce),253,279
Mostyn, George Ann (Anderson),380,413
Moubry, Davis,288
Moubry, Elena,288
Moubry, Jake,288
Moubry, Shane, 273,288
Moulder, Jane (Pendergrass),512,523
Mount, Belvin Owen,404,408,409
Mount, Daughter,409
Mowdy, Gage,288
Mowdy, Gavin,288
Mowdy, Shawn Thomas,271,288
Mowdy, Thomas Raymond,241,271
Moye, Cora R (Hendricks),156,186
Moye, Dora Rachel (Goodwin),186
Moye, Gideon,136
Moye, Gideon Ruffin, 156
Moye, James,127,136
Moye, James T, 156
Moye, Jennie,136
Moye, Lawrence Robert, 156,186

Moye, Martha,136
Moye, Metta,136
Moye, Susan A, 156
Moye, Susan Elizabeth (Roundtree), 136,155
Moye, Susie L,186
Moye, Thomas,127,136
Moye, Thomas R,136,156,186
Muldrow, John Thomas,626
Muldrow, Robert E,626
Muldrow, Sallie C,626
Muldrow, Samuel G,626
Muldrow, Thomas D,626
Muldrow, Thomas M,625,626
Muldrow, Tyson E/C,626
Muldrow, William F,626
Mules, Thomas,33
Mullen, Kayla (Howell),267,286
Muncie, Homer,180,214
Muncie, Lyle Jamieson,214
Muncie, Phyllis Jean,214
Mundy, Jordan Keith,615
Mundy, Joseph Brian,615
Mundy, Timothy J,611,615
Munger, Charles M,538,549
Munger, Eugenia,549
Munger, Fay M,549
Munger, J Keith,549
Munger, Marguerite J,549
Munse, Ron A,227,257
Munson, Eugene Billy,260,283
Munson, Johnny Ray,260,283
Munzert, John Matthew, 261,283
Munzert, Paisley Riley,283
Munzert, Trista Isabel,283
Murchison,Robert,239,271
Murphy, Mary W (Pendergrass),515,529
Murphy, William P,591,594
Murray, Carson,265
Murray, Christian,265
Murray, Darren,265
Murray, Ernest Eugene,217,379,412
Murray, Everette McKinley,276,382,415
Murray, Flora Jennifer,276,382,415
Murray, Hailey Denise,276,382,415
Murray, James Paul, Sr,Jr, 134,217,249,276,379
380,382,411,413,415,643
Murray, Jamie,234,265
Murray, Jonathan “Lee”,249,276,380,382,413,415
Murray, Jordan,265
Murray, Julie Ann (Quinn)(Hurst)(Coffman),249,
276,380,382,413,415
Murray, Kaleb Lee,276,382,415
Murray, Karmen Alexis,276,382,415
Murray, Kyleigh Celeste,276.382,415
Murray, Mamie Estelle (Amos),594
Murray, Mary Ann (Harrison),566,568
Murray, Melissa,265

Murray, Paul Blake,276,382,415
Murray, Roderic :Lafayette” II,III,IV, 182,217,
249,375,379,380,407,411,413
Murray, Shannon Philip,249,276,380,382,413,415
Murray, Taylor Bush,249,276,380.382,413,415
Murray, Tyler,276,382,415
Murray, Zella Jane,276,382,415
Muse, Elizabeth Josephine (Kiser),138,162
Musgrave, Earnest Samuel,606
Myers, Carolyn (Shannon),486
Myers, George W,485,486
Myers, Kathy,486
Myers, Margaret Florence (Kuhn),525,540
Myers, Martha Phillis (Thompson),210,244
Myers, Phillip Jacob, 176,210
Myers, Phillip S, 210
(Myers), Shelly, 486
Myers, Wallace,486
Naigle, Charles Jacques,393
Naigle, Jacques,Sr,Jr,392,393
Nailor, Stanley George,577
Nailor, William Kirby,Sr,Jr,575,577
Nance, Cogger,593
Nance, Dennis Sanford,599
Nance, Elwood Ray,601
Nance, Hardin,593
Nance, Luther Bethel,Sr,Jr,594,599
Nance, Thomas Arthur,534
Napier, David W,294
Nash, Flora E (Pendergrass),209,243
Nash, Jeremiah, 36
Nash, Lucy (Pendergraft),512,525
Nash, William,367
Nash, William Henry, 209,243
Naugher, David,510
Naugher, Jackson,510
Naugher, Janet,510
Naugher, Joseph,510
Naugher, Margret,510
Naugher, Nancy,510
Naugher, Rebecca,510
Naugher, William Frances, Sr,Jr,505,510
Navarre, Eleanor R,452
Navarre, Humphrey J,445,452
Navarre, Russell Carl,452
Navarre, Sharon L (VanPelt),452
Neal, Charlie,204,240
Neal, Essie Virginia (Pendergrass),204,240
Neal, Martha B (Pendergrass),513,527
Neal, Martha Ellen (Pendergrass),520.534
Nease, Opal M (Ragsdale),209
Ned [*slave to Darby*],622
Ned [*slave to Jones*],585
Neece, Brenda (Currie),597
Neece, Cornelius A,569,570
Neece, Ernest E,346,355
Neece, Frances Ann,570

Neece, James Holloway,570
Neece, James Rodwell, Sr,567,568,569
Neece, James “Reuben”,Jr,569,570
Neece, John Reuben,570
Neece, John Prendergast,Sr,Jr,III,569,570
Neece, Levona,355
Neece, Lolabell,355
(Neece), Murtis “Coz”,570
Neece, Neal, Jr,570
Neece, Pauline “Polly” Ann,570
Neece, Richard Davis,569,570
Neece, Susan Jane,570
Neece, Virgil Frank,355
Needham, Linda (Pendergrass),222,252
Neeley, Earl, 214
Neeley, Donald Bruce, 214
Neeley, Irene, 214
(Neerson), Jeannie (Pendergrass), 182
Nelms, Carrilla/Corina Belle,188
Nelms, Elmer,188
Nelms, Georgia Eleanor (Rudd),188
Nelms, James Lee,188
Nelms, John Robert “Red”,188
Nelms, Jones Wilson “Fit”,188
Nelms, Lesley Forest,188
Nelms, Mavis,188
Nelms, Thomas Norfleet, 157,188
Nelms, Walter Hodge “Tump”,188
Nelms, William Arch, Sr,188
Nelson, Andy, 275,289
Nelson, David Mark,295,296
Nelson, Fannie “Saluda”,566
Nelson, Jayden Joseph,289
Nelson, Larkin Henry,232,263
Nelson, Leslie Michelle (Patterson),232,263
(Nelson), Letitia,523,537
Nelson, Margaret (Pownall), vii, 82,469,471,472
Nelson, Perry,523,537
Nelson, Roxanna Olivia,289
Nelson, Samuel,565,566
Nelson, Tempie Elizabeth (Pendergrass),523,537
Nelson, Zachariah David,296
Nelson, Zane Christian,296
Newcomer, Lena R (Pendergrass),147,174
Newcomer, Sarah M (Pendergrass)147,174
Newhouse, Mary Ann (Pendergraft),522,535
Newland, Rhoda Christa (Batlett),152,297
Newman, Andrew W, 170
Newman, Charlie, 170
Newman, Claude, 170
Newman, Daisy, 178
Newman, Elmer, 178
Newman, Florence E, 170
Newman, Florence (Pendergrass),169
Newman, Frances J, 170
Newman, George M, 170
Newman, Gladdis, 178

Newman, Hazel Fannie, 170
Newman, Henry M, 143,170
Newman, John, 133,149,170
Newman, John W, 170
Newman, Kenneth Gerald, 178
Newman, King David, 170
Newman, Laura, 178
Newman, Laura R, 170
Newman, Morgan T, 170
Newman, Paul D, 170
Newman, Raymon, 170
Newman, Pearl, 178
Newman, Robert B, 149
Newman, Robert M/N, 178
Newman, Rosa M, 170
Newman, Simon P, 170
Newman, Wanda (Cook),245
Newman, Washington Boren, 149,178
Newman, Wayne C,211,245
Newman, William R, 170
Newton, Allen G, Sr,Jr,177,212
Newton, Andrew, Dr, 228
Newton, Bertie (Thacker),294
Newton, Chelsea Lindi,250,276,381,382,414,415
Newton, Earl,200,235
Newton, Georgia (McCallum),534,546
Newton, Grace G (Pendergrass),537,549
Newton, Harry Earl,200,235
Newton, Joel Lane,605,609
Newton, Jonathan Ira, 252
Newton, Joshua Reed, 235
Newton, Khloe,382
Newton, Madelynn Veronica,267
Newton, Nancy (Lane),146,174
Newton, Randall,217,250,379,381,412,414
Newton, Scott Lane,609
Newton, Seth Andrew,235,267
Newton, Silas Earl,267
Newton, Theron Earl, 235
Newton, Tyson Bryce,250,381,414
Nicholas, Dennis,242,272
Nichols, Eliza J (Pendergrass),430
Nichols?, James A, 143
Nichols, John, 104
Nichols, Kimberly R (Pendergrass),453,457
Nicholson, Brenda Sue (Brandenburg),244
Nicholson,Samuel,113
Nickels/Nuckles, Henry, 102
Nicols, Benjamin, 104
Nines, Angela Renee (Patterson),237,269
Nipper, Lisa Marie (Smith),259,282
Nissley, Kirk,246,274
Nissley, Laura Reynolds, 274
Nissley,Rachel Reynolds,274
Nixon, Hannah (Pendergrass),472
Nixon, Lela Bell (Pendergrass),441,448
Nixson, Henry,323

Niznik, Pamela Joy (Gibson),249,275
Noah, Daniel Austin,Sr,Jr, III,IV,216,248,274,275
Noah, Donna Jill (Silverberg),248,274
Noah, Jennifer Elizabeth (Dake),274,289
Noah, Katherine Joann (Condon),248,274
Noah, Wendy Michelle (Friedel),274,289
Noble, Bobbie Lou (Partin),378,411
Noble, Lois (Neece),569,570
Noe, Debbie D (Evans),218,250
Nolan, Della Mae Hacker),218,251
Norfleet, Bettie Sue (Upchurch),147
Norman, Curtis.279
Norman, Jerry Donald,462
Norman, Jonathan, 110
Norman, Julia Ann (Pendergrass),434
Norman, Marian Virginia,462
Norman, Z T,460,462
Norris, Alice (Romans),441,448
Norris, Bethany (Batholomew),258,282
Norris, John B,326
Norris, Michael Allen, Sr,Jr,III,257,281
Northen/Norton. John, 37
Northen,William, 36,37
Norwood, Amy (Williams),225
(Norwood), Breidi,225
Norwood, Henry Jordan, 189,222
Norwood, Kenneth Michael,225
Norwood, Patsy Ann (Pendergrass),189,222
Norwood, Rita (Patterson),236,268
Norwood, Stanley C,Jr,194,225,238
Norwood, Virginia Dare (Kittrell),190,223
Noumoff [Mills?], Mabel G (Smith),177,211
Nowik, Betty Jean (Hicks),219
Nuckles Family, 61,110
Nuckles, Frances “Fanny”(Pendergrass),110,128, 137,139,164
Nuckles, Julius, Jr,118
Nuckles, Lucy (Dickerson) 128,139
Nuckles, Nancy (Coley), 128,138,139
(Nuckles), Nancy, 128,137,138
Nuckles, Sarah/SallyAlice(Pendergrass) 111,112, 128,137,138,139
Nuckles,Susan(Pendergrass)138,139,158,159,222 224,237,253,254,255,257
Nuckles, William,128,137,138
Nunn, Bessie Jane Lone (Wilson),338
Nunn, Isaac Marion,338,344
Nunn, Katie,338
Nunn, Mary Emma Edna,338
Nunn, Mathew Allan,338
Nunn, Miriam Hilda (Rowland),344,353
Nunn, Russell,331,338
Oak, Helen (Pendergrass),180
Oakes, Mary Cornelia (Eanes),595,603
Oakes, Sophia Barbara (Pendergast),573,574
O’Banion, Clay,277
O’Banion, Gloria,277

O’Banion, Sean,251,277
O’Banion, Serena,277
Obed’s Creek,490
Oberg, Ralph,349,350,358
Oberik, Sharolyn Marie (Pendergrast),554,559
O’Brien,ClarkaAnn(Grant?)(Pendergrass)515,529
O’Conner, Elva Etta, 349
O’Conner, Juli Ann (Byrd),605,610
O’Conner, William,340,349
Odell, Annie M,604
Odell, Carrie Halcion (Shelton),594,600
Odell, Chattie Ann,605
Odell, Clarence T,604
Odell, Carolyn Marie,605
Odell, Eddy Frank,595,601
Odell, Howard L,605
Odell, Iris N,605
Odell, John Nathaniel,605
Odell, Joseph Fletcher,596,604
Odell, Lucille,605
Odell, Maggie Ann (Patterson),596,604
Odell, Mary F,604
Odell, Thomas Fletcher,Jr[?],605
Oden, Frances Ann (Sowers),523
Odien, Thomas,490
Ogden, Rita Lynell (McDonald),376,379,408,412
Olageo, Robert S.242
Olageo, Robert Thomas, 206.242
Olageo, Thomas, 206,242
Old Lydia [slave to Samuel],622,623
Oldham, John Allen,517
Oldham, Nancy Louise,517
Oldham, Sarah Adelaide,517
Oldham, William,496,504,508
Oldham, Young, 508,517
Oldham, Young Gaston,517
O’Leary, John Patrick,609
Olive, Addie,541
Olive, Anna,541
Olive, Blanche,541
Olive, Charles H,541
Olive, Clarence,541
Olive, Claude,541
Olive, Hilliard Clyde,541
Olive, Ila (Clark),541
Olive, Thomas H,527,541
Oliver, Benjamin Pendergrass[Darby line],624
Oliver, Benjamin,[NC/Ala],vii,ix,48,58,61,81,101 112,121,323,324,325,326,327
(Oliver), Elizabeth [Beckman?],121,323,325
(Oliver), Elizabeth [w/o Wm],324
Oliver, Elizabeth “Betsy”(Pendergrass), vii, ix,58 ,75,81,101,112,121,323,324,325,326,327
Oliver, Emma Harriet (Hightower),378,411
Oliver Family, 48,61,76
Oliver, John T,326
Oliver, John Warrington,624

Oliver, Joseph,326
Oliver, Lathee,323
Oliver, Mary,323
Oliver, Mary Elizabeth Sabb,624
Oliver, Milly,323
Oliver, Nancy (Lewis),326
Oliver, Peter Morgan,623,624
Oliver, Polly,323
Oliver, Rachel (Morton),326
Oliver, Samuel Peter, M D,624
Oliver, Sarah (Aikins),323,326
Oliver, Sarah Margaret,624
Oliver, William,57,61,75,81,101,323,324,326
Olmstead, Arthur,232,263
Olmstead, Chadwick Earl,232,263
Olmstead, Nicole Madison,263
Olmstead, Seth Alexander,263
Olvey, Charles Alta,144
(Olvey), Elizabeth,130,144
Olvey, Ida,144
Olvey, Laura D,144
Olvey, Nancy Ann,144
Olvey, Polly D,144
Olvey, Thomas,130,144
Olvey, Wiseman,130,144
O’Rear, Harry,485,486
O’Rear, Krista,486
O’Rear, Wesley,486
Orell, Mary,589,592
Orell, Mary L,589
Orell, Peter,589,592
Orr, Perry Clinton, 189,221,223
Orr, Reuben Jones,223
Orr, Timothy Dean,239,271
Orr,TonyaMichelle(Pendergrass)189,221,223,253
Orr, Twyla Brandice,223
Osage Nation,387
Osborne, Vaughn Marie (Curry),607
Oto Tribe, 386
Overbay, Linda (Solomon),231,261
Overbay, William,613
Overby, Brett,233,264
Overby, Michael,264
Overcash, Justin Martin,260,283
Overcash, Dara Ann,283
Overcash, Jacob Ryan,283
Overcash, Joshua Grant,283
Overstreet, Mary/Sarah C (Pendergreass) 563,564
Overstreet, Rebecca E (Pendergraft),563,564
Overstreet, Ruby Nell (Mincher),346,356
Owen, Thomas Francis,213
Owens, Andrew Jackson,440
Owens, Brenda (Greenway),232,262
Owens, Carl Clifton,607
Owens, Daylon Ray,239,270
Owens, Edith Beulah (Pendergraft),339,347
Owens, Eliza (Pendergast),571,572

Owens, Henry Oliver,440
Owens, Lillian Jane (McAbee),433
Owens, Marty Ray,270
Packer, Bradley,250,277
Packer, McKinley, 277
Packer, Whitney,277
Padilla, Maria (y-barbo),389
Padouca/plains Apache Tribe,386,387
Page, Ann (Kyle),226,256
Page, Phyllis S (Pendergrast),545,554
Pain, du, Jeanne, (DuVivier),392
Painter, Paul,218
Palmer, Christine (Remsburg),234,266
Palmer, Kevin Scott,559
Paradin, Nancy E (Pendergrass),431,436
Parham, James Howard, Jr,233,264
Parham, Phyllis Lynn (Patterson),233,264
Parish, Brenda Lee (Shropshire),606,611
Park, Daisy (Bynum),543,552
Parker, Amanda Kristine (Grover)(Penderfrass) 540,551
Parker, Ann, 100
Parker, Ann (Moore),588
Parker, Archibald G,431,437
Parker, Barbara Jo (Pendergrass),463
Parker, Bertha “Mae” (Pendergrass),554,558
Parker, Caleb,381,414
Parker Cemetery,395
Parker, Clay,297
Parker, Driscoll G,444
Parker, Dustin Powers,381,412,414
Parker, Fannie (Zachary),437,444
Parker, Henry, 30
Parker, Isabel,381,414
Parker, Jessica,381,414
Parker, John K,569
Parker, John Marshall,567,569
Parker, Joshua,381,414
Parker, Laura E,437
Parker, Lolita,444
Parker, Marguerite,444
Parker, Mary,437
Parker, Sylva/Silvia E,437
Parker, Thomas G,437,444
Parker, William,437
Parkhill, Jacqueline Faye,555
Parkhill, James Russell, 547,555
Parkhill, Maxine L,555
Parkhill, Thomas R,555
Parks, Barbara Jean,612
Parks, Elizabeth C (Pendergrass),472,473,474
Parks, Jacqueline (Fisher),358,361
Parks, John, Jr,607,612
Parks, Keith Wesley,190,223
Parks, Rochelle,223
Parks, Vicki Rose,223
Parlier, Carl Edward,219

Parlier, Daniel Woodrow,185,219
Parlier, Daniel Clifford, Jr,219
Parmer, Laverne (Pendergrass),345,355
Parnell Family,585
Parrish, Charles Furman, 190,223
Parrish, Daniel,254
Parrish, Frances (Denton),200,233
Parrish, Furman “Eugene”,223,254
Parrish, Kelly (Reavis),287,291
Parrott, Emma (McDonald),379,381,412,414
Parrott, Etha,403
Parrott, Grover Cleveland,Sr,Jr,403,408
Parrott. Hessie (Vines),403,408
Parrott, Juanita,408
Parrott, Mary Eliza (Alford),399
Parrott, Robert,398,399,403,404
Parrott, William Thornton,Sr,Jr,398,399,403,404
Parsell, Sherian Kay (Curry),608
Parsons, Iris Nathetta (Pendergraft),210
Parsons?, John? 102
Parsons, John Morgan,210
Partin, Duncan Eugene,375,378,407,411
Partin, Susan Maurine,378,411
Partin, Tabitha (Coulter),507
Partin, William R, 371,375,401,407
Paschal Family, 510
Passmore, Olta Oma (Walton) 372,402
Pate, Azalea Evelyn (Wallace),201,237
Pate, Thomas,326
Patek, MelissaAnn (Gini),275,290
Patino, Benjamin,267
Patino, Elizabeth Nicole,267
Patino, Nicholas,267
Patterson, Alana Marie,263
Patterson, Albert I,604
Patterson, Allison Margaret (Eatmon),234,265
Patterson, Alma Irene (Patterson), 164,201
Patterson, Angela Denise (Paynter),236,268
Patterson, Angela Kay,195
Patterson, Anna Elise,263
Patterson, Annie Louise (Thompson),199
Patterson, Ashley (Knotts),233,265
Patterson, Atha Thomas Patrick,Sr,Jr,139,163, 164,165,200
Patterson, Austin Yin Jian,263
Patterson, Baby Boy,188,200
Patterson, Baldwin Lee,231,261
Patterson, Benjamin Bruce,266
Patterson, Bettie Mae,604
Patterson, Betty Jane (Carter),188,220
Patterson, Betty Ruth, 201
(Patterson), Beverly,233,264
Patterson, Beverly Sue (Tanner),233
Patterson, Billy Edward,199,231
Patterson, Bobby Lee, 201
Patterson, Brad,264
Patterson, Braden,252

Patterson, Bradley Todd, 263
Patterson, Brandon Lee,265
Patterson, Brandy Lynn, 263
Patterson, Brayden Nicole, 263
Patterson, Brianna,265
Patterson, Brittany [Scoggins],264,285
Patterson, Brittney Michelle, 263
Patterson, Bruce Wayne, 200,234
Patterson, Caleb Michael, 266
Patterson, Calvin Vance,233,264
Patterson, Carmen (Murray),234,265
Patterson, Carolyn Jewel (Berger), 200,232
Patterson, Charles Lee, 200,233
Patterson, Charlie B,603
Patterson, Charlie David,594,599
Patterson, Charlie Lee,596
(Patterson),Charlotte,233,265
Patterson, Charlotte Ruth (Brown),231,261
Patterson /Paynter,Christina Lynn (Davis)268,287
Patterson, Christopher Dale,233,264
Patterson, Claude, Sr,Jr 163,198,199
Patterson, Clyde,604
Patterson, Colton Wyatt, 261
Patterson, Connie Lou (Dickens),196
Patterson, Connie Lynn (Cludera y),231
Patterson, Crystal Marie,234,266
Patterson, Cynthia Michelle (Kingsbury),231
Patterson, Daniel A,604
Patterson, Daniel Thomas,221,252
Patterson, David Jarrett,596,604
Patterson, David Leon, 200
Patterson, David R,604
Patterson, David Perry,232
Patterson, Dawson,252
Patterson, Dean,252
Patterson, Delilah Jane (Pendergrass)
Patterson, Della Lee,604
Patterson, Delores Annette (Harrell),202,237
Patterson, Dennis Thomas,195,220
Patterson, Devan Michelle [Sexton],261,284
Patterson, Dollie Belle (Moore),596,605
Patterson, Donnie Ray,233,264
Patterson, Donnie Scott,264
Patterson, Doris Jeanette (Barwick), 201,236
Patterson, Dorothy Ann (Wallace),188,220
Patterson, Dorria E,604
Patterson, Douglas Edward, 164,199
Patterson, Douglas Perry,199,232
Patterson, Durwood Gene, Sr,Jr, 201,236
Patterson, Edith Marie (Holmes),201,235
Patterson, Edna Elaine (Layton),202,237
Patterson, Edward “Perry”, 200,233
Patterson, Elmus Reed, 164,200
Patterson, Elsie Lee (Smith),199,229
Patterson, Esther (Harris),599
Patterson, Etta Mae (Alston), 200,234
Patterson, Eugene,604

Patterson, Eugene A“Gus”,201
Patterson, Frances Elizabeth,603
Patterson, George R,603
Patterson, George Washington,596,604
Patterson, Geraldine Rose (Matthews),200,234
Patterson, Glenwood Hartwell,199,231,261
Patterson, Gracie Long, 264
Patterson, Gregory Todd,231
Patterson, Haley,252
Patterson, Haley Renee, 264
Patterson, Harry M,603
Patterson, Harvey J,603
Patterson, Harvie Elton Sr,Jr, 164,201,237
Patterson, Jack,604
Patterson, Jacob Douglas,234,266
Patterson, Jaden Malik, 266
Patterson, James Christopher,220,252
Patterson, James T,604
Patterson, James Wheeler “Bootie”,188,220
Patterson, Janet Marie,195
Patterson, Jason Dale,264
Patterson, Jason Douglas,232,263
(Patterson), Jean,188,220
Patterson, Jennie Lee, 164,199
Patterson, Jennifer Mavis,234
Patterson, Jerry McCoy, 200,232
Patterson, Jessa “Alma” (Thompson), 164,198,201,229
Patterson, Jessie Lou (Burroughs),596,604
Patterson, Jettie Grey(Paynter),200,234,235
Patterson, Jimmy Ray,Sr,Jr,200,233,263,265
Patterson, Jo Anna,604
Patterson, Joe,604
Patterson, John Peter, 157,188
Patterson, John Thomas,188,220
Patterson, Johnnie,604
Patterson, Johnnie Walker/Wheeler, 200,234
Patterson, Johnny Ray,232,263
Patterson, Jordan Layne,269
Patterson, Joseph Allen,Sr,Jr,III, 200,233,265
Patterson, Joseph Bartholomew, 164
Patterson, Joseph Daniel,188,221
Patterson, Josephine Dianne “Anne”(Denton), 200,233
Patterson, Joyce Fay (Wester)(Batton),200,234
Patterson, Justin Art,232,263
Patterson, Justin Blaine,269
Patterson, Kayleigh,252
Patterson, Keaton,264
Patterson, Kenneth Lee,220,233,251,252
Patterson, Kenneth Orbin, 237,269
Patterson, Kenneth Wayne,202,237
Patterson, Kristina Ann (Francis),261,284
Patterson, Larry Carlton, 200
Patterson, Laura Avery,263
Patterson, Lessie Mae, 200,234
Patterson, Lester Graves,604

Patterson, Levi McCoy,263
Patterson, Lilia,604
Patterson, Lillie (Hamm),163,198,201,236
Patterson, Lily Faye (Paynter),201,235
Paaterson, Lily-Grace Ann,265
Patterson[?], Linda (Patterson),200,233
Patterson, LindaFayne(Bradshaw)(Rowe)201,236
Patterson, Linwood Alton, 200,232
Patterson, Lois Irene (Grissom), 201,236
Patterson, Lonnie Thomas,Sr,Jr,157,161,164, 188,195,199
Patterson, Lucas Guang An,263
Patterson, Luke,599
Patterson, Lula Ann “Doll” (Denton), 164,201
Patterson, Lula Virginia (Aycock),199,230
Patterson, Lyndsie Joy (Coon),264
Patterson, Margaret,604
Patterson, Margaret Annie (Newton), 200,235
Patterson, Marshall Wayne “Limbo”, 200,232
Patterson, Mary (Webb),216,237
Patterson, Mary Belle (Patterson), 164,199
Patterson, Mary Davis (Odell),596,604
Patterson, Mary Elizabeth (Meacham),188,220
Patterson, Mary L,603
Patterson, Matthew,221,252
Patterson, Mavis Allen, 201
Patterson, Megan Lynn, 264
(Patterson), Melissa,232,262
Patterson, Michael,233
Patterson, Mildred, 171
Patterson, Minnie Lonine,603
Patterson, Mitchell Payne,269
Patterson, Nellie Ruth/Grey (Aycock),199,231
Patterson, Noah,262
Patterson, Nora Belle (Short),199,231
Patterson, Norman Curtis,233
(Patterson), Pam K,220,252
Patterson, Pansy A,603
Patterson, Patrick Dale,233,264
Patterson, Patsy Geraldine(Wester)(Lewis) (Gregory),195
Patterson, Pauline Esther (Richards),188,220
Patterson, Payton Rose, 266
Patterson, Peggy Marie (Lassiter),199,231
Patterson, Phillip Andrew,232,262
Patterson, Raleigh Samuel “Pete”,199
Patterson, Ralph Macon,163,201
Patterson, RebeccaAnn(Johnson)(White)(Turner) (Dunn)(Shively),232,263
Patterson, Rebecca Jean,195
Patterson, Rebecca Lynn (Hograve),234,266
Patterson, Ricky Benton,233,264
Patterson, Rita Faye (Hight),,233,264
Patterson, Robert Dennis, 200,234
Patterson, Robert Mitchell,Sr,Jr,202,237
Patterson, Robert Pleasant,596,604
Patterson, Robert William,604

Patterson, Rosita Ann,236,268
Patterson, Russell Campbell,604
Patterson, Russell Thomas,604
Patterson, Ruth Ann, 265
Patterson, Sam,252
Patterson, Samantha Lynn (Williamson),261,284
Patterson, Sandra Kaye (Brumfield),237,269
Patterson, Sandra Marie (Perkinson),188,221
Patterson, Sanford,604
Patterson, Sarah Elizabeth,199
Patterson, Saul Brooks, 200
Patterson, Savannah June,252
Patterson, Scarlett Marie (Moore),233,264
Patterson, Scotty,252
Patterson, Sharon (Overby),233,264
Patterson, Sharon Kay (Lambert),231,261
Patterson, Sheldon Merle, 200,234
Patterson, Sherman Lee,604
Patterson, Shirley Jean (Hanford),199,232
Patterson, Sidney Keith,236,268
Patterson, Solomon Bartholomew,139,163
Patterson, Stacie (Sells),264,285
(Patterson), Susan,232
(Patterson), Sylvia,188,221
Patterson, Tanya Renee (Guy),232,263
(Patterson), Teresa,237
Patterson, Teresa (Bailey)(Langston),233,264
Patterson, Terry Lynn,268
Patterson, Thelma,604
Patterson, Theodore Roosevelt, 164
Patterson, Thomas Payne, Sr,591,596
Patterson, Tony Wayne, 237,269
Patterson, Tristian,234
Patterson, Unnamed Son,234
Patterson, Valerie (Stover),264,285
Patterson, Vance Benton, 200,232,233
Patterson, Vanessa “Kaye”(Dobbell)(Brison) 233,264
Patterson, W, 144,171
Patterson, Walter L,603
Patterson, Wendy Carol,220
Patterson, William Andrew, 200,233
Patterson, Yvonne Ethelene (Coggn),199,230
Patterson, Zachary Wayne,269
Patterson, Zoey Adallen,266
Patteson, Gideon, 60,585
Patton, Allene,550
Patton, Hicks Elijah,540,550
Patton, Linda J (Johnson),293
Patton, Peggy Joyce (Edwards),187
Patton, Thomas L,550
Paul, Addison Lauren,284
Paul, Jeremy Bryant,262,284
Paul, William Rufus,262,284
Paquin, Lizzie (Pendergrass), 153,183
Pawnee Tribe, 386
Payne, James,587

Payne, Robert C,591
Paynter, Aaron Jacob,267
Paynter, Arnold Dean,235
Paynter, Betty Lou (Low),235,267
Paynter, Christopher Hunter,267
Paynter, Daniel Reed,235,267
Paynter, David Lee,235,267
Paynter, John, 200,234
Paynter, Kristy Ann (Pitchford) (Hunt),235,266,267
(Paynter),Mary Ann,235,267
Paynter, Matthew Dillon,267
Paynter, Maynard C,201,235
Paynter, Ralph Waldo,200,234,235
Paynter, Randy,234,266
Paynter, Raymond Britt, Jr,236,268
(Paynter),Sheila,235
Paynter, Thomas Earl,201,235
Paynter, Vivian Leigh,267
Paynter, William Christian,267
Peacock, Alvin, 126
Peacock, Lillian F Zaffer (Pendergrass),345
Pearce, Alice Suzanne,259
Pearce, Annie Elizabeth (Price), 136,155
Pearce, Audrey Mae,259
Pearce, Calvin,127,154
Pearce, Donald Ray,Jr,III,253,279
Pearce, Franklin, 136
Pearce, Gaston Nathaniel,230,259
Pearce, John Q, 136
Pearce, Joshua Gene,279
Pearce, Mary Thomas (Horton), 136,155
Pearce, Perry, 135,154
Pearce, Roger, 230,259
Pearce, Samuel Wesley,127,135,136
Pearce, Savannah (Liles), 136,155
Pearce, Summer Ann,279
Pearsey[?],Martha (Pendergrass)[NC Manley]. 503,507,508,515
Pearson, James,332,340
Pearson, Julia (Pendergrass),332,340
(Pearson), Matilda,332
Peck’s Creek,115
Pedley, Jeffrey Scott,611
(Peebles), Amelia “Milly”, 105
Peebles/Peeples, Nathaniel, 104,470
Peeden, Linda K (Thompson),228,257
Pegram, Adam Haywood,253,279
Pegram, Alanya Jane, 279
Pegram, Alexis Kate,279
Pegram, Allen Haywood,222,253
(Pegram), Allison P,253,279
Pegram, Kathy Yvonne (Pendergrass),195,226
Pegram, William H, 253
Pelletier, Anthony,503,507,514,515,528
Pellier, de, Balthazaro, [Commandant],388,389
Pence, Angela Kathleen,362

Pence, Amanda June,362
Pence, Dennis James,361
Pence, Gary Don,361
Pence, George Thomas,537
Pence, Katrina Nicole,362
Pence, Kenneth Wayne,Sr,II,358,361,362
Pence, Maggie C,537
Pence, Minnie G,537
Pence, Sterlena Mae (Woodside),537,549
Pence, Tabitha Dawn,362
Pence, Thomas V B,523,537
Pender Family, Solomon [Edgecombe],57, 101
Pendergast, see PrenderS/pendergrass/graft/grast
Pendergast,AdalineLouise(Campbell)(Jacobson)
575,576
Pendergast, Adele Marie,575
Pendergast, Albert,573
Pendergast, Alexander,572
Pendergast, Angeline M, 91
(Pendergast), Ann [*not Rose*][Penn],564,571
Pendergast, Anna,573
(Pendergast), Anna,571,572
Pendergast /grass, Annie May (Nailor),575,577
Pendergast, Bessie M,574
Pendergast, Bessie Maud,575
Pendergast, Cecil Byron,573,575
Pendergast, Charles Byron, 92
Pendergast, Charles Cassius,573,575
Pendergast, Charles Clayton,574
Pendergast, Charles Virgil,574,575
Pendergast, Charles Virgil II,576
Pendergast, Charley,573
Pendergast, Clara,573
Pendergast, Clark,573,575
Pendergast, Clayton,573
Pendergast, Delwin E,574
Pendergast, DeWitt Clinton,574,575
Pendergast, Dorothy Jean (Darland)(Boyce)
576,577
Pendergast, Edith Mae (Rukaveno),576,577
Pendergast, Edna (Deare),573
Pendergast, Edward,571,572,573
Pendergast /grass, Edwin L,573,574
(Pendergast), Elisa ,572,573
(Pendergast), Eliza ,572
Pendergast, Eliza Jane “Elsie”(Lotshaw),572
Pendergast, Elizabeth,572
Pendergast, Elizabeth (Wilson),572
(Pendergast), Elizabeth Adaline ,571
Pendergast, Elizabeth L (Hampton),576,577
Pendergast, Elsie May (Waterman),574
Pendergast, Emma Maud,573
Pendergast, Emmett,573
Pendergast, Epha,573
(Pendergast), Esther B,574,576
Pendergast, Esther “Essie”Eliza,573
(Pendergast), Ethel M,575

Pendergast, Eugene S,574,575
Pendergast, Eva E (Day),576
(Pendergast), Eva M,575,576
Pendergast, Flora,576
Pendergast, Florence Catherine (Johnson),574
Pendergast, Floy H,573
Pendergast, Frances,575
Pendergast, Garret, [King’s Mtn],85
Pendergast, Gary L,577,579
Pendergast, George W,573,574
Pendergast /grass, George Washington ,574,575
Pendergast, Gladice/Gladys,574
Pendergast, Glen Clinton,575,576
Pendergast, Glenda S (Vakoc),577,579
Pendergast, Gordon “Wayne”,575,576
(Pendergast), Helen B,575
Pendergast, Helen Esther,575
Pendergast, Herschel William,574,576
Pendergast, Hiram,571
Pendergast, Howard,575
Pendergast, Howard Blaine,573
Pendergast, Irene (Baldwin),575
Pendergast, James,571,572
Pendergast, James Buchanan,573,574
Pendergast, James H, 91
Pendergast, James Henry, 92
Pendergast, James Ira,572
Pendergast, James Thomas,576,577
Pendergast, James Ulysses Samuel,573,575
Pendergast, Jamie Allen,577
Pendergast, Jennifer Lee,579
Pendergast, Jill Marie,577
Pendergast, John, Sr,Jr,571,572,573
Pendergast, John Thomas, 91,92
Pendergast, Joseph,573
Pendergast, Kenneth N/W,577,579
Pendergast, Lawrence,571
Pendergast, Lee,573
Pendergast, Lee Raymond,576,577
Pendergast, Lester P, 92
Pendergast, Lilly B,573
Pendergast, Lois Leona,574
Pendergast, Loretta,576
Pendergast, Lou Ann,576
Pendergast, Louis Glenn,575,576
Pendergast, Louisa,571
Pendergast, Lucinda,571
Pendergast, Lucinda (Blair),572
Pendergast, Lula,573
(Pendergast), Luvenia, 91
Pendergast, Lynette Irene (Adams)(Abbott)
577,579
Pendergast, Margaret (Brown),571
Pendergast, Margaret (McCabe),572,573
(Pendergast), Margaret,571,572
Pendergast, Marilla A (Harper),571,572
Pendergast, Marshall Eugene,575,576

Pendergast, Marshall Ray M,575
Pendergast, Martha,572
Pendergast, Martha J,572
Pendergast, Mary E/C, 91
Pendergast, Mary Ida, 92
Pendergast, Mary J (Moore),572
Pendergast, Martha J “Mattie, 92
Pendergast, Mary Jane,571
Pendergast, Mary Louella,573
Pendergast, Mary Mae (Jackson),573
Pendergast, Mary “Polly”(Boyd),572
Pendergast, Maud,574
(Pendergast) Maude ,571,572
Pendergast, Michael J,577
Pendergast, Mildred,576
Pendergast, Mildred Irene,575
Pendergast, Milton Arthur,575,576
Pendergast, Milton V,572,574
Pendergast /grass, Minnie (Derrick),574
Pendergast, Molly Ann,579
Pendergast, Myrtle,573
Pendergast, Nellie,573,574
Pendergast, Nellie B,573
Pendergast, Norma Mae (Black),574
Pendergast, Omer,574
Pendergast, Ora E (Lomgworth),574,576
Pendergast, Paul R,573
Pendergast, Philander,573
Pendergast, Phillip [Carlisle],492,493,565,571
Pendergast, Polly (Wilkerson),571
Pendergast, Rachel,572
(Pendergast), Rachel [Ides?],571
Pendergast, Ralph William,576
Pendergast, Rebecca,571
Pendergast, Richard Glen,576
Pendergast, Robert,571,572
Pendergast, Robert Clark,576
Pendergast, Robert Elmer,575,576
Pendergast, Robert Evan,576
Pendergast, Robert R,Sr,Jr,571
Pendergast, Roger Allen,576,577
Pendergast, Roy,573
Pendergast, Russell John,577
Pendergast, Russell Shelby, 92
Pendergast, Sadie,574
Pendergast, Samuel,571,572
Pendergast, Samuel D,572,573
Pendergast, Samuel H,572
Pendergast, Sara,579
Pendergast, Sarah (Hogan),571
Pendergast, Sarah E, 91
Pendergast, Selina “Rebecca”,91
(Pendergast) Sidney,571
Pendergast, Stephen Girard,572,574
(Pendergast), Susan,571,572
Pendergast, Susannah,571
Pendergast, Thelma O (Cutsinger),574,576

Pendergast, Thomas,571
Pendergast, Tyler Mason,579
Pendergast, Viola Selene, 575
Pendergast, Walter Elner,574,575
Pendergast, William,571,572,621
Pendergast, William J,572
Pendergast, William P,572
Pendergast, William Perry,571
(Pendergast) Winnefred,573,575
(Pendergast), Winnefred L,574
Pendergast, Zirelda,572
Pendergraft, Bernice,347
Pendergraft, Burley H,339
Pendergraft, Harold Lloyd,347,357
Pendergraft, Haylee Ann,361
Pendergraft, Hunter Alan,361
Pendergraft, James Robie,347
Pendergraft, James Thomas D,339,347
Pendergraft, Jeffrey Lynn, 357,360
Pendergraft, Jesse L.339
Pendergraft, Joseph Alan,360,361
Pendergraft, see PrenderS/pendergrass/gast/grast
Pendergraft, Adalee,541
Pendergraft, Albert,547
Pendergraft, Albert Newton,525
Pendergraft, Alberta (Brooks),542,552
Pendergraft, Alfred,527
Pendergraft, Alfred D,512,524
Pendergraft, Alfred Macon,542
Pendergraft, Alice,542
Pendergraft, Alice S Narcissa,525
Pendergraft, Allen,7,8,9,10,12,13,14,15,28,30,31
65,76,107,122,425,469,494,495,496,498,500,
501,633,647
Pendergraft, Allen Clayton,548,556
Pendergraft, Allie J,527
Pendergraft, Alti,535,547
Pendergraft, Amanda,535
Pendergraft, Amitia (Bushing),524,539
Pendergraft, Amos “Moses”,524
Pendergraft, Angeline,512
Pendergraft, Ann “Nancy”,511
Pendergraft, Anna,535,539
Pendergraft, Anna Lucinda,564
Pendergraft, Anne “Nancy”,511
Pendergraft, Archie,547
Pendergraft, Atlas James,513,527
Pendergraft, Barney,524
Pendergraft, Baxter,542
Pendergraft, Beulah,547
Pendergraft, Biddy,524
Pendergraft, Billy,551
Pendergraft, Brian Keith,557,560
Pendergraft, C S,539
Pendergraft, Caleb Murphy,511
Pendergraft, Carl,550
Pendergraft, Carroll,547

Pendergraft, Carroll Jasper,522
(Pendergraft), Catherine “Kitty”,514,527
Pendergraft, Cecilia M,564
Pendergraft, Charles Arthur,539
Pendergraft, Charles Daniel,551,557
Pendergraft /Pelletier Charles Haywood,503,507,
515,527,528
Pendergraft, Charley,527,552
Pendergraft, Charlotte,539
Pendergraft, Charlotte E,513
Pendergraft, Charnal Darnell Calvin,512,524
Pendergraft, Clara Mae,552
Pendergraft, Claude W,528
Pendergraft/ss, Colonel Swain,541,551
Pendergraft, Colvin,524
Pendergraft, Cora,526
Pendergraft, Coralie (Parkhill),547,555
Pendergraft, Coulter,563
Pendergraft, David Lee,516,530
Pendergraft, David Swain,527,528,541
Pendergraft, Delbert Marion,556
Pendergraft, Delia,526
Pendergraft, Dennis W,549
Pendergraft, Dewey Owen,556
Pendergraft, Dixie,551
Pendergraft DNA Project,646
Pendergraft, Dora E,526
Pendergraft, Doris,530
Pendergraft, Doris E,550
Pendergraft, Doyle Emit,556
Pendergraft, Duarde “Dude”,550
Pendergraft, Dulan Mae,556
Pendergraft, Earl Benjamin,530
Pendergraft, Earnest,542
Pendergraft, Eddie/Essie Mae,548
Pendergraft, Edna Arlene,550
Pendergraft, Edna L,530
Pendergraft, Edward,512
Pendergraft, Elbert M,556
Pendergraft, Elijah,522
Pendergraft, Elizabeth,513,539
Pendergraft, Ella,535
Pendergraft, Ellen,524,539
Pendergraft, Elma M,539
Pendergraft, Elwood,542
Pendergraft, Emaline,542
Pendergraft, Emma (Shelton),552
Pendergraft, Emma S,535
Pendergraft, Emory,547
Pendergraft, Erastus,535
Pendergraft, Ernest C,540
Pendergraft, Estelle,528
Pendergraft, Ethmer Thomas,550
Pendergraft, Euel W,541
Pendergraft, Euell O,513,527
Pendergraft, Eva B,530
Pendergraft, Eva Jewel,550

Pendergraft, Everett,535
Pendergraft Family,499,500
Pendergraft, Fern (VanPool),550,557
Pendergraft, Flora Ellen,539
Pendergraft, Francis “Osborne”,563
Pendergraft, Frances Pauline,530
Pendergraft, Freddie,535
Pendergraft, Gabriel,563
Pendergraft, George,542
Pendergraft, Geore Bush,564
Pendergraft, George “Dewey”,548
Pendergraft, George Francis,563
Pendergraft, George Moses ,540
Pendergraft, George W,528
Pendergraft, Glendon “Jeannine” (Stone)
(Hughes),544,553
Pendergraft, Gordon Bennett,530
Pendergraft, Grover Cleveland,527
Pendergraft, Grover Sherrill,542
Pendergraft, Guy V,535
Pendergraft, Hannah (Collins?),511
Pendergraft, Harry,535
Pendergraft, Harry J,Jr,549
Pendergraft, Hattie M (Brown),542
Pendergraft, Helen Victory,526
Pendergraft, Henderson,563
Pendergraft, Henry,526,527,538
Pendergraft, Henry James, 506,513
Pendergraft, Henry Jasper Newton,512,525
Pendergraft, Henry Thomas,513,526
Pendergraft, Hosea A,539
Pendergraft, Hubert,552
Pendergraft, Hugh F,Sr, Jr,552
Pendergraft, Hugh F,552
Pendergraft, Ida B Estella,539
Pendergraft, Ida Belle (Darter),548,555
Pendergraft, Ileene (Burke),500
Pendergraft, Ina,531
Pendergraft, Inez A,528
Pendergraft, Ira Sue (Mikkelson),557,559
Pendergraft, Isam,526
Pendergraft, Iva Pearl (Vaughn),548,555
Pendergraft, Jack,530
Pendergraft, James,512,524,528
Pendergraft, James Bennett,Sr,Jr,516,530,544
Pendergraft, James C,536
Pendergraft, James David,544,553
Pendergraft, James Fred,550
Pendergraft, James Hamilton,522
Pendergraft, James Henry,539
Pendergraft, James Monroe, 514,527
Pendergraft, James O,542
Pendergraft, James Oscar, Sr,528,542
Pendergraft, James Raegan,557
Pendergraft, James Wesley,524,539
(Pendergraft),Jane,511,522
Pendergraft, Jasper J,527

Pendergraft, Jesse,505,525
Pendergraft, Jesse Lee/G,548,556
Pendergraft, Jesse “Nathaniel”,514,527
Pendergraft, Jesse W,512
Pendergraft, Jesse W[ilson?],511
Pendergraft, Jimmie,535
Pendergraft, Job II,511,522
Pendergraft, John,522,527,528,535,563
Pendergraft, John B,564
Pendergraft, John Boyce,549
Pendergraft, John Craven,542
Pendergraft, John Emmitt,548
Pendergraft, John H,525
Pendergraft, John Jefferson,524,538
Pendergraft, John L,539
Pendergraft, John Marion,536,548
Pendergraft, John N,526
Pendergraft, John Stephens,511,522
Pendergraft, John Wesley,550
Pendergraft, John Wesley, Sr,Jr,527,539
Pendergraft, Joseph,539
Pendergraft, Joseph Allen,522,536
Pendergraft, Joseph James,512
Pendergraft, Josephine,563
(Pendergraft), Josephine,541,551
Pendergraft, Judith Earlene,557
Pendergraft, Julian S Wesley,528
Pendergraft, Julius F,522,535
Pendergraft, Kressie Beatrice (Rigsby),530,544
Pendergraft, Lafayette Calvin,513,526
Pendergraft, Lasley[?] ,512
Pendergraft, Laura Frances,527,528
Pendergraft, Laura Mae (Woodall),542,551
Pendergraft, Lawrence Arnold,550
Pendergraft, Lawrence “Leroy” Wilson,528,542
Pendergraft, Leander,528
Pendergraft, Lee Melvin, 542
Pendergraft, Leigh,527
Pendergraft, Lemmie David,557
Pendergraft, Lemmie Earl,550,556,557
Pendergraft, Lemuel Guy,511
Pendergraft, Leroy Everette,542
Pendergraft, Leroy William,Sr,549
Pendergraft, Loyd Elmer,550
Pendergraft, Lois,513
Pendergraft, Lois O,556
Pendergraft, Lorena (Price),542
Pendergraft, Louisa J,536
Pendergraft, Louise,542
Pendergraft, Louise Magdalene,542
Pendergraft, Louiza,525
Pendergraft, Lucy,536
Pendergraft, Mac,527
(Pendergraft),Margaret,511
Pendergraft, Margaret C,524
Pendergraft, Margaret Jane,524
Pendergraft, Margarette A,542

Pendergraft, Martha,511,539
Pendergraft, Martha Ann,524
Pendergraft, Martha Ann (Pendergrass),514
Pendergraft, Martha F,564
Pendergraft, Martha Matilda (Guest) ,512,524
Pendergraft, Mary,526,552
Pendergraft, Mary A,513
Pendergraft, Mary Ann “Nancy”,512
Pendergraft, Mary D,539
Pendergraft, Mary E,524,535,536,539,542
Pendergraft, Mary Elizabeth,539
Pendergraft, Mary J/E,525
Pendergraft, Mary S,527
Pendergraft, Mary Susan,564
Pendergraft, Mattie Walker,542
Pendergraft, Maud E,550
Pendergraft, Maxine Earle,542
Pendergraft, Merrill Trupple,550
Pendergraft, Mildred Elizabeth,544
Pendergraft, Minerva (Sinkhorn),563
Pendergraft, Minnie,535
Pendergraft, Minnie Cordelia (Robinson),540,550
Pendergraft, Minor Emerson,548,556
Pendergraft, Missouri Catherine (Farmer),524
Pendergraft, Monroe,526
Pendergraft, Moses,506,512
Pendergraft, Munroe,539
Pendergraft, Nancy/Nancie,512,542
Pendergraft, Nancy Elizabeth,524,525
Pendergraft, Nancy J,528
Pendergraft, Nancy L,524
Pendergraft, Nannie,528
Pendergraft, Narcissa,512
Pendergraft, Nathaniel Daniel,542,551
Pendergraft, Nellie,552
Pendergraft, Nelson,563,564
(Pendergraft), Nina M,547
Pendergraft, Novella,542
Pendergraft, Oleta Jean,550
Pendergraft, Ollie I (Curry),548,555
Pendergraft, Opal Paralee,530
Pendergraft, Orastis,526
Pendergraft, Orley Allen,556
Pendergraft, Otto,547
Pendergraft, Patricia Ann (Poe),552
Pendergraft, Patty,542
Pendergraft, Paul,513,526
Pendergraft, Pauline V,556
Pendergraft, Penina,538
Pendergraft, Peter Pleasant. Jr,528
Pendergraft, Pinkney,528
Pendergraft, Powers Crawley,560
Pendergraft, Prentiss,539
Pendergraft, Ray,547
(Pendergraft), Rebecca [Carroll?],511
Pendergraft, Rebecca E,522
Pendergraft, Rebecca E(Sturtevant),522

Pendergraft, Rebecca Elizabeth,512
Pendergraft, Rhoda Lucinda,524
Pendergraft, Richard,563
Pendergraft, Richard Dayland,542
Pendergraft, Richard Hill,527,541
Pendergraft, Richard William,525
Pendergraft, Robert,526
Pendergraft, Robert Hugh,550
Pendergraft, Ronald Sturges,557
Pendergraft, Rosanna B,539
Pendergraft, Rosetta,527
Pendergraft, Rufus M,542
Pendergraft, Samuel,564
Pendergraft, Samuel Auguste,522
Pendergraft, Sandy,552
Pendergraft, Sarah,511
Pendergraft, Sarah A,539
Pendergraft, Sarah Ann,525
Pendergraft, Sarah E,536
Pendergraft, Sena Sophronia (Houston),511,522
Pendergraft,ShelleyFelice(Scott)(Kubera)553,558
Pendergraft, Sidney,530
Pendergraft, Sterling,563
Pendergraft, Susan,524
(Pendergraft), Susan,514,527
(Pendergraft), Susan, N (McDaniel),512,524
Pendergraft, Susanna/Susannah,512,522
Pendergraft, Tabitha,514
Pendergraft, Tabitha A,539
Pendergraft, Terrie,531
Pendergraft, Thaddeus T,522
Pendergraft, Thelma Elizabeth (Sexton),548,556
Pendergraft, Thelma Inez,552
Pendergraft, Theodore Titus,522,535
Pendergraft, Therin Theodore,535
Pendergraft, Thomas,506,512,527
Pendergraft, Thomas Audus Richard,539,550
Pendergraft, Thomas J,524
Pendergraft, Thomas Jasper,524,539
Pendergraft, Thomas Powell,539,550
Pendergraft, Thomas Prentiss,512
Pendergraft, Thomas Ruffin,528
Pendergraft, Thomas Stevens II,525,539
Pendergraft, Titus Jr,511
Pendergraft, Titus II,511
Pendergraft, Tobias [?],511
Pendergraft, Troy Lincoln,542
Pendergraft, Trustie L(Farmer),524,539
Pendergraft, Unknown,553
Pendergraft, Veda Mae (Goad),530
Pendergraft, Vern Mari,556
Pendergraft, Vernon L,556
Pendergraft, Violet Estelle,542
Pendergraft, Virginia Evelyn,542
Pendergraft, Walter,526
Pendergraft, Walter R,527
Pendergraft, Wesley Merritt,527

Pendergraft, Wesley [Powell?],512,524
Pendergraft, Wesley Roy,538,549
Pendergraft, Wiley Marion,525
Pendergraft, Will,526
Pendergraft, William,512,528
Pendergraft, William Allen, Dr,498,500,506,512
Pendergraft, William C,536
Pendergraft, William Francis,539
Pendergraft, William H,514
Pendergraft, William P,513,527
Pendergraft, William Prentiss,525
Pendergraft, William S,535
Pendergraft, William Taft,542
Pendergraft, William Thomas Clinton,540
Pendergraft, Willie,526
Pendergraft, Wilson,547
Pendergraft, Wilson Albert,522,535
Pendergras, James [*imported servant*] 26,28
Pendergrass see Prender/S/pendergrass, etc.
Pendergrass, A D,527,541
Pendergrass, A F,623
Pendergrass, A H,529
Pendergrass, Aaron, viii, 13, 115, 122, 131
Pendergrass, Abijah,505,506,563
Pendergrass, Abram L,429
Pendergrass, Ada,460
Pendergrass, Ada D,436,440
Pendergrass, Ada F, 147
Pendergrass, Ada Rebecca (Simmons)(Putnam?), 540,544,550,551,553
Pendergrass, Adaline Frances (Hicks),158,190
Pendergrass, Adaliza,475
Pendergrass, Adam Kelby,271
Pendergrass, Addie [d/o Alex] 87
Pendergrass, Add[ington] D,514,528
Pendergrass, Addison David,511,521
Pendergrass, Adeline,330
Pendergrass, Adolphus,516,528
Pendergrass, Adrian Frank,338,345
Pendergrass, Agatha Lee (Hunt), 162,196,197
Pendergrass, Agnes, 151,474,476
Pendergrass, Agnes (Goldin),589
Pendergrass, Agnes L,348
Pendergrass, Alabama A,434
Pendergrass, Alan Cordy,119,133,217,250,379, 381,412,414
Pendergrass, Alaynna, [d/o Teddy III], 89
Pendergrass, Albert,346,432,460,522
Pendergrass, Albert Edward, 162,196
Pendergrass, Albert J, 168
Pendergrass, Albert L,436,529
Pendergrass, Albert Marion,345,355
Pendergrass, Albert Vance,192
Pendergrass, Alberta (Merril/Murrell) (Tracey), 149,179
Pendergrass, Alen S,526
Pendergrass, Alex [S C s/o Smart] 86,87

Pendergrass, Alex [of Missouri],592
Pendergrass, Alexander,124.143,588
Pendergrass, Alexander [King’s Mtn] 85
Pendergrass, Alexia, 278
Pendergrass, Alfred B,429,433,523,538
Pendergrass, Alfred Eugene, 169
Pendergrass, Alfred Horton,479,482
Pendergrass, Alfred T,433
Pendergrass, Alice
130,147,197,332,432,481,519,521
Pendergrass, Alice (Witt),460,462
Pendergrass, Alice “Ailsey”,142
Pendergrass, Alice E (Shields)(Kitchen),142,167
Pendergrass, Alice/Alsie/Audrey (Dickerson) 121.128
Pendergrass, Alice Jane (Rhine),479
Pendergrass, Alice Lesesne,625
Pendergrass, Alice Macon (Collier), 161,194
Pendergrass, Alice Marie (Love),194
Pendergrass, Alice Simpson (Townsend),477,480
Pendergrass, Alithea [d/o Mackey] 88
Pendergrass, Allen,484
Pendergrass, Allen A,445
Pendergrass, Allie,435
Pendergrass, Allie L,521
Pendergrass, Allison Irene,486
Pendergrass, Alma Joyce (Fajardo),217,250,379, 381,412,414
Pendergrass, Alma Marie, 161,195
Pendergrass, Amelia/Almira (Oliver),623,624
Pendergrass, Almer,444
Pendergrass, Almira Jane,475
Pendergrass, Alonzo, 151
Pendergrass, Alston [Thomas?],507,515
Pendergrass, Altia R (Matchen),440,447
Pendergrass, Alva Wesley,Sr,Jr,480,483,484
Pendergrass, Alvis “Wayne”, 197,227
Pendergrass, Amanda,518,563
Pendergrass, Amanda (Borneman),334
Pendergrass, Amanda (Cline),252,278
Pendergrass, Amanda [d/o NC Nimrod] 82
Pendergrass, Amanda A,543
Pendergrass, Amanda A/M (Johnson),129
Pendergrass, Amanda Elizabeth,515
Pendergrass, Amanda J (Condray),475,478
Pendergrass, Amanda R (Vaughn),131
Pendergrass, Ambrose R,431
Pendergrass, Amelia (Coleman),472,474
Pendergrass, Amos,525,540
Pendergrass, Amos Eli,540
Pendergrass, Amy, 113,142,143
Pendergrass, Amy (Brooks) 129
Pendergrass, Ana May,460
Pendergrass, Andrew,431,437
Pendergrass, Andrew/Drury, 113,129,142
Pendergrass, Andrew Harrison, 168
Pendergrass, Andrew P,433,437,440,444

Pendergrass, Andrew Phillip, 162,196
Pendergrass, Angela (Burnette),250,381,414
(Pendergrass), Angeline,329,333
Pendergrass, Anice,476
(Pendergrass), Anita,484
Pendergrass, Anita “Neeter” [d/o Alex] 87
Pendergrass, Ann,472,563,621,622
(Pendergrass), Ann [*not Rose*][w/o Penn, Garrett] ix,20,83,84,85,564,571
Pendergrass, Ann (S C) 30
Pendergrass, Ann Carol, 192
Pendergrass, Ann [Castleberry?],514,528
Pendergrass, Ann E,514,515
Pendergrass, Anna,430,473,532
Pendergrass, Anna (King),473
(Pendergrass), Anna,427
Pendergrass, Anna C,328
Pendergrass, Anna Elizabeth,626
Pendergrass/t, Anna Gertrude (Simpson),473
Pendergrass, Anna M [Buncombe],325,327,330
Pendergrass, Anna Marie,463
(Pendergrass), Anne,590,592
Pendergrass, Anney (Goodson),61,79,82 103,106, 108,114,117,118,120,125,126,154
Pendergrass, Annie, 161
Pendergrass, Annie B, 162
Pendergrass, Annie Belle,448
Pendergrass,AnnieElizabethSurfefny(Ayscue)137
Pendergrass, Annie Lee (Powell),198,228
Pendergrass, Annie R, 169
Pendergrass, Annie T (Smith),161
Pendergrass, Anson Carl,444
Pendergrass, Anthony, 258
Pendergrass, Anthony[not],503
Pendergrass, Appling Hilliard,474,477
Pendergrass, April Corla Lee,486
Pendergrass, Ara,342
Pendergrass, Araminta (Frazier),525
Pendergrass, Arba, 151
Pendergrass, Archibald H/W,538,549
Pendergrass, Archie,484
Pendergrass, Archie Epps Sr [s/o Mackey] 88
Pendergrass, Archilaus H,474
Pendergrass, Ardillia “Dilley”,507
Pendergrass, Ariana,514
Pendergrass, Arley Creed,550
Pendergrass, Arlin Dyer,478
Pendergrass, Armalee,530
Pendergrass, Arminta Jane (Lane),475,478
Pendergrass, Arnold, 163,449
Pendergrass, Arnold Lee,482
Pendergrass, Artie Virgil,432,439
Pendergrass, Arthur,335,343
Pendergrass, Arthur C,334,341,342
Pendergrass, Arthur H, 169
Pendergrass, Arthur James, 161
Pendergrass, Arthur Lewis,527

Pendergrass, Arthur Marvin,484
Pendergrass, Arthur “Newton”,481,484
Pendergrass, Arvil D,481
Pendergrass, Asa,475
Pendergrass, Asa Allen,341,349
Pendergrass, Asc/Asa?,475
Pendergrass, Ashley Carroll (Canady),271
Pendergrass, Atha/Asa,425,428,429
Pendergrass, Atlas Green,193
Pendergrass, Atlas James,513,527
Pendergrass, Aubrey,447
Pendergrass, Aubrey/Anthony, 175
Pendergrass, Auda Bell (Young),444
Pendergrass, Audrey (Binge),627
Pendergrass, Audrey Beatrice (Judge)(Dawson) 516,531
Pendergrass, Audrey Eloise,627
Pendergrass, Audrey Lane (Thompson), 191
Pendergrass, Audrey Sybil (Southall),445
Pendergrass, Augdon Quncy,515,529
Pendergrass, Augustine Ben “Gus”,495,496,503, 504,508,516
Pendergrass, Aultry,447
Pendergrass, Ausker/Oscar,437
Pendergrass, Austin,482
Pendergrass, B Alfred Felix,531
Pendergrass, Baby Boy, 192
Pendergrass, Baby Girl,347
Pendergrass, (Baby) June, 183,376,407
Pendergrass, Bailey, Sr, Jr, 13,15,113,114,121,130,144,171
Pendergrass, Ballard, 160
Pendergrass, Barbara,462
Pendergrass, Barbara Allen (Andrews), 191,224
Pendergrass, Barbara Eldon,216
Pendergrass, Barbara Kay,222
Pendergrass, Barbara Nell,453
Pendergrass, Barry[?],516
Pendergrass, Barsheba (Amos),120,126
Pendergrass, Bascom A,525
Pendergrass, Bascom D,442
Pendergrass, Bathsheba/Barsheba 493,494,495,496,502,503,506,508,513
Pendergrass, Beatrice,180,460
Pendergrass, Beatrice Beulah,461
Pendergrass, Beatrice E (Galloway),592
Pendergrass, Becky Jane, 197
Pendergrass, Bela W,538
Pendergrass, Bell/e, 90,431,437
(Pendergrass), Belle,114
Pendergrass, Ben, (fictional?),159
Pendergrass, Benjamin, Sr,Jr,III,[“Wake” John],vi ii,8,15,61.82.83,103,106,108,109,112,113.120, 121,122,129,142,143,426,648
Pendergrass, Benjamin [s/o “Buncombe” John], 324,326,327,328,331
Pendergrass, Benjamin [s/o Darby],621,622,623

Pendergrass, Benjamin [s/o Frederick], 90
Pendergrass, Benjamin [s/o Straphon Jack] 87
Pendergrass, Benjamin Franklin,531
Pendergrass, Benjamin Franklin [s/o Jason], \16
Pendergrass, Benjamin Hilliard,479
Pendergrass, Benjamin Robert, 622,623,624,625,626,627
Pendergrass, Benjamin Roy,360
Pendergrass, /Dickinson, Benjamin D/F 131,147,149 [s/o Julia Ann]
Pendergrass, Benjamin F,460
Pendergrass, BenjaminFranklin,425,429,432,438, 446,452
Pendergrass, Benjamin Harrison Franklin, 125,133,150
Pendergrass, Bennett, 109,120,126
Pendergrass /Smith, Bennett,508
Pendergrass, Bennie,439
Pendergrass, Bennie Newcomb,195,226
Pendergrass, Bernadine(Lindemann)(Oberg) 349,358,361
Pendergrass, Bernice Agnes (Rotan),444,451
Pendergrass, Bert,516
Pendergrass, Berta [d/o Sam’l], 88
Pendergrass, Bertha,554
Pendergrass, Bertha L,483
Pendergrass, Bertha Lee (Boozer),440,447
Pendergrass, Bertha May,479
Pendergrass, Bertie B,435
Pendergrass, Bessie,542,544
Pendergrass, Bessie Belle(Roberson)158,189,254
Pendergrass, Bethia (Durham),507,515
Pendergrass, Betsey,508
Pendergrass, Betsey Ann,433
Pendergrass, Bettie, 163
Pendergrass, Bettie E,534
Pendergrass, Bettie Marie, 195,240
Pendergrass, Betty,151,451,480
Pendergrass, Betty (Davis),210
Pendergrass, Betty J,484
Pendergrass, Betty Jo,451
(Pendergrass), Betty M, 142,167
Pendergrass, Betty Jean (Moss)(Velazquez) (Arriaga),119,222,253
Pendergrass, Beulah, 168,481
Pendergrass, Beverly,435
Pendergrass, Beverly (Mitchell),484
Pendergrass, Billie,484
Pendergrass, Billy, 191
Pendergrass, Billy J,462
Pendergrass, Billy L,347
Pendergrass, Billy O,549
Pendergrass, Billy R,345,355
Pendergrass, Billy Ray,452
Pendergrass, Billye,549
Pendergrass, Bingham,472,474
Pendergrass, Blanche (Evans),119,183,217

Pendergrass, Bluford,563
Pendergrass, Bobbie June (Cordell),485
Pendergrass, Bobby A/S,196
Pendergrass, Bobby Ray,462
Pendergrass, Boyce Edward,462
Pendergrass, Bradley Stuart, 271,287,288
Pendergrass, Brenda (Woodard),456
Pendergrass, Brenda Kay, 197
Pendergrass, Brent Edward,227
Pendergrass, Brodie Elisha,461
Pendergrass, Brooks Thomas,192
Pendergrass, Brownlow Jamison, 151,180
Pendergrass, Brutus Elmer,482
Pendergrass, Buell,551
Pendergrass, Buford,345
Pendergrass, Burlson Ray,210
Pendergrass, Bussie Lee “Guiney”, 138,162
Pendergrass, C, 335
Pendergrass, C L,484
Pendergrass, C W,531
Pendergrass, Caesar J, 90
Pendergrass, Caldonia [d/o Huldy],531
Pendergrass, Caldonia(Watkins)330,337,434,442, 443,450
Pendergrass, Caldonia D (Cantrell) 330,337,434,443
Pendergrass, Caleb,334
Pendergrass, Caleb Joshua,329,334
Pendergrass, California E (Evans)(Mistler), 151,181
Pendergrass, California Mariposa,476
Pendergrass, Callie (Brandenburg), 152,182
Pendergrass, Calvin,484
Pendergrass, Calvin Edward,347,357
Pendergrass, Calvin W,333
Pendergrass, Calvin Thaddee “Ted”,174
Pendergrass, Camille (Hadley),462
Pendergrass, Canady,342
Pendergrass,Candis,493,495,496,503,504,506,507
Pendergrass, Candyce Grace,279
Pendergrass, Capers Jack, 160,191
Pendergrass, Capers Seth,255
Pendergrass, Carl F,531
Pendergrass, Carl T,554
Pendergrass, Carl Walden,552,557
Pendergrass, Carl William, 205
Pendergrass, Carlton A ,540
Pendergrass, Carol,214,345
Pendergrass, Carol Lynn (McDermott),463
Pendergrass, Caroline,430,506,512,513,514,515
Pendergrass, Caroline Ruth,355
Pendergrass, Caroline Virginia (Pendergrass) 514,527
Pendergrass, Carolyn (Johnson),456
Pendergrass, Carrie A,532
Pendergrass, Carrie Ann (Dickerson),160,191
Pendergrass, Carrie M,171

Pendergrass, Carrie Olive (Stegner), 150,179
(Pendergrass), Carrie R,523
Pendergrass, Carroll/Carl H, 169
Pendergrass, Carsyn Jean,290
Pendergrass, Cassie Ella (Reynolds), 150,179,212
Pendergrass, Catheriine, , 124,132,509,514,520,540,563
(Pendergrass), Catherine E,347
(Pendergrass), Catherine/Kitty/Candie,507,514
Pendergrass,Cathy(Marsyla)217,379,381,412,414
(Pendergrass), Ceala. 90
Pendergrass, Cecil Allan,461
Pendergrass,Cecil Cheatham,[I],[III],140, 161,165
Pendergrass, Cecil Neil,444
Pendergrass, Cecil/e Gray,538
Pendergrass, Cecilia Warburton (Bradley)623,624
Pendergrass, Celia (Naugher) [S C],505,510
Pendergrass, Celia Ann (Jackson),509,519
Pendergrass Cemetery,372,375,376
Pendergrass, Charity,590
Pendergrass, Charles,119,133,152,170,182,298 332,477,508,526,528.542,646
Pendergrass, Charles [s/o Polly C],514
Pendergrass, Charles A, 167
Pendergrass, Charles Arthur, 169
Pendergrass, Charles Augustus, Jr, Dr,25
Pendergrass, Charles G,531
Pendergrass, Charles George,481,483,484
Pendergrass, /Pelletier CharlesHaywood,503,507, 514,515,527,528
Pendergrass, Charles L, 170
Pendergrass, Charles Lafayette Williams, Sr, 523,537
Pendergrass,CharlesLWashington,Jr,III.,537,549
Pendergrass, Charles Lindburgh Joseph, 195
Pendergrass, Charles M,474
Pendergrass, Charles McCoy,455
Pendergrass, Charles William,171,206
Pendergrass, Charley,516
Pendergrass, Charley H,532
Pendergrass, Charlie,554
Pendergrass, Charlie [s/o Jeffrey],89
Pendergrass, Charlie M,543
Pendergrass, Charlie T, 158
Pendergrass, Charlie Thomas,Sr,Jr, 189,222,252
Pendergrass, Charlie V, 168
Pendergrass, Charlie W,538
Pendergrass, Charlotte,563
Pendergrass, Charlotte Leaomie (Ledsinger) 529,543
Pendergrass, Charlotte Queen,333
Pendergrass, Charnal/Cor-nell,498,500,505,506,511
Pendergrass, Christopher Bryan,226
Pendergrass, Corey, 90
Pendergrass, Chiann, 258
Pendergrass, Child[?],477

Pendergrass, Chris,227
Pendergrass, Christian,500,506,513
Pendergrass, Christian “Caldonia”,523
Pendergrass, Christie D (Box),457
(Pendergrass), Cissie,457,458
Pendergrass, Clara,448,473,476
Pendergrass, Clara (Grissom), 161,193
Pendergrass, Clara Etta (Rust),145,172
Pendergrass, Clarence Bruce,195
Pendergrass, Clarence Edward,435
Pendergrass, Clarence Harrison,Sr,Jr,339,347
Pendergrass, Clarence William,214
Pendergrass, Claret, 160
Pendergrass, Clarissa (Bolton)(Chamlee) 113,121,129
Pendergrass, Claude “Cloddy”,160
Pendergrass, Claudia,628
Pendergrass, Clay Thomas,247
Pendergrass, Clay Washington,482,484
Pendergrass, Clayton,180,205,354
Pendergrass, Cleasy Mae, 90
Pendergrass, Cleave O, 168
Pendergrass, Clebert,556
Pendergrass, Cleo,450,530
Pendergrass, Cleveland, 150
Pendergrass, Clifford, 150,179,212,213
Pendergrass, Clifford C,532
Pendergrass, Clifton,445
Pendergrass, Clifton Albert,461
Pendergrass, Clويد Osco,529
Pendergrass, Clotella,590
Pendergrass, Clovis “Bud”,451
Pendergrass, Cloyd,435
Pendergrass, Clyde,558
Pendergrass, Colclough[?] [s/o Straphon Jack] 87
Pendergrass, Colonia/Coloma476
Pendergrass, Colonel J[ohn?],331
Pendergrass, Conner, 287
Pendergrass, Connie Eliane (Pegram)(Williams) (Lassiter),222,253
Pendergrass, Cora/Caro [d/o Alex] 87
Pendergrass, Cora (Langham), 148,176
Pendergrass, Cora Ann (Ayscue), 191
Pendergrass, Cora Lee/Grey,192
Pendergrass, Cora Mae,162
Pendergrass, Cordelia,174,209,460
Pendergrass, Cordelia Rebecca (Hayes),128,138
Pendergrass, Cordelia (Warren),434
Pendergrass, Corda/Cordy, 181
Pendergrass, Cordie May, 169
Pendergrass,Cordy,Rev, viii,9,16,115,116,117,111 118,119,122,124,125,132,133,134,148,154,182,1 89,247,291,646,647
Pendergrass, Cordy Elroy, 151,181
Pendergrass, Corey,560,561
Pendergrass, Cornelia,432,503,514,528
Pendergrass, Cornelia [d/o Straphon Jack] 87

Pendergrass, Courtney (Haugh),250,381,414
Pendergrass, Cove J,517
Pendergrass, Coy Webster,444
Pendergrass, Crawford J,515,529
Pendergrass, Crystal Dawn,355
Pendergrass, Curtis, 149
Pendergrass, Curtis Andrew,461
Pendergrass, Curtis Bailey, 145
Pendergrass, Cynthia (Flanigan),472
(Pendergrass), Cynthia,327,329
Pendergrass, Cynthia Ellen (Williams),335,342
Pendergrass, /Smith, Cynthia G,508
Pendergrass, D T (Norman),461
Pendergrass, Daisey Eudell (Moore), 181
Pendergrass, Daisy (Ayscue),189,222
Pendergrass, Daisy (Jackson),445
Pendergrass, Daisy May,448
Pendergrass, Dale,90, 151
Pendergrass, Dale Laverne (Santi), 175,210
Pendergrass, Dale R,485
Pendergrass, Dallas J,527
Pendergrass, Dalton Drake,457
Pendergrass, Dalton L,453,457
Pendergrass, Daniel,110,121,128,168
Pendergrass, Daniel Boone [II],134,182,216
Pendergrass, Daniel Boone [III],116,122,216,248, 647,648
Pendergrass, Daniel Boone Carter[I] 16,119,125, 133,134,151,152,153,191,372,375,402,646,647
Pendergrass, Daniel C,557
Pendergrass, Daniel P,328
Pendergrass, Daniel Proffitt,436
Pendergrass, Dannie Lenora May (Dixon) (Anderson) 448,454
Pendergrass, Danny Gray,549
Pendergrass, Darby [I],[II], ix, 8,10,30,65,67, 70,91,621,622,623,624,626,649
Pendergrass, Darwin “Dean”,345,354
Pendergrass, Datha [Daisy?] ,588
Pendergrass, David,354,451,520
Pendergrass, David,Sr,Jr,viii, ix,16,18,59,68 489, 491,497,498,501,502,504,505,506, 509,510,511, 520,521,562,650
Pendergrass, David [s/o Frederick], 90
Pendergrass, David Hugh,519
Pendergrass, David James,510,519
Pendergrass, David Lee,516,530
Pendergrass, David Leslie,Sr,Jr,222,225,227,228, 252,257,278
Pendergrass, David Anthony,Sr,Jr, 224,254,255,280
Pendergrass, David Clinton, 217, 250,379,381,412,414
Pendergrass, David Henry,461,462
Pendergrass, David Lloyd,463
Pendergrass, David W,460
Pendergrass, David Wayne,244

Pendergrass, Davis Richard, Sr.Jr, 241,271
Pendergrass, Dean Wilson,463
(Pendergrass), Debbie,271,287
Pendergrass, Deborah Denise (Calabris)(Bagnal) 225,255
Pendergrass,Deborah Jean (Thurston)(Zemenick), 551,557
Pendergrass, Deborah Jean,213
Pendergrass, Deborah June, 354
Pendergrass, Debra Denise(Newton)(Frame) 217,250,279,381,412,414
Pendergrass, Deirdre Elaine (Besser),242
Pendergrass, Delbra Jean, 197,228
Pendergrass, Delilah Ann (Rigsby),213,246
Pendergrass, Della, 151,460,514
Pendergrass, Della (Rogers),449
Pendergrass, Della Belle,538
(Pendergrass),Della C,341,349
Pendergrass, Della I,441
Pendergrass, Della Louisa,482
Pendergrass, Della Sue (Myers),485,486
Pendergrass, Delmer,544
Pendergrass, Delores,482
Pendergrass, Delores (Boyd),558
Pendergrass, Denise (Williams),354
Pendergrass, Dennis,451
Pendergrass, Dennis Fleetwood,442,450
Pendergrass, Dennis Ray,557
Pendergrass, Dennis Steven,541
Pendergrass, Derek,282
Pendergrass, Deward Elmer,531
Pendergrass, Dewitt Henry,460,461
Pendergrass, Dewitt Talmadge,483
Pendergrass, Diana Lynn (Thibodeau),354
Pendergrass, Diannah,430
Pendergrass, Dianna Marie (Plummer), 241
Pendergrass, Dicia/Daisy/Dilly A (Kelly)123,124, 131,147
Pendergrass, Dixie Doris,350
Pendergrass, Dixie Virginia (Badley),182
Pendergrass, Doctor,519
Pendergrass, Doctor Calvin,537,548
Pendergrass, Dolly,590
Pendergrass, Dolly A,517
Pendergrass, Dolley S,477
Pendergrass, Dominic, 258
Pendergrass, Donald, 209
Pendergrass, Donald C,180
Pendergrass, Donald David,483,485,486
Pendergrass, Donna June (Bravin)(Biddle) (McClelland)(Lombardi),217,249,379,381,412, 413,414
Pendergrass, Donnie K,461
Pendergrass, Dora,336,442,450
(Pendergrass), Dora Belle,437
Pendergrass, Dora Dean (Bennett),527
Pendergrass, Dora Flozell,550

Pendergrass, Dora Frances (Lawson),168,204
Pendergrass, Dora M (Lee),441
Pendergrass, Doreen,445
Pendergrass, Doria Anna (Myers),540
Pendergrass, Doris A (Eason)(Keen),557
Pendergrass, Doris E,445
Pendergrass, Doris Louise,192
(Pendergrass), Dorothea “Dolly”,505,509,650
Pendergrass, Dorothy, 90
Pendergrass, Dorothy (Brooks),204
Pendergrass, Dorothy Ann (Pierce),222,253
Pendergrass, Dorothy Jane, 191
Pendergrass, Dorothy Mae (Johnson),214
Pendergrass, Dorothy May(Berger),345
Pendergrass, Dorsey/Dawsey/Nathanial,126,135
Pendergrass, Dorsie Brown,180,214
Pendergrass, Dorsie June,447
Pendergrass, Dotson,523
Pendergrass, Dovie,336,516
Pendergrass, Dovie Jane (Pope),540
Pendergrass, Doyle D Jay,345,354
Pendergrass, Drury, 163
Pendergrass, Drury A Penn, 143,168
Pendergrass, Drusilla (Hughes),563
Pendergrass, Dudley,508,514.516,527,528
Pendergrass, Dudley Thomas, Sr.Jr,180,214,247
Pendergrass, Durant, 90
Pendergrass, Durell,515
Pendergrass, Dwight, 192
Pendergrass, E Ida,479
Pendergrass, E May,538
Pendergrass, E Phillip,196
Pendergrass, E W,517
Pendergrass, Early Jones “Doc”, 111,158,190,222
(Pendergrass), Easter A D,127
Pendergrass, Eda M,521
Pendergrass, Eddie A,536
Pendergrass, Eddie Bea (Callahan),449,454
Pendergrass, Eddie C,534
Pendergrass, Eddie Furman, 161,194,195
Pendergrass, Eddy,513
Pendergrass, Edgar,477
Pendergrass, Edgar George,460,461
Pendergrass, Edgar Perry, 166,188
Pendergrass, Edgar Simon, 169
Pendergrass, Edith A (Davis),531
Pendergrass, Edith Alwayne (Gavis),483,485
Pendergrass, Edith Gertude (Dale),171,205
Pendergrass, Edith Lillian (Tomlin),182,216
Pendergrass, Edith M (Falko),461
Pendergrass, Edith Mildred,347
Pendergrass, Edmond,562,563
(Pendergrass), Edna,545,554
Pendergrass, Edna B,342
Pendergrass, Edna Frances,180
Pendergrass, Edward, 213,436
Pendergrass, Edward/Edmund [Middlesex],ix,10,

11,28,30,41,42,43,67,70
Pendergrass, Edward,[“Chatham” John],494,495, 496,502,503,504,506,507,514,515
Pendergrass, Edward C,626
Pendergrass, Edward Eugene,354
Pendergrass, Edward John,444
Pendergrass, Edward Julian,Sr,Jr,625,627
Pendergrass, Edward L, 175
Pendergrass, Edward Lee,461
Pendergrass, Edward Wathall Norton,520,534
Pendergrass, Edwin,472,474
Pendergrass, Edwin “Edd”180,214
Pendergrass, Edwin M,477
Pendergrass, Edwin Norris,523,537
Pendergrass, Edy, 8
Pendergrass, Edy (Harris), 107,120
Pendergrass, Edy (Sparkman),425,428,430
Pendergrass, Effie Jane (Hopper),542
Pendergrass, Effie Lois,435
Pendergrass, Effie M, 148
Pendergrass, Effie May (Messick), 168
Pendergrass, Effie “Pearl” (Gabbard)(Schmidt) 150,179
Pendergrass, Eldon Buell “Preacher”,182,216,298
Pendergrass, Eli/Elai,142,167,507
Pendergrass, Elijah,142,167,510
Pendergrass, Elijah [s/o Felix] 88
Pendergrass, Elijah F,508,517
Pendergrass, Elisha, 170
Pendergrass, Eliza, 148,151,342,473,563,588
(Pendergrass), Eliza,459,529,543
Pendergrass, Eliza A,473,519
Pendergrass, Eliza J,331,517
Pendergrass, Eliza Jane,473
Pendergrass, Eliza Noles (Cox),342,350
Pendergrass, Elizabeth,125,328,430,475,515,517 518,519,524,563
(Pendergrass), Elizabeth,479,481
Pendergrass, Elizabeth [Buncombe],325,327,330
Pendergrass, Elizabeth [of Chester S C],505
(Pendergrass), Elizabeth[of Northumberland],489
(Pendergrass), Elizabeth [w/o John Eli [I] 505,506,512
Pendergrass, Elizabeth (Barham),193
Pendergrass, Elizabeth (Burgess),527,541
(Pendergrass), Elizabeth (Butler),469
Pendergrass, Elizabeth (Curtis),587,588
Pendergrass, Elizabeth (Duncan),525
Pendergrass, Elizabeth (Jones),459
Pendergrass, Elizabeth (Pickett)[fictional],504
Pendergrass, Elizabeth (Sears),508,517
Pendergrass, Elizabeth (Whitehead),472
Pendergrass, Elizabeth Ann,274
Pendergrass, Elizabeth B,474
(Pendergrass), Elizabeth “Betsy”,428,429
Pendergrass, Elizabeth C,472,474
Pendergrass, Elizabeth Sabb (Gam-

ble),621,622,623,624,625
Pendergrass, Elizabeth Sue (Upchurch),213
Pendergrass, Elizabeth [S C], 30
Pendergrass, Elizabeth [d/o Felix] 88
(Pendergrass), Elizabeth [née Hickey?] 41
(Pendergrass), Elizabeth [of Northumberland] vii, 8,12,24,27,38,39,43,66,67,68
Pendergrass, Elizabeth Ann(Reid?), 192
Pendergrass, Elizabeth/Betsy (Lansford),142,166
Pendergrass, Elizabeth Jane (Burk)132,149
Pendergrass, Elizabeth Jane “Willie” (Downs) (McDougal)(Pilkington),443,449
Pendergrass, Elizabeth Louise (Barham),193,,224
Pendergrass, Elizabeth Melbry,479
Pendergrass, Elizabeth Rachel (Vaughn), 147,174
Pendergrass, Elizabeth Sue (Abbot)139,163
Pendergrass, Ella,532
Pendergrass, Ella C,537
Pendergrass, Ella L,174
Pendergrass, Ella Mae (Fulmore)[d/o Jeffrey],89
Pendergrass, Ella P,442
Pendergrass, Ellen,529
Pendergrass, Ellen D,331
Pendergrass, Ellen M, 169
Pendergrass, Ellen (Medlin),126,127,135
Pendergrass, Elliott, 205
Pendergrass, Ellis Eugene,213,247,647,648
Pendergrass, Ellis Malone, 138,159,160
Pendergrass, Ellis W, 160
Pendergrass, Elmer,443
Pendergrass, Elmer C, 176
Pendergrass, Elmira (Jackson),590
Pendergrass, Elroy E,484
Pendergrass, Elsie,152
Pendergrass, Elsie “Inez”(Shietze),171,206
Pendergrass, Elsie Mae (Reed), 91
Pendergrass, Elvin J,484
Pendergrass, Elwood M,350
Pendergrass, Emaline,563
Pendergrass, Emeline,329
Pendergrass, Emil Earl,180
Pendergrass, Emily,475,479,510
Pendergrass, Emily/Emma (Abernathy),520,535
Pendergrass, Emily (Rainey),472
Pendergrass, Emily J,517
Pendergrass, Emma,433,436,440,481
Pendergrass, Emma Florentina,477
Pendergrass, Emma C/L (Coverdale),145,171
Pendergrass, Emma Lillie (Newman), 143,170
Pendergrass, Emma O,442
Pendergrass, Emmerett [s/o Straphon Jack] 87
Pendergrass, Enoch [s/o Straphon Jack] 87
Pendergrass, Enoch Sr [s/o Frederick Jr], 90
Pendergrass, Enoch Jr [s/o Enoch], 90
Pendergrass, Ensley,510
Pendergrass, Ephraim F,517
Pendergrass, Ephraim Perry, 146,174

Pendergrass, Erasmus,525
Pendergrass, Eric,458
Pendergrass, Eric Malone,225
Pendergrass, Erin Ellen (Hedge),542
Pendergrass, Ernest [s/o Straphon Jack] 87
Pendergrass, Ernest, 90,183,476,554
Pendergrass, Ernest Clarence, 145
Pendergrass, Ernest Eugene “Kentucky” 182,183,217,376,379,381,407,412
Pendergrass, Estella (Allgood),189,222
Pendergrass, Estel,482
Pendergrass, Esther L,482
Pendergrass, Estill, 151
Pendergrass, Estis,541
Pendergrass, Ethel Alene,551
Pendergrass, Ethel Green (Southerland),161,193
Pendergrass, Ethel Mae(Kay),440,447
Pendergrass, Etta,435
Pendergrass, Etta Nelia (Lawson),544,553
Pendergrass, Ettie C (Richards),531
Pendergrass, Eudora E,531
Pendergrass, Eugene,341,451
Pendergrass, Eugene E,537
Pendergrass, Eugene Henry, 169,205
Pendergrass, Eugene Percival,627
Pendergrass, Eugenia A,477
Pendergrass, Eula Lee (Abston),480
Pendergrass, Eula Marie, 205
Pendergrass, Eulee (McFadden) [d/o Jeffrey] 89
Pendergrass, Eulicius [s/o Straphon Jack] 87
Pendergrass, Eunice,174
Pendergrass, Eunice L (Carter),592
Pendergrass, Eva,213
Pendergrass, Eva Mae (Scott),449,454
Pendergrass, Eva Mahala,473
Pendergrass, Eva May/Mary,433
Pendergrass, Evelina (McMillan) (Armitage) 342,350
Pendergrass, Evaline/Adaline (Witcher),430,436
Pendergrass, Evelyn,343
Pendergrass, Evelyn (Barham),193
Pendergrass, Evens,441
(Pendergrass), Ezra, 549,556
Pendergrass Family, 100,108,110,111,115,117, 118,122,124,131,132
Pendergrass Family [Bute/Sandy Creek]57,58,68 76,78,470,489,491,645,647,648
Pendergrass, Family [Chester SC],621
Pendergrass Family [Mayo] 492,493,565,571, 647,649
Pendergrass Family [Orange NC] 78.89,493,500 504,645,647,648,649,650
Pendergrass Family [Owsley],638,646
Pendergrass Family [Penn],564
Pendergrass Family [Darby/Smart],85,86,91,520
Pendergrass, Fannie/Fanny,519,521,537
Pendergrass, Fannie A (Olive),527,541

Pendergrass, Fannie Mae (Brame),198,228
Pendergrass, Fanny Brown (Stirman),431,437
Pendergrass, Fanny E,431
Pendergrass, Fanny F,441
Pendergrass, Fay Fulton,174,209
Pendergrass, Felix [s/o Mackey] 88
Pendergrass, Ferebee Fenner (Stevenson),190,223
Pendergrass, Feribee,517
Pendergrass Field, 104
Pendergrass, Fineas Bradford “Colonel”,478
Pendergrass, Flora, 151
(Pendergrass), Flora [w/o Straphon Jack] 86,87
Pendergrass, Flora Catherine (Wood),338,344
Pendergrass, Flora L (Thogmartin?),532
Pendergrass, Florence,342
Pendergrass, Florence (Stepp),537
Pendergrass, Florence L (Allen),538
Pendergrass, Florine (Evans), 160,191
Pendergrass, Flory ,551
Pendergrass, Flossie (Hood),543,552
Pendergrass, Flossie J,436
Pendergrass, Flossie M, 176
Pendergrass, Floy (McCullar)175,210
Pendergrass, Floyd, 111
Pendergrass, Floyd Dale,484,485
Pendergrass, Floyd Earl,461,463
Pendergrass, Floyd Eston,189,648
Pendergrass, Floyd Monroe,529
Pendergrass, Floyd William,452
Pendergrass, Fonza E, 451
Pendergrass Ford, 490
Pendergrass, Frances,354,590
Pendergrass, Frances (Dyer),509
Pendergrass, Frances (Kinney),588,589
Pendergrass, Frances (Wade),510,520
(Pendergrass),Frances,194,437,445
Pendergrass, Frances A,440
Pendergrass, Frances Adeline (Sigmon), 204
Pendergrass, Frances Ann,116,122,124,131,431
Pendergrass, Frances A (Martin),131,147
Pendergrass, Frances Caroline,474
Pendergrass, Frances Chester,625
Pendergrass, Frances Clayton (Culver),474,477
Pendergrass, Frances E (Epperson),144,170
Pendergrass, Frances Jane,474
Pendergrass, Frances Katherine,592
Pendergrass, Frances Kee,529,543
Pendergrass, Frances Murleen (Blankenship) 461,462
Pendergrass, Frances R ,538
Pendergrass, Francis Beason (McClain),442
Pendergrass, Francis Darby,627
Pendergrass, Francis H,349
Pendergrass, Francis M,430
Pendergrass, Francis Marshall,340
Pendergrass, Francis “Osborne”,563
Pendergrass, Frank,175,181,456,481,545,551

Pendergrass, Frank A,543 ,648
Pendergrass, Franklin,473,558 Pendergrass, GeorgeWashingtonSrJr[OrangeN C] 512,523
Pendergrass, Franklin Comer,473 Pendergrass, George Wesley,537
Pendergrass, Franklin Lafayette,473 Pendergrass, George Willard,432,439
Pendergrass, Franklin M [N C Nimrod] 82,129 Pendergrass, Georgeanna “Anna”,(Hicks), 137,157
Pendergrass, Franky Dwight,452 Pendergrass, Georgia Mae Fleming, 182
Pendergrass, Fred,343 Pendergrass, Georgianna,542
Pendergrass, Fred Anderson,515 Pendergrass, Geraldne,558
Pendergrass, Fred L,481,537 Pendergrass, Geraldine Gayle (Meek)(Landolo), 349,358
Pendergrass, Fred O,542 Pendergrass, Gertie,482
Pendergrass, Freda R,550 Pendergrass, Gertrude,180
Pendergrass, Freddie, 197 Pendergrass, Gertrude [d/o Garrett Sr], ix,84,85
Pendergrass, Freddie Lee,455 Pendergrass, Gertrude “Girtie”, 169
Pendergrass, Freddie Mike,485 Pendergrass, Gertrude M (Pendergrass), 174
Pendergrass, Frederic,476 Pendergrass, Gilbert/Albert Benjamin,328
Pendergrass, Frederick, Sr, Jr [s/o Sharper], 89,90 Pendergrass, Gincy,142,167
Pendergrass, Frederick Lee,204,240 Pendergrass, Gincy (Gross),425,428,429
Pendergrass, G Elizabeth (Wade),511,521 Pendergrass, Ginetta/Jennetta,475
Pendergrass, Gabriel [Henson?],563 Pendergrass, Gladys (Baker) 151,180
Pendergrass, Gaddie Hester,532 Pendergrass, Gladys Gola,347
Pendergrass, Gareith [s/o N C Nimrod?],82 Pendergrass, Gladys Isabel (Gilliland),445
Pendergrass, Garland,209 Pendergrass, Gladys M, 168
Pendergrass, Garrett, Sr,Jr, [Penn] Pendergrass, Gladys M/W,480
Pendergrass, Garrett/Garriot/Sr,Jr.[Penn]ix,20,67, 73,74,83,84,85,91 ,492,493,564,571,621,649,650 Pendergrass, Glen, 177
Pendergrass, Gary,456 Pendergrass, Glenn,439
Pendergrass, Gayla,355 Pendergrass, Gloria Ann,355
Pendergrass, Gena Mae,451 Pendergrass, Gloria Denese (Roth),252
Pendergrass, Gene,450 Pendergrass, Goldie (Adams),341,350
Pendergrass, Gene Thomas, 241,271 Pendergrass, Grace,458,554
Pendergrass, Geneva/Eva (Cash),527 Pendergrass, Grace [d/o Straphon Jack] 87
Pendergrass, George,191,205,215,588,589 (Pendergrass), Grace,554,558
Pendergrass, George [s/o Polly C],507,514,528 Pendergrass, Grace D (Britt),537,549
Pendergrass, George [s/o Straphon Jack] 87 Pendergrass, Grace Miranda (Pence),523,537
Pendergrass, George [s/o Sam’l], 88 Pendergrass, Gracie L, 176
Pendergrass, George Alexander,533 Pendergrass, Grady,450
Pendergrass, George Andrew,Sr,Jr, 205,241,271 Pendergrass, Grady H,534,545
Pendergrass, George Burton,538 Pendergrass, Graham,558
Pendergrass, George Carter,523,538 Pendergrass, Graham D,549
Pendergrass, George Daniel, 138,140,162,165 Pendergrass, Graham Lewis,192
Pendergrass, George Delbert,180,215 Pendergrass, Grider A,538
Pendergrass, George E/M,Sr,Jr, 514,527 Pendergrass, Griffin Mikhail,288
Pendergrass, George Ellis Washington,442 Pendergrass, Grover “Cleveland”,179
Pendergrass, George “Ernest”, 169,204 Pendergrass, Grover Cleveland “Cliff”,477,480
Pendergrass, George G,536 Pendergrass, Grover Cleveland,[Evans] 153,183
Pendergrass, George Henry,472 Pendergrass, Grover Hilliard,480
Pendergrass, George Larry,452 Pendergrass, Guenell (Clark),451
Pendergrass, George Matthew,518,532 Pendergrass, Gustaves A,333
Pendergrass, George P,442 Pendergrass, Hackey, [S C s/o Smart], 86,87
Pendergrass, George Raleigh, 168 Pendergrass, H C/K C, 132
Pendergrass, George W,430,435,514,528,532 Pendergrass, Hanna Elizabeth,434
Pendergrass, George Washington, 143,169 Pendergrass, Hannah[Buncombe],325,326,327
Pendergrass, George Washington, Sr, vi, 16, 119,134,148,152,153,182,197,298,365,372 (Pendergrass),Hannah,326,327,471,650
vi, 16, 119,134,148,152,153,182,197,298,365,372 ,375, 376,379,402,407,646 Pendergrass, Hannah,326,327,471,650
Pendergrass,George Washington,Jr,Dr133,134, Pendergrass, Hannah Caroline (Wilmon),328,331,
152,183,217,365,372,375,376,379,407,412,647 332,337

(Pendergrass?), Hannah Deputy,40,650
Pendergrass, Hannah Ellen (Patterson)(Gullion) (Riley)(Shrock?),144,171
Pendergrass, Hannah Harriet (Swearingen), 329,336
Pendergrass, Hannah L,331
(Pendergrass),Hannah [*not Grady*],vii,viii,13,17, 61,77,78,79,81,82,99,102,103,105,106,107,108,1 09,112,114,117,118,119,120,125,133,154,291
Pendergrass, Harley Clifton,342
Pendergrass, Harlin Dee,435
Pendergrass, Harmon,482
Pendergrass, Harold,483,554
Pendergrass, Harold G,174,209
Pendergrass, Harold Ulas,541,551
Pendergrass, Harriet, 90,128,159,475
Pendergrass, Harriet Adeline (Moore),512,524
Pendergrass, Harriet Adaline (Sowers),523
Pendergrass, Harris,531
Pendergrass, Harrison A,543
Pendergrass, Harry Thornton,479
Pendergrass, Harvey A, 82,129
Pendergrass, Harvey Ben,545,554
Pendergrass, Harvey Bradley, 177,210
Pendergrass, Harvey Burton,440
Pendergrass, Harvey Clinton, 144,171
Pendergrass, Harvey M, 148
Pendergrass, Harvey “Milton”, 175
Pendergrass, Harvey Thomas,523,538
Pendergrass, Hattie,511,558
(Pendergrass), Hattie,341,349
Pendergrass, Hattie (Bowman), 150
Pendergrass, Hattie G/J,537
Pendergrass, Hattie Irene,450,455,456
Pendergrass, Hattie M (Brown),543,551
Pendergrass, Hattie M (Lewis), 149
Pendergrass, Hattie Pearl,480
Pendergrass, Hayden Bryan,444
Pendergrass, Hayden Hector,437,445
Pendergrass, Haynes Franklin, 205
Pendergrass, Hazel,180,444
Pendergrass, Hazel Bernice (Hymer),214,247
Pendergrass, Hazel F,548
Pendergrass, Hazel Lee, 175
Pendergrass, Hazel Ophelia,461
Pendergrass, Heather Anna (Damon),252
Pendergrass, Helen,461
Pendergrass, Helen Cordelia,209,243
Pendergrass,Helen Gray (Dickerson)(Roundtree), 195,225
Pendergrass, Helen J, 178
Pendergrass, Helen M,480
Pendergrass, Helen Mae, 192
Pendergrass, Helen Marie (Brown), 181,215
Pendergrass, Henry, 19,28,443,522,587,588,590
Pendergrass, Henry, Jr,430,435
Pendergrass, Henry B,538

Pendergrass, Henry Bascom “Bass”,545,554
Pendergrass, Henry Bernard,Sr,Jr,428,429,430
Pendergrass, Henry Charles Atlas Clay Jr,161,193
Pendergrass, Henry Clay,474
Pendergrass, Henry Clay [Evans], 153,183
Pendergrass, Henry Clay, Sr, Jr, 159,183,197,203
Pendergrass, Henry Clay P A, 138,161
Pendergrass, Henry Cawford,529
Pendergrass, Henry Duncan,517
Pendergrass, Henry Graham,526
Pendergrass, Henry H,529
Pendergrass, Henry “Hugh”,434,442
Pendergrass, Henry Isom, 337
Pendergrass, Henry Jack Scotland Cobb,429
Pendergrass, Henry Jackson Monroe, 434,442,443,450,455
Pendergrass, Henry James,499,500,506,508,513
Pendergrass, Henry Javan,330,337
Pendergrass, Henry Lee, 228,258
Pendergrass, Henry S,432
Pendergrass, Henry Scott,523,538
Pendergrass, Herbert Jordan Sr, 162,197
Pendergrass, Herbert L,435
Pendergrass, Herman, 549,556
Pendergrass, Herman Edward,461,463
(Pendergrass), Hester [w/o Hackey] 86,87
Pendergrass, Hester G,194
Pendergrass, Hester Green, 90,160
Pendergrass, Hester Jewel,435
Pendergrass, Hettie Irene,442
Pendergrass, Hezekiah,491,498,505,509
Pendergrass, Hillard,437
Pendergrass, Hiram,517
Pendergrass, Hiram Calvin,479
Pendergrass, Hiram Marion,332,338
Pendergrass, Hiram Morgan,531
Pendergrass, Hiram N,472,473,475
Pendergrass, Hiram Nixon,475
Pendergrass, Homer, 151,449,542,554
Pendergrass, Homer James,478
Pendergrass, Homer John,479
Pendergrass, Homer Wilson,Sr,Jr 169,205
Pendergrass, Honor [S C], 30,621,622
Pendergrass, Horace Bruce,473
Pendergrass, Horace Lobely,455,458
Pendergrass, Horace L,538,556
Pendergrass, Horace Vernon,Sr,Jr,192,224
Pendergrass, Horace W, 549,556
Pendergrass, Houston,440
Pendergrass, Houston Grant,592
Pendergrass, Howard,484
Pendergrass, Hubert,541
Pendergrass, Hubert A,517
Pendergrass, Hugh,545
Pendergrass, [Hugh?] Eli,514,515
Pendergrass, Hugh D, 168
Pendergrass, Hugh F,542,552

Pendergrass, Hugh Haynesworth,626
Pendergrass, Hugh Roscoe,482
Pendergrass, Humphrey,518
Pendergrass, Hurbert S,551
Pendergrass, Huston J,482
Pendergrass, Ida,341,442,477
Pendergrass, Ida Elizabeth C (Upchurch),131,147
Pendergrass, Ida Estelle (Fuller),194
Pendergrass, Ida F,123
Pendergrass, Ida L,339
Pendergrass, Ida Mae,480
Pendergrass, Ida Mae (Hines),460
Pendergrass, Ida May,180
Pendergrass, Ida May Florence (Scott)16,432,439
Pendergrass, Ida S,531
(Pendergrass), Ida S,540
Pendergrass, Ida Shirley, 197
Pendergrass, Idella R,525
Pendergrass, Ila (Strickland),543
Pendergrass, Ila Belle, 168
Pendergrass, Ina Norene,438
Pendergrass, Ina Lena,449,456
Pendergrass, Ina Lena (Brown),450
Pendergrass, Infant,437,450
Pendergrass, Infant Daughter, 174,444,432,435,438,517
Pendergrass, Infant Son, 162,169
Pendergrass, Ira, 177
Pendergrass, Ira Bolden,Sr,Jr,450,455,456
Pendergrass, Ira Bradley,124.132,148
Pendergrass, Irene (Bonner),438,446
Pendergrass, Irene (Coy),540,551
Pendergrass, Irene (Collier), 160,193
Pendergrass, Irving,540
Pendergrass, Isaac[John?],110,121,127,128,137
Pendergrass, Isaac [s/o Felix] 88
Pendergrass, Isaac C E,523
Pendergrass, Isaac Cooper [Rev],588
Pendergrass, Isaac Green,436
Pendergrass, Isaac R,430
Pendergrass, Isabelle, 124,347
Pendergrass, Isabelle “Belle” (Miller),131
Pendergrass, Isham,334
Pendergrass, Ishmael [s/o Felix] 88
Pendergrass, Isley/Eastley M (Atkins),514
Pendergrass, Isom B,442,443,449,450
Pendergrass, Iva Gail (Moore),444
Pendergrass, J,335
Pendergrass, J Cooper, 586
Pendergrass, J W,444
Pendergrass, Jack [Clarendon S C] 86
Pendergrass, Jack [s/o Smart Jr] 87
Pendergrass, Jackie Marie,354
Pendergrass, Jackie Raymond,554,558
Pendergrass, Jackson,342
Pendergrass, Jackson [s/o Sam’l], 88
Pendergrass, Jackye Von (Penney),453

Pendergrass, Jacob D,533
Pendergrass, Jade N,561
Pendergrass, Jahasey,513
Pendergrass, James, viii,8,10,25,26,43,44,45,46, 47,48,65,68,69,70,71,142,143,159,210,431.445
72,73,74,75,76,80,81,84,85,456,460,463,481,510 ,512,516, 521,526
Pendergrass, James [of Chatham Co], 493,494,495,496,497,498,502,503,506
Pendergrass, James [s/o Edw],507,514
Pendergrass, James [s/o Henry],430
Pendergrass, James [s/o Richard Sr].421,427
Pendergrass, James [s/o Spencer Sr] 83 ,422, 423, 425,426,427,428,430,431,434
Pendergrass, James [b/o Darby],30,621,622
Pendergrass, James [Loudon, Va], 73
Pendergrass, James [s/o Frederick Jr], 90
Pendergrass, James [s/o Richard],586,587
Pendergrass, James,588,590
Pendergrass, James Sr, 90,91,
Pendergrass, James A, 337,472,475,478,479
Pendergrass, James Albert,194,562
Pendergrass, James Alfred,474
Pendergrass, James Alexander,132,428.429,459
Pendergrass, James Allyn, Sr,Jr,592,597,649
Pendergrass, James Archibald,Sr,Jr,523,537,548
Pendergrass, James Arthur,482
Pendergrass, James B,143,168,433
Pendergrass, James Bascom,Sr,Jr,473,476
Pendergrass, James C,214,342
Pendergrass, James Calvin,441
Pendergrass, James Carroll,348
Pendergrass, James Clifford,451
Pendergrass, James David Wilbourne,434,442
Pendergrass, James Davidson,129,142,143
Pendergrass, James E,331,338
Pendergrass, “James” Edward [not],507
Pendergrass, James Edward,442,484,525,540
Pendergrass, James F,444
Pendergrass, James Franklin,455,480
Pendergrass, James Gilson,529
Pendergrass, James Gordon,437
Pendergrass, James H,430,475,505
Pendergrass, James Henry,506
Pendergrass, James Hughes,510,520
Pendergrass, James J Jr, 91
Pendergrass, James Joseph, 191
Pendergrass, James Joshua,439,433
Pendergrass, James Junius, 166,188
Pendergrass, James Leo,436
Pendergrass, James Lewis,433,440
Pendergrass, James Luther,128,137,159
Pendergrass, James M,520,623
Pendergrass, James Malone, 157
Pendergrass, JamesMarionLafayetteSr,Jr,338,346
Pendergrass, James Martin,463
Pendergrass, James McClendon,

442,449,450,455,456
Pendergrass, James Monroe,425,429,433,475,478,479,482
Pendergrass, James Morrison,332,340
Pendergrass, James Moses,334,341
Pendergrass, James Newcomb,Sr,Jr.198,228
Pendergrass, James O,481
Pendergrass, James Oliver,Sr,Jr,329,334
Pendergrass, James Oscar,174
Pendergrass, James Orville, 169
Pendergrass, James Paul, vi, 9,15,119,153,182,184,217,375,376,379,407,412
Pendergrass, James Phillip,192
Pendergrass, James Preston, 146,173,442
Pendergrass, James “Jimmy” P, 137,140,157,159,166
Pendergrass, James R,332,339
Pendergrass, James Richard,228
Pendergrass, James “Robert”, 138,143,162,168
Pendergrass, “James” Spencer [*not*],421,633
Pendergrass, James Steven,529
Pendergrass, James T,540
Pendergrass, James “Thomas”,479,481,482
Pendergrass, James/Jimmy Thomas 111,112,137,158,202
Pendergrass, James Washington,527
Pendergrass, James “Wilbourne”,Sr,Jr, 428,430,431,436
Pendergrass, James William,532
Pendergrass, Jamie,215
Pendergrass, Jane,333,507,509,514,515
Pendergrass, Jane (Jones),459
(Pendergrass), Jane, 129,328,426
Pendergrass, Jane [d/o Smart Jr] 87
Pendergrass, Jane C,473
Pendergrass, Jane/Frances? [Pelletier], 503,504,507,514,528
Pendergrass, Jane “Jennie”,510
Pendergrass, Jane “Jincy”,329
Pendergrass, Jane “Jincy”(Hoyle),425,429,432
Pendergrass, Jane Virnell? [d/o Straphon Jack] 87
Pendergrass, Janet M (Leigh?),476
Pendergrass, Janice,445
Pendergrass, Janice (Robinson),597
Pendergrass, Jason,425,429,433
Pendergrass, Jason C,425,428
Pendergrass, Jason Calvin,328
Pendergrass, Jason Wesley,486
Pendergrass, Jasper Boyd “Bud”,545,554
Pendergrass, Jasper “Jack”,532,544,545
Pendergrass, Jasper N, 169
Pendergrass, Jean,345
Pendergrass, Jeanette Bell, 181
Pendergrass, Jeff [s/o Smart Jr] 87
Pendergrass/t, Jefferson Campbell,Sr,Jr,473,476
Pendergrass, Jeffrey [s/o Mackey] 88,89
Pendergrass, Jeffry Sr, Jr[s/o Sharper], 89

Pendergrass, Jeffrey Newcomb,228
Pendergrass, Jeffrey Paul,346
Pendergrass, Jemimah,563
Pendergrass, Jemimah (Massey)(Perry), 18,491,495,499,500,502,505
Pendergrass, [Je]Mima,493,495,496,503,506,508
Pendergrass, Jemimah (Glass),509
Pendergrass, Jennie,163,514,527
Pendergrass, Jennie (Trujillo),225
Pendergrass, Jennie McNulty,625
Pendergrass, Jennie T (Munger),538,549
Pendergrass, Jennifer, 271
Pendergrass, Jenny Mallow,214
(Pendergrass), Jenny V,432,439
Pendergrass, Jephtha Olaf,438,446
Pendergrass, Jeremiah,529
Pendergrass, Jerome [s/o Jeffrey],89
Pendergrass, Jerome N,431,438
Pendergrass, Jerry,460
Pendergrass, Jerry Arthur,529
Pendergrass, Jerry Evans, 191,224
Pendergrass, Jerry Linda (Guelker),354
Pendergrass, Jerry Warren,Sr,Jr, 222,225,253,278,279
Pendergrass, Jesse, Sr Jr,[“Wake”John],viii, ix, 15,61,75,77,101,103,104,105,106,108,110,111,115,118,120,121,132,139188,189,222,223,225,231,238,253,254,279,499,645,648
Pendergrass, Jesse,428,442
Pendergrass, Jesse [of S C],509,518
Pendergrass, Jesse [of Tennessee],459
Pendergrass, Jesse [s/o Garrett Sr], 84
Pendergrass, Jesse [s/o Job], 15,499,500,505,506,512
Pendergrass, Jesse, Jr,[Job line]512,523
Pendergrass, Jesse [s/o Mackey] 88
Pendergrass, Jesse F[inger?],512
Pendergrass, Jesse Green,516
Pendergrass, Jesse “Green”,Sr,Jr,508,516,517
Pendergrass, Jesse “Lafayette”,432,438
Pendergrass, Jesse J,482
Pendergrass, Jesse L W,478
Pendergrass, Jesse Lee, 162,195
Pendergrass/t, Jesse Lobely,450,455
Pendergrass, Jesse M Jett,430,435
Pendergrass, Jesse Merrill,541
Pendergrass, Jesse R,523
Pendergrass, Jesse [Reel?],511
Pendergrass, Jesse Ruffin, 137,139,157,164,202,237
Pendergrass, Jesse Rush,477
Pendergrass, Jesse T,440
Pendergrass, Jesse Thomas,195,225
Pendergrass, Jesse W,442
Pendergrass, Jesse W,Sr,Jr,473,475
Pendergrass, Jesse William,523,537
Pendergrass, Jesse William H,435

Pendergrass, Jessie,354,543
Pendergrass, Jessie G/C, 110,111,121,128,137,139,164,222
Pendergrass, Jim/Jonas,335
Pendergrass, Jimmie Louis, 191
Pendergrass, Jimmy Earl,463
Pendergrass, Jincy (Hoyle),425
Pendergrass, Jewell Lee, 168
Pendergrass, Joan,462
Pendergrass, Joanna Elizabeth (Butler),529,543
Pendergrass, Job, viii,ix,8,10,18,19,59,68,83,428,489,491,492,498,499,500,501,502,505,506,525,53,562,565,647,648,649
Pendergrass, Jocie,538
Pendergrass, Joel,424,425,426,427,428
Pendergrass, Joel [s/o Spencer Sr] viii,83
Pendergrass, Joel D,525
Pendergrass, Joel H,332,339
Pendergrass, Joel L, 167
Pendergrass, Joel M/N,329,334
Pendergrass, Joel T,425,428,430
Pendergrass, Joel W,437,445,503
Pendergrass, John,[*apprentice*],40
Pendergrass, John,vi,10,31,44,45,48,58,65,71,73,77,78,79,80,81,82,90,100,101,102,103,104,105,108,127,132,167,332,333,347,422,423,424,430,449,450,459,470,471,475 510,511,518,525
Pendergrass, John “Bob’s”,viii,ix,18,57,58,78,79,80,81,82 101,103,104,107,108,120,132 ,425,426,469,470,471,472,648,650
Pendergrass, John Jr/II [s/o Bob’s],471,472
Pendergrass, John “Buncombe”,viii,ix,57,58,59,75,77,78,79,80,81,82,83 101,103,106,107,108,112,113,120,121,132,189, 323,324,325,326,434,443,459,471,648,650
Pendergrass, John “Carpenter” vii, 45,46,47,56,57,71,72,73,74,75,76,77,78,79,80,81,84,85,650
Pendergrass, John“Chatham”Sr,Jr,vii,viii,8,14,15,17,18,19,59,67,68,78,103,489,491,492,493,494,495,496,497,499,500,501,502,503,504,506,507,508,562,647,648
Pendergrass,John “Nutbush” 78,79,102,103 491
Pendergrass, John “Middlesex”, vii, 30,41,42
Pendergrass, John“New Kent”vii,8,11,12,31,38,39,40,43,66,67,425,632,650
Pendergrass, John “Northumberland”,vii,8,12,13,24,37,38,39,40,43,65,66,67,68 489,492
Pendergrass, John “Richmond” [I][II], vii,37,40
Pendergrass, John “Senior”, [Sandy Creek N C] 57,71,74,75,78,80,100,102,103 422,423,470
Pendergrass, John “Soldier”, vii,35(?),37(?),40,41,78,79
Pendergrass, John “Wake”,Pendergrass,vi,vii,viii, ix,7,8,9,13,14,15,17,18,19,40,57,61,65,68,73,75,76,77,78,79,80,81,82,83,99, 100,103,104,105,106,107,108,109,110,112,114,115,118,119,120,133,154,291,323,326,327,345,365,426,459 ,470,472,

491,492,496,501,562,645,647,648,650
Pendergrass, John [s/o David],500,503,506,510
Pendergrass, John [s/o Job?],506
Pendergrass. John [s/o N C Nimrod] 82,,121,129,426
Pendergrass, John [s/o Smart Jr] 87
Pendergrass, John [s/o Vincent],91,124
Pendergrass, John [s/o Wm Jr], 496,500,502,503,504,506,507,508,509
Pendergrass, John [of Chester S C],505
Pendergrass, John [of Philadelphia],13,107,649
Pendergrass, John,588
Pendergrass, John A P,Sr,330,337
Pendergrass, John Alexander,429,519,533
Pendergrass, John Alexander Green Sr,Jr,434,441,443,449
Pendergrass, John Alexander Presley,434
Pendergrass, John Allison “Jack”,479,481
Pendergrass, John Alsey,460
Pendergrass, John Andrew,Sr,II,III, 195,225,143,169,255
Pendergrass, John B,520,523
Pendergrass, John Ben,450,455
Pendergrass, John Benjamin,452
Pendergrass/t, John Brittain,477,479
Pendergrass, John C,478,592,597
Pendergrass, John Calvin,473,475,532,544
Pendergrass, John Charles,510
Pendergrass, John Clifton,481,483
Pendergrass, John Cooper [I],587,588
Pendergrass, John Cooper [II],590
Pendergrass, John Curtis,460
Pendergrass, John D,484
Pendergrass, John Daniel,181,338,529
Pendergrass, John Darby,625,627
Pendergrass, John Edgar,140, 157,166,479
Pendergrass, John Edward,463
Pendergrass, John Edwin,474
Pendergrass, JohnE[li][I].8,494,500,503,505,506,509,512,525,553,563
Pendergrass, John Eli/Eley II,Jr,III, 8,495,504,505,506,509,518,532,553
Pendergrass, John Eugene,Sr,Jr, 241,271,287
Pendergrass, John F,339
Pendergrass, John F M “Booker”,529,543
Pendergrass, John F[inger?],Rev,512,522,523
Pendergrass, John Frank,452,457
Pendergrass, John George,328,332
Pendergrass, John Green,434
Pendergrass, John Hastings,142
Pendergrass, John “Henderson”, vi,113,129,142,167
Pendergrass, John Henry, 191
Pendergrass, John Henry,Sr,Jr,460,461
Pendergrass, John Herman,540
Pendergrass, John Hugh,477,480,554
Pendergrass, John J,442

Pendergrass, John J. [Jr?],432
Pendergrass, John James,474,477
Pendergrass, John Jason,425,429,431,432
Pendergrass, John Jason Lafayette,438
Pendergrass, John L,532
Pendergrass, John Lafayette,534
Pendergrass, John Lee,431
Pendergrass, John Lester, 171
Pendergrass, John M,167,536,563
Pendergrass, John Manley,529,542,529
Pendergrass, John Marshall [Jr][Buncombe], 325,327,331
Pendergrass, John McClendon,455
Pendergrass, John Mitchell,327,329,335
Pendergrass, John Moore,[I],[II]622,623,624,626
Pendergrass, John Nixon,Sr,Jr,472,473,475,479
Pendergrass, John O,516
Pendergrass, John Oliver,440,446,537
Pendergrass, John Oren,174
Pendergrass, John P,435
Pendergrass, John Paul,457,458
Pendergrass, John Pownall,472
Pendergrass, John Preston,563
Pendergrass, John R,126,135,154,435,510,520,543,510
Pendergrass, John R [Anderson?],509
Pendergrass, John Richard,626
Pendergrass, John Riley,445
Pendergrass, John Robert,478
Pendergrass, John Roy,Sr,Jr, 169,205,241,343
Pendergrass, John Rufus,508,517
Pendergrass, John S [s/o Mackey] 88
Pendergrass, John Sidney,533
Pendergrass, John “Sims”,513,514,526
Pendergrass, John T,475,478
Pendergrass, John Thomas,441,448
Pendergrass, John W.,431,436,437,475,479,517,523,538,506,520
Pendergrass, John W, Jr,437
Pendergrass, John Wesley, 133,151,472,477,480,516,529,515
Pendergrass, John Wiley,335
Pendergrass, John Wilfred,483
Pendergrass, John William,543,552
Pendergrass, [John?] William,515
Pendergrass, Johnie,445
Pendergrass, Johnny,257,282
Pendergrass, Johnny Curtis,451
Pendergrass, Jon Hunter,282
Pendergrass, Jonathan,433
Pendergrass, Jonathan David,250,381,414
Pendergrass, Jordan,254,255,588
Pendergrass, Joseph, 8,142,143,193,258,334,342,513,563,588
Pendergrass, Joseph [s/o Felix] 88
Pendergrass, Joseph [s/o Jeffrey],89
Pendergrass, Joseph [of Chester S C],505

Pendergrass, Joseph,431,432
Pendergrass, Joseph A,444,529
Pendergrass, Joseph Ann (Rodgers),127,136
Pendergrass, Joseph Benjamin,529,543
Pendergrass/t, Joseph Benton,460,462
Pendergrass, Joseph Brooks,198,228
Pendergrass, Joseph C,483
Pendergrass, Joseph Francis,430
Pendergrass, Joseph Freeman [Buncombe line], 324,326,327,329,335,425,429,433
Pendergrass, Joseph G,510,520
Pendergrass, Joseph H,431,437
Pendergrass, Joseph Harvey, 148,176
Pendergrass, Joseph Heath,476
Pendergrass, “Joseph” Job [*not*],499,633
Pendergrass, Joseph Johnson,511
Pendergrass, Joseph Millard, 228,258
Pendergrass, Joseph Nathaniel,479,482
Pendergrass, Joseph Newton, Sr,Jr,485,486,529
Pendergrass, Joseph Oscar “Bud”,436,443
Pendergrass, Joseph Robert, 162,195
Pendergrass, Joseph W,[s/o Moses]329,330,334
Pendergrass, Joseph W,[s/o Phillip]329,330,334
Pendergrass, Joseph William,459,460
Pendergrass, Joseph William “Tom”,189,648
Pendergrass, Josephine, 123,131,334,337,550,551,563,590
Pendergrass, Josephine (Quarles),131,147
Pendergrass, Joshua Lane,278,290
Pendergrass, Joyce, 195,209,462
Pendergrass, Joyce (Atchison),111,119
Pendergrass, Joyce (Edgar),484
Pendergrass, Joyce (Silcox),456
Pendergrass, Joyce Faye (Orr)(Atchison), 189,190,221,223
Pendergrass, Joyce Kathleen (Vanatta),455
Pendergrass, Joyce Lucille (Chandlee),216,249
(Pendergrass), Juanita P (Faltin),376
Pendergrass, Judson Cash,290
Pendergrass, Judy Bell,482
Pendergrass, Judy Lee,518
(Pendergrass), Julia [w/o Alex],87
Pendergrass, Julia [d/o Frederick], 90
Pendergrass, Julia Dianne,558
Pendergrass, Julianne [d/o Mackey] 88
Pendergrass, Julianne (Poff),124,132,149
Pendergrass, Julia Alma, 147
Pendergrass, Julia Ann, 116,122,123,124,131,134,147
(Pendergrass),Julia Ann,332,339
Pendergrass, Julia Ann (Evans),134,153
Pendergrass, Julia Fenner (Anderson),198,228
Pendergrass, Julia M (Carlile),354
Pendergrass, Julie, 163
Pendergrass, Julius,198,480
Pendergrass, Julius Levi,477
Pendergrass, Julius Rufus [s/o N C Nimrod]

82,129
Pendergrass, July, 90
Pendergrass/t, June,455
Pendergrass, June Rose (Tucker),462
Pendergrass, Junior Edward,345,354
Pendergrass, Junius Filow [NC Nimrod] 82,129
Pendergrass, Justyn Blair,282,290
Pendergrass, Justyn ,278
Pendergrass, Karen Elizabeth,250,381,414
Pendergrass, Karen Marcum (Thompson)
 (Brandon),217,379,412
Pendergrass, Karen Sue (Burns),485
Pendergrass, Kasey Lee,278
Pendergrass, Kate, 89,481
Pendergrass, Katherine/Kathrine,169,549,551
Pendergrass, Katherine “Cynthia” (Goodman),
 338,345
Pendergrass, Katherine/Kathleen (Peoples), 161
Pendergrass, Katherine May (Posey),445,451
Pendergrass, Katherine Merinda, 205
Pendergrass, Kathryn L (Gross),242,272
 (Pendergrass), Kathy,224,255
Pendergrass, Katie L (Gibson), 148
Pendergrass, Katie Lee,450
Pendergrass, Katie Mae (Collier), 162,195,196
Pendergrass, Katie Sue (Holman),442
Pendergrass,KatieSue(Sachs)(Reeves)(Andrews),
 455,458
Pendergrass, Kaylee,278
Pendergrass, Keaton Blair,290
Pendergrass, Keiran,287
Pendergrass, Keith,214
Pendergrass, Keith Benson, 226
Pendergrass, Kennedy Grey,280
Pendergrass, Kenneth Blair,252,257,278
Pendergrass, Kenneth Eugene, 192
Pendergrass, Kenneth Lee,240
Pendergrass, Kenneth Leslie,485
Pendergrass, Kenneth William,206,242
Pendergrass, Kesiah[Buncombe],325,327,330
Pendergrass, Kim,222
Pendergrass, Kyer, 90
Pendergrass, L P,531
Pendergrass, L T,519
Pendergrass, Lacky J,563
Pendergrass, LaDonna [d/o Teddy] 89
Pendergrass, Lafayette Hiram,479,481
Pendergrass, Laila,360
Pendergrass, Landon William,429,434
Pendergrass/t, Lannell,477
Pendergrass, Lanty A, 144,170
Pendergrass, Laren Herbert, 205
Pendergrass, Larken,334
Pendergrass, Larry,214,343
Pendergrass, Larry N,332
Pendergrass, Larry Nolan,462
Pendergrass, Larry Steven,354

Pendergrass, Latisha,440
Pendergrass, Laura (Patton),540,550
Pendergrass, Laura Ann,248,274
Pendergrass, Laura A/N (Collins),145,172
Pendergrass, Laura Frances (Ellis),515
Pendergrass, Laura H,522
Pendergrass, Laura L,529
Pendergrass, Lawrence, 147
Pendergrass, Lawrence [of Penn].571
Pendergrass, Lawrence McKinley,516
Pendergrass, Lawsey,482
Pendergrass, Leah, 129
Pendergrass, Leary,543
Pendergrass, Lee, 177,341,478
Pendergrass, Lee Winfield,444
Pendergrass, Lela M,442
Pendergrass, Lella A,477
Pendergrass, Lemuel,332
Pendergrass, Lee Roy, 197
Pendergrass, Lela Dean, 175
Pendergrass, Lela (Driver), 161
Pendergrass, Lena,209,435,481,554
Pendergrass, Lena M,531
Pendergrass, Lena Beatrice (Smith),241
Pendergrass, Lena Leary,460
Pendergrass, Lennie Park (Ball), 161,194,202,238
Pendergrass, Lenny Lune,479,481
Pendergrass, Lentus Erasmus,540,550
Pendergrass, Leola,480
Pendergrass, Leola Mae,521
Pendergrass, Leoles,441
Pendergrass, Leon, 205,213,554,558
Pendergrass, Leona (Hand),519,533
Pendergrass, Leonard D, 181
Pendergrass, Leonard O/L, 148,175
Pendergrass, Leonard Oliver,446,452,453
Pendergrass, Leonard William L,Jr, 175
Pendergrass, Leonides “Lee”,511,521
Pendergrass, Leroy, 205
Pendergrass, Leslie Sylvester,482
Pendergrass, Lessie,343
Pendergrass, Lester A,481
Pendergrass, Letitia (Burk),133,150
Pendergrass, Letitia “Lettie” (Lovell),142,167
Pendergrass, Lettie Melissa,437
Pendergrass, Levi,279
Pendergrass, Levi [s/o Edward?],503,507,514,515
Pendergrass, Levi M,472,474
Pendergrass, Levi T,474
Pendergrass, Lewis,444
Pendergrass, Lewis Burton “Jack”,447,453
Pendergrass, Lewis Porter,475,478
Pendergrass, Lewis W,478
Pendergrass, Lida,541
Pendergrass, Lielda/Lielela/Lidela,142
Pendergrass, Lila,440
Pendergrass, Lila Ino/J,626

Pendergrass, Lila May,194
Pendergrass, Lillian,521
Pendergrass, Lillian (Blackwell), 153
Pendergrass, Lillian B (Halcomb), 150,179,212
Pendergrass, Lillian Blanche,445
Pendergrass, Lillie,516
Pendergrass, Lillie Belle, 148
Pendergrass, Lillie M,450,531
Pendergrass, Lilly, 169
Pendergrass, Lilly Martha “Mattie”,435
Pendergrass, Lilly Ruetta, 168
Pendergrass, Lily “Bernice”(Moore),210
Pendergrass, Lina Beatrice (Smith), 205
Pendergrass, Lina C Imogene (Banther?),483
Pendergrass, Linda,214
Pendergrass, Linda (Osteen),462
 (Pendergrass), Linda,463
Pendergrass, Linda Gray (Pace), 192
Pendergrass, Linda June (Frasier),447,453
Pendergrass, Linda Kay,556
Pendergrass, Lindsey Marie (Eppard),272,288
Pendergrass, Linnie U,478
Pendergrass, Linny,520
Pendergrass, Liorna,532
Pendergrass, Lisa Lyna (McGhee)[Dunn]
 (Ellington),253,278
Pendergrass, Lita Gayle (Briner),355
Pendergrass, Lizzie,347
Pendergrass, Lizzie (Wall),542
Pendergrass, Lizzie [d/o Mackey] 88
Pendergrass, Lizzie P, 169
Pendergrass, Lloyd Ben,348
Pendergrass, Logan,563
Pendergrass, Lois (Green),354
Pendergrass, Lois/Louisa,519
Pendergrass, Lola Arte (Davis),532
Pendergrass, Lola J,473
Pendergrass, Lola Mae (Wilson),433,435,439
Pendergrass, Lolette Ruma,445
Pendergrass, Loney/Lovie,449
Pendergrass, Loney H,437
Pendergrass /Roberts, Lon G,435
Pendergrass, Lonnie, 157
Pendergrass, Lora Dee (Beard),342
Pendergrass, Lora Mae,444
Pendergrass, Lorann (Chandler) [d/o Jeffrey],89
Pendergrass, Loretta Marie, 197
Pendergrass, Lorian,213
 (Pendergrass), Lorie,227
Pendergrass, Lorinda T,329
Pendergrass/t, Lorrian,476,477
 (Pendergrass), Lottie, 138
Pendergrass, Lois Ellen(Taylor), 191,224
Pendergrass, Louella (Major) [d/o Jeffrey],89
Pendergrass, Louis Dalton,444,451
Pendergrass, Louis Eugene, 160,192
Pendergrass, Louis Rilda,435

Pendergrass, Louis Troy “Prat”,451
 (Pendergrass), Louisa, 90
Pendergrass, Louisa,124,132,428,430
Pendergrass, Louisa (Wade),511,521
Pendergrass, Louisa A (Mays)(Brandenburg),
 134,153
Pendergrass, Louisa C,333
Pendergrass, Louisa C (Forshee),330
Pendergrass,LouisaCatherine(Stevenson)329,335,
Pendergrass, Louisa E, 151
Pendergrass, Louisa Ellen (Boyce),524,538
Pendergrass, Louisa Jane,116,117,125,134
Pendergrass, Louise,175,551
Pendergrass, Louise (Wilson), 197
Pendergrass, Louise F, 169
Pendergrass, Louise Laverne (Weber)(Millard)
 (Evans) 355,359
Pendergrass, Louise M,476
Pendergrass, Louise Singleton,625
Pendergrass, Lowndes Darby,628
Pendergrass, Lucile,209
Pendergrass, Lucille,444
 (Pendergrass), Lucille E, 148,175
Pendergrass, Lucinda,334,563
Pendergrass, Lucinda (Avery)(Eason),459
Pendergrass, Lucinda (Hand),460,461
Pendergrass, Lucinda (Roland),434,443
Pendergrass, Lucinda B/C ((Hill)(Troupe),
 329,335
Pendergrass, Lucretia,509
Pendergrass, Lucretia (Orell),589,592
Pendergrass, Lucretia (Sears),509
Pendergrass, Lucy,437
Pendergrass, Lucy (Hayes),128,138,139,159,161
Pendergrass, Lucy Ann,588,590
Pendergrass, Lucy Belle/J (Quarles),132
Pendergrass/t, Lucy Faye (Borowski),458
Pendergrass, Lucy Faye (Wood),556
Pendergrass, Lucy J,525
Pendergrass, Lucy Jane (Patterson), 157,188
Pendergrass, Lucy P,480
Pendergrass, Ludie Ethel,435
Pendergrass, Luella (Roler),145,171
Pendergrass, Luke Green,338,345
Pendergrass, Lula,432,516
Pendergrass, Lula A, 148
Pendergrass, Lula Belle (Dailey), 150,179
Pendergrass, Lula Bell (Eads), 169,205
Pendergrass, Lula L,532
Pendergrass, Lula Mae, 170
Pendergrass, Lula Mae (Newman),144,170
Pendergrass, Lula May,461
Pendergrass, Lula “May”(Cage),171,206
Pendergrass, Luretta Volann(Azevedo)(Greeley),
 355,359
Pendergrass, Lurline/Birdie(Wittenbert)437,445
Pendergrass, Lusa/Lucy,520

Pendergrass, Luta ,441
Pendergrass, Luther “Allen”,485
Pendergrass, Luther C, 161
Pendergrass, Luther Furman,195,225
Pendergrass, Luther Jackson,484,485
Pendergrass, Luther Martin, 168,204
Pendergrass /Horton Luvenia (Bynum),530,543
Pendergrass, Lyda Sue (Cotham),461
Pendergrass, Lydia,428
Pendergrass, Lydia J, 168
Pendergrass, Lydia [d/o Straphon Jack] 87
Pendergrass, Lyle,476
Pendergrass, Lyman Glenn,484,485
Pendergrass, M Elizabeth (Gold),516,530
Pendergrass, Mabel,451
Pendergrass, Mabel Lucille,480
Pendergrass, Mack,551
Pendergrass, MacKenzie,278
Pendergrass, Mackey [s/o Alex] 87,88
Pendergrass, Macy Leigh,247
Pendergrass, Madalene,445
Pendergrass, Madora F,538
Pendergrass, Mae Francis (Hunt),214,247
Pendergrass, Magdalene [d/o Felix] 88
Pendergrass, Maggie,516
 (Pendergrass), Maggie,441,448
Pendergrass, Maggie A,442
Pendergrass, Maggie L,435
Pendergrass, “Maggie” Susan(Ayscue)(Hayes),
 138,139,161,163
Pendergrass, Makenzie Lynn,252
Pendergrass, Malinda,333,473
Pendergrass, Malinda (Wynn),425,428,430
 (Pendergrass),Malissa E, 332,339
Pendergrass, Malissia,486
Pendergrass, Mamie, 168,516
 (Pendergrass), Mamie,339
Pendergrass, Mamie A,590
Pendergrass, Mandy,510
Pendergrass, Mandy E,174
Pendergrass, Manerva/Minerva (Baker), 151,181
Pendergrass, Manilla,438
Pendergrass, Manley J,509
Pendergrass, Manley P
 [NC],492,507,508,515,561
Pendergrass, Manley P [Tenn],Sr,Jr,
 492,503,507,508,517,531
Pendergrass, Manolia Jane (Joyner), 160,192
Pendergrass, Manora,334
Pendergrass, Marah [Mariah?] B,516
Pendergrass Marcia Lynn (Slayton),244
Pendergrass, Margaret,90,475,479,519,520
 (Pendergrass),Margaret,511,522
 (Pendergrass), Margaret [of Chester S C],506,510
Pendergrass, Margaret (Callihan),472
Pendergrass, Margaret (Moseley),160
Pendergrass, Margaret (Rains),327,331

Pendergrass, Margaret A,331,510,532
Pendergrass, Margaret A (Musgrove),473
Pendergrass, Margaret Ann,328,510
Pendergrass, Margaret Ann (Houseman),332,340
Pendergrass, Margaret E,592
Pendergrass, Margaret I,479
Pendergrass, Margaret L,481
Pendergrass, Margaret R,519,623
Pendergrass, Margie,554
Pendergrass, Margie Marie,558
 (Pendergrass), Margot,597
Pendergrass, Marguerite,538
Pendergrass, Mariah Jane (Adams),431,438
Pendergrass, Marian P,626
Pendergrass, Marie Lillian, 182
Pendergrass, Marinda,205,558
Pendergrass, Marinda “Amanda” (Coburn),
 329,335
Pendergrass, Marinha,474
Pendergrass, Marion Delaney,Sr,Jr,431,437,444
Pendergrass, Marjorie [not],476
Pendergrass, Marjorie Pauline (Plummer),
 213,246
Pendergrass, Marjorie Hester (Dickson), 162,196
Pendergrass, Mark Thomas,338
Pendergrass, Marrana,589
Pendergrass, Marsh[al?] L,540
Pendergrass, Marshall Milton,Sr,Jr,
 525,540,551,553
 (Pendergrass), Martelia,475,478
Pendergrass,Martha,90,114,124,332,430,475,479
 508,510,514,520,526,532,592
 (Pendergrass),Martha,428,430
Pendergrass /Worthy, Martha “Mattie”(Feemster)
 (Robinson)(McConnell),520,534
Pendergrass, Martha (Baldwn),519,533
Pendergrass, Martha (Ridelle?),473
Pendergrass, Martha (Scoggin),472
Pendergrass, Martha (Wise) [d/o Mackey],88
Pendergrass, Martha A,475,508
Pendergrass, Martha A (Perkins),148,176
Pendergrass, Martha A(Wade),511
Pendergrass, Martha Angeline,473
Pendergrass, Martha Ann,127
Pendergrass, Martha Ann (Edwards),136
Pendergrass, Martha Ann (McClain)(Whitehead),
 434,441
Pendergrass, Martha Ann “Nannie”(Pendergrass),
 516,527,528
Pendergrass, Martha Bell “Mattie”,436
Pendergrass, Martha Carn,625
Pendergrass, Martha Caroline (Corley),330,337
Pendergrass, Martha Catherine,518
Pendergrass, Martha Clay, 176,210
Pendergrass, Martha E,590
Pendergrass, Martha E (Rhodes),130,145
Pendergrass, Martha Ellen (Simmons),329,334

Pendergrass, Martha Elizabeth,476,518
(Pendergrass), Martha Elizabeth [Clampet?] 327,328
Pendergrass, Martha Evaline (Tucker),508,516
Pendergrass, Martha Hopton (Smith),335,343
Pendergrass, Martha I (Rhodes), 145
Pendergrass, Martha J,123,124.125,131,430,433, 436,518
Pendergrass, Martha J (Shearer),523,536
Pendergrass, Martha Jane,150,478
Pendergrass, Martha “Jane” (Mitchell),505,510
Pendergrass, Martha Jane (Wildman),329,334
Pendergrass, Martha Jane/C,328
Pendergrass, Martha Jane (Ashe),166,203
Pendergrass, Martha Lynn,453
(Pendergrass),Martha M,334
Pendergrass, Martha “Mattie” Tennessee,431
(Pendergrass) Martha “Patti”,Unknown, 8,68,78,491,492,496,502,504
Pendergrass, Martha “Patsey” Jane (Newman) (Farley)133,149
Pendergrass, Martha J (Rutherford),132,148
Pendergrass, Martha “Patsy”,517
Pendergrass, Martha “Patsy”-(Crowes/Cross),504
Pendergrass, Martha “Patsy” (Horton),121,130
Pendergrass, Martha “Patsy” (Underhill),509,518
Pendergrass, Martha V,481
Pendergrass, Martin Van Buren,517,531
Pendergrass, Marvin Allen,461
Pendergrass, Marvin Dennis,435
Pendergrass, Marvin F,342
Pendergrass, Marvin Harvey,448
Pendergrass, Mary,135,138,142,167,254,255,332 ,354,425,429, 430,475,479,503,518,524,530,537 ,590,621,622
Pendergrass, Mary (Moon),472
(Pendergrass), Mary,327,328
(Pendergrass),Mary [Bute,w/o Wm], 14,15,19,39, 61,68,75,76,77,78,79,80,81,82,421,422,424,426, 434,471,647,650
Pendergrass, Mary [of Middlesex], 8,25,28,41,67
Pendergrass, Mary [of Richmond],10,25
Pendergrass, Mary [of S C], 30 505
(Pendergrass), Mary,104,105,106,108,110,118, 126,128,137
(Pendergrass), Mary [Riehl?w/o Job], 19,498,499,505
Pendergrass, Mary [d/o Job] 19,499,500,506
Pendergrass, Mary [d/o Mackey] 88
Pendergrass, Mary [d/o Raleigh?],128,158,159
Pendergrass, Mary [d/o Smart Jr] 87
Pendergrass, Mary A,125,333,459,475,517,540
Pendergrass,Mary A/Polly”(Romans)(Holcombe), 434,440
Pendergrass, Mary “Adaline” (Witcher),430,435
Pendergrass, Mary Agnes,476
Pendergrass, Mary Ann,477,518

Pendergrass, Mary Ann [d/o N C Nimrod] 82
Pendergrass, Mary Ann/Onnie (Kearney),194
Pendergrass, Mary Ann (Bohannon) 325,327,328,329
Pendergrass, Mary Ann Keziah (Simmons), 330,336
Pendergrass, Mary Ann “Polly”,329
Pendergrass, Mary Ann “Rebecca” (Carter),329
Pendergrass, Mary/Maria Ann (Smith),133,149
Pendergrass, Mary B,430, 434
Pendergrass, Mary Bell,437
Pendergrass, Mary C (Baird),335,342
Pendergrass, Mary Catherine (Best),522,535
Pendergrass, Mary Conway “Connie”,460
Pendergrass, Mary Cornelia (Wilkes),511,521
Pendergrass, Mary Dorothy,540
Pendergrass, Mary E,333,432,517,622
Pendergrass, Mary E [Susannah?],624
Pendergrass, Mary Eliza[d/o Sam’l Jr S C] 86
Pendergrass, Mary Elizabeth (Lane),180
Pendergrass, Mary Elizabeth (Lovett),198,228
Pendergrass, Mary Elizabeth(McCallum)520,534
Pendergrass, Mary Elizabeth(Talkington)477,480,
Pendergrass, Mary Elizabeth (Williams),525,540
Pendergrass, Mary Ellen,441
Pendergrass, /Kelly, Mary Ellen, 183
Pendergrass, MaryEllen/Molly (Arnold , 148,177
Pendergrass,Mary“Elise”(Shallenberger)171,206,
Pendergrass, Mary Eliza,622,623,624
Pendergrass, Mary Elizabeth (Hastings)(Burns), 446,452
Pendergrass, Mary Elizabeth“Lillie”(Schroeder), 626,627
Pendergrass, Mary Emeline,431
Pendergrass, Mary Etta,449
Pendergrass, Mary Eva (Alexander),145,172
Pendergrass, Mary F,342,520
Pendergrass, Mary F Carroll,333
Pendergrass, Mary G,536
Pendergrass, Mary Howze (Holliday),472,474
Pendergrass, Mary I,441
Pendergrass, Mary J, 123,131,203,440,532
Pendergrass, Mary J (Edwards), 161,193
Pendergrass, Mary J (Quarles),131
Pendergrass, Mary Jane,340,514.516
Pendergrass, Mary Jane (Holliday),474
Pendergrass, Mary Jane (Horton),515
Pendergrass, Mary Jane (Powell),328,332
Pendergrass, Mary Julia,437
Pendergrass, Mary Keziah,328
Pendergrass, Mary Lee,444
Pendergrass, Mary M,519
Pendergrass, Mary M (Pugh), 145
Pendergrass, Mary Macedonia,473
Pendergrass, Mary Magdalene, 181
Pendergrass, Mary Magnolia/ Pearl, 158.190
Pendergrass, Mary Margaret (Gibson),

216,248,249
Pendergrass, Mary Maxwell “Minnie”,625,627
Pendergrass, Mary Page (Blackwell),628
Pendergrass, Mary Paulette (Arrington), 191
Pensegrass, Mary Pearl (Peacock), 160
Pendergrass, Mary “Polly” (Medlin),121,127
Pendergrass, Mary Rachel (Kidd),520,533
Pendergrass, Mary Rosa,435
Pendergrass, Mary S A “Polly”,334
Pendergrass, Mary Sally,127
Pendergrass, Mary Serena (Parker),431,437
Pendergrass, Mary Speed (Brome), 195
Pendergrass, Mary Sue,192
Pendergrass, Mary V, 181
Pendergrass, Mason,252
Pendergrass, Massey (Sitton)(Apple) 15,57,113,120,121,130,131,146
Pendergrass, Mathena,332
(Pendergrass), Matilda, 169
Pendergrass, Matilda (Henderson),425,428,434
Pendergrass, Matilda J,430,434
Pendergrass, Matilda L (Ferguson), 143
Pendergrass, Matthew, 8,331,516
Pendergrass, Matthew [s/o Straphon Jack] 87
Pendergrass, Matthew [s/o Frederick], 90
Pendergrass, Matthew [h/o Naomi], 495,496,504,505,506,508,509,553
Pendergrass, Matthew,“Sr”[*fictional*], 494.495,504,505
Pendergraft, Matthew,Mark,Luke, John [*nor*], 83,564,649 [*fictional sons of Garrett, Sr*]
Pendergrass, Matthew B,332
Pendergrass /Smith, Matthew R,508,516
Pendergrass, Matthew Vaden,430,435
Pendergrass, Matthew Williamson,Sr,II. 328,331,338,345
Pendergrass/t, Mattie,477
Pendergrass, Mattie Edith “Matt” (Muncie), 180,214
Pendergrass, Mattie Ellen (Murray), 182,217,375, 379,407,411
Pendergrass, Mattie L,537,540
Pendergrass, Mattie Louise, 90
Pendergrass, Mattie (Loyd), 161,194
Pendergrass, Mattie W, 90
Pendergrass, Maud,537,554
Pendergrass, Maude (Duke) (Dickerson) 140,162,165,196
Pendergrass, Maude (Neely)(Thomas),180,214
Pendergrass, Maude Catherine,479
Pendergrass, Maude Florence,529
Pendergrass, Maude M,442
(Pendergrass), Maude M,437,444
Pendergrass, Maude R (Bone),338,344
Pendergrass, May,551,563,592
Pendergrass, Maybelline, 204
Pendergrass, Maynard,590,592

Pendergrass, McKinley,436
(Pendergrass), Meighan,458
Pendergrass, Melba (Silvery),357
Pendergrass, Melda Ann,335
Pendergrass, Melissa,128,158,159,334
Pendergrass, Melissa Ann, 253,279
Pendergrass, Melissa Anne (Woods)(Dunn) 253,279
(Pendergrass),Melissa E,332,339
Pendergrass, Melva,445
Pendergrass, Melvena,329
Pendergrass, Melvina,475
Pendergrass, Melvina (Allison),509,518
Pendergrass, Melvina/Olivia (Long),515,530
Pendergras/s, Michael, vii,8,11,12,26,31,43,65,67,70
Pendergrass, Michael Eugene,214
Pendergrass, Michael Furman,224,225,254,255
Pendergrass, Michael Grayson,523,536
Pendergrass, Milah/Miley,563
Pendergrass, Mildred,445
Pendergrass, Mildred (Baihardt)(Berryman), 191
Pendergrass, Mildred Cornelia (Allen),480
Pendergrass, Mildred Madeline (Oglageo), 206,242
Pendergrass, Mildred Virginia,476
Pendergrass, Miles Bradshaw,533
Pendergrass, Miles Hezekiah,509,519
Pendergrass, Milley, 146
Pendergrass, Millie Maude (Ford),478,481
Pendergrass, Milly,506,513
Pendergrass, Milly (Bunn),120
Pendergrass, Milly (Curtis)(Robinson),588,589
Pendergrass, Milly/Middy,127
Pendergrass, Milton Monroe,441,448
Pendergrass, Minerva (Gregory),430,434,435
Pendergrass, Minerva Selena (Carter),511,521
Pendergrass, Minnie,433,526,532
Pendergrass, Minnie (Mason),533
Pendergrass, MinnieAgnes (Walther)(DeVignier), 480
Pendergrass, Minnie B (Butler), 148
Pendergrass, Minnie Belle (Parker),529
Pendergrass, Minnie M (Foster),521,535
Pendergrass, Minnie O, 148
Pendergrass, Minnie Speed “Minna” (Peoples), 158,190
Pendergrass, Minta,332
Pendergrass, Miranda M (Friddle),329
Pendergrass, Missouri (Trotman),440
Pendergrass, Missouri Beulah (McElhanon), 474,476
Pendergrass, Mittie/Mintie,331
Pendergrass, Mollie, 90.481
Pendergrass, Mollie A,478
Pendergrass, Mollie Ann, 197
Pendergrass, Monie/Monnie Lee,Sr,Jr 160,191

Pendergrass, Morgan,180,213
Pendergrass, Morgan [s/o Straphon Jack] 87
Pendergrass, Morris R,482
Pendergrass, Moses,513
Pendergrass, Moses[s/o “Buncombe” John] 59,324,327,329,330
Pendergrass, Moses[s/o Cordy],125,132,133,134
Pendergrass, Moses[s/o Job],15,115 ,499,500,647
Pendergrass, Moses[s/o “Wake “John”,viii,13,14, 15,61,82,91,291,103,106,107,108,109,112,113, 114,115,116,117,120,122,124,125,126,129,131, 132,133,134,499,645,648
Pendergrass, Moses[s/o Louisa],116,117,134
Pendergrass, Moses M “Newton”,329
Pendergrass, Moses Wiley,327,329,335
Pendergrass, Munroe,554
Pendergrass Murray Recreational Preserve,134
Pendergrass, Myla Peyton,247
Pendergrass, Myra Elizabeth (Cook),431,438
Pendergrass, Myrtle, 151,153
Pendergrass, Myrtle [d/o Jeffrey],89
Pendergrass, Myrtle E, 169
Pendergrass, Myrtle Mae,348
Pendergrass, Nancy,129,142,507,509,519,532,563
(Pendergrass), Nancy,426,427,428
Pendergrass, Nancy (Anderson),213
Pendergrass, Nancy (Cogwell),121
Pendergrass, Nancy (Curtis),585,586,587,588
Pendergrass, Nancy (Davis),425,429,432
Pendergrass, Nancy (Moye),127,136
Pendergrass, Nancy (Rigsby),496,502,504
Pendergrass, Nancy/Nannie,460
Pendergrass, Nancy A B,478
Pendergrass, Nancy Alice, 139
Pendergrass, Nancy Caroline (Green)(Clark), 485,486
Pendergrass, Nancy E,142,143,167,431,441
Pendergrass, Nancy Elizabeth (Corbell),529
Pendergrass, Nancy J,142,516,528,529,531
Pendergrass, Nancy Louise (Bartolo), 195
Pendergrass, Nancy Madeline (Danskin), 217,249,379,381,412,413
Pendergrass, Nancy Margaret (Killingsworth), 329,336
Pendergrass, Nancy Minerva (Bradford),520,534
Pendergrass, Nancy “Nannie” J (Bish),143
Pendergrass, Nancy Morning (Land),429,433
Pendergrass, Nancy Z,522
Pendergrass, Nannie Mae (Riley),444
Pendergrass, Nannie Rebecca,192
Pendergrass, Nannie L,536
Pendergrass, Naomi ,509
Pendergrass, Naomi [d/o Felix] 88
Pendergrass, Naomi Ellender,505,506,518
Pendergrass, Naomi J,474
Pendergrass, Naomi Jane (Reynolds),433,439
Pendergrass, Narcissa Almira (Barnes),478,481

Pendergrass, Natasha Angelina (Newton),252
Pendergrass, Nathan Finley,327,329
Pendergrass, Nathaniel,104,471,472,473,475,479, 515,528
Pendergrass, Nathaniel [s/o Felix] 88
Pendergrass, Nathaniel D, 126
Pendergrass, Nathaniel E,479
Pendergrass, Nathaniel Hollingsworth,472,473
Pendergrass, Nathaniel Nixon,473,476
Pendergrass, Necie E,441
Pendergrass, Ned N,476
Pendergrass, Nelda Yvonne,451
Pendergrass, Nellie,168,433
Pendergrass, Nellie (Eberhart),343
Pendergrass, Nellie/Allie Frances,483
Pendergrass, Nellie Bly,438
Pendergrass, Nellie M (Harris),481
Pendergrass, Nellie Ruth (Scott)(Pointer) (Townsend)(Stover),455,458
Pendergrass, Netta,532
Pendergrass, Nettie H “Etta”,526
Pendergrass, Nettie Sophronia,340
Pendergrass, Nero/Reno [s/o Sam’l], 88
Pendergrass, Nervesta E (McConnell),148,176
Pendergrass, (Nesta) Gladys Sue,167
Pendergrass, Newton,475
Pendergrass, Newton Allen,437,445
Pendergrass, Nimrod [N C] 77,79,82,83,108,112, 120,121,425,426 ,472,475,649
Pendergrass, Nimrod,Sr,Jr,[of Tenn] 82,108,425,471,472,473,475
Pendergrass, Nina,482,540
Pendergrass, Nina Mae (Hilliard),204,241
Pendergrass, Noah,254,255
Pendergrass, Noah C,554,558
Pendergrass, Noah P, 169,205
Pendergrass, Noel Talmadge,482
Pendergrass, Nola,481
Pendergrass, Nolan A,437
Pendergrass, Nolen Leon,460
Pendergrass, Nolan Ray,554,558
Pendergrass, Nonie Florence,529
Pendergrass, Nora,476
(Pendergrass),Nora,213,246
Pendergrass, Nora Bell,435
Pendergrass, Nora E,532,543
Pendergrass, Nora Gray (Edwards), 162,189,195,222
Pendergrass, Nora J (Goff),338,344
Pendergrass, Norman Mann, 90
Pendergrass, Octavia, 148
Pendergrass, Odis,551
Pendergrass, Ola,449,450,534
Pendergrass, Ola M,451
Pendergrass, Ola Mae(Brock)(Varner)(Roberts) 447,453
Pendergrass, Old Lydia, [Clarendon S C] 86

Pendergrass, Olen Marvin,348
Pendergrass, Oliver,475,479
Pendergrass, Oliver Porter,440,447
Pendergrass, Ollie Pearl (Adams), 147,174
Pendergrass, Ollie V, 337
Pendergrass, Ollin W,484
Pendergrass, Olive,513,526
Pendergrass, Oma Louise (Jacobs),455
Pendergrass, Onnie (Moseley),160,191
Pendergrass, Opal Belle,357
Pendergrass, Opal Ruth (O’Rear),485,486
Pendergrass, Opal V,438
Pendergrass, Ora (Hardwick),520
Pendergrass, Ora Berniece,482
Pendergrass, Ora Lee (Alford), 197,227
Pendergrass, Ora Pearl,438
Pendergrass, Ora R,338
Pendergrass, Orah Estal (Draper),172,207
Pendergrass, Oral Gene, 192
Pendergrass, Oria,588
Pendergrass, Orin William,537,549
Pendergrass, Orlie E,482
Pendergrass, Orville Dexter,482
Pendergrass, Oscar,448,516
Pendergrass, Oscar A,442
Pendergrass, Oscar B,442
Pendergrass, Oscar Benton, 144,171
Pendergrass, Oscar Henry,516
Pendergrass, Oscar L,532
Pendergrass, Oscar Tivis,435
Pendergrass, Othello Ross,532
Pendergrass, Otto Cleveland,437
Pendergrass, Oveda “Nettie” (Zimmerman), 205,241
Pendergrass, Ovena Elizabeth (Hale),540
Pendergrass, Owen Bruce,482
Pendergrass, Ozona Fredonia (Fisher),341,350
Pendergrass, Page,628
Pendergrass, Paralee J(McAbee)(Middlebrooks) 433,440
Pendergrass, Paris,460
Pendergrass, Parmelia (Coates),460
Pendergrass, Parthenia Ann“Sis”(Finster)532,544
Pendergrass, Paschal/Russell/Robert,510
Pendergrass, Patience C/J(Lee),328,331
Pendergrass, Patience Emmaline,540
Pendergrass, Patricia (Holland), 192
Pendergrass, Patricia (Jones),225
Pendergrass, Patricia (McFassen) [d/o Jeffrey] 89
Pendergrass, Patricia Diane,196
Pendergrass, Patricia K(Weeks),446,452
Pendergrass, Patricia Kay,453
(Pendergrass), Patsy,345,355
Pendergrass, Patti Lou (Martin),161,193
Pendergrass, Patsy (Horton),113
Pendergrass, Paul, 161
Pendergrass, Paul E,558

Pendergrass, Paul Edward,214
Pendergrass, Paul Frederick,460
Pendergrass, Paul Jamieson,214
Pendergrass, Paul O,439
Pendergrass, Paula (Ahl),225
Pendergrass, Pauline, 175,530
Pendergrass, Pauline (Coley)(Roberson),160,193
Pendergrass, Pearl,442,551
Pendergrass, Pearline(Sanders)(Hastings)446,452
Pendergrass, Peggy (Faulk)(Jungwirth),456,458
Pendergrass, Peggy Ann,453
Pendergrass, Peggy Ellen (Lindley),558,560
Pendergrass, Peggy Gean, 195
Pendergrass, Peggy Rose (Parks),190,223
Pendergrass, Penelope “Nellie”,476
Pendergrass, Penelope “Penny”(Bunn), 110,120,127,154
Pendergrass, Peter, 12,38, 66, 67
Pendergrass, Peter “Pleasant”,Sr,Jr, 19,501,507,508,513,514,515,516,528,562
Pendergrass, Phillip,434,443
Pendergrass, Phillip [Buncombe], 325,327,330,337
Pendergrass, Phillip [of Jamestown],i,ix,8, 9,10,23,25,26,65,66 501
Pendergrass, Phillip [of Penn],20,59,67,84,85 492,493,565,571,647,649,650
Pendergrass, Phillip “Henderson”,327,329,335
Pendergrass, Phillip Trout,476
Pendergrass, Phillip “Wallace”,330,337
Pendergrass, Phyllis,214
Pendergrass, Pinkney Augustus,537
Pendergrass, Pleasant,425,428,431,498,505
Pendergrass, Pleasant (family),489
Pendergrass, Pleasant [William?],510
Pendergrass, Pleasant Wilbourne,429,433
Pendergrass, Polly,563
Pendergrass, Polly A,143
Pendergrass, Polly C,Sr,Jr,503,507,508,514,515
Pendergrass /Smith, Polly C,508
Pendergrass, Polly [Mary?] (Brown),425,428
Pendergrass, Porter Claude,435,437
Pendergrass, Porter George,431
Pendergrass, Presley Clay,434
Pendergrass, Preston,520
Pendergrass, Priscilla (Finch),126,135,155
(Pendergrass) Priscilla H,473,476
Pendergrass, Prudence Malinda(McAnally), 425,429,432
Pendergrass, Queen Celia, 90
Pendergrass, Queen Ethel, 90
Pendergrass, R B, [Raleigh B], Mrs, 158
Pendergrass, Rachael Anastasa,288
Pendergrass,Rachel Emmaline(Jennings)431,438
Pendergrass, Rachel Etta,532
Pendergrass, Rachel Isabel,437
Pendergrass, Raeford Owen “Snooks”,

189,195,222,225
Pendergrass, Raleigh [s/o “Wake”John??] 8,13,14,18,82,104,107,113,118,119,120
Pendergrass, Raleigh [s/o Bailey], 130,144
Pendergrass, Raleigh [“Wake” Benj line], 15,112,113,114,121,128,129,142
Pendergrass, Raleigh [s/o Jesse] 15,113,121,128,, 129,138,139,158,159,189,222,224,237,253,254 ,255,257
Pendergrass, Raleigh [s/o “Buncombe” John] 113,324,326,327,328
Pendergrass, Raleigh/J? Jr [s/o Henderson], 142,166
Pendergrass, Raleigh B/enjamin [s/o Mary], 128,138,158,159,254,255
Pendergrass, Ralph,551
Pendergrass, Ralph Clifton, 166,188
Pendergrass, Ralph Graham, 205
Pendergrass, Ralph Joseph,204,241
Pendergrass, Ralph Maxwell,548,556
Pendergrass, Randall Benton,462
Pendergrass, Randall Eugene, 247
Pendergrass, Randy Van, 197,227
Pendergrass, Ransom, viii,8,15,107,113,115,116, 122,123,124,129,131,134
Pendergrass, Ransom V,147
Pendergrass, Ray,482,531
Pendergrass, Rayburn Thomas,529
Pendergrass, Raymond,437,438
Pendergrass/t, Raymond Edward,460,462
Pendergrass, Raymond Green, 161,194
Pendergrass, Raymond Lee,484
Pendergrass, Reba, 177,180
Pendergrass, Reba Allen (Deans)(Prewer), 195,225
Pendergrass, Rebecca,427,441,508,509,517,522
(Pendergrass), Rebecca,139,163
(Pendergrass), Rebecca [of Orange NC],492
(Pendergrass), Rebecca [of Tenn],508
(Pendergrass) Rebecca, [of Illinois],588
(Pendergrass), Rebecca [w/o Charnal],505
(Pendergrass), Rebecca (w/o Michael) 12,43,65,66,67,68 *[not Bolling]*
(Pendergrass?),Rebecca,46,68,72,75,77,79,80,81
Pendergrass, Rebecca [d/o Felix] 88
Pendergrass, Rebecca (Carter/Custer),335
Pendergrass, Rebecca (Musgrove),472
Pendergrass Rebecca Ann (Yeary),244
Pendergrass, Rebecca B (Tribble),332
Pendergrass, Rebecca “Becky”,560
Pendergrass, Rebecca C,517
Pendergrass, Rebecca E,431
Pendergrass, Rebecca “Ellen” (Dickerson), 142,167
Pendergrass, Rebecca Ellen (Nunn),331,338
Pendergrass, Rebecca Jane,431
(Pendergrass), Rebeckah, 105,106

(Pendergrass), Rebeckah [Franklin Co],422,424
(Pendergrass), Refugia,588,589
Pendergrass, Regina Lynn,224,255
(Pendergrass), Rena [w/o Frederick], 89,90
Pendergrass, Rena L, 168
Pendergrass, Rena (Scott), 90
Pendergrass, Reuben Green,436,443
Pendergrass, Rhoda Adeline,475
Pendergrass, Richard,Sr,Jr,[Va,NC]viii,19,20,60, 61,427,585,586,587,588,649
Pendergrass, Richard,121,521
Pendergrass, Richard A,354
Pendergrass, Richard Darwin,354
Pendergrass, Richard Jordan, Sr,Jr, 111,128,138,139,159,163,165,194
Pendergrass, Richard Jordan “Jr”, 161
Pendergrass, Richard Lynn,Sr,Jr, 189,221,223,252,253
Pendergrass, Richard Reid, 138,160
Pendergrass, R[ichard?] Tecumsah,588,590
Pendergrass, Richard Wilson,435
Pendergrass, Ricky Lynn,225
Pendergrass, Riddie[?],174
Pendergrass, Riley,114,130,145
Pendergrass, Ritter [s/o Straphon Jack] 87
Pendergrass, River,457
Pendergrass Road [Summit],110,111,128,636
Pendergrass, Robert, vii,viii,8,12,13,15,19,23,26, 35,38,39,40,41,52,57,59,61,64,65,66,67,68,75, 77,78,331,461
Pendergrass, Robert [of Feliciana Parish],503
Pendergrass, Robert [of Middlesex Co],491
Pendergrass, Robert [of Northumberland], 489,490,491,492,649
Pendergrass, Robert [Orange Co NC],7,12,13,15, 18,19,39,65,489,490,492,498,501,502,562
Pendergrass, Robert [of SC],Sr,Jr,509,518,532
Pendergrass, Robert [of Westmoreland],491
Pendergrass, Robert [Jr?] 68
Pendergrass, Robert[?] 586
Pendergrass, Robert [s/o Smart Jr] 87
Pendergrass, Robert Athol,626
Pendergrass, Robert B, 151,181
Pendergrass, Robert Emory, 150
Pendergrass, Robert Erskin,442,450
Pendergrass, Robert F, 176
Pendergrass, Robert Francis,650
Pendergrass, Robert Glenn,485
Pendergrass, Robert H,209
Pendergrass, Robert J[obe?],512,523
Pendergrass, Robert L,169,551
Pendergrass, Robert Lee, 90,163,198,515,528,529,531,540
Pendergrass, Robert Moore Lesesne,625
Pendergrass, Robert Nixon,482
Pendergrass, Robert Noah H,523
Pendergrass, Robert S,142,168

Pendergrass, Robert T, 169
Pendergrass, Robert W,128,473
Pendergrass, Robert Wayne,224
Pendergrass, Robert William,520,554
Pendergrass, Robbie,449
Pendergrass, Rocha (Hash),540
Pendergrass, Roda C (Nichols?), 143
Pendergrass, Roger Dale,463
Pendergrass, Roger Lewis, 194
Pendergrass, Romulus Nelson,537
Pendergrass, Ronnie L. 168
Pendergrass, Ronnie Ray,222,225
Pendergrass, Rosa [d/o Alex] 87,88
(Pendergrass), Rosa [w/o Smart] 86
Pendergrass, Rosa,332
Pendergrass, Rosa Bell (Durbin),151,180
Pendergrass, Rosa Lee (Goodwin), 91
Pendergrass, Rosa M,335
Pendergrass, Rosa Tyson,625,626,627
Pendergrass, Rosannah,522
Pendergrass, Roscoe,Sr,Jr,450,455,456
Pendergrass, Rose Elizabeth (Strohmeyer) (Clayton),338,345,346
Pendergrass, RoseThomas(Lassiter)(Aycock),195
Pendergrass, Roselle Tilton “Eley”(Key),442,448
Pendergrass, Rosenia (Ragsdale),174,209
Pendergrass, Rosetta (Dickerson), 160,192
Pendergrass, Rosie Josephine,347
Pendergrass, Rosie Lillie (Summit),523,538
Pendergrass, Rowan Sergei, 288
Pendergrass, Rowena,432
Pendergrass, Roxie (Taylor),210
Pendergrass, Roy, 151,209,450,484
Pendergrass, Roy Anthony,359
Pendergrass, Roy D,482
Pendergrass, Roy E,516
Pendergrass, Roy/Ray G Thomas, 162,197
Pendergrass, Roy Lester,482
Pendergrass, Roy Vollie,Sr,Jr,345,355,648
Pendergrass, Ruby, 191,480
Pendergrass, Ruby (Warner),181,215
(Pendergrass), Ruby, 160,191
Pendergrass, Ruby Catherine (Hagood), 182,216
Pendergrass, Ruby Grace,481
Pendergrass, Ruby L,447
Pendergrass, Ruby Lee,461
Pendergrass, Ruby Lillian,482
Pendergrass, Ruby Mae,461
Pendergrass, Rufus, 151,558
Pendergrass, Rufus Calvin,194
Pendergrass, Rufus J,513
Pendergrass, Ruperto,589
Pendergrass, Russell,512,525,540
Pendergrass, Russell Gregory,484,486,648
Pendergrass, Russell/Robert/Paschal,510,519
Pendergrass, Russell Wheeler, 197
Pendergrass, Ruth, 90,209,476,481,548

(Pendergrass), Ruth,338,346,543,552
Pendergrass, Ruth Alice (Carter),592
Pendergrass, Ruth Anna,181
Pendergrass, Ruth Auretta (Hiatt),171
Pendergrass, Ruth Elizabeth, 168
Pendergrass, S F,623
Pendergrass, S Hope,521
Pendergrass, S Houston,82,121,128,426
Pendergrass, S L,648
Pendergrass, Sadie [d/o Sam’l], 88
Pendergrass, Sadie May,196
(Pendergrass), Salena [of Chester S C],505,510
Pendergrass, Salina (Hodge),472
Pendergrass, Salina C,473
Pendergrass, Sallie/Sally, 113,177,508,526,532
(Pendergrass), Sally,587,588
Pendergrass, Sallie Margaret (Elmore),158,190
Pendergrass, Sam,477,542
Pendergrass, Sam Andrew, 194
Pendergrass, Sam Earlington, 153,298
Pendergrass, Samantha Faye,452
Pendergrass, Samuel,482,588,590,592
Pendergrass, Samuel, Sr,[s/o Darby]621,622,623
Pendergrass, Samuel [s/o Straphon Jack] 87,88
Pendergrass, Samuel Jr [S C] 86,622,623,624
Pendergrass, Samuel Darby,621
Pendergrass, Samuel Darby,Sr,Jr,III,627,628,649
Pendergrass, Samuel E/A,434,441
Pendergrass, Samuel F,441
Pendergrass, Samuel Fulton,623,624,625
Pendergrass, Samuel M,527,541
Pendergrass, Samuel N,479
Pendergrass, Samuel Newton,532
Pendergrass, Samuel R[ansom?],147,174
Pendergrass/t, Samuel T,473
Pendergrass, Samuel Walter,540
Pendergrass, Sandra (Bray),462
Pendergrass, Sandra (Garrett),597
Pendergrass, Sandra (Woodard),456
Pendergrass, Sanoma,476
Pendergrass, Sarah,124,421,422,424,425,426,427, 428,433,434,436,590
Pendergrass, Sarah [d/o Smart], 86,87
Pendergrass, Sarah [d/o Spencer],viii,58,80,83, 107,118
Pendergrass, Sarah (Arkwright),509
Pendergrass, Sarah (Bowman),134
Pendergrass, Sarah (Moseley),472
Pendergrass, Sarah/Sally (Roe),586,587
Pendergrass, Sarah A,333,622
Pendergrass, Sarah A (Burns),328,332
Pendergrass, Sarah A (Thompson),139,162
Pendergrass, Sarah “Ada” (Tisdale),339,347
Pendergrass, Sarah Adaline,332
Pendergrass, Sarah Ann,478
Pendergrass, Sarah Ann [d/o Sam’l].623,624
Pendergrass, Sarah Ann (Land),429,433

(Pendergrass), Sarah B,523,537
(Pendergrass), Sarah C,431
Pendergrass, Sarah E, 433
Pendergrass, Sarah E/A (Lane),132,148
Pendergrass, Sarah Elizabeth (Fulton), 624,625,626,627
Pendergrass, Sarah Elizabeth (Meeker),517,531
Pendergrass, Sarah Elizabeth (Pearce),194
Pendergrass, Sarah “Helen”(Gulley)(Buzzard), 345,355
Pendergrass, Sarah J,441
(Pendergrass), Sarah Jane,532
Pendergrass, Sarah Josephine,435
Pendergrass, Sarah Julia Ann (Winkler),166
Pendergrass, Sarah Lou “Sallie”,168
Pendergrass, Sarah Mariah (Mincher), 328,331,332
Pendergrass, Sarah Martha,525,543
Pendergrass, Sarah Martha (Pillow),529
(Pendergrass), Sarah (Moore),622,623
Pendergrass, Sarah N E,433
Pendergrass, Sarah S,517
Pendergrass, Sarah “Sallie”,510,532
Pendergrass, Sarah “Sallie” (Oldham), 496,497,504,508
Pendergrass, Sarah “Sallie” (Scoggins?),507
Pendergrass, Sarah “Sally”,130,143,167
Pendergrass, Sarah “Sally” (Conley),142
Pendergrass, Sarah “Sally” (Rash),142,166
Pendergrass, Sarah “Sally” (Hawkins),128,137
Pendergrass, Sarah L,519
Pendergrass, Sarah L “Sallie” (Carter),511,521
Pendergrass, Sarah Sophia,473
Pendergrass, Sarah Willis (Stainback),127,137
Pendergrass, Scipio, 90
Pendergrass, Seabron Blaine,529
Pendergrass, Sefe B,529
Pendergrass, Selby Frank,446,452
Pendergrass, Selena/Celeny,474
Pendergrass, Seneth (Rowe) 129,140
Pendergrass, Sharon,354
Pendergrass, Sharper,[of Clarendon SC],86,89
(Pendergrass), Shelly,257,278
Pendergrass, Sherby Jean (Guill), 192,224
(Pendergrass), Sheryl,484
Pendergrass, Shirley, 191
Pendergrass, Sidney Arthur,542
Pendergrass, Sidney Richard, 160,192
Pendergrass, Silas,425,427,428
Pendergrass, Silas “Edward”,340,347
Pendergrass, Simeon,472,474
Pendergrass, Smart,Sr,Jr,[S C] ix,86,87,622,623,624
Pendergrass, Smart [s/o Straphon Jack] 87
Pendergrass, Smith,509
Pendergrass, Solomon [*not Saulsbury*],8,61,79, 103,106,107,108,109,112,114,119,120,121,127,

633,648,650
Pendergrass, Solon Pal,159,190
Pendergrass, Sophrona E,478
Pendergrass, Spencer/Spenser Sr,viii,ix,7,8,15,57, 58,61,62,65,68,71,73,74,75,76,77,78,79,80,81.82 ,83 100,101,102.103,104,107,108,110,118,120,13 2,189,330,345,421,422,423,424,425,426,427,459, 470,472,491,496,503,648,650
Pendergrass, Spencer Jr, viii,59,83,423,424,425,426,427,428
Pendergrass, Spencer Clark,597
Pendergrass, Stella,441
Pendergrass, Stella (Cook),523
Pendergrass, Stella Aldona, 169,205
Pendergrass, Stella Lorine (Hall)(Henderson),225
Pendergrass, Stella Thornton (Webb),182,216
Pendergrass, Stephanie Deann ,457
Pendergrass, Stephen [*fictional*],425,426
Pendergrass, Stephen, 124
Pendergrass, Stephen Clay Sr,Jr,148,175,176
Pendergrass, Stephen Gallant,525,540
Pendergrass, Stephen Maxwell, Sr,II,556,559
Pendergrass, Stephen Sanders,132,148
Pendergrass, Sterling Elaine,280
Pendergrass, Steven Lewis,453,457
Pendergrass, Straphon/Strafford [S C], 86,622,623
Pendergrass, StraphonJack [S C s/o Smart], 86,87
Pendergrass, Suda,526
Pendergrass, Suda Lee,354
Pendergrass, Susan,432,475,,514,519
Pendergrass, Susan [Pitchford](Abney), 250,276,277,381,383,414,416
Pendergrass, Susan A,518,531
Pendergrass, Susan Ann (Barham),329,334
Pendergrass, Susan Delilah L,433
Pendergrass, Susan Elizabeth (Rodman) 144,170
Pendergrass, Susan M (King),433,438
(Pendergrass), Susan M,431
Pendergrass, Susan R ,508
Pendergrass, Susan “Rebecca” (Cook),628
Pendergrass, Susan V,520
Pendergrass, Susan/Sudie,519
Pendergrass, Susann,437
(Pendergrass), Susannah [not Hillsboro],18,650
Pendergrass, Susannah,434,518
Pendergrass, Susannah [of Chester S C],505
Pendergrass, Susannah H (White),329
(Pendergrass),Susannah/Susie,475,479 ,497,498,502,505
Pendergrass, Susie, 159,174,627
Pendergrass, Susie B (Watkins),443,449,450
Pendergrass, Suzanne,628
Pendergrass, Sylvester “Green”, 115,116,117,122,124,131,146
Pendergrass, Sylvester “Vester”,174
(Pendergrass), Sylvia A, 150,178

Pendergrass, T J,434
Pendergrass, Talula Naomi (Owens),440
Pendergrass, Tammy Lynn,228
Pendergrass, Tandy L,439
Pendergrass, Tanner,462
Pendergrass, Telitha,328
Pendergrass, Tempie Grey (Allen),112,189,222
Pendergrass, Tena/Tina (Romanis),174
Pendergrass, Tennessee Pacific Soule,476
Pendergrass, Thelma,482
Pendergrass, Thelma Elizabeth (Geckles),450,456
Pendergrass, Thelma Maureen (Woolee),541
Pendergrass, Theodore Dereese “Teddy”Sr.,II,III ix,85,86,88,89,623,624,649
Pendergrass, Teresa (Baldelli),225
Pendergrass, Terry Lynn, 241
Pendergrass, Thomas, 8,14,19,68,78,142,143,167 169,492,495,496,500,501,502,503,504,506,507,5 08,514,516,527,532,562,647
Pendergrass, Thomas A,332,339
Pendergrass, Thomas?,] “Alston”,507,515
Pendergrass, Thomas Alvin,444
Pendergrass, Thomas Bascom,508
Pendergrass, Thomas C,328,333
Pendergrass, Thomas Clinton,221,252,253
Pendergrass, Thomas Edward,437
Pendergrass, Thomas Elmer,Sr,Jr,339,347
Pendergrass, Thomas F,516,528,530
Pendergrass, Thomas Henry Monroe,533
Pendergrass, Thomas J,331,448,475,479
Pendergrass, Thomas J R,431
Pendergrass, Thomas Jefferson,436,444,512, 523,524
Pendergrass/t, Thomas Jefferson,Sr,Jr,474,477
Pendergrass, Thomas Jordan,194
Pendergrass, Thomas L,434,441,481
Pendergrass, Thomas Lee Alden, 143,169
Pendergrass, Thomas Morgan, 150,178,179
Pendergrass, Thomas Morgan II,III, 213,246,247
Pendergrass, Thomas Nathan,557
Pendergrass, Thomas Nathaniel,476
Pendergrass, Thomas Newton,444
Pendergrass, Thomas Theodore,479
Pendergrass, Thomas Theodore Freeland, 123,131,147
Pendergrass, “Thomas” Thornton [*not*],421
Pendergrass, Thomas[WarrenCo]112,128,137,139
Pendergrass, Thomas,[of Orange],107
Pendergrass, Thomas V,479
Pendergrass, Thomas W,127
Pendergrass, Thomas Wade,523
Pendergrass, Thornton Sr,[s/o Spencer Sr] viii,83, 421,422,424,425,426,427,428,459
Pendergrass, Thornton [II],430
Pendergrass, Thurston Julius,192
Pendergrass, Tilda[Matilda],493,503,506,508
Pendergrass, Timothy,475

Pendergrass, Timothy Carroll, 241,271
Pendergrass, Timothy Evans,224
Pendergrass, Tina Marie (Pendergrass),485,486
Pendergrass, Tine Edward Preston,209,243
Pendergrass, Tisha [d/o Teddy] 89
Pendergrass, Tishie E,435
Pendergrass, Titus,Sr,492,500,505,506,511
Pendergrass, Tommie B, 148,175
Pendergrass, Tommie Genetia, 157
Pendergrass, Tommy “Little David”,334
Pendergrass, Tommy Wayne, 191
Pendergrass, Tony/Anthony,503,514,528
Pendergrass, Tracy Kathleen,463
Pendergrass, Travis Douglas,478
Pendergrass, Travis “Louis” Sidney,478
Pendergrass, Travis Moran,478
Pendergrass, Travis Witt [Rev],475,477
Pendergrass, Tressie,544
Pendergrass, Tresvant [s/o Mackey] 88
Pendergrass, Trigg,180,214
Pendergrass, Tristan Carl,561
Pendergrass, Troy,450
Pendergrass, Trula L ,460
Pendergrass, Twin Girls, A,B,345
Pendergrass, Tyson [c/o Smart Jr] 87
Pendergrass, Udell,556
Pendergrass, Ulysses D,340
Pendergrass, Ulysses Grant,590,592
Pendergrass, Unidentified, 205,241
Pendergrass, Ursula “Sula”(Hunter),433,439
Pendergrass, Vann H,554
Pendergrass, Velma Ann,449
Pendergrass, Velma Bernell, 192
Pendergrass, Velma E,480
Pendergrass, Veola, 90
Pendergrass, Vera Dell W (Bishop),460,462
Pendergrass, Verdell,461
Pendergrass, Vergie,342
Pendergrass, Vern,338
Pendergrass, Verna Nell (Poore), 169,205
Pendergrass, Vernie G,174
Pendergrass, Vernon Freeman,194
Pendergrass, Vicki (Eitler),354
Pendergrass, Vicky Jane (Brock),485
Pendergrass, Victor L,550
Pendergrass, Victor V,538
Pendergrass, Vincent,258,459
Pendergrass, Vincent Louis,459,451,461,462
Pendergrass, Vincent [s/o Moses]viii,8,13,15,91, 115,116,117,122,124,132,633
Pendergrass, Vincent [Page Co, Va], 107,650
Pendergrass, Vinie/Viney [d/o Alex] 87,88
Pendergrass, Viola,482,525
Pendergrass, Violet Catherine (Sowers),523,537
Pendergrass, Violet Beatrice (Wilcox)(Pendleton), 151,181
Pendergrass, Violet E,437

(Pendergrass), Viretta, 171
Pendergrass, Virgie Mary,545
Pendergrass, Virgie May, 158
Pendergrass, Virgie T, 177
Pendergrass, Virgil Lee,435
Pendergrass, Virginia, 177,347,552
Pendergrass, Virginia [d/o Sam'l], 88
Pendergrass, Virginia Pauline (Norman),460,462
Pendergrass, Virginia S (Davis),526
Pendergrass, VirtueTyson(Fulton)[I]623,624,625, Pendergrass, Virtue Tyson (Scott)[II],624,626
Pendergrass, Vivian [Evans](Hacker),153,183
Pendergrass, Vivian L,461
Pendergrass, Vollie,360
Pendergrass, Vollie Roy,Sr,Jr,345,355,359,360
Pendergrass, W Amelia A (Oliver),623
Pendergrass, W H,335
Pendergrass, Wade,519
Pendergrass, Wade H,509
Pendergrass, Wade Harvey,435
Pendergrass, Waddell [s/o Jeffrey],89
Pendergrass, Wallace [s/o Mackey] 88
Pendergrass, Wallace,433
Pendergrass, Wallace H,440
Pendergrass, Wally [s/o Straphon Jack] 87
Pendergrass, Walter,440
Pendergrass, Walter George,436
Pendergrass, Walter M, 169
Pendergrass, Walter P,441
Pendergrass, Wanda (Kimberlin),204
Pendergrass, Wanda Lee,482
Pendergrass, Wanza Cleo,444
Pendergrass, Warner,482
Pendergrass, Warren, 82,121,129,426
Pendergrass, Warren Harding,558
Pendergrass, Warren Mitchell,482
Pendergrass, Washington,514
Pendergrass, Washington/William R “Boren”, 125,133,149,151,647
Pendergrass, Watus B,Sr,Jr,510,520
Pendergrass, Waymon Andrew C, 148,176
Pendergrass, Wayne,196,209,551
Pendergrass, Wayne Allen, 241
Pendergrass, Wayne Lee,484
Pendergrass, Webster,444,451
Pendergrass, Wendell, 151
Pendergrass, Wesley, 484,493,503,504,506,508,513,554
Pendergrass, Wesley Bennett, 160
Pendergrass, Wesley Leander,529
Pendergrass, Wesley M,477,513
Pendergrass, Wesley Parker,463
Pendergrass, Wesley Presley Lonzo,334
Pendergrass, Wesly Washington, 158
Pendergrass, Whitney Blair (Bingham),247,274
(Pendergrass)Wid..76,77,79,80,104,105,106,110
Pendergrass, Wilbourne,425

Pendergrass, Wiley,341,477
Pendergrass, Wiley Willis,434,443,449
Pendergrass, Willard,538
Pendergrass, Willard H,180,213,214
Pendergrass, Willard M,439,446
Pendergrass, Willena M,548
Pendergrass, William, 13,15,23,38,39,59,65,66, 67,68,75,76,78,80,81,83,167,169,334,425,427, 428,431,433,434,470,471,472,479,503,515,518, 522,532,550
Pendergrass,William[Bute/SandyCk]viii,14,15,19 39,57,58,61,65,66,68,71,73,75,76,77,78,80,81,82, 100,101,102,103,104,105,106,108,110,118,421 422,423,424,426,491,496,501,562,647,648,650
Pendergrass,WilliamJr [Bute, *fictional*] 19,78,647
Pendergrass, William [of Northumberland], 489,490,491,492,649
Pendergrass, William Sr,Jr [of Orange NC], viii, 8,12,13,14,15,18,19,39,59.65,67,68,78,83,489,4 90,491,492,493,495,496,497,498,499,500,501,5 02,503,504,505,506,507,509,553,562,563,567,6 47,648,649
Pendergrass, Will/William[“Third”].14,19,20,68, 76,78,108,490,492,496,497,501,502,562,647,649
Pendergrass. William, [desc/of Thomas?], ,562,649,650
Pendergrass, William [s/o Smart Jr] 87
Pendergrass, William [Chester S C], 505,509,649
Pendergrass, William A,143,169,334,339,441,474 513,529,531
Pendergrass, William A“Billie”,342
Pendergrass /Blurton, William Albert,460,462
Pendergrass, William Andrew,533
Pendergrass, William Alexander,441,449
Pendergrass, Wlliam Anderson,198
Pendergrass, William B,331
Pendergrass, William Bailey, 145,172
Pendergrass, William Bingham,477,480
Pendergrass, William Bradley,Sr,Jr,177,210,244
Pendergrass, William Burton,430,436
Pendergrass, William C,338,509,529
Pendergrass, William Clampitt,330,336
Pendergrass, William Clayton,477
Pendergrass, William Clint, 168
Pendergrass, William Daniel,532
Pendergrass, William Dean,558,560
Pendergrass, William E/D,431,436
Pendergrass, William Ensley,Sr,Jr, 504,508,509,517,531
Pendergrass, William Erby,460
Pendergrass, William Everette,461,463
Pendergrass, William F, 169
Pendergrass, William F/A,481
Pendergrass, William F Andrew, 335
Pendergrass, William Francis “Frank”,517,531
Pendergrass, William/Willis Franklin, 181
Pendergrass, William Green,

138,161,165,202,238
Pendergrass, William Grimsley,431,438
Pendergrass, William H,214,434,441,507,515
Pendergrass, William Harrison,332
Pendergrass, William Haskell,541
Pendergrass, WilliamHenry,128.138,139,158,189
195,222,225,253,554,588,589,590
Pendergrass, William Henry Porter,437,438
Pendergrass, William Homer,448
Pendergrass, William Hughes,511,521
Pendergrass, William J,329,333
Pendergrass, William J Hensley,508,516
Pendergrass, William “Jack”,335
Pendergrass, William John Alexander,442,449
Pendergrass, William Joseph, 210,244
Pendergrass, William L,509,650
Pendergrass, William L “Bill”, 205,241
Pendergrass, William Lane,476
Pendergrass, William Lane D,473
Pendergrass, William Lazarus, 150,178
Pendergrass, WilliamLowell“Billy Bob”345,354,
Pendergrass, William M,517
Pendergrass, William Manley,515,529
Pendergrass, William Marshall, 170
Pendergrass, William McClendon,434,442
Pendergrass, William Mitchell,460
Pendergrass, William N,473,479
Pendergrass, William Paul,445
Pendergrass, William Pleasant,431,436
Pendergrass, William Pleasant [s/o Joel W]503
Pendergrass, William Pleasant [s/o John Jr?],503
Pendergrass, William Raleigh,328,332,481
Pendergrass, William Ransom, 148,174,175,209
Pendergrass, William Robert, 139,163,473
Pendergrass, William Roland,592
Pendergrass, William Roper,625
Pendergrass, William Thomas, 151,179,180
Pendergrass, WilliamThomas[Warren],111,112,
Pendergrass, William Truly,449,455
Pendergrass, William [Wilkes],113
Pendergrass, William M, 130,143
Pendergrass, William W,478
Pendergrass, William Walter,438
Pendergrass, William “Warney”,I,II,512,525,540,
551,553
Pendergrass, William Washington,435
Pendergrass, William Whit, 124,131,147
Pendergrass/t, William Wirt,473,476
Pendergrass, Williamson Lawrence,338,345
Pendergrass, Willie,433,440,482,519
Pendergrass, Willie [s/o Sam’l], 88
Pendergrass, Willie/Bill,514
Pendergrass, Willie Coy,451
Pendergrass, Willie Frank, 161,194
Pendergrass, Willie M,441
Pendergrass, Willie Myrtle (Smith),444
Pendergrass, Willis,214,443

Pendergrass, Willis A,194,225
Pendergrass, Willis Flemings,
158,188,189,223,253
Pendergrass, Willis R,429,434
Pendergrass, Willis W,441
Pendergrass, Wilma Jean,452
Pendergrass, Wilmot Hollingsworth,476
Pendergrass, Wilson Fenner, 189,222
Pendergrass, Winfield,437,444
Pendergrass, Winnie E (Dudley),537,549
Pendergrass, Winnie Mae (Whitaker),180,214
Pendergrass, Winnie Page ((Burgess)(Dean),
190,222
Pendergrass, Wirt,476
Pendergrass, Woodrow,448
Pendergrass, Wright/man, 13,109,120,127
Pendergrass, Yvonne Marie (Mowdy)(Price),
241,271
Pendergrass, Zak,254,255
Pendergrass, Zerilda,479
Pendergrass, Zilphy A,441
Pendergrass, Zoa Iman (Dollar),515
Pendergrass, Zora L, 181
Pendergrasse, Jorden, 26
Pendergrast see PrenderS/pendergrass/graft/gast
Pendergrast, Allan,484
Pendergrast, Ambrose Hodnett,479,483
Pendergrast/ss, Dale Laverne, 210
Pendergrast, James,484
Pendergrast, James Richard,545
Pendergrast, Jenny,554
Pendergrast, John “Bob’s”,Sr, Jr. ix,76,77,79,81
Pendergrast, John Brittain,Sr,Jr,477,479,483
Pendergrast, John David,554,559
Pendergrast, Joseph Jong,484
Pendergrast, Julia Liberio,484
Pendergrast, Kayleigh Marie,559
(Pendergrast), Linda,554
Pendergrast, Marcus Grady,554
Pendergrast, Michael Nathaniel,484
Pendergrast, Morgan William,559
Pendergrast, Nathaniel, ix,79
Pendergrast, Nimrod [Tenn], ix,82
Pendergrast, Phyllis “Lynne”,554
Pendergrast, Rachel Sung,484
Pendergrast, Robert Allison,Sr,Jr,vii,ix,9,28,45,65
69,65 469,480,482,483,484,648
Pendergrast, Robert William,Sr,Jr,520, 545,554
Pendergrast, Ruth Elizabeth (Yoder),482,483,484
Pendergrast, Samuel Lapsley,482,483,484
Pendergrast, William Jefferson,479,481,483
Pendergrays./grass, John Sr, 58,71,76,80,81
Pendergrays /grass, John, 58,71,76
Pendergrays./grass, Spencer, 58,65,71,76
Pedigo, Ruby Lou (Pendergrass),484,485
Pendleton, James, 47
Pendleton, Orville,151

Penn, Percy Junius,555,559
Penn, Pilar Jan, (Ku),559
Penney, Dennis M,453
Pennington, Bettie Viola (Curry),597,607
Pennington, Robert, 26,28,29,69
Pennington, Stella Virginia (Curry),597,607
Penny, Delores “Jean”(Denton),201,235
Peoples, Bettie (Coley), 162,195
(Peoples), Bonnie,227,256
Peoples, Danny Ray, 230,259
Peoples, Jackie,224
Peoples, Jackie Wayne, Sr,Jr,197,227,256
Peoples, Jacqueline, 256
Peoples, Janet,190
Peoples, Kimberly Ann, 259
Peoples, Mary A (Pendergrass),163,198
Peoples, Mary E (Pendergrass),523,537
Peoples, Megan,246
Peoples, Patsy,190
Peoples, Peter,190
Peoples, Russell,161
Peoples, Samuel “Sam Bo”,190,224
(Peoples), Susan,227,256
Peoples, Wanda,224
Peoples, William “Edwin” Sr.,Jr, 158,190
Perraut, Mr, 387
Perdue, Elizabeth “Betsy” (Pendergrass),128
Perdue, Lethia C (Dickerson), 138,158,159
Perdue, William,128
Pérez, Ana Josefa,394
Pérez, Antonio,394
Pérez, José Joaquín,394
Pérez, José Manuel,394
Pérez, José Cristóbal/Joseph Christophe ,394
Pérez, Juan Antonio,394
Pérez, Juan Bautista.,394
Pérez, Juan de Dios Trinidad ,394
Pérez, Luis Balán,394
Pérez, María de la Concepción,366,393,394
Pérez, María Gertrudis ,394
Perillaux, Monsieur,387
Perkey, Charles,356
Perkey, Charlie C, 346,356
Perkey, Cleo Elizabeth,356
Perkey, Ida,356
Perkey, Mikel,356
Perkins, Ambrose S,148,176
Perkins, Burlin,176
Perkins, Claudia Gail (Rukaveno),577,578
Perkins, Curtis,176
Perkins,Dewey,176
Perkins, Elizabeth E (Pendergrass),523,538
Perkins, George,176
Perkins, Hallie,176
Perkins, James,176
Perkins, Joseph “Joe”,176
Perkins, Mary Loudene (Curry),609

Perkins, Richard,176
Perkins, Richard Cecil,600
Perkins, Ruth Ann (Wilmon),339,346
Perkins, Sandra Anne (George),219,251
Perkins, Temy,176
Perkins,Patsy“Ann”(Pendergrass)viii,117,124,132
(Perkinson), Emily,221,252
Perkinson, Michael,221,252
Perkinson, Tyler,252
Perkinson, Wayne,188,221
Perry, Ariel,287
Perry, Cindy, 159
Perry, Ettie Ethel (Thompson),199,229
Perry Family, 115
Perry, Hannah Allen (Pendergrass),224,254,255
Perry, Isham, 104
Perry, John Michael,224,254
Perry, Joshua, 104
Perry, Milly (Pendergrass) vii,15,115,116,122,,
131,134
Perry, L, 115
Perry, Laura Grey, 255,280
Perry, Lowery Stence, 186
Perry, Rebecca (Pendergrass),169
Perry, Simon, 104
Perry, Tilmon,500,502
Perry, Willey (Pendergrass),115,122,131
Perryman, Jessica Dawn, 260
Perryman, Stacy Alvin,Jr,230,260
Pershing, John S, Gen, 158
Person, John, 100,423
Person, Richard,422
Person’s land,324
Person’s Ordinary, 60
Persons, Richard, 57
Person, Thomas, 103
Peters, Edna Carrie (Stewart),341,349
Peters, Mr., 84
Pettipool, Seth, Family,78,102,103,104
Petty, Anna Elizabeth (Cage),207
Peugh, Jettie Alice (Pendergrass),
182,217,376,379,407,412
Peyton, Wm, Capt, 47
Phagan, Asher Craig,561
Phagan, Blake,559,561
Phagan, Zachary Russell,561
Phan, Caroline Elizabeth,291
Phan, Jeremy Howard,287,291
Phan, Jeremy Jacob,291
Phan, Keesha Linh (Rowan),287,291
Phan, Olivia Claire,291
Phan, Tuan Van,270,287
Phelps, Addie V, 154
Phelps, Alison, 155
Phelps, Blonnie, 155
Phelps, Dorothy, 155
Phelps, Elza Vinus Marcus,370,372,398,402

Phelps, Enoch Spruill Sylvester,370
Phelps, Eunice, 155
Phelps, James Albert, 135,154
Phelps, Lillie W, 154
Phelps, Lucy, 155
Phelps, Martha Isabelle (McDonald),
152,370,372,398,402
Phelps, Mary Ann (Patterson),139,163
Phelps, Norris S, 154
Phelps, Ruby, 155
Phelps, William Horace, 154
Phelps, Willie F, 155
Phelps, [f/o James Albert],135,154
Phelps, unknown, 154
Philippe, [*Pawnee Child*],386
Philippe, [*slave*],[*to Renaudière?*]³⁸⁶
Phillippe, Agnès,386
Phillips, Catherine (Pendergrass),328,331
Phillips, Charlotte Frances(Macon),188
Phillips, Cynthia Paula (VanPool),557
Phillips, Janice (Smotherman),456
Phillips, Jeanette Dawn,456
Phillips, Joe Waymond,451,456
Phillips, John, 181
Phillips, Lizzie (Baird),342,351
Phillips, Regina (Chamblee),129,141,142
Phillips, Robert, 102,103
(Phillips), Susannah, 30,31,33,35
Phillips, William, 25,28,29,30,31,33,35.70
Phipps, Billie Ray,357
Phipps, Clifford M, 347,357
Phipps, Regina (Hildebrand)(Snider)(Brown),357
Pickard, Jack L,600
Pickard, Katie,600
Pickard, Lawrence F,594,600
Pickard, Talmadge R,600
Pickett, Ella (Mincher),337,339,346
Pickett, Elizabeth/Nancy (Rigsby),
495,496,503,504
Pickett, Mary Elizabeth “Beth” (Matthews),
223,254
[Pickett?], Nancy (Pendergrass),
503,504,507,514,527
Pickett, William,492,504
Pickett, Mrs Wlliam,504
Pickles, Hurt Steven,216,248
Pickrell, Ed,595,601
Pickrell, Robert Lee, Sr,Jr,595,602
Pickrell, Wayne,602
Piedras, de las, José,Colo.367
Piedferme,Jean Baptiste“Chichi”dit Leger,
389,390,631
Piefermo/Pifermo, Juan/John, Ignacio[Leger],
17,368,389,390,392
Pierce, Avery Ryan,279,291
Pierce, Bertha,558
Pierce, Charles,558

Pierce, Donald Cline,558
Pierce, Donald Thomas,553,558
Pierce Family, 110
Pierce, Irene Elizabeth,558
Pierce, James Bradley,253,279,291
Pierce, Millie Lee,558
Pierce, Reagan James,279,291
Pierce, Ricky, 218
Pierce, Steven Bradley,222,253
Pierce, Steven “Dillan”,253
Pierce, William A,558
Pifermo, Juan Ignacio [Leger] 17,389
Pifermo, Marie Louisa [*fictional*] 17
Pike, Evelyn (Robertson),189
Pilkington, Claude Reynolds,449
Pilkington, George William,443,449
Pilkington, Grace Darlene,455
Pilkington, Janie Mae (Watkins),449
(Pilkngton), Lula P,449
Pilkington, Willie C,449,455
Pillow, Allen M,543
Pillow, Charles,543
Pillow, Dewey,543
Pillow, Fannie,543
Pillow, Gid,543
Pillow, James,543
Pillow, Jennie,543
Pillow, Lum,543
Pillow, Oscar,543
Pillow, Thomas,529,543
Pinero, Paul Lewis),225,255
Piper, Abraham,492,499
Piper, Ricky A,359
Pipkins, Meta A (Patterson),164,201
Pitchford, A C, 235,267
Pitchford, Kaitlyn [Alton],267,286
Pitchford, Lillian Harper, 276,383,416
Pitchford, Todd,250,276,381,383,414,416
Pittman, David M,175
(Pittman), Eliza,397,399
Pittman, F I,175
Pittman, Frank Allie,175
Pittman, John O,175
Pittman, Lena (Dickens),226
Pittman, Margaret (Renaudière),397,399,400
Pittman, Ora,175
Pittman, Richard Carl,175
Pittman, Robert F,Sr,Jr ,147,175
Pittman, Stella Mae (Pendergrass),460
Pittman, Stephen,397,399
Pitts, Aaron Fredrick,259,283
Pitts, Beulah Leone (Van Duyn),172,208
Pitts, Dalton,283
Pitts, Emmett Joseph,283
Pitts, Floyd Melroy,172
Pitts, George “Fred”,357,360
Pitts, Georgena (Davis),360

Pitts, Myrtle J (Johnson),292,293
Pitts, Ransom M, 145,172
Pitts, Robert “Brice”.360
Pitts, Ronald,360
Pitts, Sandra (Clutts),360
Pitts, Tiffany Michelle (Avila),259
Pitts, William Daniel,259
Pitts, William Fredrick,230,259
Pitts, William Harold,230,259
Pittser, Bradley Don,359
Pittser, Sonya Gayle,259
Pittser, Virgil Elbe,352,359
Pitzer, Frances Lee (Sines)(Cage),207
Pivert, Perrine (de la Renaudière),86,387,388,391
Pivert?, Pierre?,391
Plat, George, 102
Platt, Ella. (Pendergrass),477,480
Pleasants, Anne [*fictional*], 8,11,12,39,43,65,66
Pleasants, Jane (Pendergrass), vii, 8,11,12,38,39,4
3,65,66,67,425,632,650
Pleasants, John, vii,8,11,43
Pleasants, Joseph,8,11,43
Pleasants, Keith,236,268
Plowman, Duvall, 185
Plowman, Charles, 185
Plowman, Delton, 185
Plowman, Edisa, 185
Plowman, Ellinora, 185
Plowman, George J,Sr,Jr, 153,184
Plowman, Lou Edith (Reece), 185
Plowman, Ottis, 184
Plummer, Bobbi,246
Plummer, Gene,246
Plummer, Mary Kay (Rose),612
Plummer, Samuel William,241
Plunkett, Lis (Pendergrass),508,516
Plunkett, MaryAnn Biddle(Pendergrass),508,516
Pocahontas/Matoaka, 8,12,16,66,501
Poe, Edgar Allen, 16
Poe, Ellen (Gray),184,219
Poff, Andrew J,132,149
Poff, George,132,149
Poff, George M, 149
Poff, James A/E, 149
(Poff), Martha,132,149
Poff, Mary A, 149
Poff, Oscar C, 149
Poff, Sarah, 149
Poff, William, 149
Pogue, Agnes Emeline (Pendergrass),512,523
Poindexter, Lillie (Feemster),534
Pointer, Gene Lawrence,455,458
Pointer, Ginger (Wilson),458
Poisot, Remi,388
Pompay [*slave to Pifermo*],390
Pongrats, Anna (Gerl),537,549
Pool [*slave to Darby*],622

Poole, Alice (Denton),233
Poole, Donald Mitchell,229
Poole, Truet Singleton,229
Poore, Jackie,205
Poore, John Richard, 169,205
Poore, Richard Haynes, 169,205
Pope, Ellen Beatrice (Coffey),240,271
(Port), Hannah, 33
Port, Robert, 29,30,32,33,70
Porter, Abigail,287
Porter, Adam,269,287
Porter, Maudina Pearl (Pendergraft),530,544
Portiss, Gene,196,226
Poissot, Remy,388
Posey, Arrell Thomas,445,451
Posey, Jeanette Denise (Phillips),451,456
Post, Dorothy Jane (Mills),241
(Poteet), Cynthia,125
Poteet, Fannie L (Pendergraft),176,210
Poteet/e, Jacob M,124
Potter, Viola J (Schaeffer),208
Powell, Adorsa C, 333
Powell, Alvin Daniel,406
Powell, Andrew,333
Powell, Annie L,377,410
Powell, Benjamin Franklin,373,405
Powell, Betsy Ann (Harris),228
Powell, Betty Ann (Curry),602,609
Powell, Betty Lou, 377,409
Powell, Brenda Gail,228
Powell, David F,328,332
Powell, Dewey,374,406
Powell, Elbert, 371,374,401,406
Powell, Elbert Jackson “Bud”,374,405
Powell, Elvin, 377,409
Powell, Eugene, 374,406
Powell, Grady L,373,377,405,410
Powell, Hollis Franklin,406
Powell, Hugh Jewell,373,405
Powell, Infant Son,374,378,405,410
Powell, Ira,374,406
Powell, J Emmett,374,406
Powell, Jackie Mozelle,378,410
Powell, Jackson Green,370,373,400,405
Powell, James R/M,332
Powell, Jasper Grimes,374,405
Powell, Jerry Lane,228
Powell, Jody,374,406
Powell, John, 102,104
Powell, John George,332,240
Powell, Joseph H,371,374,401,406
Powell, Kelley,374,378,405,410
Powell, Leo,374,405
Powell, Leon,374,406
Powell, Linda Gray,228
Powell, Lucille(Ward)(Runnels),
374,377,378,405,410

Powell, Mary Ann (Coleman),373,377,405,409
Powell, Mary Ann (Gary),374,377,405,410
Powell, Mary Ellen, 340
Powell, Nancy Rae (Rooker),228
Powell, Oleta (Coleman),373,377,405,410
Powell, Pernelia Amelia (Pendergrass),329,334
Powell’s Ridge,132
Powell, Robert Earl, 377,410
Powell, Roy Thomas,198,228
(Powell), Sarah,329,334
Powell, Steve, 373,377,405,409
Powell, Sylvia Arsula (O’Conner)(Ellsworth),
340,349
Powell, Thelma,374,406
Powell, Thomas,329,334,373
Powell, Wilma F, 377,409
Powers, Gayle D (Caulley),294
Powhatan, Chief, 8,12,66
Pownall, George,471,
Pownall, Henry, 104,423,470
Pownall /Parnell,John,vii,ix,18,25,57,58,61,78,79
82,100,101,103,104,105,423,469,470,471,472
Pownall,Margaret(Pendergrass),vii,ix,18,58,61,77
79,81,100, 101,104,120,425,469,470,471,472,648
Poythress, Jane, 8,12,
Preas, Conway,351
Preddy, Mary Linda Maedelle (Moye),156,186
Prendergast, seePender/S/pendergrass/graft/gast/
Prendergast, A W Sherrill,567
Prendergast, Ada Rosalie,567
Prendergast, Albert Calvin, Jr, Colo,569,570
Prendergast, Albert Collins,567
Prendergast, Albert Conoly,569
Prendergast, Allen,566
Prendergast, Andrew J,566
Prendergast, Andrew Thomas,567,569
(Pendergast), Annabeth,570
Prendergast, Annie Bayne (Neece),567,568,569
(Prendergast), Belle,567,569
Prendergast, Caroline Melita (Barnwell),565,566
Prendergast, Davis McGee,Sr,Jr,566,567,568
Prendergast, Davis McGee [s/o Albert],569
Prendergast, Elizabeth (Adams),[d/o Luke]
viii,83,493,564,565
Prendergast, Elizabeth “Betsy”(Lashley),566,567
Prendergast, Ellen,569
Prendergast, Emma “Amy”Hilsman),569
Prendergast, Euzine Adelia,567
Prendergast Family [Mayo] 39,67
Prendergast Family [Md,NC]564
Prendergast, Fannie Carl,569
Prendergast, Fannie Rhoda,567
Prendergast, Finis Homer,567
Prendergast, Gay P,569
Prendergast, George,493,564,565,566
Prendergast, George [s/o Luke], vii,59,83
Prendergast, George Washington,565

(Prendergast), Gina R,570
Prendergast, Harriet (Nelson),565,566
Prendergast, Harriet Newell,566
Prendergast, Harry/Harvey Davis,567,569
Prendergast, Ida Z (Parker),567,569
Prendergast, James B,566
Prendergast, Jeffrey, Maj Gen, Sir, 2
Prendergast, John,566
Prendergast, John Baker[s/o Luke], viii,59,83,84,
493,564,565,566,567
Prendergast, John D,569
Prendergast, John Dickerson,569
Prendergast, Joseph/James B/D,567
Prendergast, Lelah G,569
Prendergast, Lillian Mary (Skinner),569
Prendergast, Lois,569
Prendergast, Luke,viii,ix,18,19,59,61,67,68,83,84
85,489,490,491,492,493,501,562,564,565,566,
567,571,647,649,650
Prendergast, Luke Baker 83,564,566,567
Prendergast, M K/R,567
Prendergast, Mary,567
Prendergast, Mary Catherine/Calline (Lashley),
566,567
Prendergast, Mary Conoly (Callum)(Watson),
569,570
Prendergast, Mary Lucinda,566
Prendergast, Mattie,569
Prendergast, Maurice, Baron, x,1,2,65,647,648
Prendergast, Michael Roberts,570
Prendergast, Nancy (Chandler),565
Prendergast, Pamela Michelle(Thompson)
(Swanson)570
Prendergast, Patrick Roberts,570
Prendergast, Peter Michael,Sr,Jr,570
Prendergast, Rachel,565
Prendergast, Rachel (Harri-
son),viii,83,493,564,565,566
Prendergast, Rebecca,566
(Pendergast), Rebecca L ,570
Prendergast, Rhoda L (Hicks),567
Prendergast, Robert C/F,570
Prendergast, Samuel K N Alexander,566
Prendergast, SarahE(McElroy)(Marney) 567,569,
Prendergast, Stella (Wren),569
Prendergast, Thomas [Ireland], 2
Prendergast, Thomas [s/o Luke],83
Prendergast, Thomas A,viii,493,562,564,565
Prendergast, Thomas Farr,566
Prendergast, Thomas G [Tipperary], 2
Prendergast, William Green,566
Prendergast, William Love “Button”,567
Prenhirlegast/Priondegras,de,Phillippe,
1,2,4,5.6,499,647
Prescott, Bertha,203
Prescott, Clinton C,203
Prescott, Donna L,271

Prescott, Elsie Jane (Myers),239
Prescott, Frank W,203
(Prescott), Helen, 239
Prescott, Lawrence Edward,203,239
Prescott, Lewis Edward,239
Prescott, Mark Allen,271
Prescott, Metta J,203
Prescott, Roy F,203
Prescott, Ruth L,203
Prescott, Theodore Lawrence “Ted”.239,271
Prescott, Wayne Eugene,239
Preston, Anne (Medlin),126
Prewer, Jimmy Douglas, 195,225
Price, Agnes Elizabeth (Pendergast) 92
Price, Clara (Feemster),534,546
Price, Cordie M (Simmons),344
Price, Darla Lyn (White),609
Price, David,155
Price, James Manley,136,155
Price, John,490
Price, Katie M,155
Price, Malcolm O,155
Price, Mattie Eleanor J,155
Price, Samuel Tildon,155
Price, Thomas,241,271
Price, William Curtis,Sr,542
Pridemore, A L,125
Prillman, Mattie (Curry),593,599
Pritchard, Anna Jones,162
Pritchard, Thomas,497,502
Prince, Gilbert, 104
Prior, Phillip, 103
Pritchard, Thomas, 19,
Privett Family, 106,116
Privett/Previtt, Israel, 106,109
Privett, John,116
Privett, Mary, 109
(Privett), Olive, 109
Privett,Richard,116
Proctor, Mary M (Curtis),589,590,591,596
Proctor, Nancy Jane (Curtis/Curry),
589,590,591,593
Proctor, Sarah,589,590
Pruett, Stephanie (Estes),248,275
Prewitt/Pruitt, Elton L,377,380,409,412
Prudhomme, Jean Baptiste,388,389
Pruett, Elizabeth Naomi (Pendergast),574,575
Pruitt, Allison,280,290
Pruitt, Korina,290
Pryse, Herman,181
Puckett, Rosa Lee (Cole),238
Pugh, John Jeff, 145
Pugh, Lewis [Sr],33,71,75
Pugh, Lewis, [Jr] 71,75
Pugh, Melissa Ellen (Pendergrass),241,271
(Pugh), Pannina,145
Pugh, William,145

Pulley, Jo Anne (Patterson),200,232
Pulliam, Baby Boy,608
Pulliam, Elmer Watson,599,608
Pulliam, Lester Ray,Jr,606,611
Pulliam, Scotty Ray, 611
Purcell, Franklin,141,166
Purcell/Pursell, John 37
Purcell, John Jr, 37
Purcell, Mary Ellen (Bolton),141,166
Purcell,Tobias [Sr](planter),36,37,46,71,72,74,75
Purdue, Charles,245,273
Purdue, Unidentified,273
Putnam, John H,551
Pyles, J H,331,337
Qualls/Quarles Family, 124
Qualls, Mary Elizabeth (Pendergrass),331,338
Quarles, Charles,147
Quarles, David W,131,132,147
Quarles, Elizabeth,147
Quarles, Ettie,147
Quarles, Franklin,147
Quarles, J J ,131
Quarles, John,147
Quick, Jessie (Hale),345,354
Quigley, Colo, 26,52
Quillen, Levan,124
Quincy, Eva Mae,287
Quincy, Kandice Jernigan,268
Quincy, Michael Lee,268,287
Quincy, Richard Fleming,236,268
Quinn, James,249,276,380,382,413,415
Quirk, Lavinia (Parrott),398,399,403,404
Raby, Beulah P (Long),203,239
Rachal, Elizabeth,388,392
Rachal, Pierre,388
Rachel [slave to Samuel],623
Rackers, Ann (Messerdorf),358
Rackers, Barbara J,358
Rackers, Michael,358
Rackers, Paul William,350,358
Rackers, Paula Elizabeth (Harris)(Holmes),
358,361
Rackers, Robert,358
Rackers, Thomas,358
Raden, Mary (Gray),153,184
Radford, Charles,196,226
Radford, Juanita (Dickens),196,226
Radke, Heather (Patterson),233,265
Raff, Jennie Lou (Bowman),247
Ragsdale, Carl,243
Ragsdale, Clarence Elmer,209,243
Ragsdale, Donald W,244
Ragsdale, William Thomas, 174,209
Ragsdale, Flora,243
Ragsdale, Francis N,243
Ragsdale, Franklin James,209,243
Ragsdale, Kenneth,243

Ragsdale, Lee Roy,209,244
Ragsdale, Leola M,243
Ragsdale, Loretta,244
Ragsdale, Loyd E,243
(Ragsdale), Opal M,243
Ragsdale, Oris E,244
Ragsdale, Ruth H,243
Ragsdale, Thomas Jennings,209
Ragsdale, Truman R,243
Ragsdale, Virgil Ernest, Sr.Jr,209,243
Railey, Joseph William,235,267
Railey, Morrice, 102
Railey, Tammy Louise (Paynter),235,267
Raines, Andrew,238,270
Rainey, Beulah,546
Rainey, Erwin K,472
Rainey, Mozelle,546
Rainey, Ruth,546
Rainey, William,Sr,Jr,534,545,546
Rains, California,331
(Rains), Cinthie E,331
(Raines), Elnora, 238,270
Rains, Ervin Lafayette,331
Rains, James,331
Rains, Letty (Pendergrass),327,331
Rains, Napoleon Bonaparte,331
Raines, Roy Edwards,238,270
Rains, Tennessee/Tenn C,331
Rains, Texas T(Pyles)(Brewer),331,337
Rains, William H,Sr,Jr,327,331
Raleigh (not), Mary, 8
Ramey, Martha (Moore)(Pendergrass),588,590
Ramos, Tesla Urania (Calix),256,280
Ramsey, Celia Jane (Pendergrass),328,332
Ramsey, Charles,236,269
Ramsey, Easton Kash,290
Ramsey, Jimmy Josheph, Sr,II,254,279,287,290
Ramsey, Deborah Jean (Bradshaw),236,269
Ramsey, Mary Ann (Burns),332,339
Ramsy, Mabel (Eanes),595
Rankin Cemetery,333
Ransom, Miss Mary [fictional],8,13,107
Ransom, Williamm, 14
Ransom, [not], Hannah, 8
Ransome, John, 8
Raper, Jennifer Ann, 283
Raper, Ronald Scott, 260,283
Raper, Ronnie Wes, 260,283
Rash Family, 426
Rash, John, 142,166,167
Rash, Ruth (Pendergrass),113,114,121,130,142
Rasmussen, Marci (Rukaveno),577,578
Ratchford, Annie Lee [Simpson](Hopper),555
Ratchford, Geraldine [Shanks],555
Ratchford, Lucius Sylvester Bonapart,546,555
Ratchford, Mae Ola (Thomason),555,559
Ratcliff, Carl Edward,612

Ratcliff, Carl William,607,612
Ratcliff, Timothy,612
Ray, Annie Katherine (Thompson),201,236
Ray children,339
Ray, David,500,502
Ray, Elizabeth Matilda (Pendergrass),475,478
Ray, Monty, Sr,Jr,245,273
Ray, Robert C,559
Raynor, Alice Faye (Dickens),196
Rea, Loula (Curry),591,596
Reams, Harriet E (Bolton),166
Reames/Reamer, Margaret (Pendergast),572,574
Reavis, Angela (Pierce),253,279,287,291
Reavis, Benny Louis,238
Reavis, Betty Jean (Thompson),198,227
Reavis, Billy Franklin,Sr, 238
Reavis, Crystal Mae (Matthews),
119,223,253,270,287
Reavis, Doris Odell,238
Reavis, E F, 202,237
Reavis, Eli Ryan, 291
Reavis, Eugene Franklin,Jr,202,238
Reavis, Frankie (Hayes)(Gourley),238
Reavis, Georgia Lee (Myers),270
Reavis, Harold Johnson,238
Reavis, Helen Rose (Tilley),238,270
Reavis, Isaiah Matthew,291
Reavis, Isaiiah Matthew,291
(Reavis), Linda Ann,238
Reavis, Mary Jane,238
Reavis, Mary Lee,270
Reavis, Matthew Ryan,287,291
Reavis, Melissa,270
Reavis, Richard Edward,Sr,-
Jr,223,238,253,270,279,287
Reavis, Robert Currin,238
(Reavis), Sally, 202,237
Reavis, Shirley,238
Reavis, Stephen “Thomas”Sr,Jr, 202,238
Reavis, Thomas Edgar,198,227
Reavis, Tina Marie (Phan),270,287
Rector,Thompson M, Judge,326
Redden, Bessie Corrine,448
Reddick, DeWitt A,593,598
Reddin, Cynthia Lynn (Vierheller),237,269
Redding, Larry William,378,411
Redwine, Margaret Elizabeth,339,347
Reece, Earl,184
Reece, Floyd,212,246
Reece, Jesse,212,246
Reece, Louetta “Duckie”(Smith),212,246
Reece, Paula Joan (Schaeffer),208
Reece, Wanda June (Smith),212,246
Reed, Angela, 91
Reed, Annie Pearl (Pendergrass),455,458
Reed, Clarinda Caroline (Roler),145,171
Reed, Julie (Chandlee),249,275
Reed, Letina, 91

Reed, Lester, 91
Reed, Robert,249,275
Reed, Sarah (Curtis),588,590
(Reed) Thelma,249,275
Reed, Perry, 91
Reed, Sally Pitchford (Pendergrass),
158,189,195,225
Reeder, Minnie E (Pendergrass),436,444
Reel, Lois Elmyra (Pendergrass),512,522,523
Reel/Riehl[?],Mary (Pendergrass),502
Reese, Bonnie Sue (Reavis),238,270
Reese, G W,344,354
Reese, HenryAlvie, 354
[Reese?], Mary (Pendergrass),329,335
Reeves, Larry David,455,458
Reid, Alan Leon, 229
(Reid), Betsy,229
Reid?, Missouri “Zora” [w/o Alex],87
Reid, Earl,197,227
Reid, Elizabeth Dawn (Wortham)(Munse)
,227,257
Reid, James Thomas,198,229
Reid, Mildred Ann (Rooker),229
Reid, Norma Sue (Schaeffer),208
Reid, Rebecca Lynn (Schwab),227
Reid, William Molden, 197,227
Remy dit Joli Coeur [*slave, h/o Angelique*],
387,388 [*slave to Perrine Renaudière*]
(Remsburg), Amber,266,285
Remsburg, Delores Susan (Tribble),234,266
Remsburg,EdnaMarie(Fischer)(Paynter),234,266,
Remsburg, Greyson,285
Remsburg, James Oscar,Sr,Jr,III,IV,
200,234,266,285
Remsburg, Jesse,266
Remsburg, Jonathan,Sr,Jr,266,285
Remsburg, Jordan,285
Remsburg, Riley,285
Renaudière, de la /Lonadier,631
Renaudière, de la, Adela,395
Renaudière, de la, Agnès Geneviève,
386,388,391,392
Renaudière, de la, Alexandre,400
Renaudière, de la, Alfred,400
Renaudière, de la, Ambin,404
Renaudière, de la, Ambrose Pierre,395
Renaudière, de la, Annie ,400
Renaudière, de la, Azeline,395
Renaudière, de la, Betty ,397
Renaudière, de la, César ,392
Renaudière, de la, Charles,
386,387,388,389,391,392
Renaudière, de la, Charles/Charley,400
Renaudière, de la, Charles Phillippe,393,395
Renaudière, de la, Clément,Sr,Jr,397,400
Renaudière, de la, Dolores,395
Renaudière, de la, Felix,400

Renaudière, de la, Frederick,397,400
Renaudière, de la, Harrison Phillip,400
Renaudière, de la, Jean Baptiste,392,393,395
Renaudière, de la, Jean Pierre François Severin,
393,395
Renaudière, de la, Julius,400
Renaudière, de la, Lillie J (Bryant),400
Renaudière, de la, Lisa Eliza ,395
Renaudière, de la, /Lonadier Famille,
182,368,386,391
Renaudière, de la, Louvenia (Jenkins),400,404
Renaudière, de la, Marie,392
Renaudière, de la, Marie Adelaide,393
Renaudière, de la, Marie Aspasia,393
Renaudière, de la, Marie Azélie,393,395
Renaudière, de la, Marie Azélie(DeSoto) 397,400
Renaudière, de la, Marie Cecile,395
Renaudière, de la, Marie Celeste,395
Renaudière, de la, Marie Celina,395
Renaudière, de la, Marie Clémence,(Piedferme),
17,388,389,390,392,393
Renaudière, de la, Marie Elmira,395
Renaudière, de la,Marie Françoise (Maximiliano)
17,366,,386,387,388,389,390,391,392,393
Renaudière, de la, Marie Lisa,395,396,397
Renaudière, de la, Marie Louise,393
Renaudière, de la, Marie Louise (LeDuc),
392,393
Renaudière, de la, Marie Magdeleine,393
Renaudière, de la, Marie Magdeleine (Fortain),
390,393
Renaudière, de la, Marie Nolitte (Thompson),
395,396
Renaudière, de la, Marie Rosalie,393
Renaudière, de la, Mary,400
(Renaudière, de la),Mary D,397,400
Renaudière, de la, Maximillian,393,395
Renaudière, de la, Nolitte,397
Renaudière, de la, Olise,397
Renaudière, de la, Perrine [*see Pivert*],387,388
Renaudière, de la, Phillippe,395,397
Renaudière, de la, Philippe,Sieur,
vi,366,386,387,388,391
Renaudière, de la, Philippe [Jr],391,392,397
Renaudière, de la, Pierre/Pedro ,392,393
Renaudière, de la, Roselin Olise (LaFleur),
395,396
Renaudière, de la, Salistie “John”,400
Renaudière, de la, Saraphine Josephine Ann,395
Renaudière, de la, Tom “Tommie”,400
Renaudière, de la, Unnamed child,393
Renaudière, de la, Valcour,395
Renaudière, de la, William,Sr,397,399,400
Renaudière, de la, William J,Jr,400,404
Renaud/Renault, Philippe,386,387
Renfro, Mary E (Prendergast),567,569
Renfro, Rachel, 100

Rennick, Tammy Christine (Sherlock),614
Reynolds, Albert W,439
Reynolds, Alford,439
Reynolds, AmandaElizabeth(Pendergast)572,573,
Reynolds, Arthur, 433,439
Reynolds, Auther [Arthur?],439
Reynolds, Betty Jo,212
Reynolds, Beverly (Warlick),235,268
Reynolds, Claud,439
Reynolds, Clyde Marion, 179
Reynolds, Daisy, 178
Reynolds, Diane (Lowe),212
Reynolds, Dorsey H, 178
Reynolds, Emma W,439
Reynolds, Geneva Duvall (Todd), 178,212
Reynolds, Geraldine,212
Reynolds, Inah L,439
Reynolds, John, 433,439
Reynolds, John Starr,246
Reynolds, Karen (Nissly),246,274
Reynolds, Malcolm Neil,439
Reynolds, Marion Leroy,212,246
Reynolds, Martha (Pendergrass),471,472,473
Reynolds, Martha“Patsy”(Pendergrass)[TN] 82
Reynolds, Marvin,212
Reynolds, Maud G,439
Reynolds, Michael,246
Reynolds, Orbia,439
Reynolds, Pearl,439
Reynolds, Revie (Adams),601
Reynolds, Ronald,212
Reynolds, Susan (English),246
Reynolds, Victor H,439
Reynolds, Warren,439
Reynolds, William M, 149,178
Reynolds, Willie Katy,439
Rhodes, Charles Truman,173
Rhodes, Donald Lewis Sr, 172
Rhodes, Earl Troxler, 172
Rhodes, Effie Glendora (Pitts), 145,172
Rhodes, Elizabeth Evelyn,173
Rhodes, Elmer Leroy, 172
Rhodes, Frank Leslie, 145,173
Rhodes, George Harold, 172
Rhodes, Gertrude, 215
Rhodes, Goldyn M (Rhodes), 172
(Rhodes), Hannah, 172
Rhodes, Harry C, 172
Rhodes, Hazel,172
Rhodes, James Elmer, 145,172
Rhodes, John Peter,130,145
Rhodes, Leora Pearl (Schaeffer), 172,208
Rhodes, Maggie (Horton),136,155
Rhodes, Marshall Earl, 172
Rhodes, Marshall Truman, 145
Rhodes, Mary Louis/e, 172
Rhodes, Mary Martha (Dickerson)(Geeting),173

Rhodes, Maude L, 145
Rhodes, Merril Jean, 172
Rhodes, Paul Ford W, 172
Rhodes, Ralph Beeson, 145
Rhodes, Raymond, 172
Rhodes, Riley M, 145
Rhodes, Rosella M (Maximiliano),396,398
Rhodes, Vada Lee (McDonald),372,375,407
Rhoton, Alfred,204,241
Rhoton, Dorothy Mildred (Pendergrass),204,241
Rhymer, Anna Mae (Hacker), 184
Rice, Anne [Oldham],504,508
Rice, Edmond, 587
Rich, Annie P (Pearce),230,259
Richard, Earl of Pembroke “Strongbow”,647
Richards, Benj, 47
Richards, Billy Ray,188,220
Richards, Brian Keith,220
Richards, Calvin Eugene,220,252
Richards, H (Scanlon),573,574
Richards, Mary Elizabeth (Curry),596
Richards, Mia and Pia,[*twins*]252
(Richards), Rumi,220,252
Richardson, Abraham, 44
Richardson, Albert T, 256,281
Richardson, Aubrey Marteen,297
Richardson, Daven Porter,281
Richardson, Diane (Curry),609
Richardson, Ezra Padraic,281
Richardson, Fannie (Gray),184
Richardson, John,296,297
Richardson, John Marion, 256,281
Richardson, Kylan Bancroft,281
Richardson, Mary Jane (Hunt),243,272
Riche, Marie?,391
Richey, Dana Lynne (Gavis)485
Richmond, H C J,124
Rickhoff, Ruth Violet ((Pendergrass),182,216
Richter, Lena G (Houston),536,547
Ridgeway, Burrell/Burwell,122,123
Ridgeway, Elizabeth Ann (Pendergrass),
viii,122,123,131
Ridgeway,Genevieve Lynn (Houseman),348,357
Riffert, Amber [Alsad],265,285
Riggin, Charles Linwood, Sr,Jr,227,256,280
Riggin, Ethan,280
Riggin, Robert Alexander,189
Riggin, Sydney,280
Riggin, William, 104
Rigsby/Rigsbee, Alma Vella (Pendergrass),
542,552
Rigsby/Rigsbee, Bradley, Sr, Jr,246
Rigsby/Rigsbee, Carolyn May (Cochran),544
Rigsby/Rigsbee, Christopher,246
(Rigsby/Rigsbee), Elizabth,504
Rigsby/Rigsbee Family,504
Rigsby/Rigsbee, Fennis Carl,530,544

Rigsby/Rigsbee, Holly (Watson),499
Rigsby/Rigsbee, Isaiah,504,509
Rigsby/Rigsbee, Jesse,495,496,503,504,509
Rigsby/Rigsbee, Lucian H,504,509,518
Rigsby/Rigsbee. Luke,494
Rigsby/Rigsbee, Mary “Molly”(Pendergrass),
vii,8,18,78 493,494,495,502,503,504,506,507
Rigsby/Rigsbee, Mranda S,509
Rigsby/Rigsbee, Sarah,504,509,518
Rigsby/Rigsbee, [Son],509
Riley, Jettie Elby (Pendergrass),438,446
Riley, Maxie (Pendergrass),151,181
Riley, Sarah (Pendergrass),623
Riley, Thela (Dingle),90,91
Riley, Victor S, 144,171
Rippee, Russell N,243
Risner, Emma N (Scott),449,454
Ritchie, Jean Ruth,644
Ritter, Alyssa June (Iwanski),296,297
Ritter, Angela Chrystle (Fernandez),296,297
Ritter, Curtis L,295,296
Ritter, Deborah K (Pendergrass),484,486
Rivers, Nancy (Maximiliano),395,396
Rivert, Françoise La Vigne,386
Rivière, de la, Jean Baptiste, Sgt, 391
Rivière, de la, Marie Jeanne/del Río,María Juana,
388,389,390,391,392
Roadamel, Electa,166
Roadamel, Emanuel,141,166
Roadamel, Lafayette,166
Roadhouse, Jo Anne (Allgood),222,252
Roark, Eliza “Linnie”(Pendergrass),475,479
Roark,SavanahIsabella(Marlow)370,371,397,401,
Robancho, Camden,282
Robancho, Ken,258,282
Robbins, Cora Lee (Thomason),555,559
Robbins, Donald,555
Robbins, Esper, 546
Robbins, Sarah Ellen (Pendergrass),511,520
Robershaw, Charles Bethel,454
Robershaw, James Willard,454
Robershaw, Opal Geneva,454
Robershaw, Ralph Talmadge,454
Robershaw, William Acton,454
Robershaw, William “Zelton”,448,454
(Roberson/Robertson), Agnes,203
Roberson/Robertson,Bessie Marie (Edwards),189
Roberson/Robertson, Beulah Mae (Riggan), 189
Roberson/Robertson, Charles Clifton, 189
Roberson/Robertson, Cynthia (Bowen),225
Roberson/Robertson, David,221
Roberson/Robertson, Esther Cheatham (Foster),
189,221
Roberson/Robertson, Eunice Fenner, 189,221
Roberson/Robertson, George, Jr, 160,193
Roberson/Robertson, Georgia Anna (Moore),
189,221

Roberson/Robertson, Gladys Mae(Hamm),198
Roberson/Robertson, Hezekiah,198
Roberson/Robertson, Horace Woodruff ,189,211
Roberson/Robertson, J M,221
Roberson/Robertson, James Howard, 189
Roberson/Robertson, James Madison,221,254
Roberson/Robertson, Jessie Mae (Burnette),221
Roberson/Robertson, John Thomas,194,225,238
Roberson/Robertson,Joseph Benj.BennetSrJr,254
Roberson/Robertson,Junius“Noonie”Eddison 189
Roberson/Robertson, Kevin,255
Roberson/Robertson, Larry Thomas.254
Roberson/Robertson, Leah,254
Roberson/Robertson, Ronald Layne, Sr, II,225
Roberson/Robertson, Margaret (Bunn),127
Roberson/Robertson, Mary Belle (Ball),238
Roberson/Robertson,Mary Catherine(Dickerson)
128,139
Roberson/Robertson, Mary Ellen,221
Roberson/Robertson/Ball,MaryLee (Pendergrass)
157,165,237
Roberson/Robertson, Medicus Harrington, 189
Roberson/Robertson, Melvin William,192
Roberson/Robertson, Mildred Jeanette,221
Roberson/Robertson, Nancy Livingston,221
Roberson/Robertson, Patricia Hurt “Patsy”221
Roberson/Robertson, Pearlie Irene, 189
Roberson/Robertson, Sam, 157,237
Roberson.Robertson, Samuel, 165,202
Roberson.Robertson, Sharon Denise (Matthews),
223,254
Roberson/Robertson, Walter Edward, 189,203
Roberson/Robertson, William Edgar,Sr,Jr
189,221
Robert, Earl of Essex, 2
Robert, Earl of Granville, 100
Robert Earl of Pembroke”Strongbow”, 2
Robert, Duke of Normandie,1
Robert, Françoise,386
Roberts, Amanda Bell (Pendergrass),334,341
Roberts, Amanda C (Pendergrass),430,435
(Roberts), Celia [Ham?].167
(Roberts), Clara A, 174
Roberts, Eli, 167
Roberts, Edward T,596
Roberts, Elizabeth (Bowman),134,153
Roberts, James,427,428
Roberts, James O,447,453
Roberts, Jane, 100
Roberts, John William,591,596
Roberts, Lenna (Pendergrass),151,180
Roberts, Lloyd Clem,151,180
Roberts, Marilyn Arnold (Prendergast),569,570
Roberts, Mary (Barnard),146,173
Roberts, Mary (Pendergrass),586,587,588
Roberts, Olie Mae (Stallard),174,209
(Roberts), Mary Lee, 174,209

Roberts, Minerva (Maximiliano),396,399
Roberts, Nancy Ann (Pendergrass),142,167
Roberts, Robert L,596
Roberts, Robert Lee,591,596
Roberts, Sarah A (Pendergrass),129,142
Roberts, Sarah C (Pendergrass),143,168
Roberts, Wade Hampton, 174,20
(Robinson), Alice D,540,550
Robinson, Annie Sue (Patterson),164,200
Robinson, Charles,Colo,325
Robinson, Charles Edmond,540,550
Robinson, Dock,520,534
Robinson /Feemster, Edna Agnes (Nance),534
Robinson, Edmond E,557
Robinson /Feemster, Essie M (Ashley),534,546
Robinson, Estelle Mae (Craig),550,557
Robinson, Floyd Edmond,550,557
Robinson, Ida May,589
Robinson, Jennifer (Faulk),459
Robinson, Jeremy,559
Robinson, Jerry Thomas,557,559
Robinson, John B,540,550
Robinson, Mandy,559
Robinson, Nelson,326
Robinson, Nina (Madden),166,188
(Robinson), Phyllis,557,559
Robinson, Robert H, 164,200
Robinson, Thomas,585
Robinson, Travis,559
Robinson, William H,588,589
Robison, Marilyn Maxine (Anderson),
380,382,413,415
Robuck, John, 102
Roche, Chris,236
Rodabaugh, Edith Belle (Bolton), 166
Rodgers/Rogers, Archibale Woodrow,240
Rodgers/Rogers, Asa. 127,136
Rodgers/Rogers, Barbery Ellen (McDonald),
370,371,398,401
Rodgers/Rogers, Betty L (Pendergrass),484
Rodgers/Rogers, Bias,503
Rodgers/Rogers, Charles Edward, 187
Rodgers/Rogers, Daniel N,240
Rodgers/Rogers, Debra Ann (Johnson),293,294
Rodgers/Rogers, Doug,133
Rodgers/Rogers, Earl Columbus, 156
Rodgers/Rogers, Ebb C,203,240
(Rodgers/Rogers?),Ellen, 133
Rodgers/Rogers, Eva (McDonald),370,398
Rodgers/Rogers, Gina (Santos),361
Rodgers/Rogers, Gorman, 156
Rodgers/Rogers, Horace Lee, 187
Rodgers/Rogers, Jimmy Daniel,358,361
Rodgers/Rogers, Josephine (McDonald),
370,372,398
Rodgers/Rogers, Levi W, 136, 156
Rodgers/Rogers, Martha “Ellen” (Dickerson),

167,204
Rodgers/Rogers, Nina J (Hunt),227,257
Rodgers/Rogers, Pauline, 156
Rodgers/Rogers, Perry,240
Rodgers/Rogers, Robert Alton, 187
Rodgers/Rogers, Sallie Ann (Edwards),136,156
Rodgers/Rogers, Shannon Rose (Pendergrass),
195,225
Rodgers/Rogers, Sharon K (Rotan),451,456
Rodgers/Rogers, Solomon, 126
Rodgers/Rogers, Tammie Ann (Dickerson),
246,273
Rodgers/Rogers, Thomas Earl, 187
Rodgers/Rogers, William Alton, 156,187
Rodgers/Rogers, William Henry,229,236,258
Rodman, Abel Theodore, 144,170
Rodman, Daisy Belle,171
Rodman, Dewey,170
Rodman, Dorothy L (Metz)(Ellison),171
Rodman, Infant Son,170,171
Rodman, Theodore Frederick 171
Rodriguez, José Antonio,390
Rodriguez, Feliciane Marie,397
Roe, John, 586,587
Roland, Clarence,595
Roland, Mary,443
Roland, Nannie,443
Roland, Robert,Sr,Jr,434,443
Roland, Torry,443
Roland, Willie,443
Roler, Cleona Daught,207
Roler, Elchana,145,171
Roler, Hester, 171
Roler, Joan May (Roler),206
Roler, Louis Benjamin, 145,171
Roler, Martin Luther, 171,206
Roler, Mary Louise. 207
Roler, Melvin Earl, 171,207
Roler, Olin Dean,207
Roler, Robert Decker, 206
Roler, William “Floyd” Sr,Jr, 171,206,207
Rolette, Joseph, “Jolly Joe”,16,
Rolfe, Jane, 8,12
Rolfe, Thomas, 12
Romanis, Jewell, 174
Romanis, Ollie, 174
Romans, Berthie,448
Romans, Beulah B (Whtaker)(Grayson),448,453
Romans, Eddy,448
Romans, Ervin E,448
Romans, Fred,448
Romans, John “Jordan”,448
Romans, Joseph D,448
Romans, Josephine,448
Romans, Josie (Pendergrass),442,450
Romans, Lela Louise (Thompson),448,453
Romans, Mary A,441

Romans, Mary E,448
Romans, O L,448
Romans, Richard,441,448
Romans, Roy,448
Romans, William B/E,434,440
Romans, William S,440,447,448
Romine, Burldine, 170
Romine, Charlotte, 170
Romine, George, 170
Romine, Howard E, 170
Romine, Katherine (Reymolds)170,246
Romine. Ruth Louise,212
Romine, Vivian, 170
Rooker, Claude Ancell, Sr,Jr,228
Rooks, Mary (Pendergrass),174,209
Root, Jamie Arlene (Brown),261,284
Roscoe, M A,565
Rose, Ellen Margaret (Pendergraft),512,524
Rose, Karen Kay,613
Rose, Kathy Rae (Salvador)(Ray),612
Rose, Mark Anthony,613
Rose, Mildred Hope (Patterson),201,237
Rose, Ruby Louise,612
Rose, Samuel D, 372
Rose, Scott Arvid,613
Rose, Sherry Lynn (Wright),613
Rose, Terry Ray,Sr,Jr,607,612
Rose, Thelma J (Prescott),239,271
Rose, Timothy Wayne,612
Rosenthal, Dorothy (Houston),536,548
Ross, Alma Jeanette,185
Ross, Callie Irene,185
Ross, Calvin,245
Ross, Chester Charles, 153,185
Ross, Chester Eugene,185
Ross, Darrell,211,245
Ross, Dora Belle (Pendergrass),445
Ross[?],[Elijah?],133,149
Ross, Geneva Rose,185
Ross, Grant, 153,185
Ross, Greta (Robertson),189
Ross, John Calvin, 445
Ross, Lorine,185
Ross, Mildred Ann (Steele),245,273
Ross, Pauline,185
Ross, Rebecca (Hacker),251,277
Ross, Sarah Letha (Pendergrass),529,542
Ross, Tricia (Shearin),259
Rotan, Christopher George,456
Rotan, David,456
Rotan, Donna,456
Rotan, George Edward,451,456
Rotan, Jerry Thomas,451,456
Rotan, Leonard George,444,451
Rotan, Linda Lynette (Williams)(Gilbert),451,456
Rotan, Robin Powell (Wright),456
Rotenberry, Gertrude Elizabeth (Curry),607,612

Roth, Matt,252
Roundtree, Addie (Story),186,219
Roundtree, Annie,156
Roundtree, Emma (Branch),156,186
Roundtree, James B, 155
Roundtree, John Thomas, 155,186
Roundtree, Kimberly Star (Carpenter)(Straw)
(Pinero),,225,255
Roundtree, Laura,156
Roundtree, Lillie Mae (Boone),186
Roundtree, Mattie Mae, 90
Roundtree, Nancy (Oakley)(Hicks),156
(Roundtree), Pauline,195,225
Roundtree, Wiley M, 136,155
Roundtree, William Gilbert, Sr,Jr, 195,225
Rousculp, Marjorie Ann (Hightower),
374,378,406,411
Roussard, Mr,387
Rousseau, Marie Ann,387
Routlette, Amber (Latham)(O’Banion),251,277
Routlette, Greg,218,251
Rowan, Addison Linh, 291
Rowan, Carson Grace,291
Rowan, Jeffrey Robert,287,291
Rowan, Mary Ann (Pendergrass),433,429
Rowe, Brenda Kaye (Shade),216,247
Rowe, C Martha “Mattie”,140
Rowe, Dorcas Ann,140
Rowe, Frances “Fannie”,140
Rowe, George P/W,129,140
Rowe, John T,140
Rowe, Samuel E,140
Rowell, Doris Kathleen (Brooks),552
Rowland, Develton W Dwain, 354
Rowland, Doyle Wenton, 354
Rowland’s Inn, 150
Rowland, Newton Fay,Sr,Jr,344,353,354
Royster,William, 103
Rozmonde, Christophe,387
Ruby, Carlee, 277
Ruby, Chelsea, 277
Ruby, Jeremiah, 251,277
Rudd, L H, 188
Rukaveno, Carol Ann (Stokoe),577,578
Rukaveno, Christopher Dale,578
Rukaveno, John M,577
Rukaveno, Nicole Ann,578
Rukaveno, Patricia K,577
Rukaveno, Paul,576,577
Rukaveno, Richard James,577,378
Runnels, John, 374,377,405
Rupert, Margaret Elizabeth (Webb),216,248
Ruppel, Elizabeth Elza Pendergraft),539,550
Rush, Danielle Kimberly (Churchill), 248
Rush, Francis Joseph,248
Russell, Allen B R,396
Russell Family, 43

Russell, Georgia Anna (Craig),550,557
Russell, John C,399
Russell, Joseph, Jr, 36
Russell, Minnie D (Hand),533,545
Russell, Walter,198,229
Russell, Wm, Gent, Capt 44,45,46,47,70,72,73,74
Rush, Francis Joseph,216
Rust, Benjamin, 34,36
Rust, Bernard Bailey,172,207
Rust, Charles Henry,207
Rust, Clara Alice,172
Rust, Luella,172
Rust, Mary Elizabeth (Hudson),172,207
(Rust),Olive Mildred,172,207
Rust, Stella M,172
Rust, Terry W,207
Rust, Walter R,172
Rust, William, 33
Rust, William Jason, 145,172
Rust, William Leander,172
Rutherford, Anas/Annis R,132
(Rutherford), Elizabeth,132,148
Rutherford, James,132,148
Rutherford, John, 132,148
Rutherford,Rhoda Bidy Reda (Pendergraft)
512,524,
Rutherford, Sarah B, 148
Rutherford, Sarah Matilda (Pendergrass),132,148
Ryder, Abbie,409
Ryder, Billie (Chevalier),409
Ryder, Frankie,409
Ryder, Matthew,404,409
Ryder, Ruben M,404,409
Ryder, Rubie A,409
Ryder, Rudolph,409
Ryle, Pam (Hacker),218,251
Rymer, John, 157,187
Rymer, Sarah M (Hicks),157,187
Saab, Rosa (Pendergrass)[*not Ruth*] 87,88
Saal, Dorothy (Curry),604
Sachs, Donald Ray,458
Sachs, Pamela Sue (Bomar),458
Sachs, William Carl,Sr,Jr,455,458
Saint-Ange, Monsieur de, 387
Saint Denis, Commandant,387
Saint John, Jim, 143,168
Salcedo, Abigail,254
Salcedo, Simon,254
Sall [*slave to Jones*],585
Salmon, Beverly Hope (Paynter),235,267
Salyer, Curtis E,607
Samad, Edward,219
Samad, Lillian (Gray),219
Samford, Thomas, 42
Samuels, Nellie S (Curry),594,601
Sanders, Adams,115
Sanders, Benjamin Joseph,275

Sanders, Chad James,275
Sanders, Dustin Lee,275
Sanders, Ellen Marie (Clayton),377,380,410,413
Sanders, Homer Leroy,Sr,Jr,446,452,457
Sanders, James Herman, 216,248
Sanders, Karl L,457
Sanders, Kersha Lane (Aswell),457
Sanders, Lana K,457
Sanders, Mickey James,248
Sanders, Randy Lee,248,275
Sanders, T,115,121,124
Sands, Annie Gray (Carter),593
Santi, Clement,175,210
Santi, Clementine,210
Santi, Robert, 210
Sapp, Clarence Bernard, 173,208
Sapp, June Belle (Cole),208,243
Sapp, William Brant,208
Sary/Sarah [slave to Samuel],622,623
Satterfield, Ballard C,188
Satterfield, Leigh Ann [McGhee].278,290
Sauls, Richard Hampton,597,605
Sauls, Ruby Mozelle (Currie),597,605
Sauls, William, 105
Saunders, John,593,598
Savage, Brian Clay,229
Savage, Christopher Brad, 259,282
Savage, Edward Benjamin II,III, 198,229,259
Savage, Ender Benjamin,282
Savage, Gary,229
Sayers, Robert,121
Scaife, Alice T (Pendergrass),511,521
Scanlon, Mary E (Pendergast),573,574
Scanlon, Thomas,572,574
Scantland, Nancy Simpson (Pendergrass),
477,475,477
Scarff, Mary (Pendergrass),91,650
Schaeffer, Edward Roy,208
Schaeffer, Harry Carl,172,208
Schaeffer, Helen Louise (Keith),208,242
Schaeffer, James W,208
Schaeffer, Paul Robert,208
Schaeffer, Rosalie June (Barrett),208
Schaeffer, Wilma Ann (Kelley)(Mills),208,242
Schaffer, Tishie K (Cross),169,205
Schell, Mary E “Minnie”(Pendergraft),524,538
Scherer. Arvie Kate (Waggner)(Pendergrass),
438,446
Scherer, Fred L,438
Schichtel, Madeline, (Hilboldt),212,246
Schinlaub, Lewis William,207
Schmitt, Anna Marie (Pendergrass),205,241
Schneider, Barbara Ann (Pendergrass),463
Schneider, Mitch,298
Schoen, Kathrine (Pendergrass),537,549
Scholle, Albert,298
Scholle, Carl,297,298

Scholle, Friederich William,297
Scholle. Hilda, 182,297,298
Scholle. Jobst Henry,297
Scholle, Wilfred,298
Scholle, Wilhelmina “DD” (Denningmann),298
Schools, Veronica (Newton),200,235
Schoubroek, Myrtle (Lakey),374,406
Schreck, Alethea Mabel (Pendergast),575,576
Schroeder, Andrea,627
Schroeder, Edgar S,627
Schroeder, Heather Nichole (Swift),288
Schroeder, Herman Edward,Sr,Jr,626,627
Schroeder, John P,627
Schroeder, Julia A,627
Schroeder, Samantha Marie (Swift),288
Schroeder, Timothy Anthony Sr,288
Schroeder, Timothy Bruce,273,288
Schuster, Georgia Faye (Pendergrass),462
Schwab, Russell David,227
Scillion, Opal “Maxine”(Hand),461,463
Scoggins, Mary “Rachael”(Pendergrass),513,526
Scoggins,Tyler B,285
Scolfield, Thomas, Sr, Jr, 73
Scott, Agnes M (Crossley),146,173
Scott, Alberta Marshall,119,183,217
Scott, Amos “William”Coolidge,454
(Scott), Belva L,446
Scott, Billy Sam,455
Scott, Corrine English,626
Scott, Dale Frank,553,558
Scott, Frances Christina (Murray),455
Scott, Gerald Duard,446
Scott, George Franklin, 209
Scott, George W,449,454
Scott, Jewell Franklin,439,446
Scott, Jimmy Franklin,455
Scott, John Fowler,626
Scott, John R,209
Scott, Joseph,625,626
Scott, Margaret W,626
Scott, Martha Elizabeth (Basden),455
Scott, Mary Caledonia (Pendergrass),429,431
Scott, Mary Elizabeth,626
Scott, Micajah,16,432,439
Scott, Olen G,439
Scott, Oma Leona (Skains),454
Scott, Orrie,454
Scott, Ralph W,446
Scott, Raven,287
Scott, Richard Lionel,613
Scott, Robert W, 173,209
Scott, Ruby Earlene,455
Scott, Scott,455
Scott, Samuel Alfred,449,454
Scott, Samuel Brainard,626
Scott, Samuel McBride,Sr,Jr,625,626
Scott, Taylor Ann (Chamberlain),558

Scott, Texas Logan,626
Scott, Troy T,439
Scott, William Arbel,455,458
Scott, William Rogers,626
Scott, William Thomas,16,432,439
Scurlock, James, Lt. 19,20
Scurlock, Capt./Family.501,562
Scurlock, William,Capt,367
Seales, Hubert,219
Seals, Aimee Elizabeth,613
Seals, Alisa Dawn,613
Seals, David Allen,613
Seals, Walter Matthew,613
Seals, William Marvin, Jr,III,607,613
Sears, Hannah (Pendergrass),508,517
Sears, Hiram,517
Sears, Huldy Caroline (Pendergrass),517,531
Sears, Joseph N,517
Sears, Moses,509
Sears, Thomas[?],508,517
Seigel, Morris,544
Seiler, Rachel Marteen (Stone),295
Self, Angela Brooke (Irvin),261,283
Self, Caleb Addison,261
Self, Darrel Eugene,231,261
Self, Darrel Lynn,231,261
Self, Irena (Pendergraft),522,536
Self, Jaxon Alexander,261
Self, Joshua Christianson,261
Self, Kendall Wellington,261
Self, Madeline Bellaina,261
Seiler, Rachel Marteen (Stone),295,296
Sells, Anderson,285
Sells, Geraldine (Pendergrass),444
Sells, Travis,264,285
Settle, Kelley Shea,288
Settle, Michael Edward,272,288
Sevier, Capt.Valentine.325
Sexton, Addileigh Alyanna,284
Sexton, Noah, 261,284
Sexton, Otis J,548,556
Sexton, Otis Lynn,556
Sexton, Phama Jo (Harmon)(Yoshimura)
(Thierne) 556,559
Sexton, Wanda Delia, 556
Shackleford, Cynthia Caroline (Pendergrass),
472,474
Shackelford, Teresa (Taylor),614,616
Shadbolt, James Richard,607
Shade, Brandy Marie,247
Shade, Bryon Keith,216,247
Shade, Dana C (Meyhofer),216
Shade, Jack Norman, 182,216
Shade, Randy,216
Shafer /Shaeffer, Mabel May (Pendergrass),
171,206
Shaffer, Martha Jane (Amos),591,594

Shallenberger, Carmen Demaredus,206
Shallenberger, Charles J, Sr, Jr,171,206
Shallenberger, Charlene (Hunt),226,256
Shallenberger, Colleen,206
Shallenberger, Melvin,206
Shallenberger, Robert,206
Shallenberger, Wilmer,206
Shamley, Benjamin H,141
Shamley, Elnora/Ellen “Nora”,141
Shamley Family,[*see also Chamblee*]
Shamley, George,141
Shamley, James,141
Shamley, James Jordan,141
Shamley, John,141
Shamley, Josephine,141
Shamley, Mary,141
Shamley, Mary Emmaline (Lee),141
Shamley, Newton,141
Shamley, Sarah A,141
(Shamley), Sarah Catherine,141
Shandler/Chandler, Nora (Bass),445
Shanks, Bobby,555
Shannon, Aline (Pendergrass),449
Shannon, David,486
Shannon, Gloria Jean (White),458,459
Shannon, Mike R,458
Shannon, Tammy R (Cutwright),458
Shannon, Willie Ray,454,458
Sharkey, Clara Ellen (Apple),146,173
Sharp’s field, Mr,124
Sharp, Mary C “Molly” (Pendergrass),432,438
Sharp, Horatio,Gov. of Maryland, 84
Sharpe, Benjamin,286
Sharpe, Daniel,268,286
Sharpe, Jacob,268,286
Sharpe, Jason,286
Shavey, Agnes Florence (Shields),558,560
Shaw, Daisy, (Pendergrass/st),534,545
Shaw, Mamie Ethel (Pendergrass),338,345
Shaw, Mary Frances (Pendergrass),510,520
Shaw, Minnie Irene (Roundtree),155,186
Shearer, Anna Bell,536
Shearer, Bessie M (Pendergrass),334
Shearer, Edward T,536
Shearer, Hattie Caldona (Ledford),536,548
Shearer, Infant,536
Shearer, Lucy Ann,536
Shearer, James Wiley,523,536
Shearer, John,536
Shearer, Laura Jane (Allison),536,548
Shearer, Lois Eulene,536
Shearer, Lucy Ann,536
Shearin, Allyson, 260
Shearin, Amanda Lynn, 260
Shearin, Annie (Kearney),200,233
Shearin, Barry Lee,230
Shearin, Branden,265,285

Shearin, Brenda Ann (Glover)(Bohn)(Acree),,
230,259,260
Shearin, Brian Carl, 260
(Shearin), Carol.230
Shearin, Charlotte (Hamm), 163,198
Shearin, Clarence, 201
Shearin, Craig Adam, 260
Shearin, Dustin,265
Shearin, Emory Thomas “Slim”,199,230
Shearin, (Hamm),258
Shearin, Haddie Belle,285
Shearin, Haven,285
Shearin, Helen Ruth (Dyson)(Ayers),230,260
Shearin, Henry,234,265
Shearin, James Andrew,199,230
Shearin, James Emery,230,259
Shearin, John Aaron,230,260
Shearin, John Alton,230,259
Shearin, John Emery, 259
Shearin, John Wesley, 164,199
Shearin, Joseph, 164,199
Shearin, Judith Ann (Pitts),230,259
Shearin, Kaitlyn Darlene, 259
Shearin, Kurt, 260
Shearin, Madgie Lee ((Macklin),199,230
Shearin, Martha Darlene,259
Shearin, Melanie,259
Shearin, Michael Emery,259
(Shearin), Mollie, 164,199
Shearin, Noah,265
Shearin, Raymond Andrew, 259
(Shearin), Rose,230,260
Shearin, Timothy Allan,230,259
Shearin, Unknown (Hamm),229
Shearin, Vela Mac,199
Shearin, Velma “Gladys” (Jones),199,230
Shelby, Isaac, Ky Governor,134
Shell, Sue Ann (Stone),293,295
Shelley, Mabel (Pendergrass), 144,170
(Shelley),Minnie,144,170
Shelley, Webster, 144,170
Shelton, Charles Haas,594
Shelton, Cora Mae Ida (Patterson),594,599
Shelton, Dempsey,599
Shelton, Fannie (Johnson),591,594
Shelton, Hattie A,594
Shelton, Henry Lee,594,599,600
Shelton, Henry Mathews,600
Shelton, Hope,599
Shelton, Joshua,591,594
(Shelton), Julia,591,594
Shelton, Katie Wells (Curry),591,594
Shelton, Lillie Roosevelt (Eanes),594,600
Shelton, Maggie Della (Nance)(Gilreath),594,599
Shelton, Margaret Mason (Odell)(Trent),600
Shelton, Mary Ida (Cherwaty),600
Shelton, Samuel Everett,594,599

Shelton, Thomas,590,593
Shelton, Watt Hubert,594,600
Shelton, William Jackson, 590,593,594
Shelton, William Martin,594
Shepard, Sara (Cottingham),144,171
Shepherd, Ann Eliza (Pendergraft),511
Shepherd, Betty Lou (Dale),206,242
Sherbondy, David A,294
Sherlock, Gary,608,614
Sherlock, Sandra Lee (Craig),614
Sherlock, Tammy Marie (Zenor),614
Sherlock, Teresa Kimberlee (DeForest),614
Sherlock, Timothy Raymond,614
Sherman, Jessie Louise (Pendergraft),539,550
Sherrill, Vonteria [Thomason],560
Sherrod, James, 110
Shew, Jacob, 142
Shewhart, Phillip,471
Shields, Bessie Faye (Brookshire),167
Shields, David Feltzer,558,560
Shields, Edward/s,167
Shields, Eva Jean,167
Shields, Fred E,167
Shields, George Carroll,167
Shields, George Washington, 142,167
Shields, Henry J,553,558
Shields, Jesse Ray,167
Shields, Joseph Carter,167
Shields, Mary Kathleen (Campbell),560,561
Shields, Purna “May”,167
Shields, Sarah Adaline,167
Shields, Thomas Franklin,167
Shietze, Armon Frederick,206,242
Shietze, Charles Frederick Wales, 171,206
Shietze, Donald Royce,242
Shietze, Robert Royce,206
Shietze, Roger Lee,242
Shietze, William Doyle,242
Shietze, Robert Royce,206
Shigemura, Rumi,(Richards) 220,252
Shingler, Mary Claudia (Pendergrass),627,628
Shipley, Mary Elizabeth (Waller)(Pendergrass), 429,431,432
Shiplock, Harold Frank Wilhelm,216,248
Shiplock, Judith Ann (Pendergrass),216,248
Shively, Anthony Paul,232,263
Shively, Gracie Leigh,263
Shively, Haley Meredith,263
Shoemaker, James Leroy,215
Shoemaker, Samuel F,215
Shoemaker, Troy B, Sr,Jr, 181,215
Shoemaker, William L,215
Short, Angela Dawn (Self),231,261
Short, Anna (Dickerson),128.140, 157,162,165, 188,196
Short, Christie Marie (Alexander),260,283
Short, Connie Lee (LaVance),260,283

Short, Daniel Aaron,261
Short, David Ryan,261
Short, Deanna Leann (Overcash),260,283
Short, Edward, 244
Short, Edward Dean,231,260
Short, Judy Annette (Sossamon)(Moose),231,260
Short, Kristen Diane (Munzert),261,283
Short, Michael Douglas,260
Short, Michael Lee, 231,260
Short, Nancy Jane (Pendergrass),475,479
Short, Richard,202
Short, Theophilus O I, 164,201
Short, Tollie Lee, Sr,Jr, 199,231
Short, Virginia Pearl (Patterson),164,201
Shouse, Hadie Russell, 293,294
Shouse, Kimberly Ann (Osborne),294
Shouse, Sandra Kay (Hall),294
Shrader, Howard Granville,607
Shrock, 144
Shropshire, Angel Frances (Allen),611
Shropshire, Clarence Francis,Jr,III,597,606,611
Shropshire, December Lynn,611
Shropshire, Ellen Faye Marie (Brooks)(Leonard), 606,611
Shropshire, Harold Brian,610,615
Shropshire, Harold Lee,606,610,611
Shropshire, James Arnold,606,611
Shropshire, James Rocco,611
Shropshire, Katherine Elizabeth,615
Shropshire, Kristie Raquel,611
Shropshire, Linda Mae (Fogleman),606,611
Shropshire, Lyndsey Ruth,611
Shropshire, Maria Nichole,615
Shropshire, Sean Lee,611
Shropshire, Shelly Brook,611
Shropshire, Stephanie Michelle,611
Shultz, Milo Li, 284
Shultz, Travis Min “Cody” [Aycock],261,284
Shumate, Mary Linda (Washburn),602
Shumellle, Sarah Dolly (Shietze),242
Sidney, Eliza,10,25,
Sigmon, DeWit.204
Silverberg, Ted Gerard,248,274
Silverberg, Jessica Lynn (Hargrave),274,289
Silverberg, Joshua David, Sr, Jt,274,289
Silverberg, Ruby Jane,289
Simmons, Albert Alexander,343,352
Simmons, Albert Harold,352
Simmons, Alexander Solon,336,343
Simmons, Alice Victoria (Vaught),343,352
Simmons, Audrey,352
Simmons, Charles H,207
Simmons, Clara “Lucille”,550
Simmons, Cora Ella (Beck)(McGuire),344,353
Simmons, David Grant,343
Simmons, Dixie Delane(Pittser)(Kinney)352,359,
Simmons, Edna Blanche (Boyd),544,550,553,557

Simmons, Etta Ethel (Bullock),344,353
Simmons, Fannie Jewel,352
Simmons, George,59,493,564
Simmons, Harriet Elizabeth “May”(Penicks) (Armstrong)(Anderson),352,359
Simmons, J D ,329,334
Simmons, Jack,352
Simmons, James Bailey,330,336
Simmons, James Samuel,343,352
Simmons, John Lemuel,337
Simmons, Joseph Grant,337
Simmons, Kenneth C,352
Simmons, Lois Corrine (Ellington),352,359
Simmons, Louisa Francis (Hice),343,353
Simmons, M Ruth (Hines),352
(Simmons), Mary,329,334
Simmons, Mary Adelaide (Phelps), 370,372,398 ,402
Simmons, Mary Ann (Carroll),343,352,353
Simmons, Minerva Isabel,336
Simmons, Nellie P (Ashford),334
Simmons, Owen Dick Thompson,344
Simmons, Rachel (Prendergast) viii,50,83,493,564,565
Simmons, Rebecca, (Pendergrass),512,525
Simmons, Robert Ray,352
Simmons, Sam L,540
Simmons, Samuel Lafayette, 544,550,553
Simmons, Samuel Phillip,336
Simmons, Sarah C,352
Simmons, Siebert Wallace,344
Simmons, Steven Andrew,Sr,Jr,343,352
Simmons, Thomas,334
Simmons, Thomas Jefferson,344
Simmons, Victoria,336
Simmons, Wade Thomas,550
Simmons, Wanda Jo,352
Simmons, William,329,334
Simmons, William A,334
Simmons, William Jennings,343,353
Simmons, William O,352
Simmons, William Wallace,353
Simms, Anastacia,17,369,390,393,394,395
Simms, John/Jean,394
Simms, Richard,393,394
Simon, Ursula Erna (Pendergrass),222,252
Simons, Sarah Ann (Pendergrass)510,519
Simpson, Donald A,555
Simpson, Irma G,476
Simpson, J L,473,476
Simpson, John,622
Simpson, Lela,476
Simpson, Lola F,476
Sims, Annie Mae,599
Sims, Ella Marie (Pulliam)(Morrison),599,608
Sims, Gertrude Lenis (Morton),599
Sims, Jesse Glen,598

Sims, John S,593,598
Sims, Josie (Troup),342,350
Sims, Landis Mason,599
Sims, Lottie Jane (Pulliam),599
Sims, Virginia,599
Sine, Charles,361
Sinfkins [Simpkins?], Matilda Ann,396,398
Singleton, Joshua,Sr,32,34,71
Singleton, Joshua,Jr,34
Singleton, Robert,34
Singleton, Stanley,34
Sipfle, David,258,282
Sisson, Bryant [Sr], 34,71
Sisson, Bryant[Jr], 44,71
Sisson[Lawson?],Daniel, 37
Sisson family, 43,71,72,77
Sisson, Zachary, 47
Sitton, Anna M, 145
Sitton, Dan, 145
Sitton, Daniel, 146
Sitton, Elnora Marie (Sapp),173,208
Sitton, Emma, 145
Sitton, Emma (Horton),130
Sitton, Esther Flora Belle (McCune),145,173
Sitton, Frank,173
Sitton, Fred, 146
Sitton, Harriet, 145
Sitton, James, 146
Sitton, John C, 145
Sitton, Joseph,130,145
Sitton, June, 146
Sitton, Maggie, 146
Sitton, Marion Leander, 146
Sitton, Martha, 145
Sitton, Martha “Mattie” May (Crossley),173
Sitton, Mattie, 145
Sitton, Raleigh,130,145
Sitton, Raleigh Isaac, 145
Sitton, Sarah, 145
Sitton, William, Sr,Jr,121,130,145
Sitton, William D,173
Sitton, William H, 146,173
Sizemore, LillieM/Bernice(Pendergrass)148,176,
Sizemore, Mary Eliz.(Pendergrass), 150,178,179
Sizemore, Molly (Burk),151,179
Skaggs, Marie Ethel (Dale),206,242
Skinner, George Arthur,574,575
Skinner, Margaret Adaline (Pendergast),574,575
Skolfield, Stuart Strout,549
Slaughter, Francis, 47
Slayton, Phyllis,244
Slayton, William Lewis,244
Sleight, Cheryl (Choate),554
Sleight, Debra,554
Sleight, Lewis Leon, 545,554
Sleight, Michelle,554
Slider, Elizabeth C (Guntle),179,213

Sloan, Myrtle (Rhoton),204,241
Smiley, Ida Elizabeth (Kittrell),190
Smith, Abigail (Thompson),258
Smith, Alden J,211
Smith, Allene,351
Smith, Amy (Moubry),273,288
Smith, Arch, 177,211
Smith, Augustus, 44
Smith, Barbara Sue (Jones)(Begley),246,273
Smith, Benjamin, 149,173,273,288
Smith, Benjamin Lane,288
Smith, Bernice,,211
Smith, Bertha,343
Smith, Bill R,239
Smith, Bobbie,241
Smith, Carolyn G (Wilkinson),211,246
Smith, Charles, 177
Smith, Charles H,212
Smith, Clyde,211
Smith, Corda/Cordy, 149,177
Smith, Cornelius “Neal”, Sr,Jr, 178,212,246
Smith, Cretia Lee (Matthews)(Mainous),273,288
Smith, Curtis,203
Smith, Daisy Kay,290
Smith, Daisy M (Rodgers),156
Smith, Danny Ray,227,257
Smith, David “Daniel”, 149,178
Smith, David Tanner,282
Smith, Deborah (Smyth),246,273,274
Smith, Della Mae (Mays)(McIntosh),178,212
Smith, Dellon Vester,343
Smith, Dennis Wayne, 230
Smith, E Della, 178
(Smith?), Elizabeth,503
Smith, Elizabeth (Estes),248,275
Smith, Elkanah “Caner”, 133,149,178
Smith, Emeline Marshall (Pendergrass),625,627
Smith, Emma (Reynolds), 149,178
Smith, Emmett E/F, 149,178
Smith, Elizabeth “Lizzie” (Mays), 149,177
Smith, Ernest Darcy, 178
Smith, Eula Ethel (Pendergrass),625
Smith, Eva Gilberta (Robinson),550,557
Smith, Evan,268
Smith, Frances Belle, 178
Smith, Geneva (Pendergrass),484,485
Smith, Golda Mae,212
Smith, Grady,343
Smith, Harold D,212
Smith, Henry “Clay”, 177
Smith, Homer Benjamin,343
Smith, Hubbard,342,351
Smith, Idalee (Pendergrass),429
Smith, Idella (Holmon)(Pendergrass), 442,450,455,456
Smith, Isabella “Polly”Clementine (Pendergrass), 503,508,516

Smith, J H, 161
Smith, J Robert,205,241
Smith, Jesse Keith,274
Smith, Jesse Rudolph,335,343
Smith, Jimmy,241
Smith, John [Jamestown] 32
Smith, John [Richmond Co,shoemaker],30,32,70
Smith, John, [Chicago],173
Smith, John H, 351
Smith, Johnny,212
Smith, Julia Jean (Simmons),550
Smith, Keith Wayne,246,274
Smith, Kimberly Ann (Short),231,260
Smith, Krista (Hamm),258,282
Smith, Kyle Wayne,274
Smith, Leatha,343
Smith, Lee Ann G (Hymer),247
Smith, Lilly Mae,290
Smith, Lizzie B (Smith),343,352
Smith, Lori Diane (Andrews),224,254
Smith, Louise,351
Smith, Lucinda Sulda,Simla (Margison), 177,211
Smith, Lucy (Pendergrass),513
Smith, Margaret E, 178
Smith,Martha Jane (Adams)(Drennon) (Pendergrass),,442
Smith, Marvin,448
Smith, Mary,343
Smith, Mary A (Apple),131,146
Smith[?],Mary A (Pendergrass),129,142
Smith, Matthew Demark (Stone),295
Smith, Mattie [Carroll?] (Rodgers),136,156
Smith, Melissa Lea (Wade),257,281
Smith, Mike S,442,450
Smith, Mildred Ellen, 193,224
Smith, Myrtle (Radford),196,226
Smith, Nadine (Bolton),203,239
Smith, Nancy,514
Smith, Nancy J (Renaudière),397,400
Smith, Narcissa Bell (Dickerson),164,202
Smith, Nettie (Hamilton), 177,211
Smith, Ollie (Brandenburg), 177,210
Smith, Onan, Jr,236
(Smith), Pat,231,260
Smith, Paul,211
Smith, Phillip Ray “Bear”,230,259
Smith, Phillip Tyler,282,290
Smith, Phillip Wayne,259,282
Smith, Priscilla Ann (Patterson),200,233
Smith, R Hugh,343
Smith, Rachel (Curry),612
Smith, Ralph J,211
Smith, Ray, 149
Smith, Richard, 10,25
Smith, Robert, 37
Smith, Robert Lee.246,273
Smith, Rosa,532,544

Smith, Rose/Rosa (Pendergrass),143,169
Smith, Sam, 156
Smith, Sandra Darlene (Matthews),223,253
Smith, Sarah, 149
Smith, Sarah Renee (Lowery).259,282
Smith, Shanna Rachelle (Kines),273,288
Smith, Sidney,593
Smith, Squire Ossie M,448,454
Smith, Stephen,459
Smith, Sudie Ethel (Pendergrass),338,345
(Smith?), Susan, 273, 288
Smith, Thomas A, 177,211
Smith, Thomas G,343
Smith, Thomas Harold,231,260
Smith, Trinity Marie,282
Smith, Una Myrtle (Curry),598
Smith, Vernon Warren, 178
Smith, Virginia (Spencer),212
Smith, Virginia Ann (Paynter),235,267
Smith, Wm [Richmond shoemaker],29,30,32,70
Smith, William, 44
Smith, William Henry,Sr,Jr, 199,230
Smith, William “Jethro”, 193,224
Smyth, Alexander Curry,608
Smyth, Christopher Dale,274
Smyth, David Davis, II,608
Smyth, Larry Neal,274
Smyth, Leroy Dale,246,274
Smyth, Norman Alexander,587,598,608
Smyth, Robert Lincoln,273
Sneed, Lulabelle Marie (Fitzgerald.),231,261
Snodgrass, Katherine Loujean (Pendergraft),
210,244
Snowden, Millard,293
Snyder, Albert A,162
Snyder, Claireese (Patterson),233,265
Snyder, Henrietta (Pendergrass),162
Snyders, Jean Ann (Friedel), 275,289
Solomon, Jennifer Rae, 261
Solomon, Jessica Lane (Garrett),261
Solomon, Jimmy,605,610
Solomon, John H,231,261
Solomon, Julie Paige,261
Solomon, Michael Eugene,231,261
Solomon, William Bryant,606,612
Solomon, William Wesley,612
Soper, Harold W, 244,272
Soper, Phillip Allen, 272
Sossamon,Amy Lynette (English)(Raper)
(Munson),260,283
Sossamon, Ben Ray,231,260
Sossamon, Donald Lee,231,260
Sossamon, James LeRay,260
Sossamon, Lisa Nicole (Earp)(Kelly),260,283
Souder, Wallace,557,647
Souders, Billie Joe (Schroeder)(Gaskins),273,288
Souders, John William,245,273

Souders, Kimberlie Ann,273
Southerland, Adam,330
Southerland, Aggie,336
Southerland, Benjamin O,336
Southerland, Carroll, 193
Southerland, Charles Arthur,336
Southerland, Charles P, 193
Southerland, Daniel S,330
Southerland, Elihu,330
Southerland, Elmetta,330
Southerland, Emma Allie,336
Southerland Family,327
Southerland, Grace,336
Southerland, Harriet A (Pendergrass),429,432
Southerland, Henry,327,330
Southerland, J S, 161,193
Southerland, Jaconias S,330,336
Southerland, James B,330
Southerland, James M,193,330,336
Southerland, John,330
Southerland, Joseph,327,330
Southerland, Kesiah,330
Southerland, Kurt, 111
Southerland, Louella I,336
Southerland, Martha,330
Southerland, Minerva C (Pendergrass) ,434,443
Southerland, Minerva Caroline (Pendergrass),
327,330,334
Southerland, Murrah [Mariah?],336
Southerland, Nancy M,330
Southerland, Rilla Montie,336
Southerland, Taskel, 193
Southerland, William B,330
Southworth, Eliza A (Casey)(Pendergast),572,574
Sowerbutts, Muriel (Moretz),241
Sowers, Daniel Harrison,523
Sowers, Marion O,537
Sowers, Nathaniel Oden,523,537
Spain, Virginia Elizabeth (Ball),202,226,238,256
Spainhour, Floy (Pendergrass),549,556
(Sparkman), Ada,443
Sparkman, Alice,443
Sparkman, Effie,443
Sparkman, Leona Condra,436
Sparkman, Joseph W,436,443
Sparkman, Josie,443
Sparkman, Mabel,443
Sparkman, Malinda,430,443
Sparkman, Mallie,443
Sparkman, Mamie,443
Sparkman, Melinda C,436
Sparkman, Oma,443
Sparkman, Silas,443
Sparkman, Silas Joseph,430,436
Sparkman, William,425,428,430
Sparkman, William B,436,443
Sparkman, Willis,443

Sparks, Carl Richard, Sr,Jr,607,613
Sparks, Margaret Ann (Curry),607,613
Sparks, Stella Virginia,613
Sparrow, John,483,502
Sparrow, Matthew,495,496,502,504,509,553
Sparrow, [Rebecca?] (Pendergrass),496,502,504
Spear, Craig M,457
Spears, Sarah Martha (Pendergrass),430,435
Spence, Amanda (Dunigan),177
Spencer, Edward, [Gent],Sr,Jr,,36,70,72,74,77
Spencer, Russell,245
Spencer, Shelly,294
Spenderdas/Spendergrass, John (mark “R”) ,32
Spendergrass, see also Pendergrass
(Spendergrass), Elizabeth,492
Spendergrass Family,422,622,650
Spendergrass, James [Md] 29,68,69,77
Spendergrass, Thomas, 25
S/pendergrass, Daniel, 27,28,36,37,46,72,73
S/pendergrass, Eleanor/Elinor (Gilbert) 10,11,27,
28,29,30,31,32,33,37,65,70
(S/pendergrass), Elizabeth 35,37,40,72,79
S/pendergrass, Family [Richmond],13,26,28,32,
47,66,71,74,77
S/pendergrass, Family [Orange Va],48,71,77
S/pendergrass, James [Sr] 10,11,25,26,27,28,29,
30,31,32,33,34,35,36,41,42,43,44,65,66,67,69,
70,71,72,75,77,621,631,650
S/pendergrass, James,[Jr],492 ,621,650
S/pendergrass, James (mark“P”) [Jr] 10,11,25,26,
27,28,29,30,31,32,33,34,35,36,37,43,44,46,47,53,
54,65,66,70,71,72,73,74,80
S/pendergrass, James, viii,8,10,25,26,43,44,45,46
47,48,65,68,69,70,71,72,76,80,81,85
S/pendergrass, James (mark“J”)[Tailor] 10,11,25,
27,28,30,34,35,36,37,56,65,71,72,73,621
S/pendergrass, John (mark“R”)10,11,26,27,28,29,
30,31,32,33,34,35,37,41,44,46,53,54,55,56,65,66
,69,70,71,72,621
S/pendergrass, John “Carpenter” vii,45,46,47,48,
56,72,73,74,77,85
S/pendergrass, John [Richmond1734], 37,72,75
S/pendergrass, Mary,10,11,27,28,34,35,37,55,67
,69,70,71,72
(S/pendergrass), Mary 8,10,11,28, 65,69,70,72
(S/pendergrass), Mary vii,8,25,27,29,30,31,65,
69,70
(S/pendergrass), Rebecca, [*not Bolling*]vii,8,10,1
1,12,27,28,33,35,65,66,73,74,76
S/pendergrass, Robert [of Richmond], 27,28,35,
36,37,41,66,72,79,491,492
S/pendergrass, Spenser,,viii,57,62,65,68,71,74,75
76,324,325,330,422,470,,491
S/pendergrass, William [*not*],491
S/pendergrass, Winnefred, 10,11,27,28,33,37,74
Sperry, Susan (Pendergraft),538,549
Spivey, Dorothy Louise (Williams),231,261

Spotswood, Alexander, Gov, 44,45,46,68,71,72
Spradling, Martha J (Sparkman),430,436
Spradling, Richard B,430,436
Spruill, Ethel Mae (Pendergrass),338,345
Spurlock, Margaret Ann (Pendergraft),524,539
Stackley, A George,627
Stackley, George,627
Stackley, Minnie T,627
Stackley, Pauline H (Coward),627
Stacy, Virginia L(Berger),200,232
Stainback, Bessie Y,157
Stainback, Bettie A,157
Stainback, Brenda Kaye (Ball),194,238
Stainback, Donna Lynn (Faulkner)(Zook),253
Stainbeck, Eldridge “Ivan”,222,253
Stainback, Elizabetha,137
Stainback, George Madison, 137,157
Stainback, George Washington,127,137
Stainback, James H,137
Stainback, James O,157
Stainback, Leila,157
Stainback, Lucy M G,157
Stainback, Mary T,157
Stainback, William G/H,127,137
(Stallard), Clara A,174,209
Stallard, Frankie E.174
Stallard, Harry Marks,244
Stallard, Mary Margaret (Fielding),209,244
Stallard, Morand L,147,174
Stallard, Samuel C, 174
Stallard, Samuel Lawrence, 174,209
(Stallard),Rebecca,174
Stallard, Wade Hampton, 209,244
Stallings, Jesse, 104
Stallings, Stanley Driver,236
Stallings, Stephen Durwood,236
Standley, Nancy Carolina (Perry),431
Stanger, John,121
Stanley, Robert George,614
Stansberry, Ida Mae (Pendergrass),162,197
Stanton, Wm, 46
Starks, Rosetta (Adams),438,445
Starnes, Charles,341
Starnes, Gladys (Binkley),341
Starnes [?], Katherine (Pendergrass),563
(Starnes), Manecy,329,335
Starnes, Missouri C (Pendergrass),329,335
Starnes, Patrick Henry,333,341
Starnes, Peter A,329,335
Starnes, Rudolph N,349
Starnes, Rudy Nolan,341,349
Steed, Mattie Maude (Stainback)(Bledsoe),164
Steele, Andrew, 85
Steele, Andrew Kyle,262,285
Steele, Cassidy Ann,285
Steele, Clayton Axle,285
Steele[?], Mary “Polly (Pendergast),571

[Steele?],Nellie B (Adams),445,451
Steele, Rodney Matthew Sr,Jr,245,273
Steele, Unidentified,273
Steele, Wilgus, 150
Stegall, Annie Jane (Collier),138,162
Stegall, Sheila Joanne (Garrett),261
Stegner, John B, 179
Steniger, Ulrike (Byrd),605,610
Stephens, Adeline (Curry),591
Stephens, Sarah (Pendergrass),505
Stephenson, Pamela Heidi (Pendergraft),360,361
Stepp, John M,537
Stevens, Deanna Sue (Rukaveno),577,578
Stevens, Ruby (Margison),211
Stevens, Sarah “Sally” (Garner),130,144
Stevenson, Curtis Macon,223
Stevenson, Joe,335
Stevenson, Rhonda Lou (Fagerstone),223,253
Stevenson, Roger Neil.223
Stevenson, W B “Bart” (Pendergrass),329,335
Stevenson, Walter Macon, 190,223
Steward, Orene, (Ragsdale),209,244
Stewart, Andrew Jackson,333,341
Stewart, Artibe Pamelia (Terry),341,349
Stewart, Bolin,341
Stewart, Daughter (Rogers),358,361
Stewart, Elsie,341
Stewart, Glynda,358
Stewart, Grace,341
Stewart, Henry E,333,349
Stewart, Henry J, 349
Stewart, Johnie Theola
Stewart, Judy (Rogers),358
Stewart, Julie Ann “Katie”(Starnes),333,341
Stewart, Margie (Willbanks),341,349
Stewart, Melvin Glen,349,358
Stewart, Milton Javan “Doc”,333,341
Stewart, Myrtle,341
Stewart, Olan M,341
Stewart, Oscar,341
Stewart, Pearl,341
Stewart, Roy,341
Stewart, Sarah Elizabeth (Pendergrass),475,478
Stewart, William Basil,328,333
Stewart, William Milton, 341
Stewart, Theursa Ellen (Hoyle),333,340
Stewart, Thomas Jehue,333,341
Stewart, Vader Scott,341,349
Stice, David Laverne,458
Stice, William Elzie,454,457
Stier, Nancy Jane (Carter),589,591
Still, Karen, 89
Stinson, Rhoda (Baird),342,351
Stirman, Alfred “Brown”,437
Stirman, Robbie R,437
Stirman, Sidney,437
Stirman, Thomas Earl,437

Stirman, William,437
Stirman, William Alfred J,431,437
Stith, Anne, 12
Stockton, Alexander V,356
Stockton, Clyde Lloyd,356
Stockton, Demous Clifford,349
Stockton, Donald,356
Stockton, Dovie,356
Stockton, Elbert Lester,349
Stockton, Evergreen (Bays),356
Stockton, Henry Vernon,356
Stockton, John,356
Stockton, John M,356
Stockton, Leroy A, 340,349
Stockton, Lula Ann,349
Stockton, May,356
Stockton, Minerva,356
Stockton, Pinkie,356
Stockton, Russell T,349
Stockton, Sula,349
(Stockton), Unknown Newberry,347,356
Stockton, William,347,356
Stockton, Willis A,347,356
Stokes, Gail (Pendergrast),482,484
Stokes, Mary Ann (Kezee)(Curry),607,613
Stokes, Sarah Elizabeth (Pendergrass),
481,483,484
Stokoe, Ann Elizabeth (Darrigan),578
Stokoe, Keith M,579
Stokoe, Mark P,578,579
Stokoe, Melia D,578
Stokoe, Susan E,578
Stokoe, Toby,577,578
Stokoe, Wendy Sue,578
Stone, Albert A,292,293
Stone, Alexander John ,296
Stone, Brenda Lorene (Barnett),293,295
Stone, Caitlyn Marteen (Richardson),296,297
Stone, Carol Khristine (Loper),295
Stone, Carson Dean,296
Stone, Charles James,295
Stone, [Gibson]CharlesMcClellandLeslie,292,293
Stone, Ciera Brooke [Parker],296,297
Stone, Cody Scott,295
Stone, Corey Sean,295,296
Stone, Craig Russell,295,296
Stone, Cyndie Morgan,296
Stone, Cynthia Dawn (Smith),295
Stone, Dallas Steven Michael,296
Stone, Dakota Preston Layne,296
Stone, Dalton Shayne Paul,296
Stone, Dustin James Len,296
Stone, Dyllan Lee Tyler,296
Stone, Ernie Lenal,293,295
Stone, Gary N,553
Stone, Norman E,544,553
Stone, Hettie May (Holmes),201,235

Stone, Jacob Evan,296
Stone, James,601
Stone, James “Charles”,293,294,296
Stone, Jerry Marvin,293,295
Stone, Joey Scott,295
Stone, John Amos,293,295
Stone, Joshua Lee,295
Stone, Kelly,296
Stone, Lallie Estelle “Lila” (Short),164,199,201,231
Stone, Larry Richard,293,295
Stone, Loganne Jessie,295
Stone, Madison Leigh,296
Stone, Micala Marie,296
Stone, Michelle Renee,295,296,297
Stone, Mitchell Renee (Coy)(Holzapfel),295
Stone, Richard Lee,295
Stone, Steven James,295,296
Stone, Terry Lee,293
Stone, Theresa Karen (Holley),293,295
Stone, Theresa Lorraine (Nelson),295,296
Storey, Katherine (Reynolds),433,439
Story, James, 30
Story, John,219
Story, John C, 186,219
Story, Minnie,219
Stoufer, Marian Elizabeth (Pendergast),575,576
Stout, Debbie,240
Stout, James,204,240
Stout, Jimmy,240
Stout, Tommy,240
Stover, Lincoln,285
Stover, Robert Ryan,264,285
Strada, Shilo Lynn (Pendergrass),224
Strange, Charles,293
Strange, Charlotte,294
Strange, Dennis,293
Strange, Gene,293
Strange, Gerald,293
Strange, Kevin,294
Strange, Randall,293,295
Strange, Shawn,295
Strange, William Stephan,292,293
Straszheim, Ronald,293
Straughn, Ona/Ina/Analue (Mccallum),534,546
Straw, Joseph Brandon, 255
Straw, Leonard, 121
Straw, Stephen Brian,225,255
Streety, Janie Blanche,376,379,408,412
Strickland/Strickler, Abraham, 44
Strickland, Adelaide Clarence, (Perry),186
Strickland, Charlie Clarence, 155,186
Strickland, Edward Day,136
Strickland, Elisha, 106,114
Strickland/Strickler Family, 106
Strickland, James Ronald,605
Strickland, Josiah, 106

Strickland, Mary Elaine (Shearin),230,259
Strickland, Mary Horton (Knott), 186,219
Strickland, Nathan, 106
(Strickland),Paul,Mrs, 16
Strickland, Sampson, 106
Stringer, Robert Clifton,376,380,408,412
Stringer, Robert Milton,380,412
Striplin, M E (Pendergrass), 334
Stroer, Katlin (Keipp),298
Strohmeyer, Charles Robert,345
Strohmeyer, Clinton,345
Strohmeyer, James W,345,355
Strohmeyer, Jocelyn Elizabeth,355
Strohmeyer, John H,338,345
Strother,[Anthony?],Mrs, 31,54,
Strother, Christopher, 102,423
Strothers Family, 68,70,71,72
Strother/s, Francis, Sr. Jr. 71,75,76, 102,423
Strother, William,423
Stroud, John,490
Stroud, Joshua,490
Strough, Shirley Ann ((Sanders),452,457
St Pierre, Sue A (Johnson),293
St Sing, Nettie, 228,258
Stuart, Hannah Othelia (Pendergrass),329,335
Stuart, William,329
Studebaker, Ricky L,243
Sturdy, Mildred M (Pendergrass),446,452
Sturges, Vyra Geneva (Pendergraft),550,556,557
Sugg, Minnie Jordan (Adams),445,451,452
(Suggit), Elizabeth, (Tomlin) 31
Suhrbrier, Bryson Carl,290
Suhrbrier, Clayton,276,290
Suhrbrier, Rylan Tod,290
Suits, Frances Marie (Houseman),357,360
Suits, Rose Marie (Currie),605
Suits, Rudy Jerome,605
Sullenberger, Vanessa L (Holley),295,297
Sullivan, Divin,427
Summerlin, Faye (Pendergrass),194
Summit, Beulah O (Flanagan),538,549
Summit, Cecile G,538
Summit, Cleveland O,538
Summit, Daisy L,538
Summit, Henry O,523,538
Summit, Jessie L,538
Summit, Margie L,538
Sunder, Albert, 138
Sunder, Henrietta (Pendergrass),138
(Sunder), Ruth C, 138
Suter, Galen L,457
Sutherland, Harriet (Pendergrass),16
Sutton, Ruthie Lee (Pendergrass),557
Swafford Family,505
Swafford, Nancy (Pendergrass),329,334
Swain, Iva Muriel (Stoddard)(Cage),207

Swallow, Phyllis, Marie (Van Duhn),208
Swann, Capt. Thos, 10
Swanson, John E,570
Swanson, John Sanfrid, 202,237
Swearingen, C W,343
Swearingen, David,336
Swearingen, Guy Leon,343
Swearingen, Henry A,336
Swearingen, Idus [s/o,James],336,343
Swearingen, Idus/Idustolas Delmar,336,343
Swearingen, Isaac C,329,336,343
Swearingen, James,336,343
Swearingen, Martin Van Buren,336
(Swearingen), Mildred J,Mrs,336
(Swearingen), Mildred Juanita,336
Swearingen, Mildred Susan,343
Swearingen, Ruben L,336
Swearingen water mill,586
Swett, Emma (Pendergrass),523,538
Swift, John K,288
Swift, Michael Anthony,288
Swift, Robert S,288
Swift, Samantha Nicole (Schroeder),288
Swind, Dale,256,280
Swind, Jodi Lynn,280
Swind, Timothy,280
Swing Family,297
Sykes, Florene Christine (Hunt),197,227
Symonds, Symon, 10,26
Szedenik, Katherine Rose (Pendergrass), 217,250,412,414
Tackett, Cora Mae (Reece),212,246
Talbert, Charles, 143
Talbert, Josephine, “Josie” (Pendergrass),143,169
Talkington, Fletcher F,480
Talkington, James M,477,480
Talkington, John K,480
Talkington, Paul A,480
Talkington, Sarah “Anna”(Lawrence),480,483
Talkington, Virginia,480
Talley, Gary Dean,225
Talley, Robert Elmo Jr,III, 231,262
Tanner, Georgia (Pendergrass),461,462
Tant, Clara Webb (Medlin), 157
Tant, Jimmie, 157
Tarter, Alex,277
Tarter,Martin E,250,277
Tarry, Evelyn Royster (Cash),262,284
Tate, Bertie Opal,356
Tate, Chester?, 356
Tate, Dewey Hobart,346,355,356
Tate, Dorothy Marie,356
Tate, Ella May,356
Tate, Mary Matilda (Pendergrass),515,529
Tate, Maudie?,356
Tate, Melton?,356
Tate, William Lewis,546

Taylor, Betty Lou,607
Taylor, Charlie Lee,191,224
Taylor, Clifford Russell,608,614
Taylor, Dorothy,607
Taylor, Evelyn Marie (Owens),607
Taylor, Gilbert,210
Taylor, J, CC,497
Taylor, Jake,250,277
Taylor, Johnny Martin,607
Taylor, Margie Elizabeth (McDaniel),605,610
Taylor, Mark Alan,614,616
Taylor, Michael R,357
Taylor, Nannye Virginia (Green)(Compton) (Pendergrass),592,597
Taylor, Olivia,277
Taylor, Mary Frances (Roberts),151,180
Taylor, Morgan Leigh,616
Taylor, Pamela (Pendergrass),224,225,254,255
Taylor, Pamela K (Davis),614,615
Taylor, Robert, 10,25,26
Taylor, Ruel Martin,597,607
Taylor, Stephanie (Murray),249,380,413
Taylor, Steven Russell,616
Taylor, Tricia Anne (Dickems),226
Teach/Thatch,Edw, “Blackbeard”, 44
Teague, Jackelen Sue (Ebbert),208,243
Teague, Norene (Baird),343,351
Tefft, Donna Faye (Swift),288
Templeton, Jessie “Faye” (Neece),569,570
Tenah [*slave to Samuel*],622
Terrell, William, 19
Terry /Cardwell, Aubrey,602
Terry, Bonnie Lee,349
Terry, Brody,349
Terry, John Dewey Lee,595,602
Terry, Oscar L,341,349
Terry, Pearl Celie (Starnes),341,349
Thacker, Ellis Wayne,294,295
Thacker, Emmie (Liesegard)(Berryman),295,297
Thacker, Paul Glen,294
Thacker, Rufus,294
Tharrington, Amanda, 268
Tharrington, Brenda Ann (Patterson),200,233
Tharrington, Crystal Dawn (Battle), 268,286
Tharrington, Ernest Broughton,258,282
Tharrington,LisaNicole(Hayes)(Barfield)268,286,
Tharrington, Robert Gary,236,268
Thibodeau, Michael Robert, 354
Thoele, Elvira (Estes),216,248
Thomas, Brady,191,224
Thomas, Charles,150,169,605
Thomas, Clary Isabella Kennamer (Pendergrass), 329,334
Thomas, Eary (Pendergrass),180,214
Thomas. Hobert,214
Thomas, James, 38
Thomas, Joann (Pendergrass),191,224

Thomas, John,621
Thomas, Lettie B (Pendergrass),334,342
Thomas, Mattie Sue (Norwood),189,222
Thomas, Nettie Ann (Pendergrass),169,205
Thomas, Ruby (Pendergrass),180,214
Thomason, Ashelyn Jershawn,561
Thomason /Garvin, Dallas Devonte,561
Thomason, John Matthew,Sr,Jr,555,559
Thomason, Malory Jade,561
Thomason, Randy,505,520
Thomason, Randy Maurice,560,561
Thomason, Randy Thomas, 559,560
Thomason, Ronald Todd,560,561
Thomason, Ryan Ashley,560
Thomasson, Buhel A,601
Thomasson, Earnest B,601
Thomasson, Elizabeth G,601
Thomasson, Herman F,601
Thomasson, Jesse Frank,595,601
Thomlinson, Stephen, 106,108,114
Thompson, Agnes S, 163
Thompson, Allyson,281
Thompson,AnnieLaurie(Hamm)198,201,229,236,
Thompson, Annie R,162
Thompson, Annie Ruth (Dickerson),140,165
Thompson, AprilDenise(Vaughn)(Sipfle)258,282,
Thompson, Arthur, 137,158
Thompson, Arthur Belmont,Sr, Jr,217,379,412
Thompson, Asa E,399
Thompson, Becky (Whitley),226,256
Thompson, Billy Joe,453
Thompson, Brittini,268,286
Thompson, Caleb,399
Thompson, Callie Edward “Boo Jack”,201,236
Thompson, Callie Thurston,164,198,201,229
(Thompson), Carla,236,268
Thompson, Carrie R, 163
Thompson, Chandler,286
Thompson, Cicero, 164,201
Thompson, Daniel R,571
Thompson, David Allen, 210,244
Thompson, David Wayne,570
Thompson, Denise,396
(Thompson), Earline H,191
Thompson, Eliza,396
(Thompson), Elizabeth G, 163,197
Thompson, Elizar/Eliza,396
Thompson, Eddie, 163
Thompson, Edward Ray,236,268
(Thompson), Emmaline,396,399
Thompson, Emily,396
Thompson, Eyvonne (Bruton),558,560
Thompson, Fanny M (Hobgood)(Ellis), 163,197
Thompson, Harrison, Sr,Jr,586
Thompson, Henry,117,125
Thompson, Henry C,386
Thompson, Howard Jackson,163,197,198

Thompson, Jack J, 163,197
Thompson, Jackson Mitchell, 258
Thompson, Jade,281
Thompson, James,124,396
Thompson, James N,Sr. Jr,191
Thompson, James Robert, 199,229
Thompson, Jarrett McDaniel,258
Thompson, Jason Reavis, 257,281
Thompson, Jean Dursillin,396
Thompson, Jessie Louis, 199,229
Thompson, Joachim T,396,399
Thompson, John,396,490
Thompson, John W,586
Thompson, Joseph,399
Thompson, Joseph Nicholas,Sr,Jr,396
Thompson, Josephine,396
Thompson, Josh,399
Thompson, Julia A,399
Thompson, Kathy Ann (Roche),236
Thompson, Kermit Gene,198
Thompson, Larry Mitchell, 228,258
Thompson, LouiseVirginia”Lucille”(Shearin),201
Thompson, Macon Thomas,228,258
Thompson, Malinda ((Pendergast),571
Thompson, Manerva (Pendergrass),viii,16, 117,124,125,132,134,182,247,291
Thompson, Marie Azélie,396
Thompson, Martha Ann,399
Thompson, Mary, 176,399
(Thompson), Mary J,396,399
Thompson, MaryChristmas(Pendergrass)137,158,
Thompson, Mary Penny,244
Thompson, Myrtle (Shelton),594
Thompson, Nancy, 198
Thompson, Nancy Kaye (Pendergrass) (Woody), 119,222,225,227,252,257
Thompson, Nancy Kee (Hazelwood),257,281
Thompson, Nolitte,399
Thompson, Perry, 163
Thompson, Regina (Brown),257,281
Thompson, Richard Baine, Jr, 448,453
Thompson, Robert Andrew, 229
Thompson, Ronnie Jackson “Jimmy”,Sr,Jr, 198,227,228
Thompson, Sarah (Garrett),125
Thompson, Sarah (Pendergrass),515,528
Thompson, Selena,396
Thompson, Solomon P,399
Thompson, Sylvia Jean (Joyner),229
Thompson, Tammy (Pendergrass),257,282
Thompson, Thomas,396
Thompson. Thomas T, 162
Thompson, Vickie Lynn (Stallings),236
Thompson, Victor,396,399
Thompson, Virginia Gail (Sharpe)(Smith) (Pleasants)236,268
Thompson, William, 45

Thompson, William Gene, Sr,Jr,228,258
(Thompson), Yolanda,258
(Thornton), Catherine, 102,421,427
Thornton Family, 43,44,68,70,71,72,74,76,77,81
Thornton, Francis, Gent.44,45,46.48,72
Thornton, Francis, Jr 48
Thornton, Henry,46,57,61,62,71,72,73,75,80,101, 101,421,422
Thornton, Hilda (Hicks),187,219
Thornton, John, 48
Thornton’s line,422
(Thornton)[?], Mary [mark M],34,71
Thornton’s Mill Creek,324,422,423
Thornton, Roger,[Sr, Jr]57,61,62,71,72,73,75,76, 80,102,103,421,422,423,427,470
Thornton’s, (Roger), Mill Creek, 103,104,118
Thornton, Sarah (Pendergrass), 57,71,75,80, 100, 421,422,423,424,425,426,427,
Thornton, Thomas, 35,105
Thurston, Frank Bay,551,557
Thurston, Jeremy Bert Oliver,557
Thrift, Wlliam,37
Tidwell Family,517
Tidwell, Martha,(Pendergrass),517,531
Tidwell, Mary (Pendergrass)[Tenn] 503,508,517
Tillery, Richard,118
Tilley, Angela (Shelton),270
Tilley, George Everette,238,270
Tilley, John Otis,595
Tilley, Sandye (Gurley),270
Tilley, Teresa (Henry),270
Tillman, Jesse, Capt,471
Tilman, William, Sr,Jr,471
Timberlake, Eliza (Hicks),156
Tingler, Donna Caroline (Taylor),614,616
Tinscher, Henrietta (Evans),183,217
Tipton, Connie Sue (Mayes),294
Tipton, Nancy Jane (Johnson),293
Tipton, Warren,211
Tisdale, Clarence Edward,347
Tisdale, Irene,347
Tisdale, John F,339,347
Tisdale, Isabelle,347
Tisdale, T W,347
Titus [not], Martha”Patti”, 8
Tobler, Russell,244
Todd, George?,211,245
Todd, Hugh B, Sr,Jr,178,212
Todd, Juanita, 212
Todd,NancyMargaret(Hastie)(Mackney),212,246
Todd, William R, 212
(Tomlin), Elizabeth (Suggit), 31
Tomlin, Everett Roosevelt, Sr,Jr,182, 216
Tomlin, Gayle Patricia (Kiger), 216
Tomlin, Lola Dianne (Wingfield),216,248
Tomlin, Robert, 10,11,27,31,34
Toner, Dorothy M (Pendergrass),482

Townsend, Charles W,480
Townsend, Linville Jay,455,458
Townsend, Loleta,480
Townsend, Thomas H,480
Townsend, Travis B,480
Townsend, William Washington,477,480
Tracey, Jo Belle (Pendergrass),430,435
Trahan, Jean Lavis, 248
Trammel, Ola (Pendergrass),338,345
Traub, Carolina Bertha (Pendergraft),535,547
Travers, Robert,125
Treece, James Henry, 377,410
(Trent), Annie,189,222
Trent, Carrie Juanita (Pendergrass),189,222
Trent, Edith Loraine,612
Trent, Paul Alan,606,611,612
Trent, Richard Harding,600
Trent, Vest K, 189,222
Trevino, Juan Bautista,394
Trevino, Maria Josefa,394
Tribble, Bradley Sr,Jr,234,266
Tribble, Edward W,332
Tribble, Jennifer Lynn (Bond),266,286
Triplett, Daisy Laura (Pendergrass),473
Trivett, Heather (Pendergrass),278,290
Trivett, Laquita Kay (Pence),361,362
Trotman, Dewey Robert,440
Troup, Dora Dean,350
Troup, George D,335
Troup, Henry Lee,350
Troup, [James?],329,335
Troup, James Wiley,335
Troup, Johnny Gordan,342
Troup, Joseph Benjamin,350
Troup, Julia A,335
Troup, Lou Annie (Frasier)(Vaughn),350
Troup, Margaret Elizabeth,335
Troup, Naomi,350
Troup, Sinthia E,335
Troup, Thomas Eugene,350
Troup, Thomas Henry,335,342
Troup, William Calvin,329,335
Troup, William Carlton,350
Troup, William “Guy”,342,350
Troup, William Joseph,335
Troup, Woodford,342
Trout. SarahEliz/Sally Bett (Pendergrass)473,476,
Troxler, James, 145,172
Troxler, Georgia ,145,172
True, Mary J (Houston), 522,536
Trull, Betty (Sossamon),231
Trull, Connie Maxine (Short),231,260
Trull, Joe Thomas,231,260
Truslow, Maria Armstead (Pendergrass),473,476
Tucker, Cora V (Pendergraft),548,556
Tucker, Edie,530
Tucker, Henry Lee,516

Tucker, Ida,530
Tucker, John William/s,516,530
Tucker, Myrtle,530
Tucker, Myrtle Elizabeth,516
Tucker, Nora,530
Tucker, Sarah Bell (Dudley),516
Tucker, Steven R,508,516
Tucker, Sue (Robinson),164,200
Tucker, Walter,530
Tucker, Willie,530
Tunstall, James Thomas, 187,220
Tunstall, Robert Wayne,220
Turnbull, Charles Frederick,206
Turner, Amanda Lynn,263
Turner, Bertha Mae (Patterson),200,233
Turner, Brandon Alex,262
Turner, Brian Keith, 262,285
Turner, Carol Louise (Manns)(Souders)245,273
Turner, Clayton,211,245
Turner, Della Matilda (Campbell),399,404
Turner, Donnie Gene,245
Turner, Durrahlene (Sandman),245
Turner, Early P, 200,233
Turner, Ella Mae (Neece),570
Turner, Frederick “Fred” Walk,232,262
Turner, J C, 245
Turner, James Russell,607,612
Turner, Jason,232,263
Turner, Jaxon Lake,285
Turner, Jessi Kate,285
Turner, Kayla Yvonne, 262,285
(Turner), Lola, 644
Turner, Marissa Blaine [Quincy],268,287
(Turner), Nell, 642,643
Turner, Robt, Mr, dep sheriff, 45
Turner, Walter Berry,232,262
Turner, Wanda (Gentry),245
Turner, William,40
Tuttle, Matthew David,609
Tuttle, Watson Virgil,Jr,605,609
Tye, Christine (Marcum),640
Underhill, Cave J,518
Underhill, Daniel Franklin,518
Underhill, Elizabeth,518
Underhill, Flora Cynthia (Hutchison),518,531
Underhill, George Washington,518
Underhill, John,509,518
Underhill, Wiley Hawkins,518
Underhill, William B,518
Underwood, John, 102
Underwood, Marie (Brandenburg),211,245
Underwood, Mary Ina (Boling),199,232
Unknown, Cody,382
(Upchurch), Armina J, 131,147
Upchurch, Arminta Elvira Rachel E/Rose M,147
Upchurch, Auba M, 201,235
(Upchurch), Bettie Sue,175

Upchurch, Bobby Lee (Denton),201,235
Upchurch, Deloris, 175
Upchurch, Egbert Meadors,147
Upchurch, Elizabeth Ridgeway (Pitt-
man),147,175
Upchurch, Evelyn, 175
Upchurch Family,131
Upchurch, Jack,527,541
Upchurch, TumpMargaret J(Pender-
grass)527,541,
Upchurch, John, 131,147
Upchurch, John N, 175
Upchurch, John Stephen,147,175
Upchurch, Joseph Oscar,147
Upchurch, Leona Eleanor,147
Upchurch, Mary Belle,147
Upchurch, May S, 175
Upchurch, Mayfred Carrie (Dulaney),147,175
Upchurch, Nathan, 106
Upchurch, Robert Burton, Sr,Jr,131,147
Vaden, Nancy (Pendergrass),427
Vaile, Juanita (Swearingen),336
Vakoc, Adam,579
Vakoc, Christopher R,579
Vakoc, David R,579
Vakoc, Dennis,577,579
Vanasse, Amie Lauren (Waugh),560,561
Vanasse, Callen Anthony,561
Vanasse, Makenna Ruth,561
Vanasse, Robert Alfred Louis,560,561
Vanasse, Robert Anthony,559,560
Van Duyn, Delores Jean (Wilker-
son),208,242,243
Van Duyn, Isaac “Russell”,172,208
Van Duyn, John Gerald,208
Van Duyn, William Edwars,208
Vanmatter, Betsy (Crosley),130,145
Vannoy, Christopher,613
VanPelt, Jack D,452
VanPool, Darrell,557
VanPool, George.550,557
VanPool, John Willis,557
VanPool, Mary Fern (Souder),500,501,503,537, 646,647,648,649,650
VanPool, Virginia (Knapp),557
Van Reyen, Jenny Ellen (Lovalsky),230,259
Van Winkle, Kenneth D,218
Varner, Charles M, 154
Varner, Clifford,447,452
Varner, George W, 154
Varner, John Newton, Sr, Jr 154
Varner, Lenora Alice, 154
Varner, Mary C, 154
Vaseer, Robert, 102
Vásquez, Alma B (Pendergrass),355,359
Vaughan, Crystal Marie(Faulkner)(Gill)262,284
Vaughan, David Earl,232,262

Vaughn, Annie Ruth, 210
Vaughn, Bernice, 210
Vaughn, Bettie G, 174
Vaughn, Darlene (Peoples),227
Vaughn, Frank Ray,232,262
Vaughn, Gladis,555
Vaughn, Irene,555
Vaughn, James Ira, 174,210
Vaughn, James J, 131
Vaughn, James P/R, 147,174
Vaughn, Jason Stuart,256
Vaughn, Jay Clifton, Jr,359
Vaughn, Lillian E, 174
Vaughn, Lilly Mackenzie, 282
Vaughn, Marie, 210
Vaughn, Nicky Stewart,226,256
Vaughn, Norman,555
Vaughn, Randolph,238,270
Vaughn, Thelma,555
Vaughn, Walter F,548,555
Vaughn, William Earl, 174
Vaughn, William Nelson, IV,258,282
Vaught, Isaac Marion,343,352
Vaught, Louise S (Hollister)(Ramirez),352
Vaught, Robert Isaac, 352
Vaught, Steve William,352
Vega, de la, Don José, 394
Velázquez, Baltazar Manriquez, 222,253
Venable, Gladys (Pendergrass),179,212,213
Vest, Queen Isabelle (Cole), 160,191
Vick, Eva Bell (Dickens),196
Vick. Joseph, 118
Vick, Michael David,242,272
Vick, Susan Catherine (Dickerson),192
Vierheller, James Dennis,237,269
Vierheller,Jared Wesley,237,269
Vierheller,Jesse James,269
Vierheller,Wesley James,269
Vigère, Jeanne,388
Vigors,Rachel(Pendergrass)
viii,105,106,110,111,
120,121,188,189,222,223,225,238,253,254,279
Vincent, Isham,497
Vines, Hazel,408
Vines Henry Kingdon,408,
Vines, Henry T, 403,408
Vines, Oree,408
Volweiler, Susan (Smyth),608
(Votaw), Elizabeth,276,380,382,413,415
Votaw, Freddie, 276,380,382,413,415
Votaw, Shannon Francine (Murray),
249,276,380,382,413,415
Wachob, Dennis John,359
Wade, Allen,520
Wade, Ambrose,520
Wade, Annie,520
Wade, Charlie,520

Wade, James,520
Wade, Kathryn “Joyce”(Gray),219
Wade, Lavinia,521
Wade, Lawrence,521
Wade, Mary,521
Wade, Maximus Elijah,281
Wade, Micah Joseph,281
Wade, Olander Martin,511,521
Wade, Olivia Lilly,281
Wade, Thompson,510,520
Wade, Unknown,281
Wade, William,520
Wadle, Ida Virginia(Marcum)
182,217,375,379,407,640
Waggoner, Thomas, Capt, 40,41
Wagner, Anthony,251,277
Wagner, Blake Anthony,277
Waldon, Martha (Pendergraft),513,526
Walker, Dora Jeanette (Bivens),610,615
Walker, Gladys Catherine (Coggin),199,230
Walker, Elizabeth Sue,610
Walker, Elizabeth Yvonne,615
Walker, Hazel (Reditz/Redding),547
Walker, Howard/Harold Grover,610,615
Walker, James, Mr, 42
Walker, James Thomas,615
Walker, Jane Asseneth (Bradley),624,625
Walker, Jethel/Jethro,536,547
Walker, Jonathan Alexander,615
Walker, Lannie S (Baird),359
Walker, Mae (Whaley),259
Walker, Thomas David,Sr,Jr,605,610,615
Walker, Virginia Lynn,610
Walker, William, 34
Wall, Dorothy R.,220
Wall, Gloria A,220
Wall, Robert “Beachey”, Jr,187,220
Wall, Ronnie M,220
Wallace, Charles Randall,220,251
Wallace, Charles Thurston, 188,220
Wallace, Dale,251
Wallace, Gretchen L(Pendergraft),244
Wallace, Harvey Lee,201,237
Wallace, Judy Merle (Ezall)(Patterson),201,237
Wallace, Luby Oscar,188,220
Wallace, Pamela Dell (Kerley),220
Wallace, Raven Brooke,251
Wallen’s Ridge, 124,125,132
Waller, John,429
Waller, John Henry,431
Waller, Josephine (Pendergrass),590
Walls, Norman Edward,181,215
Walls, Permelia “Addie”(Romans),440,447,448
Walsh, Anna Selina (Skinner),574,575
Walter, 11th Duke of Ormonde, 2
Walters, Gregory Mark,378,411
Walters, Loyd J,Jr, 378,407, 411

Walton, Charles Edward,376,408
Walton, Jeffrey/Jerry Dean,376,379,408,412
Walton, Kenneth Gary,376,408
Walton, Ollie Jeanette,376,408
Walton, Robert Wayne,372
Walton, Tassie Alice (Womack),372,403
Walton, Thomas Elmo,372 ,402
Walton, Thomas Wright,370,372,398 ,402
Walton, Waneita Arlene (Prescott),239,271
Walton, William Oran,Sr,Jt,372,376,403,408
Warburton[?],Sarah (Moore)(Pendergrass).10, 621,622,623
Ward,133
Ward, Alma (Walker),378,410
Ward, Benjamin, 104,105
Ward, Elsie (Marks),209
Ward, Emma Josephine (Richardson)(Hancock), 378,410
Ward, George G,187
Ward, John Henry,Sr,Jr,374,377,378,405,410
Ward, John William,374,377,405,410
(Ward), Josephine,374,377,405,410
Ward, Lina (Edwards),156,187
Ward, Minnie Mae (Rhodes),145,172
Ward, Roetta (Broas),378,410
(Ward), Sallie/Sally,186,187
Ward, Thomas Wayland,192
Ward, Ayers?,Wilma Jane (Pendergrass),549,556
Wardwell, William Francis, Sr, II,257
Waring, Emily,266
Waring, Lucy,266
Waring, Robert,234,265
Warlick, Ashton McCoy,268
Warlick Denton Lane,268
Warlick, Blanch McCoy,201,235
Warlick, Gregg Lane,235,267
Winters, Ivey Scot,267
Warlick, Jason Lane,268
Warlick, Jason Scot,235
Warlick, Keith Michael, 235,268
Warlick, Lisa Lynn (Cason),235,268
Warlick, Max Lane,201,235
(Warlick), Melissa,235,267
Warlick, Olivia,268
Warlick, Shauna Jo (Bridwell), 235,268
Warner, Velma Lois (McDon-ald),373,376,403,408
Winters, Sterliing Thatcher,267
Warner, Augustus, Esq. 44
Warner, Bonnie (Baker),181,215
Warner, Caroline Irene,215
Warner, Ernest,181,215
Warner, Eugene,181
Warner, Thos, 10,25
Warney, Cordelia (Pendergrass),181
Warradine, James, 10
Warren, Ora Lee (Jackson),230,259
Warren, R J,434
Warren, Y G,566
Wartus. William, 102
Waser, Frances V (Pendergrass),241,271
Washburn, Emma Joyce (White),602,609
Washburn, Jesse Wilmer,Sr,Jr,595,602,609
Washburn, Kerrie Beth (O`Leary),609
Washburn, Leah Danielle (Abbott),609
Washburn, Nancy Ann (Hankins),602,609
Washburn, Wallace Desmond,602
Washington, George, Gen.,Pres. ix,40,41,44,84
Washington, Lawrence, Maj, ix,44,84
Waterman, Joe William,574
Waterman, William A,574

Watkins, Alfred, 144
Watkins, Bonnie Margaret (Hillis),449,450
Watkins, Carolyn S (Caulley),294
Watkins, Claude,449,450
Watkins, Greenwood B,434,442,443,450
Watkins, Elsie (Pilkington),449,450,455
Watkins, Louisa (Pendergrass),428,429,430,436
Watkins, Lucinda (Pendergrass),434,441,443,449
Watkins, Mary Ann (Pendergrass),167
Watkins, Mary Ella (Cagle),443,449
Watkins, Minerva (Olvey),144
Watkins, Myrtle (Pendergrass),442,443,449,450
Watkins, William,434,441,443
Watkins, William Alexander, 443,449,450
Watson, Elizabeth (Pendergrass),563
Watson, Goodwin, 499
Watson, James,490
Watson, Lillian (Johnson),292,294
Watson, Matilda,291
Watson, Melvina (Pendergrass),332,339
Watson, Waneita Arlene (Prescott),239
Watson, William A,569,570
Watts, Unknown, 36
Waugh, Aubrie Elizabeth,561
Waugh, Briton,560,561
Waugh, Lila Grace,561
Waugh, Maxton Robert,561
Waugh, Sophie Anne,561
Wawszcyk, Julia (Gavis),483
Weathers, Charles, Jr, 90
Weaver`s Creek Hill, 111
Weaver, Elisha, 130,144
Weaver, Henry, 102,423
(Weaver), Mary, Widow, 76,104
Weaver, Tressie M (Pendergrass),446,452
Webb, Alvis C,591,595
Webb, Bettie (Curry),591,595
Webb, Catherine Belinda (Forbes),248
Webb, Cora (Medlin),137
Webb, Frank Newtton, 182,216
Webb, Franklin David,216,247
Webb, Jane Marie, 248
Webb, Kim Ann, 248
Webb, Mary Bell (Pendergrass),340,347
Webb, Nannie Mae (Harrell),202,237
Webb, Pamela Jean (Clark)(Rush)(Whitely), 216,248
Webb, Sandra Lee,248
Webb, Stella Ann (Wilhelm),248,274
Webb, Ted Warner,216,248
Weber, Florentine Maria Louise (Scholle),297
Weber, Melissa J,359
Weber, Rick Dale,355,359
Webster, Bertha L,597
Webster, Betty J,597
Webster, Blendena/Blandisal,592
Webster, Edna,592
Webster, Ethel E (Pendergrass),339,347
Webster, Francis,592
Webster, Francis Bray (Unterbrink),592
Webster, Henry C,597
Webster, Henry Hamilton,592,597
Webster, Lucy,592
Webster, Mary (Roberts),591,596
Webster, Patricia,597
Webster, Paul D,597
Webster, Percy,592
Webster, Reatha Lee,597
Webster, Rebecca,597
Webster, Ressie,592
Webster, Robert,590,592

Weeks, Margaret (Mayhall?),356,357
Weeks, Margie B III,361
Weeks, Olive/Ollie Mae,361
Weeks, Orville,361
Weeks, Nancy “Annie Mae” (Childress),356,360
Weeks, Pearl,360
Weeks, Sherman W,360
Weeks, Virginia Evergreen “Eva” (Guffey),356,357
Weeks, Wiley,356,357
Weeks, William [Nathan?],356,357
Weiss/Locke?, Bonnie C (Kittrell),190,223,224
Welding, Martha Ann “Patsy”,160
Weldon, Daniel [CC],323
Weldon, Martha Ann “Patsy” (Ayscue), 138
Weldon, Mary Orlena (Pendergrass),436,444
Weldon, Nancy (Pendergrass), 121,128
Wells, Absolum, 102
Wells, Albert A,566,568
Wells, Ann R (Bolling),133,151
Wells, Eugene Monroe,Sr,Jr,545,554
Wells, George,196,226
Well, James David,Sr,Jr,196,226
Wells?, John, 102
Wells, Joyce Nadine (Harris), 554,558
Wells, Mary (Eanes),603
Wells, Monteith DeWitt,568
Wells, Sarah Rebecca (Hicks), 158,190
Wells, Stephen, 38
Well, Thomas,226
(Wells), Queenie,196,226
Wells, Zachariah P, 568
Wenke, Shannon, (Pendergrass),214,247
Wertz, Martha Ellen (Shietze),206
Wertz, Ollie,206
West, Baylee [Pendergrass].278,290
West, Josephine (Pendergrass),189,222
West, Lillian “Lee”Allen (Pendergrass),162,196
West, Tyree Anderson, 189,222
West,Verna Lula (McDonald),373
Westbrook, John E,279,411
Wester, Bobby Earl,195
Wester, Ethan,266
Wester, Jennifer Nicole (Waring), 234,265
Wester, Katelyn,266
Wester, Willie Harold, Sr,Jr,200,234,266
Wester, Tammy Michele (Davis),234,265
Weybright, Amy Marie (Pendergast),579
Whaley, Brenda (Smith),230,259
Whaley, Harold E, 259
Whatley, Shurley, Jr 104
Wheaton, Eugene Travis C,357
Wheaton, Harold Raymond,Sr,357
Wheaton, Luther Fonzy,348,357
Wheeler, Benjamin, 106,107,109,120,122
Wheeler, Beverly,200,234
Wheeler, Donald Wayne,234,266
Wheeler, John, 109,120,122
(Wheeler), Margaret,234
Wheeler, Martha Jane (Ervin),333
Wheeler, Mattie Letitia (Pendergrass),169
Wheeler, Nancy(Pendergrass),[Moses] viii,14,15, 91,106,114,115,116,120,122,125,132,134,291
Wheeler, Sheila Renee (Daugherty) (Alston),234,266
Wheeler, Thomas, 114,120
Whitaker, Beatrice,453
Whitaker, Charles Michael,214
Whitaker, Charles W, 180,214
Whitaker, Donna Carol,214
Whitaker, Gladys,453

Whitaker, Ila,453
Whitaker, Riley,453
Whitaker, Tyler,453
White, Aiden,459
White, Allyson N,459
White, Frankln Delano,Sr,Jr,602,609
White, Hunter Dale,263
White, Joseph Timothy,609
White, Katherine (Pendergrass),460,462
White, Kirk,232,263
White, Mary “Polly” (Pendergrass),503,504,507
White, Mattie Virginia (Dickerson),139
White, Regina Kay (Murray) 249,276,380,382,413,415
White, Robert Mitchell,609
Whitehead, Charles L,441
Whitehead, George W,434,441
Whitehead, James T,441
Whitehead, Mary J,441
Whitehead, Mattie A,441
Whitehead, Nancy E “Rosie”,441
Whitehead, Susan,441
Whitely, Bradley,216,248
Whitely, Daughter,248
Whitely, David,248
Whitener, Bettina Kay (Byrd),605,609
Whitley, Minnie L (Hightower),378,380,411
Whiten, Christopher Todd,232,263
Whiten, Haley Catherine,263
Whiten, Katie Elizabeth,263
Whiten, Unknown,232,263
Whitesel, Rachel Ann [Brown],261,284
Whiteside, Inez (Pendergrass) [p/w/o Waddell],89
Whiteside/Pendergrass, Patricia,[d/o Waddell],89
Whitley, Aaron Lee,255
(Whitley), Dora B, 155,185
Whitley, Geona Thipp, 155,185
Whitley, Jimmie Lee,196,226
Whitley, Percy James,196,226
Whitley, Julia Reca (Finch),155,185
Whitley, Timothy Gerald,226,255,266
Whitlock, Lanier (Gupton),257,281
Whitten, J F,342,351
Whittington, Lucinda S (Pendergrass),518,532
Whittles, Henry [Provost Marshall],585
Wicker, Louvenia (Pendergrass),195,225
Wicker, Sina Belle (Caine),353
Wickoff, Orean L,173
Wickre, Patricia (Pendergast),577,579
Wiggington, Georgia Lera (Shelton),594,599
Wilbourne[?], Frances (Pendergrass), 424,426,427,428
Wilcox, Billy, 181
Wilcox, Donetta, 182
Wilcox, Eugene, 181
Wilcox, Fern June (Shade), 182,216
Wilcox, Hugh Hall,151,181
Wilcox, Ima Jean, 181
Wilcox, Jacqueline (Law), 182
Wilcox, Kenneth, 182
Wilcox, Stella Mae, 182
Wilder, Clellie Mae (Hughes),197 ,226
Wilder, Carol,273
Wilder, Darrell,245,273
Wilhelm, Samuel Harrison,274
Wilhelm, Stanley Harrison, Jr,248,274
Wilkerson, Chalmer, 208,243
Wilkerson, James,571
Wilkerson. Jeffrey Alan,243
Wilkerson, Jessie Lucille (Hand),533,545
Wilkerson, Mary Ann (Pendergast),571,572

Wilkes, Davis,521
Wilkes, Fabe,521
Wilkes, Grover C,521
Wilkes, J O,521
Wilkes, John N/Cornelius,521
Wilkes, Lola,521
Wilkes, Marie L,521
Wilkes, William “Thompson”,511,521
Wilkins, Jeremy N,578
Wilkins, John,40
Wilkins, Lloyd,577,578
Wilkinson, Noble,546
Wilkinson, Sandi Lynn,246
Willbanks, Bettie Lou,349
Willbanks, Commodore Dewey,341,349
Willbanks, Gladys,349
Willbanks, Odell S,349
Willbanks, Olma/Alma Jean (McClenon),349
Willbanks, Tom Wallace,349
Willcock, George, 102
Willett, Evelyn Ethel (Pendergraff),347
Willett, Fred,347
Willhite, Jennifer (Keel),119,183,646
William the Conqueror,1,647
Williams, A, 126
Williams, Alton R,372 ,402
Williams, Amanda,540
Williams, Amanda M (Pendergrass),330,336
Williams, Bryce, 88
Williams, C W,451,456
Williams, Charley,351
Williams, Clay,456
Williams, Danielle Rae, 178
Williams, David,423
Williams, Della,540
Williams, Diane (Whiten),232,263
Williams, Edna,342
Wilmon /Wildman, Edward,351
Williams, Florence,350
Williams, Florence (Stewart),333,341
Williams, Geneva Delores, 88
Wilmon /Wildman, James,540
Williams, James Herbert, 231,261
Williams, James Russell “Walter”,342,350
Williams, James W,335,342
Williams, Janet S (Darland),577,578
Williams, Jerry Lee,222
Williams, Jewel,350
Williams, Jimmie (Pendergrass),148
Williams, Joan, 89
Williams, Joseph, 102,
Williams, Joseph W,370,372,398 ,402
Williams, Laura,540
Williams, Lemuel,399
Williams, Levi,350
Williams, Lewis McElery,351
Williams, Lillie S (Tucker),516,530
Williams, Loryna “Lauree”, 88
Williams, Lulu,540
Williams, Martha, 100
Williams, Mary Fannie Lou (Shel-ton),594,599,600
Williams, Mary Frances (Guest),524,539
Williams, Mary Louise (Logio),197,226
Williams, Molley,342
Williams, Ophelia Missouri (Allen) 88
Williams, Pam (Hacker),218,250
Williams, Pansy Ruth (Pendergrass),554,558
Williams, Peggy Cecile (Pendergast),576
Williams, Russell,350
Williams, Sandra Lee (Aycock),231,261

Williams, Sweet “Arzella” (Cole-man),370,400,405
Williams, Thomas F,540
Williams, Vera M,372 ,402
Williams, Virginia Belle (Pendergrass),431,437
Williams, W F/ P, 431,437
Williams, William, 87,88
Williams, William C,525,540
Williams, Willis Frank,546
Williamson, Dennis,225
Williamson, Eva Ivaine,284
Williamson, George R, 156,187
Williamson, James “Freddy”, 261,284
Williamson, John Lewis, 158,188
Williamson, Katherine Ann (Pendergrass), 158,188,189,223,253
Williamson, Mark Anthony, 261,284
Williamson, Mary (Edwards),156,187
Williamson, Peggy Maxine (Forsythe)232,262
Williamson, William, 102
Williamson, Zorababel,424
Willis, Annie Lou (Troup),335,342
Willoughby, Alice R (Rodgers),156,187
Willoughby, Edward Jason,Sr,Jr,244,273
(Willoughby), Lula C, 156
Willoughby, R H, 156
Wills, Hattie B (Pendergrass),516,528,530
Wilmeth, Chlora Mae (Curry),593,597
(Wilmeth), S Anne,593,597
Wilmeth, Sylvester,593,597
Wilmon /Wildman, Benj.,328,331,332,337,346
Wilmon /Wildman, Beulah Mae (Camp),356
Wilmon /Wildman, Columbus P,347
Wilmon /Wildman, Eliza J,331,334
Wilmon /Wildman, Eliza Jane (Mincher), 332,337,339
Wilmon /Wildman, Ellender C,334
Wilmon /Wildman, Eula Lee,356
Wilmon /Wildman, Hilliard Washington,346,356
Wilmon /Wildman, Horace Homer,356
Wilmon /Wildman, Idos,356
Wilmon /Wildman, Isaiah,332,339
Wilmon /Wildman, Jennie C (Allred),356
Wilmon /Wildman, Jeremiah,332
Wilmon /Wildman, Joanna C,334
Wilmon /Wildman, John B,329,334
Wilmon /Wildman, John H,347
Wilmon /Wildman, Laura,356
Wilmon /Wildman,Mary/Jane(Stockton)347,356,
Wilmon /Wildman, Mary M E,332
Wilmon /Wildman, Minnie Ola,356
Wilmon /Wildman, Nancy Ann,334
Wilmon /Wildman, Nathan F, 334
Wilmon /Wildman, Ruth A,347
Wilmon /Wildman, Sarah “Jane” (Weeks), 347,356,357
Wilmon /Wildman, Sintha/Cynthia E,334
Wilmon /Wildman, Susan A,334
Wilmon /Wildman, Thomas,332
Wilmon /Wildman, Thomas Woodard,356
Wilmon /Wildman, William Alexander,332
Wilmon /Wildman, William B,332
Wilmon /Wildman, William M,339,346
Wilmon /Wildman, William Marion,347
Wilson, Amy (Atwater),499
Wilson, Barbara Fay (Stone),293,295
Wilson, Bertha (Feemster),534,546
Wilson, Colquitt,433,439
Wilson, Dorothy A,439
Wilson, Elisa,572
Wilson, Elizabeth, 183,217

Wilson, Gwendolyn Mavis (Pendergrass),461,463
Wilson, Hamilton, 572
Wilson, Hannah (Pendergraft),511
Wilson, J Hill,183,217
Wilson, Mary,572
Wilson. Mary (Bradley),623
Wilson, Norman C,439
Wilson, Oscar,572
Wilson, Rebecca (Pendergast),571
Wilson, Susan Holly (Gavis),485
Wilson, Theresa Jane (Pendergrass),485
Wilson, Wanda Lee (Clary),232,263
Wilson, Wardell,546
Wilson, Woodrow, President, 16
Wine, Alana,290
Wingfield, Richard Wayne,216,248
Wingfield, Troy Wayne,248
Winkler, C C,166
Winkles, Geneva Jane (Weeks),357
Winn, Clara Bell (Houseman),348
Winn, Nancy Marinda/Elizabeth(Pendergraft),
536,548
Winslow, Richard,46
Winsted, Amanda Carol (Layton),237,269
Winters, Ad,235,267
Winters, Adam “Conor”,267
Winters, Candice Faith (Cash)(Paul)(DeYoung)
,262,284
Winters, Lucas,267
Winters, Odell,231,262
Winters, Roger Dale,231,262
Winters, Thomas,267
Wisdom, Lula May (Simmons),352
Witcher, Bettie Sue,435
Witcher, Charlie Fletcher,435
Witcher, Fannie Elizabeth,435
Witcher, Harriet (Pendergrass),430,435
Witcher, Henry Edward,435
Witcher, James Allen,435
Witcher, James G,430,435
Witcher, John Buckhannon, Rev “Buck”,430,436
Witcher, Mary E (Reynolds),436
Witcher, Maude Lee 435
Witcher, Sarah Jane (Pendergrass),430
Witcher, Sarah Luellen “Lula”(Carter),436,443
Witcher, Susan Emeline,435
Witcher, Tandy Key,430,436
Witherspoon, Sarah Ann (Fulton),624,625
Witt, Caleb Henry,Jr,III,460,462
Witt, Margaret F (Pendergrass),180,215
Witt, Mary “Ann” (Pendergrass),473,474
Witt, Maxie Gladys (Pendergraft),177,210
Witt, Pam (Finney),462
Wittnebert, Kathryn,445
Wittnebert, Larry,445
Wittnebert, Marmaduke Vineyard,Sr,Jr,437,445
Woford, Mary (Wilson),183,217

Wolfe, John William,199,231
Wolfe, Maggie Louise (Patterson),199,231
Wollett, Jessie, (Ellington),199
Wolne, Marcia Lynne (Hunt),243
Womack, Alice Joy (Haygood),376
Womack, Bill,376
Womack, Bonnie Sue,376
Womack, Carl H,376
Womack, Charles Eugene,376
Womack, Dorothy Mae (Person),376
Womack, Johnny Ray,376
Womack, Melba Verlene,376
Womack, Pearli Mae (Walton),372,376 ,402
Womack, Robert Earl,376
Womack, William Henry,372,403
Wood, Allene (Reese),344,354
Wood, Arvy,344
Wood, Bessie (Powell),374,405
Wood, Cley,344
Wood, Clifford.556
Wood, Dick, 556
Wood, Denae LeAnn (Turner),262
Wood, Dorothy Edna (Turner),232,262
Wood, Henrietta (Pendergrass),473,476
Wood, James William,344
(Wood), Luly,556
Wood, Mary,344
Wood, Maud,344
Wood, Opal Leona (Brooks),344,354
Wood, Salomon K,338,344
Wood, Sarah (Smith),344
Wood, William Ervin Jr,192
Woodall, Bobby Glenn,551
Woodall, Glenn Morse, 542,551
Woodall, Gretchen K,551
Woodlief, Thomas DeWit, 190
Woods, Brad,253,279
Woods, Gracie L (Durbin),180
Woods, Kayla,279
Woods, Mary (Scott),439,446
Woodside, Amelia Mae (Skolfield),549
Woodside, Leroy Pence,549,556
Woodside, Ralfe Edwin,537,549
Woodside, Virginia Leigh.556
Woody, Robert E, Sr,227,257
Woolridge, Edw, 38
Wooten, David Lee,236,269
Wooten, George, 105
Wooten, Morgan Rowe,269
Worden, Martha Ann (Hightower),370,398
Workman, Regina Kay (Johnson),293
Worley, Alice (Curry),596
Worley, James, 124
Worley, Audrey Faye, 210
Worley, Barbara Lee, 210
Worley, Donald, 210
Worley, Glenda C, 210

Worley, Milly Ann (Scott),432,439
Worley, Robert, 210
Worley, William V,176,210
Wortham, Amy Elizabeth (Cathey),257,281
Wortham, Charlie Morris,227,257
Wortham, Jennifer Dawn (Jackson)(Berger),
257,281
Wortham, John Marshall, 227,257
(Worthy), Charity,510,520
Worthy Family, 520
Worthy, Mary Ann [Pendergrass],505,510,520
Worthy /Pendergrass, Martha “Mattie”(Feemster)
(Robinson)(McConnell),520,534
Worthy, Mary Belle, 511,520
Worthy, Preston, 505,510,511,520
Wortman, Jacob,522,536
Wortman, Mary F (Houston),522,536
Wouton, John, 102
Wouton, Thomas, 102
Wray, Lillian Mary Rebecca Ann (Byrd),605,610
Wren, N,139
Wrenn, William Green N,128,139
Wright, Bellsfield Thomas, 46
Wright, Ben,546
Wright, Christopher Blake,279
Wright, Christopher Todd, 254,279,287
Wright, David Grant,613
Wright Family,120
Wright, Gaines Nicholas,373,377,405,409
Wright, Harriet Ophelia (Pendergrass),474,477
Wright, Isaac Manning,377,409
Wright, Kyle D,456
Wright, Lillie Mae “Sis” (Robertson),189,221
Wright, Nancy Ann (Gary),374,405
Wright, Samuel, 45
Wright, Tennessee (Matthews),483,485
Wright, Velvia Alvertia (Pruitt)(Fuller),377,380,
409,412,413
Wyatt, Elizabeth,35
Wyatt, John, 150
Wynn, Elizabeth,430
Wynn, Hiram,428,430
Wynn, James O,430
Wynn, John L,430
Wynn, Julian D,270
Wynn, Marion Hiram,430
Wynn, Melissa Perselee,430
Wynn, Nancy Elizabeth Jane (Hayes),138, 160
Wynn, Oval [Orville?],430
Wynn, Samuel,430
Wynn, Thomas S,430
Wynne, Robert,423
Wythe, George, Esq.,Gent 47
Yancey, James, Family,102, 103
Y-Barbo, Antonio “Gil”,389
Y-Barbo, Mathieu Antonio,389
Yeary, Stephen Baxter,244

Yeatman, John, 32
Yeats, Mark Stephen, 359
Yerigan, Joan (Pendergrass),206,241
Ynojosa, Gertrudis de, 394
Yoder, Isaac,484
Yoder, Kaleb,484
Yoder, Karl,481,484
York, Evelyn G (Amos),594,600
York, Frances Ann (Patterson),199
York, Mary E (Gogelman),595
Yoshimura, Warren H,556,559
Yost, Casper,122
Young, Amber [Holland],361,362
Young, Frances (Pendergrass), 126,135
Young, John William,595,601
Young, Orene Victoria (Farmer),601
Young, Katie (Murray),249,276,380,382,413,415
Young, Katie (Pendergrass),508
Young, M C (Pendergrass),431,438
Young, Mary (Thompson),217,379
Zachary, Asa T,437,444
Zachary, Cyril,444
Zachary, Elmore,444
Zachary, Maybell,444
Zachary, Sewel,444
Zaffer, Lillian F (Peacock)(Pendergrass),345,354
Zavalla Cemetery, 375
Zeigler, Bearl,369,371,397 ,401
Zeigler, Martha Jane(Hightower)369,371,397,401
Zemenick, Carl Anthony,551,557
Zenor, Robert Warren,614
Zimmerman /Carpenter,631
Zimmerman, Christopher, 47
Zimmerman, Marion Elaine (Mills), 241
Zimmerman, Myron Malcolm ,205,241
Zook, Jeffrey Allen, 253

[illegible from 1761 Haus Capers List]
(first name then last)
Eph-----etis, 102
Jam-----otans Wife , 102

ERRATA AND UPDATES:

page-11, line 29, 1797 corrected to 1697
pages 164 and 201 - 1.2.5.10.2.11 , counties corrected.
pages 164 and 199, Mary Belle Patterson entry corrected
page 201, 1.2.5.10.2.13.3, marriage added.
pages 202 and 237, 1.2.5.10.2.13.6, birth corrected.
page 202, 1.2.5.10.2.13.7. Robert Mitchell Patterson married
(1) Cynthia Gale Moran, b. 9 March 1954 on 21 April 1972
at Mecklenburg Courthouse,
(2) Mary Llewellyn Jeffreys,
b. Wilmington, d/o John Quincy Adams Jeffreys and Linda
at Johnston Courthouse on 21 April 1977
 Son 1.2.5.10.2.13.7.1 Robert Mitchell Patterson Jr b, Jacksonville
 Married Lauren Aloisi 30 May 2015 in Oregon
(3) Teresa Diane Hale b. 3 November 1953, d/o/ Charles Roger Hale
and Dora Mae Dennie on 30 March 1991 in Edgecombe County
page 220
 1.2.5.2.1.2.4.2. Dennis Thomas Patterson,born 14 June,1962,married Jan Parker Leroy, had son
 1.2.5.2.1.2.4.2.1. Garrett Thomas Patterson, born 22 May 1988 in Wake, married Krystal Thompson, had
 1.2.5.2.1.2.4.2. 1.1. Paisley Brook Patterson, born January 2013 in Johnson County, N.C.
page 232,263 Johnny Ray Patterson update
 1.2.5.10.2.5.1.1. Brittany married Austin Sanford in 2020 and had son
 1.2.5.10.2.5.1.1.1. James Sanford born March 2022
 1.2.5.10.2.5.1.2. Brandy married Cameron Wilber on 8 October 2022.
page 252 Michael Benton Perkinson had daughter wth Kim Unknown
 1.2.5.2.1.2.7.2. Emily Perkinson..
page 261 Jessica Solomon (Garrett) and husband had son
 1.2.5.10.2.5.3.3.1.1. Aiden Kyle Garrett born 5 February 2023 in North Carolina.
page 262 CrystalVaughan and Perry Faulkner had son
 1.2.5.10.2.5.6.3.1.1.Jayden Perry Faulkner born 24 January 2020 in Henderson.
page 262 Lori Nicole Lassiter had son
 1.2.5.10.2.5.6.3.2.1. Zaidon Nicholas Greenway, born 14 November 2019 in Henderson.
page 263
 1.2.5.10.2.5.10.1.2. Nicole Madison Olmstead married Amir Zinat 4 September 2022 in Virginia, had
 1.2.5.10.2.5.10.1.2.1. Maya Rose Zinat born 31 December 2023.
page 263 Brandon Wayne Johnson update:
 1.2.5.10.2.5.12.1.1.1. Penelope Iris Johnson born 17 June 2019 n Durham
 1.2.5.10.2.5.12.1.1.2. Zachary Cole Johnson born 27 January 2024 in Durham
 Kirk Hunter Dale White update: married Ashley McCoy, had
 1.2.5.10.2.5.12.1.2.1. Marley Jane White born 8 July 2020 in Durham County
 1.2.5.10.2.5.12.1.2.2. Skyler Dale White born February 2023 in Durham County
page 263 Jason Patterson adopted
 1.2.5.10.2.5.13.1.7. Ada Meilin Patterson born 13 January 2016 in China.
page 263
 1.2.5.10.2.5.13.1.1. Anna Patterson married Nathan Hammond on 4 June 2022 in Louisburg.
page 264
 1.2.5.10.2.5.13.2.1. Haley Renee Patterson married Andrew Evans, son of Douglas Evans and
 Andrea Carmen Ranes, on 26 August 2023 in Youngsville, North Carolina.
page 268 Michael Lee Quincy and partner Marissa Blaine Turner had
 1.2.5.10.2.13.2.1.2.1. Eva Mae Quincy b. 14 December 2012
 1.2.5.10.2.13.2.1.2.2, Blaine Quincy b. 26 April 2018
page 269 Amber Leigh Barwick also had daughters
 1.2.5.10.2.13.2.2.1.3. Arabella “Bella” Barwick
 1.2.5.10.2.13.2.2.1.4. Athena Jeanette Barwick
page 269 Steven Craig Barwick met Wendi Summerlin, had
 1.2.5.10.2.13.2.3.1. Corinna Summerlin
page 269 Teresa Lynn Bradshaw had daughters

pages 345 and 354 William Lowell Pendergrass
 1.1.7.3.5.4. married
(1) Delta May Randl b. 7 February 1933 Hornsville, Mo.
 Died 1 December 2009 I Arbyrd, Dunklin Co, Mo.
 Divorced after birth of son Robert
 Remarried Charles F “Sonny” Twitty in 1953
(2) Marilyn Rose Green b, 30 June 1930 Terre Haute
 Married 22 May 1954
 Died 27 August 2016
Pages 348, 357
1.2.3.4.1.10. Billie/Billy Gene Houseman 20 June 1929- 8 Feb 1996
 Met (1) Audrey Joyce Young (1935-1993
 1.2.3.4.1.10.1. Unknown daughter
 Mar. (2) Mary Ann Hickam
 1.2.3.4.1.10.1. Jerry Lee Houseman (1951-)
 married Karen Unknown in Texas 8 August 1973
 1.2.3.4.1.10.1.1. Brandon Houseman
 1.2.3.4.1.10.1.2. Jaime Houseman
 Met (3) Mary Stucker (1931-2019) married in 1947
 1.2.3.4.1.10.2. Ann Houseman 27 January 1947
 Mar (4) Genevieve “Jenny” Lynn Ridgeway/Wiley (Houseman)(Dunn) (1942-2003)
 1.2.3.4.1.10.3. Cynthia Lynn Houseman met Wayne Vanderwood
 1.2.3.4.1.10.3,1.Toby Lyn Vanderwood 26 April 1985
 1.2.3.4.1.10.3.2.Tori Lynn Vanderwood 7 Jan 1988
 1.2.3.4.1.10.4.Timothy Allen Houseman
 met Judy A Rushing
 1.2.3.4.1.10.4.1. Nathan A Houseman 10 March 1987
 married/met Karen Unknown
 1.2.3.4.1.10.4.2. Tara D Houseman b. 25 September 1996
 1.2.3.4.1.10.5. Kathleen Annette Houseman (3 Jan 1964)
 married (1) Donald Boyd,(2) Scott Turner
 1.2.3.4.1.10.5.1. Jeremy M Boyd
 1.2.3.4.1.10.5.2. Hillary B Boyd
 1.2.3.4.1.10.5.3. Brandon M Boyd
 1.2.3.4.1.10.6. Billie Joann Houseman (Peters) (b 18 March 1966)
 1.2.3.4.1.10.6.1. Tiffany Marie Houseman 16 February 1984
 1.2.3.4.1.10.6.2. Michael Houseman 12 January 1986
 1.2.3.4.1.10.6.3. Christopher Houseman 1987
 1.2.3.4.1.10.7. Jennifer D Houseman (1968-)(Duncan)
 married/divorced Theron Wayne Holland
 1.2.3.4.1.10.7.1. Nicholas W Holland, Sr 17 Jan 1985 met Jessica Blackwood
 10.7.1.1. Nicholas W Holland, Jr b 12 May 2008
 1.2.3.4.1.10.7.2. Thomas A Holland b 7 March 1990
 met Amber Young
 1.2.3.4.1.10.7.2.1. Thomas Michael Holland b 18 March 2010
 Met Amber Morabito
 1.2.3.4.1.10.7.2.2. Kaiden A Holland b 30 November 2014
 1.2.3.4.1.10.8. Richard Thomas Pleasant Houseman (1974)
 1.2.3.4.1.10.8.1...Has several unidentified children with unknown partner/s

